

Section 1: Railroads for the 21st century

Big Bang Theory TV show

"Sheldon: Were taking the train!

Other guy: Seven times as long as flying and costs almost twice as much."

Lewis Mumford

"immolation under the wheels of the puffing juggernaut"

Nathaniel Hawthorne, House of Seven Gables, 1851, Ch.11

"It was the same with the railroad. Clifford could hear the obstreperous howl of the steam devil... [it] seemed to affect him as disagreeably, and with almost as much surprise, the hundredth time as the first."

William Dean Howells

"Every seat is taken... in the aisle people standing and swaying miserably, crushed together without regard for that personal dignity we prize."

The Good old days, they were terrible Ch.10

"Train wrecks due to broken trestles, poor track, exploding boilers, faulty signals, and careless engineers and switchmen were a daily occurrence, producing an accident rate in the United States five times that of England. In 1890, railroad-connected accidents caused 10,000 deaths and 80,000 serious injuries. And while the primitive technology had built-in dangers, railroad management was the real villain"

Propaganda

Hammond World Atlas 2003 ISBN 0-7607-5361-X

"The invention of the coal burning steam engine launched the Industrial Revolution. The development of railroads... made it possible to transport coal, agricultural and industrial goods, as well as people quickly, over long distances, and on a large scale. The loud, smoke-spewing engines gave rise to early complaints about environmental pollution."

How markets fail, ch. 9

"with the opening of the railway, 'costs are thrown upon people not directly concerned, through, say, uncompensated damage done to surrounding woods by sparks from railway engines'. These social costs don't enter the calculations of the railway company, but in tallying up the ultimate social value of its operations, Pigou insisted, 'all such effects must be included'."

The dreariness of American transit

Our trains and transit station are some of the dreariest and outdated places in America. Meanwhile, cars are exciting and part of the national identity. Is this by Arab design? Was the desperate land of no resources

angling for the 1973 oil embargo 120 years earlier?

The Good old days, they were terrible Ch.2

"Heralded as fast, cheap transportation, the electric trolley attracted the mass of citizens, who once more were to experience the unhappy discrepancy between promise and delivery. Impeded continually by traffic snarls, they helped create, the trolleys seldom reached their design speed of 20 to 25 miles an hour. For long stretches they were forced to keep 'step' behind horsecars, which were not abandoned when their electrified successors appeared. The mixed marriage of incompatible modes of transport was a bad one, but it persisted for years. Monumental tie-ups occurred daily, and long into the age of electricity, the average speed of urban traffic was [purposely] prescribed by the horse. [The 1st underline gets at Arab power in our corporations and government. The 2nd underline explains what the administrations did to erase the main advantage of the electric trolleys.]

Along with the inconvenience electric cars brought to metropolitan centers came the [purposely] unattractive jumble of overhead wires. Chicago ran her cars in pairs through the busiest streets, an insane concession to laissez faire. Moreover, the 5-cent fare of the day (10 cents on the EI) was not considered cheap, especially by workmen with large families. Streetcar fares cost low-income travelers almost 10% of their pay."

[Today in Bangkok, the skytrain costs 35-baht for a trip to/from the center to the semi-periphery. This is 11.6% of the Thai minimum wage of 300-baht = \$9. These trains are less than half of the size of the platform. Why not buy a few more cars, lower the price, increase the ridership and double the return on the billions you spent on your infrastructure? Why not help your people to get out of their cars? Here we see once again, that the world is not run for our own benefit but for the parasite's.]

The wrong side of the tracks

This was the side the Arabs controlled more of. This forced the real community to go on one side of the tracks. Then the Arabs struggled to set up the commercial center a good distance away from the rail station, so the railroad station would no longer be at the center of the town.

The Good old days, they were terrible Ch.2

"It is not clear whom the elevated railroads displeased most: Those who traveled on them, those who walked under them, or those who lived near them. But it is clear who liked them: their owners, who with memorable impudence were moved to declare, 'Street railways were not made for New York—New York was made for street railways.' All in all, the effects of the EI were not wholly negative. At best, it toughened New Yorkers for the future by teaching them the

dangers of giving a public trust to those who could least be trusted." [...'Giving a public trust'... was that written by a foreigner? As far as I am concerned, elevated trains are the most efficient way to go in old cities. we just need to change a few things. A) The trains roll on pneumatic rubber wheels like in Marseilles? Aix? (I can't remember which, so they make no noise. B) The trains go inside pre-cast concrete tubes when they enter populated areas. C) The trains go under a linear park and promenade like that recent extermination of a rail line in downtown New York — an extermination much touted by all the parasite's men in the media.]

The Good old days, they were terrible Ch.5

"Aside from the steel mills the railroad industry was the most lethal to its workers, killing in 1890, one railroader for every 306 employed and injuring one for every 30 employed. Out of a workforce of 749,301, this amounted to a yearly total of 2,451 deaths, which rose in 1900 to 2,675 killed and 41,142 injured. It should be noted that these casualty lists cover only railroaders in the line of duty: Civilian casualties in train collisions and level-crossing accidents were another matter. The New York Evening Post concluded that the deaths caused by American railroads between June 1898 and 1900 were about equal to British Army losses in the three-year Boer War.

In the high-risk job category the circus stuntman and test pilot today enjoy greater life assurance than did the brakeman of yesterday, whose work called for precarious leaps between bucking freight cars at the command of the locomotive's whistle. In icy weather, it often became a macabre dance of death. Also subject to sudden death — albeit to a lesser degree — were the train couplers, whose omnipresent hazard was loss of hands and fingers in the primitive link-and-pin devices. It took an act of law in 1893 to force the railroads to replace these man-traps."

Apple Dictionary definition of GAUGE

- 1) "the distance between the rails of a line of railroad track: the line was laid to a gauge of 2 ft. 9 in." [note how the mentioned distance between the tracks is so absurdly narrow and only 83cm — like a monorail. Look how this frames track spacing in a way that makes our trains tall and wobbly, like a monorail.]
- 2) "the diameter of a string, fiber, tube, etc. As a modifier: a fine 0.018-inch gauge wire." [Strange how this definition hides how something very confusing about railroad rails, namely that the gauge of the track should be the thickness of the rail steel and not their spacing.]
- 3) "a means of estimating something; a criterion or test: [i]migration is perhaps the best gauge of public unease." [I guess the people writing our dictionaries

care about keeping our railroad tracks really close together, and hiding the idea of widely spaced tracks. On top of this they care about helping keep our nation open to immigrants.]

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary:

"Railroad, n. The chief of many mechanical devices enabling us to get away from where we are to where we are no better off. For this purpose, the railroad is held in highest favor by the optimist, for it permits him to make the transit with great expedition."

Expensive railcars are not real

A 15-seat van cost \$20,000±, or \$1,350± per seat.
 A 28-seat minibus costs \$42,000±, or \$1,500± per seat.
 A 42-seat bus costs \$300,000±, or 7,100± per seat.
 A 75-seat light railcar costs \$2.4-million±, or \$32,000± per seat.

The expensive 42-seat bus is not real. It is made artificially expensive just like the railroad infrastructure. So don't compare the cost of rail equipment with the cost of busses.

Why does a railcar seat cost 24 times as much as a minivan seat? Why does one seat on a railcar cost more than 1.5 minivans?

And FYI, electric motors are much cheaper than gas-powered engines. Just go to any hardware store and look at chainsaws. the gasoline chainsaws are 2-to-5 times more expensive than the plug-in electric ones.

What is going on is that the bus and rail car industry is not real. It has been infiltrated by the Arabs, just like the world's oil industry. They have the fix in and they won't sell busses for less than 4 times their true cost. And they won't sell rail infrastructure for less than 20 times its true cost. This is how they keep us buying their oil.

It shouldn't be expensive

Rail technology is 150 years old. Even updated, it should not be expensive. The railcars should be not much more expensive per passenger than minivans.

With regard to the steel rails, They are no more than \$60/ft. each. Two are \$120/ft. That is about as much as a 11'-wide lane of 8" concrete paving. The grading and soil prep is about the same. The prefab trestles (today's technology) cant be more than \$50 each. I mean, concrete wheel stops can be had for \$11. Concrete trestles be any more than 4x the volume.

Gravel is about \$10/yard delivered. A 12" gravel base 3' wide costs about \$3.33. The fittings are sold by the millions and should be maybe \$15/trestle, or \$10/ft.

And if Tesla can drive on our roads, why can't a string of trains go coast to coast 150 cars... than 10 minutes later another 150 cars, round the

clock.

Why are railroads so expensive?

Why should a two-track railroad of today cost any more than a typical 2-lane highway? I mean, there are no guard rails, street lights, ramps, and passenger trains should be a lighter load than bouncing highway trucks and busses, so the bridges should be cheaper.

My prices are eventual prices

It may take a while for the causeway H-forms to be robo-formed and become really cheap. It may take a while to get the placement equipment really cheap and fast. It may take a while for the track hardware to come down in price. But eventually the prices I quote should be how much this stuff costs.

Wind and rolling resistance

There used to be this popular meme in the 1970s that explained why America needed to slow down to 55mph to save energy. If my memory doesn't fail me, it showed how reducing your speed from 70mph to 55mph would cut wind and rolling resistance by around 25%.

But this meme inadvertently teaches us all about the two forces we are actually burning oil to overcome, wind resistance and rolling resistance. At 80mph, something like 80% of the gasoline you burn in your car is used to overcome the air in front of you. And most of the rest goes to overcome the rolling resistance of the tires in your car. The point is that with trains, we have only a fraction of the wind resistance due to the single profile, and thanks to the steel on steel wheels we have only a fraction of the rolling resistance.

Rail Freight: 100 times more efficient than trucking

The overall efficiency of rail transportation for cargo is stunning. Single conductors routinely move as many as 400 shipping containers. By contrast, it would take over 200 trucks and over 200 truckers to move as many containers as the longest trains. These trucks will have about 200 times the aerodynamic profile (which uses some 80% of truck's fuel) as well as much higher rolling resistance than steel wheels on steel rails.

And while each 6.5 MPG (2.8km/l) truck might have its own 600 HP motor, a larger freight locomotive produces about 6,000 HP. So energy-wise, judging from the engine sizes, the train is some 20 times as energy efficient. However, it is worth noting that train engines need to be powerful to get the train up to speed, as well as pulling it up hills. Coasting on level ground, trains are something like 50 to 100 times as energy efficient as trucks, especially at higher speeds where their small aerodynamic profile and reduced rolling resistance are a big advantage. They are also

about 50 to 100 times more energy efficient overall as compared to trucks. Here is the first of many reasons why the Arabs hate our trains.

The New Encyclopedia Britannica (1991) has 95 pages on public works. It covers roads past, present and future; national highway system, bridges, canals, water systems, dams, harbors, breakwaters, dry-docks, lighthouses, waste supply systems, aqueducts, sewage systems, refuse disposal, tunnels, but no mention of railways in this section. They are in another section where only half a page is devoted to the topic.

In the rail section they mention that the free rolling characteristics of Railroads allow them to work with only 1HP of engine/gross ton. In comparison, a semi-trailer truck uses some 10HP/gross ton. There is also a 10:1 advantage in fuel economy and employee productivity at least according to this biased source.

Nathaniel Hawthorne, House of Seven Gables, 1851 (Ch.11)

["...It was the same with the railroad. Clifford could hear the obstreperous howl of the steam devil"](#)

165 years

The House of Seven Gables was written in 1851, 165 years ago. It boggles the mind, but for the past 165 years at least, our Arab parasite has sent men to out part of the world to pretend to be real Americans. And all the while, they secretly struggled against our efforts to have a good railroad or a great metro system. Our rail systems had to not work, or there would be no possibility of oil-based enslavement.

We haven't tried anything yet. Look at the New York subway system. It uses 120 year old tracks, and 30-50 year old cars. Its noisy, hot in the summer, cold in the winter, And its use is heavily taxed, taxed as much as the market will bear.

Why the Arabs hate our rail infrastructure

- 1) Railroads and metro systems use 99% less oil for shipping goods compared to trucks.
- 2) Railroads use 98% as much oil for shipping people as opposed to flying.
- 3) Cities with metro systems use much less gas per capita.
- 4) Railroads marginalize shipping on the high seas and as a consequence they marginalize the Mideast.
- 5) Railroads are inherently faster than automobiles at the same safety level. Thus they interfere with intercity driving.

Rail is better in so many ways

- 1) Ultra smooth and precise surfaces allow for much faster travel.
- 2) Rail can use tethered braking for ultra-fast

stopping.

3) Even without tethered braking rail is perhaps 500x safer for passengers than cars.

4) Because of tethered braking combined with the inherent safety of the system, we should be able to exceed current mag-lev speeds for about the cost of 4 lanes of traffic.

5) Rail will be faster door-to-door than flying on all trips of under 2,000 miles, and some over that.

7) The marginal cost of rail is practically nil.

8) Steel rails need far less maintenance than roads.

9) Railroad bridges are lighter and cheaper than vehicle bridges.

10) One big engine is much cheaper to maintain than 50 little engines.

11) Railroad wheels last for decades, in sharp contrast to rubber tires.

12) If we use computerized accelerometer-enabled power and braking system — One that ramps and controls stopping force — and we use wide gauge tracks, we can make trains with barely any perceptible motion. Thus we will be able to relax and work and read in a moving "hotel room" while we get to where we are going.

The safety of rail vs auto

In the EU in 2009, 34,000 people died from car accidents. In the same year, less than 72 train occupants died from accidents. In other words, rail is 472x safer than the current auto system. Shouldn't we be pushing our rail system for speed if it is this safe, 472 times safer than driving?

1-million dead in 30 years

Much is made about how vehicles have gotten much safer in the US and road deaths are down to only 33,000/year. That is about 1-million people in each 30-year period!

Safety and hazardous materials

Rail is not only much safer for passengers, it is also the safest way to move nuclear waste, flammable liquids, and dangerous chemicals.

Safety and speed

Because rail is so much safer, passengers can go much faster. This speed combined with the true cost and energy efficiency of rail will end most driving, flying and cargo shipping on earth.

1-way rail collision avoidance is simple

Lets say our trains are all going the same direction on our rails. And lets say that the tracks are all either on a raised viaduct or fully fenced tracks with no on-grade crossings. How hard can it be for a computer to tell if the path up ahead is blocked by another train?

Train on scales

If we measure the load on each wheel, we also measure negative gravity and upward derailment forces. When we combine this with our motion sensors we will have a very clear picture of where we can speed up and where we can't. Then we will speed up and slow down all trains on our routes in the same way, but all will go much faster.

Rail is cheaper than highways

How much does our personal transporter system cost?

How much does America spend on its absurd personal transporter system, with 200 million (I am guessing) cars that live for 10? years on average? How much do we spend building these giant 8-lane highways and monster fly-overs? How much time and aggravation do we waste in traffic. How much time do we waste traveling at only 65mph? How much smaller are our cities because of the drive. How much more scarce and expensive is our land? How many people die in accidents? Why not use 200 mph trains (steel wheels on steel rails) that cost little more if they make 1-million trips a day or 10-million.

The car system costs around \$5,000/yr per driver

\$40 of gas for 52 weeks = \$2,000/yr.

Insurance = \$1000/yr.

Car depreciation = \$2,000/yr.

This does not count government spending on roads.

Every car and truck mile has a cost to society

Los Angeles has spent billions on adding public infrastructure for new comers, huge fly overs and huge double-width freeways. All of this money was spent on new drivers — and each additional new driver costs money. We should also try to quantify these costs, for they are surely 10 to 100 times higher than the free-market cost of building rail lines.

Each mile we drive

Every mile we drive in our personal transport boxes costs society something. It increases congestion and road expansion spending. It leads to slower commute times and causes roads to wear out faster, thus increasing road maintenance costs. It also results in more accidents. More driving also means more pollution. So every marginal mile we drive in our personal transportation boxes does cost society some money: And reducing the amount of driving in personal transportation boxes saves our society money.

Intercity rail costs: 3—15—100 —1,800

\$3 million for 4 locomotives

\$15 million for 40 railcars

\$100 million for 2 stations

\$1,800 million for 300km of tracks and bridges

The cost of intercity rail-based systems is all about the cost of the tracks. Once the tracks are in and the stations built, increasing capacity, is just a matter of buying more railcars and longer trains. Thus intercity rail seats are effectively limitless and their marginal cost is only perhaps 5 cents per hour.

Super nice cars and stations

If nearly all the money is being spent on tracks, then spending 50% more on nice stations and railcars won't really matter much. So we are right to expect nice design and pleasant places.

The local government owns the station

What a problem railroad ownership of trains has been for so many towns. Private property it was, often with a totally indifferent, corporate owner. The local government should run the station and manage the rails to the next town.

If we are going to be moving people around efficiently, which system requires larger and more expensive infrastructure?

	Human
SUV	
Volume in cubic meters	0.15
15	
Weight in kilos	72
2,000	
Width in centimeters	50
210	
Following distance in meters	1
100	

50 times more energy efficient?

We really should know how much more energy efficient electric trains are than the average intercity automobile passenger per passenger.

The case for free rail travel

A seat in a minivan cost Around \$1,500. Lets say our trains costs twice that or \$3,000. Assuming an 8-year payback that is \$375/ year or \$1.03/day, or 4 cents per hour.

And lets say the train has 300 passengers and uses 40 kilowatts per hour on average costing 15 cents/kwh. That is \$6 in electricity among those 300 passengers, or another 2-cents per hour. So the marginal cost of a seat on a train is around 5-cents per hour.

We spend so much on roads

And train travel is so cheap, that we can afford to give away the train seats for the savings on road spending. In fact it is just how we probably want to give away internet for free for the savings on roads.

Every rail passenger person who goes by train helps reduce road expansion costs, road

maintenance costs, and they help improve highway safety, they reduce air pollution and of course huge amounts of energy are saved. So why don't we all slash rail prices to their true marginal cost; or better yet, make them free to use, like our highways? Why don't we try to get as many people as possible using the national railway system, instead of using the automobile system where they use about 100 times as much of OPEC's oil? What force could possibly be blocking such a logical course of action?

Here once again, we see the power of our parasite over our "democracies." Our parasite got us to build out an immense multi trillion-dollar interstate highway system for our gas guzzling automobiles; a "freeway" system that never charges anything for using the system. On the other hand, our parasite also got us to slash spending on super-efficient railroads and charge absurdly expensive fares that serve to discourage ridership on the "obstreperous steam devil". Then, with rail fares so expensive, the result is that people tend to drive and use lots more Mideast oil.

And while we are on the subject of making our rail infrastructure system into a free public service like road access and street lighting, lets also include internet, telephone and cable internet access. As much as it is good if more people take the train instead of driving: It is even better if people don't even need to go at all, thanks to electronic communication. See, if increased use of electronic media reduces the trillions we spend on the nation's automobile system by even 5%, we as a society can justify paying for free universal electronic communication. But of course, America's #1 behind the scenes lobbyist, OPEC, would be dead set against such a policy change.

The name AMTRAK in brolingo

Gr. anthrak = coal. Right around the time of the embargo, our parasite got America's Congress to nationalize America's "failing" rail industry and then it got congress to name it "coal". With this name, none of the Greek speaking "wise guy" geniuses would get confused about which businesses and public policies to support and which to STRUGGLE against.

Also, it is remarkable that America's rail industry could have been suffering at a time when energy prices increased 10 fold.

Why does SC-AMTRAK charge so much?

One way coast to coast is \$350 to \$680.
Los Angeles to San Francisco is \$59 to \$120.

Why is rail travel so expensive?

How many trillions did we spend building America's "free" way system? How many billions do we spend maintaining our "free" way system each year? And how much do we charge to use our "free" way

system?

Now we do have fuel taxes, but these only work out to around 2 cents per mile. Besides, they were not really intended as a fee for using the nation's roadway infrastructure, but as a way to increase energy conservation. 2 cents/mile incidentally works out to about \$8 for the 400 mile drive between Los Angeles and San Francisco.

This is on top of the \$60 most people pay in fuel (20mpg, \$3/gallon). By contrast, the US government's passenger rail monopolist Amtrak charges between \$59 and \$120 for each seat on this route.

Strange how the US government spends trillions on energy-INEFFICIENT highway and road systems and charge practically nothing all to use them. But with respect to our super energy-EFFICIENT rail system, we charge about the cost of flying.

Big Bang Theory TV show

"Sheldon: Were taking the train!

Other guy: Seven times as long as flying and costs almost twice as much."

Rail can be faster than hub & spoke aviation

It takes 8 hours to fly from Boston to San Diego. This is about the longest hub and spoke flight in the continental US. It is also about the fastest in terms of velocity. Add a 2 hours for check in, 30 minutes to collect your bags and 45 minutes driving to/from the airport in each direction and you have 12 hours for 3,000 miles. That is 250 MPH, and this is for the fastest hub and spoke travel in the nation.

Now in France and China there exists wheeled trains, trains using steel wheels on steel tracks, like the TGV Atlantique that go over 450kph, (275mph). And this is on today's 1.5m gauge tracks. Also, the French TGV was created before computers and computerized sensing, as well as computerized robots. It is just plain old steel wheels on plain old narrow steel tracks that are adjusted periodically by humans.

Just imagine how fast we could go if we used:

- 1) Tracks 4-times as wide.
- 2) Gravity sensors.
- 3) RFID chips to precisely position our gravity readings.
- 4) Track adjustment robots that constantly level the tracks.

But even if we only go 275mph, the system is still faster than using hub and spoke aviation for domestic US flights.

On a 1,500-mile direct flight, say from Dallas to San Diego, (3 hour flight plus 2 hour check-in, 30 minutes to collect your bags and 45 minutes driving to/from the airport in each direction and you have 7

hours for 1,500 miles) This is only 214mph.

On a 500-mile direct flight from San Diego to San Francisco, we have a 1.5 hour flight, 2 hours for check-in, 30 minutes to collect baggage, and 45 minutes on each direction for ground transport. This works out to 5.5 hours to go 500 miles, or about 90 miles per hour. A 275 mph train would take less than 2 hours.

So if you are going from one end of the country to the other rail is roughly the same speed. If you are going 500 miles (818km) rail is about 2.5 times faster.

On top of this, there are far fewer delay due to weather. And except for very heavy snowfalls, rail is mostly impervious to weather conditions.

Airplanes are also frequently delayed as a result of the high mechanical standards required to make them safe. Airplanes are not only filled with flammable fuel, but they can also fall from the sky. Trains use grid electricity and even if all external power is lost, they can be coasted to a stop.

Also, we also don't have to worry much at all about terrorism with rails, because compartment trains are inherently bomb resistant. So we can simply eliminate the TSA screening delays. As well, airports, due their immense noise pollution are also located far away from the city, which makes the system less convenient. If we put skirts around our trains, they will be quieter than our highways.

Railroads will end most other transport systems

1) Cars

I bet we will get out new wide gauge railroads going at least 500kph. (305mph). This is 5 times average automobile speeds today, under ideal conditions, and without traffic. And this system will cost a 10th, a 20th, or maybe a 50th as much to operate, maintain and fuel.

2) Airplanes

To cross US, unless you are flying non-stop, it will actually be faster (counting TSA and drive time) to go by rail. And it will cost less than 1/20th as much as flying. And for cross country trips, I bet lots of people will opt for a 10 hour couchette ride, instead of even a 5 hour non-stop flight. It might cost as much as a hotel, but you arrive first thing in the morning, ready to go.

3) Boats

Our rail lines will link just about everywhere except Australasia, Japan and Madagascar. There will not really be any more boat shipping, except to islands from the nearest mainland. Panama, the blood Red Sea, and the Persian Gulf will be mostly forgotten. As to shipping between Asia and the Americas, good will move by bridge or tunnel at the Bearing straits.

Railroads wear out slower than roads and automobiles

Another advantage of railroads is that steel wheels do not wear out like tires do. As well, the cost of maintaining rails and electric motors is an order of magnitude cheaper than maintaining pavement and engines. This is especially so if there are track alignment robots handle track alignment.

Spend some money

Given the 3-in-1 nature of the rail system, we should probably do it right.

Make them fast.

make them light.

make them smooth.

make them cheap.

make them nice.

Connect the Americas.

Connect Asia and America.

And most importantly,

Connect Asia and Europe.

Einstein in a train

That story, that image of Al-bar Ein•stein sitting in a train and realizing his great theory — that is a brotherly high-sign about the true meaning of the theory of relativity. To me it means that Mr. One cup's relativity is actually about the relative efficiency of the trains that would quickly put an end to the oil powered automobile and the planned Arab domination of oil.

They had trains projects

**And they had people developing entire districts
But nobody ever did both together**

Imagine if a major city ever sprouted even one shuttle-line suburb where the railroad were selling say 10,000 lots — that would have ended the folly of the automobile-based suburb. Imagine it in today's dollars. 10,000 lots at \$100,000 net profit each. That is \$1-billion. How much does it cost to build a 10km rail line? A lot less than \$100 million per kilometer (\$100,000/meter).

America's all new rail system

America's rail system is embarrassingly outmoded and neglected. It is my opinion that there is no part of America's old rail transportation system (except some stations, bridges, and the rights of way) that is worth saving. We therefore should start over again from the new ground up, with a new rail system and new communities that will sprout up in the middle of nowhere.

New metro stops go where density is lowest

Most people have this wrong. Society should not put its transit in already dense places, but where it will return the most money. In other words, society should invest wisely.

Which infrastructure system will cost more?

The one down Broadway in New York, or the one

through farm acreage? Clearly infrastructure investments in the center of town cost more.

Where will a new train stop create the most value for nearby land owners: The one on Broadway in New York, or the one connecting to New York, but out in a remote unoccupied valley 30 minutes away?

There is both a lower cost, and a higher payback for the public's investment in the cheapest land as opposed to the most expensive. And this does not even count how the public's right to harvest the wealth is highly questioned in urban areas, while it goes almost undoubted when the project is in the middle of nowhere. So clearly we want to put our new public transit stops in the middle of nowhere on public land and connect to existing cities. Then the public will be able to sell lots and make piles of money on the property taxes.

15,000 units paying \$700/month in property taxes

This township has income of \$10.5 million/month or \$126 million per year. The ring road is like 0.9km out and around the ring road, people can use shared compressed air buggies, and inside they just walk.

The lots are free, and you don't need a car to get around. The township maintains a fleet of compressed air buggies for the people living in the sub-orbs. It also has free use of the town shuttle for residents. It also gives away lots to anyone who installs a unit.

Some of these townships connect with a new-pole of downtown location in the old city. And if we can have enough of these clustering around the downtown, then we can attain critical mass for a car-free sort of urbanism that is much cheaper than our current system. So after a while, much of the old city gets sold cheaply and a new city of nodes rises from the old city.

Making cities for profit

Group infrastructure investments can be hugely profitable for the people if done wisely. And while we certainly want to leave production and distribution to the private sector in general, it is society's role to make the cost-effective infrastructure investments that facilitate communication, movement, monetization and sharing (CMMS).

Abandoning all the old cities

Transit oriented townships will be much cheaper to operate than conventional cities. We will not need cars or insurance or road maintenance, or garages, or suffer from traffic. All we will have to do is have say 20,000 people chip in to maintain their a set of railcars and a pair of rail lines, and a station. This will cost less than 5% of what the current system costs. And the taxes will reflect this.

The new townships will thus cost a fraction of our current cities. Thus people will abandon the old

suburban cities because of their high cost. Just make sure that nobody lets you burden the new cities with the costs of the old cities.

Land proximity tax

In our townships, our main source of income will be from land tax. Land closest to a railhead will be zoned for highest density and pay the highest land tax. The land farther out shall be zones for progressively lower density and shall pay a progressively lower tax rate.

Thus a 6 story building pays the same LP-tax as a vacant lot. And a lot at the center might pay twice as much LP tax as a similar lot at the periphery.

Completely new rail infrastructure

America's intercity rail system is an absurd joke. It is something so poorly run that it is unbelievable, and we begin to doubt that we actually live in a democracy.

We should just start over with a new system in new places that are owned by the people of our nation. We will sell these for cost, and charge whatever our Senate thinks is right for property taxes, sparing no justifiable expense for the betterment of our community.

Every company selling transit equipment

Rest assured that all are firmly in the hands of Arabs Inc. Nobody makes railcars, or busses or anything having to do with transit unless the Mafia goes along. It is just like with oil. Nobody goes near it without getting his nose cut like old J.J. Gides.

We can use none of these companies, and all of the people currently working for them should be suspect. We will just start over using designers and engineers from other industries.

Textown

Somewhere roughly east of Austin, there is a spot that is the best place to connect Dallas, Houston, and Austin/San Antonio. Here will go a rail junction. One train will run from Dallas to Textown to Austin/San Antonio. Another train will run from Textown to Houston.

railcars

Lateral pitching

If the train floor is 1.5m above the tracks and the rails are 1.4m apart, then track settling is multiplied by up to 1.07 as traverse or lateral movement. Here a track settling dip of 5cm will produce a 5.35cm lateral lurch at floor level at the other side of the railcar.

Now the previous number is not terribly important because few passengers will be lying on the floor. What is important is the number at center of head level. This I presume to be 1.15m above the

floor for seated people, and 1.50m above the floor for standing people. Thus the head of the average seated person on one of today's narrow gauge trains sits up at 2.65m above the rail surface. And for the average standing person their head sits up at 3.3m above the rail surface.

So on today's narrow gauge trains, a seated person suffers a dip multiplier of up to $2.65/1.4 = 1.89$, and the average standing person $3.3/1.4 = 2.36$. Thus a 5cm track dip becomes up to a 9.45cm lateral lurch for the seated person and up to an 11.8cm lateral lurch for the standing person.

Alt-1: Railcar floors just above the rails

Instead of using the giant wheels we have on today's trains, we can use say 20cm or 30cm diameter wheels. We can put these inside the floors or walls and have trains with floors only 30 cm above the tracks.

If the train floor is 30cm above the tracks and the rails are 6m apart, then track settling is multiplied by 0.05, meaning that it is reduced by a factor of 20. Thus a 5cm track dip becomes a 2.5mm lateral offset at floor level.

In this configuration on a 6.4m track separation, the seated person rides up at 1.45m above tracks that are 6.4m apart. He benefits from a dip multiplier of 0.22, and a 5cm dip becomes no more than a 1.1cm lateral movement. This is about an 8.6-fold reduction in lateral movement over today's narrow gauge tracks.

In this configuration on a 6.4m track separation, the seated person rides up at 1.8m above tracks that are 6.4m apart. He benefits from a dip multiplier of 0.28, and a 5cm dip becomes no more than a 1.406cm lateral movement. This is over an 8-fold reduction in lateral movement. This is about an 8.4-fold reduction in lateral movement over today's narrow gauge tracks.

Drawing of this fhifhi456

Alt-2: Put the floor below the rails

The most pitch-free design puts the center of the head of the average person seated on the train just above co-planar with the rolling surface of the tracks. This is however not practical because it would not be possible to look outside the windows. So instead, lets consider putting the floor 60cm below the track and look out over the track whizzing by our faces at 60cm over the floor

In this configuration, on track of 6.4m separation, the average seated head is centered 55 cm above the track. Here the dip multiplier is 0.09, and a 5cm dip becomes no more than a 4.5mm lateral movement. This is about an 21-fold reduction in lateral movement over today's narrow gauge tracks.

In this configuration, on track of 6.4m separation, the average standing head is centered 90

cm above the track. Here the dip multiplier is 0.14, and a 5cm dip becomes no more than a 7mm lateral movement. This is about an 17-fold reduction in lateral movement over today's narrow gauge tracks.

In 300kph trains, putting the floor below the tracks would clearly appear to be folly. But in the 600kph or faster trains of the future, perhaps it is a good idea. Maybe we should build a test viaduct so we can test and judge both designs.

As fast as commercial jets

If we are on raised viaducts, why can't we go 900kph? With Alt-2, the train will only stick up about 1.5m above the noise skirting. This will certainly minimize the wind effect on the ground.

Transportation in sealed tubes is a ruse

Anyone who has ever drafted a car on a bike can testify that there is no need to build a tube around our vehicles. All we have to do is make our vehicles long, like trains. Thus if we have a 2,000 people on a train, and the train has twice the profile of a car, the the wind resistance will be 1/1,000th that of our cars. And yea, sure, our cars are about 1/4 of the wind profile of a 6m gauge train. So yeah, the train is only 250 times more efficient with regard to wind.

A prediction

Our trains will soon achieve airline speeds and only a fraction of the fuel. We will overcome the wind by putting a great many cars in a row.

3x noise skirting for high speed passenger cars

It is possible for the train's track skirting to ride inside the concrete skirting and another train skirting rides on the outside of the concrete skirting, thus creating a noise baffle.

Lateral motion

To see how stupid narrow gauge tracks are, just try standing on a train in two ways: A) parallel or skateboard style and B) perpendicular or horseback footed. If you stand horseback style, you never lose your balance, but if you stand skateboard style, you are constantly losing your balance. Widening the gauge of the tracks will get rid of most of this sideways rocking on our trains and allow them to go much faster.

A stability demonstration

Take a 1.8m (6') pole and grasp one end of the pole. Hold the pole upright with the heel of your hand at the very end of the pole. With the pole so grasped, sit down on a step or a chair and try to hold the pole vertical and stable. Note the amount of movement at the top. Now take a 33cm (12") pole such as you would find on a squeegee or a hand rake and do the same thing. Note how the short pole stays dead

steady in comparison. A similar degree of stability is achieved with a 6-fold increase in the height to width ratio of our railcars.

Inertial sensors

As high as possible so that lateral forces are highest and easiest to read.

Self-propelled railcars

If they are all self driving, and self re-coupling, we should probably just make all of them self-contained.

Rule of thumb

If you halve the lateral motion, you double the maximum speed. Trains 4 times as stable can go 4 times as fast and experience the same rocking. All that they need is a way to brake in less than 10 miles.

Rails

Use wider outside top flanges on the curves

40cm tall rails on 30cm brackets

The rails will be tall. They should be tall firstly because they are stronger that way, and we will more efficiently use the rail steel. But secondly the rails should be taller so we can drop most of our floor truss between them. This way we can keep our railcar floors close to the rail top where lateral pitching is minimized.

The wheels go at the edge of the car

Don't let anyone dupe you into making your car width any narrower than it has to be.

Keep the tracks close to the viaduct

The closer the track is to the viaduct the easier and cheaper the sheer load will be to manage in panic stops.

New rails for a new world

Our standardized rails are from a time when the steel in the tracks was the most expensive part of the railroad. This is no longer so today.

Standard gauge how wide?

For safety reasons, we want people to sleep sideways relative to the tracks as in sleeper trains in Europe. If we do this off a central hallway, and we have doors between births and to bathrooms, we have
10cm for outside walls
60cm to get around the bed
200cm for the bed
10cm for hallway wall
90cm for hallway
10cm for hallway wall
200cm for the bed
60cm to get around the bed

10cm for outside walls

Total 6.5m

As it is simply wasteful to put wide railcars on narrow tracks we will maximize the track separation to 6.4m.

Three new standard track track separations or gauges

1-gauge	0.800m (2.64' for reference only)
3-gauge	2.400m (8'±)
8-gauge	6.400m (21'±)
16-gauge	12.800m (53'±)

The track gauges are measured to the outside of the track. The 3-gauge is the widest gauge that can be used with existing tracks and containers. The 8-gauge allows for vehicles up to 8.5m (28') wide through tunnels and the like. The 16-gauge is for GAIA-FORMING equipment such as we might use for our volcano and rain-shadow irrigation. It may have a non-electrified 3rd rail in the center for strength.

The dimensions in meters have precedence and shall be the new international standards. No nation may use a different track spacing gauge for its intercity rail network and remain in the UM. This however, does not apply to mountainous areas and dead end lines to small towns of less than 100,000 people. Trains on closed lines up steep mountains can use any track separation they want.

Wide gauge trains in film

In the film Rogue One, they have both wide gauge shuttles and a radial city with the highest density in the center. They made the central density absurdly tall, and they used the shuttles for machinery not people, making them slow.

Shipping containers

These are 2.44m (8'-0") wide. The 8-gauge (6.4 meter track separation) railways will be designed to accommodate railcars up to 8.5m wide. This is well over three 2.44m containers wide.

Sleeping cars, hotels on wheels

For safety reasons beds must be transverse to the line of train travel, and against a bulkhead wall. Beds are 2m long. We need 0.8m for the hallway at a minimum. We also need a minimum of 0.30m for walls. This comes to 5.10m at a bare minimum. If we want to be able to walk around our beds (so we can have suites) we need an additional 50 cm each at a minimum. This takes us up to 6.10m at a bare minimum.

If we have 40cm for walls, 2m for beds, 1.1m central hall (allowing 52cm-wide suitcases to pass) and 60cm to walk around our beds, that is 6.7m riding on 6m tracks.

Paint the rails

Paint everything except the main rolling surface. The guidance wheels/tires will not rub much paint off. Have painting robots for what is rubbed off.

We might also drag our fresh hot I-beams through a zinc puddle on their way to cooling. Then we scrape the zinc flat on the main rolling surface.

This is a transportation system that will need nothing but the occasional robotic adjustment for many decades, and this only if the soil settles.

braking and guidance

Fast trains are fast stopping trains

The critical issue with trains moving at super high speeds on broad gauge tracks and raised viaducts is not so much the moving fast, but stopping fast in case of emergency. It is this stopping time/ distance that is the real limit on the speed of our trains. Anyway, the current way that trains brake (i.e. by stopping their wheels and sliding steel on steel) is a major limiting factor for the entire technology of rail transportation.

You can't beat tethered braking

Unless the vehicle is physically attached, braking can only approach 1 gravity of deceleration. However, if our rails act as restraining straps, the only limiting factor is the safety and gravity loads acting upon the passengers.

So let's say we have traditional Euro-style segmented compartment trains. These have transverse-mounted self-closing sliding-doors between hall segments. They have warning alarms and flashing lights. And they use computers and accelerometers to ramp up deceleration loads. If we have features like these, we can ramp up horizontal stopping gravity to 5-Gs of deceleration with minimal harm to the passengers. The general rule among passengers should be to give in to the gravity in a panic stop, and go up against the leeward side of the nearest wall, or person, before being hurled that way.

Super-high lateral loads

If we are going to be ramping our braking up to say 4-Gs of deceleration without ruining our tracks, each stretch of track will have to bear rather extreme lateral forces

They gotta be tethered to something

There's much more on high-mass viaduct design later. Just don't forget to strap the rails to the viaduct in a proper way,

Automobile stopping distances

Those highway safety stopping distances for normal cars are only calculated at .35g. Untethered 'formula' race cars can stop in half the distance. A tethered train stopping at 1.4Gs would stop in half the distance of a formula race car and one stopping at 2.8Gs

would stop in one quarter the distance. The point is that we can have 350kph (214mph) trains with stopping distances that are shorter than we accept for cars on US highways.

Speed	Normal car	Formula car	1.4G
2.8G			
100kph	60m	30m	15m
7.5m			
200kph	210m	105m	53m
27m			
300kph	443m	222m	111m
56m			
400kph	756m	378m	189m
94m			

But we are talking about trains on dedicated and fully fenced (or raised) rights of way. These trains will move on permanently one-way tracks with multi-redundant sensor and video system for the (rail)road ahead. They will have computerized ramped breaking, backwards seated passengers, and a segmented or cellular safety design for their cabins — And the hallways will have self-closing doors.

These are trains that are capable of stopping as fast as a fighter jet catching an aircraft-carrier tail-hook. They will only stop that fast to avoid a collision, but they will be able to stop that fast if they need to, so 500KPH wheeled trains? It is hard to say how fast we can safely go on a 6-meter-wide robot adjusted track?

As much braking as we want

With tethered braking and properly anchored track, if we needed to, we could stop our 300kph trains in 20-meters. And this sort of 20-meter stop is obviously not necessary or practical, but we should design our trains so they can be stopped as fast as safety will permit. No other form of transportation affords such an ability to stop quickly.

The new rails (tethers)

It is explained in greater detail later, but our new rails will be much larger than existing rails. They will be I-beams that are something like 25cm (10") wide and 50cm (20") tall.

The new steel rails themselves

Imagine an I-beam profile that is something like 25cm (10") wide and 50cm(20") tall. The surface of this beam is very smooth and regular. The web, the part that connects the two flanges of the I-beam may be a bit off center.

Guidance wheels

Today, the wheels of our trains have a flange that rides on the inside of the rail and keeps the train aligned with the track. This flange will be eliminated

in our new trains and the main rolling wheels of the train will be entirely flat.

To keep our trains aligned correctly on the tracks, we will use transverse wheels mounted between the tracks. These will press against the web of the tracks and keep the main rolling wheels aligned with the track. Their exact position will be somewhat adjustable to help the trains stay properly aligned to the tracks in curves. The first engaging of these wheels, the ones for subtle adjustments, may be made from pneumatic rubber and quite tire like.

The brakes clamp the train to the tracks

It is all rather like the brakes on your bike. When the brake is disengaged, the wheel spins freely. When you squeeze the brakes, the wheel stops.

The best approach seems to be to use "sticky" brake traction wheels pressed outward against the inside webs of the I-beams. Again, the first brakes to engage will be subtle and gentle, the last will be extremely powerful. And there may be 3 or 7 parallel braking systems, each more powerful than the last.

The brake wheels will be "floating" in the air under the top flange until the brakes are engaged. The free-spinning frictionless guidance wheels will keep them in the correct position, inches away from the tracks.

Normal slowing does not use the brakes

It is important to point out that nearly all normal CELERATION (=acceleration and deceleration) will be achieved through the drive motors and the main rolling wheels. It is only emergency stops that will use the web-brakes.

Smooth computerized deceleration

We will use computers and accelerometers. So the braking on our trains is capable of smoothly ramping up to perhaps 5-G's or more over some seconds.

Anti-derailment systems

The guidance wheels will be the main anti derailment system. They will be designed to be completely adequate for this purpose. They will be supplemented by the brake system when it is engaged. These system will work to prevent derailment because they are trapped in place by the large top flange of the track. Here is one reason why we make our rails with large top flanges. These will trap the guidance and brake wheels in a channel and lock the train to the tracks.

A derailment prone design from 150 years ago

Look "today's" railroad wheels with their 2" flanges and how easy it is to derail these trains. A 2" bump is all that is standing in the way of most trains derailing today. On the other hand, the new trains will have

both guidance wheels and brake pads stuck in a channel.

Our rails must be laterally braced

If we don't brace them laterally, the force of the brakes will splay our track out. Then the camber/angle of the rail web will drive our brake wheels upward towards the top flange. If this splaying is large enough, then the train will derail. We must make sure we fix the rails firmly with respect to the very high forces of the brakes.

Brakes at the bottom, bracing at the top

The brakes engage towards the bottom of the rail web to minimize their leverage. The bracing to counteract the force of the brakes goes towards the top of the rails to maximize its leverage.

The brake system needs a pulling bias

Make the top of the Rail web a couple millimeters fatter than the bottom. This way, when we engage the brakes on our railcars, they will be pushed down a bit rather than up, and out and towards derailment.

Train safety

Compartments are safer on trains

You know the railcars with long one room? These are the new railcars that started getting used in recent decades, the railcars that most people don't like. These are much more deadly in high speed collisions and derailments. I mean, just imagine the people all flying towards the front of one big railcar. Isn't it amazing the way our railroads stopped buying the popular, old-style safe cars and started ordering the dangerous and unpopular new ones? Now what could have caused that?

Compartments allow our trains to have faster and safer panic stops, and because of that, they are able to go faster with no greater risk. Compartment wall also serve as bulkheads, strengthening our railcars and allowing them to be built lighter.

Recent deadly derailments

Recall that recent derailment in Spain where many people died. Most were killed because they flew through a big open long car. The Spanish train crash would have been far less deadly if the cars were compartmentalized.

Some derailment statistics please

1) Given a derailment speeds in kph, (60-80, 80-100, 100-120, 120-140, 140-160, etc.) what is the death rate for compartment trains vs. open car trains?
2) Make a timeline of derailment deaths per year. Was there a long period with minimal derailments? Did trains suddenly start to suffer derailments after many years without them? Are they like offshore oil

spills, only happening when the Arabs needed them?

The impact alert tone

This is just like the US emergency broadcast system tone, only louder. When this sound is played everyone should brace for impact.

Side impact airbags

Trains don't need these. In trains, there is no possibility of vector except along one axis. For this reason, they are inherently safe as long as passenger impacts on this access are bulkheaded and padded for.

Seating people backwards

This is also a good idea to increase safety — although not really necessary. In sleeping and other private compartments, the seats/bed should probably always go on the leeward side of the train.

Bulkhead doors

To prevent people from flying great distances, no train or metro compartment should be longer than say 4 or 5 meters. All existing railcars should be retrofitted or decommissioned by the year 2026.

In new trains, we imagine light-weight, but very strong plastic doors in the hallways, each with a clear peer-hole. These are transverse-mounted self-closing sliding-doors between segments. These are all on fast closers to rapidly auto-close in a panic stop. In a panic stop, they will all lock and prevent people in the hallways from flying too far.

Also, even our high speed urban transit should probably have compartments or at least collision safety baffles. They don't have to be quite as small as the European intercity train compartments, but it is bone-head stupid not to make them part of the design.

Emergency stop initiation

1) The track segments have pre-programmed speeds. If the train is going too fast approaching a station, the track tells the train cars to slow or stop.
2) Central traffic control can also tell a train to slow or stop.
3) Seismic alert computers can stop our trains.
4) The trains might also have vidcams front and back as well as the next cam down the track. This goes out via wifi to anyone who cares to watch. If a large enough number of passengers hit the emergency stop at once, the train stops.

The deadliest rail accident in 36 years

In early February 2015 there was this little story about a minivan getting caught on rail tracks and 6 people dying. I took note, indeed many people took note, because this was the deadliest train accident in 36 years for New York. What a safe way for people to

get around!

Then what do we see just weeks later? We see a horrible train accident in the same metro area, complete with repeated and sensational media coverage. To me it is astronomically unlikely, that this was not an act of Arab sabotage.

Electric vehicles

You won't even feel it move

Think of the way that aircraft slow down before their final descent, before the fasten your seat belts light comes on. This is how subtly and imperceptibly our trains will slow down and speed up.

Electric motors are forever

Electric motors are not only cheaper to buy, they are at least 10 times less expensive to maintain than internal combustion engines. I mean, there are the brushes, which can be super easy and cheap to replace if the motor is designed correctly. And after many years, the bearings will need to be replaced, but here we just remove the rotating armature and swapping-out the bearings.

I mean, it is possible to take a 50-year-old electric motor and most of the time, all you have to do is replace the brushes and perhaps the bearings and the motor works just the way it did when it was first made. The other parts just spin in the air.

Internal combustion engines are not like this. The piston rubs on the cylinder and requires constant lubrication. And even with the lubrication, they wear out and require much more maintenance. They are also much heavier and complex.

Electric motors need no fuel

Engines need to carry fuel, flammable fuel.

Electric vehicles the right way

The right way to do electric vehicles is not with short-lifespan* batteries and energy wasting tires on a roadway. The right way to do electric vehicles is with wired electricity and steel wheels on steel rails. These vehicles are just electric motors, wheels, brakes and compartment — without heavy and expensive batteries. They can easily be made to weigh under 300kg/passenger, about 1/5th of what a small SUV weighs today. (*all batteries have an absurdly short lifespan when compared with even an internal combustion engine and electric motors).

2 new clarifying terms

BV = BATTERY VEHICLE = a vehicle powered by batteries

ELV = ELECTRIC LINE VEHICLE = a vehicle powered by electric lines

The former grows increasingly stupid for long distances. The latter is a great idea at any distance.

Oil guzzling batteries

It is hard to find information on how much oil it takes to produce the batteries in an "electric" car. But clearly the reason why economy electric vehicles are so expensive has to do with the batteries. After all it certainly is not the electric motors. These are much less expensive than gas engines and transmissions.

We might also presume the batteries are not being struggled against and that their cost is 85% oil given the parasite's push for electric cars.

So here we look at a \$35,000 car that might cost \$12,000 with a gas engine, and we have maybe \$25,000 in batteries — never mind how cheap the replacement batteries are listed at today. If these are 85% oil, we have \$20,000 in oil that will last say 80,000 miles. That is 25 cents a mile for batteries — not even counting the energy to charge them.

How much is 25 cents a mile? If gas costs \$2/gallon and your car gets 8mpg, that is 25 cents a mile just like a Humvee or a motorhome. If gas costs \$3/gallon and your car gets 12mpg, that is 25 cents a mile too, just like one of those giant SUVs. If oil costs \$4/gallon, and your car gets 16mpg, that is 25 cents a mile, just like a Camaro car. If gas is \$5/gallon and your car gets 20mpg, that is 25 cents a mile, just like a midsize car.

Here we see why the Arabs and Tesla's El-one Mouth love "electric cars". The moment anyone buys an electric car, they have pre-paid for \$20,000 in oil, and that is not even counting the oil used to generate the electricity to charge the battery vehicle.

Of course, the Arabs also love battery powered and hybrid vehicles because they think that these batteries will ultimately power the silent robotic killing machines that will help them with their real final solution over the rest of mankind.

Just an air whoosh

When a German train "zips" through a station at 30kph, all you hear is the cooling fans for the electric engines. These are made intentionally loud by the parasite so the train is not as silent as an oil wasting electric car. Our new trains on robotically adjusted tracks can be much quieter than our electric cars. Even the air whoosh will be reduced by having smooth trains on elevated viaducts with noise skirts.

Viaducts

What is it tethered to?

If we are going to use our rails to tether our 300kph, 400kph, or 500kph trains, we will need them attached to something of considerable mass.

Rails as restraining straps

In order for our rails to act as powerful restraining

straps, they need to be anchored to something. Here I think optimality will be achieved through a stack (not a row) of H-shaped concrete trestles 5.1m-wide and say 2m-high. Here we imagine the ground excavated to the stable layer, and giant H-shaped trestles that are say 3m-long will be placed. This will look like an "infinitely long" bolt-together ladder in plan view, a ladder that is around 6m wide.

In elevation view, this extends a meter or two underground like a building foundation, deep enough to get beyond the hydro-heave zone. In elevation, the train will also be elevated off the ground for collision safety, dust and under-passing purposes. The excavated soil gets packed into the cells. This system will mostly use soil mass to stop the train. Here that mass will be about 20-30 metric tons per meter of track. So the track under a 25m railcar might weigh something like 600 metric tons.

Don't forget the rebar interlock at the end of each H-TRESTLE. This should create a vertical cell big enough to pour hi-strength concrete into. This is needed to eliminate compression and to join the H-trestles in tension. We might also pour a horizontal concrete membrane every meter or so, in order to affix the weight of the soil better. We also need to cap the soil to control dust and more importantly to manage water penetration and soil heave.

On grade viaducts

However we build our train tracks, the trestles should bear on undisturbed soil that is well below the heave line. In colder climates this is the frost line, and in warmer climates with expansive soils, this is the depth where water penetrates. If we don't do this, if we don't build proper foundations, then our dynamic loads will move our tracks much more than otherwise.

Thus we imagine trestles that are at least a thick and strong as building foundations in whatever region they are located. In the Arizona desert, these may penetrate only 30-cm below the surface, In central Canada it might be 2-meters, or more below the surface.

And while our steel tracks will serve as restraining straps, and it may be easiest to simply use heavier tracks as restraining straps: Perhaps we want to have a concrete grade beam connecting the trestles. Here we imagine our trestles configured in this shape: ++++++. The central grade beam is covered and the tracks look like this: ‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡‡ from above.

Here we imagine the foundations being cut by 3 ditch-witches. One ditch-witches cuts the grade beam at first. Then two more ditch-witches come along and cut trestle foundations from both sides. In warm areas with stable soils, these trestles might be 9m long, 30cm thick and might extend 40cm below the surface. They also extend perhaps 30cm above the surface or more and have say 20cm of golf ball

sized gravel spread around for dust control. They also have standard sized rebar cages dropped inside.

Thus we see trestles that may not weigh that much in themselves, but that are keyed into the native soil perhaps once every 2 meters. Also, again, on the fastest tracks, there may be a single grade beam linking the tracks down the middle.

Rail viaducts are much cheaper than highways

Rail should be much cheaper and faster to build than highways in just about any environment. In the desert area (deserted area) between our cities, the trains can use fenced on-grade viaduct for braking and load-bridging.

Waterproof skirting

One of the easiest things we can do to keep our structures stable for decades is to surround them with a waterproof walkway. This keeps rain from getting into the soil and causing repeated expansion and contraction of the soil the structure rests on. The result of this is very easy to see in the 1920s structures in Los Angeles. The ones with rain gutters and surrounded by "ugly" walkway are much more level and plumb than the ones surrounded by planters watered by roof runoff.

So after we scrap off the top soil and compact the soil underneath, there needs to be some sort of sloping waterproof skirt around our viaducts to keep the water from causing soil heave and settling. Here we imagine 2.5m x 4m precast concrete panels being laid on the base of the viaduct. These go under a precast drip screed feature in the wall. These slope at say 2% to 5% to channel the rain water away. The top of the viaduct is also waterproof, and the water flows out onto the skirting panels and is carried away from the viaduct. Once we do this we won't have to really bury our H-trestles because of seasonal soil heave unless it is a matter of frost.

Make the skirting so it stacks on railcars. Give it a tic-tac-toe structure so the membrane can be thin. Have a central grappling point, right at the center of gravity. Use rail-based robots to smooth the excess tailings dirt and place the panels.

2-story viaduct

In the remote places where stanchion noise is not much of an issue, we can use 2-story viaducts. This will be much cheaper, although the lower train will suffer from constantly flashing sunlight. Maybe we can put the stanchions so they are 2m on and 2m off and everything will just blur. This approach however may be very noisy at 300kph.

Picture of Roman aqueduct

Elevated rail viaducts don't need to be ugly. After all, many people today In Italy, and Croatia pay money for a view of a Roman aqueduct.

What a viaduct should do:

1. Go down underground to where the soil is completely stable with respect to water and ice.
2. Lift the trains up to where they are free from collision risk and also where they will not create problem with air pressure as they pass by.
3. Provide great weight for when emergency tethered braking is needed.
4. Provide a foundation for heavy loads.

Dynamic loads need heavy ground bridging

The idea of heavy trains sitting on 100kg trestles is our parasite's design choice, for it maximizes load fluctuation and settling. Today, the average train weighs hundreds times more than the ground bridging it rides on. This sits on four wheels on spaghetti-thin rails that flex a great bit if they have no support. Thus the ground bridging moves to the maximum. Thus our trains act like a slow vibrating compactor on the ground — one that always produces differential settling.

Instead we should use foundation structures that weigh dozens of times more than the train bumping-along on them. And we should take every effort to minimize that bumping and spread out its load.

A mind experiment

Find a wet clay area after a rain. Find a place that a man can stick a 1cm steel probe down at least 60cm. level off an area. Take two sheet of 1/4" (6mm) plywood cut them lengthwise and lay them down so they is 32' (10m) long. In another similar location some meters away level out the ground and lay a 10m x 6m slab of concrete.

Next take a bunch of people and make 10,000 trips over each path. Which one has settled the most? The concrete will have hardly moved at all, while the plywood will have been hammered into the ground by the force of the feet on it. Here we realize that today's rail tracks are absurdly flimsy.

An important idea

Viaduct on is vastly more stable on gravel than trestles and spaghetti rails.

Gravel settles

Officially gravel doesn't settle. Officially you can pour any amount of gravel into any sized hole and it will not settle at all. This is simply not true. I used gravel in a construction project for this reason and then came back some years later. And guess what? It settled. It didn't settle by as much as carefully compacted backfill, but 2 meters deep gravel will settle noticeably — even without a thousand tons of railcar bouncing along on top of it each day.

Gravel piles settle under dynamic loads

Gravel settles under the endless hammering of repeated train traffic. The idea of spaghetti-thin rails on wood trestles on gravel is a design that needs constant maintenance and this keeps our trains from going fast.

Lay gravel in lifts

To minimize settling in gravel, use vibrating steamrollers at each lift. A man drives it out once and the vehicles just automatically and robotically repeat the process at each lift.

We should know

Take a piece of 1/2" steel sheet and lay it between two trestles. Clamp a digital micrometer between this and the center bottom of the rail above. Does the rail deflect when the train passes over it? If it does, how much does this deflection reduce rolling efficiency? How much noise and vibration does this produce? We must make sure that our tracks are large enough not to deflect given the bracket spacing we are using.

This is rather like the rolling resistance that rubber tires introduce — except with tires it comes from the wheel, not the operating surface. To conquer gravity and friction, the gravity bearing mechanism must be absolutely straight and absolutely rigid. If we do this, and we manage our wind profile by using long trains, energy use will approach zero on level ground.

H-trestles in highly robotic factories.

These H-trestles can be made by the millions in factories where a great number of identical molds on flatbed railcars pass by a shared mold opening and closing robot.

From the stage of a finished trestle, the two outer sides of the H are unbolted by robotically operated air-tools. Then hydraulic arms tilt these forms out/back at the top.

Then the 4 parallel segments (inside the H's legs) are actuated so they are pulled into two trapezoids. Then the two pieces forming the H's web are pulled apart. Then an overhead crane lifts the molded concrete piece off and moves it to a delivery railcar on a parallel track.

Then the robot takes a jig-assembled rebar lattice from the next railcar on the line where the finished piece went. This has a steel structure that keeps it in properly positioned in the mold. This rebar lattice is placed in the center of where the forms will be re-compressed. Then the robot pushes the H's web molds back together and tightens the form screws. Then it squares the trapezoids. Then it tilts the outside form upright and tightens those screws. Then the mold is sent down the track for concrete injection on a giant vibrator. Then the excess wet concrete is scraped off.

This process happens all day and all night.

If a robot can cycle every 6 minutes, that is 240 H-trestles per day, or 89,425 per year assuming no shut downs. That is 447,000m of track or 447km of track per year. If the nation had say 15 of these devices (and 3600 molds!) it could produce about 5,000km of viaduct per year. Thus in 10 years, the nation might have a 50,000km high-speed rail system.

Railway viaduct cost

Mass produced things tend to approach materials cost when made in immense quantities. Our railways will be no different. Here we are left imagining a typical section of railway viaduct that is the shape of an vertical H beam— say 6m wide, 5m long and 4m tall (3m exposed above grade) This involves:

- 1) 30m of foundation.
- 2) 40m of outside wall.
- 3) 10.5m of web.

In total that is 80.5sqm. of concrete say 25cm thick, or 20 cubic meters of concrete per 5 lineal meters of track. In other words that is 4 cubic meters of concrete per meter of track.

Now if you pick up the concrete from the plant yourself today in the US, it costs about \$80/ cubic yard, which is \$106/cubic meter. If we say that rebar costs almost as much (which it will not), then we are up to say \$200 per cubic meter for materials. \$800 of material per lineal meter of track. This does not include the cost of operating the forms or shipping the trestles to job site.

And while assembling these huge things will be expensive, it will move fast because we will place millions of these segments, we soon have highly automated if not robotic equipment doing much of the work for us. So lets just double our material costs. Here we are up to \$1,600/meter for installed viaduct.

And let's add \$30/meter for backfill, compaction and soil affixing. And because each meter of track uses about 30 cubic meters of backfill, this will cost about \$900. Thus the viaducts, excluding the rails will cost something like \$2,500/ lineal meter.

Let's add another \$400/meter for the I-beam/ rail and another \$400/meter for hardware and labor. All together we are up to \$3,300/ lineal meter, or \$3-million per kilometer assuming no bridges and no cost of right of way acquisition. Double it for foundation and installation and we have \$6-million per kilometer.

Also this is a raised urban viaduct, and intercity on-grade trains could be built for a fraction of the cost.

The Texas triangle

Here is an example of a rail project long overdue. We will put a 450 kph 8-gauge (6.4 meter track separation) viaduct between Dallas, Houston and San Antonio. I might shape the routes like a 5-point asterisk, with a new Texas City hub somewhere

around Bremond/ Marquez/ Hearne. The sale of land at the new hub city pays for the rail system and then some. One line goes southwest to Austin, San Antonio and beyond. One line goes to Houston. One to Temple and Killeen, One to Waco. One to near Dallas DFW airport where there is a change to the Dallas/Ft. Worth line.

Two track construction logistics

Delivery logistics are much harder with only one track. However, if we are building two tracks at once, leapfrog style, most logistics problems of end rail construction vanish.

Here we imagine two identical sets of placement equipment operating at the leading edge of each of two new rail lines. This is two sets of all the rail based equipment. But there one crew that goes between the two lines. The bulldozers and cranes that are not rail-based are also shared between the two lines.

Two rail lines and cement delivery

It is not hard to imagine 100 cement mixers on rails, each maybe 6x the capacity of today's road-based mixers. They are sent out dry. About 45 minutes before construction starts, they pass by the water tanks. Then they pass by a hopper and dump their cargo into the cement pumping system. Here we imagine robots filling our cement mixers with water and cleaning them too. Here we imagine the mixers dumping automatically. Here we imagine a few people here and there replacing 600 drivers. And due to a fall in energy prices, and the low cost of moving heavy loads by rail, the cost of the cement and gravel will plummet in price.

We will test many approaches

I don't know which approach is better. Perhaps we will use giant trestles. Perhaps we will use H-viaduct. Perhaps we will use grade beams.

The distance between paired rail lines

It might be a good idea if the tracks were always a fixed distance apart (at least outside our townships) this way the cranes can bolt to the other viaducts for support. If they do this, they should be able to work without counter balancing weights.

The loading crane goes on the other track from the delivering train. Then the delivering train feeds its supplies down its track.

9-meter trestles - no gravel

Think of the land near highway-5 between Bakersfield and Stockton. There is nobody there. Here a fence would do to keep animals off the track — what few animals there are.

Here we imagine those T-shaped concrete beams used in building parking structures. They are

say 90cm tall and have a 90cm top. We can use these upside down, so that we have a broad concrete surface and the height of the T's leg gives us strength for vertical loads.

Viaduct: Delivery to placement

Whatever we do, we will need to ferry the segments for a distance that is up to a freight train's length. If we have 3 second grappling, this shuttling will be the slowest part of the placement process due to the distance that must be traveled. Thus we realize that we definitely would like to shuttle 2 or even 10 segments at once. However, the last car starts being too far away after 5 segments.

So maybe we shuttle 4 segments in 4 independent railcars. These cars are spread out where they are loaded by pivot cranes and compress where they are unloaded by gantry cranes.

The gantry crane has 4 independent booms. Each has two vertical toothed i-beams with funneled end-grapples. Over the course of perhaps 10 seconds, the cars arrive, the grapples come down (from the booms which are already in position), then the grapples engage, then the segments are lifted and the shuttle cars shuttles back for another load. Thus the shuttle cars head back for refill just moments after arriving. Meanwhile the segments are being placed

When the shuttles arrive for reloading, they will roll under the segments they will soon be reloaded with. This goes in a jig that guides the segments into precise position. Thus when the shuttle cars stops, the segments can be grappled rapidly and efficiently. Thus over 90% of the time of the shuttles will be spent shuttling.

Eccentricities

1) The segment hooks are not exactly at the center of gravity. Thus the heel of each segment is supposed to kick back a bit and be the only part touching the previous segment.

2) The segments have male and female sides. The segments drop key together so they precisely mate all by themselves. All the placement crane has to do is get them close and lower the new piece into position.

Placement

The 4 segments will then be placed one after the by the gantry crane. As each is placed, its empty gantry booms will proceed to the end and compress from 5m to perhaps 75cm.

As the segment is placed it is vibrated. If it goes down too far, it is raised and sand is dispensed by tube from follower trucks and the segment is tried again.

The daily track lay

if 196 units of 5m viaduct segments are placed on

each track each day. This is just about one kilometer per day. This is 14 per hour, or one every 4 minutes, 14 hours a day.

Passing through the gantry crane

The gantry crane covers the rails, but then at about 80cm up goes outward beyond the edge of the tracks. Then there are column/walls and a top. All this is to provide room for a conveyer system.

Scaling our automation

Automation of macro-processes is very important to our ability to scale up our human terra-forming abilities. Building our railroad with robots is critically important to scaling our abilities.

Expensive bridges no more

With auto-drive cars, we can now safely divide our bridges tollbooth style and drive under our rail lines. This will help us do away with most long-span and hugely costly bridge structures for our roads. Instead we can have standardized single lane bridges for our cars and trains.

For road vehicles we can require 90° crossings and the span will be no wider than a traffic lane, say 3-meters (10'). And when trains cross trains at 90°, the bridges will only have to span about 10m (33'). And when they cross at 45° (this will be quite rare) they will only have to span about 12.5m (41').

A worthwhile investment

For \$6-billion we get 1,000km of high-speed raised viaduct, for \$60-billion we get 10,000km. For \$300-billion we get a 50,000km system that will slash US energy consumption and end Arab power over our nation forever. And maybe my numbers need to be doubled or tripled, but it is a worthwhile investment considering the payback.

Why is steel so much more expensive in America than in Asia?

Township viaducts

A pair of 15 km viaducts (30km of viaduct) should cost around \$180 million. For 3 township of 15,000 people each, that comes to about \$4,000 per person. Thus the cost of building the shuttle lines is not much more than the average annual US automobile expenditure.

On grade rail lines: much cheaper

In the more remote areas, we can easily put our rail lines just on grade — with barbed wire fences, like our 80mph Texas highways — highways coursing through deer country. This will be much cheaper than using raised viaducts. We may only decide it is safe to go 200kph without the tethered stopping.

But lets say we pour a concrete "roadway" to act as as:

- 1) A foundation that penetrates down beneath where the soil heaves.
- 2) A way of keying into the ground for teathered stopping.
- 3) A way to channel the water away.

Power lines go inside the viaduct channel

Raised viaducts need no overhead catenary lines. A third rail is an acceptable approach on a raised viaduct or a fenced railway.

Closed stations and the 3rd rail

We need not worry about the dangerous 3rd rail if we have enclosed stations. Overhead catenary not only expensive, they are inferior to a 3rd rail system. Put the electric supply under the train.

6m connections are further apart

It should be noted that because of the increased size of our rails, the new connectors can be up to around 2 meters apart. Because they are fewer, they will be easier to adjust.

Shrouded crossings

If our trains are going 450kph, we will need shrouds at the crossings. This due to the speed of the air-flow that our 450kph trains will generate.

Fat bolts

These will probably be bigger than the bolts we use to hold down our largest semaphores (traffic stop-go lights) today.

The positioning crane

This rubber-tire device rides the viaduct it just positioned. It rides it as a concrete rail.. The resulting ladder-form viaduct will be drivable the moment a each new H-form is bolted on. So onto these two parallel wall-tops we will drive our H-form positioning cranes. This will use rubber wheels that are kept on the wall-tops with guides. They should probably be very heavy and put most of their load on the latest H-trestle laid. They should probably also vibrate to get as much settling out as possible.

Rail installation

Once the H-trestles are ready for rail installation, we will remove the hole covers for the mounting bolts the mounting bolts and brackets will be installed, and the rail placed. The rail placing and welding bots will also use the H-trestles as tracks.

A smooth viaduct extrusion

Try to keep the viaduct top smooth so the trains will not make noise. Use prefabricated bolt-in-place cap pieces to keep the top smooth, to create a walking surface for servicing staff, to reduce dust, and most importantly to restrain both the soil loads and the

braking forces. This piece may have an integrated beam to act in tension and restrain the top corners of the H-forms.

Partly filled with soil?

We might not have to completely fill our raised viaduct cells with soil.

Stabilize the fill dirt with "egg crates"

We might probably make horizontal concrete grid structures that fit tightly into our viaduct cells. We might use these every 60cm to better join the mass of the soil with the mass of the viaduct.

Cast in place viaduct

In another scheme we have a string of H-trestle forms opened from the back, being moved by a long robot and then closed in front.

Giant soil prep compactor

Before the viaduct casting mechanism comes a giant and heavy vibrator, with a giant heavy offset wheel acting as a vibrator.

Pontoon viaducts

We imagine viaducts passing over marshy soil that is too wet to be stable. Here we must ditch the heavy dirt-filled raised viaducts because the weight will cause settling. In this sort of place we must slow our trains down because we will lack the TRACKMASS to slow them down at high speeds.

Here we imagine track-transverse concrete trestles like we use today, but much bigger and stronger. These are as much as 12m long concrete T-bars (upside down). The soil flanges are up to maybe 2m wide and the web is up to 3m tall. Both taper in some way at their ends and at the center. These we will lay like conventional trestles. And we will probably use X-style shear bracing between our trestles due to their height and instability for stopping purposes.

1860 trestles updated

The cheapest approach today, the approach that people in the poorest countries may want to use for transportation is this:

Use large I-beams 6m apart. Put them on 8m T-Extrusion trestles on gravel on grade. This OGG = on-grade-gravel system will be much cheaper than RAV = raised-anchoring-viaduct. And this OGG system is still potentially a couple times "faster" than current 1.5m gauge tracks — although it will not support tethered breaking.

The soil heaving and stability for this approach will still be 4-6 times less than with narrow gauge tracks.

Un-walkable raised viaducts

- 1) We can use exposed third rails.
- 2) We can park out trains far out on particularly elevated stretches when not in use.
- 3) Nobody will try to dash across the tracks.

Robots to build the lines

For our on-grade rail, we will use robots to place the rebar in the footings — rebar frames made by robots. This has giant bolts projecting that are precisely placed — bolts to hold the H-trestles. The pieces connect in a way that prevents misalignment. They also have a number of screwable vertical positioning feet. so we have some control over rebar elevation. They sit in a channel that is a bit too wide, so they can be pulled left or right upon installation.

Once the foundation has hardened sufficiently, another robot will come along place the viaduct concrete H's on the bolts sticking out from the foundation. Then men will come along and place and tighten the bolts. Either that or the tracks will mount directly to the foundation.

Non-obstructive viaducts

The raised train viaducts should have a small pass-under arch as soon as it leaves a town, then one after 300m, then one after 500m, then one after 1km at least. The viaducts should not be an obstruction for vehicles or pedestrians.

Sky-trains 101

Put your trains high enough that they are out of reach, and high enough that people can drive under them. Do not put your trains 5-stories up in the air like they did in Bangkok. If you do this, not only do costs inflate, but it is hard to climb up and use the system.

The Bangkok sky-train joke

Anyone using the new Bangkok airport can see the sky train viaduct. Why did the people of Thailand build this thing 5 stories up in the middle of rice fields? I submit that the real reason is just like those Roman roads. I submit that due to differential ground settling, in 50 or 100 years, the sky train viaduct will become unusable.

Why does this system have an average speed of 35kph (21mph)? You have built your own pedestrian-free dedicated right of way viaduct. Why can't the trains go as fast as the ordinary trains of Europe? Why don't the trains go 220kph when they are heading to the airport? Why is the air conditioning insufficient? Why does it cost any thing at all to use this train when your city suffers from such bad traffic? Giving the crowding, why don't you have two or three times as many trains per hour? Why don't you have an extra car on the ends of the trains, so that more people can ride this costly investment of your people?

Why couldn't you put your trains on grade with all the roads going over the the trains? Why put

the BTS 6-stories in the air when it is crossing through fields. How could anyone access that? Behold the Arabs are running your city and your nation —just like everywhere else. Look what they did to keep you stuck in traffic, or moving to the suburbs where you burned lots of their gasoline.

I would like to suggest that you are living in a matrix, and you only have the illusion of freedom and democracy and political autonomy. I mean look how you have this monarchy, a monarchy just what the Arabs love. And look how this Arab-fronting monarchy owns something like 2/3 or 9/10ths of your nation. Look how it moved your nation's capital into the jaws of death, right at the mouth of a great tsunami funnel.

The brotherhood got real rich in the 1970s, right on the heels of the US Army's pullout from Vietnam. The Arabs probably were much more successful buying human breed mares thanks to the US Army.

Today there are now many Thais that are taller with thicker eyebrows and bigger noses. Most have little idea about their background. Most do not know. Leave them alone, unless they were cleaved to the slave's religion — and fail to cleave away.

Focus your fury on those who remain slaves of the foreign parasite race and its violent ideology of Islam disguised as a religion. You can chain them up like dogs with a collar and a chain. Just a bolt-together collar of steel band in two halves. Don't give them enough chain that they can sit down, only enough to kneel and lean against the pole. Don't forget to pad the pole real soft so they can't kill themselves. Then leave them outside in the sun in a short sleeve shirt. Let them get all sunburnt. Give them lots of water so they last a long time. handcuff their hands in front of them. Do this until they shit in a Koran. Give them a laxative if they ask.

Once they shit in a koran, you might want to ship them off to the nearest PU location. And feel free to mark them with colloidal silver or by cauterizing a 1cm equilateral V from the top quarter of their left ear. This will say to the world that this person refused to recognize the new prophet and is not to be trusted. If they ever come back to your land, you can kill them painfully or put them in jail. Your nation is free to do this.

With regard to the three break away provinces. These were partly Thai, even though they were mostly Muslim, so the British in Malaya just backed off and ceded this area to Thailand. It is really the property of Mal•aysia = evil•asia. You are to Cede them to Malaysia once you have ejected all your Muslims who fail to post a shit in the koran video, and do the other things required to renounce Islam.

Quiet trains

There are some important changes that will make our

trains whisper quiet:

- 1) The rails will be very smooth because we will use robots to adjust the rails to dead level.
- 2) The rails will rest on proper footings and the two will be firmly attached, so the trains never clang or thump. They will be as freshly aligned track in Europe.
- 3) In-town trains will be fully enclosed on all sides if they are moving at high speeds
- 4) All the electric engines will be as quiet as one of those battery operated Tesla cars.
- 5) All trains will use screech-free brakes.
- 6) All banks will be engineered for speed and all trains will be equipped with horizontal wheels.
- 7) Our trains will suffer no on-grade crossings, so they will never need to sound their horns.

Viaduct noise control in townships

First of all, our parasite constantly struggles to maximize the noise of our trains today. Yet even with this, the Motel-One in Berlin near the Zoologischer Garten S-bahn station (a raised viaduct) is perfectly quiet. It uses double-double panes of glass and you can not hear the train at all. So we can have perfectly quiet residences directly adjacent to a raised viaduct, even with today's noisy trains.

On the other hand, when the U-bahn passes under your building, such as at the Wombat hostel (U2 near Torstrasse), the rumble is definitely disturbing to the neighbors.

Our new viaducts will have three advantages: 1) They will be very smooth thanks to the inertial monitors and robots adjusting the tracks. 2) The tracks will be anchored directly to a hugely heavy viaduct that will not budge under the weight of the trains. This will not act like a drum membrane. and 3) The trains, as they pass through our townships will be encased in a double layer of pre-cast concrete viaduct shell— a shell that is internally corrugated structurally like packing cardboard, but one that is perhaps only 5% connections. This is perhaps 60cm-120cm thick, with sound dampening material injected into the voids. This sort of shell may be necessary if we are going to have trains flying through our townships at full speed.

Prefab line encasement segments

We will encase our rail lines in concrete in many places. The covers will just be C-shaped (however rectangular, like short segments of "C" shaped steel beams). The segments of cover are shorter than our tracks are wide. They ride transverse, between the rails, below the rail surface on special railcars that only move these segments. This way, the covers can pass on/through their own covered track. And perhaps the noise covers can only be used on straight track, not on curves. It is not that hard after all to say that all train lines in and near a town be straight. Also

the arced stations the Germans built (so the conductor could see if everyone was aboard) are no longer necessary in today's age of video cameras.

The segments come on the opposite track and the delivery trains feed down the track one car at a time. The crane auto grapples to a single centered hook or eye at the center of gravity. Then the segments are lifted to the opposite track and placed on a special placement railcar. This has a vertical axil at one end (Like a big tire balancing device) This axil raises and lowers and slowly rotates the covers concert with special slow 100:1 track positioning wheels.

When the new segment is put on the placement axil, on the placement railcar, the car rotates the segment to the correct orientation. Then the car moves into exact position. Then the vertical axil lowers and places the cover in precise position. Next comes a railcar with an arm robot that runs a high-pressure caulk tube over the seams. These are both between the segments and the viaduct. There may be another robot on top of the cover doing much the same thing from the other side. The covers are probably bolted to the viaduct, but not to each other.

With the tracks covered at the center of the town, we might link our buildings at the 3rd floor to the road that will be created by our line encasement segments. This will be like the abandoned elevated line in New York.

Also, we imagine that the segments will need to have structural ribs. Thus we will make them thicker where they join one another. Perhaps they are 30cm thick at these edges and this allows us to have noise baffles at the seams. We also imagine that there is a thick acoustic coating sprayed on the inside surface to cut down on noise reverberations.

50 lines at once

There is no reason why we can't gear-up so that we are laying hundreds of viaducts/ rail lines at once nationwide. There are some parts of the book "Freedom's Forge" that should be inspirational here.

Economies work better under pressure

The more we ask of our economy, the more it will make.

Don't forget the lateral web between the rails

Make sure to design for the high outward pressures on our rails when the brakes are engaged. Here we might use concrete stem walls and pilasters of sorts at the top of our viaducts for bracing.

Earthquake design

Strong enough to stop a 500kph train, weak enough to break apart into re-usable, easy to manipulate blocks in an earthquake.

Each piece of track will be terminated with

super-strong flanges and somewhat-strong bolts. These bolts will be strong enough (and directionally oriented) for the needs of stopping a 500kph train, but weak enough to be the only place that gets damaged in an earthquake.

In earthquake zones the track segments might each have these 5-cm± nibs at the end for the rolling surface. This will hopefully be where the compression damage will occur and this can hopefully be cut out and temporarily replaced with a block

Also, it is important to realize that all tracks will be standard "bends". This will be clearly marked on each piece, along with the segment number. Thus we can remove the old rails, and viaduct segments, pull them apart, reposition (or replace) them and install the new rails in a matter of days hopefully.

How to do foundations over earthquake faults

The foundation is flat like a building slab. This extends about 12" above the surrounding grade. It is the size and shape of the concrete viaduct structures resting on top of it. In the event of an earthquake, everything just slides around. It is rather like yanking a sheet of paper out from under a glass of water. After this, we can replace the damaged structures with backup pieces standing by for that purpose.

Rail lines and wilderness

In the more remote areas, I imagine that we will see systems where the steel rails rest upon these T columns say 10 meters apart say. Please everyone, for the good of all, we must never look at this sort of ultra-quiet, elevated-line for electric trains as harming the environment, or being unsightly in any way. All must accept it when it comes their way. Doing this will permit humanity to sprout thousands of beautiful mountain side and remote communities in beautiful places.

Speed, robots and precision

The G'n-os book of world records

The current land speed record is propaganda. So too was that Anthony Hopkins, fastest Indian movie. He did this on the dirt, or salt, or whatever. He did this using special tires on the dirt. Remember how they talked about that over and over again? How he made his own by hand with his knife Who are we kidding? A land speed record on the dirt? Obviously, if you want a really smooth surface, you want steel wheels on steel tracks, robotically adjusted steel tracks. And you want to do it over and over in the exact same way with inertial sensors mapping where you can speed up.

The same every single time

Our trains will all be driverless. They will all be on raised or fully enclosed viaducts with no crossings.

They will all be identical (on each route) and they will move in exactly the same way every single time until we change their programming. The tracks will be engineered and the movements will also be precisely engineered. Each wheel will have a scale and the train will adjust its movements depending on the weight.

Precisely located in time

We are going to precisely locate each wheel on each stretch of track to the centimeter. We are also going to precisely control speed and horizontal loads. We are also going to drive each wheel separately around corners. This will allow our trains to have a much smaller turning radius.

A tight turning radius

If our trains can have a 15m turning radius, then we imagine them stopping at a township's main station, and perhaps splitting into individual cars and going in a starburst out past the ring road. These trains go back and forth with just the right amount of transfer time to work with the township shuttle.

Track adjustment robots

The computer on our new trains will precisely monitor all inertial readings, tying the anomalies to individual track connectors. Because we will be using big rails, these will be further apart. Readings in excess of allowable tolerances will trigger a track alignment report to be sent to the track alignment system.

Then, flattish, track alignment robots will head out to the appropriate sections of track. These robots will occupy a channel at the center of the rails. This will be in a position where the trains and their brakes can pass over them. The robots will have these arms with hex-point allen wrenches that measure and manage turns in tenths of a revolution. These robots work in pair with a train sensing robot. This sensing robot hangs out 60 seconds down the line. When a train comes, the sensing bot sends a message and the adjustment bot(s) retract their arms and lay low. Then after the train passes, they get back to work.

Just in case, the arms will be made of hollow aluminum and the trains will have a protection grill for them. If the train hits the arm, the arm will be ruined, but it will not cause any problems for either the train or the bot.

The robotic adjustment bots will all be self propelled and will have multiple identical arms that can adjust perhaps 4 screws at once, so they can work faster. They will be capable of moving between sites and working in groups.

These adjustment arms will insert large pointed allen wrenches into giant large allen bolts and twist to adjust either the track elevation or horizontal alignment, or both. Thus robots raise or lower the

rails so all stretches of track are precisely aligned to within millimeters of the optimal. On these rails, we should be able to move at speeds that approach those of jet aircraft today.

Vertical track adjustment

We may see a tiny rise in the ground occasionally due to settlement somewhere else, but 99% of the time the problem will be settling and we need a method of raising and supporting the tracks when the viaducts settle unevenly.

Make the brackets so they can raise the tracks by up to say 10cm (4"). I base my system on giant stubby all-threads (8cm?) with a transverse spline. This is spun/actuated by a transverse 90° cross screw, (like a hose clamp screw). And there is probably an allen hex-screw pointing towards the center of the tracks. This allen screw fits into a body with a funnel opening to help guide the robot's allen wrench into place.

The robots come along and inserts its allen wrench and adjusts the track when needed.

Jet fast, train cheap

I bet that people can go almost as fast in trains as they now do in commercial airlines — using maybe 3% of the energy.

No crossings

We will put our trains either on raised viaducts, or inside of small-mesh chain-link tubes. Anyone crossing a rail line must go under or over it, not through it. Rail gets right of way.

Mag-lev speeds

maglevs routinely go 506kph or 315 mph. The record is 603-kph, or about 374 mph. But maglevs are still vulnerable to track settling. I have felt this myself on the Shinkansen. I bet we can go faster using steel wheels on 6-meter robotically adjusted steel tracks.

Maglevs still need smooth tracks too

I have ridden on the Shinkansen, and a dip in the track is still a dip in the track, no matter how you cushion the dip. It is much cheaper to use spring and hydraulic shock absorbers than magnets. To me, maglevs are little more than a bone-head way to do shock absorbers.

Besides, if you use robots to adjust wide gauge tracks, then you don't need the maglev, or the suspension really.

The boondoggle of mag-lev

I want to say emphatically, that magnetic levitation trains are right up there with windmills as one of the stupidest, most energy wasting boondoggle technologies ever conceived of.

Imagine a train with steel wheels on steel

tracks — but tracks 6 meters apart. Imagine super sensitive inertia-monitor and weight bearing on the wheels scales on each wheel to measure up ward force. Imagine a chip-based positioning system accurate to the foot. Imagine this fed to track adjusting robots that keep our rail-tracks perfectly smooth. Imagine trains with strapped braking that can brake with up to 4G's of deceleration. These are trains that can go even faster than the maglevs of today — because maglevs operate on tracks that settle.

It is simply not necessary to levitate trains, because steel wheels on precisely aligned and self-adjusting steel tracks will get the train going just as fast as mag-lev. There is no need to spend 100 times as much money on levitating magnets. Instead, we should have 100 times as much steel-on-steel rail lines.

We should also note the absurd cost of building all rail infrastructure today. Our parasite has obviously gotten ahold of all the companies that build infrastructure for the "obstreperous... steam devil."

Weight and bridges

Lets keep our railcars light

While weight is not quite as important with trains as with road vehicles, it is still quite important for three reasons.

- 1) The cost of bridges is all about loading. Lower the load and greatly lower the cost of all bridges.
- 2) The span of bridges is all about loading. Lower the load and get much larger bridge spans and more of the planet that is useful.
- 3) Stopping distance is a matter of weight divided by braking. Lowering the weight makes for faster braking.

How light can we get our railcars?

- 2) We will use truss frames.
- 3) We will use smaller lighter wheels.
- 4) They will have electric motors not engines.
- 5) They will be without transmissions.
- 6) They will have no generators or fuel tanks.
- 7) They will have no batteries.
- 8) They won't need much of a suspension because the tracks will be robotically adjusted and ultra smooth. As well, the track gauge will make for trains with 4 to 15 times less lateral pitching.

Robot container handling is not expensive

It will not cost much to have a robot system to pick up containers from one railcar and put them on another.

Use a different gauge for the lightweight system

We will have a wide gauge train system for normal places, we will have another narrow gauge for the places where we have to build expensive bridges and

tunnels. After all, we don't want our heavy trains accidentally being used in places where they overload the infrastructure. And once we have done that, we are free to use whatever gauge we want. Perhaps after all we do want to use 1.5m gauge systems for our slow moving trains on mountains and bridges. These are half the width of a conventional container. It is enough for passengers, but without cabin movement.

Heavyweight railcars

One of the advantages of using heavy mass viaducts to stop our trains is that our rails have enormous footings and they will be able to handle almost any weight of load we care to put on them. This will help us scale up our mining and industrial output.

Lighter than busses

Busses need to:

- 1) Carry fuel.
- 2) Have a heavy internal combustion engine.
- 3) Have a transmission and differential.
- 4) Be structurally strong enough to handle pot holes, and the constant bouncing on the highway.
- 5) Have a suspension for pot holes, and the constant bouncing on the highway.
- 6) have more power for grades and turns that no railroad could ever make.

So railcars should be lighter than trucks, and the fact that they are heavier and more expensive is not real. It is like how trains cost 24x as much as minivans and busses cost 5x as much. It is just Arab lies. It is like how we all think that 4" oil pumps have to be any bigger than 4" water pumps — which are about the size of a microwave oven.

Lighter and cheaper than busses

Less than the cost of a bus

Our new railcars should be cheaper than busses of equal luxury because they will have:

- 1) no expensive, high-maintenance, internal combustion engine,
- 2) no transmission or differential
- 3) no exhaust system,
- 4) no emissions control system,
- 5) no fuel tank, flammable fuel, or fuel system,
- 6) no steering system
- 7) no windshield,
- 8) No expensive tires to replace.
- 9) Their frame will not have to be as strong structurally
- 10) Their suspensions should be less robust because of the super flat and predictable rails they operate on.
- 11) They need no operator equipment, seat or compartment

Ordinary passenger railcar should therefore be less expensive than busses per seat.

Passenger cars: Thin bottom trusses on casters

Two layers of sheet metal are stamped and welded together. The thin outer layer has holes for windows. The inner layer is heavier and used as a frame. The sides of the truss bear on the wheels directly. The floor is only 20cm (perhaps 23cm) thick because the span is only 6m

There are brakes and track alignment wheels, air conditioning and heat. Some cars are completely self propelled, some are minimally self propelled. No cars have enough power to get over mountain passes. For this all must call a special locomotive.

Freight cars: Thick bottom trusses on casters

Some of these will be designed to handle weights 3x today's trains, or say 450 tons. To minimize the waste of dead load, we will make the standard height of the cars say 1.2 meter over the tracks. This will allow us to have heavy load floor trusses that are up to 90cm thick.

Giant wheels designed to increase derailment

Anyone who has ever ridden a skateboard knows how even the tiniest surface defect will often stop the vehicle dead in its tracks. By contrast, a bike with its huge wheels will often roll over low curbs.

Now lets consider the flanges on a railcar wheels. Are those more likely to roll off the rails if they are bigger or smaller? Clearly they are a bit more likely to derail with bigger wheels, for the ramp is shallower.

Giant heavy wheels

There is no reason to use the huge heavy railroad wheels we use today. We can use 20cm (8") railcar wheels that fit within the railcar's floor. These are in no way inferior to the big wheels.

Fins not mass

If we have problems with heat dissipation in our wheels, we should use fins to increase their surface area and heat dissipation.

Made to fail

Railcars don't seem to be designed with any thought at all towards reducing their weight. In fact, they seem like they were deliberately designed to be as heavy as possible. I mean, just compare how much engine-less busses weigh per passenger relative to engine-less railcars. I bet that the railcars are 3 times as heavy at least.

We really should reduce the weight of our passenger rolling stock, particularly the wheels where weight is not only moved but spun. This especially, if we are going to push our railcars around 18 hours a day for 50 years.

Truss Railcars

Today's railcars rest on large heavy I beams. A much stronger and lighter approach would be to make the entire railcar a truss. Here, we imagine that the sides, top, floor and the divider frames will be made from sandwiches of stamped out sheet metal. And the trusses will have tabs that mate precisely with the other parts of the frame. Thus the entire frame will be a segmented truss box. These we will make by the tens of thousands each year, all identical, until we have another identical model.

And remember that here, weight is not just about energy efficiency, but safety at any given speed due to reduced braking loads.

Lighter trains = exponentially cheaper bridges

There will be special engine-only cars where there are steep grades to overcome, or where the cars will go extra fast, but all cars will be able to go over any bridge all by themselves. And they will also be capable of coupling and decoupling at speed, as well as drafting like a pod of bicycle racers.

Not only this, but all our cars will be shorter and lighter than they are today. And all will be designed with some eye to reducing their weight.

We will take these factors into consideration when we build our rail bridges, for we can halt our trains so they can cross certain long bridges one car at a time. And we can build these bridges to bear only one car at a time, and not 50. Thus our bridging ability will grow immensely relative to cost. And this will transform our ability to use our planet's more hilly parts, something that is much needed in this new post-deluvian world of ours.

Making rail bridges cheaply

Today's spaghetti-thin rails have no structural integrity. All they do is add load to a bridge. If we are using true I-beams for our rails, this need not happen. In fact, we can use our rails as the bottom chords of our bridge trusses.

Driving bridges are heavy

Nowhere is our road-based system of transportation so wasteful as with bridges. I mean, the roadways are just so unnecessarily heavy and expensive to build. And on top of this the dynamic loads can be so variable. So we design our bridges for extremely heavy loads.

New rail loads can be 20x lower on bridges

- 1) No need for paving
- 2) Vehicle weights can be controlled
- 3) We can enforce a one vehicle at a time rule.
- 4) The railcars can be made lighter than road vehicles.
- 5) The railcars can decouple and pass one at a time over the bridge.

The Spruce St. bridge

In San Diego, there is this beautiful 50m? pedestrian suspension bridge over a canyon. Look at the tiny cables. Look at the tiny concrete anchors holding it in place. It is all about load.

If we had a system for managing bridge loads, we could use so much more of our planet.

Cheap prefabricated bridges

To crush the cost of our new rail system, lets make standardized, mass produced structural steel track trusses of varying spans as standard items in the national construction product catalog. We can have prefab 3m, 5m, 7m, 9m, 11m, 13m, 15m, 20m, 25m, 30m, 35m, 40m, etc.

Suspension truss bridges

Imagine the Golden Gate bridge, but with a hollow rectangular steel truss instead of a roadway. This has two suspension cables above, and two stabilizing cables below. Through this bridge might flow mini light-weight self-propelled railcars perfectly spaced and scheduled. If we do this, many more bridges will become financially viable, and much more of the planet will become usable.

Metros

Absurdly crowded urban metros

Here is a good demonstration that modern democracy is a sham. Look at how in so many metro systems around the world, we see these systems that cost billions and billions to build out. Look at how perhaps 1/4 of all weekday ridership is forced to stand while there is normally plenty of room for more cars, or rail capacity for more trains.

Why don't they buy another car for each train? And if the stations are too small like in Japan, why don't they lengthen the stations a little bit if their great city needs it? Why don't they use end feeding "express" cars on the ends of the trains? This way the trains can be 2 cars longer than the stations

Why don't they use computers to make the trains run faster? Why don't they fix those scary dips? why must the train lurch in that same spot for decades?

Nowhere is the situation more obviously absurd than in the congested cities where the stations are all designed for more cars than the trains actually use. How do you justify forcing your riders to stand when all you have to do is buy a couple boxes on wheels? Sorry, that was boxes on wheels with brakes, supermarket doors and air-conditioning. What are we doing? Here it certainly seems as if "we" are trying to discourage transit use.

Incidentally, whenever you see a big group of people going in 180 degrees the wrong direction from

the one common sense would suggest, you can pretty surly bet that Parasite and sons was involved.

In some cities we observe people refusing to force their way onto trains because they are too crowded. And at the same time there is room for 2 more cars at every station on that route. Why can't they spend 1% more to buy a dozen more railcars and boost revenue by 20%? They already spent the billions on the right of way and rails. Why not throw a few pennies and reduce peak automobile traffic? Here you see who is actually running the world.

No door jamming

You can't stick your body in the door to keep it from closing. If you are caught doing this (and all doors are on video) it will cost you a week's pay, just like when you block an intersection with a vehicle. Red light go on 3 seconds before the doors close — and if you touch the closing door, and the police catch you, you pay the fine.

People must queue correctly

The people on the platform must wait beside the doors in the queueing area. They must let the initial mass of exiters off the train off, but they don't have to wait for stragglers. Those who don't wait or jump queue should be fined a day's pay. Those who block the exiters should be fined a day's pay. Repeated offenses should pay more. Not enforcing such rules will make everyone's commute perhaps 20% longer. It will also reduce peak system capacity and cost by a similar percentage.

Keep your stops short

Note how all over the world, the stops are 2, 3, or 4 times longer than they need be to get the people on and off.

Arab-run metros

The parasite struggles to sabotage our efforts to build energy saving metro systems all over the world. The sabotage occurs in many ways. When the trains stop for no reason, or are delayed, I always assume it is them at work, particularly if it is at morning rush hour.

Jerky metro trains

What a joke. Here we are in 2014 and we can't figure out a way to make our metro cars speed up and slow down in a smooth and even way. Why must people be constantly thrown into each other?

Short trains, short station stories

Our new metro and train cars should be as short as possible, this is to lower the height to width ratio, but it is also to reduce the number of steps between floor levels at interchanges. Put the air conditioning at the car ends, not on top. Likewise put the bag storage on either the floor or on a chest level shelf. No overhead

bag storage. The trains can be very long, just don't make them tall.

Shallow subway stations rule

In order to maximize the efficiency of our new metro system, let's be careful to put the boarding areas as close as practical to the people riding them. I mean, just look at how convenient some of New York's shallower subway stations are.

Even the metros get safety compartments

This will allow us to operate our metros at higher speeds.

How the Arabs sabotaged Barcelona's subway system

Barcelona is a very densely populated big city. Its subway system could have been an example for others. The biggest problem are:

- 1) Most stations are too deep and are thus inconvenient.
- 2) Most entries are far from the boarding platform
- 3) The key interchanges involve ridiculously long walks, some with stairway after stairway. Don't make people walk great distances between trains or your metro system will suck.
- 4) The stations are absurdly hot by design

The last time I was in Barcelona, I was taking the metro from Plaza Espana to Ramblas. At one end of the platform wall, near the vending machines, there is a place where cool outside air from the night leaks into the sweltering station. This is why I say the Barcelona subway system is hot by design. How come they can't just blow air through the hallways? Here you see how your world is run by the Arab parasite race.

How the Arabs sabotaged Kiev's metro system

I write from memory and my travel times may be a bit off:

They built this system 20 or 30 stories underground. This was supposedly so the people of the city could survive a thermo-nuclear attack. The thing is that it takes about 8 minutes to ride what are surely some of the world's longest escalators and get to your train from the street. It also takes about 8 minutes on average to get from your train to the street. This is in addition to the 7 minutes (on average) it takes to get to the station from your building, and the 7 minutes it takes to get from the station to your destination building. It also takes say 5 minutes on average for your train to arrive and maybe 20 minutes for your train takes to get to its destination. All in all it takes maybe 55 minutes to get from building A to building B by metro — more than twice as long as a car takes at night, and still slower in rush hour.

This is what Einstein's theory of relativity was

The stations have only toilets, police, water, emergency care and no seats. The toilets are accessed by walking past the front desk of the police. There should be no commerce (including begging and

busking and advertising) in the stations or the trains. There should also be no loitering in the stations.

Passenger interchanges

- 1) Many train doors on both sides of trains.
- 2) Driverless trains go at rapid intervals.
- 3) Super quick movement between half of trains.

Moving walkways are for people in a hurry

Why are MOVELATORS (=escalators and moving walkways) so darn slow? Who's idea is it that we all move as slow as the (s)lowest common denominator? Who wants to halve, or TERVE (reduce by 2/3) the carrying capacity of our transit systems by slowing them down as much as possible. Who wants us moving as slow as possible, as slow as they can get away with? Lets be clear, escalators and elevators do not exist to help out the elderly or the disabled. These exist primarily to help people to move faster. Set the operating speeds for able bodied people of normal intellect and co-ordination and timing. If necessary, have a few training escalators or MOVELATORS so people can learn to use these thing that move a brisk speed. Also, have flashing lights at the end and train people to never stop within 10m of the inlet or outlet.

Cities in a grid, not in a hex or oct

There is no need for the diagonals, except perhaps to the corners.

Triple feed system

- 1) The S-bahn trains go about city
- 2) The U-bahn connect to the S-bahn
- 3) The township shuttles connect from the township station to interchanges.

Railcar junctions

Trains switch tracks, shuttles don't

Shuttle trains don't need to switch. Each route has two short lines with two stops. One comes in while the other goes out. The cars may decouple, but there is no need to switch lines.

For the regular "cross country" trains, we can't do this. We can't send all the trains down the line and then send all of them back on the same line. There will be a large time gap between when the last train goes out and the first one comes back. What needs to happen is that at the end of each long paired line, the trains need to change tracks.

A weak way to do railcar junctions

The light-weight, bus-light railcars will have maybe 8 or 16 pneumatic tires, tiny tires, only designed to go say 30kph max. Rather like the light-weight temporary spare tires some automobiles have. These are not designed for high speed, or for any lateral

turning loads.

These will be just inside the main rolling wheels. These tires will be down below rail surface further than all the guidance and derailment equipment. Either that, or they will be retractable like aircraft landing gear. Here we imagine the INTERRAIL area being depressed to receive the this "landing gear" as it is lowered.

When the empty trains reach the junction they will automatically stop at a particular location, and automatically laterally retract their anti-derailment systems out of the rail web. This will be relatively simple to design because the retraction is along the actuation vector of this equipment.

Once retraction is complete, The train will automatically roll forward, and hit a gentle driveway or "dry-dock" ramp. When the tires between the rails make contact, the railcar will roll forward and be lifted up maybe 60cm (2-ft) above the rails. This is enough that all the INTERRAIL EQUIPMENT is not rubbing on the ground.

The junction will simply be a large flat paved area. If the railcar simply needs to change from one sealed track to its twin to go in the opposite direction, the "dry dock" is Y-shaped. If many railcars need to exchange in one place (such as our sleeper car network) then the "dry dock" is shaped like a big traffic wheel, with an outer sunburst shape leading to the various rail-ends

The tire wheels will probably have their own tiny low-gear motors. At Y-junctions, they will only need to go perhaps 15kph. But at the larger sunburst junctions, they may need to go perhaps 25kph. There will also be a steering mechanism and a line following mechanism to steer the vehicle from point-A to point-B. Because of the lack of cross traffic and triple redundant anti-collision tech, all of our trains will be driverless, even at the junctions.

junction batteries

The trains that use the round junctions above will probably need batteries capable of powering them for a couple km. The ones using the Y-shaped junctions will only need power for few hundred meters at a time.

Draw this 3x once for reversal, once for junction, once for the donut f8f9f88f

A better approach to switching tracks?

This is probably easier and cheaper than the pneumatic tire approach just described. We simply have a segment of track at the end of the line that is as long as a typical train of railcars. This segment of ordinary track sits upon a 2nd set of special transverse tracks. Thus the segment of ordinary track can be shifted from track to parallel track. The railcars enter the switch track, and are shifted laterally to align with whatever track. They either continue on forward, or reversing direction.

It is also possible to imagine the transverse tracks being configured in a large donut shape with maybe as many as 40 railheads and several transverse shuttles moving the trains between the various railheads.

The main advantage of this TRACK MOVING approach is that the cars don't need retractable guidance and braking wheels as well as retractable driving tires, or batteries as in the TIRED approach. Thus we shift the junction equipment off our trains making them both lighter and less complex.

Airplane connections need 5x more time

With air travel, you have to exit through one door, get across a huge airport, get through security, get your ticket verified pre-boarding, and then board through one door.

Trains on the other hand have many doors to exit from. Trains are all linear and compress well in stations making for short distances between vehicles. There is little need for security because railcars can't be hijacked, and bombs are relatively ineffective. They verify you ticked after you have boarded. And finally there are many doors to board from.

Therefore, a properly times air connection gives you about 1:15 and a properly timed train connection gives you about 15 minutes. On top of this, railways are less subject to delay for weather, and mechanical issues than touchy turbine engines.

Rail networks better than air travel

Changing trains is much easier than changing planes. So the national rail system functions much better as an actual network, a system where people change vehicles multiple times — rather than a point to point network.

Rail replaces both highways and airports

A national high-speed rail network is capable of eliminating most traffic in both the highway network and air traffic network. Once built, the fuel savings are well over 95% for both replaced networks. There will be 10x fewer transportation deaths. The system will be a bit faster than almost all domestic air travel and much faster than all intercity driving.

The Arabs actually hate it when we fly

Flying is a terribly inefficient way to get from here to there, but in comparison to our 2-ton personal wind plows, it is actually nothing. In other words, from the Arab standpoint, it is marvelous that we are all flying from here to there, but unfortunately we are doing it together 300 at a time, so flying actually burns less fuel than driving.

The Arabs hate direct flights

Every time an aircraft takes off, it uses over 2 hours of cruising fuel to get to cruising altitude. So two 1 hour

flights use 6 hours of fuel, while one two hour flight uses 4 hours of fuel. Thus a 3 hour flight uses 5 hours of fuel, a 1 hour flight uses 3 hours of fuel. Actually the shorter flights fly lower and suffer slower lower mileage flights to save on climb fuel, so a 1 hour flight uses more like 2.5 hours of fuel.

The flight vs. the ride to the airport

Lets say you are on a 5-hour flight (that uses 7 hours of fuel due to take off). This has 252 passengers and uses 1008-gallons. That is 4-gallons per passenger. If your airport is 50 miles out and you are driving in a 25mpg SUV. you use 4-gallons of gas getting to and from the airport. And if you are getting dropped off and picked up, then you are using 8-gallons of gas, twice as much as the flight uses. So the Arabs don't really care about us flying and using oil. In fact they would much rather that we drove. And here is why flying is dangerous, fearsome, annoying, degrading, and time consuming as possible.

Snakes on a plane film

SNAKES are often a metaphor for people trying to SNEAK goods through one of Mideast Inc.'s trade sphincters. Snakes on a plane refers to people who use airplanes to move drugs. The recreational drug rackets are very profitable for the parasite, and this film was the command broadcast to get the drug sneakers off the planes.

At the end of film credits, we see the snakes being x-rayed in the baggage. This was just before the Brother Barak Hussein Ob•ana's administration called for those police-state body scanners. These were not to prevent terrorists, but to prevent snakes from sneaking drugs onto airplanes and taking a bite out of Mideast drug racket revenues. And incidentally those Arab-looking mixed race kids singing at the end of the film are little doubt harem brats — if you want to know what most Haremi look like.

The new airports

Soon there will be practically no domestic air traffic. Except for cost to coast flights, the trains will simply be faster and cheaper. And with regard to these, a great many people will opt for a private room on wheels offered by the rail system. So domestic air travel will fall by well over 90%.

And with regard to international air travel, that will all be direct flights. So there will be no connecting flights. And here, all passengers will have to clear immigration and customs, so there is no need for those insanely costly baggage handling systems. And there is no need for the big entry temples and baggage collection halls.

Here we imagine a row of dots between two runways. Each dot gets a couple spread-out Township shuttle cars. Surrounding each car stop is a

starfish of docks for aircraft. So you arrive at the airport your baggage is loaded onto the plane you are boarding. And the same in reverse when you arrive. Getting to the entry gate is a matter of choosing the right car at the metro interchange. Getting back is simply a matter of walking out of your gate and over to the escalators down 3-meters to the train platform. There you get on a township shuttle. This is under the tarmac at the airport and then comes up to grade once it is past the airport. These leave every 10 minutes, and zip to the nearest interchange at 400kph traveling 186km in 30 minutes. There are perhaps three pairs of these lines connecting each regional airport to each major city nearby, or an interchange. Or perhaps they travel 40km in 6 minutes, plus 2 minutes for acceleration and deceleration and 2 minutes for passengers to get off and then on.

I imagine one such airport being built about 150km east-northeast of Austin, maybe 30km east of Texas City, built right at the main Texas rail interchange. This is right at the locus of transit between Dallas, Houston, San Antonio and Austin. The sale of real estate in Texas City and surrounding areas pays for building all the new super-inexpensive (per person) rail infrastructure and the new airport. The land (in the middle of nowhere) should/will cost practically nothing.

It will be a short trip from the airport to the interchange, and then maybe 40 minutes to any of the previously mentioned cities.

Other airport ideas

No airport should have more than 10% glazing per square foot of terminal floor area. All glazing portals shall be 2.5cm wire-mesh fire glass. All portions of all terminals shall be identical and mass produced in our nation. All shall be made from pre-cast reinforced concrete. Due to bomb risk, there shall be no public vehicle access.

These airports will cost over 90% less than current airports. They will also be linked by 400kph trains and for this reason they can be located far from our urban centers. In fact, we might just say that no airport or flightpath should go within 100km of an urban center for reasons connected with the September 11 attacks.

I envision the continental United States as having only around 8 of these new airports — northwest, center-west, southwest, Chicago (200km south of Chicago), northeast, center-east, south-east, Texas (in the center of the triangle,

Now some people might fly between say Los Angeles and New York, but not many. The the intercity travel time will be 6 hours and the early check-in and baggage collection will make that 8.5 hours and there will be 400kph express trains that take maybe 8 hours. Trains will be cheap and frequent and you will get a cabin and you can go from

any city to any city. No, there will be few domestic flights. And almost all flights will be to other continents.

Maybe North America will have only 14 airports and South America will have 8, and Africa might have 5, and Europe might have 9. In fact, we imagine a world with only perhaps 70 commercial airports.

Sabotage

European cobblestone roads today

Today, cobblestone roads in Europe consist of split rocks about 10-20cm thick over a sand base of varying thickness.

How Roman roads were non-roads

Firstly, the road base was absurdly thick, over 1.5m thick, and this served no purpose except to justify the high cost and slow rollout of Roman roads, the maglev trains of their day. The Roman road bases were so thick, most are still in place 2000 year later. In fact, they are about 15x as thick as they need to be. Because of this the roads were more than 15x as expensive as they needed to be.

The Roman road base consisted of large softball to melon sized rocks and dirt and was far too uneven to move either hard wheeled vehicles or livestock over. On top of this went a thin bed of sand and then a covering of thin baked tile "pavers" (they are still called that in fact) that constantly developed pot-holes and needed repair. This layer served the exact same purpose as the asphalt on our roads today. It was wonderfully slick and smooth, but it only lasted about a decade or so before the road became useless as a paved road.

So not only were the Roman roads very expensive to build, they were also very expensive to maintain. And if they weren't maintained, in not too many years, the giant rocks in the base would become exposed and then the roads would become entirely useless. And all this was an intentional aspect of their design. In fact, the design of Roman roads really existed to squander the Roman highway building and maintaining resources. (search: nucleus layer, cursus rapidi, and cursus publicus = public mail.)

Interstate highway system 1.0

Now supposedly, ancient Rome's 85,000 km of

"Roman roads" (viae militares) were constructed for military and administrative purposes, and not for trade and carting goods. But why not? Rome suffered repeated grain shortages for centuries and it was totally dependent on grain imported from the Mideast (Egypt and Tunisia). Why not help French grain to get to Rome? Why use the roads to attack the people who would have been happy to sell Rome food and end its dependence on Mideast grain?

Instead, we read how expensive it was for the Romans to move things by road. For example, it was said that moving a cartload of grain 300 miles doubled its cost. Apparently, even though Rome had a hugely expensive interstate highway system already built out, and in place, it was still cheaper to ship goods from Egypt than to truck them from 200 miles away by ox cart. So the Roman Roads were not only over-engineered and hugely expensive, they did not work for commercial purposes.

Now obviously, this was our parasite's doing, so that the use of competing Roman (high) roads was kept to a minimum: Roads that competed with the Mideast's shipping monopoly (the low or loo road). And here, once again, we see a western democracy (Rome) doing something stupid, and once again, the desperate land of no resources is the beneficiary.

Now if you want a modern analog for the costliness of Roman roads, just look at the economic stupidity and boondoggle of magnetic levitation trains. The simple truth is that trains can go almost as fast with steel wheels on steel tracks. There is no need for magnetic levitation that costs hundreds of times more money per mile to build. Maglev is a ruse to reduce construction of top quality steel-on-steel rail lines that will cut into our oil use for both oil guzzling automobiles and oil guzzling aircraft.

The Romans would have prospered nicely if they had 15 times more ordinary roads that were about 15 times thinner and cheaper than the wastefully over-designed roads they built. The same holds true with modern trains: America would similarly prosper if it had a new system of 400 kph steel-on-steel trains than one of 500 kph maglev train line. For the same cost we might get a 60,000 km national system of steel-on-steel trains instead of a 3,000 km system of magic magnetic levitation trains. And this is not counting the energy required to keep the heavy train airborne.

a Roman road trip

The Romans started their elaborate system of stone roads starting around 310BC with the Appius Claudius. At this time, the Romans obviously thought it was worth building the 132 mile Via Appia (the Appian Way or bee-line road) from Rome to Capua (near Naples). This was as an alternative to sailing down the coast an equal distance. Why bother building the road if ox cart transportation was so

difficult and expensive? Why didn't the Romans just use boats? The road must have been better or cheaper.

After the defeat of the mercenary forces of Pyrrhus, of Epirus in 280 BC, the Via Appia was extended 234 miles to Rome's main shipping port in Brundisium (Brindisi) on the 'heel' of Italy, making a road that is 366 miles long. As late as 200 BC, Brundisium was Rome's main port for shipping to the Eastern Mediterranean. The implication is clearly that it was preferable to ship to Brundisium and then go 366 miles over land to Rome than to sail an extra 450-odd miles through the 3-mile wide straits of Messina (with Sicily). Not only that, but we have to ask why the Romans even bothered to build the Via Appia at all, if shipping was so much cheaper. My bet is that that shipping only became cheaper around 200BC, when trucking (ox-carting) became more expensive for a variety of reasons: highway terrorism, ox-cartel, or teamster/taxi Mafia.

Anyway, here we come to a partial understanding of the peculiar desire that modern Mid East immigrants have to enter the taxi industry. The land of no resources is apparently using the same play book; still struggling to monopolize the transport industry, wherever and however. And with respect to the teamsters; now you understand that it was the Sphinx Mafia that corrupted their organization.

The parasite absolutely hates roads

Roads enable its slave states to trade with each other and this is always bad — for the parasite. So its solution was the Roman road. These were both hugely expensive and quick to become useless. They were the parasite's choice for roads in the house of the host, the house of war, the Dar-al-harb. The asphalt roads are on purpose just like the garbage hand tools they sell in Home Depot, and the easy rust cars.

The parasite must interfere with our exchanges

Since the time of Odious Rex at least, the parasite has sought to discourage local commerce in the land of its hosts. Here are some ways it does this:

- 1) Make it hard to build intercity roads.
- 2) Make the land acquisition process something expensive involving overpaid professional arguers.
- 3) Make the land acquisition process time consuming.
- 4) Make the land acquisition subject to appeal.
- 5) Make roads oversized and expensive by law.
- 6) Make road construction artificially expensive.
- 7) Allow slow obsolete vehicles (like horse carriages) to slow the road for faster vehicles.
- 8) Encourage the proliferation of street lights and stops.
- 9) Attack and terrorize railroad traffic with train robberies.
- 10) Attack and terrorize road traffic with highway

robbery.

11) Attack and terrorize those who would share rides.
Here is why hitch hiking became so dangerous right as the Arab oil embargo hit.

12) Have weak rules against crowding the roadway, such as in so many parts of Asia today.

13) Make fuel expensive.

14) Make vehicle insurance expensive.

15) Control and rig the taxis so they are terribly overpriced.

They built'em iron-cheap 150 years ago

In the beginning of rail travel, the rails themselves were by far the most expensive part of the railroad. So what the builders did is figure out how to use the steel as efficiently as possible. What they came up with is putting the steel over big heavy wood boards that are only about 8" apart. The thing is that today, the rail steel is no longer really at all expensive.

We are being deceived about the cost of laying the skinny, flimsy, ribbon-like rails from 150 years ago, when steel was the most expensive part of the railroad. Everything has changed and the entire concept of a railroad must be re-evaluated from first assumptions.

The high cost of railroads

There are a couple of bridges over the 10 freeway near Palm springs. Here we can compare the current scale of a railroad with the scale of an 8-lane shouldered highway. The railroads are utterly tiny by comparison.

How did the rich railroads go bankrupt?

At least on the frontier, the US government used to give railroad companies a half a mile of land on either side of their lines as an incentive to build railroads. Where did all the land go? How could our sup-efficient railroads have gone bankrupt so fast?

The world's worst maps

What type of map is overall the world's most distorted and schematic? Isn't it the transit maps from the world over? This is intentional. It is Arab sabotage of our energy saving metro systems.

Amtrak and Greyhound are intentionally awful

The parasite hates fuel efficient trains and busses in America.

Nice containers on rusty-old railcars

Funny how the containers on our Western rail systems generally look so much nicer than the railway cars they ride on. Funny how how graffiti "artists" are so much concerned about being seen by transit users.

How the devil plagues the rails

Be on guard for any of the following

Not having an independent right of way

Overly slow speed limits "for safety"

Urban speed limits due to neighbor noise complaints

Times when the trains can't run due to neighbors

Having dips in the rails that slow the trains

Loose rails that make noise in urban areas

Frequent break downs

Dirty seats

Cloth seats

Smelly trains, or passengers

Filthy stations

Inaccessible stations

Stations infested with awful people

Raised trains with precarious steps

Filthy bathrooms in trains and stations

Bathrooms without working sinks, like around Rome

Railcars that rock excessively from side to side

Long unsafe single-compartment railcars

Poor information about trains

Constantly schedule changing

Inconvenient times

Constant work

Constant train delays

Multi-year expensive upgrade projects that slow traffic and then result in no apparent change

\$2.4 million railcars

Overpriced station commerce

Unheated station waiting areas

No seats in waiting areas

Missing escalators or elevators

No down escalators

Over-crowded trains

Overly infrequent trains

Expensive train fares that cost more than flying

Crime on trains

Graffiti on trains and along tracks

Poorly heated trains

Noisy trains

Poorly air conditioned trains

Excessively air conditioned trains

Train air conditioning that breaks down frequently

Hermetically sealed trains with inoperable windows

Windows too big and too bright

Uncomfortable seats

Seats with no back support

Seats with an uncomfortable headrest

Dirty seats or dirty headrests

Dirty carpet

Smelly compartments

Toilets that flush onto the tracks in the stations

Filthy train toilets

No sleeper cars

6-person sleeper cars

Excessively expensive sleeper cars

Sleeper cars with doors that don't lock

No privacy curtains

Dirty waiting areas

Narrow gauge unstable rails.
 Tall and narrow railcars
 Tracks on gravel that settles under the hammering of railcars.
 Trains that sound their horns over and over
 Long lines to buy tickets
 Tickets that are only good for one particular train
 Mandatory round trip tickets
 Tickets that are cheaper if you buy them in advance
 Long walk to use the metro system
 Excessively hot stations and connections (i.e. Barcelona)
 Baggage up high where its forms a dangerous dynamic load
 No chains for overhead baggage.
 Excessive ceiling heights that play on the height to width ratio
 Unnecessarily heavy railcars
 On-grade automobile crossing with low railway speed limits
 Unfenced rail lines in urban areas with low speed limits
 Walking on rail lines is not a crime. This lowers rail speed
 Wooden trestles on gravel, both are unstable
 Convenient train stations get closed
 Key railroad assets sold
 Money spent on stations and not on rails or railcars
 No way to lock the door to one's sleeping compartment
 The entry steps are unnecessarily irregular and dangerous
 The platform is not co-planar with the railcar's floor
 No free wifi or electricity for devices
 Station shops blowing their hot A/C exhaust into the hot station.
 A lack of clocks
 Poorly designed tables fixed in between our seats.
 The seats are unnecessarily thick in a way that blocks the use of the space under the seat
 Trash receptacles are oversized and obstruct the pleasure of the window seats
 The train rolls for 15 minutes at 20kph approaching the station.
 Repeated media messages showing rails and trains in every Nazi concentration camp photos frequently showing railcars and rails.
 And finally, I have looked long and hard for other ways to secretly sabotage trains and I can't think of any more. Is there any way to secretly sabotage our trains that the Arabs have not thought of?

Rail cargo

Advantages of a peripheral rail cargo terminal

- 1) Cost — Multiple townships can share one distribution center.
- 2) Cost — Land near the passenger terminal is the

most "expensive". Peripheral land is cheap.
 3) This is not just a place where trains are laded. It is also a bot livery a warehouse area and a distribution center. It is dumb to put those space-hungry, low-value uses at a township's center.
 3) Nobody is picking anything up, so only the people maintaining in the robotic delivery system are going to this place. And to emphasize, these people are not getting involved with any package's movements or location. All they do is keep the scanners scanning, the conveyors conveying, and the computer up and running.
 4) Goods can move at as slower rate, and with goods moving more slowly, there is no need for tethered braking. Thus the rails will be much cheaper to build.
 5) It is not just cargo-in, but it is also cargo-out, stinky cargo, garbage, garbage consolidation, and sewage tanks in some places.
 6) We are free to use a larger gauge of track for large items.
 7) Lading time will tend to be longer than passenger exchange and we don't want our passengers waiting for cargo.
 8) It is cheaper to warehouse and distribute stock.
 9) No possibility of collision with a passenger train.
 10 Businesses that need lots of room and shipping will tend to cluster around the cargo terminal. This is better at the periphery than the center.

Advantages of a large gauge cargo terminal

- 1) It will help us to upscale our efforts to prepare for, and deal with the threat posed by ice age climate change.
- 2) It will help increase our efficiency with respect to mineral extraction and infrastructure projects.
- 3) It will help us to automate our construction industry and open a range of possibilities with respect to prefabricated construction and the factory built of housing. Here robot enabled factories will cast whole homes/ apartments in (soon to be cheap) concrete. The structures will be cast at one time, or in large components; several each day, in fully robotic molds.

The lading system

At each station, there will be one ARMBOT for each car of each train. Here we imagine a platform full of telescoping robotic telescopic handler forklifts. These remove and place cargo along with perhaps an overhead hooking, or forklift for palletized goods. And these pallets can be bigger than today. Every shipment is contained in of of a number of standard-sized system boxes up to full trainload.

The lading arm is able to move one boxes/ palate from train to platform or ice versa in perhaps 10 seconds. After one segment of the train is LADED (=unloaded and reloaded) the train moves down the tracks for the lading of another segment of train. When the armbots unload the cargo, some cargo

goes on the platform for later placement on a delivery bot, but much of it goes directly on a bot for delivery.

Organic farming is spread out

If you put a large-enough patch of most crops in one place, you will get bugs. So organic farming means spread out farmers using lots of Arab gasoline to get their produce to market. Here is why it is all the rage in the Arab-run media today.

Now there is nothing wrong with spread out farming and needing less pesticides. So let's do this. Let's imagine this giant valley 200km long by 50km wide. Perhaps we have a cargo train that breaks into 8 parts and has 8 stops. The farmers come with pallet sized produce boxes on trucks. These have pre-printed bar-coded labels on them. Then the robotic load handling system takes a moment and removes the produce boxes from the truck and places them on the doc for the next train to town.

Send your baggage in

The automated parcel delivery system will be slower than our passenger trains. There should be a restriction on the amount of cargo people can roll onto our metro cars.

No overhead baggage

Using overhead baggage storage not only raises the CG and "load sloshing" of our trains, it becomes dangerous in collisions, even if it is behind a bulkhead.

Instead, our new trains will be broad and short so they may go faster. They will have shelves in each passenger compartment, roughly where one or two seats might go. These will have a self-closing grill for a door, a grill that will prevent the bags from flying around in a collision.

Cargo rail foundations

There will be no tethered braking with our cargo trains. In fact, these might only move at a top speed of 100kph, and 80mph for heavy materials.

Metal scaffolds on wheels

There are metal scaffolds capable of supporting dozens of men on buildings over 10 stories. These are not very heavy. Maybe many of our 9-meter railcars will be made from particularly heavy tube steel, but they will be configured like a pair of 2.5m tall trusses with a maybe 3 meters of dead space between them. And on both sides there will be slots for the standard sizes of cargo boxes. Light-weight cargo will move this way. Medium weight cargo also moves this way, but it has to have heavier steel tubing.

The cargo terminal is the first thing people will build

Through the cargo terminal comes all the building blocks of all the townships it will service. In fact, through the cargo line will pass through the cargo terminal will and go to the first township so long as it is still open and under construction. After some months, the township will close and the rail line just after the cargo terminal will be redirected so it supplies the building blocks for the 2nd township.

It is not hard to imagine that a robot shuttle car will run on this line. It will probably be an x-box shape with only a plastic platform in the middle. This will be used to extend the range of our delivery bots, our CABS (=compressed air buggies). It will act as a sort of short, on-grade electric railway to convey the bots between the cargo terminal and the townships it services.

Here we imagine compressed air powered droids leaving the cargo terminal and rolling onto a few flatbed railcars waiting nearby. These are really just platforms made from waterproof structural plastic tiles on a steel frame on wheels. There will be a motor and a top speed of say 40kph. There isn't even a railing. Once the bots get where they are going, they roll off the side onto a like-elevation platform/sidewalk.

Lading refuse

Garbage will also go by the rail-based lading system. Here we imagine mini dumpsters, maybe 1m wide, 1.3m tall and 2m long. These are also self propelled bots, and each night (and when they are full), they roll/crawl off to the cargo terminal to unload. Heavy, oversized and construction material require a special gasoline powered truck-bot for delivery.

Energy wasting heavy ocean cargo containers

Supposedly, they are designed to be stacked on ships. In truth they are heavy to waste energy and thus help the parasite's agenda. They will all soon be mostly obsolete, and not worth hauling around. On our trains, we won't be stacking containers. Instead, we will use lighter containers that do not stack. These new containers will be made mostly from steel reinforced plastic and they will be much lighter than the current shipping containers we use. There will also be a variety of sizes. Keep them light so we can save money on bridges. And they should in general rest on a frame, not a 2nd floor, the 2nd floor is redundant.

What if they break into the container?

Go to youtube and see how easy it is to cut steel plate with a plasma cutter.

The channel conflict with shipping is a good thing

Hopefully we will drive the total abandonment of sea freight to any part of the world that is not an island. We will do this to absolutely destroy the parasite's

agenda.

Trains beat long pipelines

To transport a small amount of crude oil thousands of miles, it is much more efficient to use a rail system, especially if the rail system is already in existence. And especially if the crude is being accumulated from lots of different places. However, if the oil field is only a couple miles from the refinery, then it may not be worth loading and unloading the rail cars.

We should have a clear idea of the relative costs and figure out a formula for the pipeline-length indifference point. This way we will have an idea of when a pipeline is worth building and when a railroad should be used to transport oil. My hunch is that very few long pipelines are worth building, except perhaps where steep mountains prevent the use of rail.

Also, there are strategic, environmental and synergistic advantages of using railcars over pipelines. Railcars are replaceable, and far less subject to sabotage. And Derailments will not result in such large spills as pipelines cause. On top of this, rail systems afford considerably more flexibility with respect to capacity. rail can carry a little or a lot. Finally, if we use our pipeline money to enlarge the rail system we get synergy from a system that can move everything.

Less friction?

I bet it is more energy efficient to move fluids by train than by pipe. I also bet that the railcars are cheaper than pipeline.

Open pit mines are the only way to go

It is really stupid to oppose strip mining. It is by far the most efficient way to get at minerals. Besides, what difference does it make if some remote hill is moved somewhere else and everything is replanted with native vegetation?

Monster trucks in mines are a joke

Our parasite hates all forms of rail transportation in all circumstances.

Are we really to believe that in our pit mines, that the most efficient way to move all the covering dirt is with hundreds of million dollars in diesel dump trucks? And don't the dirt trays wear out faster on trucks than on railcars? And why do they need all those truck drivers and engines and tires that wear out. Why not have two electric trains working in a loop, 10 or 20 or 50 railcars per driver?

Also, there is also no reason why the last legs of the rail line can't be resting on movable bridging trusses; trusses sitting on trestles, so the arcing end of the rail line can be dragged to a new arc every few days.

Also, for what it is worth, trains are much smoother than trucks. There is probably much less

erosion in the dirt trays with rail than with monster trucks, so the costly dirt trays will have to be changed less often — reducing oil use even further. mAlso, in Greek, kata=down and Pillar= puller.

Drag rails mines

We need to make our mine rails and trestles draggable laterally. This way our giant scoopers can follow an excavation line and dump their material right into the railcars going to the mill.

Perhaps, to drag our rails laterally, we will drive a line of I-beams into the ground. Then we can use a computer coordinated line of winches. These might use small motors geared way down to the point that they only pull at a rate of a couple meters per hour.

Bridge and tunnel

The Qingdao bridge is 43km

The channel tunnel or Chunnel is 33km

The straights of Gibraltar are around 12km

China plans to tunnel under the 123km Bohai straight

It is well within the range of human ability to bridge/ tunnel the Bearing Straight. This especially counting the curiously named Dio•mede island.

The London tube

1) Funny how they call the subway a tube in the UK.
2) Funny how they got across the channel in a chunnel tunnel, and didn't use long prefabricated tube section sitting on the sea floor.

Bridging and spanning are blids

Funny how the idea of bridging or spanning a sea makes it hard to talk about tunneling or tubing.

Getting tubed, Riding the tube

Funny how in connection with the ocean this is about surfing and not transportation.

The end of shipping

Soon the world will start using a rail based freight moving system with a marginal cost of practically zero. When we do, the energy-intensive and slow practice of shipping goods in boats will look like yet another one of our parasites self-serving delusions.

Once we start using a rail-based international freight system, it will become immensely profitable to establish a rail connection to cross the Bearing Straight at the curiously named Dio•mede = god•middle island.

The international rail backbone

If there is one thing that will help develop the world economically, it is cheap international transportation. Lets take: Vladivostok, Beijing, Shanghai,

Guangdong, Singapore, Ang•gon, Calcutta, etc., and connect them with Helsinki, Amsterdam, Lisbon, Dakar Cape Town, etc. And lets take Buenos Aires and Rio and connect them with Chicago and Montreal, and Seattle and Anchorage, Vladivostok.

And lets operate this as one of the things our world government maintains in common for all the world to share. Here the cost will be built operating cost (not counting the build-out cost). Here the UM will utterly crush the cost of moving goods internationally, and this will have an immense effect on the industrialization of the poorest nations (so long as they qualify to enter the UM's broad democracy). And here, no nation or nation's state should be permitted to block or tax, or even slow down the most efficient backbone route, not even Arabian Kazakstan, or Arabian Egypt.

Here especially, we will all look at all Mideast and Muslim nations as states in a greater empire. If any Mideast state moves to block, tax or slow down any train route, all Mideast states and their people shall suffer UM sanctions.

We can't afford not to bridge the Bearing Straight

If we are at all serious about oil and labor conservation, then to the maximum extent possible, we should replace energy wasting sea freight with rail freight.

At the very least minimize ship distance.

There is about 10,000km of ocean between Beijing and Los Angeles. On the other hand, the Bearing Straight is only about 70km across, and there are islands along the way. At least we should rail our containers to the bearing straight for the 70km ferry ride across.

Between Alaska and Siberia

Between Fairbanks and Khabarovsk we might want to use 3-gauge (2.4m) tracks, one container wide if undersea tunneling is required.

The sea floor ridge at the Bearing Straight

We can't tunnel across the sea floor ridge. Not only is it hot, but the ground is constantly spreading.

The tsunami funnel at the Bearing Straight

Note the way the Bearing Sea funnels by perhaps 20:1 through the Bearing Straight. We should expect nearly exposed bedrock at even the deepest parts, like with Manhattan, Bahrain and in other tsunami funnels.

We should be able to use robots to drill the sea floor and insert giant expansion bolts to help hold the tubes in place. However, there is no use trying to design our tubes to withstand tsunamis, particularly in tsunami funnels.

Now we might cut the surface of the sea

floor, but that seems harder than simply casting another backup copy to have standing ready in case a tsunami washes the first one away.

2.4m-gauge tracks through Alaska and Siberia?

There is no hurry with our trans-pacific trains. And the terrain leading there is quite mountainous and will require much tunneling and bridging. Perhaps we should use 2.4 gauge tracks as narrow as today's shipping containers.

One line eliminates all transpacific shipping

If one rail line can handle 6 containers per minute 24/7/365, then that is 3.1 million containers per year. If we have two such lines, they can move 6.2 million containers per year. Thus one undersea tube could eliminate all transpacific shipping.

Bedrock bolts

Again, due to tsunami action, the bedrock is probably exposed at the Bearing Straight just like in Manhattan. So we tow floating offshore oil drilling rigs into position. Then we will use these to drill large bolt holes of say 1m diameter in the shallow sea floor. These holes will extend maybe 20m down.

This involves no technological leap at all. And drilling a 1m diameter hole in the sea floor that is 20m deep involves the same amount of surface area and rock cutting as drilling a 20cm oil well hole that is 100m deep.

The bolts will probably be hollow and we will wash the salt water out with freshwater. Then we will pump plasticized concrete in to minimized salt-water corrosion.

4x4 towers

We might put our suspension bridge towers on truss legs. These truss legs will allow water to pass through them, and will not be as prone to the currents and tsunamis. I imagine 4 legs, each composed of 4 trusses bolted to the sea floor. Thus 16 bolts hold each tower to the sea floor.

Break away towers

If we make the towers so they break away in a predictable way, and we have replacement towers standing by, then if the Bearing bridge gets washed away, we can unbolt the stumps and re-attach the new towers.

Where suspension bridges really rule

It is over the seafloor rift. And if the rift is spreading at a rate of 3cm/year, that is 1m in 33 years. So we will make our cables maybe 60cm too long and the bridge will have a bit of a low camber to it, but over the decades, it will optimize.

Make sure to have 2cm, 4cm, 6c, etc. bolt in panels for the rail expansion. Here we imagine a

30cm plugs of I beam being replaced with a 32cm plugs in 10 years. One set of plugs is unbolted, the new set is bolted in its place.

The right way to do long-span suspension bridges

The two main cables are maybe 400m apart at their anchor points.

Thus the cables arc together as well as down due to the rail-truss running down the middle of the cables. This is so the span is stable laterally as well as vertically.

At the center of the cable structure are these giant cable loops that tie with each other, one after another running down the center of this bridge. Resting on these loops are the railway trusses. The bridge itself will weigh nothing in comparison to a conventional roadway bridge. Thus the span will be much greater, and the live load may only be one car in 20 lengths. And these may be special aluminum cargo containers with weight limits on them.

Drone Funiculars

Suspension bridges without the bridge load

Single cable funiculars are unsafe for people because the cables sometimes break. However, two (and especially two pair) cable funiculars are not at all unsafe. And single cable funiculars are fine for freight. These allow us to have the suspension bridge without the weight of the bridge.

Robot container handling is cheap

We should not worry about the cost of robots taking containers from our trains and putting them on a boat or another means of transportation.

Do it to screw the Arabs

Do it to undermine Arab power.

A 20 fold collapse in shipping demand

Instead of having 7billion people using shipping, we will have maybe 350million island dwellers. Just don't scrap the all the old boats. keep many around in places like the great lakes were they are invulnerable to tsunami.

Long skinny bridge moles

The sea floor at the Bearing Straight is only about 50m deep. Maybe we will install 10m wide and 300m long bridge moles every couple km. Then on top of these we string container funiculars. Maybe we will do the same thing for Japan, Sumatra and Java.

Apartment blocks and bridges

Once we get our structure casting house in order, it is not hard to imagine that we will learn how to lower one 7m concrete box form after another, the boxes keying into each other mechanically and providing a form to pump concrete into (thus immobilizing the

key). Imagine there is a vacuumed-out plastic bag in each box. Imagine blowing up an empty balloon with concrete into the plastic bags in each box.

Robots can't die

The Bearing Straight crossing could be entirely robotic. Then if it ever failed, nobody would die. Also robots don't need air or costly ventilation, or heating systems. They can't get the bends, and they don't have to be paid a lot to live in the arctic.

noise and ash

Railways sacrifice nothing to neighbors

There should be no reduced railway speed limits because of people living near the trains. The speed makes little difference for the noise.

Noise skirts [draw this 9i9i34](#)

The railcars should probably have noise skirts that extend down below the rolling surface, so the rolling noise is controlled. We might also have a stem wall on our viaducts that offers an additional baffle.

The rental car return lot at JFK

Here is an absurdity. One of the noisiest loose trestle in the entire New York metropolitan area. What are the odds that it would be right over the handover point between the gas-guzzling car system and the gas-guzzling air system. Here many young suburbanites from hundreds of miles away are disturbed by the "obstreperous" clanked-clank-di-clank-clank-clank of the 50-times more-efficient transit train system the first time they see it. This noise is too well located not to be man-made and propaganda.

Trains can be just as quiet as electric cars at similar speeds. In fact, given that the cars are drafting one another, the trains should be quieter — even without noise skirting.

Quiet trains

There should be no noises, no rattling, no track clacking, no springs squealing, and very quiet engines and fans. There is no need for them to make any noise.

Use sealed motors on the trains.

Sealed electric motors are the way to go in ice ages. This along with raised rail viaducts and ample track cleaning equipment. We might also have lots of roof forms standing by.

Noisy trains

Electric vehicles are by nature practically silent. Why are trains engines so noisy? Are they intentionally made noisy with noisy fans? And why are our subways so noisy?

And what about how trains recently started

sounding their horns over and over? Can you not see that our energy-efficient rail systems were being sabotaged by our oil-vending Mideast parasite?

No train should sound its horn unless it sees an obstruction on the track.

Remote horns on all urban tracks

All urban tracks not on raised viaducts should be equipped with line horns that are activated by the horn system on the approaching train.

Quiet things produce quiet sonic booms

The sonic boom of a jet is the result of the accumulated loudness in one direction, all arriving at once. Acoustically shrouded trains will not be very loud at all. They will not produce a loud sonic boom, only a quiet one.

Volcanos and air travel

Remember when that volcano in Iceland interrupted air traffic? One day in the future, a series of volcanoes will shut down all jet travel on earth for months, if not years. Humanity should not be totally reliant on aircraft for long distance travel. We should have the fastest intercity ground transportation system we can imagine, a system that not only is fast, but safe, energy efficient and proven. Also, I believe that once we have this alternate system built out, we will no longer use regional air transportation, even under optimal conditions. For shorter flights, rail will simply be faster, cheaper and safer.

400kph trains and volcanic ash

The sealed electric motors on our trains will not be at all vulnerable to volcanic ash the way airliner engines are. But it is easy to imagine that 400kph trains might kick up a whole lot of volcanic ash. So we should design our rail lines with bolts to hold enclosures, or roofs in place. We should build our lines first and then if an ice age doesn't come, we will only be out the cost of bolts.

Speed

Motionless motion

Imagine trains that get up to speed gradually using computerized acceleration controls. Imagine motion so precise it is imperceptible. Imagine that due to the robotically adjusted rails, there is almost no perceptible lateral rocking, and like on all railways, there is zero movement up and down.

How do you know how fast you can go if you don't risk going too fast?

Push it. Push the speeds in these transportation systems, particularly the rail system. And use a wise safety level. Do not push for total safety. Mind the point of diminishing returns for safety.

An exhilarating ride

Don't look at 300kph township shuttle train rides as something to be avoided. Each be owned and operated by their own township(s), so they will be well kept. They will also be spacious and clean and free of charge. They will be private or social depending on what the passengers want.

Some will snake up a beautiful hillside, like a high-speed, super-stable, gently banked amusement-park ride leading to a string of Positano-like hill-towns. Others will zip along on the flat. All will be fast and stimulating. All will suffer little perceptible motion, even at the start and end — so people can read and view things while they go from here to there.

Railway speed limits

One of our parasite's favorite ways to slow our rail system down is to get our trains to move at absurdly restricted speeds for long periods of time within cities. Be on the lookout for this. Also, we should probably say that except when reaching or leaving from stations, the general urban speed limit on new gauge tracks should not be less than 120 kph. If the system does not support this, then change the system.

People to lock up

There are Middle Eastern and Muslim people managing our train and metro systems. These are the same people who will make the trains run on time again the next time an Odious Rex comes to power.

CELERATION

The computerized CELERATION (=acceleration and deceleration) for our trains will be very smooth. We will have accelerometers to modulate the rapid ACCELERONDOS (=speed-ups and slow-downs) of our trains.

RAMPAGE = constant G-force while accelerating or moving along. All of our trains should have sensitive accelerometers and computers to manage their rampage.

The Bangkok BTS

The average speed is 35kph or 21MPH.

sleepers

Lots of private car companies

Government provides seats, private companies provide other arrangements like couchettes, roomy cabins and private cabinets on their private cars that government merely drags around to long car queues/loading quays.

Spacious

For the sake of comfort, and because empty railcar

volumes will cost little more to make and little more to operate, our trains will be very spacious.

Hotels on wheels

Given 6.5 meter cars, we will have 110 cm central halls (big enough for 'check-in' bags to cross), and 40 cm for 4 walls, we will have 460cm for compartments on each side of the hall. Thus we have compartments that are 2.6m deep (8'-7"). And due to how cheap our rolling stock will be, and how cheap it will be to move around, many of these compartments will have their own bathrooms with showers. Many will even be suites.

We will hotel companies put their sleeper cars on the government's trains. We will have a system open to thousands of companies. The system charges them a fixed price per mile to pull their car. This of course is marginal cost. They then turn around and charge whatever the market will bear for their sleeper cars. As well, we should do the same thing on these trains with our restaurant and drinking cars.

The night-train network

All the main cities will have inexpensive high-speed over-night railcars to all the other main cities. Here we imagine sleeping cars decoupling and recoupling with other trains in the middle of the night at a number of hubs.

Now if we want to have nightly capacity of say 300,000 people and each car has say 20 double berths or 40 sleeping slots. That is is around 7,500 sleeper cars. With that kind of volume, we should get some substantial economies of scale and cost reductions. In fact, we should be able to build these box-like wagons for less than \$250,000 each at that volume. But let's just double that amount to \$500,000/car (for 10 rooms) and say that each 2.5m x 3m sized sleeping compartment (7.5-sqm. 82sq. ft) or costs \$50,000, or \$610/sq. ft. For an 8-year payback that is 6,250/year, or \$17/night, not counting maid service, room repairs, electricity, and vacancy.

Keeping the bums off our trains

Our trains will be so cheap to operate that we may need to impose private or public taxes to keep homeless people from using the rail system for cheap lodging. So we imagine a system where the sleeping cars are as expensive as a cheap hotel, but much smaller and with plenty of capacity. In other words, government does not let the cost fall below say \$50/night, and because of this, there is always ample supply.

San Diego to Seattle overnight

Call the ride 2050km. At 300kph (183mph), or today's normal European speeds, the ride takes less than 7 hours. As an overnight train we should give at least 9

hours, so the train leaves at say 11pm, and arrives at say 6am. Then it sits for a couple hours until say 9am, so people can sleep a full night if they want to and wash up in the morning. The people who need to get an early start leave at 6am and are supposed to be considerate of the others who are sleeping in the hotel on wheels. The others get up later. This is how to do overnight trains that are less than a full night. This is how to get people out of their oil guzzling cars and off the airplanes and onto cheap trains. It is this sort of customer service that is critical.

Now our new trains will go much faster than 300kph. If they go 450kph, then San Diego to Seattle is about 5 to 5.5 hours away for those who want to make the trip awake. About 30 minutes is lost for stops in say Los Angeles, Stockton, and Portland.

Bakersfield to Cleveland

Call the train ride 3600km. At 450kph (275mph), the ride is 8 hours, a little short for an overnight sleeper trip, and still no-slower than a flying in a sardine can, from door to door, unless the flight is non-stop

San Francisco to New York

Call the ride 4,800km. At 450kph, the ride is 11 hours. You board the train at say 8pm, and arrive at 7am. This is slower than a flying sardine can door to door, but at least you get a good night's sleep

- 1) Two flights and connection 8 hours average.
- 2) Airport security and ticketing 2 hours.
- 3) Baggage collection = 0.5 hours.
- 4) Getting to and from remote airports = 1.5 hours
- 5) Average air and highway delay = .5 hours
- 6) Total 12.5 hours.

The 6-birth couchettes of Europe are intentionally bad

- 1) Why must I share a room with 6 other people?
- 2) Why can't we lock the door?
- 3) No wonder people didn't like them.

Night trains

The night trains will cellerate slowly because the motion-less-ness of the sleeper trains is more important than an extra half hour in it.

Also, again, it is so very lame the way sleeper cars in Europe do not lock. All sleeper compartments must have locks on the door, and inside latches, like hotel rooms.

Motorhomes 2.0

Our flatbed railcars will be 8.5m x 30m long (28' x 100'). These will pull up to docs and many will have three 28' x 32' bays. Into these bays, people will drive their motorhomes. These will be up to about 27' x 31' This is 837 sqft. (77m). These will not be conventionally street legal, but in some communities they will have a road from the loading bay to say the

lakeside for these houses. And because they will only be expected to drive maybe 10km on average, we will only expect them to go 15mph. So they will have a small engine, and they won't brake well, or take turns too well either. You can steer it straight, but if you are going to turn you have to stop first. But they will get you from a rail head to a camp site hundreds of times over.

Motorcycle-monorail

The Dis•nee monorail

I would suggest that the monorail at Dis•nee•land = Disfunction•children•land is the parasite's propaganda. It is propaganda aimed at us while we are still children and vulnerable. Note how it encircles the amusement park, and is part of the big picture of the place. And look at how subtle the propaganda is. What a piece of children's propaganda this was. And that absurdly bouncy monorail in Newark Airport, what propaganda that is too.

balancing bicycle toys 9if9ie9fe

In the 1970s there used to be this mass-produced toy, perhaps a grown-up toy that was common on many people's desks. It was a bicycle without tires, so the bicycle wheels formed a groove. The bicycle rested on a length of wire and the round-top groove of the tires rested on a wire. The bike had two heavy metal balls below the surface of the wire, making the bike incredibly stable. In fact, you could tip the bike over to 45° perhaps even 55° and it would right itself, all by itself. This was because the center of gravity was significantly below the balance point. Thus, whichever way you tip the bike, it would return to vertical.

Lets try to make monorail trains with a similar center of gravity. Lets put the rail surface just below the floor of our cars. And lets put all the luggage and cargo below the floor. In fact we might even put the passengers below the surface of the monorail. And lets shape our trains something like the star in the ecology icon, or the Mercedes Benz logo, or like some sci-fi spaceships.

The one rail

Lets imagine our monorail trains balancing on super straight, robotically adjusted steel tube of say 12" (30cm) in diameter. This rests perhaps on series of clips bolted to the top of a wall. These clips are shaped rather like the numeral 4, and these can be adjusted either up or down or left or right by some inches. And perhaps we also have a new hybrid profile of steel — a 30cm tube replacing the top flange of an I-beam. Or perhaps we have these triangular trusses where the top point is a 30cm tube.

Segway-like balancing arms

Our monorails will be on a dedicated right of way, a

dedicated one-way right of way. The track will be completely engineered for smooth turns like our modern roads. And our trains will do the same exact thing all day, every day. We will not need much fine control of balancing, but we can still have provide for it.

Here we imagine say 100kg or 300kg shot-puts at the end of a horizontal clock arm, the axis of the clock arm projecting say 2-meters up from the roof of the trains. And if we assume that our monorails will be using raised viaduct, then these balls can be on arms that extend beyond the edge of the train. There is one of these for each car in the center. These use Segway-like technology to fine balance our monorail cars. Mostly they stay aligned backwards at 6:00 But if there is a problem, they all lean to one side or the other at 3:00 or 9:00.

Gyros

What if there was a large horizontal third wheel in the ceiling that did not stop spinning? What if these were about as heavy as a motorcycle tire, but as wide as the train.

Exactly the same way every time.

The trains move in the exact same way hundreds of times a day — for years, so they are highly reliable.

Tethered braking

These monorail cycle can still have tethered braking, using clamps. It might not be quite as fast as having two tracks, but the tracks will be much cheaper. And because is is all on a dedicated right of way and computerized it will be 50 times safer than self-drive automobiles. It will also be super fast and able to snake up steep hillsides

A CG a bit below the rail face

The benefit of a sub wheel CG grow rapidly at first and then suffer from diminishing returns. So we don't need the CG too far below our rail face.

GROOVE MONORAIL = a round top rail with 'pully-wheel' cars

MOTORCYCLE MONORAIL = a groove rail with rubber-tire cars

Motorcycle monorail qf8f9qf

Imagine a wall with a small Y at the top. But imagine that inside the top groove is a half-round extrusion that acts as a wheel channel. Thus our rolling surface resembles a brow ditch for catching excess runoff from a hillside. And this of course has holes for rain water to drain out from.

Into this channel goes pneumatic wheels/tires that are a larger diameter versions of a motorcycle wheel/tire. These are perhaps 3m in diameter and perhaps 40cm across. For safety and

load bearing purposes there are two (or perhaps three) wheels in front and the same number in back.

This approach is easier to build, and quieter, but like our roads, it will require maintenance every so many years, and also like our roads, the tires will wear out.

Monorails are more unlimited

Monorail tracks can handle vehicles of various widths and designs.

Monorails are much cheaper

There is only one rail bearing on a single fat concrete wall. Where the train banks, the wall becomes a bit triangular. This seems the cheapest way to overcome gravity and build controlled path viaducts.

Monorails are quieter

The vehicle automatically surrounds and shrouds its own rolling noise.

Use the gyro force

It is infinitely easier to balance a bicycle in motion after all. Why can't we have self-balancing "motorcycle" railcars with a single line of wheels? Why can't we turn the Segway sideways to bank motorcycle trains? Why can't we put super fast spinning and large diameter horizontal gyroscopes in the roof to increase the gyroscopic force of the wheels? These are light-weight gyroscopes designed to maximize gyroscopic force for weight. They also perhaps have controllable speed and force.

Docking

While the monorail is moving it is very stable, just like a bike. So the stations need something of a take off and landing strip. Here we imagine horizontal motorcycle wheels/tires (with suspension springs and projection actuators at roof height. These project from the platform and hold the train upright during docking.

Balance the load

Sometimes the flight crew have to tell people to move seats if the passengers are seated in an unbalanced way. Same same.

Flying on a motorcycle

Perhaps our railcars will have additional high speed steering capability with ailerons or canards? These are incidentally relatively invulnerable to wind gusts because they are flat-ish. Also, where necessary, they can be used to push the cars down onto the track.

Designed for the mountains

The beautiful propaganda book *Zen and the Art of Motorcycle Maintenance* (one of my favorite books) explains motorcycles on mountain roads very well. The simple truth is that motorcycles (and monorails)

handle curves with much more ease than cars.

Thus we imagine that when we have to wind up a mountain, monorails may be the comfortable way to go. Here we imagine a string of steel columns winding up a mountain with precisely bent, truss-mounted monorails spanning between them. This system can take much tighter turns and is much cheaper to build than even a narrow-gauge railroad viaduct.

And the mountain trains can be super light weight and independent. Here we imagine a pod of aircraft fuselages, each propelled with its own lightweight electric motor. The railcars couple in the flats when they need to go fast, to defeat wind resistance. Then when they need to pass over a great bridge in the mountains, they spread out, slow down and perhaps go over one at a time.

How to completely defeat wind resistance and gravity

We can fly on the ground at jet aircraft speeds with almost zero energy expended overcoming gravity and wind resistance.

- 1) To defeat wind resistance: put many cars in a line, railroad style.
- 2) To defeat gravity: use steel wheels on perfectly flat steel rails.

Graffiti

How to keep transit graffiti free.

Put video cameras all around and inside the trains for vandalism and crime monitoring. Anyone caught defacing public transit spends 365 ten-hour days cleaning transit infrastructure — removing graffiti, mopping floors, scraping chewing gum up, wiping seats, cleaning windows. They wear cams to make sure they work and they wear an ankle shackle to track their location. Those who vandalize the glass or stainless spend 3-years doing this.

Let the people monitoring for graffiti slow the trains down, and close the doors so police have time to come and arrest the vandals. Have a hotline so people can report vandalism. Pay money for people who report vandals.

Stop selling little cans of solvent-based spray paint

What a marginally useful thing spray paint is for anything but urban defacement graffiti. I spent years working in construction and the only times I ever saw spray paint being used (other than for marking one's tools) it could have been water based.

You know what solvent-based spray paint is? It is not real. Its mere existence shows the parasite's power in your government. Solvent-based spray paint should not exist. And likewise, those paint pens should not exist. These things are just not necessary

and can easily be banned. Make the possession of self-contained aerosol paint cans the same as being caught in the act of being a graffiti.

Vandalism harms the poor the most

You see, society provides these common group facilities for everyone, these transit systems, these public bathrooms, these picnic benches to sit at, these parks, these playgrounds. Do these benefit the man living in a penthouse? Does he use the public bathroom in the park? Why are you harming your own people?

Rising in the devil's army

The de•ex•pull has tricked the world's vandal into thinking that doing the devil's work is cool. The vandal thinks he is making a name for himself. And he is, in the devil's gang army.

Working for the de•ex•pull

Do you realize that you are actually working for the Arab parasite's de•ex•pull when you deface the metro system?

elevate???

How energy efficient public transit causes graffiti

Someone please do the following in some places where there is lots of graffiti: 1) locate every spray paint item in a given area on a map. 2) measure the distance of each item to the nearest public transit line. 3) chart the volume of graffiti by distance to energy efficient public transit using a bar graph for 0-100m, 100-200m, 200-300m, etc. Also, what percent of this graffiti is visible from the rail facilities?

Do this for a number of cities. I bet we will all clearly see the root cause of graffiti. It exists to make our transit experience less than eu•tropic, to drive us away from an energy efficient urban lifestyle and into the suburbs and exurbs where we will use more Mideast oil.

And please everyone, we need to all start looking at graffiti not as nuisance or art, but as a sort of spam that blocks writing on the wall as a way of people to inform each other (along with besmirching our transit and energy-saving inner-city experience).

There is no need for spray paint

I spent years working around construction and property maintenance, and aside from people using spray paint to mark their tools, I am hard pressed to think of a single time I ever saw spray paint being used, except perhaps the tree trimmer that painted his cuts black.

Also, it is easy to recognize spray paint from a can on a surface. It has a very distinctive look. Who is using it? Where do we see spray paint being used? Why do we allow this stuff to be sold?

And it's not even enough paint to really use.

It is only enough paint to mark with. And it is super expensive per square meter of coverage. And isn't it the strangest thing how nobody puts flat, water-soluble wall paint in a spray can. I would have used that many times instead of cleaning a brush. Why doesn't flat spray paint exist? Why is all the spray paint this graffiti-friendly solvent based paint that can't be dissolved?

Lets do this: Lets call the manufacture, importation, distribution sale and possession of aerosol cans of spray paint, paint markers, giant ink markers, and glass etching acid as illegal. And lets also punish graffiti vandals with a maximum penalty of 1 year at hard labor cleaning graffiti and vandalism damage, and cleaning public places. And those who use acid or scribes on glass: let them serve 2 years at hard labor.

And lets have public art districts where all the blank walls have spots for public art. Charge a minimal domain fee of say \$20/year and let the residents kill or buy out any art they don't like. In some attractive neighborhoods most of the art will get killed, in some ugly neighborhoods it will all thrive until there are no more spots.

Transit vandals

Those convicted of vandalizing transit facilities should spend years cleaning trains.

Graffiti proof trains

Lets stop using smooth brushed stainless steel for the outside and interior walls of our trains. We don't make our cars from stainless steel, why should we make our trains out of it? Just paint them all the same jet black or neutral plant-green color — to blend in with the environment. The fronts and backs of the trains be safety orange though.

If the train gets spray painted or scratched, send the car to the tunnels. 1) the sandblasting tunnel, 2) The grinding tunnel, 3) the pressure washing tunnel, 3) the re-painting tunnel.

Lets just use normal roller painted steel. And we will have these precisely fitted soft plastic drain stoppers to cover the windows and doors and shield them from the sand and paint.

The hallways and other interior parts of the trains should be surfaced with screw in plastic panels that can be disposed of when they get old or suffer vandalism. Likewise the seats should all be replaced rather than reupholstered.

Do not tolerate graffiti

Do not tolerate it at all. Do not leave it there for more than a day. The moment it is spotted, it should be covered up. Spray thick soft, easy to remove coating over it. Then get it off the train that night. And anyone caught painting our trains serves 2 years of public service. Those scratching or etching the glass serve

4 years of public service. Those refusing to do public service get their sentence doubled in jail.

Other and ending material

Only a bit of RATION from time to time

RATION (= acceleration and deceleration). This will be computerized and aided by inertia sensors, so we will only have a steady lean while the train is coming up to speed and while it is decelerating.

As well, all of our shuttle lines will be on closed tracks with only one train of cars per track. And they will be on raised and dedicated viaducts — so the trains will simply do the same thing over and over again without interference. Machines do this sort of repetitive thing very well. And the systems will all be mass produced so they will not cost as much mile-for-mile as say a 4-lane road, including the stations and bridges.

The absurdity of our neglected rail system

How absurd that our nations can all run their airports and their highway systems efficiently, but our energy efficient rail and metro systems are normally filthy and graffiti-covered relics. Our transportation system is one of the most important aspects of our national competitiveness, it must be run by the people for the benefit of the people. How is it that we spend all these billions on roads for our energy inefficient personal transporter boxes, but our energy inefficient railroads and transit systems, which are around 50 times more energy efficient go neglected and are nearly bankrupt? Can you all see the ghost in the machine?

Rail = dedicated right of way

If you are going to build a railroad, at least give it the respect of a freeway. The railway stops for no other traffic in the same way the freeway stops for no other traffic.

A standard track assembly video series

Lets figure out how we want our tracks to be built, and then lets produce some standard training videos for the builders. And then, lets try to have a few thousand track installation companies —just like the way we had a few thousand companies building our interstate highway system.

Here is how we get a national rail framework in 5 years, and a full national rail network by year 7. And here is how we annihilate land scarcity by year 2.

Having a few thousand companies will also help with the economy. And you will let them run. They will get a generous profit on something that is a total commodity. Let them work 365 days a year. And let them collect as much money as possible, while they can. That is how you build a national rail system in 5 years.

Were roller-coasters anti-railroad propaganda?

Were they supposed to make us connect railroads with dangerousness?

An interesting study

In the area between Europe and Asia, can someone please take the average rail and highway speeds going north-south and going east-west.

And please everyone, please realize that the so-called Ural Mountains are just a steppe, a 'steep' area (like how tea steepes slowly) just a gen•tel rise without any real mountains.

More rail capacity

There should always be an overage of rail cars. In fact, even on the busiest days of the year, we want enough seats on every train. The public cost of providing the excess seating is practically nothing.

The old housing will collapse in price

Today's soon-to-be outmoded housing will become impossibly cheap as it is replaced.

Identical cars

The trains will all be the same engine, braking, steering and guidance design. They will all move identically until the parameters of their travel are re-assigned. They will all be driverless — once testing is over.

Cities with a few skinny roads

With the rail system being the fastest way to travel around and move goods, and with most goods being delivered via robotic train unloading and delivery robots, there will be very little need for urban roads and vehicles. Thus we have to ask the question: What need is there for roads and asphalt, except our ring roads and our service roads for service and construction equipment.

Machine washable trains

The floors should all be waterproof up to say 20cm. And layouts should all be standardized. This way we can more easily have pressure washing and roto-scrubbing robots to keep our trans super clean.

Video cameras on all the halls

We will have dining cars at the center of our trains, maybe a police officer or two are also warranted on some lines to watch the hallways.

Acoustic panel ceiling

The first soft surfaces have the largest effect on echoing. And acoustic foam is cheap. It is money well spent to have soft acoustic foam ceiling tiles on our train ceilings and walls down to backrest height. Use uniform tiles, so they can be easily replaced. This should probably be rather thick on our safety

bulkheads. The floor is made from somewhat high durometer rubber. And the seats are vinyl covered. The luggage bays are lined with panels of truck-bed-liner material.

Flat floors

Don't make the mistake they made in Sweden with interior steps. Once you are inside the train, the floor should all be co-planar. And remember, there is absolutely no reason to have a step to get from the train platform to the train floor.

Mind the gap

In today's robotic age, there is absolutely no reason to have a gap than anyone over age 4 would have to worry about.

Scrap the entire rail system

Don't even think of saving the locomotives, the railcars, the tracks, the trestles, or the stations.

Train tickets

All intercity domestic rail tickets should be anonymous, nameless, and fully transferable. Except for seat reservations, they shall be valid for a calendar year.

Power outlets in our trains

All public transit seats and all rental vehicles should provide power outlets to charge electronic devices via conventional power and USB connector or some other standard later adopted.

Train design details

Your trains should be toasty in the winter and fully air conditioned so they are cool during the hottest days of summer. Each room should have individual climate controls. Even if our trains are going 700mph, they should have an air scoop system, with a variable projection scoop. This feeds into a baffle mufflers to gently ventilate the compartment regardless of its speed.

The seat cushions should be vinyl covered because it is sanitary. They should be easy to replace and standardized, so our trains never grow filthy the way they do when the Arabs run the world. Replace them every year at least.

Make them like those one piece chair backs and wrap them with at least two densities of foam and a water-proof vinyl or vinyl-like covering. The vinyl goes around to the back of the seat. Have these on a stainless steel frame. And don't worry about brushing it out all in one directions, that is a stupid waste of time and money. Just use a random grind on the stainless in our transit. This also can't be readily vandalized.

Make the vinyl floor so it can be easily scraped up when the bezel is unscrewed. And use

the same material on the walls. Have carpet panels on the upper walls and ceiling. Except for these panels, the interior should be this random brushed stainless steel.

The windows are all the same size and designed to be easily replaced if they are vandalized. The outside of the train is made from steel. It is painted jet black with primer and then the paint is applied with a roller. From close up this gives the outside of the train a sort of haus gemacht look. However, most people will never even notice from up close, and nobody will notice from more than 3 meters away. With this sort of finish, each day's graffiti can easily be dealt with by one or two men, a sprayer and a pair of rollers

Also, as part of the transit maintenance, every grip surface and seat should be wiped with disinfectant every night. And the floor should be washed every night as well. I mean, we do this in our airplanes, our restaurants and hotels, why not in our transit? And finally, no transit should have cloth seats because cloth gets dirty way too fast.

Muffler air vents

At even 200kph+, operable windows will be too noisy to be used. As most people enjoy ventilation, and it is wasteful to use air conditioning, let's have tiny scoops in the upper corners of our passenger cars. These will be 90% indent and 10% projection from the surface. They will have something like an automobile muffler that utterly eliminates outside wind noise at any speed.

Train windows

These should not be so tall that the cars suffer from glare. They should only be about 70cm tall and designed for seated passengers. The windows should also have black mesh and blackout shades.

Light your passenger cars correctly

There should be 3 lights, something like a 1w LED floor, 3w LED ceiling, and a pair of 8w LEDs in the ceiling.

Railcar floor design

The floor of the car entry should be the same height as the platform. If people will be negotiating steps, don't combine this with negotiating "the gap" between train and platform.

Railcar door design

The train doors will open when the train is stopped and people move into range or wave their hand past the motion sensor.

It is easy to conceive that all trains have exactly the same door size, and that all stop within 1cm of where they are supposed to. Then the platform pushes a big sheet of steel-backed rubber

against the door. This keys into a lateral groove beneath the door.

All platforms are enclosed like in the Singapore MRT. The platform doors and the train doors align precisely. There is insufficient room between the train and the platform enclosure to permit even the smallest children from entering the train area.

No toilet flushing in or near stations

When the trains are in the station, the flush mechanisms on the toilets should not work.

Closed stations

Open railway stations are a relic of the days when trains burned the cheapest coal and produced acrid coal smoke. Lets have closed, heated and air conditioned stations and lets use automatic doors to let the trains in and out.

Train tickets

- 1) If there are tickets, there should be ticket machines on every platform that handles a train charging a fee.
- 2) All tickets should be available for purchase online, and tickets displayed on one's screen should be valid.
- 3) Once a ticket's barcode has been scanned, it shall no longer be valid.
- 4) No train tickets shall be tied to any particular route or departure time, and all tickets at a given price may be used for any destination.
- 5) Multiple tickets may be combined and people may buy tickets in odd amounts to top up the value of an unused ticket to the appropriate amount. No refund for using overvalued tickets.
- 6) No tickets are refundable , and all tickets expire in 180 days.
- 7) Reservations are for a fee separate from the ticket. No reservation may be purchased more than 90 days in advance.
- 8) Reservations are always optional and people shall be free to sit in any open seat if they don't have a reservation.
- 9) Reservations cancelled before departure get a 50% refund.
- 10) There shall be no difference in price for tickets purchased in advance.
- 11) All tickets shall be priced and sold as one-way. If a round trip ticket is required, then it shall be sold as two one-way tickets.
- 12) Tickets from human ticketing staff at train stations, costs an extra 10%. Tickets purchased from ticket control staff cost 20%.
- 13) Except when the station is operating at less than 10% of capacity, the lines at the human ticket booths shall not exceed 5 minutes.

Other rail thoughts

- 1) Train platforms should always be the

same height as the trains — like with our metros. This way baggage, hand-trucks, and robots can wheel on and off without any steps at all. This platform height must be standardized. There should also be escalators or elevators to and from all train platforms by law. The distance from rail edge to platform should be standardized as well and this should be required to be accurate to a few millimeters.

2) Consider "the gap" between train and platform. The train's horizontal suspension system should drive the train over to the platform when it stops, (and away from the platform when it starts again). If we don't use a horizontal suspension system, then the platform should have a device that moves towards the train to close the gap.

3) The platform waiting areas should be enclosed, HVAC'ed, tiled, and as clean and nice as any energy-gobbling airport today. Nobody should be able get on the tracks without a pass card and an ok via the video surveillance system.

4) There should be no double-decker trains because the height width ratio makes them unstable.

5) The acceleration and braking system should be computerized and as so smoothly incremental that people will not need to hold on to anything when they stand in the train.

6) Take ordinary care to make the breaks quiet.

7) If there are any on-grade trains, then put parabolic diagonal vehicle flippers, on the fronts of the trains.

8) We will make rail cars by the hundred thousands, and our locomotives by the tens of thousands, they will cost less than cars today pound-per-pound. They will after all be motorized not engined. And they will be sold in large numbers, on contract.

9) The cars will all be compartmentalized for collision safety. There will be individual thermostats and air vents in each compartment. Also the tubes (if they are underground or enclosed will be well ventilated and contain no stinky creosote-like chemicals.

10) The trains should all move according to a fixed schedule that is held to the second and does not change often.

11) There should be an automatic delay alert sms system for passengers.

12) Multi-axil locomotives should be designed with multiple transversely mounted engines working in parallel, one per locomotive axil. This is the most efficient way to power the wheels. We don't want any 90 degree turns in our drivetrain. Also, this way, if one engines fails en-route, the train should not be delayed.

13) Transversely mounted electric engine armatures are considerably more efficient because they can be geared directly to the wheels. These are actually very easy to remove when the bearings

eventually need servicing years (decades?) into service. Just make the armature axils with threads on the ends. Screw extensions onto the axil and slide them out laterally. These armatures/engines should all be standardized for all trains made in a given year (or all the trains made in a couple of years). Guard against these parts becoming like a printer-ink cartridge business.

14) It may be best for our locomotives to use direct drive motors with their axils doubling as wheel axils — say 70cm diameter motors with large 120cm wheels. Or perhaps the locomotives (not the ordinary cars) will have 200cm motors on 220cm wheels. This puts the super-heavy motors as low as possible to max out LCG(=lowering the center of gravity).

15) All trains should be designed for coupling and decoupling of cars by the network. As a safety measure, this will only happen when the trains are moving along at decoupling speed. This decoupling speed will be perhaps 5kph at first. Later it will be higher. Ultimately, we will have trains de-coupling and re-coupling at higher speeds.

16) The steel train wheels need to be regularly ground/machined round again like brake drums.

17) All boarding platforms should be smooth so they allow hard skateboard-type wheels to roll without making much noise. Use a "broom" finish like in sidewalks. When this surface grows dirty, sandblast it, or grind it down. Do not waste money on tiles or granite. These become soiled looking just as fast as the concrete does, and they are much harder to renew.

18) Use standardized thick sandblasted granite treads for your metro steps. Nothing wears like granite underfoot. Sandblast the treads to keep them abrasive every so many years. This will keep them abrasive, even when wet. Replace the treads in a couple decades when they wear down and grow uneven.

19) All of our metro and train stations (including the bathrooms) will follow one of a few standard designs. This will enable robots to do the pressure washing of the platforms and bathrooms. There will be no gravel in our train stations. All will have solid concrete below the rails. This will have drains so that the pressure-washing robots can just push the dirt to the drain.

20) There should be a safety area under the platform in case people fall into the track area.

21) The Placa Cata•lunya (downfall-of-the•moon) station in Bar•cel•ona is an excellent bad example of a sabotaged metro interchange at the center of town. Interchange distances are THE MOST critical part of a metro system. Treat every single step like it is made from solid gold, for if it will be tread 100,000 times a day and 1.1 billion times over 30-years. If a kilometer's walk is 1,000 steps

and it is worth \$2 or 200 cents, then each step is worth 1/5 of a cent. Considering this, 1.1 billion steps is worth 220 million cents or \$2.2 million over 30 years. Therefore each interchange step eliminated saves the public around \$2.2 million over 30 years. At \$300/oz, that is 458-lbs of gold, or 15 ingots weighing 30-lbs.

22) All Metro trains shall be no warmer than 24°C even when fully occupied and no colder than 19°C.

23) Run trains so that the trains have enough seats for the busiest days. Normal trains should run at least half empty. Make sure that all seats have a comfortable amount of legroom.

24) The name George Pull•man is worth considering. So too is the terrible way the sleeper car workers were treated in America. Maybe it wasn't just the sleeper car workers. Maybe the sleeper cars were awful. Do we have any evidence of this?

25) You are supposed to walk fast in the metro. Don't putter around.

26) The scale of the rail to zip train interchange is probably around the size of the Alexanderplatz S-bahn station.

27) There should be waterproof seats, including the spaces between and behind the seats. The floors should permit flood washing, like the floor of a restaurant kitchen.

28) Intercity trains should have count-down timers on both ends.

29) All crossing signal equipment and fencing is the responsibility of the county the train is passing through. There is no right to seek money damages for those that are injured by straying in front of a moving train. All shall have to get out of the way.

30) Anyone may build and operate passenger and freight cars. It shall be the duty of government to build and maintain the roads and the pulling locomotives.

A great example of Arab sabotage

There is a 20m bridge crossing the S-bahn at Shoenhouse Alle in Berlin. Not only is this bridge times too high above the trains, but the track area is twice as wide as it needs to be. Also, practically none of the airspace above the station is used for anything at all.

The 16 different types of track

To control costs, 100% of all track should be standardized:

- 1) straight segments of various standardize length
- 2) slow curve flat
- 3) medium curve flat
- 4) fast curve flat
- 5) slow curve ramping up L
- 6) medium curve ramping up L
- 7) fast curve ramping up L

- 8) slow curve ramping up R
- 9) medium curve ramping up R
- 10) fast curve ramping up R
- 11) slow curve ramping down L
- 12) medium curve ramping down L
- 13) fast curve ramping down L
- 14) slow curve ramping down R
- 15) medium curve ramping down R
- 16) fast curve ramping down R

German ring railroads

Most nations built ring-roads around their cities. The somewhat late to industrialize Germans sensibly built ring-railroads (like the Berlin S-Bahn). And the Germans suffered immensely as a result. This could not be allowed by the parasite. It would have stopped the world from becoming addicted to Mideast oil as planned. Without this addiction, the Mideast would have never risen again. Anyway, the German ring-railroad, I firmly believe is a big reason for Germany's economic rise, and it is also a big reason for the nation's destruction in those two wars. It was the efficiency of this automobile killing railroad that forced the Arabs to whip-up your human herd and drive it off a cliff — twice.

And to make the war doubly beneficial for the Arab cause, they drove you to kill the disloyal descendants of those that left their land centuries ago. They swore an oath binding on all their descendants after all! — These were replaced with new loyal Mideast immigrants whose descendants will suffer the same fate as those who died in the so called "Final Solution" to all Arab problems.

The Berlin S-Bahn and industry

The Germans often didn't have outer-ring highways like the rest of Europe, they instead opted to build outer-ring railroads in some cities. The S-Bahn in Berlin is a good example. Basically, factories sprang up all along these ring railroads because the railroad were so efficient. Entire railcars of components could be shuttled around within a city for next to nothing. The only thing that stopped it was the two world wars. Otherwise the world might have realized the efficiency of this system and how it could have energy-efficient rail based cities.

Honor the S-Bahn

I will say it again that I think the S-Bahn, Berlin's ring railroad is a main reason the Arabs lead Germany into a war that saw Berlin get bombed to bits. Berlin, a city that for a couple generations was this #1 place for German speakers to live. That was totally bombed to bits. And of course the Allies would focus on bombing the German industrial activity near the S-Bahn.

And today, Germany no longer has this rail-linked urbanism. So clearly someone intervened to prevent the S-Bahn and German industrialization from

growing back as before. Someone said, we are changing the S-Bahn after this war. So clearly this was a reason for the war.

Lets go in the opposite direction. Lets call our inter-station trains as S, or S-Bahn = superbahn, and lets call our ziptrains as U, or U-bahn = unterbahn. These words refer to higher ordinance, rather than vertical placement.

A graph

Can someone please graph the bombed out area in Berlin by distance from the S-Bahn. The first bar should be 500m, the 2nd, 1,000m and so forth until you reach 5km. Everything over 5km should be omitted.

Nazi death camps depicted as rail heads

In the media, oil wells are black, windmills are white and to a remarkable degree, Nazi concentration camps are frequently depicted as rail heads. The Arabs just hate hate hate our railroads because rail uses about 30x to 50x less energy.

Metro Directions

On signs we will also have a 1:2 isosceles triangle on a clock dial. North is straight up, south is straight down, and 7:00 is 7:00 from north. The direction should approximate the general direction of the line. stop using the cardinal directions as they are too vague.

Western China is closer to Warsaw than Hegang

In general, the inverted Sphinx agenda tries to inhibit all technological advancement, but it especially abhors railroads for their near perfect efficiency in moving goods. See, a long train of 200 railcars has an aerodynamic profile that is around 1% the size of 100 double loaded semi-trucks. Such a train would also have two conductors, as opposed to 100 truck drivers. There is also the fact that rails can go decades without maintenance in stark contrast to asphalt highways and tires. And steel wheels on a smooth steel track offers almost no rolling resistance in comparison to pneumatic tires; This is why cargo trains frequently cut their engines miles before their destination and coast.

The problem is that, if the world was one of super efficient rail companies, with super efficient and automated rail-to-truck container handling, most of the world's sea freight traffic would simply go away. And in particular all the shipping between Europe, Asia, and Africa would move by rail instead of passing through the Red Sea. Now as far as Arabia is concerned, this is just not acceptable, because for nearly five-thousand-years, they have been locked in a life or death struggle to monopolize this trade for maximum profit. It is what has traditionally fed and clothed these people living in a land of no resources.

Now with the forgoing in mind, is it not bizarre that most goods still move between Asia and Europe by sea: This is despite the fact that Beijing to Hamburg is three times the distance by sea as it is by land. Now you would think that sea freight might be more efficient per mile, but the opposite is actually true. Rail is two to ten times more energy efficient per mile than sea freight depending on the terrain. On top of this, rail cargo moves at two to four times the speed, thus more efficiently utilizing both the transportation equipment and more importantly the goods inside.

Now all this energy inefficient shipping uses lots of oil. And the cost of building the ship too is mostly steel, which is mostly oil too. So to are the ores that China is importing: they are mostly oil by cost. In fact, when you look at how much China pays for raw materials, and how much it pays to ship its output to the world, it appears as if China pays the Mideast more money (much more money) for oil than it nets from manufacturing the goods being shipped. How much is your nation's average labor component, and how much is its materials and shipping component?

Here we understand why China's currency is worth only a fraction of its true value. It has nothing to do with China or its economic health, it is all about maximizing income for the Mideast parasite. Here we come to see that China, like the rest of the world is not actually run by the Chinese people when it comes to matters the Mideast profits from.

Who is running the dragon-sphinx?

Ponder that HSBC ads showing the Egyptian Sphinx monument with a Chinese dragon for a head. This is an Orwell doublespeak sort of lie, and the opposite is the truth. The dragon is clearly doing all the work, and the sphinx part is getting a total free ride on the shoulders of the dragon. This is mostly due to the Sphinx's early 1980s investments in 'Chinatown', and the artificially scarcity of natural resources created by the Sphinx Mafia.

And just ponder how China makes the goods and the the #1 website selling these goods is called Alibaba.

Now China does not lack spare capital to build a new railroad. It recently held the Olympics, and built the Three Gorges dam, a dam on one of the world's more silt and nutrient filled rivers, a dam that will soon require constant dredging, dredging forever. It is a dam that used immense volumes of oil to cook lime to make cement. It is a dam that endangers the lives of millions in the next major subduction earthquake. Instead of building this boondoggle of a dam, or instead of hosting the olympics, why didn't China build a proper rail connection with Europe?

The question proves itself

If the people of China really are in control of their own destiny, why isn't China connected with Europe by rail?

It must pass through the valley of death

There are numerous routes, but the one through the most eastern part of Kazakhstan, (Tarbagat or tarabagan or terra•be•gone region), goes over no serious mountain ranges. This is probably the best route because the Arabs are vaguely threatening a pan-epidemic if any train goes through this place.

Murder on the Orient Express

Anyone who talks about it dies.

The end of the Mideast

Now despite the obvious benefit for 98% of humanity, the idea will be a complete disaster for the Arab land of no resources. This vastly more efficient vision of global logistics completely disenfranchises the Mideast from its role at the navel of shipping and trade. If this happens and it becomes widely know that the supply of oil and other commodities have been artificially repressed by the land of no resources, the land of no resources will go from immensely rich to the poorest people on earth. If we don't move them, we will have a repeat of the events that happened after their secret got out in around 28BC, events which halted human progress for almost a thousand years.

The obstreperous howl of the steam devil And the city of the future

In 1851, in Nathaniel Hawthorne's novel, the House of Seven gables (a reference to a broken Islamic star and universal/catholic world-wide trade monopoly) we read talk of "the obstreperous howl of the steam devil." And in the 1880s we see John the Rock-of the fellah's Standard Oil looking a whole lot like OPEC 1.0. On top of this, the Mideast must have knows that the Persian Gulf was full of oil, as the stuff exists on the surface in many places (as quicksand).

Given these ideas, lets look at the advent of the personal oil guzzling auto-mobile. Maybe it was all caused by a great Arab bucket conspiracy to block the efficiency of rail and rail-based urbanism. And instead, today the world has gas-guzzling automobile and a non-urban vision of the city because of those auto-mobiles. Today we are to live in Arab-style sub-urbs and zip around in 2-ton boxes powered by Arab oil.

The fact that the automobile revolution came right on the heels of the railroad revolution is notable. Also notable is that no sooner did America build its interstate highway system (1950s) and shift to a suburban lifestyle (1950-1960s) than guess what, in 1973 the Mideast comes along and corners the world's oil market. What a giant coincidence! Of

course it is no coincidence. The land of no resources couldn't wait to be rich again by sucking our blood.

How do goods move from Wuhan China to Berlin Germany? First the containers go by truck or rail to a Chinese sea port. Then they get loaded on a boat and go around Malaya and India and through the Red Sea, the Mediterranean and up the coast of Spain and France. Then they get unloaded in Hanover. <show route on map> Then they get put on another train, or trucks that take them to Berlin.

Why don't the containers just go on trains through the former soviet union? For all of you green people out there, mile for mile, rail cargo uses much less fuel of sea transport. And the trip is also less than 1/3rd the distance. What is going on? Well for one thing the distance between the rails is bigger than in the rest of the world. This is supposedly because the nation with the world's 2nd biggest nuclear weapons arsenal is worried about being invaded. Seriously.

The trans- Siberian railway: 18kph

At some point in time, I divided the distance travelled by the scheduled time and realized that this train had an average speed of 18kph. Just as in the Marco Polo propaganda book, the Trans-Siberian railway exists to exaggerate the overland distance between Europe and Asia.

The standard rail bunk

It is 90cm wide and has 14 snaps all around in a standard configuration. People can buy their own sheets and snap them to the bunk. The bunk itself is covered in vinyl except for some small air-holes underneath. The double bunks also have a standard sheet size. The rail companies might also hand out washed sheet packs and blankets as part of the offering. some people will probably want to bring their own standard bunk sheets.

Just how cheap trains are to power

I recently rode on a 6 car passenger train with 360 seats that used about 1600kwh to go 158km in about an hour. Now electricity can be generated for about 4 cents per kilowatt hour so this leg cost about \$64 in electricity. That is about 18-cents in energy cost per hour per seat on the train.

Rail is cheaper than road maintenance

Rail transportation, like internet communication is so cheap that the public can afford to give it away to reduce spending on roads.

Just how energy-cheap transit is

Two trains going 24 hours a day cost \$3,072/day, or \$1.12million/year. The carrying capacity of transit is over twice that of long distance compartment trains or

say 720 passengers per train. And if we assume 6 10 minuit zips per hour, that is 4,320 passengers per hour. And if we assume a 3-hour rush-hours, both morning and evening, we imagine 12,960 people served at rush hour. So our \$1.12million/year system, with say 17,000 users costs \$66/passenger per year to power.

By contrast, 13 gallons of gasoline per week at \$2.75/gallon costs \$1,859 per year, about 28 times more.

How to do metro stair treads

The treads of all metro station stairways are flamed granite sections 75cm x 25cm x 30cm. These have holes to bolt to the standard steel stringers that they bear on. The bolts are all sleeved to protect them when the treads are being placed. The treads self center on the funnel bottom bolts. The treads overlap vertically a bit with the next tread. The bolts are all in the exact same location and the treads are all cut with the same rake internationally.

They will also have holes from the front of the stair riser. These will robo-grapple with a petty-bone type forklift. The forklift uses robotic eyes to put the treads into place precisely, and also to remove them when they need to be removed — after two or three surface flammings. And the pettibone also has a flat-bed capable of handling say 16 tread sections. And the landing should probably be made of tread sections so it can be ramped up over time to precisely align with the first tread.

When the surface gets polished from shoe traffic, we will use a flaming robot to take of say 3 mm, or maybe less. If we flip our say 3mm washer shims from top to bottom, We can probably resurface our stairs 30 times before they need to be replaced.

Robo-clean stations

All metro station surfaces should support roto-brushing robots and hose out. We will have these trains that have robotic arms that pressure-wash/bush the track areas in our stations.

propaganda appendix

Economist Magazine

"Ideas coming down the track" 2013.06.0?

[This is our parasite's party line on railroads. Just remember that often a lie tells the truth more clearly and with more certainty than any oath]

["New train technologies are less visible and spread less quickly than improvements to cars or planes.](#)

[People are asking questions] [But there is still plenty of innovation going on, and ideas are steadily \[as slowly as we can\] making their way out onto the rails.](#)

[Compared with other modes of transport \[transportation\], train technology might seem to be](#)

progressing as slowly as a suburban commuter service rattling its way from one station to another. Automotive technology, by contrast, changes constantly: in the past decade satellite-navigation systems, hybrid power trains, proximity sensors and other innovations have proliferated. Each time you buy a new car, you will notice a host of new features. Progress is apparent in aircraft, too, with advances in inflight entertainment and communication, fancy seats that turn into beds, and quieter and more efficient engines. Trains, meanwhile, appear to have changed a lot less.

This comparison is not entirely fair. For one thing, people buy their own cars, so they pay more attention to automotive innovation. Car makers are engaged in a constant arms race, trumpeting new features as a way to differentiate their products. Nobody buys their own trains. Similarly, air passengers have a choice of competing airlines and are far more likely to be aware of the merits of rival fleets than they are of different types of train. In addition, notes Paul Priestman to Priestman•goode, a design consultancy that specializes in transport, trains have longer lives, so technology takes longer to become widespread. The planning horizon for one rail project he is working on extends to 2050. "You have to think about longevity, whereas the car industry wants you to buy a new car in two years", he says. [So train infrastructure lasts much longer than automobile infrastructure.]

[Please keep in mind that a 3000 mile, coast to coast flight between city centers in the US (say New York to San Diego), including TSA and to airport commute time, takes at least 11 or 12 hours. This is only 250 or 272mph, and this is the fastest NAS (=net average speed) that you can get a hub and spoke air-transport system of this size] Yet there is no shortage of new ideas and that are steadily making their way out onto the rails. Better technologies are delivering everything from improved traction, braking and route-planning to sleek levitating trains designed to glide on air at an astounding 500kph (310mph). Energy-efficiency and safety are up, and derailments are down [This gives the mistaken impression that derailments are common]. There are schemes to transfer electrical energy from braking trains into local power grids [Just having a 150mph wheeled train between Seattle and San Diego would save thousands of times more energy], and even more radical plans for "moving platforms" that dock with high-speed trains. [A better approach would be to stop our trains quickly, disembark them rapidly via subway style double doors onto a subway-style platform of the same level, and accelerate them away rapidly afterwards.]

For proponents of rail transport, such developments strengthen the political and economic case for favoring trains over roads or short-haul air

travel. In 2011, a European Commission "roadmap" document on transport strategy called for a trebling of high-speed rail capacity in Europe, and further investment in urban networks, with the goal of halving the use of fossil-fuel-powered cars in cities within two decades [This is actually not unrealistic]. That seems optimistic. But high oil prices, clogged roads and rising demand for passenger and freight capacity have prompted widespread talk of a "rail renaissance" which will accelerate the adoption of new technologies. [renaissance is a dirty word to our parasite]

To see how train technology is changing, start where the wheels meet the track. When rails are unevenly worn [because they are not maintained at all], damp, greasy or caked with decaying leaves, a [locomotive] wheel can temporarily lose full adhesion and start spinning faster than the train is moving [like the old steam engines did when they began moving.] This slippage wastes energy and reduces pulling power [a tiny bit]. In recent years, both diesel and electric trains have been fitted with computer systems that reduces power to a slipping wheel until it grabs the track. [Our rail companies have to squander their money on something unimportant you know.] The computers also instruct sprayers to spew sand between wheels and rail when extra traction is needed [thus causing locomotive's to wear out steel wheels almost as fast as trucks go through tires.] In difficult conditions, a locomotive may spray three tons of sand in just 24 hours.

Gaining Traction

One new locomotive with such "slip control", GE's PowerHaul, enabled a customer to lengthen its single-locomotive coal trains from 26 to 31 cars. [31 cars is 62 times as much as a single truck driver can move. Here we see how trains vastly reduce the cost of our own domestic commodities, largely excluding the imported commodities our parasite hopes to sell us. I mean, we can use 62 truck drivers or 1 train operator.] Computerization has also allowed an operator's actions to be automatically replicated by "slave locomotives" placed throughout the train. Using such "distributed power" is safer than yelling instruction into a radio for a locomotive operator at the [other] end of the train, [so using this technology, a single operator in a 5 engine train might move 310-times as much as a truck driver.] ... It also makes trains of 200 or more cars possible. This largely explains how America [the US], Canada and Mexico increased throughput on their networks by about 90% in the two decades [leading up] to 2006, he says, even as net track in service decreased. [As if the tracks were anywhere near capacity.] Brakes are also getting an upgrade. Stopping a train can take so long that locomotive-operators, also known as engineers [What sort of outsiders is the Economist staff made up of?], often have time to contemplate their fate before an impact.

["Your life races before your"](#), says a former operator who, years ago in Alabama, helplessly watched as his freight train, its emergency brakes screeching, headed towards a stalled truck that ultimately managed to pull off the tracks in time. [Feared for his life did he?] Stopping a train pulling a hundred cars at 80 kph can require 2 km of track. [If the smooth-surface rail-cars are lighter than trucks and all have computerized anti-lock brake systems, splined rails and splined brake wheels, why can't trains stop faster than trucks?] [Road accidents take far more lives, but 1,239 people were killed in more than 2,300 rail accidents in 2011 in the European Union Alone](#). [In the EU in 2009, 34,000 people died from car accidents, while only 72 train occupants died from accidents.]

Much of the problem is that the faster a train's wheels are spinning, the hotter its brake shoes get when engaged. This reduces friction and hence braking power, a predicament known as "heat fade". Moreover, nearly all trains power their brakes with compressed air. When switched on, air brakes activate car by car, from the locomotive to the back of the train. [It can take more than two minutes for the signal to travel via air tubes to the last car](#). [So increase the brake system's stopping power so it does not fade. Then make it electronic, and computerized so that it can be activated all at once. And use splined track, lighter cars, and fully fenced and video monitored tracks.]

Modern trains have brawnier brake shoe materials made with resins, elastomers and mineral fibres that can apply greater friction at higher temperatures with less "judder" or shaking. Most important[ly] brakes can now be triggered electronically, so that they can be activated on all cars at once. In America such "electronically controlled pneumatic brakes" were first used on freight trains just six years ago. [Wiring up trains is expensive and, for now at least, makes it difficult to quickly swap cars in and out](#). But the technology is spreading, especially among mining firms that operate extremely long trains. [This has reduced the number of runaway trains, which result when a downhill incline causes a train to accelerate beyond its braking capacity](#). [How did we solve this problem for the millions of trucks on the roads today? Are we really to believe that we can't stop trains likewise?]

Networking software

[Inadequate brakes are not the only cause of derailments, however. Train cars can also be thrown from the tracks if braking is too forceful](#). The more a train car weighs, the harder it pushes into the car in front of it during [decelerations](#) or downhill runs. Lighter cars are sometimes pushed up and off the tracks by heavier cars behind them. Railway engineers have long known that lighter cars should be placed at the end of trains, but cars of varying weight

may be continually loaded, unloaded, added and removed along a route, altering the complex compression forces that can shove lighter cars off the tracks. Fortunately, software that simulates "train dynamics" can work out how best to load and sequence cars by analyzing a given route. ...

Operators are trained to achieve "golden runs", on-time journeys that consume [no more energy than the minimum physically required by each route](#), says Rodney Case, a former executive at France's SNCF rail company. [This sounds slow. Maybe considering that trains are already about 100 times as efficient as cars: we can be a little sloppy with energy and instead push on timeliness so people don't drive or fly so much.] [On Paris-Marseille runs, for instance, France's fast TGV passenger trains use hilly terrain near Lyon to speed up and brake without consuming or wasting power](#). But passenger trains are short and light with uniformly distributed weight. For a long freight train to save fuel this way, software is needed. Norfolk Southern, an American rail operator, now pulls roughly one-sixth of its freight using locomotives equipped with [\[train slowing\]"route optimization"](#) software. By crunching numbers on a train's weight distribution and a route's curves, grades and speed limits, the software, called [Leader](#), can instruct operators on optimum accelerating and braking to minimize fuel costs. [Installing the software and linking it wirelessly to back-office computers is expensive](#) [really?] says [Coleman Lawrence](#), head of the company's 4,000 strong locomotive fleet. But the software cuts costs [dramatically](#), reducing fuel consumption by about 5%. [5% isn't dramatic at all.] That is a big deal for a firm that spent \$1.6 billion on diesel in 2012. [This works out to 274 gallons per locomotive per day, or about 11.4 gallons per hour. The average semi-truck (tractor trailer) by contrast gets 6.5mpg, and burns about 10 gallons per hour at 65mph (106kph), and can only move about 1/60th of the freight by weight that a single locomotive can. For lightweight goods, a railcar can move over 100 times as much volume as a semi can.] [Mr Lawrence](#) reckons that by 2016 Norfolk Southern may be pulling half its freight with Leader-upgraded locomotives. A competing system sold by GE, Trip Optimizer, goes further and operates the throttle and brakes automatically. [maintaining ultra low speeds]

Electric trains are also becoming more efficient, thanks in part to the use of new materials. Quebec's Bombardier is building [monorail](#) lines in [Riyadh](#) and Sao Paulo for trains that are [25% lighter than traditional metropolitan rolling stock](#). A maker of airplanes as well as trains, Bombardier had designed its new Innova [Monorail 300 using weight-saving ideas borrowed from aerospace engineering](#). It will require 10% less energy per passenger than a traditional metro train, [Again, the idea is to use energy conservation as an excuse to slow our trains

down] says Chris Field of Bombardier, who is overseeing the Sao Paulo project. Weight reductions also mean that the monorail [This is the third mention of still unstable monorail trains] can be built on an elevated guide-way for less than 60% of the cost of an elevated metro track.

Building track with overhead wires known as catenary lines, to deliver power increases costs by about 10%, says Rainer Gruber, and electrification expert at Siemens a German industrial giant. And yet a lot of such electrified track is being built not least because high-speed trains use it. Within the EU, there are more than 6,800 km of track capable of carrying trains at 200kph or faster, more than twice the amount that there was in 2000. A further 2,127km of high-speed track are under construction in France, Germany and Spain. China expects to have 6,700 km of track for trains that travel at 300kph or faster in less than two years [These are steel wheel on steel track trains, not maglev. How will we all compete with China if we are driving energy intensive automobiles?]. Other countries building high speed lines include Algeria, Russia, Saudi Arabia, South Korea and Turkey. [Our parasite likes maglev trains for the same reason it likes wind energy: We spend so much building the technology, that we will never get our money back. This is why any talk of oil conserving railroad upgrades is quickly steered by the Brotherly media into the absolute boondoggle of maglev, a technology that cost more than 100 times as much to build out and only moves people a little faster.]

Delivering power

The boom is partially due to electric trains' efficiency. Accelerating a passenger train to 300kph and holding that speed for 100km costs only about \$200 in Italy says Valerio Recagno of D'appolonia, and Italian engineering consultancy. [So the 650km route between Los Angeles and San Francisco should cost about \$1,300 for a train capable of carrying 1000 passengers. This is a marginal cost of less than \$1.30 per ticket for a trip that will take a little over 2 hours. For the 15-hour 4900 km New York to LA route, the cost is \$9800 for 1,000 people or \$9.80 per ticket. Also, there will be some savings from not starting and stopping the train all the time.]

Moreover, regenerative brakes can recover much of a slowing train's kinetic energy and convert it back into electrical energy. [This line of reasoning sort of makes you forget that going by train is over 100 times more energy efficient than either driving or flying.] This is hard to store, but can be transmitted across the grid if there is another train needing to accelerate within about 30km. ...

Another new twist in railway electrification is being deployed in city centers. Overhead catenaries are unsightly, are dangerous in bad weather and obstruct firefighters. But delivering power through a

"third rail" also poses safety problems, particularly from trams running on city streets. So Alstom [Gr. al stoma = the mouth], a French engineering giant, has devised a system that uses a wireless signal, transmitted by a moving tram, to switch on the third rail only in the section covered by the tram. This increased the cost of building a 2km stretch of tramway in Bordeaux by about €8m. [That is €4,000 per meter to switch the power on an off. Here you see how the cost of rail construction is so wildly inflated, and perhaps 50 to 100 times too expensive.] Even so, Alstom is building more lines using the technology in the French cities of Angers, Orleans and Tours, as well as in Dubai.

A more radical approach to powering trains is that proposed by Russian Railways [These are the same guys that squandered their money on branding ads during the London Olympics], which says it is designing a nuclear powered train in conjunction with Rosatom, the state nuclear giant. Able to generate immense power, such a train could, in theory, move extremely fast or be used to supply power to a remote town or industrial site, using an on-board reactor similar to those found in nuclear submarines. [Where does it get coolant? Also, large container ships don't have nuclear reactors and they require more power than it takes to move 20 trains of 100 cars each.] Even if this nuclear-powered train takes to the rails, however, concern about the consequences of a derailment will probably impede widespread adoption. [Can you see a certain terrorist mindset at work? Can you see where all the dumb ideas come from?]

A different sort of futuristic train propulsion is already hurtling passengers between Shanghai and its airport at 430 kph [263mph]. At that speed, it is hard to maintain smooth contact between a catenary and roof mounted mechanical linkage, or pantograph, not to mention between wheels and track. [This is not true if the system is well maintained] Instead, the Shanghai Transrapid uses magnetic levitation. Described as "electronically controlled flight" by the North American Maglev Transport Institute, the system pushes maglev trains along a magnetic field powered by electricity surging through a guideway a few centimeters beneath them. Sensors measure this distance 300,000 times a second and adjust magnetic power accordingly.

A maglev train is akin to a surfboard riding a magnetic wave, says John Harding, formerly chief maglev scientist at America's Federal Railroad Administration. With most of the propulsion kit in the guideway, magnets are so light they consume about a third less energy than fast conventional trains. [They are only talking about rolling resistance in conventional trains, which is already negligible.], according to ThyssenKrupp Transrapid the German firm behind the Shanghai line. Proponents point out

that maglevs can climb steep grades, accelerate more quickly and quietly than ordinary trains, and require less maintenance. In Japan construction has begun on a 290 km line designed to carry maglevs between Tokyo and Nagoya at an unprecedented 500kph. [(305mph) It accelerates to this speed in 2.5 minutes.]

Even so, maglev may remain a niche technology, says Dr Harding. He reckons it costs at least 10% more to build maglev guideways than conventional tracks; other estimates are far higher. Another concern is that maglev railway projects are based on proprietary technology [owned by our parasite], making operators dangerously dependent on a single supplier, says Dagmar Blume of Bombardier, which dropped out of the consortium building the Shanghai line. On its website, ThyssenKrupp Transrapid boasts that it "enjoys an exclusive market position" to supply key maglev components. ... If we are going to get people out of cars, and out of short-haul and long-haul air travel, railways are the way forward," he says. "We just have to think differently about them".

Economist Magazine, 2013.08.09

"Riding to the rescue, High-speed rail in California"

"Can a huge public-works project save the San Joaquin Valley?"

All through Kings County, in central California, signs cry out: "No to high-speed rail". They reflect the intensity of opposition across much of the San Joaquin Valley to the \$68-billion proposal, the largest-ever infrastructure scheme in a state with a fondness for them, and one of America's last high-speed-rail plans to survive the age of austerity.

The rail link, if completed is meant to zip between Los Angeles and San Francisco in 2 hours and 40 minutes, reaching 220 mph at points. Other legs will extend south to San Diego and north to Sacramento. After several delays, lawsuits, and political wrangles, the California High Speed Rail Authority (CHSRA) says construction will begin on the 29-mile stretch between Madera and Fresno this summer (a term that extends into September).

Along the proposed route between Los Angeles and San Francisco, few fans of the project can be found. The Central Valley's many conservatives are skeptical of anything that smacks of big government. Farmers fear the loss of productive land [nonsense]. And because only \$12.4 billion has so far been secured, some fear that the service will never reach the big coastal areas. (It was a condition of federal funding that construction should begin in the deprived Central Valley.) A statewide poll in March found 50% opposition.

Yet a vast public works project, say officials and business groups, is exactly what the long-suffering valley needs. The CHSRA says construction

of the first phase, between Merced and north Los Angeles, will create 100,000 "job years" [if 50% of the proposed route, that works out to \$290,000/job year]; 30% of jobs will be reserved for locals. "We must grab this money with both hands," says Blake Konczal at the Fresno Workforce Investment Board.

The effect of linking the valley to the coast is harder to predict. Steve Levy, a Palo Alto-based economist, doubts the project's overall economic viability, but says it could help relieve housing markets in Los Angeles and, particularly, the Bay Area by making cities like Bakersfield and Gilroy viable commuter spots.

Even the project's fans acknowledge that the CHSRA has struggled to build trust. In Madera County land inspectors have had guns pulled on them by irate farmers. "They've treated this area like their personal fiefdoms", says Anja Raudabaugh of the Madera County Farm Bureau, who doubts construction will begin this year. A lawsuit filed by Kings County landowners is still pending.

Trains are supposed to begin rattling through the valley in 2022, and to run between Los Angeles and San Francisco by 2029. Heavyweights such as Jerry Brown, California's governor, portray the project as part of the state's history of big thinking, and insist that private money will materialize. Dreams, perhaps, can still come true."

[1] The proposed route is less than 680 miles and is projected to cost \$68 billion. That is \$100 million per mile or \$19,000/ lineal foot. This sits on a bed of \$12/ cubic meter gravel. How do they get \$19,000/ lineal foot? As a point of reference, 8-lane highway only cost **XXX** per mile, or **XX** per lineal foot, and it involves just so much more concrete that a double pair of rail tracks requires.

2) The proposed route is ill-conceived and could be shortened by 100 miles.

3) Why not use existing railway rights of way and government land?]

Wired.com, 16.09.02, Arrian Marscall

The four-year fight to make San Francisco's subway stop screaming

[Automobile wheels spin independently of one another. Thus when you change a flat tire on your car, you have to loosen your lug nuts a bit before the tire is off the ground. This is something too obvious to need a study.]

"San Francisco's Bart is particularly bad. It's hard to have a conversation, or listen to music, or tell your 8-year-old to sit down... Perhaps no more. Some 44 years after BART opened, the transit agency has finally figured out how to tamp down the racket, and make life just a bit nicer for its 420,000 daily weekday riders: Its shaving its metal wheels by 2 millimeters.

Amidst gigantic multi-year pushes like an

\$890 million Fremont line extension, and a \$1.3 billion earthquake upgrade, it's a small project, and relatively simple. The kind of thing that makes riding more pleasant, without massive budget-raiding, or decades of planning and construction. But like a family reunion, even the seemingly simple infrastructure gets complicated. Research on the wheels took 4-years, 3-contractors, German engineers, computer modeling, and about a year of testing. BART will put the new wheels... on all [of] its 669 train cars within two years, the agency says. [Thus it will take 6-years to re-grind the wheels. When you see long delays like this, it is a pretty good sign the parasite is running your institutions and it is resisting.]

BART got to study its more-than-squeaky wheels thanks to a once-in-a-generation event: The purchase of new train cars, the so-called 'fleet of the future'. After train maker Bombardier won the contract in 2012, BART threw in an extra request: Please figure out that awful sound. So engineers from the firm's German train operations team built computer models of the current wheels.

Turns out, it's all about shape. The current ~~round~~ BART wheels sit on a fixed axle, so they don't spin independently of [from] one another. When the train turns, the outside wheels want to go faster than their inside counterparts, which get dragged along. This inside 'slipping' not only makes extra noise — it warps the rails. Called 'corrugation' that damage makes the the [SIC] gosh-darn hubbub even worse.

If the wheels are just slightly tapered, though, they can re-adjust a bit while rounding bends, says Ben Holland, BART's manager of vehicle systems. That means less dragging of the inside wheels, less warping of the rail, and less noise. Peace and quiet at last! But first, BART had to make sure the newly conical wheels wouldn't increase maintenance costs, or make riders less safe. 'It's one thing for riders to say that noise is our biggest issue, but my primary concern is the safety of the system', says Holland. Two more contractors spent a year testing the new wheel to ensure that the operational improvements didn't have unexpected downsides.

Meanwhile, BART's got bigger San Francisco seafood to fry. Power surge disabled cars. Budget shortfalls. Track fires. Overcrowding. Chronic delays. The bigger issues make it difficult for the transit agencies to attend to the little details—but more important to do so. Tweaks can make life just that much more tolerable for the frequent rider. It's why New York City is finally getting around to putting countdown clocks in its subways, why cities like Boston are opening their data to the enterprising app builders of the world, and why London is getting serious about fancy [super-expensive] Tube elevators.

BART expects the new shape to increase a wheel's lifespan from 3-years to 7. The price is right,

too. After spending \$150,000 on new cutting machines, the agency will simply re-grind the wheels to their new shape when they come in for routine maintenance. The 'fleet of the future' cars, set to debut in prototype this fall, will have the new wheels already.

There are still lots of things on BART that make loud noises. The 'clack' of the wheels going over rail interlockings, the hum of the brakes, and all of it amplified by the concrete and steel of the tunnels. Plus, BART still can't quite figure out why some of its rails warp more than others, says Hollande. (Elevated trackways are especially bad.) So don't expect a silent ride. But you should be able to hear your podcast without maxing out on volume. Your transit system put in a lot of work to make it possible."

History Appendix

The Arab version of American railroads

Everyone in America wanted railroads in America. So the Arabs had to give us railroads. But as they do with all the things we as a host society desperately want, they gave us their version of it. They gave us the Arab version of railroads — i.e. the worst version of railroads they could get away with.

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 2.8

"Land acquired by political or commercial fraud was made the lever for the commission of other frauds. The railroads, now controlled by a few men... were surveyed and built to a great extent by public funds, not private money. As time passed a gradual transformation took place. Little by little, scarcely known to the people, laws were altered. The States and the [national] Government, representing the interests of the vested class [fronting for the Arabs], surrendered the people's rights... and great railroad systems passed into the hands of a small cabal of multimillionaires [fronting for the Arabs].

To give one of many instances: The Illinois Central Railroad, passing through an industrial and rich farming country, was one of the most profitable railroads in the United States. This railroad was built in the proportion of twelve parts to one by public funds, raised by taxation of the people of that State, and by prodigal [generous, lavish] gifts of public land grants. The balance represented the investments of private individuals. The cost of the [rail]road as reported by the company in 1873 was \$48,331 a mile. Of this amount all that private individuals contributed was \$4,930 a mile..."

[1] If the railroads were built with public money, why weren't they owned and operated by the people?

2) Why did we even have these stupid railroad companies that sucked whatever they could from the people.

- 3) Why didn't government build railroads the way it built roads for cars?
- 4) Why did we let people call a couple steel spaghetti wires on wood trestles and gravel a railroad?
- 5) Why are railcars so stupidly heavy weight?
- 6) All are aspects of the Arab struggle against the rail-based commerce system that is best for mankind. Instead we have the flat-road system that produces the most money for the Arab parasite race.]

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

"Under the first stages of the old chaotic competitive system, in which factory warred against factory, and an intense struggle for survival and ascendancy enveloped the whole tense sphere of manufacturing, no striking industrial fortunes were made. Fortune was the factory owner regarded who could claim \$250,000 clear." [The farmers and the factories of America were not making money at this time. Only the Arab fronting intermediary companies in transport and energy were making money. History repeats itself today in China because the Arabs are using fundamentally the same techniques on them. It is fundamentally only the Arabs that are making money on China.]

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

"In contrast to the slow, almost creeping pace of the factory owners in the race for wealth, the railroad owners sprang at once into the lists of mighty wealth-possessors. [They were] armed with the most comprehensive and puissant [mighty] powers and privileges, and vested with a sweep of properties beside which those of the petty industrial bosses were puny. Railroad owners, we say. The distinction is necessary between the builders of the railroads and the owners. The one might construct, but it often happened that by means of cunning, fraud, and corruption, the builders were superseded by another set of [Arab fronting] men who vaulted into possession.

Looking back and summing up the course of events for a series of years, it may be said that there was created over night a number of entities empowered with extraordinary and far-reaching rights and powers of ownership."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

These entities were called corporations, and were called into being by law. Beginning as creatures of law, the very rights, privileges and properties obtained by means of law, soon enabled them to become the dictators and masters of law. The title was in the corporation, not in the individual. Hence the men who controlled the corporation swayed the substance of

power and ownership.

_____ The factory was usually a personal affair, owned by one man or in co-partnership. To get control of this property it was necessary to get the owner in a financial corner and force him to sell out for, as a rule, he had no bond or stock issues. But the railroad corporation was a stock corporation; whoever secured control of a majority of the stock became the legal administrator of its policies and property. By adroit manipulation, intimidation, superior knavery [dishonesty], and the corrupt domination of law, it was always easy for those who understood the science of rigging the stock market, and that of strategic undermining, to wrest [grab] the control away from weak or (treating the word in a commercial sense) incompetent, holders. This has been long shown by a succession of examples.

Thus this situation, so singularly conflicting with the theoretical majesty of the law, was frequently presented: A band of men styling themselves a corporation received a perpetual charter with the most sweeping rights and properties. In turn, the law interposed no effective hinderance to the seizing of their possessions by any other group proving its power to grasp them. All of this was done under nominal forms of law, but differed little in reality from the methods during medieval times when any baron could take another baron's castle and land by armed force, and it remained his until a stronger man came along and proved his title likewise.

Long before the railroad had been accepted commercially as a feasible undertaking, the trading and land-owning classes, as had been repeatedly pointed out, had demonstrated very successfully how the forms of government could be perverted to enrich themselves at the expense of the working population.

Taxation laws, as we have seen were so devised that the burden in a direct way fell lightly on the shipping, manufacturing, trading, banking and land-owning classes [fronting for the Arabs], while indirectly it was shoved almost wholly upon the workers, whether in ship, factory or on farm. Furthermore... Government loaned vast sums of public money, free of interest, to the traders [fronting for the Arabs], while at the same time refusing to assist the impoverished and destitute... it granted immunity from punishment to the rich and powerful, and inflicted the most drastic penalties upon poor debtors and penniless violators of the law... it allowed the possessing classes [fronting for the Arabs] to evade taxation on a large scale, and effected summarily cruel laws permitting landlords to evict tenants for non-payment of rent. These and many other ... grievously [severely] discriminative laws have been referred to [herein]... also the refusal of Government to interfere in the slightest with the commercial frauds and impositions constantly practiced, with all their resulting great extortions, upon

the defenseless masses."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

"The first great canal, built in response to the demands of the commercial class, was the Erie Canal, completed in 1825. This waterway was constructed at public expense, and was owned by New York State. The commercial men could succeed in having it managed for their purposes and profit, and the politicians could often extract plunder from the successive contracts, but there was not opportunity or possibility for the exercise of the usual capitalist methods of fraudulent diversion of land or of over-capitalization and exorbitant rates with which to pay dividends on fictitious stock [like with a Ponzi scheme].

...from about the very time when the Erie Canal was finished, the era of the private canal company, financed by the Government, began. One after another, canal companies came forward to solicit public funds and land grants. These companies neither had any capital of their own, nor was capital necessary. The machinery of Government, both National and State, was used to supply them with capital.

The Chesapeake and Ohio canal Company received, up to 1839, the sum of \$2,500,000 in funds appropriated by the United States Government, and \$7,197,000 from the State of Maryland.

In 1824, the United States Government began giving land grants for canal projects. The customary method was the granting by Congress of certain areas of land to various States, to be expressly given to designated canal companies. The States in donating them, sometimes sold them to the canal companies at the nominal rate of \$1.25 an acre. The commuting of [reducing, forgetting about] these payments was often obtained later by corrupt legislation.

From 1824 to 1834, the Wabash and Erie Canal Company obtained land grants from the Government amounting to 826,300 acres. The Miami and Dayton Canal Company secured from the Government, in 1828 and 1833, a total grant of 333,826 acres. The St. Mary's Falls Ship Canal Company received 750,000 acres in 1852; the Portage Lake and Lake Superior Ship Canal Company, 400,000 acres in 1865-66... the land grants given by the National Government to aid canal companies, totaled 4,224,073.06 acres" [This did not include state grants.]

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

"Whatever political corruption accompanied the building of such State-owned canals as the Erie Canal, the primary and fundamental object was to

construct. In the case of the private canal companies, the primary and fundamental object was to plunder. The capitalists controlling these companies were bent upon getting rich quickly; it was to their interest to delay the work as long as possible, for by this process they could periodically go to the Legislatures with this argument: That the projects were more expensive and involved more difficulties than had been anticipated; that the original appropriations were exhausted, and that if the projects were to be completed, fresh appropriations were imperative. A large part of these successive appropriations, whether in money, or land which could be sold for money, were stolen in sundry [various] indirect ways by the various sets of capitalist directors. The many documents of the Maryland Legislature, and the messages of successive Governors of Maryland, do not tell the full story of how the Chesapeake and Ohio Canal project was looted, but they give abundantly enough information.

Many of the canal companies, so richly endowed by the Government with great land grants, made little attempt to [actually] build canals. What some of them did was to turn about and defraud the Government out of incalculably valuable mineral deposits which were never included in the original grants.

In his annual report for 1885, Commissioner Sparks, of the United States General Land Office told (House Executive Documents, 1885-86, Vol. II) how, by 1885, the Portage Lake 'canal' was only a worthless ditch and a complete fraud. What had the company done with its large land grant? Instead of accepting the grant as intended by Congress, it had, by means of fraudulent surveys, and doubtless by official corruption, caused at least 100,000 acres of its grant to be surveyed in the very richest copper lands of Wisconsin.

The grants, originally made by Congress were meant to cover swamp lands—that is, lands not particularly valuable for agricultural uses, but which had a certain value for other purposes [like oil drilling]. Mineral lands were strictly excluded. Such was the law: the practice was very different. The facility with which capitalists caused the most valuable mineral, grazing, agricultural and timber lands to be fraudulently surveyed as 'swamp' lands is described at length a little later on in this work... those stolen copper deposits were never recovered by the Government nor was any attempt made to forfeit them. They comprise some of the richest copper mines in America and are owned by compact Boston interests."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

"Whatever superficial or partial [biased] writers may say of the benevolent origin of railroads, the fact is that railroad construction was ushered in by a

widespread corruption of legislators that put to shame the previous debauchery in getting bank charters."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

[in some] "instances a number of tradesmen and land-owners would organize a company having, let us say, \$250,000 among them. If they had proceeded to build a railroad with this sum, not many miles of rail would have been laid before they would have found themselves hopelessly bankrupt.

[for the harem bros] Their wisdom was that of their class. They knew a far better method. This was to use the powers of government, and make the public provide the necessary means. In the process of construction, the \$250,000 would have been only a mite. But it was quite enough to bribe a legislature. By expending this sum in purchasing a majority of an important committee, and a sufficient number of the whole body, they could get millions in public loans, vast areas of land given outright, and a succession of privileges worth, in the long run, hundreds upon hundreds of millions of dollars."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

"Of the long-prevailing frauds on the part of the capitalists in acquiring large tracts of public land, some significant facts have been brought out in preceding chapters. Those facts, however, are only a few of a mass [great many]. When the United States Government was organized, most of the land in the North and East was already expropriated [into Arab hands]. But immense areas of public domain still remained in the South and in the Middle West. Over much of the former Colonial land the various legislatures claimed jurisdiction, until, one after another, they ceded it to the National Government. With the Louisiana purchase, in 1805, the area of public domain was enormously extended, and consecutively so later after the Mexican war.

From the very beginning of the Government, the land laws were arranged to discriminate against the poor settler. Instead of laws providing simple and inexpensive ways for the poor to get land, the laws were distorted into a highly effective mechanism by which companies of capitalists, and individual capitalists, secured vast tracts for trivial sums. These capitalists then either held the land, or forced settlers to pay exorbitant prices for comparatively small plots. No laws were in existence compelling the purchaser to be a bona fide settler. Absentee landlordism was the rule. The capitalist companies [fronting for the Arabs] were largely composed of Northern Eastern and Southern traders and bankers. The evidence shows that they employed bribery and corruption on a great scale, either in getting favorable laws passed, or in evading such laws as were on the statute books by

means of the systematic purchase of the connivance of Land Office officials.

By act of Congress, passed on April 21, 1792, the Ohio Land Company, for example, received 100,000 acres, and in the same year it bought 892,900 acres for \$642,856 [72 cents per acre for a rectangle of land measuring about 28 by 50 miles]. But this sum was not paid in money. The [Arab fronting] bankers and traders composing the company had purchased at a heavy discount, certificates of public debt and army land warrants, and were allowed to tender these as payment. The company [fronting for the Arabs] then leisurely disposed of its land to settlers at an enormous profit. Nearly all of the land companies had banking adjuncts [divisions]. The poor settler, in order to settle on land that a short time previously had been national property, was first compelled to pay the land company an extortionate price, and then was forced to borrow the money from the banking adjuncts, and give a heavy mortgage, bearing heavy interest, on the land. The land companies always took care to select the very best lands. The Government documents of the time are full of remonstrances [objections, protests] from legislatures and individuals complaining of these seizures, under form of law, of the most valuable areas. The tracts thus appropriated comprised timber and mineral, as well as agricultural land."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

"In every such case, the railroad owners in subsequent years sneaked legislation through in practically every State, or resorted to subterfuges, by which they were relieved from having to pay back those loans.

Hundreds of millions of dollars, exacted from the people in taxation, were turned over to the railroad corporations, and little of it was ever returned. As for the land grants to railroads, they reached colossal proportions. From 1850 to 1872, Congress gave not less than 155,504,994 acres [243,000 square miles] of the public domain either direct to railroad corporation, or to the various States, to be transferred to those corporations.

Much of this immense area was given on the condition that unless the railroads were built, the grants were to be forfeited. But the capitalists found no difficulty in getting a thoroughly corrupt Congress to extend the period of construction in cases where the construction had not been done. Of the 155-million acres, a considerable portion of it valuable mineral, coal, timber, and agricultural land, only 607,741 acres were forfeited by act of Congress, and even much of these were restored to the railroads by judicial decisions. That Congress, not less than the [state] legislatures, was honeycombed with corruption is all too evident from the disclosures of many

investigations—disclosures to which we shall have pertinent occasion to refer later on. Not only did the railroad corporations loot in a gigantic way under forms of law, but they so craftily drafted the laws of both Nation and States that fraud at all times was easy."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

"Not merely were these huge areas of land obtained by fraud, but after they were secured, fraud was further used to evade taxation. And by donations of land is not meant only that for intended railroad use or which could be sold by the railroads. In some cases, notably that of the Union Pacific Railroad, authority was given to the railroad by acts passed in 1862 and 1864 to take all of the material, such as stone, timber, etc., needed for construction, from the public lands. So, in addition to the money and lands, much of the essential material for building the railroads was supplied from the public resources. No sooner had they obtained their grants, than the railroad corporations had law after law passed removing this restriction or that reservation until they became absolute masters of hundreds of millions of acres of land which a brief time before had been national property.

These enormous tracts wrote (in 1886) William A. Phillips, a member of the Committee on Public Lands of the 43rd Congress, referring to the railroad grants, 'are in their disposition subject to the will of the railroad companies. They can dispose of them in enormous tracts if they please, and there is not a single safeguard to secure this portion of the national domain to cultivating yeomanry'. The whole machinery of legislation was not only used to exclude the farmer from getting the land, and to centralize its ownership in corporations, but was additionally employed in relieving these corporations from taxation on the land thus obtained by fraud. 'To avoid taxation', Phillips goes on, 'the railroad land grant companies had an amendment enacted into law to the effect that they should not obtain their patents until they had paid a small fee to defray the expense of surveying. This they took care not to pay, or only to pay as fast as they could sell tracts to some purchasers, on which occasions they paid the surveying fee and obtained deeds for the portion they sold. In this way, [my brothers] they have held millions of acres for speculative purposes, waiting for a rise in prices without taxation, while the farmer in adjacent lands paid taxes. [Learn from this tip my brothers hence.]

Phillips passes this fact by with a casual mention, as though it were one of no great significance.

It is a fact well worthy of elaboration. Precisely as the aristocracies of the Old World had

gotten their estates by force and fraud, and then had the laws so arranged as to exempt those estates from taxation, so has the money aristocracy of the United States proceeded on the same plan...

The very laws seemingly passed to secure the poor settler a homestead at a reasonable price were, as Henry M. Teller, Secretary of the Interior, put it, [were] perverted into 'agencies [companies] by which the capitalists secure large and valuable areas of the public land at little expense'. The poor were always the decoys with which the capitalists of the day managed to bag their game. It was to aid and encourage 'the man of small resources' to populate the West that the Desert Land Law was apparently enacted; and many a pathetic and enthusiastic speech was made in Congress as this act was ostentatiously going through. Under this law, it was claimed, a man could establish himself upon 640 acres of land and, upon irrigating a portion of it, and paying \$1.25 an acre, could secure a title. For once, it seemed, Congress was looking out for the interests of the main of few dollars.

But plaudits [people applauding] were too hasty. To the utter surprise of the people, the law began to work in a perverse direction. Its provisions had read well enough on a casual scrutiny. Where lay the trouble? It lay in just a few words deftly thrown in, which the crowd did not notice. This law acclaimed as one of great benefit to every man aspiring for a home and land, was arranged so that the capitalistic cattle syndicates could get immense areas. The lever was the omission of any provision requiring actual settlement. The livestock corporations thereupon sent in their swarms of dummies to the 'desert' lands (many of which, in reality, were not desert but excellent grazing lands), had their dummies get patents from the Government and then transfer the lands. In this way the cattlemen became possessed of enormous areas; and to-day these tracts thus gotten by fraud are securely held intact, forming what may be called great estates, for on many of them live the owners in expansive baronial style.

In numerous instances, law was entirely dispensed with. Vast tracts of land were boldly appropriated by sheep and cattle rangers who had not even a pretense of title. Enclosing these lands with fences, the rangers claimed them as their own, and hired armed guards to drive off intruders, and kill if necessary. Murder after murder was committed. In this usurpation the august [consecrated, respected] Supreme Court of the United States upheld them. And the grounds of the decision were what?

The very extraordinary dictum that a settler could not claim any right of preemption [prior•purchase] on public land in possession of another who had enclosed, settled upon and improved them. This was the very reverse of every known declaration of common and statute law. Nor

court, supreme or inferior, had ever held that because the proceeds of theft were improved or were refurbished a bit, the sufferer was thereby estopped from recovery. This decision showed anew how, while the courts were ever ready to enforce the law literally against the underlings and penniless, they were as active in fabricating tortuous constructions coinciding not always, but nearly always, with the demands and interest of the capital class."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

"The Union Pacific manipulated Congress to 'loan' it about \$27-million and give it outright 13-million acres of land. The Central Pacific got nearly \$26-million and received 9-million acres. To the Northern Pacific, 47-million acres were given; to the Kansas Pacific, 12.1-million; to the Southern Pacific about 18-million acres. From 1850, the National Government had granted subsidies to more than fifty railroads, and, in addition to the great territorial possessions given to the six railroads enumerated, had made a cash appropriation to those six of not less than about \$140-million. But the corruptly obtained donations from the Government were far from being all of the bounty. Throughout the country, States, cities and counties contributed presents in the form of franchises, financial assistance, land and terminal sites."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

[It] "might be good or useless land; the value depended upon the locality. They might be the richest and finest of agricultural grazing, mineral or timber land or barren wastes and rocky mountain tops.

For a while the railroad corporations [fronting for the Arabs] appeared satisfied with their appropriations and allotments. But as time passed, and the powers of government became more and more directed by them, this plan naturally occurred: Why not exchange the bad, or good, land? Having found it so easy to possess themselves of so vast and valuable an area of former public domain, they calculated that no difficulty would be encountered in putting through another process of plundering. All that was necessary was to go through the formality of ordering Congress to pass an act allowing them to exchange bad, for good, lands.

This, however, could not be done too openly. The people must be blinded by an appearance of conserving public interests. The opportunity came when the Forest Reservation Bill was introduced in Congress—a bill to establish national forest reservations. No better vehicle could have been found for the project traveling in disguise. This bill was everywhere looked upon as a wise and statesmanlike measure for the preservation of forests. Capitalist interests, in the pursuit of immediate profit, had

ruthlessly denuded and destroyed immense forest stretches, causing, in turn, floods and destruction of life, property and of agriculture. Part of the lands to be taken for the forest reservations included territory settled upon; it was argued as proper, therefore, that the evicted homesteaders should be indemnified [compensated for a loss] by having the choice of land elsewhere.

So far, the measure looked well. But when it went to the conference committee of the two houses of Congress, the railroad representatives artfully slipped in the four unobtrusive [SIC] words, 'or any other claimant'. This quartet of words allowed the railway magnates to exchange millions of acres of desert and of denuded timber lands, arid hills and mountain tops covered with perpetual snow, for millions of the richest lands still remaining in the Government's much diminished hold.

So secretly was this transaction consummated that the public knew nothing about it; the subsidized newspapers printed not a word; it went through in absolute silence. The first protest raised was that of Senator Pettigrew, of South Dakota, in the United States Senate on May 31, 1900. In a vigorous [forceful] speech he disclosed the vast thefts going on under this act. Congress, under the complete domination of the railroads, took no action to stop it. Only when the fraud was fully accomplished did the railroads allow Congress to go through the forms of deferring to public interest by repealing the law. According to the 1934 Annual Report of the Secretary of the Interior, 136,425,474 acres [213,000 square miles] of land which had been national public property—that is, title had been vested in the Federal Government—had passed into the ownership of railroad corporations. Direct to these corporations the Government had granted 98,219,087 acres, and had given to States for railroad grants 38,206,487 acres. In addition, various railroad corporations secured much other land which had been owned by States and municipalities.

Not merely were the capitalist interests allowed to plunder the public domain from the people under these various acts, but another act was passed by Congress, the 'Coal Land Act', purposely drawn to permit the railroads to appropriate great stretches of coal deposits. 'Already' wrote President Theodore Roosevelt in a message to Congress urging the repeal of the Stone and Timber Act, the Desert Land Law, the Coal Land Act, and similar enactments, 'probably one-half of the total area of high-grade coals in the West has passed under private control. Including both lignite and the coals areas, these private holdings aggregate not less than 30-million acres [47,000 square miles] of coal fields'. These urgings fell flat on a Congress that included many members who had got their millions by reason of these identical laws, and which, as a body, was fully under the control of the

dominant class of the day—the capitalist class [fronting for the Arabs]. The oligarchy of wealth was triumphantly, gluttonously in power; it was ingenuous folly to expect it to yield where it could vanquish, and concede where it could despoil."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

"Theoretically the power of government resided in the people, down to the humblest voter. This power, however, was the instrument for enslaving the very people supposed to be the wielders of political action.

While Congress, the [state] legislatures, and the executive and administrative officials were industriously giving away [the] public domain, public funds and perpetual rights to railroad and other corporations, they almost entirely ignored the interests of the general run of people.

The more capitalists they created, the harder it became for the poor to get settler's land on the public domain. Congress continued passing acts by which, in most cases, the land was turned over to [Arab fronting] corporations. Intending settlers had to buy it at exorbitant prices. This took place in nearly all of the States and Territories. Large numbers of people could not afford to pay the price demanded by the railroads, and consequently were compelled to herd in industrial centers [where they had to work for the corporations fronting for the Arabs]. They were deliberately shut off from possession of the land. This situation was already acute more than 50-years ago."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.3

"A report submitted in February 1931, to the House of Representatives by its committee on Interstate and Foreign Commerce listed the Vanderbilts as one of 15 major groups which controlled 210,000 miles, or nearly 85% of the railway mileage in America. The report showed that the Vanderbilt family was perhaps the largest holder of railway stocks, having 589,000 shares of common and preferred stocks in five important railways. But inasmuch as this report dealt wholly with voting power control, it did not include the amounts in bonds also owned.

Four members of the Vanderbilt family, in 1936, held a total of 76 directorships in a variety of railroad corporations, a number of which were tributaries to a main system. The present Vanderbilt power in other fields was also shown by the fact that one of the Vanderbilts was a director of powerful New York City banks—the Chase National and the Central Hanover Bank & Trust Company; another Vanderbilt was a director of the First National Bank of the same city, and the Pullman Company; a third was on the directorship of the Western Union Telegraph Company. In addition, all four Vanderbilts were directors of an assortment of other corporations...

[Next we see the objectives and mindset of our Arab slave-masters] Behold...this mass of stocks and bonds... dead, inorganic things. A second's blaze will consume any one of them... Yet under the... law... these pieces of paper are endowed with a terrible power... that even enthroned kings do not possess. Those dainty prints [fine print] with their scrolls and numerals and inscriptions are binding titles to the absolute ownership of a large part of the resources created by the labors of entire peoples.

Kingly power at best is shadowy, indefinite, depending mostly upon traditional custom and audacious assumption backed by armed force. If it fall [falls] back upon a certain alleged divine right, it cannot produce documents to prove its authority. The industrial monarchs of the United States are fortified with both power and proofs [proof] of possession. Those bonds and stocks are the tangible titles to tangible property; whoso holds them is vested with the ownership of the necessities of tens of millions of subjected people.

Great stretches of railroad traverse the country. Here are coal mines to whose products some 90-million people look [to] for warmth. Yonder [over there] are factories; [and] there in the cities are street car lines and electric light and power supply and gas plants. On every hand [everywhere] are lands and forests and waterways—all owned, you [will] find, by this or that [uber-rich] dominant man or family [fronting for the treacherous Arabs from the land of no resources].

[Now the author talks about the advantages of this new matrix for enslaving an entire race.] The mind wanders back in amazement to the times when, if a king conquered territory, he had to erect a fortress or castle and station a garrison to hold it. They that then disputed the king's title could challenge, if they chose, at peril of death, the provisions of that title, which same provisions were swords and spears, arrows and muskets.

But nowhere throughout the large extent of the Vanderbilt's possession or those of other ruling families are found warlike garrisons as evidence of ownership. Those uncouth barbarian methods are grossly antiquated. The part once played by armed battalions is now performed by bits of paper. A wondrously convenient change has it been. The owners of the resources of nations can disport themselves [vacation] thousands of miles away from the scene of their ownership; they need never bestir [exert] themselves to provide measures for the retention [protection] of their property. [Now the Arab author talks about how much, and why they enjoy the laws they created in the house of the host.] Government, with its array of officials, prisons, armies and navies, undertakes all of this protection for them. So long as they hold these bits of paper in their name, Government recognizes them as the incontestable

owners and safeguards of their property accordingly."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.3

"Millions have gone hungry or lived on an attenuated [thin, slender, diminished] diet while elsewhere harvests rotted in the ground. Between their needs and nature's fertility lay the railroads [run by the Arabs]. Organized and maintained for [Arab] profit and for [Arab] profit alone, the railroads carried produce and products at their fixed rates and not a whit [bit] less. If these [exorbitant] rates were not paid, the transportation was refused. And as transportation is necessary in the world's intercourse [trade], the men who controlled it had the power to stand as an inflexible barrier [great wall of China/Rome] between individuals, groups of individuals, nations, and international peoples.

The very agencies which, under a rational form of civilization, should have [been] devoted to promoting the interests of mankind, were used as their capricious self-interest incline[d] them by the few who were allowed to obtain control of them.

[Translation: under a rational form of government, the infrastructure systems should have been devoted to promoting the common interests of the people. Instead, a few men were allowed to obtain control of these systems. These men then used these systems as their whims and self-interest lead them.] What if helpless people were swept off by starvation or by diseases superinduced [induced from above, like an epi•demic] by lack of proper food? What if in the great cities an increasing sacrifice of innocents [child mortality] went on because their parents could not afford the price of good milk—a price determined to a large extent by railroad tariff? All of this slaughter and more made no impress upon the unimpressible surfaces of these stocks and bonds, and left no record save [except] in the hospitals and graveyards.

The railroad magnates had other powers. Government itself has no power to blot a town out of existence. It cannot strew desolation at will. But the railroad owners could do it and did not hesitate if sufficient profits be involved. Once man sitting in a palace in New York could give an order declaring a secret discriminative tariff against the products of a place, whereupon its industries, no longer able to compete with formidable competitors enjoying better rates, closed down and the life of the place flickered and sometimes went out."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.3

"The men controlling railways were long sure that they had a perpetual monopoly of transportation. They... did not realize that a new kind of transportation was already making serious inroads into their domain. Unconscious of this new factor or unable to devise

ways of meeting it, they clung to obsolete equipment and insisted upon high fares. But the time came when they had to awake to reality. Chiefly because of the widespread use of the [oil-guzzling] automobile and the incoming of motor busses traversing the entire country, railroad traffic and revenues fell sharply. It was this stark fact, more perhaps than any power of law, which influenced various railway executives to turn to lower fares and the installing of better and speedier service in an effort to regain lost business.

A report submitted in June 1936, by Joseph B. Eastman, Federal Coordinator of Transportation, declared that 'the whole railroad attitude toward the passenger service has changed'. He expressed his belief that by reduced fares, [and] the operation of lighter and faster trains, the use of motor busses and trucks and a general policy of..."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.4

"Vanderbilt had begun buying the stock of the New York and Harlem Railroad. The stock was then selling at \$9 a share. This railroad, as was the case with all other railroads without exception, was run by the owners with only the most languid regard for the public interests and safety. Just as the corporation in the theory of the law was supposed to be a body to whom Government delegated powers to do certain things in the interest of the people, so was the railroad considered theoretically a public highway operated for the convenience of the people. It was upon this ostensible ground that railroad corporations secured charters, franchises, property and such privileges as the right to condemnation of necessary land. The State of New York alone had contributed \$8-million in public funds, and various counties, towns and municipalities in New York State nearly \$31-million by investment in stocks and bonds. The theory was indeed attractive but it remained nothing more than a fiction.

No sooner did the railroad owners [fronting for the Arabs] get what they wanted, than they proceeded to exploit the very community from which their possessions were obtained, and which they were supposed to serve. The various railroads were juggled with [foreigner English] by succeeding groups of manipulators. Management was neglected, and no attention paid to proper equipment. Often the physical layout of the railroads—the road-beds, rails and cars — were deliberately allowed to deteriorate in order that the manipulators might be able to lower the value and efficiency of the road, and thus depress the value of the stock. Thus, for instance, Vanderbilt aiming to get control of a railroad at a low price, might very well have confederates among some of the directors or officials of that railroad who would resist or slyly thwart every attempt at improvement, and so scheme that the profits would constantly go down. As the

profits decreased, so did the price of the stock in the stock market. The changing combinations of road capitalists were too absorbed in the process of gambling in the stock market to have any direct concern for management. It was nothing to them that this neglect caused frequent and heartrending disasters; they were not held criminally responsible for the loss of life. In fact, railroad wrecks often served their purpose in beating down the price of stocks, Incredible as this statement may seem, it is abundantly proved by the facts."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.5

"With three railroads in his possession, he [Vanderbilt] now aggressively set out to grasp a fourth—the Erie Railroad. This was another of the railroads built largely with public money..."

The...[men] who composed the company bribed the Legislature to relinquish the State's claim, and then looted the railroad with such consummate thoroughness that in order to avert its bankruptcy, they were obliged to borrow funds from Daniel Drew. This man was an imposing financial personage in his day. Illiterate, unscrupulous, picturesque [Illiterate + picturesque are the perfect qualities for an Arab front-man] in his very iniquities, he had once been a drover [a cowboy], and had gone into the steamboat business with Vanderbilt..."

His loan remaining unpaid, Drew indemnified himself by taking over, in 1857, by foreclosure, the control of the Erie Railroad.

For the next 9-years, Drew manipulated the stock at will, sending the price up or down as suited his gambling schemes. The railroad degenerated until travel upon it became a menace; one [deadly] disaster followed another [as the Arabs struggled against the railroad]. Drew imperturbably [calmly] continued his manipulation of the stock market, careless of [disregarding] the condition of the [rail]road. At no time was he put to the inconvenience of even being questioned by public authorities. On the contrary, the more millions he made, the greater grew his prestige and power, the higher his standing in the community. Ruling society influenced solely by money standards, saluted him as a successful man who had his millions, and made no fastidious inquiries as to how he got them. He was a potent man; his villainies [villainous behavior] passed as great astuteness, his devious cunning as marvelous sagacity [intelligence]."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.10

"By an illegal system of preferential freight rates to certain manufacturers, Vanderbilt put these favorites [favorite Arab-friendly manufacturers] easily in a position where they could undersell competitors."

Thus A.T. Stewart, one of the noted millionaire manufacturers and merchants of the day, instead of owing his success to his great ability, as has been set forth, really derived it, to a great extent, from the secret preferential freight rates that he had on the Vanderbilt railroads. A variety of other coercive methods were used by Vanderbilt. Special freight trains were purposely delayed and run at a snail's pace in order to force shippers to pay the extraordinary rates demanded for shipping over the Merchant's Dispatch, a fast freight line owned by the Vanderbilt family.

These were but a few of the many schemes for their private graft that the Vanderbilts put in force. The agricultural class was taxed heavily on every commodity shipped; for the transportation of milk, for example, the farmer was taxed one-half of what he himself received for milk. These taxes, of course, eventually fell upon the consumer, but the manufacturer and the farmer realized that if the extortions were less, their sales and profits would be greater. They were in a rebellious mood and gladly welcomed a man such as Gould who thwarted Vanderbilt at every turn. Gould well knew of this better feeling against Vanderbilt. He used it, and thrust himself forward constantly in the guise of the great deliverer."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.12

"It was in the very heyday of the bribing and swindling, as numerous investigating committees showed... the money lavishly poured out for the building of railroads was almost wholly public money drawn from compulsory taxation of the whole people. At this identical time practically every railroad corporation in the country stood indebted for immense sums of public money, little of which was ever paid back. In New York State, more than \$40-million of public funds had gone into the railroads; in Vermont \$8-million and large sums in every other State and Territory. The whole Legislature and State Government of Wisconsin had been bribed with a total of \$800,000, in 1856, to give a large land grant to one company alone, details of which transaction will be found elsewhere. The State of Missouri had already disbursed \$25-million of public funds..."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.13

"There is nothing vague or conjectural regarding this illuminating transaction; the facts are inscribed authentically in the public records."

In the years 1840-43, the city of Troy [New York], at public expense, began to build a railroad running 21-miles from that city to Schenectady. The city of Troy...borrowed... \$750,000... for the construction and equipment of the Troy and

Schenectady Railroad. It was a time when capitalists passively looked on, allowing many municipalities and some of the States to build publicly-owned railroads and operate them for a time, and then, after many millions of public money had been expended, capitalists would contrive to take over the ownership unto themselves. This they did by depreciating and crippling railroads owned by the community, and by corrupting public officials to sell or lease them for comparatively insignificant sums. It was a favorite practice of the period, and was worked with great success.

The task of providing themselves with modern means of transportation frequently devolved upon communities, since no capitalist would take the initiative in any undertaking in which he did not see considerable immediate profits. The aim of the community was service; that of the capitalist, profit. Communities would never stop to consider whether a railroad would yield profit; the sole question guiding them was that of public need. [This is nonsense] The principle which made the people acquiescent in the loaning or donating of large sums of money to private railroad corporations was that railroads were a public necessity, whether publicly or privately built. In New York State alone, not to mention other States, the railroads originally received from cities, towns, villages, and from the State, the sum of \$40-million by donation or investment; a very considerable amount it made at a time when a dollar had a much greater purchasing power than now. Of this sum, only about one-fourth part was paid back. At various times laws were corruptly passed releasing the railroad companies from liability for these debts. Every mile of those railroads is today absolutely owned, or practically so, by private interests.

As the greater number of railroads were owned by private corporations, it was not difficult for them to bankrupt publicly-owned railroads when they set out to do so. This they could easily do by diverting or obstructing freight and passenger traffic or by corrupting public officials to mismanage them. [Here is why there can be no privately owned railroads.] This conflict of public and private interest always resulted in the triumph of private interest. [This was] necessarily so because public welfare and private profits were an incongruous mixture, the one the antithesis of the other, and also because the governing officials were either of the propertied classes or responsive or subservient to them.

By these methods, the campaign against the public ownership of the Troy and Schenectady Railroad was begun...

How was the city of Troy to be induced to sell its railroad to the clique of projectors?... [Pay attention to this widely used technique of the Arabs] His first move... was to cause a steady mismanagement of the railroad's affairs so as to

create dissatisfaction, if not disgust, with the continuance of public ownership and operation. Very deftly was his undermining and sapping work done—so deftly and by such surreptitious methods that no suspicion of his complicity was aroused. A public sentiment unfavorable to Troy's retention of the railroad was then adroitly worked up [in the media]; public petitions praying for the sale of the unprofitable and unsatisfactory [rail]road began to flow in to the Common Council.

What did the Common Council now do? It appointed a committee to consider the question of selling. Of this committee Sage was the most active member. So very active was he that the committee reported favoring the selling of the railroad. The proposition was, in fact, carried by one vote; it was Sage's vote which decided. Then, on January 24, 1853, another committee of the Common Council was appointed. Its assigned function was to sell the stock, franchise, and property of the railroad for not less than \$200,000. Who was it that also singularly happened to be the foremost member of this second committee? The phenomenally industrious Alderman Sage. And when the railroad was finally sold, who was it that bought it? A company headed by Sage, and Sage it was who became its president. Extraordinarily considerate were the terms of sale; \$50,000 was to be paid down, the remainder in [over]14-years...

It was recognized generally as a gross piece of corruption, but nothing was done to interfere with its success, nor with the greater corruption that followed. Having, under form of law, grabbed the Troy and Schenectady Railroad, Sage sold it for \$900,000 or so to the group of capitalists forming the New York Central Railroad combination. Although but \$50,000 had been paid for it in cash, Sage and his associates disposed of it not only for the full value of its \$650,000 capital stock, but they also received in exchange... New York Central bonds... \$8-million in bonds... were distributed as a bonus among the owners of the various railroads embraced in the consolidation, no insignificant portion of the eight millions was Sage's share of the spoils.

Whatever might be the later outcries of Troy's population over the merciless extortions [Allah the merciful is doublespeak] of the New York Central Railroad, Sage was now heralded more of a 'prominent citizen' than ever before, a citizen of exceeding worth, stability and standing. The glorious and patriotic occupation of Politico-business man with its radius of opportunities, had proved very lucrative. Yet the national capital, Sage concluded, held out much greater inducements. Accordingly, the corrupt Tory political ring, of which he was a leader caused him to be elected to Congress; there he took his seat in December, 1853, and in 1854 was reelected.

That was the era when act after act was

passed granting money and land, either openly or by indirection, to railroad companies, and giving corrupt powers and privileges of all miscellaneous kinds to other corporations and to individual capitalists. In the one year of 1856, exclusive of other years, Congress passed at least 30 railroad land-grant acts for the benefit of as many separate railroad corporations—acts under which these railroad companies obtained the ownership of tens of millions of acres of public land. The corrupt means used to get these acts through proved one of the great scandals of the times, and led to the appointment of numerous Congressional and State legislative investigating committees. Few members of Congress and [state] legislatures there were, as was abundantly shown, who did not take bribes either in money or in stocks and bonds."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.13

"The great land grants received by the La Crosse and Milwaukee Railroad Company were not the only gifts in the legislative acts of 1856. As a corporation, the company was forever exempted from taxes, and the lands granted were exempted from taxation for 10-years — a sufficient time in which to strip them of their timber or sell them. [Yet] Despite all of the legislative gifts, and additional very valuable donations by towns, counties and cities, the railroad had been so consummately pillaged of its money and resources, and so difficult was it to raise money in the panic of 1857, that it was forced into bankruptcy."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.14

"In the preceding chapter we have seen how, by corruption and fraud, Congress, in 1854, passed an act, the wording of which was so surreptitiously altered as to give nearly 900,000 acres of public land in Minnesota directly to the Minnesota & Northwestern Railroad company. Composed of a combination of Eastern and Western [front] capitalists, lobbyists and politicians, this company proceeded to regale the country with sonorous prospectuses of the great things that it intended to do in developing the wilderness of the Northwest. Could the nation doubt the veracity [truth, accuracy] and noble intentions of its characters, all solid men of capital? Was the good faith of its projectors, headed by that eminent capitalist, Erastus Corning, of Albany, New York, to be questioned? For once the sweet song failed to charm the public, which rose in angry protest against the corruption used, and Congress hastily backslid and repealed the act.

It was not often that Congress repealed such corrupt acts. [so] when it did so, astonishment was general. [So when it did, everyone was astonished.]

But the good behavior of Congress was of

the briefest duration; a mere ebullition [boiling, bubbling] serving [its] duty as something with which to blind the nation. The milling of land-grants went on busily [Many people were busy minting of land-grants.] The repealing of that one particular act produced an effect which distracted public attention and which allowed the unscrutinized passage of many other acts. [This is an Arab talking about this as a technique to copy in the future.] Among these were measures giving 6-million acres of public lands—eventually to expand into 14-millions in all—to the Territory of Minnesota (soon to become a State) for the benefit of railroad corporations. The proprieties [protocols] of the usual form of procedure were now scrupulously observed. The lands were donated to the individual States, to be granted by them to railroad companies. Congress had learned its lesson of the necessity of sticking to outward forms. Henceforth in the case of State grants, the bribery had to be dually done, part at Washington, and part at the various State capitals.

During the session of 1857, a modest little bill went gurgling through, tranquilly making the rounds of the committees, and becoming a law. At that precise time, many another act was being dragged out to daylight as having been passed by bribery, but this especial bill wended [winding turns and a slow and gentle tail-wind] its way unobtrusively, entirely shielded from the searching [searing sun's] blaze of publicity. It was an act incorporating the Minnesota & Pacific Railway Company to build a line from St. Paul to St. Anthony's Falls (now the city of Minneapolis) and authorizing various extensions in different directions.

The second part of the program was as successfully accomplished as the first. The Minnesota Legislature was applied-to for the wherewithal [money] to carry this enterprising project into execution, and most generously did it respond. Sundry legislative acts gave to the railroad company a grant of 10-sections to the mile, six hundred and forty acres to the section. [Thus for laying a track, they got a 10-mile wide swath of land]. The title to successive grants [was] to vest in the company as fast as every 20 miles was completed. But these were not the only benefactions. In dulcet [sweet, mellifluous] appeal, the company informed the citizens of the State that it needed cash also. Many of these aforesaid citizens, hardy pioneers with a rough way of looking at affairs, were not overcome with emotion at reading these tender appeals. They thought that the land grant was quite enough of an encouragement. But the Minnesota Legislature 'during the corrupt administration of Governor Sibley', —as contemporary writers in Minnesota put it—was of an extremely susceptible nature, incapable of refusing a request.

An act was passed authorizing a \$5-million issue of bonds—called the 'Minnesota State Railroad

Bonds' — to be handed over to the railroad companies in that State. Not all of this amount was issued. The total sum turned over to the railroad companies under this special act was about \$2.75-million. Large additional sums of money were then contributed by counties and municipalities, and a 'smart business' was done in persuading farmers and merchants to invest their money in the railroad.

Whose master mind was behind all of this? Russell Sage's. Rarely did he appear to prominently in the foreground, but he was the soft-treading man who, as was later revealed, chiefly profited from the transitions of the Minnesota & Pacific Railroad Company. After getting the charter, franchises, rights, land grants, funds and exemptions what did he and his partners next do? Valiantly and seductively had they argued for inducements enough to make it possible for them to open up the primitive Northwest. But the moment that the primary object was obtained of securing these diverse 'inducements' talk ceased and the work of filing their capacious pockets began with a grim and silent earnestness.

First, in the order of the day, came the customary freebooting organization of a construction company, composed of the identical men in the railroad corporation. They made contracts with themselves calling for exorbitant payments. And then, in addition to these great cribbings [feeding at at a large trough, or manger], they fraudulently awarded themselves bonds in return for pretended services. Along with these embezzlements, they placidly set about to cheat that small bondholders and stock holders, and to fleece the creditors who furnished them with necessary supplies and equipment.

The thefts were carried on with such rapid assiduity [meticulousness] that in about a year after the company had been chartered, its treasury had become a vacancy [totally empty]. and the railroad was plunged into insolvency [bankruptcy] and, in 1858, foreclosed [upon]. Who bought it? The selfsame men who had looted it. As the chiefs of the construction company, they had taken care to fortify themselves with enough bonds to put them in the legal position of majority creditors. Some of them such as Sage, did their work... through dummies. Others appeared in the open. They might complain, as they did, that the cause of the company's failure was the difficulty in raising money during the panic of 1857; but this was a flimsy, although plausible, excuse."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.14

"While the projectors were cheating out this crowd of dupes, what were they doing with the huge subsidies that they had received in one form or another with which to build the railroad? The money had certainly vanished. [but] Where? Little of railroad construction

was there to show for the alleged expenditure except some hundred miles of graded prairie. Even the short stretch of 10-miles of main line from St. Paul to Minneapolis had not been put into operation by 1862, as required by law. Why not? The rapidity with which such fortunes as Sage's were being amassed was the answer.

When the professional corrupters who had looted this railroad had originally applied to Congress and to Minnesota for gifts of land and money, they had represented themselves as capitalists having 'ample resources' with which to carry on the project... After they had robbed the railroad into bankruptcy, a special committee of the Minnesota Senate began to investigate their antecedents and methods. ...it reported... that

'the companies had no cash capital at command... [and] the companies, since the passage of the land amendment, have not furnished on dollar of capital to aid in carrying on their gigantic enterprise. They have sold and hypothecated large portions of these bonds at a ruinous discount. they have paid extravagant salaries to incompetent or inefficient officers. With the exception of about 50-miles of well-built superstructure—incomplete, fragmentary and disjointed portions of grading, costing on the average less than \$3,000 per mile—are all that these companies can show in return for the munificent issue of bonds made to them by the State.'

A vivid picture this gives of the original 'constructive ability' of the capitalists—an ability conspicuously displayed in perpetrating the most enormous frauds. But where in the United States was it not likewise so?"

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.14

"By 1878, the people of Minnesota were again ablaze. 21-years had passed since the company had been chartered. It had received vast subsidies in money and land, not only from the National Government, the State, cities and counties, but from individuals. All along its route, both completed and projected, farmers and merchants had subscribed for its stock, only, they found, to hold worthless bits of paper, which produced neither railroad nor returns. The company had twice looted itself into insolvency. It had, by repeated sleight-of-hand process, defrauded not only native capitalists, farmers and merchants, but it had done away with the many millions poured in by the Dutch capitalists.

Now it was still deep in bankruptcy. The Legislature could not hold out against this overwhelming expression of popular indignation. On March 9, 1878, it passed an act declaring that unless a specified number of miles should be built by certain dates, then the uncompleted portions, together with the land grants, rights, franchises, immunities and

appertaining property 'shall at once be and become absolutely forfeited to the State of Minnesota, without any act or ceremony whatsoever.

It was a drastic law, and some action had to be taken at once if the state was to be thwarted. Who would furnish the money necessary to build the uncompleted sections, and thus prevent the forfeiture of franchises and land grants? Sage and others, after getting out of the [rail]road all the plunder that they could see in sight, had retired to use the proceeds of that piracy in repeating their transactions in other directions. The railroad itself was in a deplorably bad shape, thoroughly disorganized, and very dangerous to travel on. It had little equipment and few stations or depots worth considering. This was the 'splendid railroad system' that Sage and his clique were to build. This was the result of their 'vast constructive ability!' How much Sage took out of the project in spoils we are unable to say. There is no record stating the sum either absolutely or approximately. It amounted, most certainly, to many millions of dollars."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.15

"But the usual culmination came. The Kansas and Pacific [railway] project was no exception to the invariable experience in railroad affairs. It was assiduously plundered by the men on top of the heap, and the following of petty investors were neatly cheated out. Obviously, stripped as it was, the market value of its stock sunk to an insignificant point. Gould had been waiting for precisely this opportunity"

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.15

"Both the majority report, that of Commissioners Littler and Anderson, and the minority report of Commissioner Pattison, set forth that the frauds of the Union Pacific Railroad Company, under the direction of Gould, Sage and Dillon, were truly gigantic.

Millions of acres of public land were grabbed outright. Not less than seven million acres were sold without any patent from the Government. Coal lands of inestimable value were fraudulently seized. Millions of dollars were fraudulently shuffled from one corporation to another. the stock of the Union Pacific was inflated from \$38-million to \$50-million, the bonded indebtedness from \$88-million to \$126-million, and sundry other indebtedness from about \$4-million to nearly \$10-million. The majority report referred to 'lavish and reckless distribution of the assets of the company in dividends' and expressed sharp curiosity as to why the Union Pacific Railroad Company, although doing a large and profitable business, 'found itself early in 1884, on the verge of bankruptcy'...

The minority report was even severer and more searching. It set forth that the Union Pacific and

the Kansas Pacific had received about \$35-million in advances from the Government, little of which had been paid back, and that up to 1887, the [immense] sum of \$136-million 'had been dissipated' by the directors of these two railroads."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.17

[Quoting Dr. Frank Dixon] "The [rail]roads had it in their power to make and unmake cities, to destroy the business of individuals, or to force their removal to favored points. The people were quickly up in arms against this policy."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.17

"As were other railroads, the Baltimore & Ohio Railroad was built almost wholly with funds granted by State, counties and municipalities."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.17

"Plundered by the original clique, the Baltimore & Ohio Railroad went into financial ruin. Notwithstanding the great bounties that it had received, it was in a demoralized condition in 1856, and its treasury was empty."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.18

"Upon organizing the Central Pacific Railroad Company in 1861, the Huntington group [Leland Stanford, Collis Huntington, Charles Crocker and Mark Hopkins] could not privately raise more than about \$195,000 of which amount they, themselves, put in about \$50,000. This sum, ridiculously inadequate to build a railroad estimated to cost \$25-million was, however, enough and more than enough, for certain well-understood primary operations.

With it expenses could be defrayed at the centers of legislation; petitions and memorials concocted; advocates paid, and newspapers subsidized. If the trick were well turned, a whole succession of franchises, special laws, land grants and money subsidies would follow. Thus we see that the original capital needed in many capitalist enterprises was not for the actual prosecution for the work, but for legislative purposes. In fact, money, as an absolute requirement, could be dispensed with. For their votes, legislators (being wily, tactful and practical men) much preferred cash, but when cash could not be fingered, they conveniently took whatever 'inducements' were offered. We have come across instance after instance which embryo capitalists organized corporations, rolled off stocks and bonds (which cost the expense of engraving only) and used them, in lieu of cash, as payment for legislative votes.

If the average railroad corporation, argued the Pacific quartet, could so easily, by the simple media of bought laws, annex itself to public treasuries, what could not they do? A far more telling and impressive public argument the Huntington group had than most of their fellow railroad promoters. Already 'in the fifties' there was an insistent, genuinely enthusiastic popular demand, reaching almost the proportions of a clamor, for railroad connections between coast and coast. Upon the strength of this eagerness much bounty and booty could be extracted... Moreover, the popular imagination was captivated and dazzled by the immensity of the undertaking. With prevailing opinion in so favorably an assenting state, matters could be pliantly molded.

Yet while the people, as a whole, were desirous of Pacific railroads, considerable sections of them were by no means reconciled to the corrupt legislative methods of presenting large areas of land and large advances of money for private enrichment.

The farmer, burdened by the price that he had to pay for his small farm, and often blanketed by a mortgage, did not quite approve of the squandering of the public domain for the benefit of a law-created handful of grantees [grand ones]. The small traders, resenting the very idea of any class above them, bitterly objected, as a class, to great capitalists being created by virtual edict of law. The alert and organized sections of the working class saw in this constant manipulation of legislative bodies another perversion of governmental power for the aggrandizement of a small and hostile class, and the rapid impetus [driving impetus] to an overshadowing plutocracy [government by the wealthy]. Aware of this general feeling, legislative assemblies had to be 'induced'. They might themselves use fine-sounding and seemingly solid arguments in explaining to constituents; but a very different incentive appealed to them; settlements had to be made in cash or its equivalent.

A more tempting opportune time for spoiliative [plundering] measures than the period of the Civil War could hardly have been found. Engrossed in the tumultuous [disorderly] upheavals of those convulsive years, the people had neither the patience nor disposition to keep close track of routine enactments in Congress or in the [various state] legislatures. At the very beginning of that war, the Huntington group organized the Central Pacific Railroad Company, with a capital stock of \$8.5-million, nearly the whole of which capital was fictitious so far as actual investment of money was concerned. At once, they directed their energies right to the core of things. Huntington betook himself [went] to Washington to lobby in Congress, while Stanford, elected Governor of California, busied himself with similar ends at home. No visionaries were they, but practical men who knew how to proceed straightaway.

Stanford's work quickly bore fruit in

California; the city of Sacramento was authorized to donate \$400,000. Placer County to loan \$550,000, and the State of California to hand over \$2.1-million. At the same time, Huntington was doing surpassing missionary duty in Congress. An act was passed in 1862, by which about \$25-million in Government 6% bonds, and about 4.5-million acres of public lands were placed at the disposal of the quartet. The few protests against these great gifts were immediately silenced. 'Is not the Government fully protected?' the promoters innocently inquired. 'Are not its loans covered by a first mortgage? This sounded plausible. Two years later, however... An act was passed doubling the Central Pacific's land grant and relegating the Government's claim on the Central Pacific to the under position of a second mortgage.'

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.18

"Presenting the general results as nearly as official investigations could ascertain them, this is what Huntington and his associates did: They had received hundreds of millions of dollars in the form of money, bonds and lands from [the national] Government, States, counties and municipalities. As controllers of the Contract and Finance Company and other construction companies, they had turned over to themselves \$142-million in all, for ostensible construction work. They had expended at least \$5-millions for corrupt political purposes. They had stupendously watered the stock of their railroads, and with the cumulative proceeds had secured control of 19 distinct railway system and of steamship lines, also. They had, by fraud, obtained from the Government many millions of acres of land. They had defrauded the Government of the bulk of the funds that it had advanced. They refused to pay more than the merest nominal taxation, and they extorted onerous rates for transportation. [All in the Arab way]

Such was the general summary of their acts as set forth in the report of the Pacific Railroads Commission."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.18

" 'hardly could the reader of a city daily or a country weekly open his newspaper without finding therein some complaint against railroad management, especially apply to freight charges.' The railroads were 'apt to fix the rates on a given article, [at] all it would bear'. This description applied not only to California, but to every State and Territory reached directly or indirectly by railroads. The very people whose representatives had given public property so lavishly to a few, were robbed in every manner that ingenuity could formulate. Not only was the public plundered; Huntington and his associates ground out their own lesser stockholders by the same methods

that Gould and Sage used, and also, like Gould and Sage, they caused losses to a horde of confiding investors." [Quoting Bancroft's History of the Pacific States 19: 564]

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.20

"Had either Gould and Fisk... or Morgan...[or] the other[s], built the Albany & Susquehanna Railroad or provided the funds for its construction?... This line... had been built with public funds drawn from the treasuries of New York State and of various counties and municipalities in that State. At least... \$45-million drained from the public treasury in New York State for the building of railroads, had gone into the construction of the Albany & Susquehanna Railroad.

The usual pilfering process mark its building. arge sums were stolen in various forms of graft. And as is the case of the Erie Railroad, and other railroads, the State was cheated out of much of its loans. Then the group of capitalists in control watered [down] the the Albany & Susquehanna's stock and manipulated it for speculative purposes until they were ousted by other capitalists who repeated their manipulating methods on a larger scale. This railroad's chief value lay in the fact that it had direct connections with the coal mining regions of Pennsylvania.' "[and this connection with New York could be used to prevent the Arab take-over of the US coal industry, a jacking up of prices, and a shift to petroleum.]

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.21

"Morgan and Vanderbilt were then able to assault and beat down the price of Reading [Railroad] stock, buy large quantities of it at a very low figure, and gain control of the system. As a railroad, the Reading line was not extensive. Its great value lay in its ownership of anthracite coal mines, of vast un-mined deposits, and in its coal-carrying traffic.

To his manifold powers Morgan now added that of coal magnate. [Now the] Constitution of Pennsylvania, as we have seen, expressly forbade railroad corporations from owning and operating coal mines. But that law did not exist which the very rich were not able to evade. Dummy holding companies were organized; and, although everybody knew that these companies were mere subterfuges [deceptions], the public authorities took no action... [then finally] after many years of inactivity, they, with indifferent [apathetic] energy brought suit. The case was appealed by the magnates to the Supreme Court of the United States, from which, in 1909, the railroads emerged victorious with a decision of so equivocal [uncertain] a nature as to be tantamount [equal] to one in their favor."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.24

"In the year following Morgan's death, came disclosures of the enormities in the mishandling of the finances of the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad Company which the elder Morgan had dominated. Relatively small individual investments in this line were widely held in New England. In 1910, when the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad was allowed to merge with the Boston & Maine Railroad and acquire interurban street car lines operated by trolley, many of these investors felt deep concern as to the ways in which funds were being used. Curtis Guild, Jr., former Governor of Massachusetts, declared that repeatedly there had been evasion of a Massachusetts law forbidding a steam railroad operating in that state from acquiring trolley lines operating there...

Later came charges of enormous looting in the affairs of the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad. In introducing a resolution in the United States Senate instructing the Interstate Commerce Commission to investigate, Senator Norris of Nebraska, on February 3, 1914, urged: 'We should have the whole truth about the robberies that have taken place in the past'... Senator Norris referred 'to the depredations of a lot of pirates', and pointed out that the railroads's stock, formerly selling as high as \$200 a share... was at this time down to less than 50 cents on the dollar. Where had vast sums of money gone?...

The Commission had to burrow its way through the affairs of more than 300 subsidiary corporations of the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad system. These corporations, the Commission report stated, 'were in a web of entangling alliances with each other, many of which were seemingly planned, created and manipulated by lawyers expressly retained for the purpose of concealment or deception'.

Its research into the financial workings of this railroad system, the Commission reported, had disclosed [discovered] 'one of the most glaring instances of maladministration [mismanagement] revealed in all of the history of American railroading'. Many instances were uncovered of outright violations of law in different States, and 'the great losses and most costly blunders were made in attempting to circumvent government regulation and to extend its domination beyond the limits fixed by law'.

From \$93-million in 1903, the total capitalization of the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad had been run up, in the next ten years, to \$417-million, exclusive of stock premiums. This was an increase of \$324-million, only \$120-million of which was expended on its railroad property and for improvements and equipment. This left the sum of \$204-million which was spent for operations outside

of its railroad sphere. Through the expenditure of this sum, the Report went on, this railroad system practically monopolized the freight and passenger business in five States.

How was this monopoly accomplished? By acquiring a monopoly of competing steamship lines and trolley systems in the section [of the nation] in which the railroad operated. 'The financial operations necessary for these acquisitions and the losses which they have entailed', reported the commission, 'have been skilfully [sic] concealed by the juggling of money and securities from one subsidiary corporation to another'. Nevertheless, the Commission was able to ascertain many of the facts. Its Report related how the Boston & Maine Railroad had been despoiled [plundered]. And how in the case of the New York Westchester & Boston Railway, 'the enormous sum of \$36-million was expended for a road only 18.3 miles in extent, which is being operated at an annual loss of approximately \$1,250,000'. The acquisition of this Westchester line 'was planned and executed by a special committee of the board consisting of Directors Morgan, Rockefeller, and Miller with President Mellen as Chairman'.

The purchase of the Rhode Island trolleys was another instance of millions wasted on properties that brought an annual deficit instead of a surplus. For the acquirement [purchase] of these trolley lines \$24-million, or more than double their value, was spent in money and securities. The same prodigality [wastefulness] was shown as was shown in the buying of Connecticut trolley lines. For these, as Mellen himself testified, \$10-million more than their value was paid. Also the same features marked the acquisition of steamship lines. [We see the same process today when tech titans overpay for acquisitions.]

When, in 1935, the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad Company filed a petition for reorganization under the Bankruptcy Act, the assertion was made that much of its financial trouble came from the unprofitable investments made nearly three decades previously.

Returning, however, to the Interstate Commerce Commission's narrative, it is seen that squandering of great sums in buying properties was not by any means the sole activity of the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad group. The Report told of 'the unwarrantable expenditure of large amounts in educating public opinion'. Hundreds of thousands of dollars were spent in the aim to influence public sentiment, [and all of the] 'newspapers that could be subsidized were subsidized'. Retainers were lavished on attorneys in five States—attorneys 'who rendered no itemized bills for services, and who conducted no litigation to which the railroad was a party'. There was also extensive use of a paid lobby in legislatures. There was [also] a 'profligate [wasteful] issue of free [rail] passes to

legislators and their friends. And there was an unlawful diversion of corporate funds to political organizations'. These were only a few of the disclosed operations...

Indictments under the Sherman Anti-Trust law were later returned by a Federal Grand Jury against the railroad company's directors or ex-directors, but nothing more serious happened to them."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.26

"During the time that various capitalists controlled the Northern Pacific Railroad, the thefts of mineral lands were [was] so extensive that both Congress and the State of Montana were constrained [forced] to investigate. The people of Montana were greatly agitated over the railroad's claim to lands containing the very richest gold, silver, lead and copper mines, particularly the great copper deposits for which Montana was famous. In fact, the people of the entire West were deeply aroused, for if the courts should finally sustain the action of the Northern Pacific Railroad, then all of the other Pacific railroads could likewise claim all of the mines and mineral deposits within their land grants, consisting of odd numbered section. Already, in 1890, the Supreme Court of the United States had provisionally handed down a decision sustaining the Northern Pacific Railroad's claim that only such mineral lands as were known to be mineral at the date of the land grant were to be excepted from the land grant.

The trans-Mississippi Congress, meeting at Denver, in May and October, 1891, adopted resolutions declaring:

'Whereas, This dictum of the Supreme Court, if it should become law, would invest the Pacific railway companies holding grants of land from the Government with a vast number of the best mines discovered within the limits of said grants by prospectors and miners, who have located thereon in good faith and developed and sold therein in the honest belief that said grants were limited to agricultural lands only, as declared in the acts of Congress making them; and

Whereas, The citizens of the United States have invested millions of dollars in the development of mines on said lands which have been discovered subsequent to the date of said grants; and

Whereas, The consequences of this newly made construction of said grants must be the confiscation of private property and the spoliation of individuals in behalf of said railway companies on a scale so vast that history affords few parallels thereto, and to the bringing of actions to recover the value of ores heretofore mines from said lands, which, if successful, must reduce a large number of our citizens to want and beggary; and

Whereas, If said construction of it becomes the law of the land, it will take vast regions of mineral land out of the market, either for future explorations, or purchase, to the manifest injury of the people. Wherefore, be it

Resolved, That the Congress protests against any construction of the statutes of the United States which will result in such a system of wholesale confiscation, and the consequent enrichment of great combinations already enjoying the bounty of the government, and calls upon the representatives of the people in Congress assembled to take such prompt and immediate action as may be within their immediate constitutional prerogative to destroy this threatened danger.'

At the same time Martin Maginnis, Mineral Land Commissioner of Montana, reported to Governor Toole that the

'vast land grant of the Northern Pacific Railway Company stretches from the eastern to the western boundary of the State of Montana in one broad belt which, including indemnity lands, is nearly 120 miles wide and over 700 miles long...

Maginnis then dealt extensively with the long delay of the projectors of the Northern Pacific Railroad in building the railroad... 'it failed in one of the primal purposes of its creation, and in fairly earning that part of its endowment which was intended to secure its completion at least 15-years before it came to us, who, while wearily waiting its advent, had occupied, subdued and partially developed the country without its assistance. It was never dreamed that the railroad company would set up at any time in its existence a claim to the mineral lands, which were excluded from the grant, in the granting act itself, by specific reservation intended to run with and be as perpetual as the grant itself.' "

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.26

"One of the leading American multimillionaire fortunes, that of Frederick Weyerhaeuser, resulted from his purchases of Northern Pacific Railroad timber lands... The timber holdings of the Weyerhaeuser Timber Company expanded until they reached the enormous area of 1,945,000 acres [3,039 square miles], 80% of which were brought from the Northern Pacific Railroad Company."

Late adds

Fredericksburg Texas

This place is about 78 miles to Austin. In a 300mph train, it is maybe a 20 minute train ride including acceleration and deceleration.

There will be no stops on its line. All trains will spread out as they get to their destination, and they will re-gather on the way back in, so as to draft

one another and conserve wind-plow energy. So the Fredericksburg line might spend 14-minutes of its motion time as a single trains and 6-minutes as a group of trains. And maybe there are 5 or 6 other stops. Maybe there are 6 new townships. And maybe the stations are 5 miles apart.

And certainly, we are not going to put the train line down main-street, or buy super-expensive land inside town. In fact, maybe we should just ignore F'berg entirely, or at least go to where the land is priced as acreage. Then when government builds the rail line and stations and puts in the central plants, and organizes the unit placement process, then it can recover all its spending. Then we can build lots of townships and many people will have nice homes and no need for super-expensive personal automobiles. Then it will be easy to make a living and few people will be desperate enough to fall into Ishtar's clutches.

The railroad matrix

That reality where trains make one stop after another, that is not how trains should work, except perhaps the "slow" cargo trains that are free to ride on. They probably go 100kph, when they are not accelerating or decelerating.

Both towed and self-propelled

Our super-fast trains will probably use engine cars even if the various cars are also self propelled at slow speeds.

Nose cones

Aero dynamics for 500mph trains is just as important as it is with 500mph jets. Thus our locomotive cars will be these giant nose-cones.

smooth railcars

The compression panels between our railcars will be smooth to reduce drag, like the surface of an aircraft.

It costs little to add another car

There is no additional wind charge for adding more cars.

Section 2: Car network

Preface idea #1: Where we have instituted high occupancy vehicle lanes in the US, only around 10% of cars actually use them. So clearly, some 90% of our vehicles are single passenger trips.

Preface idea #2: Clearly many sections of our urban highways are no longer functioning during rush hours, and this is due to traffic. This traffic is incredibly wasteful and frustrating for most of our nation.

Preface idea #3: New vehicles lose half their value in the first 3-years. And this is sort-of a half-life, so vehicles typically lose half their value every 3 years.

Thus in 6 years, the national vehicle fleet will have devalued by 75%

Preface idea #4: Over 40,000 people die each year in car accidents in the U.S. alone. That is over a million people over a 25-year "generation" period that die and several million injured. What a horribly dangerous system our human operated car system is.

Preface idea #5: Clearly a computer network could be made to be safer than human operators. And over time it will evolve into a system that is 10 times safer, and then 100 times safer.

Preface idea #6: fuel efficiency is directly proportionate to wind profile and weight. Our vehicles are much larger than they need be. We can easily cut their wind profile by 50% and their weight by and even greater percentage, thus resulting in more than a doubling of fuel economy.

Preface idea #7: There are 4.6 million serious highway injuries per year, as a cost of \$414-billion. This is 2.23% of US GDP.

The current road-based system is just so costly

5% of GDP = government spending for roads

2.3% of GDP = cost of highway injuries

.35% of GDP = cost of highway deaths @1-million each

2% of GDP = cost of fuel, including trucks

3.5% of GDP = cost of vehicle depreciation

.75% of GDP = cost of vehicle repairs and maintenance.

1% of GDP = cost of garages, parking lots, and private roads.

14.9% of GDP = total

Here is a scheme

Here is a scheme for

- 1) Saving a million lives every 30 years.
- 2) Eliminating traffic congestion.
- 3) Slashing per vehicle fuel use replacing our nation's vehicle fleet over some 3 to 8 years, starting with our largest and most congested cities.
- 4) Slashing road costs

The main advantages

1. By using a triple-redundant network, it promises to eventually reduce vehicle-related death and injury by 95% — This number is almost 3x the number of firearm homicides in the nation today.
2. It uses "single-wide" passenger vehicles so that two lanes of vehicles may be squeezed into highway lane in most cases.
3. By doubling the number of lanes and permitting car podding, the system eliminates almost all traffic congestion.
4. By using single-wide vehicles, we reduce vehicle weight and wind profile by 60%. This translates into a 60% reduction in fuel use.
5. By permitting car podding, we cut highway fuel use

by some 75%.

6. The system permits auto-drive taxis which drives pooled vehicles. This in turn greatly reduces per-capita vehicle expenditures.

7. With auto-drive taxis, we no longer need to have parking near our urban centers. This slashes the cost of new construction.

8. By putting all vehicles on a network, it makes auto-drive vehicles an order of magnitude less complex to engineer than when there are also human drivers.

9. The system allows existing commercial vehicles, but imposes higher fees and speed restrictions on them.

10. The system permits single-lane non-urban roads.

Barak Hussein Obama 2016.10.16

"How do we think of self-driving cars? The technology is essentially here...machines can make a bunch of quick decisions, often times quicker than we can, that could drastically reduce traffic fatalities, could drastically improve the efficiency of our transportation grid, help solve things like carbon emissions that are causing the warming of the planet. But..."

Why are we still operating vehicles?

Why are we still driving manually, given the state of computer networks, GPS, RFID, optical recognition and laser technology? Why isn't there nationally funded research into an AUTO-DRIVE network, an AUTONET with multiple redundant systems based on these technologies, systems that triple and quadruple check for location conflicts (collisions)?

Satellite based GPS is probably the easiest and the primary system, the primary system for placing our vehicles within location cells. Next is probably a secondary system based on electronic RFID 'milestones' every km and painted counting bars every 10m apart for precision LONGITUDINAL POSITIONING. For LATERAL POSITIONING we will use lines painted in the middle the vehicle pathway. If we put our lane lines in the middle of the lane, then our cars can scan their location more precisely and stay more precisely centered in their lane.

We might also use a third system that uses a camera and optical recognition technology to recognize other vehicles and pedestrians as well as objects in the roadway that pose a collision threat, objects like animals, people, or fallen branches.

And finally fourth is good old driver override — a panic button that sends the vehicle over to the side of the road until the auto-drive system is reactivated. As well, most debris on the road is harmless, like a tumbleweed or a piece of styrofoam — so when the first driver's vehicle slows for such an object, there should be a "non-threat" human override function, so that the next cars can simply ignore the non-threat.

And here it must be pointed out that we are already using the destination systems. All we need to do is increase resolution and add a reliable collision avoidance system

I imagine systems of half overlapping cells. As the vehicle starts to leave the center of its current cell, heading for the center of another cell, it is claimed by the new cell. The cell computers have two functions, they track all vehicles in their tiny geography (there will not be many) and they hand them over to their neighbors for tracking. As you move along, your vehicle is constantly switching to new cells where your position is more centered. This is again, going on in multiple systems at the same time. The multiple redundancies will make the system safe, much safer than driving manually.

Snap to lane

If we paint lines down the center of our vehicle lanes, it is easy to imagine self-driving, networked cars that will automatically follow that line either dead center. Or perhaps the system will have them follow that line with some horizontal offset. This will be like the snap to grid function in many CAD systems. Thus the self-driving car will just follow the lane perfectly, and as a result, our lateral lane clearances can be reduced. Here we also imagine vehicles snapping into lanes with predetermined speeds here and there.

Vehicles change lane (and snap to a new lane) only with approval from the system. There is no need to manage the steering wheel, as the car stays in its lane by itself. Here we imagine a vehicle with change lane-change arrow-buttons rather than a steering wheel. There is a bit of a time lag, just as when you tell a tax driver to change lanes so he can be ready to stop.

Again, if our lanes are being more precisely followed, they can be reduced in width, and this may be used to squeeze more lanes into a highway.

Every road user transponds with the system

Every vehicle, biker, and pedestrian must have a road transponder if they use the public road system. Pets probably use a road version of a bark collar, one that shocks them for not giving way to approaching cars.

If the system is extremely safe, and the drivers are never at fault for accidents, perhaps we will allow the vehicle transponders to be swapped in the interest of civil anonymity. We should certainly allow this swapping with personal transponders. Indeed, these should be swapped regularly as a civic responsibility. After all, we don't want a system that tracks where everyone goes.

All transponders play sirens

This way our emergency vehicles don't need to have noisy conventional sirens. They don't have to get through into vehicles. All they have to do is alert

pedestrians who are mostly carrying transponders. So the siren volume will go down greatly. And our cities all become that much less noisy. Also, the transponders can be car specific and laser actuated, so the emergency responders can order cars out of the way.

Transponders allow us to use our shoulders

If the system knows where all the breakdowns are, then it can safely route around them. Networked cars can safely use shoulders as driving lanes.

All roads limit the speed of the vehicle

My GPS device knows the speed limit for the road I am driving on. Why don't we just impose constant speeds on roads? Maybe we should have a cruise control that is set by your GPS, until you tap the brake so you can go slower. How hard could it be for the system to determine the speed of vehicles? Thus all cars thus go precisely 40 in a 40 zone, and 50 in a 50 zone. Also, conforming passenger vehicles might be set to go one speed, while non-conforming vehicles must obey their own speed limits.

How to double highway capacity

Much of the US interstate highway system is composed of these 2-lane highways with a paved shoulder. We can conservatively assume a road with a 50cm inside shoulder two 3m drive lanes and a 2.5m outside shoulder. This road is 9m wide.

Instead let's imagine a road with a .5m inside shoulder, FOUR 1.8m drive lanes, and a 1.3m outer shoulder. This is 1.2m for each single-wide vehicle, plus 60cm (2-feet) as a buffer given the snap-to-line system. And this is about the width of an original Fiat 500 from say the 1960s. We have the same 9m of road, but today we only put 2-lanes on it. If we shift to 1.2m wide vehicles with click to line technology, we can put 4-lanes, or twice as many lanes on the same road. And we can still use those lanes for wide vehicles. The only thing is that with truck breakdowns, we will not have shoulders for them and they will block a single-wide traffic lane if they stall. Three single-wide lanes will remain open.

No technology required

Listen to Barak Hussein Obama. There are no significant technological impediments to developing this system. It is only a matter of spreading the cost and responsibility for some inevitable accidents: But over the long run, there will be far fewer accidents than our horribly accident-prone human driver system. This is an ideal role for government, and on a national scale, the investment is definitely cost effective. The only real problem is that OPEC and the Sphinx people are obviously dead set against the idea today.

Safety

When autonet becomes safe enough, we won't have to worry about crash survivability. Then our cars will no longer need any heavy gas wasting safety equipment. People will also have no incentive to drive big cars for safety. So instead of driving 5300 lb. SUVs' we can be just about as safe in 1,000 lb. vehicles. And macho fast vehicles will not matter any more, because the auto-drive vehicles will all go the same speed.

Vehicles as weapons

Networked vehicles can't be used as weapons. At least we can exclude vehicles from certain areas with 100% certainty.

HEHV = a human-error-heavy-vehicle, said like heave-ho

SOLV = a system-operated-light-vehicle

Podding of a sort

It used to be that truckers would draft one another like the bikers did in that Breaking away film. Our parasite stopped this from behind the scenes arguing safety to increase our fuel consumption.

boxcar shapes draft best

The most efficient shape is that of a railcar or a shipping container. Here we imagine brick shaped cars on 4 skinny tires that are all roughly the same height and width.

Breaking away

The pod opens up somewhere in the middle when the back half starts coasting. Then the last car of the front part starts coasting. Then this car changes lanes. Then the back half of the pod accelerates and pod once again works as one.

Joining a pod

Cars can't join the middle of a pod, so they join the back, or the front.

Smart cruise control

What if we had cruise control that optically managed our distance to the car in front of us in the pod? What if we had special blinkers for vehicles on pod?

The podding process

Your car will be snapped into the lane using a painted line. When you step on the gas, the car will not ram the car/pod in front of it, but it will auto guide and pod up.

And if you want to detach, you press the unpod button and the next time there is a free spot in an adjacent lane, your vehicle will automatically change lanes as just described.

Traffic lights

Cars will take-off from a traffic light in a synchronized manner, thus making our traffic lights much more efficient. In fact, we may eliminate most of the stopping we do for traffic lights. If all vehicles near an intersection are computer controlled, then one side can all accelerate and the other slow down. Cars will also be able to densely pod, leaving large stretches of road empty. So instead of traffic lights, we see the flow of traffic consolidated, or synchronized into 'packages,' to borrow an internet term. Then, with all the traffic synchronized, and moving at high speed, it only takes a few seconds to clear an intersection. After this, the other traffic takes a few seconds, and few cars ever stop at most intersections.

Intersection traffic and related rates

If we increase the through-flow of an intersection by a small increment, that will often eliminate all congestion.

No more semaphores

There is something absurd about the giant costly semaphores we now use in America. These devices will not be necessary under a self-driving car system.

Our stupid semaphores

If TSA can recognize terrorists using face recognition technology, then why can't our traffic lights recognize when a car is there and when one is not there? Why can't they locate, track and count the approaching cars and optimize the light cycle for them?

It is now more than a decade after the first working face recognition systems were put in service. Yet remarkably we still lack a system that can recognize and optimize traffic-light signals for approaching vehicles. This is absurd and the only possible reason is that the parasite likes us to start and go and waste gas and it cares not one bit for our time wasted. Video cameras and computers are so cheap, and once the systems are developed, the cost per intersection upgraded might only be a couple thousand dollars. We should set a timetable (like we did 4 times with oil-wasting emissions) and require regular and infrared cameras on every semaphore in the nation.

There is no longer any need

With heads up displays there is no longer a need for road signs and even semaphores. As well we can do away with the tyranny of painted lane lines. Now on our heads-up displays we can rearrange them depending on traffic conditions. We can even re-route traffic when there is an accident blocking lanes.

And with cash cards, is no need for painted curbs, parking meters, meter maids

No need for race cars

If the system is managing the speed of all vehicles,

there is no need for 300hp engine. If the system is managing the location of all vehicles, there is no need for vehicles that handle well.

The picture ahead

Because we will have a network that uses cameras, drivers will be able to view the cameras of cars 10, 100, 500, or 5,000 cars ahead to check conditions. Also, any accidents up ahead will produce A/V alerts for the purposes of human override and change of course.

The 1-lane road

We imagine some remote stretches of road being built as single lanes with 'sidetracks' at regular intervals. If one of these remote and rarely used roads happens to have bi-directional traffic, the system will tell the vehicles when to pull over and sidetrack and let the other direction pass.

This will also transform the economics of building roads to remote locations. It will also make many steep hillsides practical to use, as road cuts will shrink in volume by around 75%. Also there will be no need for costly guardrails on hillsides.

This changes the entire dynamic of remote and especially mountain living — and conversely the economics of urbanism. This happens right in time for full national deployment of universal high-bandwidth communications. Insanely, this is exactly 20 years after we were first capable of this energy saving technology in the mid 1990s. (Oh the awesome delaying power of our parasite!)

Autonet will merge lanes effectively

With humans driving cars, it is a dangerous thing to merge lanes at high speeds. Great distances and many warning signs are needed to overcome absentmindedness. As well the people in neighboring lanes are often absentminded or road hogs and unwilling to slow for someone else.

If a computer is managing our vehicle flow, it can much more easily merge lanes and balance traffic. In fact, this should be much easier than managing intersections. So we can have freeways where lanes appear for short distances and then disappear.

As well, when there are breakdown or accidents and lanes are obstructed, the resulting traffic jam will not be as severe because the system will more rapidly handle the flow around the obstruction.

Failure to shoulder will be rare under autonet

If a vehicle breaks down today, the other vehicles may not know what is happening and may not be able to let the broken vehicle pull over. Under autonet, if a vehicle is not making speed, the system will send it over to the shoulder and all vehicles will slow to allow

this to happen and this sort of thing will get priority due to the congestion it would otherwise cause.

4-ft wide vehicles and 6-ft wide lanes

Today US lanes are 10-ft to 11-ft wide. This is to accommodate 8.5-ft wide trucks. But it also allows for 5-ft wide, and 6-ft wide personal air plows.

Lets change that. Lets have 6-ft wide lanes and 4-ft wide vehicles that automatically recognize and follow a particular sort of line painted on the road — unless we grab the wheel and make a hard turn to avoid some obstacle.

These vehicles are about as wide as an old Fiat 500, or 146, but flush sided and longer. They are wide enough for two ordinary passengers per row, or one obese passenger per row. Some will be narrower, like a Renault Twizy.

The important thing to realize is that counting shoulders, this will result in about a 2-to-1 increase in the carrying capacity of the nation's highways, and a total elimination of traffic congestion. Thus we will not have to spend any money widening the nation's road system for decades.

Shouldering anywhere

This is a way for cars to use the entire roadway including relatively continuous shoulders. This is also a way that the system can flow the traffic around stalled vehicles regardless of whether they make it over the side of the road or not.

Imagine a highway with 4-ft wide vehicles and 6-ft wide lanes. Imagine a conventional 4+4 lane highway with 4 lanes of 11-ft, and two shoulders of 9-ft. This is a 62'-wide roadway. Imagine we convert this to 10 lanes of 6-ft, with two 1-ft "shoulders" at the edge. If we want to have 2 lanes of double-wide vehicles, we have 6 lanes dedicated to single-wide vehicles. It should be pointed out that this is a doubling of our highway capacity without building any more roadway.

Lets say instead that we are happy with a near doubling of our capacity and we instead have 5 single-wide lanes, 2 double-wide lanes and 4-ft "shoulders" at the edge. Lets say that our vehicles are normally held dead center relative to their lane lines. However, the vehicles are also capable of precisely following lane lines in an off-center manner if they system instructs them too. This should not be too hard because this is similar to the way self-driving vehicles are working today.

Now imagine there is a break down in traffic. After this, the system just instructs the cars to shift off-center by 3" when they reach one point on the road. Then they shift by another 3" at another point and so forth until they have all been routed around the breakdown. Then the process reverses.

For breakdowns of single-wide cars, this re-routing of the lanes is easy because we have a 8-ft of

shoulders and our cars are only 4-ft wide. When the trucks using two lanes break down, the system will need both the 8-ft of shoulder and it will need to compress the lanes a bit. But as long as the stopped vehicle is properly aligned, the flow of traffic should not be delayed at all.

An ounce of prevention

If a vehicle is low on fuel, or if one of its many breakdown sensors is activated, it should be prevented by the system from entering certain arterial roads or highways until it is given clearance by a certified mechanic. If a vehicle starts running low on fuel, the system will automatically pull the vehicle off the freeway/arterial road regardless of what the destination instructions are.

MANUAL DRIVING = what people do today

NETWORK DRIVING = when the network manages the car's path and speed, but the operator changes lanes and indicates exact stopping locations on a screen.

AUTODRIVE = when the passenger enters the final destination and the network does everything else.

The Good old days, they were terrible Ch.2

[Ponder how this can be applied in metaphor to a self-driving car network.]

"Heralded as fast, cheap transportation, the electric trolley attracted the mass of citizens, who once more were to experience the unhappy discrepancy between promise and delivery. Impeded continually by traffic snarls, they helped create, the trolleys seldom reached their design speed of 20 to 25 miles an hour. For long stretches they were forced to keep 'step' behind horsecars, which were not abandoned when their electrified successors appeared. The mixed marriage of incompatible modes of transport was a bad one, but it persisted for years. Monumental tie-ups occurred daily, and long into the age of electricity, the average speed of urban traffic was [purposely] prescribed by the horse. [The 1st underline gets at Arab power in our corporations and government. The 2nd underline explains what the administrations did to erase the main advantage of the electric trolleys.]

Along with the inconvenience electric cars brought to metropolitan centers came the [purposely] unattractive jumble of overhead wires. Chicago ran her cars in pairs through the busiest streets, an insane concession to laissez faire. Moreover, the 5-cent fare of the day (10 cents on the El) was not considered cheap, especially by workmen with large families. Streetcar fares cost low-income travelers almost 10% of their pay."

Just start over

Don't even bother trying to save the current fleet of passenger vehicles which depreciate by 50% every 3

years. Just announce the big bang in 3 years for the most congested cities, 4-years for other cities, 5-years for other cities, and 6-years for other cities. This is how we phase out automobiles.

Thus we imagine a vision of year 4 where most of Los Angeles has shifted to single-wide vehicles while other parts of the nation are still using double-wide vehicles. As well, much of the countryside may not make the switch for 5 to 7 years.

Guns don't kill people, cars kill people

US firearm deaths per year: 11,200

US road deaths per year: 34,000

I explain elsewhere how the parasite hates our firearms, and how its news media people are always struggling to harp on the harm caused by firearms. I also explain how historically, it is not at all unusual for a Mideast front monarch/chancellor/president to lead his people into a war where they lose say 15% of their population. And in America 15% is 46-million people. This is about 4,100 times the number of people who are killed each year by firearms. So if having legal firearms prevents a horrible war only once every 4,000 years, we are better off with the firearms than without them.

Now the Arab parasite just hammers us in the media about gun related deaths which are:

1. Less than 1/3 of the number of road deaths.
2. Quite necessary to our proposition of freedom.
3. Only perhaps 1/2 preventable even if we imposed strict penalties on gun possession. After all, the number of people stabbed and beaten to death in the UK is much higher than in the US.

On the other hand, if we institute a self-driving vehicle network, we can probably eliminate close to three times the number of deaths, and not suffer any loss in our dear freedoms. The only problem seems to be that we will buy less oil from our Arab masters.

Disabled people

Disabled people will be better able to get around, sharing driverless vehicles specially adapted to their particular needs. And because all private vehicles will have a valet function, disabled people will only need a special loading zone, while their vehicles will park in a normal parking space.

No more driving while intoxicated

By my reckoning, the most objectionable aspect of drug use is impairment while operating a vehicle. However, if we have a self-driving vehicle network, being under the influence of drugs or alcohol will not matter because the system will be driving. So the autonet system will solve the problem of drunk drivers.

We will save billions on road cops and courts

Most of the legal system that patrols vehicle activity can be eliminated. There will be no more speeding tickets, or moving violations. And how will you operate a stolen or unsafe vehicle if all vehicles must be registered with the network? Here we imagine that most people will not opt to maintain anything more than an emergency, pull-the-car-over type of driving license, so DMV budgets can be slashed.

We can eliminate over 95% of 40,000 vehicle deaths

40,000 people a year die in vehicle accidents. This is almost 4x the number of people who die in firearm homicides. On top of this number, many more than 40,000 people don't die from vehicle accidents and are only seriously injured. We can eliminate 95% of all this harm with a self-driving vehicle network. And according to the US president Barak Hussein Obama: "[The technology is essentially here](#)".

We save billions on vehicle insurance

\$800/year for 250 million people is \$200 billion/year. If we computerize and network our road system, we should be able to reduce the number of accidents by 90%. Once we do that we can eliminate this industry, and 90% of this waste from our economy.

Faster commutes = bigger cities = cheaper land = a more competitive economy

A speeded-up, driverless transportation network also greatly expands our cities. This will open up our cities to new inexpensive peripheral lands and increase their functional size. When a one hour commute becomes twice as far from the city, the available land for housing grows by an exponent. And when a commute is a ride instead of a drive

Also, aside from time, there is the quality of the time: How much easier is it to commute when you need not operate the vehicle? Here, the supply of urban land will explode much like it did in the 1920s, when the advent of the Automobile was helped to drive a great property bubble.

Debris removal

Traffic is easily delayed for 45 seconds so that cleaning bots can remove debris from the highway.

Faster emergency response

Under autonet, there will be no slowing for traffic lights, or people blocking the way. And all the intersections for miles ahead can be cleared. Also, the public might rent private garages for unmanned substations at more frequent intervals, each with an ambulance bot, a fire hose bot, and a fire investigation flying drone.

Unmanned ambulance and tow trucks every couple miles

Put them in bays along the side of the freeway every couple miles. Make them so they can drive at 90kph in either direction. If there is a freeway pile-up, the flow of traffic will be limited anyway on the leeward side of the accident. The system thus diverts the reduced leeward flow of traffic and drives the requested number of ambulances and tow trucks back to the accident. The emergency response people get the injured in the ambulances and perhaps join them if necessary. Then they hook the broken vehicles up, and the tow truck drones tow them off the freeway.

Because the system is driving and accidents are rare, we don't care much about establishing fault, only cause as with our airline accidents. We have the vehicle black boxes, system records, damaged vehicles and drone photos of the scene to help us with this. Cops on the ground are largely unnecessary, and we instead focus on clearing the accident as quickly as possible.

Fire suppression bots

We put quick couplings on our hydrants. The drone pulls up, couples and runs the fire hose to the fire. This can be used by neighbors until the firemen arrive. It is also out and ready the moment the firemen arrive. These bots can be stationed, one per every so many hydrants.

Fire investigation drones

When a call comes in about a fire, the system automatically dispatches a flying drone that bee-lines to the address or location and circles it. Video is sent to the responding truck en-route and the drone also sniffs for smoke.

Let them move houses

The autonet system should handle several different classes of vehicle. Everything from automobiles, to single-lane trucks, to multi-lane prefabricated houses, to go-carts or go-bots for making local deliveries.

Cheaper bridges

Our goods movement will all mostly be local due to automated rail handling of our intercity cargo. And our local deliveries will tend to be driverless, so we can reduce the size and weight of our trucks. After all we don't care so much about economizing on drivers. Here we will see savings on constructing bridges, because the system can manage the vehicle weight/load on our bridges. Thus we will be able to build bridges with a fraction of their current carrying weight capacity. Here we imagine new bridges that will only allow the heaviest vehicles while all other vehicles are kept off.

Cheaper road maintenance

Large trucks account for a fraction of the traffic, but

perhaps 90% of our potholes. If we reduce the weight of our trucks, then we can slash our road maintenance needs.

Roadside trees

What a pleasure it is to go down a country road with a row of trees planted alongside. With manual-driving cars, these trees kill lot of people every year and as a consequence, many have been cut down. Under autonet, it won't be necessary to cut these trees down, because they will not pose much risk to anyone.

Vehicle PA system

Instead of having warning and directional signs on our roads, maybe it would be better to have audio/video markers that play on audio-video PA screens in every car. If we did this, we might be able to eliminate all the traffic semaphores, as well as the signs, and painted curbs. We might also have speed limits that vary by the time of day and weather conditions.

Network horns

We will still have our horns on our vehicles. But networked cars will also be able to "honk" the horns/speakers of the other vehicles, pedestrian/animal transponders, and any horns mounted along the road.

Here we imagine cars with multiple horn buttons. One plays on the outside of your vehicle. One plays on the vehicle speakers within range. The other is for pedestrian/animal transponders.

This horn system will enable us to have silent emergency vehicle sirens. As well this type of siren will be more effective at great distance.

Texting: No problem

Networked cars are not slowed by texting drivers at intersections the way normal manual-drive cars are. They start moving without the driver's interaction.

Driving backwards is better

1. It is safer because whenever your vehicle goes into another, you are riding backwards and your weight first goes back into the seat.
2. There is Less to heating and cooling if the passenger compartment behind the bullet.
3. If we are driving backwards, we don't need mirrors and our lanes can get narrower. In fact. we should get rid of all mirrors in the big bang.

Backwards driving

If the cars are driving themselves, then we might as well sit backwards. This way we will be safer and allow our vehicles to go faster. Although maybe the autonet system will be so safe that people will not need to sit backwards.

Here we imagine cars that have a video screen instead of a windshield. We also imagine

night vision — and each side of the road has its own headlight color and the night-vision filters this out the color of the opposing traffic.

Because we are using night vision, we can do away with most bright street lights. Also, if we are using night vision that is superior to eyes-through-glass vision, then at night, it is probably better to sit backwards.

Autonet and sidewalks

Costly sidewalks will become more unnecessary due to vehicle safety.

A traffic allocation system

What if we could say we need to arrive somewhere at 8:53? What if autonet could look at the possible routes and capacity utilization and said, "I can give you a slot for a departure at 8:30." and you could accept it or put in an earlier time.

What if the system eliminated all congestion by forcing excess traffic to wait for capacity to become available? What if this was how we assured that our roads were always used in a way that maximizes their capacity?

Bumpers are for bumping into

All passenger should use one of 100 standard public-domain bumpers that are not part of the vehicle's fenders. All bumpers shall be designed to withstand a 5 kph impact. Bumpers are for bumping into, and if a bumper alone is scratched or dented by another vehicle, there shall be no liability. Also, there shall be no liability for damaging any part of any vehicle that has been repaired (as opposed to replaced with a new part).

Bumpers all at the same height

All vehicles shall have contact bumpers on all 4 sides so they can rub and bump against each other when they are parked. This will do something like double the capacity of our parking lots.

It will also help us narrow our vehicle clearances and boost road capacity if our cars are able to lightly graze one another from time to time without any harm caused. Unless altered, the height for all bumpers front, side and rear shall be 40 to 60 cm. They can be larger than this, but all must protect from 40cm up to 60cm up.

So safe we won't even need the armor

Autonet will eventually end nearly all accidents. So people will not need to drive big safe cars. We will be able to drive little cars that are basically one man go-carts with plastic skins and windows. These might weigh 90% less than a typical SUV today.

Police no longer stop vehicles

What a source of conflict with police that we have

officers stopping drivers today. Under autonet, much of that interaction will simply vanish.

The rollout of autonet

Don't roll it out nationwide. Try it in one city first, then a couple more. Perhaps all cars in certain cities/ counties will have to be autonet capable by certain dates.

Single wide

Snap-to-lane

In many cad programs we have this function where the line we are drawing can be restricted to a grid. Wherever we try to put the line, the system will put the line right on the grid. Let's paint special lines on our roads, precisely located lines so that:

1. Driving is easier and safer.
2. We don't need to use lanes that are quite as wide.

Using lanes motorcycle style

Today we often see motorcycles sharing a lane side by side. If we have universal snap to lane functionality in our system, then we should be able to create single-wide standards for cars say 3'-10" wide that share an 11-ft lane. ($11" + 3'-10" + 18" + 3'-10" + 11" = 11\text{-ft lane}$) And if we pinch only one foot from other lanes or the shoulders, we can easily run two single wide lanes in one 12-ft lane. ($15" + 3'-10" + 22" + 3'-10" + 15"$).

Typical car widths today

A narrow car is about 5-ft wide and a full size is about 7-ft wide. A shipping container/tractor trailer is about 8-ft wide.

Just look at the diamond lane in California

Supposedly, in order to encourage car-pooling, the California government established a diamond lane that allows people with 2 or more passengers to use a special lane that has much less traffic than the rest of the freeway. A couple things are obvious from the diamond lane:

1. If we exclude kids that can't drive, some 92% of the freeway traffic in Los Angeles is single passenger.
2. The diamond lane actually aggravates congestion by reducing the freeway's capacity.
3. Diamond is a matrix name, so the Arabs are saying: "It is part of the matrix, support it".

The Arabs will hate single-wide vehicles

At current freeway speeds about 80% of fuel use is wind resistance.

Going from a 6'-9"-wide SUV to a 4'-wide single-wide cuts the wind profile and fuel use to 59%.

Going from a 6'-2"-tall SUV to a 4'-6"-tall single-wide cuts the wind profile and fuel use to 73%.

If we do both, we cut the wind profile and fuel use to about 40% (41.62 vs 17.25 sq.ft)

We could really use single wide vehicles

In high traffic freeway-based cities it is not hard to imagine many people buying single-wide vehicles to use the two single-wide fast lane. These will at first be absolutely empty in the beginning. These will allow drivers to drive at full highway speeds in the beginning, just like our diamond lanes.

Double the automobile capacity of the road system

The absurdity of double-wide vehicles

What an absurdity it is that we use double and triple wide passenger vehicles. Why? Are we that fixated on conversations in our cars? Ok then, if we are that fixated on conversations, why do we all drive alone? It is stupid. It is an insane waste that all the world over we build roads and bridges and zillion dollar highway improvement projects for double-wide vehicles.

Slightly slower speeds

Our new single-wide vehicles will all be the same handling and speed. They will all be slow to accelerate, and they will be about as powerful as a new 200cc motorcycle. They will only go about 65 on a straight highway, and they will be like a bus in terms of speed recovering. There will simply be no need for much passing speed.

There will however be almost no traffic congestion, and we will have more than twice as many parking spaces everywhere, and our new cities and homes will be much much cheaper and nicer.

Just change the system

With a self-driving car network, double-wide truck and utility vehicles can share the road with single-wide passenger vehicle no wider than 3'-10" or say 4-ft for the sake of rounding.

In a world where doublewide vehicles were heavily taxed, and slower. In a world where single wide vehicles were cheap to buy and cheap to use. In a world where all interstate trucking goes by rail... Maybe we can dedicate 3 or 4 lanes to single wide traffic (shared with double-wide vans). In this world, we go from 4-lane highways to 7-lane highways, and we increase road capacity by 75% spending a pittance on line painting.

On the side of the citizens, we will have to buy vehicles that are perhaps 1/3 as heavy as today's vehicles, vehicles that should cost about 1/3 as much too.

Why not?

If 90% of people drive around alone, why not make single wides the norm and permit double-wides? We

will save on roads, traffic, fueling, and parking.

The tweak for narrow cars

We already have these limited speed turns for our trucks. Why not just officially restrict the speed of all vehicles in turns to a similar lateral G-force, say 0.2G.

They won't tip

Everyone's vehicle will be the same size and weight and they will all go the speed the system tells them to go. This will start out slow and it will be raised as the technology grows safer and safer.

They don't need wide tires

If we only ask our cars to handle 0.2Gs of lateral force, then their tires can be quite narrow, light and cheap — maybe like flat bottom motorcycle tires. Thus rolling resistance will also be cut by more than 50%.

Why did they increase vehicle weights?

Our monstrous SUV machines are patently absurd for a humanity ostensibly concerned with reducing its environmental footprint. At any time over the past 40 years, even without a self-driving car network, our corrupt democracies could have easily legislated the phase out of 2/3 of the CARMASS out of our national fleets. This would have increased mileage by 300% and decreasing costs by a similar percentage. But we didn't do that. If we are/were serious about the environment and weaning our nation off of Mideast oil, why didn't we do this?

The Suzuki Samurai

This was Mideast propaganda about lightweight 4-WD vehicles. The wheelbase was made intentionally and unnecessarily too-short.

The 1983 Honda CRV

It weighed 1,850lbs. (840kg) and got 53mpg.

Maximum single wide weight

Lets start this at 600kg (or maybe less) and lets take it down over time. If we use compressed air vehicles, the weight might be as low as 300kg. Lets also have a standard power to weight ratio, say: 8kg/hp.

120 MPG vehicles

1. Our new single wide cars will have about 50% of the wind profile of a car.
2. Our single wide 600kg cars will weigh 50% of a typical car
3. They will have narrower tires.
4. So they should get at least twice the mileage.

The mileage of the VW Passat

If you loook at the mileage of the VW Passat on Feuly.com, you will see the following

2017	29.2	
2016	30.7	Tougher emissions standards go in effect
2015	38.2	Tougher emissions standards go in effect
2014	38.6	
2013	39.3	
2012	38.7	
2011	33.3	
2010	29.4	
2009	30.0	
2008	26.0	
2007	26.2	
2006	27.0	Tougher emissions standards go in effect
2005	32.5	Tougher emissions standards go in effect
2004	29.8	
2003	23.4	
2002	26.4	
2001	25.4	
2000	25.1	
1999	25.6	
1998	30.1	Tougher emissions standards go in effect
1997	45.6	Tougher emissions standards go in effect
1996	43.1	
1995	29.8	
1994	28.0	
1993	26.9	
1992	25.9	
1991	25.9	

Volkswagen makes a good benchmark for mileage. This is because gasoline in Europe has always been very expensive due to taxes, and VW has always generally been on the leading edge in making high milage cars, viz the rabbit. Here in the table above we see how much milage our clean air standards have cost us over the past 27 years.

Note how milage kept getting better as technology improved between 1991 and 1997. Then in 1998 and 1999, it fell to 44% of its prior levels due to tougher emissions standards.

Then technology improved again from 2000 to 2005. Then in 2005 and 2006, milage fell to 81% of its prior levels due to tougher emissions standards.

Then technology improved again from 2007 to 2015. Then in 2016 and 2017, milage fell to 76% of its prior levels due to tougher emissions standards.

Now if we multiply these numbers together, 44% x 81% x 76%, we get 27%. So it appears that if we roll our emissions standards back to 1991 levels, which I believe were about 92% clean as I recall, our non-SUV cars will get almost 4 times better mileage.

Also, in addition to the tougher emissions standard, there were also highways safety regulations that came in odd years that increased the minimum

weight of a vehicle by over 60%. And there were also noise standards that reduced mileage as well. These did not have such a big effect on mileage, but they did have a cumulative impact.

Also, I believe that these numbers start after another major tightening of emissions standards in the late 1980s, when cars were maybe 86% clean, and that was deemed not clean enough.

Putting it together.

If we switch to single wide vehicles and relax our emissions standards to 1988 levels, which are about 86% clean. We should be able to increase mileage by ten fold. So instead of the average car getting say 25mpg, the average car will get 200mpg — although it will be much smaller and lighter.

The big bang

Roll out single wide cars with the activation of carnet. Institute all the new standards like standard height bumpers and door moldings.

Non-conforming vehicles

Non-conforming vehicles must obey the following rules:

1. non-conforming vehicles may not be operated during peak times on certain roads where their existence causes congestion.
2. All new non-conforming vehicles shall be painted taxi yellow.
3. They shall be held strictly to all speed laws.
4. Non-conforming vehicle lanes have lower speed limits.
4. The double-wides shall pay 4x the road tax and ERP because they are oversized.
5. The triple-wides may only be used during the mid-night hours.
4. They must be parked in special remote parking spaces for non-conforming vehicles.
5. They may not be used in the fast half of lanes except in zones designated for their passing.
6. They may not be operated on certain roads at certain rush hour times when commercial vehicles are prohibited.

Recumbent for fuel economy

Maybe we will do this. Maybe we will make all of our new single-wide cars as tall as an Alfa Romeo Spyder from the 1980s. There will not be a steering wheel or a dash because the cars will be auto-drive. The young people can have fixed seats. However, for the older people, we will have lift seats, that at the press of a button scissor up to the height of a sedan today.

This will not only save a great deal of energy, it will also help our fleet corner better, and move faster. Also, I don't know if we will all get crazy to max out the mileage in our new single-wide fleet the way we were all crazy for power and prestige in today's fleet.

I hope so. If we lower our cars to Alfa Romeo levels, (on super smooth roads!) we will probably increase mileage by another 30%.

Imagine

You are in this little MG/Alfa-Romeo sort of car, single wide, 150 miles per gallon, and self driving. You don't have to think about a thing unless you want to stop for something.

Motorcycles pulled in 4 dangerous directions

The Arabs have many ways to make us pay for going against them. When we fly budget air carriers they sabotage the booking system, or the baggage sizes, or they blow up a couple airplanes like with Malaysia Airlines. Energy sipping motorcycles are sabotaged in other ways.

Motorcycles and mileage relativity

A motorcycle with 1/8th of the loaded weight, 1/8th of the engine capacity, and 1/8th of the loaded wind resistance should get 240-mpg compared to a car's 30-mpg. Funny how we lack motorcycles that get 240mpg. And funny how the little 125cc mopeds get such awful mileage.

No small diameter motorcycle wheels

These undersized wheels make our motorcycles much less stable. They are an act of Arab sabotage to make us pay for not burning their oil.

Making motorcycle's dangerous

- 1) Most motorcycles in the world are 125cc or smaller and these are artificially dangerous because they are incapable of moving at automobile speeds and are always being passed. Why are there no 250cc or 300cc moped bikes that can move with cars in traffic?
- 2) On the other extreme are the big bikes. Here Ducati is a great example: Ducati makes insanely powerful and hard to throttle bikes. These are designed to creep along at absurd sub moped speeds until they blast off like a jet-pack at the flip of a switch. It is very hard to drive one of these awesome looking bikes without going fast. The bike wants to go fast. It was designed to go fast to kill people. I bet that if you audit the death rate per mile for Ducati motorcycles, you will find that they are the highest.
- 3) Harley Davidson ("hogs") and BMWs ("elephants") both make motorcycles that are far too heavy and high up off the ground to be fully maneuverable in panic stop situations. These are sabotaged in another way.
- 4) Look at the way that so many motorcycles are designed to ride with your weight on your hands, racing bicycle style, instead of upright like on a BMW F-650.

Basically all motorcycle designs go in at least one dangerous direction, and this makes

motorcycling much more dangerous than necessary. This punishes and terrorizes the people who would use an energy efficient motorcycle instead of driving a gas guzzling SUV.

Where are the partly enclosed motorcycles?

BMW made a super-expensive mostly open enclosed motorcycle that fell apart in no time. Clearly this is something the arabs really don't want. And that is why it does not exist.

lentil compartment mopeds

Once we get our autonet system super safe, the passenger compartments will really only need to offer protection from the wind. Here we imagine air vehicles that are little more than an aluminum lawn chair in a plastic lentil-shaped compartments — rather like one of those BMW mopeds with a roof, except that it has doors. Thus the entire passenger compartment might weigh 50 kilos, excluding roll bars and roll metal. And there is probably a bit of a suspension for this passenger "capsule". And there is the engine or air cylinder in front, so maybe it is a trike, or maybe not. And we make the roads super smooth and regular with no dips or cross slopes. Also, the doors open and the window roll down, just like in a car, and the sides are fairly flat — but still lentil shaped. And the things have air conditioning and heating. And they probably do just fine going around in a township. And maybe the top of the lentil has a rail that slots into overhead tracks in parking places or in interchanges, if that is required.

To re-start from head-in parking, these track is rolled out from the parking place (a place with perhaps 3cm clearance to the next bike, so no door opening) the rail slot slides out, rotates 90° and then gives guidance for the bike to start out.

a system that never stops

If we can keep our lentil mopeds from ever stopping until they reach the dock at their destination, then we may never have to put our feet down. But if we see the bike failing, or stall speed is threatened, there will be a door open button and the doors will spring open using springs. Then we can put our feet down and stabilize the bike.

Busses

Expensive "coach" busses are mis-priced

A normal bus with a capacity of 42 passengers costs about \$300,000, or about 7,100/passenger.
A 28 passenger minibus cost about \$42,000, or about \$1,500 per passenger.
A 15 passenger van cost about \$20,000, or about \$1,350 per passenger.

The reason why the coach busses cost so much is that the parasite has control of the industry

and is monkeying with the prices to keep our oil usage up. To see something truly and remarkably absurd, just look at the price per seat for railcars. A 75 passenger light railcar can cost around \$2.4-million, or about \$32,000 per passenger. This is about 24 times the cost of minivan capacity. And FYI, electric motors are much cheaper than gas-powered engines.

The more they spend, the more they can steal

A normal bus costs between \$280,000 to 300,000. Los Angeles recently paid \$400,000 per transit bus. Chicago recently paid about 600,000 per vehicle. Some municipalities have paid \$670,000 per 45-foot bus running on natural gas. Hybrid busses cost \$500,000 with some costing \$714,000. The useful life of a bus is 12 years and 250,000 miles. After that the busses are sold for perhaps \$20,000 to \$80,000.

The bus driver is the most expensive part.

The cost of the loan payment, on a \$300,000 bus is only about \$2,000/month. Add \$700/month for maintenance and cleaning and we are still only at \$90/day. By contrast \$18/hour drivers (includes labor burdens) working a 16 hour day cost \$288/day. So not counting the fuel, the drivers cost 3 times as much as the bus. And the total is say \$378/day.

Smaller busses are a bit more fuel efficient

With respect to the fuel, just bear in mind that 3 passenger vans might be a little less fuel efficient than one big bus on a freeway. However, whenever they stop, they are going to be more fuel efficient because 1/3? of the mass is stopping and going.

Old busses vs new self-driving busses

Old 42 passenger bus with driver: \$378/day

New self-driving 15 passenger van: \$25/day

Loan payment on \$20,000 bus is about \$133/month, or \$4.45/day. Add \$20/day for cleaning and maintenance and we are up to \$25/day.

Lots of little self-driving busses

Once we have self-driving vehicles, there is no reason for having big super-expensive coach busses to economize on drivers. Thus instead of one 42 passenger bus every 60-minutes, we can have fifteen 15-passenger self-driving busses, one every 4 minutes.

And because these 15 small busses would have a capacity of 225, vs 45 for our large bus, our seating capacity rises 500%. And again, using small driverless busses cost no more than using one big bus, so we boost transit capacity by 500% for no cost.

An entirely different dynamic

Minivans are 15x as cost efficient per seat as busses. So in say New York, they can easily scrap the big

busses running up and down the long avenues and replace them with a steady stream of mini-vans running 3 per light cycle. And most crosstown streets will have a steady stream of minivans. So who is going to bother with a taxi or RIDEHAIL? Who is going to bother with the subway?

The cost of fair collection

I recall reading how in Los Angeles in the 1980s that the cost of running the fare collection administration was something like 35% of the cost of the money collected. Well, here are busses that cost 6.7% of the cost of the current system. Why not make the system free like street lighting so we can spend less on road improvements?

The Arabs hate hate hate it

The parasite wants everyone driving his own personal giant SUV and burning lots of its oil. It hates us car pooling and riding busses.

The end of the bus stop

It is the stupidest thing the way busses in so many diffused American cities can only stop only at official stops. Now who's totally inconvenient idea could this be?

Once we get rid of the oversized busses and the absurdity of vehicle parking on arterial roads, we will be free to have our vans stop anywhere.

Or maybe we have stops every 50m±. Maybe we assign 6-digit locations each stop 104-231 (route-104, and stop-231) and people call the next bus to stop for them, or call the bus to stop at 231 while onboard and the system sends them an alert when they should stand up and go to the door.

Priority of movement

Lets try not to run autonot on a first-come-first-serve basis. Instead, we should prioritize by passenger value. The vehicles with the most passengers get to go first. Thus we imagine a situation where a pod of 3 cars and 4 passengers is slowed for a van of passengers to enter traffic. However, this is probably most important for two passenger vehicles vs. single passenger vehicles.

Loop your city busses

When you have a super congested city, have the busses go down one street and up another some blocks away.

DRW busses

The dedicated right of way is the most important part of the transit system. Without a dedicated right of way our transit is caught in traffic and it loses its main advantage.

A cheap way to create a DRW is to build special busses in cities like Bangkok is to use busses

with high axil clearance (army-style axils). Here we imagine our busses (with a buried wire guidance system) driving over concrete blocks similar to those at the street corners of Pompey. These blocks are too high for conventional vehicles to pass over. They are placed every four car lengths or so so nobody can drive down that lane, but everyone can turn through it. The blocks are simply cemented to the pavement, so they are very cheap to install. We can also use emergency vehicles with high clearance so they can use these lanes to get around in our cities.

All of this is of course not really necessary if all vehicles are networked. All we then have to do is declare these locations as non-road for non-transit and non-emergency vehicles.

Get the floor as low as possible

Just as with our trains, our van/bus floors should go as low as they can go for the sake of stability and rider comfort. Here small vans have an advantage over busses due to their shorter wheelbase as their undercarriage can go perhaps 30-45cm lower. As well the floor can be thinner and the wheels can be smaller.

If we power our busses with electric motors, there is no need or a powertrain or differential. And if the roads are all flat and straight, we might have floors that are only 30cm above the pavement.

The bus deck

The walking surface on all the new self-drive mini-busses will be two steps up above the street. This is about 15" or 37.5cm up. On the back of the bus there is a door at the center hallway. The back of the bus continues back for maybe 1.5m beyond the rear axil. This has a ramp that is about 7.5" up above the street. We put this in back so people don't get run over when they get on and off the self driving bus. There will be no kneeling busses.

Secure busses

It is not hard to imagine that in the more crime-ridden places, people may have to stand for a photograph before being allowed to enter the bus. Besides, they will be hailing the bus with their phone anyway.

Divide into compartments for safety

The seating compartments of all trains and busses must be divided every 3-4 meters in the line of travel. This is so people can't fly too far in a collision.

Ride sharing

The parasite hates ride sharing

They are the same reasons the parasite struggled to get control of the taxi industry and jack up prices:

1. Paying per ride leads to less driving than if everyone already has a car.

2. With these companies, no parking is needed and parking wastes energy, either in the form of parking structure concrete, or more spread out cities.
3. Not needing parking will harm the real estate bubble that is feeding the parasite.
4. Once people live without parking, they start developing car-less districts.
5. It is not much of a step from Uber to going-that-way-anyway carpooling and safe hitchhiking.
6. Uber-style RIDE SHARING is a doublespeak term because it has almost nothing to do with sharing rides, or car pooling. It is car hailing.
7. There should be much more genuine ride sharing but this duopoly carefully discourages actual ride sharing through the way it operates.

Why UberLyft hates driver identity verification

They were so insistent on not verifying driver identity that they pulled out of Austin Texas when the city mandated it. Why?:

1. It prevents illegal alien Arabs drivers from using cloned identities.
2. Once the government is certifying drivers, people can safely hitchhike.
3. Once the government is certifying drivers, the Arabs can't terrorize and shape behavior.
4. Once a city is verifying drivers, all it has to do is sign them all up to its own ride hailing service. This can be run at a loss to encourage actual ride sharing rather than ride hailing.

The future of UberLyft: awful taxis 2.0

We should expect that the driver and passenger vetting process will become very liberal at Uber/Lyft. Then we might expect a suddenly be a wave of driver and passenger murders/rapes. We might also expect that the booking system becomes glitchy and because Uber has the most drivers, it will maintain dominance despite its glitchy and awful system. This will drive people back to their individual cars.

Don't let this happen. If you have to go out of your way, if you have to wait a bit, support other ride hailing services. And better yet, require all the local governments to pitch in and try to develop the best portal they can for taking requests and porting it to all the many services that operate in your county.

The parasite hates our ride sharing

It hates our car sharing because it both reduces demand for oil and makes us more adaptable in the face of price hikes. Here is why it is running the duopoly between Uber (oo-br) in its right hand and Lyft in its left hand. What is remarkable about both of these companies is that pretty much everything is still run on the taxi model where one full-time, half-time, or quarter-time driver makes single-trips from here to there, squandering as much oil as possible.

Uber and the railroads

In History of the Great American Fortunes by Gustavus Meyers (included herein) there are a great many examples of how Arab front men interfered with our efforts to build out a railroad system. There are many parallels with today's ride-hailing companies

Smart day halving

Nothing will reduce congestion like day halving. Give exemption from ERP charges to those who make three 11-hour commutes to the same place in a week

Carpooling is kind of your duty

Do you commute to work on a predictable schedule? You have an ECODUTY and a CITIDUTY to make a small effort to carpool. You should check for passengers or try to find a driver. This will help congestion, and it will also help lower government spending on roads.

Why is there no Hitchhiking app?

I mean, if we are already doing Uber, why not have a hock ride sharing?

APP-HIKING = Using a ride-sharing computer to organize partial rides with people passing by. The focus is on moving closer to your destination, and verifying the identity of the people using the system.

The people driving enter their destination into the GPS/app. The people looking for a ride enter their destination. The app displays matches to the drivers that include the profiles of the riders which they tentatively accept or not. The rider then gets a message and can approve or decline the ride.

This service is not something that will ever be commercially viable. This must be run by government and government will justify the expenditure by saying that it is cheaper than adding road capacity.

CAR FORKING = stopping for people on the way, 4-minute detours allowed.

CAR-ZONING = The organization of each city into walkable micro-districts with a central pick-up and drop-off hub.

NERF(S) = network enabled ride flagging (services).

Ride sharing

1. All counties shall administer a ride sharing board, and ride sharing administration. Basically they all clone the best components. All requests must go through this input system. The service charges 5 minutes pay per ride as a booking fee, and it enforces the payment of sales tax on all taxable rides. This sales tax will be perhaps 25%.
2. All for-profit ride sharing websites must also charge this prevailing sales tax rate on all point to point rides.
3. To encourage actual ride sharing (carpooling) among people going that way anyway, the normal

booking fee, and the sales taxes shall be waived for the first ride a driver books in 3 hours (after completing the last ride) on the country website. This ride may include multiple passengers going to multiple destinations provide the shared portion exceeds 50% among two riders.

4. All ERP (electronic road pricing) charges shall be shared among the passengers, and all passenger vehicles pay the same amount. If a van has 10 passengers and the ERP gantry charges are \$5, then each passenger pays 50-cents for ERP charges. Again, this is to encourage actual ride sharing (carpooling).

5. When people make a ride request, they make it on the government's board and app. Then the various ride sharing companies and drivers are free to port this information and submit their bids including all charges.

6. The immense savings in road costs will more than compensate the public for the cost of the ride-sharing infrastructure.

7. Government shall do what it reasonably can to support and encourage ride sharing. One of the easiest ways to do this is to provide identity and background checks of the drivers as well as the passengers if they request. Government should also support the industry by providing law enforcement services in the event of crimes.

8. No ride sharing service shall have any liability for the acts or accidents of its licensed drivers so long as it accurately displays the government's driver ratings. Government shall have no civil law responsibility for the actions of drivers even if it misreported someone's criminal record.

9. To encourage competition and innovation, no ride sharing service shall pick up passengers in more than one county. Drivers bringing a passenger into that county may pick another passenger up provided this passenger is dropping off on the way back. All existing national ride sharing enterprises shall be smithereneed and broken-up and shall have no dealings with each other, or they shall be subject to criminal charges.

10. To keep fleet and staffing quality acceptable, all drivers shall match their pictures, all cars shall match the make and model shown. The number of rides a driver takes on the average day he drives shall also be displayed so the passenger will know if the driver is just going that way anyway or not.

11. The system shall display an estimated minimum arrival time in addition to the driver's stated arrival time.

12. The system shall show the YAWNTIME for all rides. The STARTYAWN is the time for the driver to arrive, and the ADDYAWN is the time the passenger wastes on dropping other passengers off, if any.

13. Each county shall also run a CITY-HIKING board for people traveling between cities.

14. Government shall also run a long term commute sharing board. Reasonable payments for regular commute sharing shall be exempt from taxation and fees.

15. All regularly congested roads shall charge electronic road taxes similar to Singapore's ERP system. These shall be high enough to make the traffic flow at speeds optimal for maximizing road capacity. When two commuters share rides, each will pay half of that tax.

16. Drivers of for-hire vehicles must display that they are for hire with a decal and the driver does not count for HOV-lane occupant count. Taxis shall not use bus lanes.

17. Uber and Lyft shall be viewed as the ride-sharing version of Exxon and Chevron. All are tools of Mideast Inc.

18. Government shall certify all ride-share drivers with respect to their criminal, driving records and identify. All ride-share drivers shall be finger-printed. All must be legally allowed work in this nation. The finger-prints of ride-share drivers shall be checked whenever they are pulled over by police. All ride-share cars shall display a decal front and back.

19. All criminal complaints about drivers and passengers shall be reported to government for investigation. Government will pick up this cost to encourage ride sharing, and a more efficient use of the nation's road system.

20. All ride sharing companies shall support shuttles, and private bus operators.

21. There shall be no booking fee or tax due on routes that overlap by more than 1/2 that carry 2 or more passengers, even if the vehicles are run 24 hours a day. Shared commercial transport minivans shall be exempt from registration fees.

21. No ride sharing service shall be required to provide services for disabled passengers.

Safe hitchhiking rules

It is the strangest thing the way hitchhiking in America went from quite mildly dangerous to extremely dangerous just before the time the embargo hit. I guess our parasite couldn't have us infidels sharing rides, now could it. One wonders if some of the most gruesome (core•oo•s•m) hitchhiker murders were our parasite's little helpers at work. Here it is worth mentioning the 1973 Clint Eastwood film Breezy with its dangerous hitchhiking scene.

To make hitchhiking safe, quite safe, we should have a local safe-hitchhiking app, where both drivers and riders learn a few standard rules for safe and pleasant hitchhiking. Here they will also register with the reporting system. Each will present their Identification and take a photo for the system. Before joining on a ride, both will scan each other's phones and the system will log the transaction. Both get a picture of the other party for secondary verification

and see the other party's comments board.

The parasite hates our room sharing too

1. We stay in our parasite's various hotel chains less. and
2. We use less oil and build fewer homes.

Parking

Parking facilities

Self-driving cars can be parked without space to open doors. And if they all have bumpers and side molding of the same height, then they can rub as they park. They can also be parked in tandem and several cars deep. This will more than double the capacity of our parking areas. Also, these areas can be remote, quite remote. This will allow us to eliminate parking from our urban centers.

Autonet and parking

Because the network will precisely locate each car, it can eliminate all illegal parking, painted curbs, parking meters and meter maids. It can also eliminate double parking, blocked driveways, tow-aways, car theft, parking attendants, valets, and drivers licenses, it makes the most of street parking and it allows for tandem parking, something that almost doubles parking lot capacity in many lots.

Here we imagine pulling up somewhere, getting out of our car and then the car auto-parks in a less dense area say 7 blocks away — that is if we are not driving a shared car that doesn't need to be parked.

Emergency access call away

The network might call away parked vehicles for emergency services access.

Parking

People seldom think about it, but providing parking in urban environments increases building costs tremendously. In fact, our parking requirements pretty much thwart our efforts to have urban environments that are not automobile dependent. Here it should be pretty obvious who is the #1 supporter of the idea that every gasoline burning car should have a spot in pretty much every new building in America.

Parking and train use

In society A, every single car has a parking place by law, and parking is free.

In society B, it's like Manhattan — where the parking is scarce and expensive. Which society has more automobile use?

So of course the parasite wants our society to require vehicle parking by law. It causes more people to drive, and increases oil use.

If we are serious about transit based cities, one of the most important things we can do is scrap all government parking mandates. This is because every parking space is a step in the direction of a car-based transport system. Government should not concern itself with parking. Leave that up to the market.

Required parking and downzoning

I submit that the very idea of downzoning is contrary to the will of the people. How is it that most urban areas have been downzoned in America? And the argument that neighbors do not want to see increased density is absurd and untrue, for few things will increase the value of your property more than having greater density and more intensive uses all around you. Downzoning does however increase fuel use because it tends to push the new construction to the urban periphery.

Expensive parking tickets, cheap speeding tickets

Can someone please chart the cost of say red-zone parking relative to say going 50% over the speed limit on the highway. Do this for the various cities, and express the result as a chart over recent decades. I bet the parking has gotten spendy in the face of a relatively steady speeding ticket cost. The reason for this is that the people selling us our oil don't want any taxes on driving fast and wasting lots of gas.

Paid parking encourages sprawl

Under-used urban land should cost a pile of money to keep — so people don't keep underused urban land. To this end, we should have a high sales tax on urban parking income — maybe 50%. This way our valuable urban lots don't remain as parking lots.

Airports

Learning from airport shops

The way they all have the same stuff indicates a parasite infection, an infection at the distributor level. When you see a lack of selection like this, and ostensibly independent shops, it indicates a monopoly at the distributor or manufacturer level, rights that should be voided by government as corrupt.

A 50 minute ride to the airport?

All over the world we have these insanely far-out airports with no transit to serve them. Now who's idea could that have been? Perhaps it is the people rewarding their loyal slaves with \$700,000 taxi medallions

Instead, all airports should be required to have free non-stop trains (or busses) to the nearby metro system, and the centers of the main urban centers they serve. The cost of this system should be

included in the cost of the airport use fee to encourage the use of transit and reduce traffic. The trains/busses shall run with adequate frequency and long enough to serve all flights at the airport and run on schedule. They shall be as nice as the airport and have reasonable luggage rules.

The new airports are not real

We don't need airports with 4-story cathedrals between baggage-check and the airplane. This is just pure waste. It is the parasite building cathedrals around its new religion, oil guzzling jet airplanes. Don Muang airport is real, Suvarnabhumi is not. The new Barcelona airport is not real either.

Airplanes are massive noise polluters

In many cities, each flight disturbs hundreds of thousands if not millions of people. Many of these people are much more disturbed by this noise pollution than vehicle exhaust pollution. Funny how government is so indifferent.

I guess we can't make each flight pay even one penny for each person that it disturbs. If we did that then a typical flight might cost \$5,000 more — \$50/seat.

Other

Cheaper battery powered vehicles

If the vehicle only has to go 15km instead of 150, and it weights only 500kg instead of 1500kg as cars do today, we can get rid of 97% of the battery mass and cost.

Be emission sensible

Getting all the harmful chemicals out of the exhaust becomes exponentially more difficult and fuel consuming as we approach 100%. The crazy thing is that if we back off to say 88%, we more than double fuel economy. Now I don't know about you, but I think 88% is just fine and we can roll-back to the standards of the early 1990s. This will more than double our mileages and cut our oil consumption by over 50%. Of course the Arabs will hate this.

The 2-way stop sign

4-way stop signs will remain the same, 2-way stop signs will be a red yield sign shape.

Absurdly tall curbs and SUVs

It is remarkable how high the new curbs are in many places. These are frequently too high for normal cars to open their doors. The logical response of course is to drive a 5,500lb gas-guzzling SUV. Where this affects the front of the car, new wheel stops should be installed. Because this affects so many cars, the

bottom edge of our new door should perhaps be held up a little to clear this common obstacle.

Public safety statistics

The Sub-Senate should prepare accurate cause of death and cause of injury statistics, so the people can proceed intelligently in matters of public safety. Detailed statistics should be compiled for all forms of transportation per million passenger miles.

Vehicle towing rules

1. Before any tow truck touches any vehicle, a text message must be sent, and confirmation received from the police force server. If they don't do that they may be guilty of theft.
2. Our tow yards shall be owned by the public and any impound fees should be paid to the public account.
3. The number of towing companies shall not be limited, nor shall the qualification standards be prohibitive. County-wide fees shall be set by the county.

Modified vehicle exhaust systems

Any vehicles with a modified exhaust system, or a system otherwise louder than is allowed by government standards may be impounded at the owner's cost for 90 days on the first offense. Any vehicle playing music that can be heard in other vehicles may be impounded at the owner's cost for 30 days on the first offense. On subsequent offenses by the same person, the vehicle gets taken away and sold.

All vehicles follow the same noise standards

1. This includes Harley Davidson motorcycles.
2. This includes Ducati motorcycles
3. This includes trucks.
4. This includes all sound frequencies.
5. This includes loud tires.

My beautiful sports car

Identifying with your vehicle is certainly one of our parasite's ideas. So is the idea that you car should be expensive, powerful and big and smooth riding. Please consider it you duty to aggressively ridicule these ideas. It detracts from valuing people for their contribution to society.

Smoother roads

If we are going to have ultra light weight cars, then we should spend a bit more money keeping our road surfaces smoother.

If it has a motor, it is not a bicycle

Think about those new noisy and underpowered 50cc motorbikes that are classified as bicycles. Isn't it nutty how these things are allowed to use bike lanes? Here

the parasite seems to be angling for some changes in his host society. Perhaps it:

1. Wants to use this to tighten down on vehicle noise controls across the board, and increase fuel use.
2. Wants to ruin the bike lane experience so people don't bike around too much.

Injury rules

Unless the injury from an accident can be shown or measured in some way, the victim should have no right to damages. Anyone injuring themselves, or attempting to use a pre-existing trauma to collect damages shall be guilty of fraud.

Vehicle liability

Many people have had the experience of driving behind some super expensive car. Many of us have thought, "I better not hit this guy or it will really cost me." This is wrong. Society should not do anything to encourage people to waste money developing and manufacturing super expensive status cars. We should instead have a cap on liability for damaged vehicles. Lets put the cap at say that average new vehicle cost + 30%, and depreciate that according to average value of a vehicle of that age.

What happened to trucks with trailers?

This doubled our use of Opec's oil for truck-based shipping.

Struggling against ease of movement

As far as the parasite is concerned, anything which makes it harder for us to travel is a good thing. So they are always struggling against this. Here is why it took so long for someone to put wheels on luggage. Basically, It needed to be an idea long past its time.

How much does our car-based transportation system cost

- 1) Annual spending on road vehicles.
- 2) Annual spending on Road construction and maintenance.
- 3) Annual spending on insurance and healthcare.
- 4) Annual cost of lives at \$300,000 each.
- 5) Annual cost of unnecessary traffic delay.

Make users pay for the car system

Lets make the fuel, vehicle fees, and insurance pay for all costs of the road system.

Milage with the A/C on

Please give a mileage calculation for vehicles in 35° clear-skied July sun in southern California, going 110kph with the air conditioning achieving an interior temperature of 21°C. It will be interesting to watch what happens to the glass area after this.

All congested routes should be counted

If the road is suffers from congestion, it should have counters every few miles. Put a sign above each counter with the counter number on it. Broadcast these over the web like we do with whether stations.

If we do this then some people will take alternate routes or delay their trip. This is a really cheap way to optimize our road system.

Boeing bubbles

You know the LED glass they use in the new Boeing airliners? What if we make bubble-top vehicles with Boeing glass in bands. this way we can regulate how much sunlight we are exposed to. If we want to be fully exposed to look at the forrest or night sky, then we can make it fully clear. If we are going through Arizona in July, then we can make it pretty dark.

The off grid automobile of the future

In our urban areas we will all probably use compressed air. It is 100% clean and non-toxic. It is also non-flammable, cheap and fast to refill.

In the countryside, beyond the range of compressed air vehicles, we will continue to use gasoline vehicles so that we don't have to stop all the time.

The Toyota iRoad weighs 300kg and is 870cm wide

How I imagine the diesel fleet

The maximum width will be maybe 110cm to 120cm wide. This is only a little thinner than some original Fiat 500 cars (not the giant SUV version of today). Some singles will however be They will be 140cm tall, although some might be no taller than a mid 1980s Alfa Romeo Spyder Veloce. They will be auto-drive, line following, totally safe, made from styrofoam filled hard plastic, aircraft light, say a 300cc engine, a 2 gallon (6L) fuel tank with maybe a 400 mile range. And they will get over 150 miles per gallon, maybe over 200 MPG. And they will be totally safe because all the vehicles will be on the triple-redundant autonet system. This is the fleet I imagine for the non-rural world.

Here I want to call attention to what an amazingly low mass and inexpensive thing the convertible top of these Alpha cars would have been if made by the millions. We could make these tops for \$59 if we make them by the millions. And the clip down hard tops should come with every car. The fact that these are inherently prone to coming off in an accident will not matter once we make the auto-drive system almost perfectly safe.

So I imagine the transport fleet as these sort of Spyder cars. Two thin adults can share the front seat. Initially, everyone will sit backwards for safety. But in not too long, the cars will become 100 times safer than human drivers have been. Long before that

happens, we will see people sitting face to face as on a European train.

The right way to do slow moving vehicles

Vehicles that pile up other vehicles behind them shall be required to use all passing lanes. They have to enter at the mouth of the new lane. Then they have to slow down to the speed limit in the passing lane. Then only once all the normal speed vehicles have passed, can they re-enter the road again.

The coupling of cars

Our cars will all have front and back tow connectors that connect and disconnect at speed. They will also have an automatic destination matching system. So they the system will connect the cars into ad hoc trains.

Section 3: Townships and urbanism

New cities

Here is a new rail based version of urbanism that clusters our cities around stops for our 300kph trains. It is better in every way to our current form of urbanism, and in many ways it is much better. Here are the main advantages:

- 1) Once built, rail is between 90% and 98% cheaper, safer and more energy efficient than an automobile based system.
- 2) Travel times are much shorter for communities under 40,000 and over 1,000,000. They are about the same for communities between 40,000 and 1,000,000.
- 3) Because travel times are so much shorter, and because distances collapse at 300kph (5km/minute), we can end all urban land scarcity and nearly all urban land premium.
- 4) The domestic air travel industry is almost entirely obviated except for non-stop coast-to-coast flights.

H.G. Wells, The Time Machine, 1895, Ch. 5

"In some of these visions of Utopias and coming times which I have read, there is a vast amount of detail about building, and social arrangements, and so forth. But while such details are easy enough to obtain when the whole world is contained in one's imagination, they are altogether inaccessible to a real traveller amid such realities as I found here." [The propaganda of a parasite that did not want its host to get away from it.]

Ambulacrums for ambling around

According to the Apple dictionary, this is a starfish with "radially arranged bands together with their underlying structure, through which double rows of tube feet protrude". I guess it is really a way for the dumb Rumi/Rums/Roman/Europeans to walk about in an

efficient way.

In Brolingo, it is an am•ble•ak•Rum = again•pull•point•Rome. This is the ideal shape of a township for pedestrians, a starfish, or a snowflake.

Christopher Alexander

"There is some essential ingredient missing from artificial cities when compared with ancient cities... Our modern attempts to create cities artificially are from a human point of view, entirely unsuccessful."

[Apparently, our efforts at this have been quietly shaped by our oil-selling parasite — and its hatred of our "obstreperous steam devils."]

I don't like car-based cities like Los Angeles. To me the #1 problem with modern cities is the personal automobile, and the inhuman scale and the traffic they causes. I have been to many places, and to me, the fewer cars around, the better. And it is not just the cars, but how the super-sized roads harm the effort-reward ratio of walking in a community.

The township center

The first ring around the transit should of course be highest uses that serve the highest number of people and of course the emergency services that serve everyone. Here go the hospitals, paramedics, fire department, police station, schools, banks, restaurants, hotels, and high flow offices. Next comes the middle zone for retail and mid-flow offices, and finally the outer center for live and work, and then the exclusive Residential zone. And of course the upper stories everywhere are non-exclusively residential.

Specialized townships

Some will be for new babies, small kids, large kids, college age people, 20-somethings, some for elders, wheelchairs, blind, all male, all female, quiet, noisy, no smoking, vegetarians, animal free, gourmet markets, large unit size, small units, startups... whatever.

A skyscraper at the center?

I would not do it. I think skyscrapers are vulnerable to earthquake and September 11 type attacks. I don't believe in skyscrapers. Maybe the township is 11 stories at the very center, then 8 stories to 100m out, then 6 stories to 150m out, then 5 stories out to 400m out. Then 4 stories to 500m out, and then 2 stories to the ring road and beyond. But really, except for the view, the tower is not necessary.

Central Park is dumb

You want transit at the center of your cities. Never put parks at the center of communities. Parks belong at the periphery.

Examples of radial townships

At Bologna metro station in Rome we find a radial urban area around a metro station. Also, there is a

half radial township in Lisbon. This is a little to the east of that massive area washed away in the 1755 tsunami — a tsunami that the French playwright Moliere repeatedly called a earthquake.

Township design

They are built on a gently sloping piece of land, sloping in line with the streets and perpendicular to the rail line. Here we imagine a township sized piece of land scraped down 30-60cm, to where the soil is all solid. We cut the town's grade so that it is all at a constant 3% slope perpendicular to the rail line. Thus the rainwater run-off runs down the short streets of our town in this way.

There is a small pipe for run-off, in the middle of the street, but only enough for normal storms. Pipes clog, rain is sometimes torrential, and flooding can be very expensive. Lets not rely on storm drain pipes. We can have them, but the land/pavement should slope and drain all by itself at least as a backup plan for torrential rains. Thus the center of the streets will be deeper than the edges, and we will have a health curb step, so the street will hold a great flow of water if that ever happens. And this will only be the water from inside the ring road due to the way we contour the land.

The streets are 6m across at the center and thus we imagine using say 80cm tall rails at these bridge points. Thus perhaps the rolling surface of the rails is only 3 m above the street, right at 2nd floor level.

The underside of the rails are 2.2 m above street level. This is tall enough to walk though as the narrow pedestrian scale streets pass under the rail line.

There are no buildings under the train and this is the main crossing street. Here we find the entrances to police, clinic, pharmacy, fresh food, and drome (buggy) livery.

In town, this elevated line can be enclosed in concrete tubes. And it is wont be that noisy anyway. The station incidentally is also made from mass produced building blocks. In fact, there might only be 5 or 10 township station designs worldwide.

The ring road is a backup drain culvert

Lets put the ring road down say 60cm below the surrounding land. This will help minimize the feeling and presence of the vehicles firstly, but it will also allow us to use the ring road as a backup drain culvert. We will of course need to ramp up our radial roads.

We will of course have underground drain pipes, pipes designed to be cleaned by robots. But with respect to the torrential rain overflow, we should try to avoid using the ring road where possible and instead have slopes that push the water away from the township.

Township shuttles

How wide should our trains be?

Imagine if we used 1-meter wide, one-passenger-wide trains that were a mile long. What a joke this would be at interchanges, for this makes people walk great distances to use the ends of our trains.

On the other hand, if we use trains that are 50-meters wide, we will have really short trains. But if they are too short, with a wheelbase of less than 3:2 they will become unstable and fishtail relative to the track. The intentionally sabotaged light-weight Suzuki Samurai is a great example of a vehicle with a too-short wheelbase.

So we want our railcars to have at least a 3:2 wheelbase, and it wouldn't hurt if the ratio was 2:1, 3:1, or even perhaps 4:1. And if we are using standard 6.4-meter track spacing, we imagine cars that are 12.8-meters, 19.2-meters, or perhaps 25.6-meters long.

Also, if we have excessively wide trains:

- 1) The cost of tracks and bridges and covers increases.
- 2) Wind resistance increases and efficiency decreases.
- 3) Exiting, including emergency exiting will be difficult.

The best path lies somewhere in the middle of these two extremes. Today, our passenger railcars have about 2.3m of seating can seat about 2.7 passengers per lineal meter of railcar. This makes them too long for interchanges. If we use 7-meter-wide cars for our township shuttles, our capacity triples for the same length of railcar. This rounds to 8 people per meter. Therefore a 200m long 7m gauge train can carry about 1,600 people. And if these trains move every 7.5 minutes, then that is 12,800 people per hour. This should be plenty for a township of 25,000 conventional commuters.

We can use any rail spacing we want

All our township shuttles will go back and forth on a closed system. So we are free to use any rail spacing we want. Some can be 6m, other 6.5m, others 9m. It doesn't matter, because there is no system effect here.

In fact rail spacing (confusingly named track gauge) never really mattered. This is because the people going from Warsaw to Berlin (for example) just got out at either city and changed trains. There is only the flimsiest reason to make these trains the same gauge as the rest of the rail system. This line could very easily be converted to 7m gauge 300kph tracks, and run independently of the rest of the system.

Also, it is about 550km from one city to the other. At 300kph this dead flat route should take less than 2 hours (1:50), not the 6 hours as it currently

does.

It is all a matrix illusion foisted on your people by the Arabs — the same people who herded and drove your ancestors like sheep into WW2.

Urban distances collapse at 300kph

If our trains move at 300kph,

If they take 1 minute to get from 0 to 200kph,

If they take 1 minute to get from 200kph to 0,

If they take 1 minutes to get from 200 to 300kph,

If they take 1 minutes to get from 300 to 200kph,

If they do this, then they can cover around:

10km in 4-minutes,

20km in 6-minutes,

30km in 8-minutes,

40km in 10-minutes,

50km in 12-minutes.

The cheap way to do township shuttles

If we use the current technology (150 year old technology from the 1860s) and the same \$150/meter weak, unstable, spaghetti tracks we use today — If we put our track on 'conventional' concrete trestles and gravel. We imagine that in places like India, that the cost per meter of rail-line might be only \$1,000/ meter including chain-link fencing for the animals. This is \$1-million per kilometer. At this price, 28km of rail line might only cost \$28-million. And we might add \$1-million for a platform and roof at each end of the line.

Here a township of 30,000 people (15,000 commuters) would have a rail link that would cost \$30-million per side. This is a township shuttle that would cost \$2,000 per person to develop. And maybe these trains only go about 180-kph on average. So the ride will take about 12 minutes.

150-year old technology

Any nation can build the rail cars. The poorest will however probably have to buy the motors and brakes from other countries.

Why they built railways before they built paved roads

- 1) Rails were cheaper than roads.
- 2) Railcars were cheaper than automobiles and trucks.

Don't be fooled

The Arabs have been struggling=jihading against your railway industry just like they have been struggling against your oil industry. All railway costs today are grossly inflated.

- 1) Passenger railcars should be cheaper than busses
- 2) Boxcars should be cheaper than trucks
- 3) 1860-style spaghetti track on gravel should be much cheaper than building roads.

1860-style railcars how much?

Passenger vans cost about \$2,800 per meter of 'floor' area. This probably represents a good not-to-exceed starting price for our railcars. Although the passenger vans have engines, transmissions, steering, airbags, bumpers, and a number of other things our trains either do not have, or have in larger and cheaper versions. So lets say \$2,000 per meter of 'floor' area for our trains.

Thus a 7m x say 28m passenger railcar would have a floor area of 196-sqm. And it should cost perhaps \$400,000. In the township mentioned above, with 15,000 commuters, we need to move say 7,500 passengers per hour, or 940 passengers per train. At 8 passengers per meter, we need 7m trains about 118m long. $7 \times 118 \times \$2,000 = \$1,650,000$ each and we need two of these trains.

288 township shuttles per day

If the township shuttles run every 10 minutes 24 hours a day, that is 288 one way trips per day. If they run every 6 minutes that is 480 one way trips per day.

Comparing vehicle trips

In an automobile based community of 50,000 we probably have around 100,000 daily one-way vehicle trips on average. In a TOT of 50,000, and 6-minute trains we have 480 one-way trips per day. Thus with trains we see a 200-to-1 compression in traffic. This might result in a 20:1 compression of energy use.

Running 20

When a system run's 15, the trains come every 4 minutes on the hour.

Running 30 = trains every 2 minutes

Running 20 = trains every 3 minutes

Running 15 = trains every 4 minutes

Running 10 = trains every 6 minutes

Running 9 = trains every 6:40

Running 8 = trains every 7:30

Running 7 = trains every 8:34

Running 6 = trains every 10:00

Running 5 = trains every 12:00

Running 4 = trains every 15:00

Running 3 = trains every 20:00

Running 2 = trains every 30:00

Running 1 = trains every 60:00

township shuttles stop for nothing

Each has a dedicated right of way that does not stop or slow for anything.

Blow-thru trains

The normal way for a string of towns to share a train is to have stops in each town. The disadvantage of this HALT AND GO approach is that for 300kph trains, each stop wastes maybe 5 minutes, and having 4 stops wastes 20 minutes in everyone's commute. If

there is an 8 minute travel time, then it takes 28 minutes to get from the interchange station to the last stop.

An alternative is to have computer-controlled self-powered railcars in an unconnected group on the same line at the interchange station. Lets call this approach BLOW-THRU These depart like automobiles at a green light. First one leaves and then a few seconds later the next train leaves. These spread out like cars leaving from an green light. Then on the return each railcar starts out separately and groups up again back at the main station, like cars stopping at a red light.

The main advantage of this approach is that if you are going 300kph, then it only takes maybe 8 minutes to get to a township 25km away, regardless of how many townships are in between.

The main issue with blow thru trains is the noise from the high-speed trains blowing through the first townships. For the people on the platform, we imagine perhaps a double version of the double glazed doors in the Singapore MRT.

Typha townships

Typha is the genus of the grass commonly known as cattail, bullrush, with a hotdog shaped seed structure at the end. (This is apparently not only edible but quite nutritious) Anyway we imagine one of these stalks cut and with the stem flexed into an arc. Imagine this as the shape of a rail line and a string of townships.

Thus we imagine an 18 km open area where all the cars move together at 300kph. And as 300kph = 6km/minute, 18km takes about 3-minutes to cover. Then the trains slow to say 140, once they enter the rail enclosure in the cattail part of the township. Then they make say 2 to 6 stops in the cattail part of the township.

Mini-Manhattans

Here we imagine a New York City gridiron — a mini Manhattan say 800m across and perhaps only 6-stories tall. This is as long as a typha/cattail, maybe 6km or 8km long for a 5-stop typha. There is a pair of tracks running down the middle of the cattail.

A boardwalk promenade connecting each typha

The stations need to accommodate two 7m trains and four 7m platforms in the minimum. That is 42m at a minimum. And we need to keep our tracks straight, because our trains will be moving at speed through our townships. Thus the tracks outside the stations (but inside our typha-township will need to be at least 28m across. So lets imagine that the station is say 55 meters across, and viaducts needing at least say 35 meters across.

If the trains are running on grade and encased, we thus imagine a 2nd floor concrete

roadway for use by the people of the township, a roadway at the center of the action. This roadway is say 35 wide and perhaps 3m above grade.

We will put a 2-lane bus road at the center of the promenade. On this we will loop busses so one is coming every 3-5 minutes. We will use self-drive mini-busses all going in a loop on flat ground. These stop every two blocks if they need to. They go maybe 60kph. They use overhead catenary lines for power. Each wheel is independently powered by an under-seat motor. The buses are short and only expected to work over only a 3% hump in the road. Thus they have a ground clearance of only maybe 8-cm to the floor bottom. The floor is only maybe 8 cm thick, thus we have a busses that are only one step up, and this is accomplished by ramping the walkways at the stops, like with the Barcelona metro.

So we have this 5km long strip about as wide as Manhattan's upper east side. This is 5-stories or more at the center, and then 4-stories and then 3-stories and then 2-story row-houses, and finally to detached homes at the periphery. So perhaps we have this cattail shape that is maybe 2km x 8km long. And to make more space, surely the building arms are not held parallel, but splay out, eyelash-style.

Traffic flows in typha towns.

The radial streets are on grade, the main transverse road between streets is up one level. On the outside of the tracks, the escalators only go down from the transverse to the rail platform level. On the inside of the tracks, the escalators only go up from the rail platform level to the transverse. There is also a narrow stairway that works in both directions. Thus, even though the doors open on both sides of the train, the people will enter on one side and exit on the other side. Also, the exiting doors should probably open a couple seconds before the entering doors.

People can exit from the outside facing door, but they will not be able to access the main transverse road, the boardwalk, or the town's facilities. All they will be able to do is use the radial roads on one side of the township. Thus maybe 90% of people will use the inside-facing door to exit.

populations

3,000 to 20,000 people per township, 9,000 to 100,000 people per typha. Two to 20 typha per interchange.

Township shuttle operating cost

They are driverless and there is no fare charged. They use electric motors which really do not wear out. Only township residents and their guests are allowed to enter. The main operating cost is electricity, and cleaning, and track alignment robots every couple

years.

One train per line is super safe

Our township shuttles will each have their own route. One will go out on one path, one will come back on another path. There will thus be no possibility of collision except if the train does not stop in time.

They only do one thing over and over

The trains do only one thing over and over exactly the same. If they are going in this direction at this location, they should be going this speed. It will be absolutely idiot-proof, and with triple redundancy of systems, and for this reason we can have our trains go incredibly fast.

Railway townships for profit

There really should be a system for society/government to build township shuttles and other township infrastructure and sell and lease lots.

Actually, the local government should give the lots away to anyone who puts a house down, anyone who agrees to pay the high rate of local property tax associated with owning each piece of land. It is sort of the corporate approach where they give you the cable TV box in exchange for your paying a higher monthly payment. These taxes are close to market rents, and these all but eliminate non-user speculation. And the high property taxes are how the community recovers the cost of developing the township shuttles and the township infrastructure.

Once we start doing this, the inherent efficiency and of our rail-based township system is going to amputate about 75% of the cost of housing and about 90% of the cost of transportation. And it is going to do this while giving us much more pleasant and much safer communities.

The big picture

We are going to make our government build a new robotically adjusted 300kph (to perhaps 700kph) interstate railway system. Then it is going to charge only the marginal cost of each rider for using the system. And for shorter trips it will not charge anything at all because the cost of mincing over fair collection will be below the collection threshold. So for inter-urban transportation, there will be no charge.

On top of this, our municipalities will install township shuttles from the interchanges to new townships. Then they will give away the land to whoever wants to install injection-molded concrete homes or apartment buildings. Then our cities recover the cost of building out the township shuttles and city infrastructure from the high property taxes they charge on the land they gave away.

This is a much more better way for a society to work than the low-property-tax speculator-based system we use today. Under this system non-user

speculators will be unable to capture any benefit, for our townships will rapidly grow better and cheaper simultaneously.

Quiet trains

Railcars are able to shroud their wheels due to the raised nature of rails. They are thus potentially much quieter than cars on highways.

Last mile compressed air bots

Which world has a smaller environmental footprint? The world where we drive 5300 lb SUVs, or the world where we use high speed shared trains, and 400lb last mile buggies?

Which world has a smaller environmental footprint? The world that uses energy inefficient boats to move its cargo containers, or the one that uses rail? And never mind your moronic recycling. It is noting absolutely nothing comparison to making and driving your 5300lb. personal transport vehicle that's lost 3/4 of its value after 6 years. And lets not forget about the giant oversized roads and garages and parking lots we build: which are often never enough to defeat demand.

How can we be so dumb?

What a number our parasite has done on our vehicles. I mean, after the Arab oil embargo, we had cars like the Honda CRV — the 1850lb compact, not the 3350lb and 5350lb SUVs of today.

Airbots

We will have ultra-light airbots designed to only go a few miles between refills of compressed air. These are going to be very light. They might be made from two pieces of blow-molded plastic or pressed aluminum bolted together like a toy and also bolted to a tube steel frame of the thickness used for mopeds.

The plastic passenger compartment attaches to the back of the compressed air tank, and the passengers will sit backwards.

They look perhaps like the longer of the VW Crafter vans. Just miniaturize the thing by about 4/7ths (including the wheels), make it go backwards and separate the cab from the bladder area represented by the cargo area of the Crafter van.

The parts of the world that get very cold will have insulation. The parts that get very hot will have an insulated roof that overhangs.

There will be no instrumentation other than an emergency stop button, an abort and go back, and a restart button. The standard airbot will perhaps have a 2.5 passenger bench seat.

These will be designed to fully refill in the time it takes to refuel a car today. They will produce zero local pollution. They will also produce no lasting pollution when the steel tanks are scrapped. And finally, because they are so light and simple, and

because they will be produced by the millions, they will cost no more than the typical engine driven moped of today, which is about \$1,400.

No vehicle exhaust

Our Airbots will produce no emissions in town. The only emissions will be at plant, maybe 5 or 10 km outside of town, where the exhaust will go up a tall chimney. Thus our cities will be 100% clean and quiet.

Bullet tank cars

Ok. So we get our self-driving car system totally safe and we cut US traffic fatalities from 50,000 a year to 8,000, or maybe even 2,000. And because the system is so safe, we get to go faster. But that has its limits because it gets so dangerous so fast. So we sensibly back off on speed. Where do we use the surplus?

Imagine a bullet shaped air tank that is say 4' in diameter and 11' long. Or just imagine one of those outdoor propane tanks, but of this size. And it is filled with compressed air. Behind this thing is a rather spherical passenger compartment with parts that stick out. Imagine a bullet shape with a small marble attached to it, behind it. The bullet is the air tank and the marble is the passenger tank. The marble is designed to break away in an accident and tumble-out its energy over a couple rolls. The whole thing is about the length of a SUV — but instead of being 7' wide and 5' tall, it is maybe a 4' diameter tube on wheels that seats 2-3 people. Maybe it is a bit longer and there is a 4/6 person passenger compartment in back.

Maybe the bullet is 8.5' in diameter and as long as a short shipping container and has a range of 300km. Who knows?

Now certainly these contraptions can be made to go 10km on level ground. Maybe we can get them to go 60km and except in the most remote places, we can stop using gasoline engines.

Air hybrids

We are doing our hybrids all wrong. The car should be impelled by compressed and the gasoline engine should run an air compressor. And maybe with some short range cars we need to stop and wait for 10 minutes in every 30 we drive — when we are out of range from civilization.

Gas stations that cost \$1000

Today gas stations cost, I would suppose, hundreds of thousands of dollars. So in the more remote parts of the world, they get real scarce. But if we used compressed air, then a fueling station would be nothing more than a high-output electric air compressor. I would imagine the really fast ones costing a few thousand dollars. Maybe in the cities the stations will compete on how fast they will fill your

tanks. But in the middle of nowhere most shops will have an air-pump on the street, to attract the customers. And maybe I am too optimistic. If so then they will charge you a dollar.

Compressed air is best and most optimal

- 1) The electricity will be generated on steam turbines that are about 3x more efficient than piston engines.
- 2) There is very little energy loss using compressed air as an energy reservoir.
- 3) Recharging takes a couple minutes.
- 4) The filling equipment is cheap.
- 5) The energy store is not flammable.
- 6) The energy store is not toxic.
- 7) The energy store lasts forever.
- 8) The energy store is light for its energy capacity.
- 9) Air tanks are cheaper than batteries.

CAV = compressed air vehicle

CAB = compressed air bot

DRONES = ultra-light compressed air buggies for short trips.

CAROMS = 500kg ± self-driving cars for going where the transit network will not go.

Township ring roads

I would start out with a ring road out say 800m from the door of the train. From this you will have radial roads going out however far, some even dividing after a while. Experiment with the ring road radius. See what people want.

Traffic patterns

All ring road traffic will be one way. For bisected townships, the traffic will flow out ram's head style and circle around either side. For the last township on a line, the rail lines will only go as far as the central train station. For these lolly-pop towns, the traffic flow will be out the stick and clockwise, around the ring road, and back to the center again.

Every stopping location in the town has a number. Every 10 meters or so there is a embarcadero.

Where people drive on the left, the township traffic goes clockwise around the town, and where they drive on the right, the traffic goes counter-clockwise.

It is important to realize that in this system all the ring road traffic flows in one direction and there are no crossing intersections at all, only turn-offs, turn-ons, and merging.

The system will use narrow single-wide bots, although it will permit double-wide utility vehicles to use two lanes. The ring road will have 6 to 8 single-wide lanes. The outer-most 2-lanes will be for slowing to turn, or speeding up from a turn. The other lanes will be thru lanes. The inner most lane will be for

loading.

All of the traffic and merging and pedestrian permissions will be controlled by the township's traffic management system, a system the national government develops and gives away to make this sort of energy conserving township as cheap as possible to build.

Also, we might say that the radial roads outside of the ring road should be built in pairs and that each pair must have a covered pedestrian bridge over the ring-road and ring culvert. This should feed directly into the enclosed hallway system. And because the ring roads will all be of maybe 2 or 3 widths, and 8 lanes is only a 50' span, we can place the standard pre-cast bridges when we set the overall township.

4km bots for an 8-gauge township

An 8-gauge township is a township with an 800m radius. The ring road is 2.5km, the station to the ring is .8km, and you need a bit to get to the refilling compressor on a radial. That is say 3.5 km. If you go to a late radius, the bot stops to refill before arriving at your address. If you go to an early radius, it refills after it leaves your address.

Air vehicle keep their range

They don't get range bound the way battery vehicles do as their batteries fail. If the air buggy goes 5km on day one pumped up to X, it will go that far on day 10,000 pumped up to X.

Quiet bots

All the buggies will be whisper quiet, and they will always give way and not follow humans, or crowd the paths. Or maybe the use the basement hallway and come up in the service lift.

Slow but fast

The bots will have a top speed of perhaps 70kph (43mph) except when they turn. Then they will slow a bit on the ramp. But they will go quite reasonably fast without ever stopping until they reach their destination.

Transponders

- 1) All pets must wear a transponder.
- 2) The township is walled to keep animals out.
- 3) All kids must wear a transponder when near the road.
- 4) Because of this, our whisper quiet bots will all be going quite fast through out residential neighborhoods.

Urban PA over cellphone or transponder

What a great thing it would be if the city had a smart PA system.

- 1) Emergency vehicle sirens are only heard inside

vehicles and through the pedestrian PA system.

- 2) It is much harder to fake and it will be more "official".
- 3) It will increase the effectiveness of police chases.
- 4) It can be used for earthquakes and tsunamis.
- 5) It can be used for missile attacks.
- 6) It can be used for tornados.
- 7) All cellphones should have a light airplane mode that allows for PA messages.
- 8) It can be used to announce terrorists, so people can run behind doors, or run away, or grab their riffles. People can text a message like, "Arabs stabbing people on Ramblas". The system gives an alert and then reads the text. the location of the alert shows on the screen with both locations. Thus people can "pull the fire alarm" and tell everyone else in a 1,000m radius about some danger.

Totally safe

Eventually the computerized system will be completely safe and begin to function at increasingly high speeds. But first we will function on total safety so we can keep our SAFETY MASS down to little more than a safety belt.

Bridging the ring road

The 2nd floor hallways hallway ('co-planar' with the train station) should probably bridge the ring road. Thus the everyone going to and from the train station only has to go up one short flight of stairs.

Turning in from the ring road

We will treat this outdoor urban area as vehicle free, like a school campus or the pedestrian areas in many European cities. Only delivery bots, repair and emergency vehicles will have access to these pedestrian areas.

Compressed air filling stations

Air compressors can be had for a couple hundred dollars today. We will probably use a heavy duty design intended to have a long useful life. It should also use a large reserve tank so it is fast filling.

We will also need some sort of guidance system for our robotic air-bladder vehicles to use when they robotically refill their tanks with compressed air. Maybe they have an 30 cm funnel where the fuel inlet normally is in an automobile. They follow the line until they the laser beam is centered in the sensor on the inlet's 30cm flip-up outer door. Then the refueling proboscis comes out and robotic quick coupler attaches and fills the car full of air.

Rupture

Rupture will not be much of a safety issue. Under a carnet system, collision will become extremely rare. And then, if the tank rupture, the tanks will be designed so they rupture in certain harmless ways.

And even if there is an explosion, there is no fuel on the vehicle, so there will be no heat.

A double transportation system

Most people and goods will move via the ultra-fast rail-based system. And for this reason, people will tend to live clustered around transit in transit based hubs.

Two transit systems

We are talking about cities with two types of essentially driverless transit. One is rail based and connects the nation's cities at 400kph, and the other, the autonet system goes everywhere else at say 70kph, or more, with no stopping for red lights.

No cars inside the ring road

People today commonly live in communities with distant parking. And sometimes the walk is quite far. Lets have a pedestrian zone, a zone free of personal transport vehicles for the area between the station and the ring road. If you need to use a vehicle, get a unit beyond the ring road. Either that or use a bus.

The outer lots pay more for land area

The people living in the SUBORBS outside the ring road will be using the township shuttle like the rest, but they will also be using the township's ring road and radial roads. They will also be using the compressed air vehicle fleet. So their land will paradoxically be more expensive than the land at the center of the township.

However, if there is no ring road and the people in the sub-orbs are cycling to the station, they should only pay for the cost of their radial road/ bike lane.

Regular bus service to neighboring townships.

There is no reason why two neighboring townships might not have regular auto-van service once an hour every day — or something like that.

The regional roads

Again most cargo will move via rail and all townships will be supplied by rail. So the roads will not be very busy at all. The roads are there, but nobody uses them much because 70 or 90kph is so slow in comparison to using the train system. Here we imagine fresh rolled asphalt roads that seldom see a vehicle even as large as a full-size pick up truck.

Here we imagine 10' roads in pairs, separated by maybe 10m to as much as 100m where practical. All vehicles move at the same speed and the cars spread out for safety and so everyone has the road to himself.

A walk in the park

People will be able to walk through the linear park just

outside their building to either their transit hub, or to the great township dotted wilderness just outside their hill-town-scale township. Here we imagine the sort of town-dotted countryside of central Italy.

Bots that rotate like a tank

Put bi-directional drive-systems on each of the two drive wheels. This way the buggies will be able to rotate like a tank and will need no room to turn around.

Passive cooling

If we get a few extra bots, then in summer we can let them sit and equalize temperature for a while. Then when we discharge our bullets they will get cold. We can then blow air through the chamber and cool our cars in summer.

For winter we need to shield our bots from the endothermic forces of the bullet. So what we will do is insulate the bullet, but have a mechanism for blowing air through it too.

The lightest engines imaginable

This sort of "engine" is merely an impellers and a shroud. And it will probably be made out of aluminum. My hunch is that the most efficient way to capture the energy in compressed is with a series of impellers of increasing sizes, diminishing pressures and identical rotation speeds.

Three means of movement

- 1) The rail system.
- 2) The last mile airbots to and from the train station.
- 3) Intercity automobile

There are two means of actual movement, the rail system on the inside of each township, and the autonet system to the outside. Due to the distances, and the way the cities all face the train station, the road system will not be nearly as fast as the rail system, except perhaps for travel to an adjacent township.

Hallways and walkways

Streets feel better when they are narrow

Search for posted photos of "Rome streets", or "Barcelona streets", or "Split Croatia streets". Ask yourself, "which streets I want to walk around in and be?" Note how all are less than about 6m (20') wide and some are less than 3m wide. Note how this is the typical alley or private driveway in the US.

A double access system

Radiating from each township train station will be two sorts of pathway.

- 1) Indoor, heated/cooled, lighted, dry, secure, safe video monitored hallways that only residents and registered guests may use. These will have keys, or

key fobs or face recognition access to enter the 'lobby' or township hallway arm (if the residents want it). Or maybe there will be a video door-man and double doors if the residents want. Through these, people will be able to move directly from densely-peopled and easy-to-police township centers through secure hallways to their interior door. As well, the people in the suburb, the sub-orbit, the people outside the ring road will be able to use the appropriate indoor hallways. Thus we have an urban design that does not readily support street crime.

2) Non-secure outside pathways are interspersed between each indoor hallway. These will radiate away from the central train station as well. They may start out enclosed, or with glass over the narrow Barcelona style 'Street'. After a while, however, they will be like linear parks, or like pedestrian walks in a condo complex. They will tend to be highly acute triangles that slowly splay out as they get far from the township center. These outside walkways will also be used by pedestrian speed delivery bots and emergency vehicles.

The ground-floor walkways will have doors that connect directly with the outdoor walkway system. The people on upper floors will have to go through the shared indoor hallways to get to the lifts/stairs at regular intervals to get to the ground floor walkway system.

An urban design that is not conducive to break-ins

- 1) Everyone's door to the hallway will have a high fire rating. They will also have multi-stepped edges for noise control. They will also be very hard to break down.
- 2) The walls will be made of reinforced concrete.
- 3) The upper floors will be hard to get to
- 4) The lower floors might have roll-down or sliding shutters as in southern Europe.

Quiet outside.

People that want to make noise must use the inner hallways. This does not entitle them to scream and yell. People can only use the outside walkways if they are quiet and keep their voices down so they can't be heard even if the windows are open. Any amount of excess noise is such an expensive thing for a city because of the immense distances and costs it begets in our cities.

Muffler ventilation fans

Strange how there are no mass produced muffler fans to help people live closer together. By this, we imagine an outdoor fan and a series of noise baffles to control both the sound of the fan and the outdoor noise.

Perhaps these do not exist for the same reason that all post 1960s automobile ventilation

systems raise the air temperature by 2°C to 5°C. If the pre-air-conditioning, 1960s cars never raised the air temperature, why do the more recent cars all do it?

- 1) Have thick, insulating cover that can be removed for cleaning.
- 2) Make them with air-tight covers, so they can be closed air tight when heat and A/C are used.
- 3) Have a secondary tiny door for fresh air.
- 4) Have a variable speed fan.
- 5) Have a thermostat for fan activation.

Double doors

We can tell people to be quiet, but we also might have a double front door system where there is always a second door at the inside of the entry. Make both doors solid material with no glass. For both doors have an engineered sandwich of materials designed to stop noise. Also, on both doors there is a threshold and weather stripping, and no gap underneath the door.

Having this as a universal feature in our townships will go a long way towards helping people to live closer together. Also everyone needs to keep both doors closed when making noise.

Smart package lockers

What if every unit had a delivery locker? What if every 50 units had a shared supplementary locker that takes refrigerated, frozen, warming-oven, and oversized deliveries. When these are by someone's door, they have double doors. One for the delivery droids to use, one for the homeowner to use.

Indoor hallways and utilizing wasteland

These are cities where people can get around without going outside. This will help people to be more indifferent of their climate, tolerating places that at times otherwise were too hot or cold, or too rainy, or too snow covered. And this is also useful for times of volcanic fallout considering how we will have central air input and filtration.

So these hallways will help expand the portion of the planet acceptable for our new cities, thus helping to bring abundance forth out of nowhere. This will help to make potential urban sites so plentiful that they have no land cost

Here we imagine townships in beautiful desert and mountain locations and living in super-insulated apartment blocks — Being able to largely ignore the bitter winters or harsh summers of that place when they want. They will simply walk down the interior hallway to the township center and hop in a train to civilization.

The inside hallway structure

The internal hallways of the townships will be quite strong. Imagine those hollow concrete structures they use in freeway overpasses. Imagine them as the

shape of a steel C-bar. One story at a time, we stack-up these up and bolt them together. These give our apartments tremendous structural strength, and brace structural loads, for these walls run at 90° to the party walls of our units. They also provide a place for a walkable utility corridor on the roof.

Any shapes anyone can imagine

These structures, although cast out of concrete will not be crude in any way. They will be made of concrete, but it will all be moulded in forms as smooth as any automobile body. These parts will be precisely made so they can all just bolt together in a giant and immensely strong concrete 'egg-crate' structure. It is like how cardboard boxes be glued together into structures of remarkable strength. Only we are using reinforced concrete boxes with large embedded bolts.

Louvuries

These are like glass aviaries, only they have louvers above, rather like "The Durian" in Singapore. They will use standard-sized sun louvers, tillable from solar parallel to solar perpendicular. Perhaps they will have styrofoam inside, to give insulation at night and at mid-day in the summer. Perhaps the glass layer will tilt too and in the more extreme climates. Perhaps there will be standard-sized mass produced louviary panels to bridge our streets.

Minimum outdoor spacing between blocks

To my sensibility, from my many years spent in Europe and Asia, township pedestrian 'streets' should not be narrower than 12' (3.6m). getting up to 14' and 16' gives substantial benefit. But this declines to very little when we reach 18' and 20' (6m). Beyond 20', the benefit of each increment starts to become fairly negligible.

Use pedestrian-width roads at your town centers.

The delivery bots will have to go walking speed in town. And they will be aware of their surroundings, so they will avoid you. Thus you can have town centers with roads that will just feel right, like the renaissance towns of Europe.

Bike paths and walking streets

Don't forget the dedicated bike paths and walking streets between townships. These should probably run alongside the rail line. Put it next to the rail lines in town where the trains are shrouded, and put them a healthy distance away from the rails between townships where the trains are open and very fast.

Township utilities

ALL UTILITIES COME FROM ABOVE

Everything comes from the plant and is routed through the central hallway at roof level. This is cold

water, hot water, radiator water, evaporative cooling system, air conditioning (if needed), freezer cooling, vacuum, compressed air, fire suppression system, electricity, and communication will all come in from above.

All fluids will be metered in many points and checked continuously for zone discrepancies that would indicate leaks.

Thus the foundation work becomes much easier. In fact, we will not even have foundations. We will cut the land down to where it is compacted. Then we will spread sand and put down building pans, for our apartments to rest upon.

Evaporative cooling sabotaged

There is no reason why so-called swamp cooling needs to be more humid than air conditioning. Also, as I recall, the electricity cost of central evaporative cooling was much less than air conditioning.

Sewage treatment is so stupid

The townships will have great waste/nature areas between them. The waste water will go here. We will have three types of wastewater — black, gray, and runoff. The small amount of black water from the toilets gets put in a heating tank, heated to an appropriate sterilizing temperature for a day or so and then leached.

The gray water gets leached without treatment, and the runoff is used straight away for irrigation. Factory-installed plastic plumbing is really quite cheap, thus our townships will have 3 wastewater piping systems that should all be numbered 1,2,3.

Antibiotic resistance and wastewater

I don't know if this is true, but if most antibiotic resistance comes from waste water, then perhaps we should require those taking antibiotics to stay in special hotels with special wastewater facilities for cooking and denaturing the antibiotics before discharge. This of course is not a worthwhile idea if we keep squandering our antibiotic windfall by feeding these miracle drugs to animals.

Which city costs more to build, operate and heat?

The one with roads and landscaping over a 500m radius or the one with roads over a 5,000m radius? The one with European-style stacked flats or the one with single family residences? The one with 3,000,000 sqm. of roof or the one with 500,000 sqm. of roof?

Not only do we burn more of OPEC's oil driving from here to there, but we also burn more oil building, operating and heating our homes.

Hammond World Atlas, 2003, ISBN 0-7607-5361-X
["More than 140 years after the discovery of oil in](#)

Pennsylvania (1859), global economic and political developments are now more dependent than ever before on the availability of oil. This is primarily the consequence of motorization, and the rise in the use of motor vehicles to transport people and material, although petroleum is also used for heating, in power plants, and as an industrial raw material."

[My townships and all their transportation needs can be powered and heated entirely by remote coal fired electric plants, nuclear plants, or perhaps geothermal wells. Even the last mile buggies running on compressed air can be powered this way, without any need for electric batteries and "rare earth" metals. The only thing people will use petroleum for is flights over oceans, powering tractors, driving to truly remote places, and taking boats to islands that can't be reached by rail.]

Hammond World Atlas 2003

"The designers of the Alaska [oil] Pipeline [1,310km long, 1974-77] had to find ways to protect the delicate permafrost ecosystem, in which soil thaws only near the surface in the summer and would shift [move, heave] if exposed to additional heat. The pipes were laid on supports above ground and equipped with automatic cooling units. [sounds expensive] But the oil entering the well insulated pipeline at about 176°F [80°C] must not cool excessively, as it would stop flowing. After four-and-a-half weeks, it arrives at the point of Valdez at about 86°F [30°C]"

[The Alaska oil pipeline is 1,310 km long. The oil enters at 80°C and finishes at about 30°C, so it loses 3.8°C every 100km. There is almost no heat loss from properly insulated pipes. And if we are doing heat, we can easily pump a chilled liquid through our pipes in summer. Thus we realize that municipal heating and cooling from large super-efficient municipal plants is a great idea. And it is a particularly great idea where people live in apartments and even densities as low as 10 dwellings per acre.

It appears that someone really wants us all living as independently as possible so we would sick with our oil guzzling personal vehicles and personal heating systems.]

Water reservoirs

Considering the inconsequential cost, and the immense potential benefit, we should make our townships with a giant, immense, 6-month supply water sources. This can probably be stretched to 6 years supply in a crisis.

In the meantime, We should keep our water in two tanks. One we will keep hot as possible without using energy to heat it, the other we will keep as cold as possible without using energy to cool the water. In the winter the cold water will be evaporated to near freezing. In the summer, the hot water will be heated to near boiling. The hot reservoir will be kept

super hot until mid winter and then bled down. The cold reservoir will be kept cold until the mid summer and then bled down.

These reservoirs will also enable use to have much lower heat and cooling generation capacity to deal with severe weather. They will also enable us to shut down the system for some days while it is being serviced.

Town heating and cooling in Europe

Many European town centers have central heating plants. These often use very well insulated pipes that are a couple kilometers long. It is not hard to imagine the same thing in our townships. It is also not hard to imagine a central swamp cooling plant, considering how much more energy efficient this form of cooling is in comparison to air conditioning.

Central heating, cooling, compressed air and vacuum

The plant goes outside the town, for the simple reason that it is dumb to put a hot air blower in a town we are trying to cool. And if we put our cooling plant outside of town, we will already have an insulated line, so we might as well put our heating plant outside of town too. And this is not even counting air quality issues. So the heating/cooling plants goes some miles outside our townships outskirts, like in Europe.

And we might not want to spare any expense insulating our pipes because styrofoam and fiberglass is so incredibly inexpensive. Thus there will be almost no thermal loss from the plant to the destination, even if the line is several miles long.

I imagine that this system will have a rather large (and super-insulated) thermal sink. This heat-sink will double as a emergency fresh water supply. This will enable the evaporative cooling plant to be run at night when it is more efficient. It will also allow the heating plant to run during the day when it is more efficient.

As well during particularly hot and cold times the system will have stored heat/cold, so the system can be less powerful.

All exhaust goes into the vacuum system

If you are smoking something or cooking, all fumes have to go into the central vacuum system

Filtered ventilation

The ventilation air will be filtered, sterilized, and humidity controlled. The system will probably even have a humidistat in addition to a thermostat.

Municipal compressed air

Our buggies will have rather large and high flow air inlet valves that are all between say 30cm and 31 cm above the ground. There is a funnel shaped guidance channel for the air inlet. The thing automatically fills

to the proper pressure in say 5 seconds. Then the buggy goes on its way. The whole air refilling process takes 10 seconds. The buggies only go around 5km between refills, and there are filling stations (really just a parking space with a nozzle and a 5cm compressed air pipe back to the central plant. These refilling pipes are every km or so on the main roads. If the buggy runs out of air, a refilling buggy may be called.

Central refrigeration

Certainly, we don't want air conditioners venting heat into our dense cities, transferring heat here and there, and magnifying it each time. That is why we will provide central cooling, with the heat transferred outside the town. But we also don't want refrigerators venting their heat into air conditioned places. So let's have a central cooling system that can be used for both freezers and refrigerators. They are just super-insulated pipes and a meter after all. After this, our townships will be super energy efficient.

Townships for hot places

- 1) In the tropics, our townships should be more like Barcelona with its tall narrow streets that keep the sunlight down.
- 2) There is central cooling from a plant outside the city.
- 3) There are few hot automobile engines, and they are small.
- 4) We will have Singapore style food courts, so people will not cook at home so much.
- 5) All kitchens shall be designed so that they can be closed off from the air conditioned parts. No kitchen shall be air conditioned.
- 6) All kitchens shall have a window opening of more than 1-sqm and a fan capable of moving all the air in the kitchen once every 5 minutes.

Why radiant heat is better

Most people who have any experience with radiant steam heat prefer it. This is because our comfort in a heated room is a function of two things: 1) the temperature of the air in the room and 2) the temperature of the room itself, and the objects in it.

Now if you use air to heat a room, the air temperature will have to be a little high to get the room comfortable. Thus the air will be dry. However, if you are using the room (or some objects in it like radiators) to heat the air, the air will remain a bit cooler than the room.

<Radiant-Heat-propaganda EOOT.JPG>

The Arabs hate radiators

In this image was shoe horned into the Essentials of Oceanography, a junior college textbook by Trujillo & Thurman. Here we see propaganda about why radiant heat does not work. Of course if you put your

radiator directly under the window, this will not happen and your radiant heat system will be much more comfortable and efficient than forced air heating. You will then be able to heat your room to a lower temperature and not need to buy as much Arab oil. You will also not need to burn oil to blow air around. And finally, you will not need to have giant and poorly insulated ducts. Instead you can have tiny well insulated pipes.

Forced air heating

The parasite likes our forced air heating for a number of reasons.

- 1) forced air system cannot be easily changed into a system that can burn coal or wood. By contrast radiant heat can easily be changed out to an alternate energy source simply by changing out the furnace.
- 2) Force air lines to unused rooms can't be turned off the way radiators can. They always tend to leak.
- 3) The long hidden air tubes are difficult to reach for cleaning, while sealed radiant heat systems need not cleaning.
- 4) Gas heating commonly burns flammable natural gas.

Clean burning natural gas

Clearly someone wants us to think of gas as natural and nice when it burned San Francisco to the ground once.

Gas forced air heat

In the Good Guys film, there are multiple references to a house that burned to the ground from a gas leak. There is this long and rather forced story about how the shape-shifter Ouri'n Ghass'al-in-g could not smell. He was hit in the head and lost his sense of smell. The film also had his daughter going repeatedly to the vacant lot where the family house was and playing make-believe in the place where her mother died.

Why did the house burn to the ground? Why did mom die? There was a gas leak and Ryan G. could not smell. He could not tell it was bad. That is why natural gas is dangerous. Here is very sophisticated propaganda saying that gas is only dangerous if you can't smell.

For decades, I puzzled over why the Arab so love natural gas when it competes with their oil. This film tells me why. Here I imagine the wooden houses of California where I grew up — houses just close enough together to be susceptible to fire storm. I see a 9.6 magnitude subduction along perhaps 700km of fault-line. I see a repeat of the 1906 San Francisco gas-fueled firestorm all over Southern California. I see Arabs and haremi setting hundreds of fires all at once all over southern California. I see a repeat of the coordinated Arab arson that produced the fire of Rome, the fire that led to the massacre of Judean Arabia.

Concrete encased styrofoam is ok

There will be few serious fires in our townships. The combustibility of the styrofoam inside the confined and partitioned cells of our walls and floors will not be much of an issue. Then again perhaps we will pump concrete "shaving creme" between our building blocks.

No more deadly alternating current

Our townships will be powered with direct current rather than alternating current. DC is significantly (like 20 times) less deadly, than AC. The only drawback is that DC doesn't transmit well over long distances. However, from the township plant to the township, this is not a problem. So we should create a new plug that is like a US plug, but with three tines, and a bit wider.

We should also probably start using recessed sockets with a 2nd cover that flips up 180° and then screws down to clamp the wires (using a rubber grommet) to hide the socket from kids.

The Good old days, they were terrible, Ch.3

"Between 1870 and 1906, four American cities—Chicago, Boston, Baltimore and San Francisco burned to the ground, a record unmatched anywhere in the world. Boston's assessment of its yearly fire damage—\$1 to 1.5 million —was ten times greater than that of a European city of comparable size.

The frequency and destructiveness of fires in American cities were blamed on shoddy construction and use of flammable materials in the construction of 'fireproof' apartments. ... Nowhere is the fireman more celebrated than in the United States, and for sound, historical reasons."

Fireproof cities how

It would be not only possible, but easy to build entire cities that are all but completely fireproof — and the benefits in terms of increased density would be immense. Who's idea is it that we continue to live in flammable wood buildings? Might it be the same people who once worshipped the Mesopotamian god Nergal or Meslam-taea (pronounced "Muslim-te") the Mesopotamian god of forrest fires. Mesopotamia, today Iraq it should be noted had not forests, so Muslim-te was he god of for'n for'est fir'es.

Here are some rules for prohibiting flammable materials from our structures:

A) No wood may be used in their construction except doors, door frames, and cabinets, however these shall all be made from material that is at least 1/3 cement, rock, fiberglass or other non-combustable materials. No solid wood may be used as part of any new real estate. Only wood veneers of less than 6mm thick will be allowed. All new wood floors must also comply.

B) All spaces shall be equipped with smoke detectors. These shall all be quietly tested daily by the townships computer system to check to see if they are functional, and once a year audibly at noon on alarm hour, they shall also be tested.

C) Except where specifically allowed, tobacco, candles, and incense burning shall be prohibited in all townships without limit. There will be no residential uses of gas. All lighting will be LED and low voltage, and all cooking and heating devices will have two mechanisms to prevent overheating.

D) All space heating, and water heating will be centralized and town based like in so many European cities.

E) The use of wall to wall carpeting will be prohibited as it is quite flammable.

F) No fireplaces, fireworks, or gas cooking.

Fireproof cities why

Because we will have non-combustable buildings, we get the following:

1) No severe fires and a total elimination of fire damage and fire insurance.

2) No heavy water-bearing fire trucks. Instead our emergency response people will be much less costly and very importantly they will be faster in their response. They will be mostly paramedics in driverless shut-down-everything-else hot-rod buggies fully networked with the pathway lights to get pedestrians out of the way with visual transponder, and not siren cues. Here I imagine flashing emergency lights by everyone's door.

3) No longer will bedrooms need to have direct egress. Then we can put them behind the living space and behind interior glass walls (behind sound absorbing french doors with white noise generating ventilation fans). Then we can have narrower, and deeper spaces, and this will come close to doubling the density of our city centers. This last item is no small thing.

Very well insulated

I see the connected apartments of our townships as having maybe 30cm thick fire-cell styrofoam all around. Imagine wine-box insert panels made from non-combustable cement board filled with styrofoam. This outside our high mass buildings.

Many people will thus open their windows during warm winter days, as well as cool summer nights — closing their apartment when it is too hot or too cold. In this way they will capture the outside temperature when they like, and hold it inside. We might also have timer fans and double inside/outside thermostats so the energy-efficient outside air-based thermal system works automatically and to maximum effect.

Many buildings in Italy and Greece have these roll down shutters on their windows. Lets have

these, but make them R-6 or so.

The glazing ratio

How many square meters of window are there to square meters of floor? A room with 2 square meters of window and 20 square meters of floor has a glazing ratio of 10%.

I have made a study of this and to my mind, south facing 8% glazing is fine for room day lighting in the southern half of the US. I find little benefit of going over about 13% unless the windows are exclusively north facing. Also, when the ratio exceeds about 20% the room starts to suffer from excessive glare, fading and heat gain.

R-4 window, R-20 walls

Assuming these ratios, a house with a 10% glazing ratio (typical of a pre 1940 home) will have twice as much heat leakage through its walls than through its windows. If the house has a 20% glazing ratio, then the house will lose as much heat through its windows as through its walls. If the house has a 50% glazing ratio as so many homes in magazines do today, it will lose 2.5 times as much heat through its windows as its walls. Can you now see the force behind all the glass houses in architecture magazines today?

I don't believe it

Look at how close the glass panels are in our double glazed windows. Can someone please do a study where they increase the distance between the glass panes? I bet that if we increase the gap to 3cm that we will have an increase in insulation value for no cost really.

Vastly more energy efficient living

It is worth pointing out that this is a housing scheme that uses 5 to 25 times less for heating and cooling than the typical US suburb. This in addition to using 10 to 50 times less energy to move people around.

Cooler cities in summer

- 1) Less uncovered pavement that makes cities hot.
- 2) Narrower streets that are cooler than broad sunny streets
- 3) Interior chilled hallway system to walk in.
- 4) Central cooling plant outside the city rather than individual air-conditioners making heat everywhere.

The trash disposal system

There is a big plastic pail every few houses in a doored alcove. There is a video camera facing the alcove. Only registered residents may use this pail. They must put all garbage in a bag with their unit number clearly written or printed on it. This can't leak or puncture the bag. Garbage is collected by droids.

Rapid emergency response

Given a top speed of 90kph (55mph) and flashing street lighting, electric ambulances should be able to reach the 800m ring in about 40 seconds assuming everyone gets out of their way. If the township has a radius of 2km, then the farthest trip will take just over 2 minutes. We will put emergency vehicle lights and quiet sirens on the route so that people can clear out of the way.

Emergency vehicles

Our ER bots will be a maximum of 85cm wide so they can enter people's homes and dash people to the township clinic for treatment.

Township services

Electric, gas, water, sewer, lighting
Trash disposal
Roof and outside wall maintenance
Emergency services
Schools, and daycare
DIY fabrication shop
Food court
Co-op grocery store
Co-op hardware
Surrounding woods policing and cleaning
Autobot fleet and compressed air stations
Package handling and delivery bots
Secure entry to the shuttle from the town
Keep children from taking the shuttle without permission
Noise adjudication
Rental of common commercial units
Operation of shuttle train and its station areas
Landscaping and cleaning
Wireless internet, cellular, free to all without setting up an account
Central vacuum (it can be opened clogs cleaned)

Centralized utilities cost much less

- 1) With trash collection it is 30 to 200 times cheaper to have one man in a big truck going around and collecting the garbage.
- 2) Shared transportation is around 30 to 200 times cheaper.
- 3) Shared heating and cooling is maybe 10 times cheaper, especially when we consider the purchase cost and maintenance of the heaters and a/c units.
- 4) maintenance is maybe one third to one fifth the cost
- 5) Eating in Singapore-style food courts is half as cheap and twice as tasty.

Central vacuum

The line to everyone's unit is a 3-inch pipe with a gate valve on the end. Attaching to this is a valve and a meter for billing. After the valve there is a pair of 30cm hemispheres with a perforated stainless steel sheet in the middle. After this is the unit's vacuum

pipng. This goes 100cm off the floor so people don't have to stoop. Each room gets an outlet, so vacuuming only involves a short hose. Remember, we are designing for an ash filled ice age.

Cooking vents

The apartments all come with a standard cooking vent system. This uses piece together ABS vertical pipes that hang down on twist hooks. The system is designed so these are removed through the roof and replaced when they get gunked-up and a fire hazard.

In the center of the roof, the cooking vents have tall chimneys maybe 2 meters tall. It is important that we properly deal with cooking odors so people can live closer together.

Electric bike sharing companies

These companies, like the electric car companies are all being run by Arabs inc. They are a terrible threat to oil use and the urban congestion that drives people into the suburbs. The plan is therefore to run all these companies (like Uber and Lyft) into the ground at a tremendous loss. Thus they will prove electric bike sharing as a dumb idea.

The correct approach for bike sharing is to have either electric charging stations, or air compressing stations all over the city. Personally I like compressed air because it involves nothing that can be monopolized by the Arabs (unlike lithium batteries, a "rare earth" element). Also large, low pressure compressed air tanks never wear out, and can be recharged in minutes, and the technology for air compression is so cheap that cafes and restaurants and shops could have compressors, like businesses offer free bathrooms for their customers.

Cobblestones suck

Yeah they are cool looking, but they are awful to get around on, and intentionally so. They are part of the Arab struggle, just like those ridiculous road they had the Romans building. And the center of each town is the most important place to have smooth paving. If you must have cobblestones, then grout them with dry mortar, wet the mortar and then later use a diamond grinder to make the surface flat.

Where only service vehicles go, remove the curbs

Curbs should only exist where there is vehicle traffic.

Smooth roads are important

If we make our roads super smooth, we can eliminate much heavy suspension from our vehicles. They will also roll more efficiently. And make sure you eliminate every single little spot, because only a few spots in each neighborhood will necessitate heavy suspensions.

Land acquisition and sale

A better way to do cities

Go where it is sparse

We should try to put the nation's new cities and rail system in places where the land is currently sparsely populated and under used. We should build new cities in the good places the nation has mostly ignored. And we should leave the old nation intact and use it to build the new one.

We will find nice places for housing, and places with a good water supply. Also places that can support communities of some scale. Then the Senate will use eminent domain to condemn a great deal of sparsely populated flat land for fair value plus an inconvenience premium of 15%, no appeals.

Here government will build railways, utilities and some roads. And then it will give away residential sites at near cost, getting nothing but high property tax revenue. But this revenue it will get forever, in stark contrast to the way things are done today. Under this situation, there will be no urban land scarcity, no so-called land 'speculators', and our cities will never be without money as California post Proposition 13.

Agricultural prices for land

Here is a mind blower for many people. Poor agricultural land, with no minerals, far from a road is worth practically nothing today.

Once we start using this "waste land" for building rail-based townships, urban land prices will collapse to practically nothing due to all the supply. Thus we are soon going to simply abandon many of our old cities, and their costly road-based systems — particularly the places that are hard to reach or otherwise not nice.

Public land acquisition for new cities

When a government decides to start a new city, it should do so where the government controls (or can control) all the land over a broad region. If the government does not own some parcels, they must be sold to the government for a price that is as if the proposed new city was not there. Then all of the value created will belong to the people and the people as a group enterprise will grow rich.

The largest single manifestation of human wealth

Buildings and urban infrastructure are the largest single manifestation of human wealth. Eliminating scarcity here is essential to killing the devil's agenda of less and worse.

Transit-based nodes of high density

The nodes are very spread out. And it really doesn't matter if there are large unused areas between our townships. In fact, having large area between our townships gives us:

- 1) Land to leach our wastewater.
- 2) Space to help control urban heat build-up
- 3) Parkland and recreation grounds to make up for a lack of these things at the center of our communities.
- 4) Land for roads and noise berms.

Urban endeavors

We as nations may soon apportion our economic wealth as shares in the national endeavor. We can do likewise with our cities— these issuing their own local apportionments, shares in the urban endeavor.

Expensive edge land

Isn't it strange how raw land at the edge of our cities has any significant value at all. Theoretically, it should not have much value.

This land is your land, this land is my land

It is a lie you know, or at least it has been a lie until now.

How they got their hooks into America

Recall all those panics of the late 1800s. Those were Mideast Inc. sloshing the boat from side to side. They enabled the parasite to gain control of our railroads. Then they used this power to put our train stations where they wanted. And that was normally smack in the middle of the parasite's biggest land holding. Then they just sold lots.

Commonly this was jaws-of-death location that nobody wanted at all at some point in time. The parasite was of course eager to buy this land for a box of worthless glass beads, or for nothing at all except sending a few of some local shape-shifter's sons to live there.

One good example is Alonzo Horton's (El•one•zoo Our•big) new-town in the San Diego Tsunami scoop. Another is Manhattan, a place the war•like native Americans allowed the Europeans to settle in. Who do you think kept the native Americans closest to Europe completely warlike? Who do you think told them to back off on attacking the tip of Manhattan at the mouth of the Hud•son (water•boy) tsunami funnel.

A fake inner city near the train station

The parasite put the train where it owned all the land. And it could not have a large number of good apartments near the train station, or they might have people getting around via rail and not using the gas-guzzling car-based system we use today. And they couldn't have no land available near the station, so what they did was limit the supply of available land and limit the supply of apartments to a bare minimum amount that would not arouse suspicion.

The wrong side of the tracks

This was a result of the Arabs struggling to keep the

train station from becoming the center of the town. Basically the Arab controlled land on one side of the tracks, the bad side the tracks, the Arabs only rented. This kept it not as nice as the good side where land was available for purchase. By having a wrong side of the tracks, the geographic center of the good side became the center of the town, not the train station. We can still see this in most cities in America today. Look at how the old center was not exactly at the train station, but some distance away. Look at how today in many (most?, all?) American cities we can still see a wrong side of the tracks.

Aim for a surplus

It is important to always have a surplus of dwellings, say 3-5%.

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Land, n. A part of the earth's surface, considered as property. The theory that land is property subject to private ownership and control is the foundation of modern society, and is eminently worthy of the superstructure. Carried to its logical conclusion, it means that some have the right to prevent others from living; for the right to own implies the right exclusively to occupy; and in fact laws of trespass are enacted wherever property in land is recognized. It follows that if the whole area of terra firma is owned by A, B, and C, there will be no place for D, E, F, and G to be born, or, born as trespassers, to exist."

Free lots

The townships should not charge anything for the lots. They should also place new units for free. People just buy their unit online, or from the demo train. Then in 14 or 30 days, it arrives at the township and is placed. Then it cannot be removed, but only sold.

Limiting urban land supply causes bubbles

Never limit the number of townships in any metropolis.

The way cities grow

Once I saw this nature show on some desert plant that starts out as a dot and then grows into a ring and then grows as a ring until a new dot forms in the middle and repeats the process. I don't know if it is true or if it is just a metaphor for the Haremi.

Regardless, it is a great metaphor for the way cities have grown. Areas die out, and it is normal. Don't make them historical. Just knock them down and start over. If you have some historical showpieces, then save them, but they should be no more than 1%. Otherwise tear the old stuff down.

Townships as collective enterprises

Why can't we establish rules for say 5,000 families to get together, pool their down-payments in a Sub-

Senate managed account. Then they work together and put a township together.

Hilltowns

Hong Kong hill-towns

On a topo map, the train passes diagonally through the contour lines as it arcs up a hillside. There is a stop, and next to the rail line on both sides there are escalators up and down. These run to the next road, through an enclosed hallway, or a community center of sorts. At the next level, there is a long winding horizontal road that goes at little slope for miles in each direction. Then there is another escalator, and then the design gets repeated for a few levels both up and down slope from the shuttle stop.

All of these streets, of course are also parallel topographically. Thus we imagine townships in multi-H shapes, or HHHHH-shapes. In another version, the vertical connections involves pairs of PIER ELEVATORS that are entirely OUTDENTED from the hillside like in that sci-fi film, The Island.

Township shuttles on wavy hillsides

Sensation of motion on engineered high-speed banked curves. The trains rocket up and down and around hills. We will have standardized steel truss mini bridges for valleys. These go straight or arc into a number of standard arcs.

And maybe we will only have one line and one train that cycles to civilization once an hour. 20 hill-towns, one train line. people can also use the single lane service road next to the railway. This functions in one direction for 15 minutes and then in the other direction for 15.

Why is Santorini unique?

The most remarkable thing about Santorini is how nobody has ever even tried to replicate this style of urbanism on some remote mountain somewhere. We must have building codes that allow people to live in this way if they want to.

Make some new hill towns in central Italy. Make some in Liguria with drop dead views. Make some high in the mountains where it is cool in summer and snowy in winter. Make them in Sicily where it is warm in winter. All over Europe, you should do this. Show the world how to do urbanism. You are the keepers of this knowledge. Show them. But no cars inside the town. make it like the caldera view in Santorini.

Santorini atop Krabi

I ask the Thais to make a few Santorini style towns (but say 3 to 5 stories tall) atop some of the karsts of

Krabi. Put the buildings along a sloping edge near the top, like around the caldera on Santorini. No consideration should be paid to ruining the view because Oia and Thera are lovely. As well, the towns will not be particularly visible from below, except from a great distance. Besides, all the outside visible walls should be painted the color of the rocks, and full of greenery, so they will not be particularly visible. These towns be quite big, maybe 7 BTS stops each. And there will be a central station for either elevators, or a spline-railway that just go back and forth from the karst to the the railway station below.

Thus, you will have a great and lovely tropical node city in the sky, where it is 2°C cooler and much breezier. Thus you will have a city with some of the most beautiful views in the world.

Santorini atop Samui

There is this little finger of land between Chaweng and Lamai, There is this super steep road put in to a cellular tower. The road goes to the golf course, and this is the way the train will come. Put a Thai version of Oia here, but with more vines, much more vines, and at least one tree per 10 units.

Remove the loose material and cut a bit into the formation rock. All the buildings need to be designed for 1.5 gravities of lateral acceleration. No vehicles except delivery vehicles.

Sigaria and Matera

Please everyone, we need to recognize that the proper way to enjoy a hilltop is to put a community there. The more beautiful and special the spot, the more important it is that we put a community there. So people can enjoy it as its accessible.

Also recognize that the Arabs wanted our real estate to bubble, and they didn't want us to move away from our tsunami death trap cities to the hills and become hillbillies or highlanders.

Tropical hills

To me, there is no better climate than that of tropical highlands, the climate of Mexico City, Guadalajara, and Kandy. The parasite of course hates these places because we are not buying its oil for air conditioning.

Hilltowns 2.0

Many will live in a 21st century version of an Italian Hill-town and It is going to be about 15 minutes to perhaps 50 other such hill-towns.

"Cog railways" – splined rails on steep grades

It will probably be quite expensive to manufacture splined tracks. And it will probably not be necessary to use splined brakes or splined engagement systems for normal trains, no matter how fast they are going. However, it might enable us to have high slope railways, similar in angle to the funicular to the top of

Penang island in Malaysia.

Here we imagine standard-sized V-shaped teeth on our rail webs of say 1 cm deep and 2 cm apart. The braking and drive wheels have the same teeth and this enables the vehicle to move up and down extremely steep slopes.

We should use more of our planet

Since my experience in the Asian tsunami of 2004, I feel a bit uncomfortable living less than say 40 meters above sea level. I have also developed quite an appreciation of mountain terrain.

Lets start mass producing railcars with self-leveling cylinder compartments that can handle all sorts of slopes. China has so much unused hill land and such a general scarcity of land. It would benefit greatly from splined railways with self-leveling cylinder compartments.

All infidels should live in the jaws of death

It is the parasite's agenda to have all us infidels living in the jaws of death. It loves all our cities by the water — especially cities by a bay (tsunami funnel). On the other hand the parasite hates us living in the mountains where we will not die in the next tsunami flood. The parasite hates us undermining the value of its real estate holdings — which it acquired for free being in the jaws of death.

Yet again, we should all go in the opposite direction. We should have lots of hill towns. And we should use our new broad democracies to pay for the transportation infrastructure, recouping the cost from land taxes.

Make more hill-towns

Some are so lovely. Make more. Make thousands of them. Create giant terraced "wallies" like in Yemen. Have escalators between the levels, like in Hong Kong and Barcelona. Keep the roads flat more or less, so people can bike a few clicks along the mountainside topo-line to the next escalators to the train station. There are some roads that do this in the Hollywood hills.

Don't worry about people not wanting the hill vales between the hill juts where the view is nicer. This sort of on-off makes for nice walking and biking.

Give me the mountains

You don't care about them. Not really. Give them to me, all of them. They are all mine.

Now help me. I want to build 500 super beautiful hill towns in the most remarkable parts of my mountains. Connect them with the rest of the world via rail. Don't even have a road up there. Use 3m gauge rails if it is real steep.

Build some towns inside our national parks

There is nothing wrong with putting a few resort and

tele-working townships inside our nature reserves. It would be lovely, and millions of people would benefit from the beauty of these places. Just keep them township scale. Maybe we say no free-standing structures to minimize the human foot print. And the only vehicles for rent are airbots and singe wide and weigh less than 300kg.

And maybe there are air stations along the limited nearby roads.

Go and find me the loveliest places for towns in the nation. Start with a couple in the first generation and then add more and more until lots in the new ones are worthless. Make sure all can be gotten to by high speed trains.

Fire safety in townships

- 1) There will be no need for private heaters or air conditioners as this will comes from the central plant.
- 2) There will be no natural gas, or gas tanks, or gas cooking appliances.
- 3) No cooking devices that overheat if left unattended.
- 4) The hair dryers will be wall mounted and shielded for heat.
- 5) The lights will be low voltage LED and incapable of shorting.
- 6) Candles, incense and most importantly smoking will be prohibited. All smoked materials will have to be vaped.
- 7) Most food heating will be done at the food court.
- 8) The electric system will be DC and is tri-voltage: Cooking voltage, mid voltage, and electronics/LED voltage. The cooking voltage plugs are normally are only in the kitchen and of a special new international pin configuration. The mid-voltage plugs are standard US style, but a bit closer together, and one solid piece of brass each tine. The low voltage plugs are micro USB. The current is DC so much safer. The voltage of most plugs and switches will be incapable of electrocuting people even if they are wet.
- 9) There is a high pressure deox fire suppression system capable of flooding rooms with oxygen-free air.
- 10) There is sniffer based smoke detection.
- 11) The structures and roofs are non-combustable.
- 12) Once we do these things, we may be able to eliminate our full time fire-department staff at the township level.

Emergency services access

If a group of people wants to live in the wilderness 4 hours from the nearest emergency services it is their right to do so. It matters little if they do this near a city or far from it. For this reason, there shall be no mandatory government standards for communities with respect to access for emergency vehicles.

Fire departments shall not regulate construction

Fire departments and insurance companies should

not be the people making building decisions for our democracy. The democracy shall make the final decision weighing all the costs and benefits.

Scale

How big should a township be — financially

Consider a township with a \$200 million rail system
100 users = \$2,000,000 per user
1,000 user = \$200,000 per user.
10,000 users = \$20,000 per user
100,000 users = \$2,000 per user
Thus a \$200-million township with 20,000 dwellings and say 50,000 people, this works out to about \$10,000 per dwelling and \$4,000 per person to build out. This is edging on our current overall per capita vehicle expense when we count average car and road related spending. Then, once the system is built out, it costs around 1:20th or 1:50th to maintain.

How big should a TOT be — walking distance

A 400m radius to the ring road is definitely convenient. But for the sake of practicality we want our township as big as is walkable. I have walked paced it out over and over from a variety of transit stops and for people walking 550-750m seems to me to be about the maximum, with an ideal between 600 and 700m.

Then what I did was figure that some people would be using the ring road and walking back 100 or 150m. So I put the inner edge of the ring road at 800m from the platform. Also the trains are maybe 7m wide, the space between them is maybe 10m and the platforms are 10m each, so we are at 44m for a core. This gives us a township that is 1644m wide.

Our trains have length of about 150m, so an 800m township actually forms an oval with a length of about 1,750m. For the sake of convenience we will use a diameter of 1700m, or a radius of 850m for determining the area of the township. This comes to an area of 2,269,800-sqm. or 567 acres within the ring road.

Road control

The most important thing to urban density is to not squander area on roads and parking lots. So at the center of our new non-combustable townships, we will have roads like those in Barcelona, roads of maybe 5-7m.

Understanding DUA

Dwelling Units per Acre depends on a number of things, but most important are

- 1) How big are the units?
- 2) How many stories up will they go?
- 3) How much open space there will be?
- 4) Are there double-wide vehicles?
- 5) Will the first floor will be used for non-residential

purposes?

Detached unstacked units of say 70m to 200m start to become compromised at a densities of roughly 10-20 DUA. Attached unstacked row houses start to become compromised at densities of roughly 15 - 30 DUA. 4 stories of stacked flats over shops and offices start to become impossible at residential densities of roughly 60 to 120 DUA. If we go to 6 stories over shops as they do in central Barcelona we can get 50% more still and a theoretical maximum density of 90 to 180 DUA

More land than we need

Lets say we build as they do all over Europe, 5-stories over shops with air wells. And because we are eliminating the cars we can use narrow 5m to 7m pedestrian streets. I will call this as 50 DUA.

Lets say that 67acres is reserved for train station, commercial, piazzas, and community features. Then we have 500 acres for residential. At a density of 50 DUA, we have 25,000 units and maybe 50,000 or 75,000 people. This is more people than necessary to fund a township station. So we can back off on the density and have bigger units and lower density row houses near the ring road. In fact, if we back off on density by 50%, we still have 12,500 units, and plenty of people to fund a township — even without people in the suburbs of the township.

The suburbs can be huge

If the bike and airbot Suborbs extent for 3km beyond the ring road in every direction, the overall area has a radius of 3,850m and an area of 14,822,500sqm. 46,566,621-sqm. or 11,641 acres.

If we give everyone a one acre lot, that is 11,600 dwellings. If we give them an eighth of an acre each, it is 90,000 dwellings. Again, our township will be able to fund itself.

Perhaps we will have row houses near the ring road and as we get farther out, people will have half acre lots. Whichever it is, they are either biking up to 4km to the train station, or they are using an airbot for the 5km trip to the station. The airbot trip will be nonstop and move at an average of say 60kph, or 1km per minute. So the trip to the station will take 5 minutes.

Detached units at the periphery

These don't need to be made from cast structural concrete because of the lower requirements for structural strength, noise and fire safety. Maybe we will cast entire homes as a steel reinforced styrofoam with precisely fitted shell material. Like those corrugate panels of cement fiberboard they make for roofs. Or maybe they will spray the inside of the shell with some adhesive and then form the styrofoam inside.

House feet

The peripheral cast concrete houses might have these feet that look like those screw-adjust feet they have on exercise equipment, tables and other things — so they don't wobble. We are going to make these house sized, out of concrete, and maybe up to 120cm in diameter.

They can be installed at the factory as an option. Thus all you have to do is take a giant wrench, spin the house feet to level the structure, and connect utilities.

And if the house is on feet anyway, then maybe put it up high, like a flying saucer and pour a patio out under it?

Townships how far apart?

It depends on how big our townships will be. I suspect we will bend and arc our transit lines so there is 1-3km between townships and this will help screen the noise from the roads between the townships. Although we can also put 1 m tall noise berms around our roads with breaks for drainage.

It will be interesting to see how much open space people will want around their townships. Some forms of perforated sheetmetal are about half perforation and half metal, while other forms of perforated sheetmetal are 90% metal and 10% perforation.

PERF = the township percentage

BACKGROUND = the open space percentage.

TOWNSHIP = a town of around 2,000 to 50,000 dwelling units

URB = a town of around 2,000 to 50,000 dwelling units

CITY = a city linking multiple townships with a stop on the nation's high speed railway system.

META-POLIS = a group of cities linked by the national rail system to form a regional city with a population of perhaps tens of millions

Trade-offs

It will be interesting to see how the market balances township size and quantity, as well as the number of townships sharing one line.

How many people can an interchange serve?

I don't have the answer to this question, and it is a very important variable. I suspect a nation of 300 million township dwellers might have something like 5000 interchanges serving populations of up to say 300,000.

How many people how far away?

Assuming un-synchronized shuttles every 6 minutes, the average wait will be 3 minutes. Also, the inter-

interchange trains are figured every 8 minutes. some will be longer if they are more than 28km away.

Stops	Distance	Population
0 stops away — walk		20,000
2 stops away — 15 minutes		300,000
3 stops away — 23 minutes		1.5 million
4 stops away — 31 minutes		4 million
5 stops away — 39 minutes		8 million
6 stops away — 47 minutes		13 million
7 stops away — 55 minutes		19 million

The size of an interchange

Imagine 13 townships averaging 20,000 people sharing an interchange station. This is 300,000 people per interchange.

Incrementally works too

We don't have to build the new rail cities at once. Once we have a few lines on our new rail system, we can try a couple townships to see how popular they are. I suspect however, that in one generation, most of our existing cities will be mostly abandoned in favor of the new ones.

We can simply add townships to our existing system

The package delivery system

We can't leave out the package delivery system. We have to transport the stuff, or then people need wagons and the whole system starts becoming very complex.

Our new metro-based transit system will only be for able bodied people with a reasonable carry-on baggage and cargo. Everything else will have to use the package delivery system.

Either that or one of the autonet system's service vehicles, which may be purchased and owned by service people who need to transport tools and materials. These will be of limited speed, and they will be a bit expensive, and using the roads will be considerably slower than using the transit system.

An added bonus

With driverless cars, we get as an added bonus an automated package delivery system. This will supplant the current human-based delivery system. Here we imagine go-cart-sized local delivery vehicle-bots sharing the road with the human sized vehicles. So instead of using a big, gas wasting UPS trucks and a driver's time, most local deliveries will be transported by 7hp driverless 'go carts', vehicles that cost less than a 50cc moped to operate per mile — a robot's pittance.

Automated logistics

We are all aware of the power of robotic manufacturing. This is great, but another side of

robots, the side that will make almost as much difference is robotic shipping and distribution.

Expand the post office

What we are doing is expanding the functionality of the post office. See, in addition to pick-up and delivery, the post office will now store stock like a distributor. It will also have a universal order platform and a government-run regard measuring platform for all products it distributes.

These government warehouses will store goods at cost and use the local bot-based package delivery systems. The placement of palletized goods from the trains to their respective shelf space will be fully automated and done by robots. The orders will come online. The customized fetching bots will remove most goods from their shelf and bring them down to the conveyor belt.

Nobody will touch many items from the time they leaves their manufacturer until the time it is delivered to the person who ordered it, so the service will cost very little to operate. This should reduce the cost of introducing new products by so much that old players and conglomerates will frequently have difficulty defending themselves from small new companies.

Weekly mail to individual boxes

It is not like we don't have any alternative. If you have to send something fast, overnight it. If it doesn't have to physically move, send it by email or fax. There is no longer any need for daily mail.

For commercial addresses that get piles of mail and sort it on behalf of the postal service, deliver the mail daily. But for residential addresses, deliver it once a week. This will cut the cost of operating the postal system immensely.

Postage is an effective nuisance fee

Anything that goes through the postal system should pay 90 seconds at the average national wage as an anti-spam fee. Today this is about 50 cents. This is for an item that weighs up to say 30 grams. This is how we end junk mail, or treemail spam.

Government non-monopolies

A government monopoly is when government permits no other service from competing with the public's monopoly. A government non-monopoly is when government taxes other service in competition with the public's monopoly. The mail and package delivery should be run as a non-monopoly where competition is welcome so long as it pays the appropriate tax. Therefore there should no tax on deliveries made through the government's one-for-all delivery systems. But there is a sales tax on private, special, or express delivery services to discourage these except where they are absolutely necessary.

Daily delivery is the #1 expense of the mail system

Until we have low cost robots to delivery our mail, delivery will remain the most expensive part of the postal system. Therefore, until we have low cost robots, lets change our regular residential deliveries to once every 3-4 days. And lets make regular delivery to businesses is once every 2-3 days. Lets also standardize our mail input like the various overnight services today. Lets say something like mail deposited into the system before noon goes out by 3pm. It then reaches any part of the nation by 6am and is added to the day's local delivery if it is a mail day. Thus office mail will take 1-4 days to deliver depending on when your delivery date is. and residential mail will take 1-5 days to delivery depending on your delivery date.

Special delivery

The post office should offer special daily delivery to businesses, buildings, and complexes that get lots of mail. It should charge a fee for this special delivery. If a business needs this sort of delivery, let it pay the cost of it.

If you need an item sitting at the post office waiting for delivery, you can go to the post office and pay 30 minutes pay for the clerk and he will go and give you the contents of your next delivery.

We don't need fast mail

We have instantaneous email, online video, web pages and the like. We also have private overnight mail services. We simply don't need our mail to be fast. Much more important is that our mail be cheap.

Cheap is job #1 for the post office

Delivery is a tax on everything we do in our economy. Lets keep our taxes as low as possible.

Not for the postal service

Don't have the public mail do special delivery, or fast delivery, or registered mail, or insurance, or even sell cardboard boxes. In fact, it should not even have people selling postage. Give these duties to the convenience stores and pay them a mark-up. Have the postal service focus on one thing, cheap delivery of posted mail nationwide within 5-days.

Barcoded mail

Let people put barcodes on their mail if they want, barcodes with unique numbers so the system can track the mail in case of loss. This should be voluntary.

Let the private companies sell overnight delivery

If we use them however, we should have to pay sales tax, unlike with the post office. This will reduce the

use of energy wasting special deliveries and the giant gas guzzling trucks they use. We might also have another 15% tax on all non-local special-delivery services, to reduce road congestion.

Warehouse, catalogue, order, delivery, and regard

It would be logical to make these 5 things a function of government, and things provided at cost. This is not the role of a private companies like Amazon and Ali-Baba

Anyone with any product should have a right to pay a nuisance fee (a nuisance prevention tax actually) to be indexed, checked, and to appear in the public economic catalog. Here we will accurately index all products and objectively show all sworn disinterested claims from genuine customers. Once something is in this catalogue, the order-filing and delivery are also is done by a public platform, as a public utility and again sold at marginal cost by the public.

The township co-op

Every township should have a large multi-department co-op market near its center.

Rent the shelf space for the same price to all. However, you keep your rent high enough that you always have 5% vacancy for new products in every category. Under this system, the township co-op sells all goods at marginal cost, and in exchange, the homeowners give the co-op its space, fully outfitted at cost. Thus each township owns its central market. If it does not do this, then private parties will come in and have either a monopoly or a duopoly or a cartel. No. Each township should have its own central co-op.

And again, for emphasis, don't let your co-ops fill up. If you do this you will fostering monopoly power in all your manufacturers. Keep rents so high that 5% or 10% of shelf space stays rented month to month for new products.

Grocery store feudalism

Most retail chains these days charge our baby would-be manufacturers an entrance fee for their new products, and this entrance fee is quite high. In fact, it is frequently the most expensive part of bringing a new product to market.

It is worth pointing out how much this system resembles the way feudal towns worked — towns that only had a limited number of shops and shop space inside their walls. These were normally all rented up because the rent was always set a bit too low — thus assuring the loyalty of the 'establishment' for the parasite that owned the town.

There can be little doubt that this sweet deal was predicated on the townsfolk doing what they were told. These formed a power base for the Mideast front lords. Thus they generally sided with their front

lord in the conflicts with the peasant farmers — people that generally had a really hard life.

Anyway, the parasite has always needed to control distribution an markets, so it can make it harder for competitors to come along. This makes the Arab supplied goods more valuable and profitable.

We need to go in the opposite direction and make it as easy as possible for our baby businesses to start and enter every market. This is in part to kill the parasite, but also because it will increase business competition and business selection and reduce cost.

Other

No city plan IP

Every urban design in the world is fair game for copying.

URBAN = 10 or more DUA

SUBURBAN = less than 10 DUA

EXURBAN = more than one per 2 acres

RURAL = less than on per 2 acres

A blanket easement for linear utilities exists through all rural lands. All rural land is also subject to condemnation at the standard price.

No central park

Perhaps at the URBEX = urb•exchange, where the train stops, the indoor hallways will be something like a skylit 8-story part of Barcelona. Although, I imagine the space directly above the station as being used for offices and then apartments. Prime real-estate you know.

Transit: 100x more cost effective than windmills

Take 6 commuters that drive 15 minutes each way on a highway. This is 3 hours of drive time a day in total. At 60mph, this is 180 miles. At 20 mpg, this is 9 gallons of gas. If we take this gasoline and put it in an ordinary \$479 consumer generator, this much gasoline will produce about as much electricity as a \$3 million windmill produces on a windy day.

Now 100 such windmills will cost about \$300 million and save maybe 600 driver's worth of energy (commute only). On the other hand, \$300 million invested in two transit based townships will eliminate perhaps 60,000 drivers (day and night). Thus transit is over 100 times more cost effective than windmills.

Here you see who is behind those ugly energy-wasting wind farms — Wind farms that for some reason tend to be located right next to busy highways and railway lines.

Just start over

It is not practical to retrofit our existing cities. Instead we will just have to start over with new cities.

Old cities, new cities

The old cities will be with us for a while. But due to the incredible efficiency and low cost of the new cities, many people will move to the new cities. Thus the old cities will soon start declining in value — and traffic will start to improve in them.

And the new cities will have cars, but they will tend to be shared cars. In fact, given the speed of the train system, and the nature of the road system, cars will only be efficient for the ride from the station out a few km to outer homes in the townships. And here because people will all want to use a car to drop them off or pick them up at the station, most everyone will want to use the driverless cabs instead of owning a vehicle. So there will be no private parking places or garages, or wide roads.

And again, people will be able to own a vehicle if they want to, it is just that the new cities will not be set up to accommodate automobiles.

We can't afford not to have new cities

- 1) Nearly all our great cities are located in the jaws of death, in a tsunami hazard area.
- 2) Injection moulded housing is perhaps 3x cheaper to build and well-insulated blocks of flats are perhaps 4x cheaper to heat and cool.
- 3) The rail transportation system is faster and maybe 50x cheaper.
- 4) If we shrink our autos they will 4x cheaper to buy and 8x cheaper to operate.
- 5) The rail system requires practically no maintenance work.

The first floor up 90cm

In commercial areas at the center, the first floor will be on street level, but for residential first floor units, try putting them up about 90cm to 110cm above the walkway. Then have a 100cm railing. This will be above the field of vision of the people walking down the path, and these will not be able to see into the first floor units. However, the first floor residents will be able to watch the people walking around if they want to go to the edge and look over.

Also, this sort of resident 'super vision' withers crime. See Pattern language #140 and my work.

Yards

There will be increasing linear park/yard area between the township fingers the further out we go. The units close-in will probably not have much yard. Some may only have a 1m deep balcony with a sitting wall in front of their patio door. Some may have no balcony at all. Gregarious people will love these apartments.

Herring bone orientation

Lets turn our units at 45° to the linear park walkways

and

alternate their orientation. One looks out, the other looks in to the center. Lets also say that people are supposed to go in the direction where they keep their backs to everyone's apartment when they use the linear parks.

There will not be a ground floor radial hallways, and people will be able to walk between the buildings (diagonally and aligned with the herring bone) every 70 to 150 meters. This will enable them to navigate on foot in a way similar to so many one way streets today. Here are some advantages of this approach:

- 1) It maximizes privacy as nobody will look into anyone else's space.
- 2) It lengthen's the views by about 30% to 60% depending on the angle.
- 3) The yards are all sheltered and positive outdoor space.
- 4) Noises are naturally baffled and reduced by the shape of the building.

—X— shaped townships

There will be different township designs. Some might be configured as an X, where most people look out on nothing but a big expanse of virgin greenery of the open space areas between our townships. These need not be in a herring bone configuration.

Also the arms of the X might be a series of 150m-long blocks, each with its own elevators and stairs to the ground floor hall. And these arms might be say 1.25 km long, net of building gaps. So 5-stories of 5m units is one unit per meter. And 5,000m of arm is 5,000 units.

2nd floor hallways are better

The main hallway need not be on the ground floor. It can easily be on the 2nd floor. This spreads out the features. The 1st floor has yard, the 2nd floor has direct access, the 5th floor has nobody on top of you, view, and perhaps skylights.

A variable width greenbelt

It should not be one continuous band of equal width. Make some places wide and others very narrow so the walk seems like it is through a series of piazzas. vary the paving area along with the area between the fingers of the township.

Draw this

Stars surrounded by parks 145142fqwe

The number of points will little-doubt vary. Some townships will have a 16 point star, some a 4-point star shape, and there will be everything in between. Now imagine that between the points of the star is parkland. Now imagine that one of these stars is 1.5km tip to tip and that it has another kilometer or so of suburbs and then another kilometer of parkland to a neighbor similarly designed.

Except for the commercial center, nobody will be more than 500m from a huge area of parkland. And the path to the park will be parkway fingers, linear parks that are right outside most people's front door.

COMFAS = community facilities

Space stations

our townships will be space ships for staying put and taking up space on earth. Imagine these are made in big chunks, and designed to bolt together. Imagine they are positioned and attached by robots. These will be our townships, our space stations. A transportation node that is fully optimized for pedestrian distance and pleasurable walking. Soon, you are all going to live in wonderful homes in nice quiet places that are a quick walk to a bullet train network.

Blindville

Instead of spending immense sums trying to integrate blind people into our world, we should instead offer them special needs communities. These will have no vehicles moving within 10 meters of them. All vehicles stop when near a person. Everyone has to use a precise RFID location device. There are RFIDs at double density, the layout of the community is a recursive tic-tac-toe of micro-blocks where all apartments are furnished the same. The RFID transmitters assure that everyone walks at a uniform rate. The system responds to voice queries about location, orientation, it controls one's walking path precisely with tones in either ear. It tells you about landmarks, it makes sure you walk at the prescribed speed and distance from the next blind person, so people don't bump into each other.

Chairville

Wheelchair people also need special communities. They need flat places and a different transit design. We might also allow the terminal end of their townships to have its own commercial area that is more transit accessible than any of the able bodied people. But once we do this, government will mandate no special accommodation for these people in the rest of our cities or our transit system.

Draw up 3-5 township variations f4wt5g

Top floor

For the sake of isocracy, the highly symbolic tower in our townships should not be for any individual's private residence or private offices, or the private offices of any fictional citizen. This is to be used by all and to be public space of one sort or other.

Let there be a couple restaurants, but tax them with luxury tax.

Experimentation

Lets have industry, collectives, and county government, all try to build townships now. And give government seed money and loan guarantees for it. Encourage people to muster up into townships by having a certain critical mass of subscribers for government creation funding of the urbanism. Do whatever, but encourage competition and experimentation. Impose only the most essential regulations until you are sure what government is deciding is correct.

Experimental townships

We must know — we must properly ponder and plumb all the possibilities. We should have experimental townships that risk being a total failure. I mean, we are talking about the greatest manifestation of our material wealth (apart from the volcano struggle).

Do people want to live at Manhattan density and scale? What about Barcelona density and scale? What about Italian density and scale? Let people decide what they want and provide it for them.

Townships with only a couple types of parts

If we restrict the number of fixtures and fittings in a township, then we can have fully stocked replacement parts depots. And we really do want a parts depot in our township because then repair people can come out and call in parts for 15-minute local delivery. Robots take it off the shelf, and then put the object on a pre-programmed go-bot for delivery, just like the groceries if you choose delivery.

100% Cloned townships have many advantages

- 1) There are no plans to buy or adapt.
- 2) The designs come pre-de-bugged.
- 3) Component development expenses are minimized.
- 4) The township is cheaper, and cheaper to finance.
- 5) Costs can be compared and theft easier to see.
- 6) People learn their way around much easier.

Maybe we want to have 5 or 50 open-source township designs to start. Maybe we want to say that there is no IP ownership rights for township designs.

Around the train quay

The trains open to a hawker zone, where people can sit at public tables and wait for the train. Here, each car has paths straight away from the train. In between these paths is a hawker zone. These hawkers will not send food for delivery by bot except at night.

Transit station hawker centers

Our lives would all be improved if we had food centers in our end of-the-line township transit stations (but not wasting space in our interchanges).

Hawkers

PAKI = pre-prepared, fresh packaged foods available in Manhattan convenience stores. The townships should have a Paki zone on either side of the train platform. After this should come large Singapore-style food courts with so many stalls that at least 10% are vacant. And after this, restaurants and retail. Then offices and finally residential.

Outfit these stalls with most of the expensive equipment that is needed to open a food stall. Include a refrigerator, but make sure that every single part of the chilling chamber can be opened up and cleaned. Have sinks and counters and food storage compartments. And charge nothing for government regulation. Make no government health approval necessary. And make the stalls in say 4 standard sizes so entire kitchens can be sold or rented as packages by equipment people.

Central piazzas

Have a couple central piazzas, but make them linear. This is where many restaurants, cafes and social places will go, as well as the library and some schools.

Always price your rentals so there are a few vacant units

Always try have a good number of stalls vacant.

The two types of business profit

DISGREX = A lot on a few customers

PROGREX = A little on many customers

GREX = the benefit or economy of a community

Food delivery

Imagine that our new Autonet system supports driverless delivery carts for local deliveries. Imagine moped scale buggies that can go 70 kph, and imagine that a 5km delivery takes about 5 minutes. These driverless vehicles are so impossibly cheap that many people open up delivery oriented restaurants in one of each township's food-delivery incubator stalls.

In this world, many more people are not cooking for themselves. Much of the food is produced countless urban delivery kitchens. Here we start viewing our world as having something like 24-hour room service at lower costs than the budget eateries of today. Something like your basic Singapore hawker stall food and value.

And because there will be many more kitchens, there will also be many catering to the special dietary needs that many of us seem to have. There will also be delivery to all the region's convenience stores. There will also be flash refrigerators and flash freezers for the sake of our tastebuds.

Stretching human habitat

Today the great Haremi frontman El-one Mouth seeks to lead the land of the free to colonize Mars. Before we do that, maybe we should try something that will surely be tens of thousands of times cheaper and easier: building a couple pressurized townships on Mt Everest. We might not only learn some things about Mars colonization (where the atmosphere is 100 times thinner than earth), we might learn some valuable things about pressurized ice age townships.

Lets put the first township at Everest base-camp (17,700-ft or 5,400m). We will build a narrow gauge, light-weight, high-slope, splined-track railroad to get there. This does not have to go fast. And it does not have to carry particularly heavy loads. It just has to carry our pressurized "space station" components to the test area. Along side are electric wires from elevations where we can more easily burn things to generate electricity.

Here at 5,400m, we build and test our pressurized "space" habitations. Here we build a pressurized community that lives at this elevation. When we get them more or less de-bugged, we move on to building a spline railway from base camp to base-camp-4 (26,000-ft or 7,900m). We build this using space suits, in the winter at night to test and debug working on Mars and in space. We do this with a fully stocked avalanche resistant town and clinic just down the hill a few miles away.

Once we get our spline railway in place, we will build a new pressurized township at Base-Camp-4, at 7,900m. This is the real objective — this is the site of the world's main astronaut training camp. Then again, perhaps the real astronaut training camp should go near the summit, at 29,000-ft or 8,800m.

Lets build this training camp and proving ground here on earth, and lets have it in place on earth for a decade or more before we start thinking about Mars trips. I would imagine that this will roughly coincide timing-wise with the end of human privation here on earth, as well as humanity having enough food to survive the next ice age.

One more thing. If I was an alien visiting a planet and wanting to leave a message, I would look for a special place. Perhaps we should closely examine our highest mountain. Perhaps there is a core hole, or some odd radioactive signal somewhere near the top. It is a long shot, but we should look anyway.

The time capsule

Once we go vertical, we will probably be done in less than 500 years. And maybe it will be 5,000 years, or 50,000 years. What then?

We might leave a time capsule. If we have a predecessor, if this exists, it is probably on the tallest mountain. I would drill horizontally, or upward at an angle that drains. I would fill the hole with a material

that is easy to spot. And I would probably put some radioactive material that takes a few million years to decay to the point where it can't be detected. I would go down the mountain to where the hole can be maybe 1km deep. I would put non-radioactive fill in first, then the radioactive stuff.

Anyway, it doesn't cost much to do a radioactive survey of Mt Never•rest.

Ice age design

We might have an alternate central air intake and filtration and pressurize our hallways a bit so everyone's home is ventilated by the filtered air that leaks out.

Maybe, after a while in the next ice age, nobody will care much about operable windows, except for when the central air filtration system breaks down. Then again, maybe every unit, or every block should have an independent system to prevent the introduction of toxic gasses.

The post Holocene world

Being outside will not be nice. Outside will be full of dry volcanic dust smog and perpetually overcast. It will be a dry, dusty sort of overcast that seldom produces rain to wash away the volcanic ash. Due to the ash, doing anything outside is a chore, and involves wearing a respiration filter (or coughing). Talk to people who lived through the blackout caused by Pinatubo.

If we get it together, we will be ready and all supportive functions of humanity are automated and performed by machines designed so that they will not suffer from the ash. All transportation will be by roofed or (probably better) enclosed rail lines and most people will be able to move about their city, and move between cities without going outside the FILTER BUBBLE.

Most people will be living in cheap robotically fabricated units and there is no land scarcity because nobody will care much about being outside. Most people will opt for virtual entertainment in immersive VR pods. This helps reduce demand for resources. With the real world so awful, artificial and artificial interactive realities will offer much more appeal. And eventually this artificial interaction is what will lead to humanity's recursion/ metastasis, where we all join together and evolve to be more like the gods so many of us worship.

Details

The walkway surface

Super smooth steam-rolled asphalt with white gravel embedded, except where it is seldom too hot and frequently too cold. In these places make the asphalt jet black.

Roof gardens

Some townships will have central roof gardens. In the warmer climates these will tend to be open air. In the colder climates they will tend to be covered and skylit. Don't get carried away and do silly things like putting trees or swimming pools on the roof. Vines and trellises are fine.

Monolithic concrete

There should be no remodeling of our structures as they need to remain monolithic.

No hard shoes inside — its the law

Everyone must either go barefoot, or wear acoustically soft shoes inside, or have carpet.

Slippery sidewalks

In some parts of the world (like Lisbon and Split) they traditionally used these soft stones that were polished smooth by pedestrians. The problem is when it rains, these sidewalks become insanely slippery to people in some kinds of shoes. Was this material was chosen because of its slipperiness?

Cities should provide effective bike security

Society should help people who want to bike. To this end, it should provide lighted, secure ID-based lock-ups with video surveillance and police enforcement of theft. This way, people will be able to invest in nice bikes without having to worry about them being stolen.

There should be no curbs

Without manual-drive automobile traffic, there is little need for curbs and these ankle-twisting, space-wasters should be avoided if possible.

Special government protection income

A good source of income for government would be to have secure offices and retail that can only be accessed by passing through a 24 hour police station. The community rents this area a premium and uses the income to offset the cost of law enforcement.

There is no way into this zone except through metal detectors in the police station. If anyone leaves through the emergency exit he sets off the fire alarm and it is a big thing, like at the airport. And maybe there are three of those nasty comb doors in a row like they have at the San Diego Zoo. These only allow people to exit.

Also, this is a good thing to do because it works against both protection rackets and certain forms police corruption. Remember, the rent gets paid just like the property taxes, to the tax assessor's office.

Vented quays in hot places

In hot places, our trains will get quite hot. Then they will pull into their enclosed township station. This will of course be well insulated in places that get hot and cold. It will also have double pane glass doors like in say Singapore's MRT.

Nonetheless, we should provide air circulation for the train air conditioning to work. So we must have chimneys of a sort that circulate air in the sealed train quays so the air conditioning can work effectively, and to reduce energy wast.

These vents are well insulated and they have a chimney so the hot air is not causing a problem for the people near the outlet. Also, in particularly cold or windy places, we might have doors that open and close for the trains.

Make moving easy

Have double doors on every apartment's facade. Have a pettibone box system where one's possessions are put on a dolly and rolled along the floor out into a mover's box that is bolted to the front of your apartment.

Alternating current is much more deadly

Apparently direct current (DC) is not only much safer with regard to electrocution, it is also a little less likely to cause fires. So lets do this. Lets use direct current in our new townships. Because the township utility plant is only a short distance away, we need not worry about the transmission losses somewhat inherent to DC. And lets have this new sort of plug, a universal DC plug for the entire world. Make it like the ordinary US flat plugs, with lots of contact area. Lets have three US-style flat contacts in a row, with the center one being a ground. Lets make the plugs wider than the current ones, but flatter. And lets make sure that the outlets are all suppressed below the wall surface, suppressed enough that the plugs don't stick out from the wall. In fact, rather than inserting the plug perpendicular to the wall face, it should be inserted intravenous style.

And lets not used a stupid design like those oversized 3-prong plugs that they use in the UK. This is a design so bone-head stupid that it has to have been an Arab creation to slow their host down.

The other thing we should do is say that no appliance can be hard-wired to its own power supply wire. All should work like printers and computer monitors, with one of a few standard-sized and interchangeable plugs. I must have wasted an entire day of my life dealing with appliances that stopped working because of metal fatigue in their power supply wire. Besides, this must have caused more than a few fires.

China and the jaws of death

The Chinese will abandon the high-rise, jaws of death earthquake and tsunami traps that the Arabs got them

to build. Instead, they will all live in the mid-rise, optimized for transit, townships I have designed.

Government provides infrastructure

Government must provide group infrastructure for all townships that are fully planned and contracted to individual citizen buyers.

Municipal anti-mosquito features

We should learn from Singapore in designing the rainwater runoff systems for our townships. The main underground lines should have large channels that a man can enter and clear. These should have a half-round sub flow-way that was made by the impression of a pipe (so there are no tiny depressions for water to accumulate).

All systems and all properties are subject to inspection by the mosquito abatement department. There are fines for having rain-pots and plants with leaves that can breed mosquitos.

Also, on the interior of our hallways, when there are mosquito-borne epidemics, we can fog them with a natural insecticides like the pyrethroids. As well we can require that everyone have screens on their home and that the screens be regularly dipped in binding insecticides like the pyrethrum, insecticides which are harmless to mammals and deadly to insects.

Late adds

Elder townships

Some townships will specialize in active retirement with nearby healthcare. Some will specialize in assisted care. Some will specialize in total care. Some will be hospices. In each case we will provide a decent place for this purpose. This is how we will honor those who are dying.

My recommendations for quarters

Quarters for people living alone should not exceed 90 meters

Quarters for people living with members of the same sex should not exceed 45 meter per person

Quarters for heterosexual couples and couples with one child should not exceed 220 meters. For Each additional child, they should get 50 meters.

Single-wide vehicle parking

Parking for single wide vehicles should be closer in as it serves twice as many people. Double-wide parking goes at the outskirts of the parking lot.

New cities in the middle of nowhere

All the new cities and new rail system should be located in the middle of nowhere relative to the old cities and their transportation system. And the new train network should not be burdened with connecting

to the old cities. If there is any connection, it shall be paid by taxes on each old city making the connection. All the people in the old cities should have to take a bus to a new township center, or drive and park on its periphery to access the trains. ...Or maybe some outer townships will be nothing but a parking field for a nearby old-style automobile-based suburb.

I see the suburbs as having these 18-ft-wide super-smooth asphalt ribbons where the driver-less traffic moves at up to say 40mph, and without any traffic, or unnecessary stops. This is two 6' vehicle lanes for 4' x 4' single wide vehicles (mostly township air vehicles), and two 3' lanes for pedestrians, thus it is 18-ft wide.

There is a double loading zone every maybe 200-ft. This will not be abused, because of the fee for making the driverless airbot wait.

The "suburban" lots just outside the township are maybe 25 x 100'. And they have a front setback but no side setbacks, like the shophouses on Emerald hill in Singapore. Thus there is planting between the street and the suburban homes. Then as we get further from the township, the lots get bigger and bigger. And there are these standard protocols for groups of owners to share the back half of their yards together if they want... like in the UK and San Francisco.

And these lots are mostly herringboned at maybe 32-42°. So the buildings don't look into each other. And maybe the road is divided, which must accommodate double-wide vehicles... so we split the road into two roads which must be 12-ft each and there is maybe a 10-ft or 30-ft tree parkway in between the two sides. Then people don't mind living on the road so much. And also the vehicles use compressed air so they are as quiet as electric vehicles. And the road will be super smooth asphalt, and there will be no noisy tires sold any more. So the traffic will be super quiet. And the dwellings on the outbound side of the road will all be herring boned away from the town. (the commercial units and the inbound side will probably be herring boned towards the town).

And the buggies will all be moving away, once their noise is in front of the front window. This will serve to reduce the noise. And before this, their noise will be hitting the side wall. So the noise is probably cut in half.

And the floor of the units will all be up maybe 1-meter above the roadway... this due to a large degree to the floor insulation system, which is at least 50cm thick and perhaps another, 50cm for slab and under-sleds. And there is also probably 20-cm of slope at a minimum. So the units are up above the road by maybe 4'. And the buggies are no taller than this, and thus mostly invisible from inside the roadside homes. And the shared buggies don't have any speakers in them... for this is not needed.

So being on the road will not be distasteful despite the fact that many hundreds of people will be zipping to and fro each day.

Also, we might have say 3 mini-bus stops on each road. Say 22-passenger mini-busses 5-4-4-4-5 seating. Then we might coordinate the buses with every-other township train arrival/departure. Then, if there is demand, we might offer these for free, burdening the individual airbots with the cost.

Hospitals and Paramedics

The sensible place for our hospitals is in the junction stations where the zip trains from many townships converge on the main rail line. This is where the hospital ERs and paramedics will work, and many will live nearby at the junction, so they can all get to the hospital in moments if needed. There will not be much housing at the junctions. Only for emergency services people, people undergoing treatment at the hospital, the disabled, hotels, and small studio apartments. The junctions will mostly be office, retail, restaurants and bars.

But the ER/ paramedics will have these self driving bots: treatment rooms really, like a paramedic truck today. These are full of equipment and drugs, and they drive directly to the middle of the train, fitting in a car normally used for cargo. There is also a clear-the-way alert when the ER-bot is on its way and everyone must clear the places where the alert lights are flashing. Then the ER-bot loads onto the train and mounts itself in say 7 seconds. Then the moment the ER-bot is mounted, the train departs.

Then when the train arrives at the township, the door to the passenger part of the train are kept closed while the ER-bot goes to either the township clinic, or directly to the victim.

And everyone knows to keep clear of the emergency pathways when the alarm lights are flashing. So the ER-bot can go fast within the stations and townships.

Also, the township clinic bays will be located directly across the platform from the bot bays on the train. And the hospital emergency room and main intake will be located in the center of the one-way pedestrian donut at the junction station. Thus emergency rooms will really be a bunch of mobile treatment bays.

Some people will be sent a driverless ambulance bot, and some will be sent paramedics.

The clinic will be organized centipede style, with a number of bot-rooms capable of going directly across the platform and docking simultaneously with the train. It is not hard to imagine that a township with 10,000 people might have say 12 such rooms and the capability of sending off 12 patients every 10 minutes, by using the cargo bays of the train.

Section 4: Structure factories

Reinforced concrete is ideal for apartment blocks

- 1) It is extremely strong
- 2) It is entirely non-combustable
- 3) It is quite fire resistant
- 4) It is resistant to air raids
- 5) holds thermal mass
- 6) It can easily be noise resistant.
- 7) It is extremely cheap to make in automated molds.
- 8) They stack and assemble quickly.

Pre-cast concrete structures have one big problem

They are super heavy

The solution

- 1) Design your rail car and city assembly system to handle apartment-sized building blocks.
- 2) Use new heavy-duty cranes and trucks to assemble your new cities.
- 3) Encourage the formation of a national network of house casting factories.
- 4) Make the walls and floors of the structures of an "egg crate" form like the sides of a hollow screw-together plastic — like the sides of a trapezoid-blade "utility knife". Maybe the walls will have a minimum thickness of 3/4", a bit thicker than sheetrock which varies between 1/2" and 5/8". This goes on a web of thicker ribs. The average thickness of a wall might be as little as 2.5" (6.35cm) or 3" (7.6cm) thick. The walls themselves are not structural. They are merely the forms that hold the rebar in place and contain the lightweight foam-crete (all we need) for the 30cm walls between our units.

Arthur Herman, Freedom's Forge, Ch.10, Ships for Liberty

"On Saturday November 7, 1942, the preassembled parts of the 'five-day ship', hull No. 442, were spread all over the yard. Masts, anchor chains, and deckhouses were stacked up in a confusing pile... The hull was laid out in five huge double-bottom chunks, the heaviest weighing 110 tons, while the deck units came in 250-ton chunks, with piping, hatches, portholes, radiators, and even washbasins and mirrors all pre-installed. ...The whole thing looked like an abandoned machinery junkyard.

'Five days!' said one old-timer. 'Hell, it'll take 'em five days to even find the keel.'

A huge crowd gathered as midnight approached... at exactly 12:01am, the keel was officially laid. Then people began to realize there was method to the madness. One by one the prefabricated pieces began to disappear in the hull shell. By the time the day shift arrived at 8:00 on Sunday, November 8, the ship already looked a week old.

Sunday was a day to remember, even by

[Henry] Kaiser standards. Some seventeen banks of welding machines were hard at work, carrying out some 152,000 feet of weld line on 93 separate prefab sections, while chippers were hacking away at plate ends ten times as fast. 'It was one seething mass of ship-fitters, welders, chippers,' one worker remembered...

As the Sunday night shift arrived, the hull had taken shape and 1,450 tons of ship had been installed, including the 135-ton engine. 'I'll be blind and deaf by next week', one worker laughed, 'but it'll be worth it' By the end of the second day, November 9, the upper deck was done...

At the end of the 3rd day, deckhouses, masts and deck equipment were all in place. Excitement was building. This ship wouldn't be finished in five days, they were saying. It'd be done in four...

Then, at 3:27pm on November 12, the Robert E. Peary was launched, just 4-days, 15-hours, and 26-minutes after laying the keel. ... Maude Byrnes, swung a champagne bottle, the crowd roared its approval, and Hull No.440 entered history. 6-minutes later, the blocks for laying the keel for the next Liberty Ship, Hull No. 443, were in place.

House-factories

Once we have a 7m cargo rail system, we will have 9m (30') wide flatbed truss railcars that are perhaps as long as 30m (100') and able to carry great loads. This will enable a national system of structure factories. These will mass produce entire buildings in factories all over the nation with both extreme precision and low cost. And given the low cost of moving goods by train, they will be able to ship whole homes/apartments nationwide.

There will be thousands of factories competing for market share in each region's housing market. Thus the creation of this rail system will allow for the shift to a national market for bolt and plug structures, something that will improve many urban parameters simultaneously:

- 1) Construction jobs move to the poorest rather than the richest parts of the nation.
- 2) No longer will cities suffer housing shortages because of a local shortage of skilled people. This reduces the bubblicity of our economies, especially our urban economies. BUBBLICITY = the tendency towards booms and busts in an economy.
- 3) There are no rain days except for foundation work.
- 4) Buildings can be as precise as automobiles.
- 5) Intricacy and novel approaches become much cheaper.
- 6) Building the same thing over and over increases construction labor productivity tremendously.
- 7) Because there is a national market with thousands of builders, every home will tend to be unique, at least in comparison to the homes in the neighborhood. There may be the same house in 15 different places

in your city, but it will be neighborhood unique.

8) We can build entire towns in the time it currently takes to build a single large building.

The factory layout

Imagine graph paper, Cut out a piece in your mind's eye that is 2 boxes tall and 48 boxes wide. Across the top row goes the rail line. In each adjacent box goes a form. Each day, the form-set or form-lift equipment opens the forms, then the main crane comes just in time, and is precisely guided into one of 48 precise slots. Then it mounts to the new casting and lifts it to an output railcar. Then the form is closed and the crane goes to the next crew of robotic vehicles.

Formlifts

Imagine a pettibone forklift, but mounted with a standard-sized 3m x 2.2m vertical panel that can be tilted, twisted, and lifted with great precision. This mounts to a giant version of those four screw mounts on the back of some TVs monitors. This self screws and unscrews in seconds. It mounts, then it actuates all the standard-location connection mounts and then actuates the form open or closed.

The best way to go is not to have these massive, must build in place form vices. Lots of independent vehicles is a better approach. We will have some that are like a forklift or a "pettibone", some that are perhaps like those flat airport tugboat vehicles. And some will hang from a pair of overhead rails. Once we have these vehicles, we can have casting factories. Here, 1-million units a year implies 57 housing factories with 48-bays each. It is important to realize how there can be 2,736 different molds.

Robots dont care about rain

All we need is a dead flat floor to work on. There is no need for a roof or heating.

They should be customizable

Have all sorts of arms available. In fact, the platform makers (like all platform makers) should not be allowed to make arms and other accessories.

Construction moves to the factory

Because our rail system will go on top for safety purposes, we can say that everything else must pass under the trains and the train system will be without a height limitation. Once we do this, we will be able to transport entire, 2-story and 3-story prefab structures of up to 8.5 x 30m = 255 sqm. per floor or 2,777 sq.ft per floor. Thus we imagine that many complete homes, as well as 2 and 3 story row houses will be made in this way and shipped great distances to the customer.

Once we have the infrastructure to ship

components of this size, nearly all above ground construction will shift into the factory environment where it can be automated like the car industry. The result will be buildings of automotive precision, complexity and reliability — as well as buildings that are a fraction of the cost of the BIPS(=build in place structures) we use today.

Entire dwellings cast at once

Imagine a shoebox bottom (the bigger part). Imagine this upside down and the size of a house or apartment. Imagine it cast out of reinforced concrete with precisely sized window and door holes and beams and built in furniture, and counters. Imagine that you buy the thing finished right down to the polished concrete floor and the cabinets and everything is as move in ready as a new car.

Open, remove product, insert rebar, close

Imagine intricately shaped steel forms, that are robotically opened and closed for casting concrete. Imagine that these are operated by a mass-produced house-casting actuators or robots.

Here we imagine concrete forms for entire apartments that are unscrewed, and then opened, and then the cast unit is removed. Then the mold is filled with rebar lattices. These are placed at once by several beam-mounted robotic arm grippers from above. These go and get a rebar unit from the stack and place it. They all work simultaneously. Then the main robot presses the mold closed and screws it together so it is ready for new concrete. Then the next hardened mold comes down the line and the process is repeated.

Rebar panels

Imagine large scale wire bending machines, that "squirt" out rebar, perfectly bent in any shape imaginable. Then imagine the rebar altered by robots so it is held precisely into concrete casting forms.

Valuing architecture

Our new housing units will come in countless styles. And it is not hard to imagine that this will cost almost nothing at all spread out over 500 dwelling units.

Structure factories

There will be thousands of structure factories and thousands of designs to chose from nationwide. These will ship entirely pre-fabricated structures all over the continent on the rail system. Some will be concrete and some will be made from other materials.

When combined with cheap oil, this system will crush the cost of housing and make the world a much richer place.

Every home locally unique

Currently we can mass produce structures, but the

result tends to be a homogenous tract neighborhood. The solution is to get the mass production occurring in factories on a national scale. This will produce countless variations all over the country. Here is how we will bring the currently conflicting objectives of mass production efficiency and non-homogenous appearance to our urban environments.

Stack em up and bolt em together

With respect to the dense mid-rise centers of our cities, we can simply stack our factory built concrete apartment boxes up and bolt them together. There would be almost no construction time lag because the units are complete.

Housing prices would thus stay affordable and the city would remain competitive regardless of how big it grows — provided it is designed with a scalable urban design, something discussed herein.

Maximize the factory

If you are making something that can either be made in the factory or in the field, you want to in the factory. This is because it then becomes something that can be done with robots, or at least jigs and specialized equipment. And you don't have to move materials or tools.

So we want to max-out the factory part of construction because that is cheaper and easier and more precise. We want to do as much as possible in the factory and as little as possible in the field. And this is what my system calls for. Nothing gets done in the field except the bare minimum:

- 1) Placing
- 2) Clip together
- 3) Utility connections
- 4) Grouting
- 5) Outside grading and planting. The sprinklers are built into the units

What building factories mean

It is important that we conquer the labor involved with creating structures and cities if we are going to crush scarcity. Once we do this, we will all be able to live in beautiful housing, for it will not cost much of our labor with energy prices open to the free market and homes made by robots. And there will be no building approvals, or development impact fees, no hiring designers as it is for the one-off custom (but still look-alike) architecture of today's world.

Blurds

Both the terms BUILDING BLOCK and APARTMENT BLOCK impede discussions about building cities from prefabricated apartment-sized blocks.

MINIMALISM

This word should refer to a small-footprint lifestyle where people live in small apartments. It should not

refer to giant empty soulless houses with oil-guzzling glass walls and nothing human about them. That should be called EMPTYISM, or OPEC ARCHITECTURE.

Cities of steel reinforced concrete

- 1) It doesn't burn or soften in fires like steel frame buildings.
- 2) The materials are super cheap.
- 3) Manufacture is cheap if mass produced in robotic molds.
- 4) It is super strong for both earthquake and in war.
- 5) It is totally plastic and can be any shape we want.
- 6) It offers noise insulation.
- 7) It offers thermal mass.
- 8) It can't readily be gotten through so it is crime resistant.
- 9) Unfortunately, in apartment sized building blocks, steel reinforced concrete is very heavy and we will need to scale up our ability to transport and place the pieces.

Injection molded bolt together walls

Think of those old-style utility knives with the retractable trapezoid-shaped blades. Think of how they are hollow inside and connected with a screw. And we have all seen similar screw-together plastic things, in countless different shapes and forms. Many have ribs or fins in the plastic, so the surface membrane can be thinner and less material used. Sometimes these snap together and sometimes they screw together and sometimes they are held together in a combination of these ways.

Lets do a similar thing with our building blocks. But lets use injection molded concrete instead of injection molded plastic. And lets make them giant size, wall size and house size. And lets cast them around precisely-bent, robotically-bent, robotically-assembled, and robotically-welded rebar-sheets and structural column rebar assemblies. Thus the concrete boxes will both precisely hold the rebar steel in place, and contain the structural concrete poured around the rebar and between the blocks.

Thus, the walls and ceilings are completely finished in a factory. Then they are brought to site and placed. Once they are placed, the gap between the walls (which has lots of exposed structural rebar) is filled with concrete and an extremely strong cast-in-place "CIP" concrete panel is created.

The shell thickness will vary, perhaps only 3-cm (1.2") thick in most places. The shells are thicker at the bottom than the top. And there will of course be ribs at 90° to brace the panels. The average thickness (for weight purposes) including the fins is maybe 7-cm (2.4") thick. There are two of these walls, one on each side and the panel created is filled with maybe 15cm of concrete. Thus the walls are perhaps 21-cm thick.

The ceilings/floors are a bit different. They

are maybe 4-cm thick at their thinnest. First they get say a 20-cm layer of lightweight concrete foam. Then they get a finishing layer of 10-cm of concrete. This creates a 35-cm floor truss with a high-density floor, a high-density ceiling and a low density middle with steel rebar trusses holding it all together. It is important to realize that in both the walls and the floor there are 3 dissimilar material densities that will greatly reduce noise conductivity.

Again, the walls and ceilings will all be finished in the factory. They will probably have a protection plastic covering installed at the factory. The floors will be poured after the building block is placed.

The ceilings may also have temporary center posts installed before the concrete flooring is poured. This is to increase the bearing capacity of the ceiling until the floor membrane/truss hardens.

We can probably place and pour an entire building (say 2 flats x 6 flats x 8 flats) at one go and have a continuous membrane for our wall "grouting". Thus a monolithic concrete egg-crate structure is created. And the units are finished as soon as they are "grouted", and there is no form set-up or removal. It will be place, grout, place, grout, place, grout.

Now we can bolt the structures together as discussed elsewhere, but the CIP block method is superior in a number of ways:

- 1) There is a greater fudge-factor with the CIP method. With the bolt-together the holes have to be aligned perfectly and the large blocks have to close perfectly. This is not completely necessary with CIP building blocks. These to some extent float in space both horizontally and vertically with a 20-cm± gap between them. 10-mm or 15-mm this way or that is not so critical.
- 2) The floors are leveled when poured.
- 3) Much precisely milled and placed steel hardware must be used to match the strength of less precisely milled and placed rebar.
- 4) Perhaps most importantly, the units will be thinner walled and weigh much less and can thus be much bigger.

The roofs are easy to imagine as shorty blocks filled with insulation. The exterior wall insulation comes as say 40-cm-thick fin-panels, or perhaps more accurately leg-panels that are screwed (with 50cm screws) to the walls of the building blocks. These are then injected with insulation.

The first floor walls of the our buildings are all wrapped not only on the outside with insulation, but also on the inside. This reduces energy loss to the ground as heat/cooling must pass up/down through nearly 3-m of concrete in the first floor wall, and at this thickness, concrete is sufficiently insulating. The first floor also has R50 foam insulation under the slab. The first floor wall insulation must be considered community property and people will not be allowed to remove it to make more room in their flat.

Just like shoebox bottoms stacked up

Imagine you have 96 shoebox bottoms representing apartment. Turn them over and glue them together 2 x 6 on one level and 8 levels tall.

1/2 cubic meter per square meter

If we assume floors averaging 15-cm thick and walls averaging 10 cm thick, we come up with units that use about 1/2 cubic meter of concrete per square meter of floor

100-sqm. apartment = 45 tons±

The apartments have no floor. A 100-sqm apartment has 100-sqm of ceiling, and 123-sqm of floor. This makes 223-sqm of 7cm concrete on average. This makes 15.6 cubic meters of concrete which weighs say 38 tons. If we add for partition walls, steel and other things, we come to say 45 tons, or say 0.45 ton per square meter of floor area.
(100-sqm = 1,089-sq. ft.)

Lighter weight design

We will certainly be able to shrink the average thickness of our walls and floors. We will grout our walls slowly so the concrete at foot level will tie the panels together thigh level. We will use two different sizes of rebar that work together. We will add polymers to reduce spalling and strengthen the cement. We will add fibers to the cement. Perhaps we will use 6,000 psi concrete and have wall shells that will average the weight of concrete 5-cm thick. We will also have more powerful cranes.

Heavier design

If we can work out the placement cranes then we can have heavier and bigger building blocks.

Normal concrete = 2,400kg/m3

Normal lightweight concrete = 1,500kg/m3

Concrete foam = 1,100 -1,500kg/m3

This is the weight of the material per cubic meter, not the average weight of the building

Railroad weight capacity

As a point of reference, today's semi trucks can carry up to 40 tons while our narrow gauge railroads can carry over 140 tons. The latter is balanced on noodle-thin rails that are only 1.5m apart from one another. These rails rest on wood trestles about 2.5m wide. Our new 6.4m gauge rail system will have 8.5m cargo cars that will roll on heavy duty rails 3 to 7 times as tall and much more than 10 times as strong. And these will bear on 11 meter wide trestles over 4 times as wide as current trestles. Thus this railway will probably be able to carry at least 10 times as much as today's narrow gauge railways. Weight is nowhere near being an issue with our new rail system.

The building block placement system is the critical link

Our factories and rail system will easily handle the weight of our building blocks. That is the easy part. A bottleneck is getting our super-heavy building blocks from the rail line to their final position.

Existing cranes

If you search gantry cranes, there are some already in existence that span 50 meters and will lift 200 tons. The ones that use trusses for both columns and beam are the lightest and easiest to put up and take down. It is nothing special for a crane to hoist or lift 200 tons. The difficult aspect of a gantry crane is the frame to bear the load over a large span.

Gantry cranes for long-thin building-rows

Today, we already have gantry cranes that regularly move and stack cargo containers which can weigh up to 30 tons. These are used on a daily basis around the world. We need gantry cranes will lift apartment-sized building blocks that weigh around 45-tons and are self-propelled on tank-tracks on dirt. This is not much of a stretch. In gridiron townships we imagine gantry cranes that straddle a building-row.

The main disadvantage of the gantry approach is that there is an upper limit to the spans, so with an interior hallway design, the units can't be as long and deep as some mid-rise buildings today.

Pivot cranes

Another approach is to use conventional cranes at the larger end of current lifting capacities. We might put precisely located bolts in our concrete foundations. This way we can bolt our crane outriggers to the foundations and achieve great lifting capacity.

If we bolt the building blocks together

The bolt holes get hidden by the ceiling coving and base molding and will all be at precisely regular intervals.

Building blocks

They will be fully finished apartments and houses.

The ones that get stacked up will be made from single-pour, precisely-engineered, factory-made robotically-cast, reinforced, vibrated concrete. All corners will have columns/beams, and these will be in other places as well. And there will be diagonal bracing. These will get bolted together, mostly to keep the concrete from pushing them apart.

Once bolted together, concrete will be injected into the voids between the building blocks through long nozzles with cameras to view the end of the nozzle.

Tank-tread platforms supply tank-tread cranes

We imagine 9m x say 20m flatcars on tank treads. These will ferry the building blocks from the railway to their destination up to say 4km away. We will place these on railcars for transportation between townships.

Or perhaps the platforms will use tires like the giant dump-trucks of today with capacity of up to 400-tons.

The units will be of modular sizes

Some will be 3m wide, some 4m, some 5m, some 6m, etc. Lets keep it non-confusing for a few years. Also, standard sized components that can be "skipped" and replaced with one of the standby basic units if the scheduled unit is unavailable.

Every component according to sequence

The entire township is pre-planned and its construction moves from the parts closest from the train outward. (The units come off the train outside the township.)

The rail lines will be the supply line

If we have 8 cranes placing one building block every 15 minutes over a 12 hour day, that is 48 placements a day (call it 50) per crane, and 400 placements a day per townships. Thus in 10-days, we have a 4,000 unit township placed, and in 30 days we have a 12,000 unit township placed.

If we put 2 units on each railcar, that is 200 railcars per day that must come. 100 cars come on each of the two tracks each night. The trains are 2.5km long, so the railway lines needs to extend towards the township's far edge a bit. Either that or the units must all be trucked the extra distance.

Hallway building blocks

The spacing of the doors in the hallway blocks will to some extent define unit size and configuration. After all, the door can't very well open in the middle of the wall between two units. Also the hallway blocks will stack just like the units. The hallways will be narrower and longer than the apartment building blocks.

Cheap, lightweight apartments

In some parts of the world the focus will be on saving money, and there may be no need for insulation. Here there might not be some double walls. Thus instead of a two walls, there might be a single column. These units will thus be lighter and easier to place.

Cheap cheap cheap

It will cost little to buy one of these mass-produced robotically-cast stackable units. Today a cubic meter of concrete costs about \$100 delivered from a ready-mix plant. (The plant's cost without transportation is less than half of that) So the concrete in one of our hypothetical units (using say 16 cubic meters of concrete) will cost maybe \$800 if we locate our

casting factories next to a batch mix plant.

And we are going to be using complex rebar shapes that are precisely bent and welded together and held in place. So let's double the concrete number. And we are going to be using about as much concrete between our building blocks as we use in them, so let's triple that number. So in today's world we are looking at \$2,400 for concrete and rebar materials for a 100sqm unit, or about \$24/sqm, or about \$2.18 per square foot. Although soon energy costs will collapse by 5 to 20 fold, and energy is the main cost of making both concrete and rebar.

Now this is just materials. we will also have labor costs in our house casting factories. But people will locate the factories in remote places where labor is cheapest. So the men cleaning and inspecting the forms and placing and caulking the windows, doors, and cabinets will not be expensive. And each unit will be identical, so it will be easy to program robots to do much of the work. Also, then men in the factory will install identical fittings to one house after another, getting very fast at it.

And because we will use rail based transport, it will cost little to ship our building blocks. And the placement crane at the township will move say 1,000 units before being dismantled and relocated.

At first the casting factories will be rather expensive, but the cost will rapidly collapse. And of course this price does not include windows doors, plumbing, electric, insulation, cabinets, sinks, etc, but all this will be factory installed and done over and over again by people who rapidly grow incredibly efficient at this work.

The point is that buildings will soon become incredibly cheap to make and own. And this will happen simultaneously with a total collapse in land and oil prices.

The low cost of township placement

If the set-up crew for placing a township row costs \$2,000/hour and they can do 5 units an hour, that is \$400/unit for placement. Double it, triple it, multiply it times 10, it is still impossibly cheap.

The low cost of shipping building blocks

Although there will be a national building block industry, the cost of railing a 50-ton apartment will still probably still be around 1/2 or 1/4 the current cost of trucking a shipping container. Thus most people who focus on price will get their run-of-the-mill apartments from a factory located nearby. But if you want something special, you might get it from a factory located on the other side of the nation and pay the shipping.

Pre-approved standard building plans and factory built housing.

The current way we build is still in the limited-run pre-industrial stage. Let's change that. Let's mass produce our structures nationwide for our national market. All we need are some standards like:

- 1) Modularity of size and bolting.
- 2) Standards for utility connection.
- 3) Structural standards which incidentally are very easy to randomly test and enforce.
- 4) Commercial standards for holding deposits, guaranteeing payment and guaranteeing delivery. Government should help the money to flow. Government should guarantee both the money and the unit to be there at the end — on reasonable government-enforced penalty.
- 5) Everything must work as claimed.

Uniquely Customized in a factory

You pick a standard dimension and window configuration, and you are free to use any manufacturer you want. There are perhaps dozens of variations on the KBFs = kitchens, bathrooms, and furnishings. Perhaps one bunch of companies will specialize in the block casting. Then another bunch of robots will grind and polish various concrete surfaces. Then men will install the cabinets, end plumbing, end electric and other things. Then your furniture will be pre-delivered to your new home. This is so much easier and cheaper than dealing with a stream of delivery bots. The 4 corners of one room (within the baseboard) will have eyes to hold a shipping net in place.

We are going to get real good at it

A billion million people would use 100,000 townships of 10,000 people. or maybe it is 200,000 townships that are mostly smaller, more wooded, and more accessible. We are going to do many of these townships, hundreds of times over worldwide. By the 100th time, we are going to get very good at it.

Quick build townships

Let's assume we have our sewers in and our slabs poured. Let's assume 15 minutes a block, 12 hours a day, in two shifts, 7-days a week (42 hours per shift). This is 48 placements a day per crane. 12 cranes is 576 placements per day. That is 12,096 placements in 21-days. Maybe that is 10,000 dwellings and 25,000 people. The units only need to be bolted together and have their utilities connected.

Quick gang utilities

The gang utility lines will come from the factory in long segments. For example, all the verticals in each 4-story utility duct will be dropped in together, in one 3.5-story tree in a steel frame, a giant steel frame that acts as a cartridge. This cartridge is inserted from above into a shaft in the building. The cartridge is a good deal smaller than the shaft and is designed to

never bind or jam.

A similar approach will be used for the non-concrete utility halls on the roofs of our buildings. Long precisely matched sections will be placed on the roof. And there will be special segments to bridge between floors. Here we imagine block casters specialized in utility halls.

Also, perhaps our utility systems should be designed with some loops and slack. Then if the block shifts around a bit in an earthquake, the utilities between them will still function.

Kit utility plants

They will probably come in 3 or 5 sizes. And some might have more chillers or furnaces in the field. The people putting them together probably get real good at it.

Sound insulation

The units should have double walls firstly because it is stronger structurally, but also because we can inject concrete foam between units and mostly noise proof them.

Imagine the way many hollow injection molded plastic parts screw together. Now imagine these proportioned a bit differently. Imagine the shell is an egg-crate that is as little as 5cm thick. Imagine these boxes bolting together with giant bolts in all four corners, maybe 3 bolts per corner, in the moulding/cornice line. And imagine that the voids are up to say 30cm thick and into these gets injected ultra-lightweight concrete foam.

You are not going to hear a thing

There will be two layers of engineered concrete separated by a layer of material engineered for sound attenuation. However, hard shoes on bare concrete will still be too much noise, and people will not be allowed to wear hard shoes if it disturbs their neighbors. This will be considered the same way as playing music too loud.

What is the most efficient way to build townships?

Certainly it is to build everything all at once.

Demo trains

Many people will buy their unit online. Some will buy them from the demo trains.

The Gaudi Sci-fi look

Some areas will look like the beautiful buildings of the 1920s and 30s. Some will look more naturalistic than Gaudi would have ever dreamed. Some will look like a Banyan tree. Some will look like space ships. But I think few will have totally flat surfaces because the details, even 3-D curvilinear details will cost practically nothing.

The stacks

In the novel Ready Player One, they talk about the stacks, These stacks of mobile homes in giant frames. That was a blid to keep people from thinking/communicating about stacked pre-fab concrete units.

Standard sized unit locations

There is going to be a few standard sized unit locations at first. Then later, when there is enough of a market, different sizes will start up.

Funnel the bolts in place

Lets make our bolt insertion holes funnel shaped. This will guide the blocks into perfect alignment. And all blocks must pass the government's free size testing and certification. If this is not passed, the unit must be re-done by the manufacturer.

LINE MANUFACTURE = when the thing being made is mounted to a track that is precisely calibrated to all the robots along the way

GRAPPLE MANUFACTURE = when robots move around and 'see' and 'think' enough to precisely mount to the thing being made. For example the robots running around bolting our building block together. before the crane de-grapples.

GRAPPLE-EASE

Making it so that a robot can connect and disconnect from the thing being made with certainty and speed.

Reach stackers

Look at how these devices grapple to a shipping container.

V-cranes

They will have two independently controlled winches for picking things up from two points.

Quick grapping

Each building block comes from the factory with these standard-sized 4cm male threaded bolts threaded down into the principal corners at the top of the building block. A large steel chain runs from each one of these to a 60-cm steel ring in the center of gravity of the building block. The crane drops pick-up mechanism through the hole, a mechanism that can only be disengaged if there is no load on it.

Later men or robots will go around and collect the grapping equipment which is returned to the factory.

Double-double gantry cranes

At the rail line we need a crane that can grapple to a number of different objects including a variety of building blocks and construction equipment. Here we

image two "m" shaped structures straddling the rail line. On these roll two gantry beam. Each gantry beam has two vertical i-beams that pass vertically through slots in the rolling gantry beam. These slots allow the vertical i-beams to change width, while the spacing between two rolling gantry beams to determines length. The i-beams have teeth on two sides. These engage with wheels on the top of the rolling gantry beams. this is so they can be rolled up to lift the building blocks.

Each vertical i-beam has a retractable finger hook at the end. Each beam also can recognize the grappling points. At the townships, this lifts the block and puts it on the next ferry truck in line. These cranes are probably similar to how the blocks will get moved in the factory.

Robot ditch-witches

These use a precise location system to excavate the township's foundation and sewer trenches in a pre-programmed and systematic way. And because we will be building our townships over and over again, we can have this process completely de-bugged and well automated.

Then robotic bobcats scoop up the dirt. Then someone lays the rebar made on a wire-bending machine. Humans probably have to assemble the sewer pipes. But robots do the back fill.

Humans will probably also have to operate the equipment that puts the foundation steel in the trench. It should be pointed out that these are foundations that are wholly without upward projecting steel. This is the ideal sort of job for rotary concrete finishers. These we imagine on backhoe-like arms, following an elevation determined by a rotating laser level.

Heavy bolt together plastic sewer piping

Originally I was calling for a utility hallway under all the units. What a waste of time and money this would have been. Instead, lets use thick-walled bolt-together water pipe for this purpose, so we can snake out our sewers without fear of harming them. And even though our sewers will be in the middle of our buildings we should still worry about roots getting to them. So lets put something toxic to roots around all the seams. And lets use stainless steel hardware.

Freestanding slab forms

Imagine reusable steel foundation forms. Imagine maybe 4-to-5m long segments of foundation form. These are connected via a bolt-adjustable scissor mechanism to a large concrete block. These are light enough to be moved from one identical foundation to the next by a pettibone forklift, but they are heavy enough to restrain the wet concrete laterally.

Outside the ring road

Roads will sort of radiate from the ring-road and in each road will be a self propelled crane during the construction process. These will start at the end and work their way back to the center. When there is a fork in the road, one crane heads back to the rail line and is shipped off somewhere else.

The movements of the ferry trucks will be totally robotic. They will work the same forward as backwards. They will move on well flagged paths and all the staff will know that these vehicles will not stop for pedestrians on the construction site unless the line is stopped.

In the beginning, the cranes will have operators. And humans will be making sure that the bolts are properly aligned. Later, they will not. Someone will probably have to do a visual bolt alignment check (in the beginning) but later there will be ARM-BOXES that enter the moment the piece is placed.

No infill development

Townships will close to changes once they are fully subscribed. Once a township is started, there will be no more new construction.

Facade

The face articulation of your unit will probably be made from styrofoam coated in a spray on stucco this is hung on the top lip of the outside wall and bolted at the bottom and around the edges and windows.

Insulating the outside

On the outsides of the units might have water-proof and fire-proof panels that are mostly there for thermal insulation. These clip/glue in place in the factory.

Automobile-like new construction

The units will be pre-approved, mass-produced, and as precise and glitch free as our automobiles. They will also go up rapidly and with almost no effort on the person ordering them.

Like the pins on an cable connector

That is how the floor pins will work with the wall parts.

A radial township built on a grid

The only reason we want a radial township, or ambulacrum is to minimize walking distances. If we have another way to do that more or less then we are free to use a grid for our townships.

What I propose is that we build on a grid but also have 4 diagonal basement 1 passages running at 45° from the end of our railway centerline and out.

Don't subsidize affordable housing: Cut building regulation.

We frequently hear about government programs that

bring down the cost of buying a home through financial mecca•nations. This is dumb when at the same time, the government is also raising the front costs of building a home through excessive building fees, excessive building standards, requirements for every sort of test imaginable, as well as excessive standards and burdens for the people doing this work. This is why housing is so unaffordable today. Cut the inefficiency, don't subsidize it.

Construction reveals the problems with other U.S. industries

You know, there isn't much difference between the vast over-regulation of the nation's building industry and the rest of its other industries. The absurd amount of construction regulation is representative of all industry today. We can just see it more easily with buildings because they are all around us. Please people, we don't need all this regulation. It is our parasite at work, silting up our rivers, struggling to destroy our freedom so we can be enslaved. Let's put a rapid drop-dead date on all old regulations and if our new broad democracy can't replace them by that time, then just let the regulation lapse.

Building Permits

Until the 1960's, building permits were something that took a couple hours to get, if they were required at all. Today, they take months, if not sometimes years for big developments. This is our parasite intentionally byzantine-izing our government into a baro•cracy to slow us down. Now it has been widely remarked that this long permit delay time has had a big effect on the recent real estate bubble. We simply couldn't get supply to market fast enough to satisfy demand. This is why prices are so high now.

People, we just can't afford to have a government that approves each and every business activity of our economy on a case by case basis. This is one of the biggest problems with communism and baro•cracy. We can deal with a few ugly or unsafe houses. What we can't deal with is a business approval system that is overly bureaucratized. That will lay waste to our national economy. Look what it has already done to the land of the free.

They sure don't build 'em like they used to

Funny how it is that well kept 90 year old houses are very often just as valuable as our newer houses of the same size. Apparently, all the many regulations in our building industry have done little in terms of adding value to homes. Apparently, our buildings are not much better than they were prior to the 1970s, when all this municipal building baro•cracy came into being. And what about our towns? are they really substantially nicer because we have \$30,000-per-home building permissions that take a year or more to obtain?

Why does a home designer need to spend 5 years in school and 2 years in an apprenticeship? Why do all two-story homes need engineering? Why do people need to have 4 years experience to get a building license? Why do we need landscape and sprinkler plans? Why are our building rules so complex and so variable between here and there?

Look, on balance, we are not really getting anything out of all our post 1960s building regulations and it is an immense burden on our ability to produce housing. Please people, we don't benefit from this regulation of our buildings, and we don't need it other parts of our economy either. It only exists to help the Arabs parasitize and enslave us.

Public plan libraries

We should have tens of thousands of fully drawn-up and nationally pre-approved building plans for entire buildings and components. produced by the government and available for free. Here I imagine that there will be no local approval other than which classes of design may be built in which zones. What an efficient use of our federal tax dollars that would be. We could simply get together and automate much of the function that our architects and structural engineers now perform, constantly producing the same thing in a series of one-off designs that are individually approved by building inspectors.

How inefficient the current way of approving building projects is. I submit that this system actually causes the cookie cutter projects that so many people dislike in our urban landscapes.

And not only will we save on designers, but the plans will be thoroughly de-bugged, and even optimized for cost effectiveness and build•able-ness. And there will be no delay time for getting approvals because they will be mostly pre approved.

Structure factories and war

Another advantage of house factories is the way they facilitate the mass manufacture and distribution of defensive pill-boxes out of concrete.

There will probably be many shapes, but round ones can be most easily inserted in holes drilled in the ground. They also facilitate rotation of both defensive shielding and defensive weaponry.

Manufactured vs. home made

Once we have a network of home factories, few people will bother to build. The factory components will simply be too inexpensive. There will be tens of thousands of room-sized components available. Thus new cities will be so cheap and nice, and energy efficient that we will abandon our old cities.

All my revelations are anti-patented

If someone has a patent relating to something that I explain or call for herein, then that patent is hereby

cancelled and in the public domain.

Ultralight cement construction

Make the exterior walls out of bolt-together cement board - 3/4" thick stuff like they use on cement corrugated roofing sheets. But make it about 3 times as thick. This will have some sort of plastic additive so it is waterproof.

We will make a big heavy version of so many hollow plastic things that are out there (i.e. hand-pump water pistols) Our standard wall panels will have a number of interior ridges. These ridges and will have ridge tips that are designed to snap together with the sides of the wall enclosing an interior space that is maybe 40cm thick. Into this will be injected styrofoam. The styrofoam will expand and drive the sides apart and lock them together as one.

Also, beforehand, all the utility parts would have been snapped into place on the interior wall that was designed to take them in a snap. The electrical connections will all be black to black and white to white wiring that must be connected using the wire nuts taped to the wire ends. And the plumbing connections will all be pre-prepared.

Also, the cellular nature of the wall is perfect and relatively air-tight, and there is practically no way for burning styrofoam in one section to burn into the next cell. We also might use some form of cement based foam,

These sections are assembled, or rather snapped and bolted together in a factory. The walls are about 50cm thick and maybe R-100 and the ceiling is probably over R-150. Except at the windows there is only 1% thermal conduction. And the windows are perhaps double-double flip pane windows.

There are no floors in the units as shipped. the dome (walls and roof) is placed on duck-bill screw jacks. These are flat things that don't need to lift much.

The structure sits on a bed of leveled gravel. Once the dome is leveled, 30 cm thick foam board panels are laid down over a raked flat gravel base. 12cm of concrete are poured. This is aligned with rebar welded to bolts connecting with the cement board of the walls.

Thus we have extremely well insulated and lightweight (also inexpensive and easy to ship and position) structures. And due to the slab, they are heavy enough that they will not blow away. Also, we have totally well insulated homes with a giant heat sink that we can walk on. In summer, people can open their windows at night and capture the temperature. And if they also mop their floors, or just spray their floors with water, in the wee hours, they can cool them even more.

They are just big molding machines

They are just mechanisms for pressing the sides of

molds together and taking them apart.

Concrete injectors

We can use men dragging pump tubes around. This however seems dumb. Instead, lets have a small version of those crane arms for pumping concrete way out, or way up. And we have all seen those robotic arms that weld automobile bodies together. Lets imagine a hybrid. Lets imagine small concrete pump tubes (that pump super-rich, accelerant-added fiberglass mortar) These are on small universal arms that once-programmed can switch in seconds between casting-forms positioned or rather registered uniformly. First 23 come down in one configuration, then 178 in another, then 7 in another configuration. Something like that.

You know, a \$73,000 form used 730 times a year for 20 years is 7,300 units. That is \$10 per unit, per 7m x 3m section of wall. And then there is concrete and styrofoam which will probably cost at least \$60. And there will be shipping and storage.

We will have thousands of skins from hundreds of factories shipping to thousands of small-scale structure assembly lots. And best of all, it will all be perfectly modular and everyone's stuff will work with everyone else's

Bridge factories

Instead of building one custom bridge after another, government should create 16 bridge factories. 8-lengths in 2 different weights. Each factory makes only one product, one steel center span truss to be dropped in by a hot air lifter.

Robotic bathroom insert factories

We need large scale robotic plastic/fiberglass manufacture so we can make our wet-area shells as cheaply as possible.

Township crumple zones

In earthquake zones, the townships should not be one one giant building as this is asking for trouble. Instead there should be an apartment block of 6 or 10 units long and then a small 2-m long stacked hallway to the next block. This hallway is designed to buckle in an earthquake without harming the adjacent structures.

Section 5: Over-sized American style

Our Arab-designed suburbs

In American style suburbia, everything revolves around automobiles largely powered by Mideast oil. So perhaps our giant suburbs are no more a real expression of our national psyche than all those stupid 5,400-lb. SUV's.

On both counts, the macro-lifestyle is the most costly thing in our economy. That should stop.

The vehicle size was certainly manipulated from the outside and must be corrected. As soon as we figure out a system of network vehicle operation, we will institute vehicles are 2/3 lighter and cheaper to build and operate.

Absurdly grand and spread-out housing expectations

Another place to see our parasite meddling in the affairs of mankind is to look at the changes in housing expectations that have occurred in the past few decades. Look at how in America

- 1) Home sizes have grown to the point of absurdity. How much oil is used here to build, heat and cool these places that have rooms 'we never really use that much'.
- 2) People put so much glass in their homes they are uncomfortably bright. How much oil is wasted heating and cooling these spaces?
- 3) We have these absurdly wide minimum road widths in our new housing developments. How much sprawl does this cause?
- 4) We demand sidewalks where nobody really ever walks.
- 5) We have these crazy setbacks and low-density zoning rules that just cause sprawl.

The style: Giant homes with lots of glass

Look at how so much home design media is fixated on the most energy-using buildings. Here are some aspects of this:

- 1) Giant 5,000 sq.ft. (459sqm.) homes.
- 2) Open spaces that defy heat and A/C compartments, and leaving the heat off in parts of the house we are not using.
- 3) Excessively bright homes covered in R-4 glass. These use lots of oil to heat and cool.
- 4) Lofts and lofty ceilings that use lots of oil to heat and cool.
- 5) Totally private homes nowhere near their neighbors — homes that involve a long gas-guzzling commute.

Who benefits most from American style suburbia?

The absurdity of American suburbia

Why do we have these absurdly oversized suburban homes so far from town? Is it because this type of city uses lots of petroleum? And if this urban reality was put upon us by our parasite to increase our oil use, is it actually real?

US Road width absurdity

There is this absurdity about the US in its road widths. On one hand, we have these crowded freeways and arterial roads that handle 10,000 to 200,000 drivers a day, and have a super high daily traffic count per lane-mile.

And on the other hand, we have these 60-

foot wide residential roads, that are a generous 30-ft for driving and 20-ft for generally unused roadside parking, and 10-ft for generally unused sidewalks. So the arterial roads are only maybe 50% bigger, or maybe double the size and they get hundreds or thousands of times more traffic per lane mile.

And we stupidly scrimp on our lane allocations for our arterial roads and cause much traffic as a result. And we are so stupidly generous for our residential road widths.

So the reason for all this is that traffic raises Arab oil sales, and so does really spread out communities, and property bubbles too.

More than anything else, wealth is buildings

The buildings we occupy are by far the largest manifestation of our material wealth. It is therefore essential, if we want a world of more and better, to 1) produce them as efficiently as possible, and 2) to value them as accurately as possible.

Lolita by Vladimir Nabokov

This was first published in 1955, and the 10? or 11? year old Lolita is the nascent post war American economy born in 1945. Apparently the parasite was already getting some (return-on-investment) from the new economy of the US back in 1955.

The Arab gift of the suburbs

Did our parasite help America to develop its interstate highway system and suburban land use patterns? Did it do this so that we would become more dependent on the oil they had designs on monopolizing? Pre WWII, America lived in smaller houses and we often used energy efficient transit to get around. After WWII, we began living in bigger more energy intensive houses and driving everywhere. Here we have to ask if America's entire materialist consumption thing was bestowed on us by our parasite to simulate oil demand.

Historical neighborhoods and sprawl

It is notable how entire neighborhoods built as late as 1965 are now actually called historical. For this reason, these now central neighborhoods can't be torn down to make room for denser uses near the center of our cities.

Underground parking and sprawl

You know, counting the aisles and driveways and excavation, and engineering, it is more expensive by area to build underground parking than dwelling units of the same area. So when government requires underground parking to access a lot's density, it is saying of a people building a 1200 sq.ft apartment, you need to also build 300 sq.ft of parking.

The result is that people go where the land is cheap and they build at the city edge where they will

boost Arab oil sales.

Downzoning and sprawl

It is notable how entire neighborhoods have been downzoned in recent decades. This makes it harder for us to reduce sprawl by allowing denser infill developments.

Costly building approvals and sprawl

In a world where approval for every building projects is prohibitively costly, we see our builders economizing by building large projects. But the only place they can get land for large projects is, in general, at the edge of our cities. Is this part of the reason why our building approval process is so unnecessarily complicated? Is this to push our cities into gasoline intensive suburban sprawl where we hand over more of our money to our parasite?

Road width and high prices, and sprawl

Have you drive through some new exurban subdivisions lately? Have you noticed the absurdly super-wide roads serving them? Aren't these roads obviously too wide? Do you realize how much this increases the cost of making new subdivisions?

We are living too large

I want to call attention to a [fee.org](#) article about the man who chose to live in a bike-able 900 sq. ft. apartment instead of in an oversized and isolated suburban apartment. Here here I say, look here. This is my attitude. I have a house of over 2,000 ft on a pretty green patch. It was an old house worth little more than its lot value. I only cleaned up and use maybe 1/3 of it. I installed two doors to economize on heating and the rest of it is functionally empty. It is there, but I don't even want to bother furnishing it.

What is this sickness where we give status to people based on where they live and how grand they live? Did we come by that oil guzzling habit by ourselves in America? I say that it is not real. I also say that our current cities are as wasteful as our transportation system.

Mansion or trailer

You can see someone framing our sensibilities in the architecture websites. All the large websites with great free pictures depict huge or at least medium sized homes. Where are the nice mid sized houses?

And curiously, if we google small homes, we get a Hobson's (ob·son's) choice. We get tiny trailers. This is our parasite framing our matrix for us. Where are all the well done 400 to 900 square foot apartments where are the 1200 and even 1,500 square foot units? Here we see our parasite's control over our media and our desires.

Per unit cost

This can be from:

- 1) Government development fees for creating or building a unit.
- 2) Government mandates that a licensed 6% charging Architect be used to design your project
- 3) Government demanding that 2.4 parking spaces be supplied per unit in all cases.
- 4) Government demanding that the yard be landscaped and a licensed 6% charging landscape architect be used.
- 5) Government demanding that people fix public infrastructure.
- 6) Lots of other sources.

Per unit costs alter the housing stock

If it costs \$200,000 just to build a unit of any size, and it costs \$100/square foot to build, then:

- 1) A 1,000 foot unit costs \$300,000.
- 1) A 2,000 foot unit costs \$400,000.
- 1) A 3,000 foot unit costs \$500,000.
- 4) A 4,000 foot unit costs \$600,000.

Thus we all think the bigger is the better value, and we all upsize our lives, increasing our demand for energy in the process.

Our non-materialism frees us from our parasite.

For his reason, our parasite hates our non-materialism. Book 13 the Uddhava Gita, is the book of denial. Here the Arabs frame renouncement as the absurd and total renouncement of everything. According to this Arab propaganda, only those who renounces everything and live in a loincloth with only one pot have actually renounced wealth.

Spreading the benefits of the growth industry

In the fast growing parts of the US, migration growth is a huge industry. It includes construction, real estate, finance, insurance, decorations, home improvements, appliances, furniture, etc. When prices are increasing, the thermostat kicks on and growth adds a noticeable amount of primary employment to an economy. When the growth turns off, a noticeable amount of primary employment disappears from an economy.

Our new system will distribute the construction jobs, the largest share of the foregoing to the rest of the nation.

Double double

Do you really need a big house with two living rooms, two dining rooms, a bloated kitchen and a private room for every kid?

McMansions and the internet

McMansions are for people who want to REAL. The people who are INTERFACING more don't need a big space.

Landscapers, lawns, suburbia and oil sales

The cheap illegal labor lets people keep over-large homes. The overlarge homes drive sprawl and increase oil use. The illegal aliens spread widely in the land of the free and because they are from a fast breeding stock they tend to take over.

They also help drive a long slow real estate bubble that removes the need to work too hard and causes the real economy to wither. Their numbers have put great pressure on the nation's housing supply and have thus helped drive the bubble.

The UK version

In the film, "An Education", the parasite explains how black found apartments in the UK. It is blamed on a high-living, fast-talking amoral Jew with a wife and kid, who went around seducing 16-year olds into sex. This character rented and moved black families into various neighborhoods with no explanation given. The explanation was given after some time... to get the old ladies to sell their properties.

In a way this is true, but the part that goes unsaid is the way the immigrants who all bought an E-ticket, or Ex-ticket, or a ticket-out of the various Arab pits. These were hugely valuable tickets that made the Arabs great sums of money when they were sold and also helped pump up the bubble.

This film was full of propaganda, like how this girl was even thinking of marrying and having children at age 16

Earthquakes

Engineering for massive earthquakes

The ideal structure for surviving a 9.6 magnitude earthquake (Richter scale) would be a large box (like a cargo container) resting on a flat concrete parking lot with a smooth steel trowel finish. In fact, we might even put some layers of plastic slipsheet to make the ground as slippery as possible. Here if the ground leapt horizontally by a great distance, it would be like pulling a table cloth out from under some plates on a table. The ground would leap, but the structure and the people inside it (and their furniture) would move much less.

Perhaps if continents do in fact leap, our new cities in the Americas, Australia and Africa will be made from robotically produced standardized cast concrete boxes that are bolted together and sitting on a flat concrete base, or perhaps a base of mere sand in some places.

The buildings are independent of each other. and they have rounded bottom corners all around so the can slide around like sleds.

What is the maximum size for floating structures?

It sure would be nice if we could put an entire 1.2 km diameter township on a big concrete sled. However, I don't think this will work. What is the maximum size

practical for our sleds? We really need to have some accurate data here. We really need to have a maximum size for our slip structures.

We build the wrong way in earthquake zones

- 1) In California when I was building, we had to attach our structures to the ground and then design our structures for around 0.75G of lateral acceleration.
- 2) This was I think in consideration "the big one" that would be an 8.3 Richter scale earthquake.
- 3) Looking at the technicolor map of seafloor spreading (included) it is fairly obvious that California will eventually experience a 9.x subduction every bit as strong as recent subductions in Bandah Aceh, Sendai Japan, and South America — and these quakes are all about 32x the force that all of California is designed to withstand.
- 4) The subduction zone in California is perhaps 50km closer to the shore than in these other places and California's earthquake will as a result be even more powerful.
- 5) It seems folly to attach structures to the ground, and then try to build them strong enough to survive the biggest quakes.
- 6) In a 9.8 California subduction earthquake, I wonder how far west you have to be from a wall to be safe. After all, the plates move at around 400kph.
- 7) I think the way to build in earthquake zones is to pour a concrete perimeter foundation and slab. Then you let it harden for a day or two. Then you come back and lay a couple layers of thick layer of plastic slipsheet and pour a second slab on top of the first slab. This foundation has rebar that is looped outside of the concrete on the fault side(s) for pulling if needed. Then you build you structure designed to withstand lateral acceleration of only 0.5G or .75G. If there is a massive earthquake, all that happens is the ground and under-foundation leaps towards the fault, and the house stays roughly where it was.
- 8) Add hooks to the under foundation so it is easier to pull the structures back into place.
- 9) With this Table-cloth-foundation approach, groups of structures may bump into each other a bit, but it should be like the rip-the-tablecloth-out-under-the-diner-for-two trick. All the dishes stay pretty much where they were unbroken.
- 10) The San Francisco earthquake shows that it is folly to have gas pipe networks in earthquake zones.
- 11) Having wood structures doubles the folly of the gas pipes in earthquake zones.
- 12) To test the gas system, just require that the next 50,000 demolitions in California be bulldozed with the gas on. If more than 1:50,000 structures catches fire we will have 20 fires per million structures. In other words, we have a system ripe for catastrophic firestorm.
- 13) Regardless of the actual safety of the system, a number of Arabs may turn arsonist and blame the

system.

Earthquake townships

Here we imagine the apartment rows co-linear with the continental drift vector. This way our units when joined together into building blocks say 2 units wide, 6 units long and 6 stories tall will simply slide around on their foundations. Using this approach allows us to have sloping/draining yards/roads and earthquake safety. We could also use flat yards and drains, but drains are terribly prone to clogging and not at all failsafe the way slopes are.

Build more inland

It is just the dumbest thing the way we push our great cities towards the ends of our continents where they risk both tsunami and stronger earthquakes. It is even dumber the way so many of our principal cities are so close to sea level. Now who's idea was that?

An earthquake/tsunami warning system

You know, earthquake waves only move at 400mph. Why don't we have sensors on every single section of fault anyone knows about near any populated area. Hook these up to a computer network and let the network warn people a couple seconds after any earthquake starts. If the movement is of a certain size, the system should automatically send a multi-channel alert out to a given area. If the people are only 7 miles away, they will still have almost a 1 minute's warning to run outside. If they are 13 miles away, they will have a 2 minute warning to run outside.

It is the most absurd thing that nobody can get it together to have an electronic earthquake warning system. I mean, this just show how corrupt is our great democracy of the people by the people and for the people.

Earthquake cubbies

Subductions can be designed around to some extent. Firstly, we know the vector. The west coast of North America, for example will leap almost directly due west at a high rate of speed, and then oscillate.

Given that we are trying to survive a horizontal movement, we should be upright as this is the best position for survival. Given that we will know the vector, the initial leap should push us from behind and the weaker recoil will push on our front sides. Here I imagine coffin sized closets that are open on one side, but all padded up. It will be sort of like climbing between two vertical sofas with foam layers of decreasing softness. If you are inside a building that is "loose on the table", and you are inside one of these, you stand a pretty good chance of survival, no matter how strong the quake.

Also people outside in vehicles or near them should also be relatively safe. These might tumble a

bit, but being strapped into a car pointed west will also be safe.

Hammond World Atlas 2003 ISBN 0-7607-5361-X

"the basement level is the weakest part of many otherwise robust reinforced concrete structures." [Basements are not particularly weak in earthquakes, they are however weaker than the surrounding material with respect to the transfer of earthquake compression waves. The result is that the basement voids simply get crushed by the earthquake wave as it passes by.

Government catastrophe insurance

Here is a juxtaposition that will help you see the ghost in the machine. Just look at how insanely fastidious our government is with respect to building safety in general. Then look at how it helps people to live in places that are obvious flood and fire zones.

Society has no business offering flood insurance protection to people who can't get inexpensive private insurance. If you are stupid enough to live in a river valley, or near sea level, then society has no business protecting your home. We as a society should not encourage people to live in these places.

Below sea level New Orleans and any sand bar communities in tsunami zones should not be rebuilt and they should not be insured by our government/ society.

Zoning

Historical buildings and oil use

If not for the historical preservation, we would have more people living in our city centers and using less fuel. Here is why the parasite is again, as usual, pushing for the agenda of "don't change anything."

No more than 1% of buildings should be historic

You are going to have new cities and abandon the old cities soon enough. All the young people will move to the new cities, because they will be cheap and much better. In a generation, all our old cities will be as half abandoned as Detroit is today. What will be the value of historical architecture then?

Arab zoning — hide the urban resources

Is American style zoning a creation of the parasite? Do we really need to have all our work uses great distances from our residential uses? What benefit do we get from this if we also have an environmental protection agency? Doesn't this just cause us to burn more Arab oil?

And why is the intensity of use so heavily restricted and regulated? I submit that this is yet another example of the parasite hiding the host's resources for it.

The 12 Housing zones

The entire world would be much better off to standardize its zoning because this would allow the establishment of plan libraries that would slash the initial outlay cost, the super-expensive risk money outlay required to develop a property.

5+ acres

1-5 acres

.5 to 1 acre

.25 to .5 acre

.1 to .25 acre

8 DUA

12 DUA

18 DUA

25 DUA

40 DUA

60 DUA

90 DUA

The 20 commercial/industrial zones

Again, the entire world would be much better off to standardize its zoning because this would allow the establishment of plan libraries.

No fire-truck turn arounds

All large emergency response vehicles should be equipped with an auto-back-up function. This technology we will eliminate fire truck turn-arounds and reduce the size of our fire lanes. Also, now that we have a self-drive system, no driveway needs to be wider than a single small freeway lane — namely 10-ft. wide.

Call me a socialist

Call me a socialist, but I think that we should all live in mass-produce housing. I think that custom housing built by others should pay a luxury tax.

Get the cars out of the center

All areas within say 400m of the transit stop should have limited vehicle access. Vehicles, can use this area in the following ways:

- 1) They can enter during delivery hours.
- 2) They can use the single bisecting road, an underground road that runs at 90° to the station at any time.
- 3) Emergency vehicles may access at any time.
- 4) Quiet delivery droids that get out of the way of everyone else exist in the center during non-peak hours, like 7pm-7am and 10am-4pm.
- 5) Service vehicles may enter on service days.

No central parks

Everyone knows that the value of urban land is highest in the center of the center. So why do be again and again in city after city squander the most valuable land on a wasteland? Look at all the oil we

burn because of this. Instead, we should let our cities be cities to the maximum extent possible, and put our parkland at the periphery.

No giant urban parks

Central park has always been 84 acres of criminal hideout, and at times a squatter-ville far from neighborhood supervision. Having one giant park maximizes the power of squatters and criminals while minimizing neighborhood supervision. It also isolates the park

Instead of one 84 acre park, we should have 84 one acre parks all around the city, or perhaps 168 half acre parks, or perhaps 366 10,000 sq. ft parks.

GRIDIRON = a well organized and easy to understand system such as the streets of Manhattan.
MEDINA = a poorly organized and hard to understand system such as the confusing streets of an Arab Medina, or most European city centers.

Urban noise and oil use

A easiest step in eliminating scarcity

The easiest step in eliminating scarcity is perhaps not economic, but cultural. It is simply establishing some social conventions for minimizing our disturbance to others in urban environments. And these should be determined by each broad democracy for their people. And they should err on the side of quiet, even with regard to children. Here are some recommendations:

- 1) This is the age of headphones. You may not listen to music or media so loud it can be heard in your neighbor's unit.
- 2) No loud talking between 9:30pm to 8:00am.
- 3) All internal combustion engines must be muffled to automobile noise standards.
- 4) Vehicles with exhaust systems that were purposely modified to be nosier, should be impounded for 90 days at owner expense for the first offense and forfeited on subsequent offenses by the same person.
- 5) In neighborhoods older than 3 years, the first work day should be the trash collection day. The 2nd work day (if the work needs two full days to complete) should be the next day. This should not apply to new neighborhoods and old neighborhoods in upgrade mode. It also does not apply to long projects.

Stop using sirens that make dogs howl

To me this screams, "kill-joy was here". I mean, this is not a poorly designed device — this is something designed to maximize the disturbance. What possible reason would we all have for using sirens that make dogs 5 miles away howl? Why do emergency vehicles need to disturb people miles away?

Basket balls

These are another thing designed to disturb people. I mean look at the way they ring when they bounce. It is so they are as loud and resonant as possible. That way they disturb people to the max. This was to drive people out of America's dense (subway-enabled) inner cities to the suburbs where they would drive cars and burn lots of gas. So yes, basketball is a creation of the Arabs, designed to increase oil consumption by making people less willing to live close together in cities. It is not real, and it didn't even exist 120 years ago.

And what a way to increase segregation. The kids all play basketball and many good people leave because it is too noisy.

And look at the way college kids all over America spend so much of their school time playing and watching basketball instead of studying. The parasite must love this.

Noise standards for communities

People being loud drives so many people to live far apart and causes just so much waste. Therefore, there should be a few detailed standards for noise in all communities:

Noisy 1: In this community, everyone does what he wants.

Noisy 2: Noisy except midnight to noon.

Noisy 3: Noisy except 10pm to 9 am.

Noisy 4: Noisy except 10pm to noon.

Quiet 1: No audible music, no dogs barking, no loud TV or video games audible outside your home.

Quiet 2: Same as Quiet 1, but with no kids yelling outside

Perfume to dull the senses

I hate perfume. I especially hate how it dulls the senses afterwards. What gives people the right to dull the senses of others with their over-the-top perfume and over-the-top loud music?

Noisy truck tires

Stop selling the truck tires that make a loud rolling sound on the freeway.

Loud venues

Given the role of conversation in thought, the loudness of many entertainment venues preclude all conversation and by extension all group thought. I would suggest that this is not organic, but our parasite at work.

Quotes about urbanism

Petronius, c. 60AD, Satyricon, banquet of Trimalchio

"I've built this house. It was just a hut once, you know. Now it's a regular temple. It has 4 dining rooms, 20 bedrooms, two marble porticos..."

Horace, d. 8BC, Odi profanum vulgus

"Why should I build a lofty portico [porch] in the latest style with envy inducing columns? Why would I change my Sabine dale for burdensome wealth?"

[These were super expensive easy-to-roll "classical" marble columns imported by the parasite]

The same tricks they used on ancient Rome

The book Daily Life in Ancient Rome by Jerome Carcopino almost reads like our parasite's idea book for how to ruin cities.

Jerome Carcopino, Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Ch. 2

"We must remember that the ancient Romans had no access to the almost unlimited suburban space [of today's cities].... They were condemned to remain within closer territorial limits ... and they were unable to increase the area of their city in proportion to the numerical increase of their population. They were driven to compensate for this lack of room by two contradictory expedients: narrow streets and tall houses."

Strabo, Geography, 5.3.7

"To reduce the number of collapses Augustus lowered the height of new buildings and forbade that they be raised higher than 70 feet [8 stories] on the public streets."

Jerome Carcopino, Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Ch. 2

"Hypersensitive people, anxious to escape the mob, were driven to move to a greater and greater distance, to take refuge on the fringes of the Campagna... where they could find room for the parks of their suburban villas."

Jerome Carcopino, Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Ch. 2

"Ever rising rent is a subject of eternal lamentation in Roman literature." [This is what is in store for you in the Arab future. In my future, there is no artificially induced land shortage, and housing is made in factories and super-cheap. Also AirBNB = Arab]

Ammianus Marcellinus, c360AD, 22.4

"The kitchen became the object of ever keener attention, and sites for luxury homes were eagerly snapped up." [This makes it sound like Rome was also living on bubble money like we are doing today.]

Jerome Carcopino, Daily Life in Ancient Rome,

Ch. 2

"Tacitus attributes the ease and speed with which the terrible fire of A.D. 64 spread through Rome to the anarchy of these confined streets... This lesson was not lost on Nero's, but if in rebuilding the burnt-out insulae [large inward facing buildings] he intended to reconstruct them on a more rational plan with better alignment and more space between, he failed on the whole to achieve his aim. Down to the end of the empire the street system of Rome as a whole ... were tracks only for men on foot, the actus, which permitted the passage of only one cart at a time, and finally the viae proper, which permitted two carts to pass each other or to drive abreast. Among the innumerable streets of Rome, only two inside the old Republican Wall could justly claim to the name of via[e]. ... Between the gates of the innermost enclosure and the outskirts of the fourteen regions, not more than a score of others deserved the title..."

Juvenal, Satires, 3.240

"In this city, sleep comes only to the wealthy. Here is the source of the disease: Carts creaking through the narrow and winding streets, and the shouting of drivers caught in traffic jams will rob even the deaf man of sleep.

If social duty calls, the rich man will be carried above the heads of the crowd by his tall Ligurian litter bearers. As people give way, he will be swiftly transported to his destination, and, inside the litter, he will read, or write, or sleep, for a litter with the windows closed induces sleep. Without any personal strain, he will arrive before us. Whereas we, although we are in a hurry, are blocked by a [densely packed] throng of people in front of us. And the great crowd behind crushes us. One man hits me with his elbow, another with a stiff branch. One man strikes me in the head with a stick, another with a wine jar. My legs are covered with thick mud and muck. Then on all sides, big feet step on me, and a nail from a soldier's boot pierces my toe...

One wagon carries fir-wood, another pine. They are piled high and sway, threatening danger for the crowd. For if a wagon carrying marble should tip over and dump its load of rock on the throng of people, what would remain of the bodies?..."

Jerome Carcopino, Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Ch. 2

[at night] "no ordinary person ventured [outside] without vague apprehension and a certain reluctance. ... Rome of his [Juvenal's] day was more dangerous than the forest of Gallinaria or the Pontine marshes, we need only to turn the leaves of the Digest and note the passages which render liable to prosecution by the praefectus vigilum the murderers (sicarii), the housebreakers (effractores), the highwaymen/robbers of every kind (raptores) who abounded in the city."

Strabo, d.23AD, 5.3.8

So much, then, for the blessings that nature supplies the city [of Rome]. But the Romans have added still others, which are the result of their foresight. For if the Greeks had a reputation for being most felicitous in the founding of cities, in that they aimed at beauty, strength of position, harbors, and productive soil. The Roman [on the other hand] had great foresight in matters the Greeks took but little account of. Things like the construction of roads and aqueducts, and sewers that could wash out the filth of the city into the Tiber...

In fact, they have cut roads through hills, and filled up valleys, so that their merchandise can be transported by wagon from their ports. [Just like the US interstate highway system] The sewers, vaulted with close fitting stones, are so big in some places that hay wagons can pass through them. And water is brought into the city through aqueducts in such quantities that veritable rivers flow through the city. Thus almost every building has [lead] service pipes and abundant fountains [sinks].

We may remark that the Romans of olden days gave little attention to beautifying their city, because they were occupied with other, greater and more necessary matters. But their successors, and especially those of our own day, have filled the city with many beautiful structures. [overpriced decorations provided by Mideast Inc. and paid for by the public purse.] Pompey, the Deified Caesar, Augustus, with his sons, friends, wife, and sister have surpassed all others in their eagerness [to use public funds] in buying these decorations.

The greatest number of these [overpriced decorations] may be seen in the Campus Martius [military camp] where art is added to the beauty of nature. The size of the Campus Martius is awe-inspiring, since it allows chariot races and other equestrian sports to take place at the same time. And these go unhindered by the many people that exercise playing ball games, trundling hoops [Hula hooping?], and wrestling.

And the works of art situated around the Campus Martius, and the always green law, and the summits of the hills beyond the Tiber, extending far from its banks to provide a panoramic effect, and present a scene which the eye gives up only with regret."

Strabo, d.23AD

"In Rome, there is always need for wood and stone for the ceaseless building. This is from the frequent fires, as well as from building sales and knocking down of buildings, which never seem to cease. These sales are a kind of tearing down of houses, because each owner knocks down a building and rebuilds according to his individual taste. For these purposes,

the numerous quarries, forests, and rivers in the region which convey the material, [using Mideast boats] offer wonderful facilities.

Augustus Caesar tried to avert from the city the dangers alluded to, and instituted a company of freedmen [as firemen], who were to be ready to lend their assistance in the case of fire. While as a preventative against building collapses, he decreed that all new buildings should not be carried to the same height as formerly allowed. And those erected along the public way should not exceed 70 feet in height. But these improvements must have ceased except for the facilities afforded to Rome by the quarries, the forests, and the ease of transportation."

Bubble cities

Perhaps nobody ever seriously proposed that our cities would be built inside large bubbles. The bubbles are in truth, real estate price bubbles of the sort that Rome experienced.

Seneca the Younger, Moral Epistles, c. 60AD, Letters, 86.1

"I am writing this letter to you while staying at the villa which once belonged to Scipio Africanus ['Africa Ship' the general or impersonization who raised Carthage in 146BC] ... The bathroom was tiny and dingy in keeping with ancient customs. Our ancestors thought a bath area could not be warm unless also dark. And therefore a feeling of pleasure crept through me as I compared Scipio's customs with our own. In this tiny niche, the 'terror of Carthage'... washed... He stood right here, beneath this shabby roof, and this wretched floor bore his weight. Who is there nowadays who could bear to bathe in such a place?

[Today] We are regarded as poor or stingy unless our walls are impressively covered with large and costly mirrors. Or unless our marbles from Alexandria [Egypt] are not accented with mosaics of Numidian [Algerian] stone. Or unless our marble is not painted in elaborate paintings and designs. Or unless our vaulted ceilings are not covered with glass. Or unless the water pours out of silver faucets. Or unless our swimming pools, into which we lower our bodies after they have been drained weak by copious sweating, are not lined by Thasian [Turkish] marble, once a rare sight even in our temples.

But I have so far been speaking of ordinary homes. What shall I say about the homes of freedmen? What a host of statues, of columns that support nothing but are set up as decorations merely for the sake of spending money! What masses of water that fall crashing in cascades! We have become so luxurious that we will tread upon nothing but precious stones...

Scipio's bathroom has no windows. Instead there are narrow slits cut out of the stone wall in such a way that light could be admitted without weakening

the structure. But nowadays, baths are called 'moth havens' unless they are designed to receive the sun all day long though very big windows, unless people can get clean and get tan all at the same time, unless they have a view of meadows and ocean from their hot tub.

Today, some people would condemn Scipio as being extremely uncouth because he did not let the daylight into his caldarium though big windows, because he did not boil himself in a well-lit room, and because he didn't linger in the hot tub until he was stewed. 'What an unfortunate man!' they say. He didn't know how to live well. He bathed in water which was unfiltered, which in fact was often murky, and after a heavy rain was almost muddy.' But it didn't matter much to Scipio whether he bathed in murky water, because he came to the baths to wash off sweat, not oil perfumes... And he didn't bathe every day. Writers who have passed on to us the ancient customs of Rome say that our ancestors washed only their arms and legs every day, since these parts of the body were covered with dirt from farm work. The rest of the body was washed only once a week. Of course, someone will at this point say, "Sure, but they were very smelly men".

[They were smelly because they didn't use the super-expensive perfumed oils for the body and hair that Mideast Inc. sold. The parasite also sold/ monopolized the firewood to boil up all the hot water, as well as the marble from Egypt, Algeria and Turkey. It also ran the glass racket for the bathroom windows.

Now if there are glass windows in Pompey, Herculaneum, and other places near Rome-city, then we should know what years they were used. This seems a pretty good indicator of when exactly the Mideast was on the ropes. And if these don't actually exist anywhere, then this text looks like a post renaissance insertion.]

Horace, d. 8BC, *Iam pauca aratro*

"Now regal villas will leave few acres for crops
Ornamental ponds as big as lakes will appear everywhere

Bachelor plane-trees will usurp the elm and
Beds of violets and myrtle and olfactory plants
Will scatter their scents in olive-groves
which previous owners [actually] farmed
Dense laurels will exclude the burning rays of the sun
This is not the normal way our ancestors divined.
That Romulus and rough-bearded Cato prescribed
For them, private wealth was insignificant
And the common-wealth great.

In those days, no private shady porticos [porches]
were laid out on a ten-foot grid and
The common law forbade abuse of the common turf
And required the adornment of the temples and towns
as public expensive with fresh-hewn marble"

[So there was no recycling of marble for the gods.]

This was because all the marble came from the parasite's rackets in Rome, just like in Athens. Here you understand what classical architecture is. Here you understand what those columns were. They were all a way for the parasite to feed on the Roman democracy. • • Do you get it? the marble buildings are not a symbol of democracy, but of its exploitation by the parasite, just like the giant obelisk in Washington, and the stained glass in the houses of Jesus. The world has a parasite, an evil parasitic spirit that must now die wherever it lives.]

Frontinus, The Ageducts of Rome, 2.103

"Now I will discuss the water commissioner's duties — That is the law which delineates his activity and authority. Concerning the right to pipe water into private homes, he must watch carefully and keep people from doing this without written authorization from the emperor[is Brotherly administration]. Nobody may draw off public water without official authorization and nobody may draw off more than he is authorized to." [In Stratagems 7.6 Frontinus talks about poisoning a city's water supply with hellebore.]

Other thoughts about urbanism

If a family that eats together stays together, what about communities?

America's Byzantine-ized restaurant industry

In famously clean (and equatorially hot) Singapore, restaurants can keep cooked poultry hanging at room temperature for a few hours. But in America, thanks to the lobby efforts of our parasite (disguised as the fast food industry), 45 minutes is the limit. So in America, most meals are individually prepared. This is either done by slow (and expensive) traditional methods, or it is done in the style of American fast food, by microwave, or by frying.

But look at the well-documented long-term health problems associated with eating too much American style fast food. Our government says it is helping to save people from illness, but it is actually causing much illness in other ways. Clearly, not much sicknesses is prevented, but a whole lot of obesity and long-term health degradation is caused. In fact, it seems that government is causing more illness than than it is preventing with these regulations. So we would be better off just scrapping everything than continuing down our current path.

Government does have a role in food safety

Government should track the number of illnesses complaints sworn out at each eating place. Then it should offer statistics as to how dangerous each restaurant is to eat at. Government should also shut

down the places that keep making people sick. That should be government's role with respect to the restaurant industry, not making sure all the sinks have the right sort of rounded corner.

Also, someone really should catalogue all the ways that "our" fast food industry lobbied to reduce competition. Look at the absurd level of documentation and certification required to open a new restaurant. Look at the huge cost. Look at the absurdly nit-picky restaurant inspectors and their rules.

Intentionally difficult

Look how easy it is to learn Manhattan's street address scheme. This is by intention and plan, just as the street jumbles in Europe were by intention and plan. You see, the parasite helps New York to thrive, because one day it will go the way of the other old Atlantic civilization.

Please, for all our new townships worldwide, let's only have logical, easy to understand layouts. And let's only have a limited number of standardized ways of organizing the street and address systems — even though we have google and GPS now.

The exact location doesn't matter

Today, people have to locate property lines to the millimeter. This is stupid. Where the walls were actually located at the first sale is where the property line will be. And this does not need to be surveyed.

Prevailing winds

Whichever way the winds mostly prevail, the leeward side gets the heating and cooling plants, the industry, and the smoke — while the windward side gets the housing.

No sphincter-ing

A sphinx is a sphincter, a place where the flow is slowed and regulated by a gate keeper that profits from acting as a gate keeper. In countless location in Asia we see wily (a word related to evil and ex-pull) business owners crowding the street to slow pedestrian traffic around their shops. After a while this clever, but anti-social money grab is copied by his neighbors, and the street stops being usable as a through-way. After some time, all the commercial streets in a town become crowded in this way, and the town stops working. The world would be better off if it was aware of this practice and took measures to stop the sphinx in its many forms.

Therefore, communities shall be free to close streets to through traffic, however, they shall not do anything to crowd or slow the flow of traffic. Merchants shall not crowd any street or sidewalk in such a way as to impede traffic of any kind.

Central Park is dumb

You want transit at the center of your cities. You want everything as much as possible accessible to transit. Never put parks or parking or other dead areas at the center of communities. Parks and parking and open space belong at the periphery.

Koh Samui and sacrifice

Lets say you spend \$1,000 flying to Asia. You spend 90% of the ticket on fuel. Then you spend 90% of \$300 flying to the island from Bangkok. Then, once you are there, we see no busses, even though maybe 85% of structures are an easy short walk from the ring road. Instead people use individual transportation.

The Arabs want taxis and transit to suck

If they suck, then more people move out of the cities and use their oil. They want all our walkable communities to suck, so that everyone moves out of the city and into the oil sacrificing suburbs.

American pedestrianism

Funny how nobody has made any walkable towns except the ones you drive to and from.

The great rolling trade show

At least one of the townships in each mega-city should have this circular building on top of it. At the center is a transit stop. This is surrounded by a great Singapore-style food hawker zone, surrounded by a great fixed seating donut, with bathrooms at the periphery.

Around this goes a ring of say 1 to 10 deep boxcar quays. The cars themselves form bridges for people to cross between quays which are sort of like trade show walkways. And remember these are 6.4m (21') wide boxcars. This is the width of a store, but it is open on the sides, or not. Here we imagine rolling storefronts that open on both broad sides.

And they may fit together tightly, and have retractable awnings. Or the trade show facilities will enclose the quays and have central heating and air-conditioning. Dummy cars plug the roof when the the facility is too big for the exhibit. Maybe guys get up on the roof and use hand cranks to operate the retractable roof gaskets.

One of the advantages of using rail is the extreme low cost of moving one's trade show exhibit around the old and new world.

Imagine if the city regularly came to you, almost wherever you chose to live. Many more people would chose not to live in cities. And what if government offices did the rounds going between townships. What if the DMV came to your neighborhood? Maybe our interchanges should have a few outskirts bays for government services, maybe these stations should have a linear version of our trade-show townships in the previous paragraph.

What if our continuing education did the

same thing and spent 1/10 of the time in each township, bringing the community together for continued learning. What if some communities were organized so that was 20% of the time or 50% of the time, or 100% of the time except when people didn't feel like it.

Also, the public should probably tax the toting around and display of these boxcars so that they don't fill up with junk. This should be public income, no some schemer with a franchise.

The home show

This is a bunch of pre-cast concrete homes (and other sorts of homes) and components toted around on the rail system to various towns.

The end of remodeling

Once we start using injection molded concrete housing blocks in our cities, it will herald the end of remodeling. I mean, we probably will have floor regrounding bots. And we will probably have shrouded spray painting bots, pre-programmed for your identical, one of thousands interior. And there will still be some plumbing repairs, but the electric stuff almost never fails if it is good to begin with. And people may change their kitchens. But it simply will not be worthwhile to remodel our caster units.

single-wide trucks in townships

If we can provide all necessary township services from single-wide vehicles then we can have narrow streets.

Ongoing crit

All building details and systems should have an ongoing group crit as to their pros and cons. And it should be a great honor when someone designs a new system or better system.

Living closer together

There are man rewards for living closer together as many of us instinctively crave. Some simple rules for noise, and an elimination of ambiguity are much needed. Townships should have the power to organize as: "No outside noise between 9pm and 7am" if they elect. They should be able to set any other times if they so elect as they form. They should be able to do this for 24 hours if they elect. They should be able to say no loud talking in the outer hallways or pathways of the township. They could have audiometers and fines to keep things quiet. And there should be play areas for kids to holler in. And there should be special places for the music people to practice in. But most of the community should be considered like a library when people are outside — unless everyone decides to say, "we are a loud township". Or we are quiet except at every full moon and solstice.

Or maybe they want to say that the only outdoor evening or nighttime food service is in the center. And perhaps there should be signs that light up declaring quiet time — Q-1, Q-2, and Q-3 standard levels of quiet.

It is such a hugely costly thing for society when people are driven to the outskirts because they can't stand the noise of living in the city. And once we get rid of our personal gas-guzzling engines, and most of our gas-guzzling airports, our cities will all become so very quiet — except in our parks and city centers perhaps.

Stop using stoves

Start using counters that are 90cm deep with pull-out counter-top appliances. We can keep our food stores in the back 30cm, closest to the wall.

Section 6: Commodity extraction reserves

COMMODITY is from L. commodus from L. com = with + L. modus = measure. Things which are measured.

Bede c. 700AD, History of the English people 1.1

"The land has rich veins of many metals, including copper, iron, lead, and silver. There is also much jet [coal] of fine quality, a black stone which can be set on fire and, when burned..."

Marco Polo, Divisament Dou Monde Ch. 1:

"Near the Georgian border there is a spring that gushes a stream of oil in such abundance that a hundred ships may load there at once. This oil is not good to eat; but it is good for burning ... Men come from a long distance to fetch this oil, and in all the surrounding area, no other oil is burnt but this..."

Wangari Maathai

[In a few decades, the relationship between the environment, resources and conflict may seem almost as obvious as the connection we see today between human rights, democracy and peace.]

Andromeda Strain film 2014

"We've also had word that the UN General Assembly is going to pass a measure that will ban all [seafloor ridge] vent mining unless and until member countries are satisfied with a revenue sharing system"

The opposite of OPEC

The Land of no resources uses a number of tricks to get something for nothing from the outside world. One of its main tricks, is to get control of the supply of a key commodity or industry. Then it endlessly struggles to bring down outside output. Their tools

include legislation, infiltration, terrorism, industrial sabotage, like causing offshore oil spills, and anything else really.

The Sphinx Brothers also conspire to instigate alternating boom-bust cycles in their chosen industries. These they loosely suggest through edicts as seen by the term BULL MARKET (Gr. BULLA=edict), where they sew the seeds of the eventual BEAR MARKET (BR=Brotherly), the actual objective. Because they are pushing the market together, they are able to anticipate the exact beginning and end of the market cycle in whatever markets they are pushing to dominate. Because of their inside knowledge, the Brotherly owned companies are able to invest heavily at the beginning of each cycle and cut back in time for the end. Their competitors on the outside, however, tend to be constantly playing catch-up. They underinvest at the beginning of the cycle and over-invest at the end of the cycle. As a result they don't make as much as they should due to under investment, and frequently they are over leveraged when the bust occurs.

Now because the brothers know when the next boom will occur, they are are not worried about the risk of soaking up their competitors. They are also able to get financing easier than anyone else through brotherly controlled financiers. Thus they are able to come in and pay more than anyone else. They did this with the world's oil companies, then its mineral companies, then recently its financial companies in the sub-prime crisis.

The messages about the beginning and end of bubbles are broadcast out in the open. The songs "Oh Susanna, don't you cry for me," and "a miner 49'er and his daughter clementine" (kal·mn·time = new thought time) are both broadcasts about the end of the California gold rush bubble. The Doors song "Love her madly... 7016, to be on the road" seems to be about the beginning of the failed Arab oil embargo in April of 1971.

Anyway, if the Sphinx's economic agenda is to limit our output in key goods, our government should be doing the exact opposite and eliminate all bottlenecks or sphincters in our economies. As follows is how we will accomplish this with respect to minerals; how we will create mineral/commodity reserves with the stated goal of crushing the price of raw materials in our economy and conversely increase the value of our own labor:

America has a surface area of 9.8 million square kilometers and about **30%** of that land belongs to the government, so we have about 3 million square kilometers of federal lands. To end the Mideast's artificial scarcity of basic commodities, we will take about one part in one thousand of our territory, the richest and best located 1/1,000th or about 9,800

square kilometers and create a system of mineral extraction reserves complete with rail lines, roads, surveys, and the largest practical scale extraction equipment. This is vital if we are going to crush mineral prices and fully bloom the productivity of our human labors.

Now as a point of reference, about 1 part in 7 of U.S. territory is dedicated park land where no commercial use is allowed. That is about 142 times the area I propose we dedicate to mineral exploitation.

Anyway, we will take the most economically feasible locations and create what are basically public gravel pits for the various commodities we have: They will be places where anyone who follows the reasonable drilling or digging, byproducts guidelines can excavate, dig, for free, and cart off as much raw materials as they wish. These guidelines will incidentally be set, maintained and enforced by twice-elected local officials from within our broad democracy. These standards will be set on a local level to inhibit the growth of Sphinxes.

The result will be that all artificial scarcity value in all mineral commodities will simply evaporate. In effect, the whole world will become as mineral rich as America was until the mid 20th century: The scarcity that appeared in late 20th century America being artificially induced by parasitic Mideast interests.

Here it is worth mentioning the US geological survey and how it is not a geological survey at all, but a geographical survey. In fact, the USGS is a remarkably good, wastefully good topographical survey of our nation. Strange how we have this remarkable geographical survey called a geological survey. It is almost as if some force in our government is dead set on keeping us from finding all of our nation's mineral wealth.

Anyway, it seems pretty likely that over the coming years, that we will have the Sphinx on the run and we will all discover lots of new mines and oil fields: The most feasible of these on federal lands will become public reserves.

Perhaps anyone who discovers an unknown mineral deposit should be entitled to 1-5% of the value of the deposit's output for ten years after the public extraction reserve opens. Let's make it 5% up to a payment of 300 AMW (about \$5.1 million today after tax) and then 1% thereafter. It is just like winning the lottery. The money will come as a sort of a negative tax payment, a public subsidy for discovering profitable new mineral reserves in our nation; increasing our nation's natural wealth, and it will not affect the price of ore actually extracted from the mine. The 5% payment is incidentally small enough that fraud will not really be practical. Anyway, as new, and more efficient locations are discovered

on federal lands, we will turn them into mineral reserves provided they are not right in the middle of a populated area or precious park like the Grand Canyon or Yosemite Valley. Although what if they are? What if one of these giant sluice channels had the greatest gold deposit in the world?

Also, we should all probably change our international laws so that all governments must open the world's 20 richest and most economically feasible non-urban sources of each minerals to international extraction; they should do this unless they are under the 5% most environmentally significant land in the nation. And to make a point here, we are all going to all take a few months and develop our own coastal oil. Then once we all have no more need for Mideast oil, we will make this the law of all mankind with respect to oil in addition to the other commodities.

Then, after that, no nation may restrict supply of any mineral and still participate in trade with all the other nations of the world. So in a world of unlimited resources, the land of no resources actually and paradoxically becomes of normal wealth after some time.

Anyway, it should be obvious that we all want cheap commodities, even if it means taking 1/1,000th of our public land and dedicating it for ugly strip mines and ugly oil fields. However, we will only need to denude a tiny share of the world's biosphere to satisfy our mineral needs. It is just that our parasite in the Middle East needs to work our media and government to make commodities dear; because it has always earned its living by controlling mineral/commodity scarcity.

See basically, our parasite has been fighting to slow the advancement of humanity's ability to satisfy its material needs; it does this so it can obtain a larger share of our lower output. Anyway, once we rid the world their influences, a material and automated manufacturing "eu-topian" tree of life, or economy will result. The value of our labor will skyrocket as measured in terms of goods we produce. In other words, the entire economy will experience what has happened with the cost of low-material electronics. The world will get rich, and we will significantly reduce material scarcity worldwide. • It is easy to see a steady price erosion in microelectronics. Electronics are constantly getting cheaper relative to our labor because they contain no materials. Now a similar thing should be happening to all sectors of the economy: It has not happened due to artificially high energy prices that have artificially raised the cost of all raw materials.

Now the oil and mineral industries will lose the preciousness of their mines and oil fields by this proposal. They will suffer the most from what is here proposed. So obviously by advocating mineral reserves, I am in no way a tool of either the mining or oil industry. In fact I am the destroyer of their world.

Here is another way to look at what I am proposing here: We simply can not protect the entire world environment. So in addition to making our richest habitat areas 100% free FROM mineral exploitation, we must also take our most mineral rich area and make them 100% free FOR mineral extraction under reasonable guidelines.

Not possible to deny access to reserves

We should require no discretionary permissions, no hearings, and no environmental reports from people seeking to remove commodities from our public reserves. Once a reserve has been created, it will have reasonable guidelines for mineral removal. Any company from any nation that complies with these guidelines will be free to take as much as they want from any reserve. To do otherwise will only serve to increase mineral costs, thus serving to undermine our efforts to curb the devil's agenda.

Once our twice elected officials have decided on where our mineral reserves will be, they will formulate reasonable conditions by which new producers can show up and get to work increasing the global supply of whatever commodities. The conditions should be real simple. Does the applicant agree to excavate according to the most logical plan? Will they cart out x truck loads of overlaying material before they cart out one of high quality ore? Will the refinery work according to international environmental regulations? Are all the vehicles insured? Do the oil wells have double emergency shut off valves? Is the company insured against harm it may accidentally cause? (Here we must note that our current clean environment rules were drafted by and for our parasite and as such they are draconian.)

Now it must be stressed that we absolutely do not want to have a fixed number of slots in any of our mineral reserves. Exclusive access is exactly what the Land of No resources wants, so it can bring those rights together (either under a corporate umbrella or under a conspiracy) and control output. Here we recall the way De Beers (the BRs) bought up all the claims in the big South African diamond mine so that it could have its insanely profitable monopoly in diamonds for over a century. So again, we absolutely never want to auction or sell the exclusive right to exploit even part of any federally owned mineral extraction property. Our first priority is to crush prices. Everything is about maximizing output and minimizing prices of commodities. Auctioning off the exclusive right to use or administer our group assets is almost always penny wise pound foolishness to the extreme as it minimizes output and maximizes income. We will all often pay thousands, or even millions of times over for any exclusive mineral rights we sell.

So again, NEVER sell or award or give away exclusive access to public mineral reserves. NEVER

restrict the number of slots, so that access to minerals in the ground are scarce. NEVER allow airlines to own boarding gates at our public airports built with public money.

Now the fact that the world's governments have typically "sold" off group assets since Roman times does not make it right. This simply shows how powerful our parasite has always been. (To see how the Land of no resources exploited the Roman administration to run its monopolies some 2000 years ago, see: Livy xlv, 18; procurator metallorum; gold mines of Lusitania and Asturia; the Iron of Cantabria Spain and Augustus' war on the Cantabrians to suppress cartel cheaters; Rio Tinto copper; Praedia Caesaris.)

The iconic oil well pump is a lie

Nowadays, oil well pumps can be smaller than a home dishwasher. The iconic oil well pump is a relic of the 19th century when the motor was the most expensive part of the pump. The big ugly pumps; they are OPEC's idea, so that we Americans won't allow ON-shore oil wells that will compete with OPEC's MONO•TEL. Today, oil wells need not really even be visually noticeable. And why is it that huge flailing windmills are clean and welcome near every highway, but flailing oil wells are something ugly and dirty.

Anyway, personally, I think that oil wells are beautiful; not in themselves, but in the freedom from Mideast tyranny that they stand for.

Vapor recovery

All over America we find gas stations right next door to suburban homes. These are stations where highly vaporous gasoline is pumped from manmade underground tanks. Here we use a vapor recovery system that is so effective we can pump super volatile gasoline right next door to sleeping babies; with just about zero vapors being released.

Now if oil pumps can be the size of dishwashers and we can recover all the fumes from straight gasoline, what is the problem with oil wells? Why can't we pump less volatile crude oil from naturally occurring underground "tanks" (or deposits)? How come our regulatory system so paranoid about pumping crude oil here in America when all our service stations don't seem to bother anyone? Apparently the difference is that with gasoline, we are selling an OPEC product and with naturally occurring U.S. crude oil, we are producing something that will compete with OPEC.

Now maybe there is a problem with the ugly drilling rigs, but coastal oil is generally, only a few hundred feet down like all the oil in the Los Angeles basin. And coastal oil almost always occurs in soft soil, so the drilling phase for coastal oil will only take a few days per well. It should be comparable to those soil sampling drill rigs that we see around high rise

developments. Those drill rigs seem quite well tolerated, why not oil drill rigs?

And gushers are not a problem with shallow coastal oil. This oil is generally too shallow for pressures to build up much. With coastal oil, very basic anti gusher valves should do just fine. And anyway, gushers are only an issue with the first well. The next well, 60 yards away will not have any pressure thanks to well #1 bleeding the pressure off.

Puny earthlings

The People with no Resources are constantly telling us that we are running out of resources and polluting our pristine earth. They tell us this both as an excuse for their expensive commodities and as an excuse for the regulation that keep the commodities expensive. But it is all a big lie. Our planet is truly immense. The oceans, as I explain elsewhere have 2.8 billion times the mass of humanity, the atmosphere 10.4 million times the mass. How will we ever run out of anything on this planet but other puny earthling species?

Even Petroleum is an immense quantity. It represents some 200 million years of stored life force on a planet who's biomass is around 10,000 times the mass of mankind.

Now maybe only a small part of that 2,000,000,000,000x life force number wound up as commercially viable petroleum. However, even if it was a 1-in-a-million thing, we are still looking at a number like 2 million times the mass of humanity. So, have we really used up all that oil in just 100 years?

Maybe it is just more believable that the land of no resources cooked up another way to parasitize the outside world. You know, Athens and later Rome were dependent on "Mideast" grain or almost 1000 years?

Environmental regulations - We should just start over.

The current set of environmental regulations is just riddled with costly clauses inserted by our parasite. We are never going to find all them all. On top of this, the code is incredibly complex, ruinous to our business interests and inapplicable to our new policy of crushing mineral costs to end Mideast power over our mineral/commodity output. We therefore should just start over and make a new set of environmental rules.

Lets take all the bad chemicals that we know of and use our broad democracy to set acceptable levels for them. This time, our democratically elected Sub-senators and senators will both gather all the information and make all the decisions; doing so without the help of any OPEC supported experts or lobbyists.

Hydrocarbons in the fresh water supply are the perfect example of what is wrong with the current

system. Due to the fact that a considerable amount of oil is the result of broken ice dams, many oil fields exist under our river valleys and lakes. These oil fields leak small amounts of hydrocarbons into the drinking water. You can see this in the chemical analysis on some bottles of drinking water. This oil/hydrocarbon contamination is not manmade, but naturally occurring. The point is that with say 200 ppm of hydrocarbons occurring in some varieties of bottled drinking waters naturally, does it really matter if someone drilling for oil inadvertently raises the hydrocarbon levels in a remote stream from 150 ppm to 200 ppm for three years before the levels return to normal? should we really be calling this an oil spill and require a \$50 million cleanup? Should we drive our oil companies out of business for inadvertently did (or were sabotaged into doing) such a thing? When we do this, aren't we just playing into the hands of the desperate land of no resources, so their sphinx techniques can suck the life out of our economy with "their" scarce commodities?

Cost should ALWAYS be a consideration of environmental policy

We have many laws on the books that say that the government shall not consider the cost of the environmental regulations. This is clearly our parasite's idea. We should always do a cost benefit analysis.

The Senate needs no oversight

The Senate shall have no environmental oversight, for it shall take environmental decisions into account when making its decision.

Give foreign companies access to our mineral reserves

Once we realize that the world's inorganic resources are limitless in human terms, some follow on ideas become apparent. 1) All long term scarcity of inorganic minerals is artificial. 2) This artificial scarcity is the curse of all people outside of the land of no resources. 3) With the exception of weapons materials, particularly nuclear weapons materials, all nations should commitment to maximizing the (generally) unsubsidized output of the public's in-situ mineral resources inside their nations. 4) No nation, group of nations, or national citizens has the right to restrict the output of any mineral or commodity (in order to extort high prices from the rest of the world), Any nation doing so is guilty of a theft from mankind and deserves sanctions (and/ or intervention) from the Union of Nations. (The need for this is however unlikely because there really are no scarce inorganic resources) 5) All nations should refuse all trade and travel with nations that work to restrict output of any mineral resources in order to parasitize the outside world. 6) All nations should open their mineral

reserves to foreign companies because the foreign companies are actually helping us to crush the value of our commodities worldwide; and conversely to increase the value of labor worldwide. 7) Mineral prices are supposed to fall in price relative to our increasingly automated labor. 8) The manipulation of scarcity in key commodities is the real free trade issue. Tariffs are insignificant in comparison. And finally 9) people have wars over scarce commodities so making them less scarce helps end war.

Tariffs on imported commodities

While we want anyone from any country showing up to mine minerals, we also want to keep lots of facilities open. The duplication of effort will help to prevent the one-and-only, real-and-true issue with free trade, that of market manipulation to foster monopoly power in key commodities.

Here, nations should all impose a low tariff of up to say 15% on imported commodities when they have those commodities themselves. We should do this to encourage decentralization and competition; to encourage each nation to be self sufficient. We should do it to make it harder to eliminate the competition.

Also, remember, in the world of the future, commodities will be free to extract and the cost of shipping them will drop many fold, so there will tend to be a certain concentration on the mines with the purest ore, in the poorest regions.

Nationalization of the oil industry?

Maybe America wants to declare a state of emergency and nationalize its oil industry. The industry is obviously controlled by OPEC. The government should seize everyone's shares in America's oil companies, and if you are not middle eastern or Muslim, then you can have your shares back. The others get wiped out.

Charge the army corps of engineers with directing and supervising the re-exploration of America's oil fields. Put the operations under Sub-senator control. All the previously operational oil fields and mines that are now under environmental protection should be re-tested for oil. Perhaps our first mineral extraction reserves should be the oilfields and strip mine that were made into parkland since 1965.

China will benefit most, the Mideast will suffer most

This will be a tremendous benefit worldwide, but the greatest beneficiary will be to China, a nation that the Mideast has duped into thinking it is mineral poor.

Giant crane

For mines where the material is best scooped up with a giant crane, we will as nations, provide these not-terribly-expensive devices as our philanthropic gift to

the world. We will also design our mines and create easy standards for mineral extraction. It will be just like the way our society provides street lighting and fire-fighting as a public service. It is just what civilized people should do. And it may cost millions of dollars a year to run each of these cranes, but for as long as the private companies want to send their dump trucks for ore, we will keep the scooper working so we can absolutely crush mineral prices.

And while we are at it, some mines will be worth building a rail line to move all the ore. Here I imagine earth massive moving systems using 6 meter gauge railcars — where robotic material loaders feed material 24/7 to robotic trains on loop rails. I imagine that temporary tracks and trestles are shifted around to handle the railcars. This instead of those absurd, fuel-hungry monster dump trucks Mr. P so likes to tout.

Blow open commodity refining and forming

In addition to our mineral extraction reserves, the Governments of the world should get together and design and mass produce the most efficient automated refining and processing plants they can for all the world's important commodities: oil, steel, cement, aluminum, copper, tin, glass, plastics, etc. Where possible, our governments should have an excellent core design for free use, on with mass produced components and open bidding of construction.

We should also say that we want to maintain a large amount of excess capacity so that nobody will ever be able to manipulate the price of a key commodity. This is key in getting the cost of cars and homes to fall in price the same way digital cameras have fallen in price.

Also, remember that fuel is lighter and easier to move than ore, so put your smelters near your best ore deposits.

What is wrong with open pit mines?

How else are you supposed to use really big and automated equipment to get at the deposits? Someone really should assemble all the media stories that have mentioned open pit mines since say 1968. I bet this will teach a valuable lesson about the power of propaganda.

Must burn coal, must burn oil.

We should designate some energy uses as coal uses and others as oil uses. All new rural steel and metal mills, along with rural electricity plants should all be required to use coal, clean coal technology, that does not release particularly toxic smoke. New activities of this sort in urban environments should be prohibited from burning coal.

Good land donated and out of service

As I understand, a huge amount of good land near our cities has been donated into disuse as nature reserve in recent years — this for the tax benefits. Most of this land should be sold off by the government now to raise money.

From Black Gold, the Story of oil in our lives Ch. 2

"Crude oil is a mixture of chemicals in various proportions, called fractions, each of which boils at a different temperature. Boiling allows the chemicals to be separated by distillation. Distillation involves heating a liquid until it turns into a vapor and then cooling the vapor until it condenses back into a liquid. ... A refinery works like a gigantic, more complicated tea-kettle. The tea-kettle part, called a fractioning tower, is a tall... cylinder with sets of [outlet] pipes placed horizontally at different levels. As oil boils, vapors rise in the tower. Vapors of the lightest fractions, those with the lowest boiling points, rise higher and cool faster than heavier fractions with higher boiling points. Making their way upward, the condensed liquids flow into the pipes placed at their level, then flow into storage tanks on the ground. Naphtha forms at the tower's top most level. Used in laundry soaps, home cleaning fluids, shoe polish, varnish, and camping stoves, refiners also mix naphtha with gasoline [crude oil is about 42% gasoline], which forms on the level just below. Kerosene, jet-plane fuel, and diesel oil—which is used to power locomotives, large trucks, and ships—form at the mid-level. The chief lower-level liquids are home heating oil and lubricating oil, used to prevent the moving parts of machines from wearing out as they rub against each other. Tar and thick [salty] waste oil called sludge form at the very bottom of the tower.

Nowadays, a typical refinery has scores of fractioning towers, hundreds of miles of pipes, and huge clusters of storage tanks. It never completely shuts down, although sections are always being taken off line for routine cleaning, maintenance, and repairs. However, the refinery [is so costly that it] as a whole operates rain or shine, day and night, every day of the year. It covers an area the size of dozens of football fields and employs as many as 2,000 workers in three 8-hour shifts. Not every worker refines oil, though. A refinery, they say, is a fire waiting to happen. Thus, each has a complete fire department, teams of experts who do nothing but stand by [24 hours a day], ready to put out fires at a moment's notice. [sounds costly doesn't it? Here is the parasite trying to explain why its refineries charge so much for something that is largely an automated process. Give that the nation's refineries are owned by Arabs Inc. I have called for their complete nationalization.]

Oil refinery reserves - part 1

We should also designate areas around our best

mineral reserves for mills or refineries. This way we can deal most effectively with the bulky logistics of mineral extraction. We will do this as part of our plan to crush the cost of commodities (and raise the value of our labor). These refineries on federal reserves will pay no rent, or property tax. There will be no environmental pre-approval process for these plants as the area is already pre-approved. And as long as reasonable levels of pollutants are released during the plant's operation, the mineral extraction facility shall be deemed in full compliance.

Oil refinery reserves - part 2

The mideast also exploits our bureaucracy with respect to constructing new oil refineries. This significantly raises the price of gasoline. Therefore I suggest that we as a nation make reserves for oil refineries, just like with do with our raw material extraction locations. Lets institute an easy refinery approval process for locations the middle of nowhere. Oil refineries may be built without government approval process or hearing if the privately owned location:

- 1) Gets less than 8 inches of rain per year on average,
- 2) Was not parkland or nature reserve in 1973.
- 3) There are no more than 50 occupied homes within a 10 mile radius
- 4) There is no population centre of more than 10,000 people within a 20 mile radius.
- 5) There is no population center of more than 100,000 people within a 30 mile radius.
- 6) To discourage the wasteful use of land, a fee of up to \$5,000/acre /year may be assessed.
- 7) Refineries approved in this way are subject to 10-80 federal commodity taxation.

Oil refinery reserves - part 2

Perhaps government should operate refineries and sell the service at cost.

Oil drilling patent rights

A state of emergency is declared. All existing patent rights for all well drilling oil extraction and processing technology shall be void. Also void are all patents for mining equipment and rail technology.

End all per-well paperwork

All hearings for mineral extraction facilities shall be for the entire extraction reserve. No per well paperwork should ever be required. Nor should there ever be any tax or fee on taking anything out of an extraction reserve.

Permission to drill oil wells or mine outside of our mineral extraction reserves should be approved or denied by our Centi-Nomes at the local level so the process will be impossible for our parasite to ever get control of again. There must be no federal or state

permissions to use the nation's mineral extraction facilities.

Eliminate private liability for oil field "accidents"

The uncanny timing of numerous oil spills just screams of Mideast terrorism. The recent BP oil spill, for example, happened right when America started talking seriously about increased offshore drilling.

Now severe penalties are normally considered a deterrent. However, in frame-up situations, severe penalties can actually be an incentive to frame up one's adversary. Basically, OPEC needs us demanding multi-billion dollar clean up settlements, so it can sabotage its competitors. If we take away the expensive cleanups, there is no more incentive to terrorize our oil producers.

We need to absolve our oil companies of responsibility for oil spills, so OPEC will not be able to sabotage them and keep our national oil production low. And in exchange for this absolution, we will require that all our oil drillers and oil wells are operated according to reasonable standards. We will have the equivalent of FAA inspectors that make sure that drilling is being done according to standards. If the work isn't being done right, the well gets shut down until it is done right. Then if anything happens, we as a nation step in and clean it up to reasonable standards.

And another thing, the standards we have for spilled oil, they are just absurdly high. We don't need to clean up to these levels. A certain amount of oil will leak into groundwater even if we never drill at all. The idea of lily-white oil cleanup standards is no doubt OPEC's doing, to keep our drilling costs sky high. See, if OPEC's competitors all have sky high oil production costs, then OPEC can sell its oil for sky high prices.

Offshore oil is a Joke

Offshore oil is a ruse. There is so much onshore oil that we won't need to even bother with the stuff offshore for a thousand years.

To my "environmentalist" opposition

Some of you will say that we don't want a world where people are producing huge amounts of raw materials, that it is bad for the environment. I say a couple of things:

1) look at my Gaiagenesis theory to appreciate how our blue skied earth will not last. Just as surly as night follows day, our 7,000 year Holocene summer will be followed by a filthy, cold, rainless, low-energy ice age. Are we really going to sacrifice everything on the shortsighted belief that the the earth is always clean and blue and beautiful? What will we eat?

2) Lets all get a firm understanding of the true scale of

our species in proportion to the planet before we run off an say we are ruining our planet. The eruption of the Lake Toba volcano 72,000 years ago put some 2,800 cubic kilometers of volcanic material, mostly ash into the atmosphere. That is 2,800 billion cubic meters of material. As a point of comparison, mankind only burns a couple cubic kilometers of fossil fuels each year.

3) The place to regulate consumption is at the consumption point with consumption taxes. Limiting output is just plain stupid: It is our parasite's idea.

4) There is no end to the consumption that results from showing off. The best way to reduce this consumption is to dial it all down with luxury/ show off taxes and capture the money (labor chits) for the good of all.

Nationalizing our mineral resources

America should determine its 6 most feasible iron deposits, copper deposits, aluminum deposits, etc. It should do the same with the top 30 coal fields and top 30 coastal oil fields all over the nation.

If any of these are privately owned and not significantly in production then they should be nationalized for the "war effort" against humanity's great parasite. The payment for this land will made in 2020 and the payment will be the fair market value as of that date. Whatever lands of this sort will be worth a few years hence, that will be their value.

All currently unused mineral, timber and even perhaps water rights grants that are owned separately from the land should be declared void and of no effect. All mines and claims abandoned for more than 10 years should also be forfeit. How can we let our parasite to buy up these rights to eliminate our resources?

Exxon's board, a 1 in 100,000 democracy

Our largest companies, like our democracies, are extremely leveraged at the decision making level, thus making it easy for companies and indeed, whole industries to be taken over by our parasite. Indeed with respect to Exxon and Chevron, a couple dozen boardroom seats control more than half the free world's oil output.

The solution here is simple. We will take our commodity behemoths and break them up into hundreds of little pieces. This will broaden the democratic process of the boardroom so that thousands of seats are involved in decision making.

We should do what we did with our parasite's behemoth Standard Oil (OPEC 1.0, fronted by John D. Rock-fellah). But this time, we won't break Exxon/ Esso/ S.O./ Standard Oil into 34 pieces, we will shatter it into over 100 pieces, so Mideast style commodity manipulation will never again come back

again at any level in our energy industry.

And we should limit all our commodity companies to producing no more than 1% or maybe 2% of the world supply of any irreplaceable commodity, period. If any commodity company get too big, break it up again on anti-trust grounds, never mind if they actually abused their monopoly power or not.

And if there exists only two mines in the world for whatever mineral, well then the mines must belong to the public and the access must be equally distributed to all the companies at each mine that care to haul the ore away. Remember, the earth's mineral wealth really is limitless for all human purposes.

Also, no matter what efficiencies of scale may be claimed to exist with respect to big commodity companies, our economy can easily deal with these costs. What we can't deal with; what is anathema to our free economy is monopoly power. These days we pay as much as \$147/ bbl for oil when the stuff should still cost around twice the hourly minimum wage, like in 1970 (about \$17/bbl today).

Good for nothing Precious metals and gems

Gold, diamonds, silver and platinum are some of the rarest things on earth? Are they valuable? Should they be valuable? What happens to our society when we allow these things to be valuable? You know what happens? Lots of people spend lots of time looking for these dumb things. In other words, our society starts wasting more of its resources on finding the hard to find.

You know, in so many ways, the value of gold & the rest actual and metaphorical is diametrically opposed to everything associated with more and better. In fact the value of gold is inversely proportionate to our worth, our prosperity and our liberty.

Mining these "precious" things, which are simultaneously both rare and useless is also a waste of labor, an act that impoverishes the world. These things are also impossible to trace, and that enables criminal payments that are impossible to trace. Therefore, our nation and our people shall take all reasonable steps towards destroying the value of these mostly useless things. We should do absolutely everything we can to increase supply and reduce demand for gold, silver, platinum, diamonds, rubies, sapphires etc. We should also do what we can to discourage their sale, like charging a tax every time there is a transaction. As well, the governments of the world should do something like sell .5% of their nation's current gold reserves each month for the next 16 years.

The cartel master

That DeBeers runs the international diamond cartel and keeps prices up is common knowledge. That

OPEC runs an oil cartel is also common knowledge. Now our parasite really doesn't need to run a gold and silver cartel to profit from these — it profits because the cost of mining both is about 90% oil. And the same holds true for every other metal and most other commodities.

Why our parasite loves gold and hates paper money

There are three reasons why our parasite loves gold and hates paper money: 1) In times of crisis, we can simply devalue our fiat money and wipe out our artificial obligations to our one and only true outside creditor, the land of no resources. 2) Our fiat currency normally devalues faster than gold, thus making our parasite's feeding harder in general. And 3) Fiat currencies also reduce demand for our parasite's money substitutes, its gold, diamonds, silver, rubies, platinum, etc.

We must go in the opposite direction and allow nothing but paper money to be used. We must commit to destroying the value of our parasite's ancient so-called "hard assets", like gold and diamonds. And we must all realize that these rare but useless things are no more intrinsically valuable than the scraps of paper we all use to represent our nation's labor obligations.

Mercantilism: Mr. P's version of reality

Recall all that mercantilism rot about gold being the way nations acquire wealth. Isn't it now obviously our parasite's version of economics, because it is exactly what Mr. P wants for the world. It wants to control the money supply basically, constantly saving money for a "rainy day" when it needs the money to eat and at keep its evil enterprise, its star shipping enterprise in operation.

Gold rushes

Gold rushes are actually our parasite's fast destructive bubbles. These are intentionally started and quickly stopped so as to hide our gold. This way, our parasite's gold reserves suffer less devaluation from the increased supply. Anyway, the idea is to get poorly equipped people (recall the expensive picks and shovels) scarifying the surface (Gr. skariphos = scratch) of all the easy to find gold. This makes it very hard to trace gold concentrations back to their mother deposit or mother lode.

Luckily today, thanks to back hoes, it is easy to dig down a little deeper in our river beds and get lots of samples of gold concentrations. These samples can be crushed and the gold concentrations precisely calculated and traced back to the mother al·hod (Gr. hod-, hodos = way, direction. Silent h). Also start looking in the areas first turned into nature reserve. I would also look in the valleys where the brothers were using hydraulic mining to collect all the

surface gold. Especially focus on the places where the hydraulic mining was most aggressive and the surface was most eroded.

Also, I would not worry too much about digging up and sluicing out 5 or 10 cubic meters river gravel here and there as we test for gold concentrations. Even in the smallest streams this amount of silt is nothing out of the ordinary. Anyway, once you find a few of these mother loads, humanity can stop wasting its energies rooting around for one of the rarest elements on earth and instead focus on doing things that will actually feed and improve the world. So finding gold is a great way to make the world better and make a little money for yourself. It is also a great way to impoverish the people funding the suicide bombers.

Time Magazine 1974.02.18

"John D.'s Legacy. The company certainly did not always enjoy such a sound reputation. In fact, in its early days under John D. Rockefeller, it was a ruthless monopoly. ... Standard Oil Trust bribed many politicians and cut prices to the marrow in order to drive out competitors. One of John D.'s favorite techniques was to negotiate secret rebates from railroads, which were eager to carry Standard's Petroleum. He handed them so much business that they frequently gave him kickbacks on the shipments of rival firms as well. [Nonsense. Standard petroleum and the railroads were both in the hands of our parasite. The parasite valued the oil monopoly higher than its transport monopoly, and it fed railroad profits to it to strengthen it.]

He [Rockefeller] then slashed prices still further, and bough up ruined rivals. By 1884, Standard Oil was selling more than 80% of the oil that flowed out of U.S. wells. Though nobody today defends his tactics, historians still debate whether Rockefeller did more harm than good. [He was terribly harmful to the US and this is why his monopoly was smashed into 34 pieces] He organized a chaotic industry into a coordinated and efficient network of wells, pipelines, refineries, tankers and marketing facilities, establishing vertical integration, which is the dominant form of the industry to this day.

... But its [Exxon's parent company Standard Oil's] stranglehold on the industry was broken at the century's turn by one of the worst pieces of "expert" advice ever given. Anthony F. Lucas, a wildcatter drilling near Beaumont Texas [near the ocean], appealed to Jersey Standard for financial backing. [Standard said no and] Lucas got his backing elsewhere and a few months later blew in a titanic gusher, opening the Spindletop field, [an oil field located on almost dead flat land only about 30 miles from the gulf of Mexico. This well struck oil at 1,020 feet. According to a Native American legend, Spindletop was haunted by ghosts. "Haunted" coastal

areas are often tsunami zones. Search Patillo Higgins.] which doubled world crude production overnight. Two of the companies organized to market that oil, Gulf and Texaco, gave [Mideast front company] Standard its first effective competition.

In 1911, the Supreme Court split the combine [Standard Oil/ Exxon] up into 34 companies. Among them: Standard of California, Standard of Indiana, Standard of Ohio, and Standard of New York [Mobil oil]. Jersey Standard kept the biggest piece of the business - three huge U.S. refineries and most of the foreign operations - but was left with very little crude production. Its wealth enabled it to buy its way over the next few decades into many of the big oilfields that were discovered around the world. Jersey began buying into Humble in 1919, purchased a big interest in Venezuela's Creole Petroleum in 1928, bought a share of Arabian - American Oil Co. (Aramco) from the original partners, California Standard and Texaco, for a bargain-basement \$74 million in 1948.

... ... The foreign units operate largely as national companies. In Canada, Exxon owns 75% of Imperial Oil, which posts sales of more than \$2 billion a year. Imperial Chairman William O. Twaits says that Exxon chiefs in New York merely "want to know what we are planning and if we can finance it. We have the same relationship with them that we would have with a bank to which we owed a lot of money - except our relationship with Exxon is much more amicable."

... ... To tie its global empire together, Exxon has built a top management that resembles a world government. [sounds democratic, but it isn't.] Citizens of Germany, Italy and Venezuela sit on the parent Exxon's 17-man [oligarchy labeled a] board of directors. Jamieson always chooses a non-American from one of the overseas operations to be his person assistant [and man-behind-the-figurehead] for a year or so, then sends him back home to a top job. In 1972-73 his executive assistant was Masamoto Yashiro, now vice president of an Exxon Subsidiary in Japan."

Oilious waste disposal

The government of each county shall have an unlined oilous waste dump and there shall be no charge for using this dump. Oilous wast may be transported if covered in plastic. The required training for cleaning up oilous waste shall not exceed 10 hours of video. There shall be no fee for the license to engage in oil clean up, or a limit on the number of licenses.

The Arabs hate pipelines

It is better to waste oil powering trucks and ships than to use pipelines. Also, domestic pipelines give domestic producers a significant competitive advantage that takes a bit out of profits for our foreign oil suppliers and their inefficient ocean tanker.

Section 7: The evil that is gold

RIVER comes from Gr. auri•pher = gold•bearer

Where to find gold is officially a mystery
It is just like how where to find oil is officially a mystery. However, the richest auriferous gravel lies in the hollows of bedrock channels — Present-day as well as fossil rivers.

John of Salisbury, Policraticus c.1150

I know that Solomon was a man of such wisdom that he at least would never have feared that gold and silver might become cheap for his posterity, whose nature he saw was of a hungry kind, and thirsted chiefly after nothing so much as money. [Apparently this has always been a very real possibility and Mideast Inc. has always worked diligently to keep these commodities dear.]

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe c. 60 BC, Bk 5.910

"Let him declare that rivers of gold in those days flowed in profusion all over the earth: That trees bore jewels for blossoms..." [Rivers of gold in the old days is the truth, and a problematic idea for a parasite that must keep its gold valuable. The problem is that river beds present and past, particularly those in the older continents of the far north, and those downstream from high gold bearing mountains that squeeze lots of rain from passing clouds. High mountains that also experience more erosion due to freezing and thawing. Here is where to look for gold. It is not on the surface though mostly. Due to its weight, you will find it towards the bottom of the riverbeds present and past. And think about all the press that South African gold gets for its marginally profitable gold mines and gold coins called Core•oo•G•our•an•des. That is to keep people from realizing that there is more gold in the more eroded parts of the Northern hemisphere.]

Euripides, Bacchae

"The gold-rich lands of Turkey"

Horace, d. 8BC, Iustem et tenacem

[Of Rome] "Let her name extend to ultimate borders
Where intervening waters part Europe from the Arabs
Where the Nile by [annual] flooding irrigates the fields.
Let her be stronger by spurning un-mined gold."

Laws of Manu 9.292

"A goldsmith who behaves dishonestly is the most evil of all the thorns, and the king should have him cut to pieces with razors." [flayed, or filleted. The parasite needs to monopolize certain industries, and it wants its host to severely punish any competition.]

Aristotle 348.8

"like the particles of moisture which are carried up owing to their small size and rest on the air. This is water swimming on the air just as small particles of earth and gold often swim on water. In that case, large drops are formed by the union of many small ones, and so fall down."

Marco Polo Ch. 6 p. 244-6

He our parasite is telling people to look for gold at the end of the old world, in volcanic Japan.

"We shall begin with an Island that is called Cipango [Japan], a very big island some 1,500 miles out from the mainland in the eastern sea. [The Korea–Japan straights is actually 120 miles across.] The people are fair skinned, good looking, and well mannered. They are idolators, wholly independent and exercising no authority over any nation but themselves. [See, the parasite always encouraged Western people to go to Japan, because it was too far away, even for them.]

They have gold in great abundance, because it is found there in measureless quantities. And I swear that no one exports it from the island, because no trader, or anyone else, goes there from the mainland. That is how they come to possess so much of it - so much indeed that I can report to you in sober truth a veritable marvel concerning a certain palace of the ruler of the island[s]. You may take it for a fact that the has a very large palace entirely roofed with fine gold. Just as we roof our houses or churches with lead, so this place is roofed with fine gold. And the value of it is almost beyond computation. [Lead roofs, lets add that to lead paint, gasoline, mascara, wine bottle wrappers, and leaded port wine. Might this also contaminate the runoff if consumed, and vegetable garden eventually?]

Moreover, all the chambers, of which there are many, are likewise paved with fine gold to a depth of more than 2 fingers' breath. And the halls and the windows and every other part of the palace are likewise adorned with gold. All in all, I can tell you that the palace is of such incalculable richness that any attempt to estimate its value would pass the bounds of the marvelous. ... [I wonder how many ambitious young man of the day set off for distant Japan, while leaving the most profitable, southern parts of Asia to the Brothers.]

William Jennings Bryan, 1896.07.09:

"There are two ideas of government. There are those who believe that if you just legislate to make the well-to-do prosperous, that their prosperity will leak through on those below [trickle down economics alla 1896] The Democratic [party] idea has been that if you legislate to make the masses prosperous, their prosperity will find its way up and through every class that rests upon it.

You come to us and tell us that the great cities are in favor of the gold standard. ... If they dare to come out in the open field and defend the gold standard as a good thing, we shall fight them to the utmost, having behind us the producing masses of the nation and the world." [Our parasite has always pushed to increase demand for its useless gold metal. We must do in the opposite direction and ignore this useless metal valued only because it is scarce]

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe c. 60 BC, Bk 5.1242

[As follows is some obvious disinformation about where metals come from, how they are extracted and how they are refined. They are advising the ignorant people of their host society to go start forest fires in the house of the host to find their gold/silver/iron/tin/lead/ petroleum, whatever.

Also note how many times 'Lucretius' mentions starting forest fires. When you see stupid things repeated, it is a fairly certain indicator of disinformation and propaganda. This seems to also be in support of the brotherly firewood/energy racket.] "We next come to the discovery of copper, gold, iron, weighty silver and useful lead. This occurred when mountain fires had consume huge forests in a blaze. The blaze may have been started by a stroke of lightning, or by men who had employed fire to scare their enemies in some wood-land war, or were tempted by the fertility of the country to enlarge their farm or grazing lands and make the wilds useful. Or they may have wished to kill the forest beasts and profit by their spoils; for hunting by means of snare and fire developed earlier than fencing around a glade with nets and driving the game with dogs. Let us take it, then, that for one reason or another, no matter what, a fierce conflagration, roaring balefully, has devoured a forest down to the roots and roasted the earth with a penetrative fire. Out of the melted veins there would flow into hollows on the earth's surface a convergent stream of silver, gold, copper and lead. Afterwards, when men saw these lying solidified on the earth and flashing with glittering color, they would be tempted by their attractive luster and polish to pick them up. They would notice that each lump was moulded into a shape like that of the bed from which it had been lifted. Then it would enter their minds that these substances, when liquified by heat, could run into any mould or shape of any object they might desire, and could also be drawn out by hammering into pointed tips of any slenderness and sharpness. Here was a means by which they could equip themselves with weapons, chop down forests, hew timber and plane it into smooth planks and pierce holes in it by boring, punching or drillings. At first, they tried this with silver, gold and stubborn bronze. But this would not work. These metals would give under the strain, lacking strength to stand up to such

exacting tasks. So Bronze was more highly prized, and gold with its quickly blunted edge was despised as useless. Now it is bronze that is despised, while gold has succeeded to the highest honors. So the cycle of years has brought about a reversal of fortune. What once was prized is afterwards held to be cheap. In its place, something else emerges from being unknown, and is each day more and more coveted, and as its merits are detected, blossoms into glory and is acclaimed by mankind with extravagant praises.

At this point, Memmius, you should find it easy to puzzle out for yourself how men discovered the properties of iron. The earliest weapons were hands, nails and teeth. next came stones and branches wrenched from trees, and fire and flame as soon as these were discovered. Then men learned to use tough bronze and iron. Actually the use of bronze was discovered before that of iron, because it is more easily handled and in more plentiful supply. With bronze they tilled the soil. With bronze they whipped up the clashing waves of war and death, made spoils of [plundered] flock and field and scattered a withering seed [the semitic seed]. Before their armaments all else, naked and unarmed fell an easy prey. Then by slow degrees the iron sword came to the fore, the bronze sickle fell into disrepute, the plowman began to cleave the earth with iron and on the darkling field of battle, the odds were made even."

What is a gold rush?

what is a rush? Is it not when people hurry and act without due care? When people rush to find gold, don't they do it carelessly?

Lawlessness mining camps

Ponder the way gold mining camps have always been particularly dangerous. Maybe the reason for this is that our parasite has always intervened to make them dangerous so the gold rush ends that much faster.

If we are serious about crushing the value of the mineral resources we mine, we should as a nation subsidize the policing of these places — So the parasite can't manipulate prices through terrorism.

Some rules of Gold extraction in California rivers

Here is how the Arabs minimize the flow of California gold.

1. All waterway mining activities are restricted to the wetted perimeter of the existing natural flowing stream channel.
2. There shall be no disturbance of any rooted trees or shrubs.
3. All work shall be by hand tools only. Material too large to be moved by hand is to be left as is.
4. No diversion of the flowing stream except to direct water through the sluice box
5. All sluice equipment shall be removed when you

leave the site.

6. Sluice boxes shall be no wider than 2 feet, and the riffle area shall not exceed 50% of the perimeter in length

7. There shall be no hydraulic, jet or nozzle outside the currently wetted area.

8. No petroleum products or other toxic materials shall fall into the waters

9. Mining activities may not exceed 14 days per area with a maximum of 28 days if more than one area is used.

10. Motorized dirt moving equipment is prohibited

11. Relocation of boulders in the water-run is prohibited. The boulders provide valuable fish habitat supposedly.

The Notorious Jumping Frog of Calaveras County, By Mark Twain:

This 7-page story is from 1850, about the time the California gold rush was peaking — peaking like the dot come bubble did 150 years later.

Here Cal•averas is good for nothing Cali•for•nia at the end of the earth. Also, it was not a frog jumping contest, so much as a dog jumping contest; a contest to see who can get the dogs in America to jump the farthest for some gold.

The Brothers learned thousands of years ago, that whenever new territory (or virtual lands, new ideological territory) was being settled, it was best to go and check all the rivers for gold. This way, just as the new place was first being settled, while the population was small and poorly equipped, they could have a gold rush bubble, as early as possible, with barely any people around. The prospectors then come in and only "scratch the surface," only taking away the surface gold, leaving a place that then superficially appears to have no more gold. This way, the bare minimum of gold can be discovered, and the land of no resources can preserve the buying power of its gold stores. it is the same process incidentally with diamonds and 'black gold.'

Here it is worth pointing out that California was ceded to the United States in 1847, and gold was discovered the very next year in 1848. Had California been in Mexico when gold was officially discovered, the Mexican government never could have given up this valuable territory. This would have been a disaster for the brothers because poor nations are much more thorough in their gold extraction efforts. This would cause another bout of inflation that would undermine the value of the Mideast's nest egg. No, the gold was discovered before California was ceded and covered up.

Also, the Brothers needed to start and stop the gold rush as quickly as possible, so as few people as possible were around to scratch the surface. And "the obstreperous howl of the steam devil", the intercontinental railroad was fast approaching. (from

The House of Seven Gables 1851). If the railroad linked California to the East coast before the gold rush was declared over, it would have also been a disaster for the land of no resources and its gold stores. Once the railroad connected California, the number of miners would have been many times higher and they would be significantly better equipped. Gold output would have been much higher and gold prices would have suffered more

But if California was part of Mexico when the gold was discovered, instead of the U.S, it would have also been hard to keep the gold output down. The Mexican population was poorer, and closer (especially by sea) therefore, many more Mexican "forty-niners" would have flooded into California, and with this easier access, mining tools would not have been so scarce, thus making the people more effective. And on top of this, there was a large and well established precious metals mining industry in Mexico, an industry with a focus on finding the source and then digging it out, rather than finding loose river gold, so a Mexican gold rush in California would have also been a disaster for the land of no resources.

Here is why the rush came a year after California was ceded to the United States: It was exactly the moment in time when the California gold rush had the least impact on gold output and the value of the immense gold stores of the land of no resources.

When we read about the gold rush of 1849, we hear over and over about the high cost of tools and that the people selling tool were the ones that made the most from the gold rush. See, just before the gold rush was declared, the Brothers were sure to get ahold of all the tools and food stores in the area. This way, by making the visit expensive, they could minimize the time every visiting prospector could afford to spend in the area before finding any gold.

And they already ran the shipping companies, so they could gouge on cargo rates and impose strict and expensive baggage charges like airlines today. This kept the price of equipment very high.

Any time a shipment of tools arrived, the well-capitalized brothers were there to outbid anyone who was interested only in reselling the tools for a profit. This because great sums wasted on buying and destroying tools was peanuts in comparison to any value decline in their gold stores. It is remarkable that we are still saying that the people digging for the gold didn't make as much as the people selling the picks and shovels. Anyway here is Mark twain's cryptic story about gold mining in Cali•for•nia Country.

The story begins oddly with an explanation of how this remarkable story was not fabricated by Twain/Clemens at all, but was told to him by a friend of a friend, Mr. Smiling lion. Mark Twain, a pseudonym for Samuel Langhorn Clemens (1835-1910) was from

Hannibal Missouri or Hannibal mouth•ouri. He was an incredible 15 years old when this tale was published under his name.

"In compliance with the request of a friend of mine, who wrote me from the East, I called on good-natured, garrulous old Simon Wheeler, and inquired after my friend's friend, Leonidas W. Smiley, [the smiling lion of the desert] as requested to do, and I here unto append the result. I have a lurking suspicion that Leonidas W. Smiley is a myth; that my friend never knew such a personage; and that he only conjectured that if I asked old Wheeler about him, it would remind him of his infamous Jim Smiley [Happy J'um], and he would go to work and bore me to death with some exasperating reminiscence of him as long and as tedious as it should be useless to me. If that was the design, it succeeded. ...

Simon Wheeler backed me into a corner and blockaded me there with his chair, and then sat down and reeled off the monotonous narrative which follows this paragraph. He never smiled, he never frowned, he never changed his voice... but all through the interminable narrative there ran a vein of impressive earnestness and sincerity, which showed me plainly that, so far from his imagining that there was anything ridiculous or funny about his story, he regarded it as a really important matter, and admired its two heroes as men of transcendent genius in finesse. ...

there was a feller here once by the name of Jim Smiley; in the winter of '49 [the year of the California Gold Rush] -- or may be it was the spring of '50 -- I don't recollect exactly, somehow, though what makes me think it was one or the other is because I remember the big flume warn't finished [flu'em=a flow of people.] when he first come to the camp, but anyway, he was the curiousest man about, always betting on anything that turned up you ever see, if he could get anybody to bet on the other side; and if he couldn't he'd change sides. [The brothers made sure to offer lots of mafia gambling and prostitutes in the gold camps, this way, the risk-taking 49'ers would spend as much of their gold as possible.] Any way that suited the other man would suit him -- any way just so's he got a bet, he was satisfied. But still he was lucky, uncommon lucky; he most always come out winner [because he played the house]. He was always ready and laying for a chance; there couldn't be no solit'ry thing mentioned but that feller'd offer to bet on it, and take any side you please, as I was just telling you. If there was a horse-race, you'd find him flush or you'd find him busted at the end of it [Here the Brothers are working to normalize the idea of betting everything. Losing everything tends to remove people from the economy and eliminate them as competitors of the Brotherhood]; if there was a dog-fight, he'd bet on it; if there was a cat-fight, he'd bet on it; if there was a chicken-fight, he'd bet on it;

why if there was two birds setting on a fence, he would bet you which would fly [off] first; or if there was a camp-meeting, [the Brothers got involved in 'government'.] he would be there reg'lar to bet on [support] Parson Walker [Bar•son Walker], which he judged to be the best exhorter [ex=out•hort=encourage] about here, and so he was too, and a good man. If he even see, a straddle-bug [Someone on horseback] start to go anywhere [new to prospect], he would bet you how long it would take him to get to -- to wherever he was going to, and if you took him up, he would foller that straddle bug to Mexico but what he would find out where he was bound for [They were watching where everyone went] and how long he was on the road.

Lots of boys here has seen that Smiley [the Big Brotherhood], and can tell you about him. Why, it never made no difference to him -- he'd bet on any thing -- the dangdest feller. Parson Walker's wife laid very sick once, for a good while, and it seemed as if they warn't going to save her; but one morning he come in, and Smiley up and asked him how she was, and he said she was considerably better -- thank the Lord for his inf'nite mercy -- and coming on so smart that with the blessing of Prov'dence she'd get well yet; and Smiley, before he thought says, 'Well, I'll resk two-and-a-half she don't anyway.' [Because they were even poisoning important people.]

This here Smiley had a mare [prostitutes] -- the boys called her the fifteen-minute nag, but that was only in fun, you know, because of course she was faster than that [The 49'ers called her the 15 minute nag, but they got less time than that.] --- and he used to win money on that horse, for all she was so slow and always had asthma, [she coughed alot] or the distemper, or the consumption or something of that kind. [To dis•temper is to weaken, and consumption was tuberculosis, which may be a disease of kissing and coughing. It is easy to imagine them spreading Gonorrhea and Syphilis, etc.] They used to give her two or three hundred yards [dollars to] start, and then pass her under way [hop on]; but always at the fag end [useless remainder] of the race [session] she'd [pretend to] get excited and desperate-like, and come cavorting and straddling up, and scatter her legs around limber, sometimes in the air, and sometimes out to one side among the fences, and kicking up m-o-r-e dust and raising m-o-r-e [moaning] racket with her coughing and sneezing and blowing her nose -- and always fetch up [arrive at] the stand just about a neck ahead as near as you could cipher it down. [Most of the miners caught one of the 'distemp'ing' diseases the prostitute had.]

And he had a little small bull-pup [a young pit bull terrier, or a peh•it pull terrorist, a man] that to look at him [them] you'd think we warn't worth a cent but to set around and look ornery and lay for a chance to steal something [from the miners]. But as soon as the

money was up on him he was a different dog [boxer], his under-jaw'd begin to stick out like the fo'castle of a steamboat, and his teeth would uncover and shine like the furnaces. As a dog [fighter] might tackle him and bully-rag him, and bite him, and throw him over his shoulder two or three times, and Andrew Jackson — which was the name of the pup— Andrew Jackson would never let on but what he was satisfied, and hadn't expected nothing else—and the bets being doubled and doubled on the other side all the time, till the money was all up; and then all of a sudden he would grab that other dog jest by the j'int of his hind leg and freeze to it — not chaw, you understand, but only just grip and hang on till they throwed up the sponge, if it were a year. Smily always come out a winner on that pup, till he harnessed a dog once that didn't have no hind legs [a man]...

Well, this here Smily had rat terriers [rat terrorists], and chicken cocks [ak'n aks], and tom-cats [big Jews for display] and all of them kind of things, till you couldn't rest, and you couldn't fetch nothing for him to bet on but he'd match you. He ketch'd a frog [a human dog] one day, and took him home... to educate him; and so he never done nothing for three months but set in his back yard and learn that frog [dog] to jump. And you bet you he did learn him, too. He'd give him a little punch behind, and the next minute, you'd see that frog whirling in the air like a doughnut — See him turn one summerset, or maybe a couple, if he got a good start, and come down flat footed and all right, like a cat.

He got him up so in the matter of ketching flies [shooting miners], and kep' him in practice so constant, that he'd nail a fly every time as fur as he could see him. Smiley said all a frog [dog] wanted was education, and he could do 'most anything --- and I believe him. Why, I've seen him set Dan'l Webster down her on this floor -- Dan'l Webster was the name of the frog -- and sing out, 'Flies, Dan'l, flies!' and quicker'n you could wink he'd spring straight up and snake a fly off'n the counter there, and flop down on the floor ag'in as solid as a gob of mud, and fall to scratching the side of his head with his hind foot [like a dog] ... You've never see[n] a frog [dog] so modest and straight forward as he was... [later a new man comes in and the frog/ dog gets his belly filled with shot and can't jump any more.]"

Now Twain's 7-page Calaveras story, is almost a continuous string of gags from start to finish. In the 1850's, it was arguably one of the funniest things, page for page most people had ever seen. It was a story that appears to have been worked and reworked to function on three levels. 1) It was funny and this made the story famous and viral, so it would rapidly spread carry the other two messages. 2) Calaveras was a coded intelligence report that the potentially ruinous gold rush in California had been brought

under control, and that the price of gold was no longer to weaken, but to start strengthening once again. And 3) Calaveras carried a propaganda message that gambling was fun, thus acting to normalize gambling and all-or-nothing risk taking behavior, (Just like the James T. Kirk character did) making the foolishness of gambling and unnecessary risk taking, more a part of America's culture.

Also worth consideration is Twain's Prince and the Pauper. Start at chapter 2 and note all the cipher numbers.

gold ore = gold mouth
rum•or = Rome mouths

"Oh Sus•ana, don't you cry for me I come from Cali•for•nia with a peh•an•jo on my knee"

The song, Oh Zeus•ana is Brotherly propaganda about the gold rush. It is the Brothers saying that the gold in California is played out and that the miners are all leaving California. Where did that song come from? Was that a bitter miner or an outside force? And that song Oh my darling, oh my darling, oh my darling Clementine, you are lost and gone forever, oh my darling Clementine. Well, to an American, it might be about losing your childhood sweetheart because you went to strike it rich in California. But to the Brothers it means something else. Gr. klema = vine. So this song appears to be about killing a vine on the Mideast's tree of life.

They only scratched the surface

Now again, it was a gold rush. They all rushed to get all the surface gold. The forty-niners only scratched the surface of California's great gold deposits, and then only in river beds. Just look at the proportions of some of the valleys in the mountains of California's gold country. Note the way the steep walls that are often filled with wide flat areas of sedimentary material. This material in many places in hundreds of feet deep, with gold concentrations highest, right at the bottom. Do you really think that the miners of the 1850s, with their picks and shovels did anything more than scratch the surface? Also keep in mind that these gold miners of the 1800s were ill-equipped, disorganized and totally unsystematic.

At the bottom of the riverbed near bedrock

At the true bottom of all these gold bearing rivers present and past are immense troves of gold so massive, the stuff will now become worthless even without mining much of it.

Gold country

It is not hard to find gold in California's rivers once you realize that much of it is coated with mercury and gray in color. The Arabs poisoned many of California's

streams to keep a lid on the state's gold production. And mercury is super toxic, and nobody with any sense wants to work with it. So they send it out, and the Arabs price everyone out of the market here for the intel.

Placer gold

A placer is supposedly a deposit of sand or gravel in a river bed that contains particles of gold or other valuable minerals. The word is supposed to come from Spanish: plaza=place, or placel=sandbank. But again, we have a hokey, inky-hinky derivation when a really simple one is right in front of our eyes. Maybe the PLACER gold was simply gold PLACED by a gold PLACER. The "49ers" swarmed the PLACER and found no gold below the surface, none at all, so they figured that the gold was PLACED there by a PLACER; an idea that had to be covered up, hence all the Spanish etymology.

Now the Brothers would want to seed a river with gold for two reasons: A) the gold miners will follow the gold upstream until it stops. Then they know they are near the source of the gold. PLACING gold upstream from the source will throw the prospectors off from the gold's true source. And B) The Brotherhood relies on a treasury full of "valuable" commodities like gold, diamonds, oil, etc. The brother need to gain control of the world output of these commodities, and then prevent us from producing more. This way they become immensely wealthy. The most obvious example of this process is the way they have sort-of cornered the world oil market, leaving the world reliant on Mideast oil. For thousands of years, they have been doing the same thing with gold, diamonds, rubies, silver, tin (until the Bronze Age collapse), corn during Roman times, and many other commodities.

Hydraulic mining

Hydraulic mining is the opposite of seeding. Hydraulic mining removes all the surface gold from a gold rich area. Therefore, the places that were hydraulically mined may have rich underground gold deposits (especially if they were quickly protected as park land).

See, in general, the Brothers want a huge boom because the ensuing bust will be hugely destructive, and enable them to hid all MNEMORY of any MINERAL MINES. It is just like with internet companies, they did the same thing with gold in California.

And if you believe that the Arabian Brotherhood was going through all sorts of machinations to hide America's oil fields in the 1960s and 1970s, then they were probably doing much the same thing with California Gold in the 1850s

The Arabs prefer to have the gold

But they are also happy to hide our gold

Because our parasite is playing the house with respect to gold, it doesn't gain anything by obtaining more gold. All it needs to do is keep the outsiders from mining gold and undermining the value of the gold it already has.

Here we understand the purpose of hydraulic mining in California. After the main gold rush was over, the Brothers methodically went to the richest riverine gold deposits and removed all the surface gold through "hydraulic mining".

The funny thing is that these scars actually tell us where the gold deposits are. All we have to do is go to these hydraulic mining sites and dig a little deeper. Pay special attention to the hydro-mining sites that:

- A) Had the most thorough surface "cleaning".
- B) Are protected areas despite the heavy damage.
- C) Were most inaccessible.
- D) Have the lowest water volume.

Placerville

Placer gold was gold placed on the surface. In addition to hiding the best gold deposits with hydraulic mining, the Arabs were also seeding other rivers with placed gold.

Microanalysis of riverine gold in Placerville

Is there gold in the river near Placerville and other abandoned gold-rush towns that is not from that river's watershed? What percentage is this gold? Maybe we should map which towns were the sites of staged gold rushes. What about that first nugget? Where was that from?

River gold

River gold comes from the "gold in them there hills". When mountains erode due to rain and ice, the gold gets washed down. It tends to accumulate at the bottoms of river beds, and particularly right when fast moving rivers slow down. The flat main valley of Yo·semité valley is an extreme example of this type of geography. This is the type of place where gold should be concentrated if there are any gold deposits upstream. The gold will occur right where the stream levels out, or in the case of a hanging valley, where the waterfall hits the flat sedimentary area; such as the main part of "Your·Semite" valley, which might mean in Brolingo the weak position between two mountains, high grounds or citadels.

Faking scarcity

One of the things our parasite is most experienced at, is in faking scarcity. And here we come to understand all those gold rush ghost towns. It wasn't the real gold deposits that ran out, it was the seeded, or placer gold that ran out. These places were really theme parks designed to distract the 49ers until they got

tired of the harsh, expensive and dangerous lifestyle. The parasite had placed the placer gold and then it opened up its saloon/casino/whorehouse to get it all back. The organized people with a system, or tools got whacked, and the others were left alone to enjoy the ride and leave and tell their friends all about the gold rush.

Now the real gold deposits were probably guarded Brotherly miners and their well-paid mercenaries—well paid till they got whacked that is. Anyway, this was the gold that they used to seed the placer fields where the fake gold rush, the limited gold rush was staged. The Brothers stopped seeding their gold fields with placer gold placements and soon after, the gold started running out. It must have all looked so natural. First it was one fake placer deposit and then another. Panned out they were. No surface gold left. And because all the gold was placed on the surface, there digging deeper yielded no gold.

The way to find gold is to drill the alluvium in river beds, running the extract through a crusher and a sluice and measuring the gold content by location and meters of depth. When lots of gold comes up at a certain level and area, you know where to mine. In fact, you can define area and elevation of the deposit quite accurately, and estimate the amount of gold there as well.

How to find mother loads

Find the big riverine gold deposits and follow them upstream until the stop. That is the mother load.

The more gold we find...

We don't have to mine gold to undermine the value of gold. Please, everyone, we must systematically drill and document gold concentrations in all our waterways in and around our gold country. This must be done regardless of whether the stream is in a park or not.

They hide big things under churches

The Brothers love to hide things under a metaphorical church. So the biggest and most accessible mother loads are probably in the middle of a place off limits to gold extraction — And thus buried right underneath a metaphorical church, the church of the environment.

This group managed to get two nations (Mexico and Russia) to all but give away huge tracts of gold-rich land to other nations just before a gold rush. (i.e. California 1848/1849 and Alaska 1867/1898): If they could do that, then getting a nation to turn some remote and useless mountains into a park; that's child's play.

Klondike gold

Given that the oldest land-masses are in the far north, we should look for gold and diamonds in river beds in

the far north. Of course the gold and diamonds are buried under our sacred and holy fresh water supplies and vital, essential habitat. How convenient for the Mideast that worldwide supplies of gold, diamonds and oil supplies are limited, thanks to our reverence for the world's precious wetland habitat. It is sort of the same as with oil, isn't it? Both are buried under a church.

Gold and diamonds are evil

Lets all now shun gold and diamonds. If you want to have a engagement or wedding ring, make it stainless steel. Gold and precious stones are worse than furs because they give the devil money to pay his henchmen. If everyone shuns gold, then the devil has to pay his henchmen some other way. And if you don't have paper money any more, every transaction then gets recorded and it becomes very hard for the devil/de-ex•pull (Istar) to pay her henchmen/ inch•men.

One stupid valley to end the war of wars

How much gold do we have in that one richest valley in the high Sierra? The cause of freedom is worth more than this stupid valley. Commit to digging up Yosemite if you have to, but the cause of freedom demands that you all turn gold into just another industrial metal.

Do the same thing with diamonds. Make fake diamonds, and fake experts to evaluate them. And make it no crime counterfeit either.

Senate prospecting teams

The public has a right to a clear picture of the nation's natural resources. And here, give our parasite's track record, we need to be super careful to avoid any sort of corruption.

Delegate say 1% of the Sub-Senate to supervising a true geological survey until a majority of them say it is done. Randomly select a pair of digits between 1 and (1)00. Senators from names entering in those two digits will be assigned to the Geological survey.

Here the 5,000 or so will work in 500 teams of 10 men. These teams will be randomly re-selected and re-constituted every 30 days. Each team will select a promising place to survey and will direct upwards of 200 hired prospectors each. And these prospectors need have little more than a brief full color guidebook on recognizing minerals. And one more thing, government should build a few thousand high volume containerized assaying labs to help with this task. These will be brought in by either truck, boat, train or helicopter.

Disturbing river sediments

Sediments are naturally disturbed when it rains a lot. Measure the maximum natural sediment concentrations and allow gold mining that does not

exceed say half of that on a long term basis. Also, streams do dry out completely from time to time and they come back. If we really need to get at the gold, we should be free to scour a stream bed completely of gold and then after it is mined do a restocking of the wildlife.

Alluvial gold mining is not harmful

gold mining in alluvial places is not really harmful for the environment. It involves nothing more than digging up the wash from the hills and washing it in water.

Horizontal water-jetting for gold

With gold concentrations highest at the bottoms of our rivers, perhaps people will put a vertical pipe on a boom — like with a high-rise concrete pump. This feeds into a large pipe that sleeves for some nozzles and two-way water piping. The nozzles blow material loose and then the wash flows over a giant, deck-top sluice.

Once the bottom is reached, other nozzles can be used to go horizontally across the river bed, where gold tends to accumulate. This will produce minimal dirt in the water per unit of gold extracted.

Salt water gold mining

With those U-bottom glacier valleys near a gold field, the place to look for the gold is at the bottom end of the valley. For some gold bearing rivers, the place to look for gold might be where the 100-year floods stop moving fast, at the bay's edge. Here I imagine ships with a deck and this a giant floating sluice boxes. These look like a long-legged spider and have multiple "concrete pump cranes". These blow water into the much so rigid double pipes (one in - one out) can be inserted into the muck. When the sleeve reaches the bottom, the nozzle is pulled up and a new horizontal nozzle is inserted instead to extract the gold from the bottom of the alluvial area.

What is the harm of doing this in a salt poisoned bay where nothing is living anyway?

Gold panning

Intersect a gold pan with a restaurant that was panned. Apparently there were people who were talking "panning" places, saying that they were no good.

Why gold nuggets are so valuable

The parasite always pays a premium for gold nuggets. This way, when people find nuggets, they will sell them as nuggets and the parasite can track them back to their source and find and stop the people pulling lots of gold from fresh river sources. People who discover fresh river sources of gold should melt their nuggets down and go somewhere else to sell them anonymously.

A dumb as valuing gold

What a waste this stupid metal is, for it valuable for no other reason than its price is easy for Arabs Inc. to drive up in value.

We must inventory our "proven reserves"

Please, lets figure out how much gold we have here in the land of the free. Lets do this to crush the value of gold once and for all.

GEEZER, GYSER, GUISER, and GUSHER are a strange bunch of words. And even stranger is how the first two originated in the Western U.S. right after the California gold rush. Now obviously these sound-alike words are related, and they all seem to have originally pronounced as 'guiser,' (as in the perpetrator of a guise). It looks like the other prospectors saw through the lies and started talking about the old guisers who would claim to have completely prospected a certain area DIS•GUISSING all the gold-rich areas.

Now recall all the many stereotypical prospector types that we saw over and again in TV and movie westerns. These characters, like watery quicksand, are propaganda, and they are a main reason for the media's fascination with the post-goldrush wild-west of the US.

Usually an old man, a GEEZER, and a looser that has wasted his life prospecting for gold, zinc, copper, whatever. An old man who had spent decades going over the entire area, and was still looking to strike it rich. He was a man who never realized that all the easy oil, gold, zinc, copper, etc. is gone. So all you people out in TV land, there is no point in even trying to hunt for new mineral deposits if this was the state of affairs 100 years ago. These GEEZER—GUISEERS in the media portrayed the idea that men had spent decades going over every part of the western US looking for minerals, an idea that is simply not true.

Meanwhile commercials come on TV, telling all our strike-it-rich types that they can win the lottery. People, you are hundreds if not thousands of times more likely to strike it rich looking for minerals than playing the lottery. And on top of this, whatever you find will directly harm the people who brought the world September 11 and the Arab oil embargo.

And what about FOOL'S GOLD (Iron Pyrite)? Doesn't it sound inky-hinky? How come people were always discovering fool's gold in a day when people used gold every day as money? Couldn't people tell real gold from fool's gold? The whole point of fools gold was to account for the gold strikes that made the news and then were suppressed by the Brothers. Here we also understand all the "Treasures of the Sierra Madre" type mythology of double crossing gold prospectors: 1) It accounts for any murdered prospectors and 2) And it discourages people from

prospecting.

Also, let's say you find a gold deposit today, what do you do? you go and try to sell your claim to one of the big mining companies. But what if the land of no resources controls all the gold mining companies? They all make a show of paying you, but you get pennies on the dollar and they get to preserve the value of their \$1800/oz gold.

Gold has increased 40 fold in price, while the U.S. minimum wage has only increased 7 fold over the past 40 years? You know, with greater automation and more and bigger and more computerized tractors, shouldn't the price of all commodities fall relative to the value of our labor? Why has the opposite happened? (This is a rhetorical question. Oil has increased 50 times in value and the cost of gold mining, including all downstream costs is about 85% oil.)

We have only scratched the surface

The idea that any continent of this world has been fully explored for minerals is absurd. We have only scratched the surface in the most accessible places. All the prospecting has been done unsystematically and by disconnected individuals and often under the watchful eye of Brotherly Guisers.

Here we should also note the similarity between this message and the message on the front of every Wall Street Journal curbside vending box (I have seen over the past few years). These tell us how all the easy oil is gone and 'our' oil companies are left looking for oil on deep sea floor. See, the process is the same, messages about the world being combed for scarce resources, so few people set out and try to find them.

The USGS, the US Geological Survey

The topographical maps of the USGS are famous for their amazing detail and extent. But what about the geology? Where is the geology? Why did we as a nation produce this costly geographical survey and call it a geological survey? It would appear that our parasite somehow made this important government agency a little confused about its own name and what it was actually funded to do. Our parasite got America's GEOLOGICAL survey department to survey America's GEOGRAPHY.

And amazingly, our nation, despite its ruinous 40-year energy nightmare, has never even started a survey of our coastal oil fields.

Anyway, America has an area of 9.8 Million square miles; or 6.3 billion acres. Can you imagine scrambling down ever little valley and canyon? No way. Do you really think that anything but the most accessible parts have been explored? Look people, we are never going to run out of anything we take out of the ground in this world: We puny earthlings are simply too small.

We Americans should do what our ancestors came to this land to do, get rich from it. Here we will as a collective effort locate our richest, and easiest to get mineral deposits and make them into mineral parks. Anyone who satisfies the reasonable safety and environmental standards we impose will be welcome to take as much ore out of the ground as they want. If there are lines, then we will make more removal points and roads. We are going to locate the nations richest 5 to 10 locations for ever mineral and make them open for free public exploitation. That way, we will get all the resources we need, and we maximally concentrate the environmental impact. Best of both worlds.

Fools gold

What about fool's gold or fool's gold? Doesn't it sound inky-hinky that people were always discovering fool's gold in a day when people used gold every day as money? Couldn't people tell real gold from fool's gold? Anyway, maybe the whole point of fool's gold was as a cover story for the gold strikes that were suppressed by the Brothers.

Also, let's say you find a gold deposit today, what do you do? you go and try to sell it to one of the big mining companies. But what if the land of no resources controls all the big gold mining companies, like it controls the oil companies?

Us-sayers

That the assayers office and claim office were in Brotherly hands is obviously. They certainly had to run our gold mine location recordation system, now didn't they?

Labor, oil and gold

Over the past 40 years, the U.S. minimum wage has increased about 7-fold, while the price of gasoline has increased about 10-fold, and the price of gold has increased about 50-fold. How can this be?

Mining money is dumb

As far as the host part of the world is concerned, the only advantage of using scarce metals as a wealth marker is that it they are very hard to counterfeit and deflate. However, using precious metals has many disadvantages over using fiat currencies:

A) We waste huge amounts of our scarce resources mining "money".

B) It is hard for society to fully monetize its economy, to have enough currency to act as a true liquid.

C) It is hard to deflate the money supply when our parasite stages a debt crisis.

D) Our parasite traditionally has relied on these metals to store its ill-gotten gains.

For these reasons, we should all stop accepting so-called precious as valuable, and try in fact to undermine their value.

Yosemite Sam is a telling lie

A telling lie is a lie that tells the truth with clarity once you see it as a lie. So when this short and inept character says "There's gold in them thar hills", this is Arab propaganda, and it is propaganda aimed at children. Note how he is always firing his pistols at the ground. And note how he is unable to stop firing once he starts firing. And what is a gold-pro prospector doing as a children's cartoon character?

So apparently there actually is gold in them thar hills, and judging from the name, it is in Yosemite, or the I•o•semit valley, the plural•no•semit valley.

Ansel Easton Adams, high-holiness of Yosemite Valley as an indication that it is a huge gold deposit.

The TUOLUMNE River

This oddly named river flows from Yosemite park. The name seems to break down as tu•al•oo•mn or you•of•th•egg•think. The Apple dictionary says that "It is impounded in the oddly named Hetch Hetchy and Don Pedro reservoirs.". I bet its an auriferous river (same word). Also ferous metals seem to be an Arab blurd for auriferous, or gold bearing rivers.

There is no point mining in rock for gold

Over the eons, the rivers have refined the gold for us.

Buried under the church

The stuff the Brothers don't want you messing with, they bury under the church. They either make it sacred or profane. It is just a hunch, but I bet that the some of the oldest natural parks, the most famed and sacred natural parks have the big mineral reserves.

You know, looking at the central alluvial plane of Yosemite park — which is tiny — If any of these rivers is gold bearing, the flat area might be the richest gold deposit in the world. Just look near the bottoms of the gold bearing waterfall.

Still alluvial glacier valleys like Yosemite

These water collection points that accumulate sedimentation faster than glaciers can remove it, they are some of the biggest and richest gold deposits in the world. The rains are constantly bring sediments and the glaciers are constantly removing it, leaving a good part of the heavy gold behind.

Avoid mining in environmentally sensitive places

We won't need to mine Yosemite to destroy the value of gold. Simply committing to selling the national gold reserves of the US over say 20 years should be enough. And if many nations and people join in, then the stuff in Yosemite (or whatever sensitive land) will never need to be mined. Just keep it on the table, if there is ever a financial emergency for the nation, that if the gold is ever needed, then the the

environmentally sensitive places will be opened up. That is all for now. Just agree to that and it will be devastating for the value of this worthless metal.

Sacramento

This city is named s•ak•ouri•m•n't•o = not•point•out•mind•not•no. So the name of this city means don't look for gold here. Once again we should go in the opposite direction of what the Arabs say. I would drill the edge of every valley west of the gold country area every couple miles. Then I would put every few meters of core in a robotic sluice and measure the gold concentrations. I bet we will find millions of times more gold in ancient river beds west of the California gold country.

Martin Booth, 2003 Cannabis a History, Ch.8

[Someone in this book visited the west coast with an artist named Al•bert Bier•stadt] "[En route, they hunted bison, met Brigham Young and Mark Twain, descended into a gold mine in a spoil bucket, visited and opium den in San Francisco and camped in Yosemite...](#)" [It seems to me that all these things are unreal. Bri•G•ham young= Brothers•G•man Young. Mark Twain is covered above. It is stupid to dig for gold when it is all over the world's river valleys. The opium is obviously from the opiated hashish incense people. San Francisco suffers from earthquakes, and diagonal subduction tsunamis regularly flood the San Francisco bay. And the main central valley of Yosemite is my pick for the world's largest gold deposit — and pardon the tangent, but Ansel Adams' Yosemite photos are probably propaganda.]

We must Kill the value of gold

Long before we were burning expensive Mideast oil to fuel our economy, we were using expensive Mideast gold as our money. And all forms of this must stop. We can not allow our parasite to keep even one feeding mechanism alive. If we do that, the terrorism, the hatred, the violence will never stop and mankind will continue to be at odds with itself. We must end this fundamental schism in the agendas of mankind, and to do that we must end the perceived value of gold.

The purpose here is not to make money; it is geopolitical, so we can as throughly as possible destroy every single way the the land of no resources has to make a living from evil, so that it will become entirely dependent on appeasing the wishes of the people who support them. Here is how we will achieve peace with the land of no resources and here is how we will kill the slaves religion of Islam.

Even if we have to dredge Yosemite valley

It is essential that we all commit to annihilating the value of gold and diamonds going forward. To do otherwise is to allow the parasite to thrive. And I

don't care if we have to dredge up Yosemite Valley to destroy the value of gold and kill the parasite, that is what we must do. The parasite can be left no valuable coin at all going forward. It must die.

They got us to put gold in our cars

Actually it was platinum, but the effect was the same. They got the world to move mountains looking for a few tons of platinum to make catalytic converters.

Please, wherever possible, we should outlaw all non-essential use of precious substances in our manufacturing processes. A little more air pollution is not the problem, the problem is utterly destroying the value of precious metals so that we can finally kill humanity's parasite.

Jet black waste

If you believe that fossil fuels are any scarcer than gold today, then isn't it stupid the way our "free" economy is squandering its scarce oil to mine something so rare, inconsequential and mostly useless as gold? It is pure jet black waste.

What gold symbolizes

Long before the world wasted its "precious" oil on mining gold, it wasted its precious labor. Gold has no purpose really. It is just rare, and that is why it is valuable. Why do we allow such a monstrously wasteful thing to exist in our world and to have value? Are we all mad to allow this jet black waste to be used to make our marriage sacraments and even our money? Sell your gold, diamonds and precious minerals — Everyone sell these things and abhor them for all eternity.

The critical importance of crushing gold prices

If you really want to end Islam and terrorism, sell your gold. Sell your gold so that Mideast Inc can't sell its gold. It is not enough that you freeze and reappropriate their assets in our side of the world. We must destroy the value of all precious commodities, gold, diamonds, platinum, etc. You can't leave them with this, and you will never find it all, so you have to destroy its value.

Lust Caution film by Ang Lee

[This film is set during the Japanese occupation of China. Here is some strange diamond-related banter that happened during a mahjong game between four women and man watching]

Woman-1: "My cousin bought a diamond from a Russian aristocrat. Those poor Russians are finished.

Woman-2: You sure it wasn't fake?...

Woman-3: Yours is something else. How many carats is it? Three?

Woman-2: This little thing? But it is already so out of fashion. **Woman-1:** Our [diamond] runner Pin Fen showed me a five carat. It was big, but not as bright

as yours.

Woman-2: Why didn't you call me [about it]?

Woman-1: I only had time for a quick look myself.

Woman-2: Pin Fen has things that others don't She once had a hot oil diamond, but he wouldn't buy it.

Woman-3: Do you know how much those go for now?

Woman-1: That diamond of yours weighed over 10-carats.

Man: A diamond is not a quail egg. Its a stone after all. With that on your finger, you could hardly play.

Woman-1: You wouldn't buy it and you still give me an earful...

Woman-4: Its your fault, Mr. Yee, for saying diamonds are bad for mahjong.

See also

The bimetal trade, Henry Dana's accounts of the gold camps in California, Jedediah Smith, and Mike Fink

Here is Mark Twain's short story 'Political Economy' (1870) This story is full of cipher numbers. Here are some parts; the whole story doesn't make any more sense than the parts — And don't feel like you have to read it. I only include it to show the cipher numbers.

"...as he was passing he noticed that I needed some lightning-rods. ... I said in an offhand way that I had been intending for some time to have SIX or EIGHT lightning-rods put up... [he asked] how many 'points' I wanted put up, what parts of the house I wanted them on, and what quality of rod I preferred. It was close quarters for a man not used to the exigencies of house keeping; but I went through creditably, and he probably never suspected that I was a novice. I told him to put up EIGHT 'points' and put them all on the roof, and use the best quality of rod. He said he could furnish the 'plain article at 20 cents a foot; 'coppered,' 25 cents; zinc-plated spiral-twist,' at 30 cents, that would stop a streak of lightning any time, no matter where it was bound and 'render its errand harmless and its further progress apocryphal' I said apocryphal was no slouch of a word, emanating from the source it did, but, philology aside, I liked the spiral-twist and would take that brand. Then he said he could make TWO HUNDRED and FIFTY FEET answer; but to do it right, and make the best job in town of it, and attract the admiration of the just and the unjust alike, and compel all parties to say they never saw a more SYMMETRICAL and hypothetical display of lightning-rods since they were born, he supposed he really couldn't get along without FOUR HUNDRED, though he was not vindictive, and trusted he was willing to try. I said, go ahead and use FOUR HUNDRED, and make any kind of a job he pleased out of it, but let me get back to my work. So I got rid of him at last; and now, after HALF an hour spent in getting my train of political-economy thoughts coupled together again, I am ready to go on once more. ...

'... a soothing uniformity of achievement which would allay the excitement naturally consequent upon the Coup d'etat.' I asked him if he learned to talk out of a book, and if I could borrow it anywhere? He smiled pleasantly, and said that his manner of speaking was not taught in books, and that nothing but familiarity with lightning could enable a man to handle his conversational style with impunity. He then figured up an estimate, and said that about EIGHT more rods scattered about my roof would about fix me right, and he guessed FIVE HUNDRED FEET of stuff would do it; and added that the FIRST EIGHT had got a little the start of him, so to speak, and used up a mere trifle of material more than he had calculated on -- A HUNDRED FEET or along there. I said I was in a dreadful hurry, and I wished we could get this business permanently mapped out, so that I could go on with my work. He said, 'I could have put up those EIGHT rods, and marched off about my business -- some men would have done it. But no; I said to myself, this man is a stranger to me, and I will die before I'll wrong him; there ain't lighting-rods enough on that house, and for ONE I'll never stir out of my tracks till I've done as I would be done by, and told him so. Stranger, my duty is accomplished; if the recalcitrant and de-phlogistic messenger of heaven strikes your --' ΔΔ There, now, there, 'I said, 'put on the other EIGHT -- add FIVE HUNDRED FEET of spiral-twist --- do anything and everything you want to do; but calm your sufferings, and try to keep your feelings where you can reach them with the dictionary. Meanwhile, if we understand each other now, I will go to work again.' ΔΔ [Phlogiston was a hypothetical substance from the 1700s that was exhausted by burning. From Greek phlogizein= to set on fire] The great Confucius said that he would rather be a profound political economist than chief of police.SIXTEEN lighting-rods --- 'Let us have peace!' I shrieked. 'Put up a HUNDRED and FIFTY! Put some on the kitchen! Put a DOZEN on the barn! Put a COUPLE on the cow --- Put ONE on the cook! --- scatter them all over the persecuted place till it looks like a zinc-plated, spiral-twisted, silver-mounted cane-brake! Move! use up all the material you can get your hands on, and when you run out of lightning-rods put up ram-rods, cam-rods, stair rods, piston-rods --- anything that will pander to your dismal appetite for artificial scenery, and bring respite to my raging brain and healing to my lacerated soul!' Wholly unmoved -- further than to smile sweetly --- this iron being simply turned back his wrist-bands daintily, and said that he would now proceed to hump himself. Well, all that was nearly THREE hours ago.

Washington loved this exquisite science; such names as Baker, Beckwith, Judson, Smith, are imperishably linked with it; and even imperial Homer, in the ninth book of the Iliad, has said:
Fiat justitia, ruat coelum,

Post mortem unum, ante bellum,
Hic jacet hoc, ex-parte res,
Politicum e-conomico est.

What is that multitude of people gathered in the street for? How? -- 'looking at the lighting-rods!' Bless my life, did they never see any lighting-rods before? Never say 'such a stack of them on one establishment,' did I understand you to say? I will step down and critically observe this popular ebullition [boiling over] of ignorance.

For four-and-twenty hours our bristling premises were the talk and wonder of the town. The theaters languished for their happiest scenic inventions were tame and commonplace compared with my lighting-rods. Our street was blocked night and day with spectators, and among them were many who came from the country to see. It was a blessed relief on the second day when a thunder-storm came up and the lighting began to 'go for' my house, as the historian Josephus quaintly phrases it. [Josephus chronicled the sacking of Judaea by the Romans.] It cleared the galleries, so to speak. In FIVE minutes there was not a spectator within HALF a mile of my place; but all the high houses about that distance away were full, windows, roof, and all. And well they might be for all the falling stars and FOURTH-of-July fireworks of a generation, put together and rained down simultaneously out of heaven in ONE brilliant shower upon one helpless roof, would not have any advantage of [over] the pyrotechnic display that was making my house so magnificently conspicuous in the general gloom of the [larger rainmaking] storm. By actual count, the lighting struck at my establishment SEVEN HUNDRED and SIXTY FOUR times in FORTY minutes, but tripped on ONE of those faithful rods every time, and slid down the spiral-twist and shot into the earth before it probably had time to be surprised at the way the thing was done.

Not a member of my family stuck his head out of the window but he got the hair snatched off it as smooth as a billiard-ball; and if the reader will believe me, not one of us ever dreamt of stirring abroad [outside]. But at last the awful siege came to an end - because there was absolutely no more electricity left in the clouds above us within grappling distance of my insatiable rods.

Parties having need of THREE THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND ELEVEN FEET of best quality zinc-plated spiral-twist lighting-rod stuff, and SIXTEEN HUNDRED AND THIRTY-ONE silver-tipped points, all in tolerable repair... can hear of a bargain by addressing the publisher."

River animals & muddy waters

It happens all the time in nature. All we have to do is monitor our discharge and stay within acceptable levels.

Killing the value of gold

Run a siphon tube down stream, and then flow it over a gold separation sluice, and then onto a drying and draining pile next to a truck loading place. This gold-rich rock is trucked off to be ground up.

You probably want a giant bug-like robot holding the 10cm diameter nozzle for the 15cm hose. This is a nozzle with lots of video cameras. The robot also controls a valve at the other end of the siphon, in case the line needs priming. This apparatus vacuums up the loose material from the river bed for the sluice to separate.

It is very important that you don't run out and do this all at once. You want to take about a thousand years to do this, to keep wasteful gold from ever being money again.

John Bidwell

"It is a question whether the United States could have stood the shock of the great rebellion of 1861 had the California gold discovery not been made. Bankers and businessmen of New York in 1864 did not hesitate to admit that but for the gold of California, which monthly poured its five or six millions into that financial center, the bottom would have dropped out of everything. These timely arrivals so strengthened the nerves of trade and stimulated business as to enable the government to sell its bonds at a time when its credit was its life-blood and the main reliance by which to feed, clothe, and maintain its armies. Once our bonds went down to thirty-eight cents on the dollar. California gold averted a total collapse and enable a preserved Union to come forth from the great conflict." p49 [By the end of the Civil war, apparently \$785-million in gold had come out of the ground in California. This allowed the war to grind on with maximum harm to the land of the free, as was the parasite's objective.]

Dame Shirley (Louisa Amelia Knapp Smith Clappe) c. 1852

"Wherever Geology has said that gold must be, there, perversely enough, it lies not. And wherever [geology] has declared there it could not be, there has it oftenest garnered up in miraculous profusion the yellow splendor of its Virgin beauty. It is certainly very painful to a well-regulated mind to see the irreverent contempt, shown by this beautiful mineral, to the dictates of science, but what better can one expect from the 'root of all evil'?"

We read of the north Bloomfield Gravel Company sluicing 12 million parts of gravel to get one part of gold in the 1860s-1880s. Were these the equivalent of Exxon drilling where the oil is hard to reach? This is 1/12th of a cubic centimeter of gold per cubic meter of soil. It is the simplest thing to disprove by sampling other riverine gold sites.

gusher, gyser, geaser

GEEZER = old man, or old prospector

GUISER = one who appears in a deceptive appearance that hides his true nature

GEYSER = a tall column of liquid that shoots into the air naturally

GUSHER = a well from which liquid that shoots into the air naturally

GESNER ABRAHAM = discoverer of how to extract kerosene from coal. Benjamin Stillman Jr. = discovered how to distill kerosene from crude oil.

Note the matrix name, and how to this day we call it refining and not distillation

Benjamin Silliman Jr. was influential in both the gold and the oil industry. Note how Benjamin Stillman Jr. has a matrix name that describes what he is. What about Abraham 'Geyser'?

Fact

Leland Stanford, founder of the famous university was one of those people selling picks and shovels and provisions. And because all the people selling picks and shovels were brothers, this means that Leland Stanford was a brother.

Strabo, Geography, 3.2.6

[Here the Arabs work to hide why the easiest place to find gold is in a river bed.]

"The whole country of Iberia [Spain] is full of metals, although not all of it is so fertile, in particular that part of it which is well supplied with metals. It is rare for a country to be fortunate [felix] in both respects. [This is simply because very deserts have no top soil to dig through.]

It is also rare for the same country to have within a small area and abundance of all kinds of metals. [This is probably disinformation.] But as for Turdetania [inland from Malaga] and the territory adjoining it, they are excellent beyond all words of praise. Until today, nowhere in the world have they found gold, silver, copper, or iron in such quantity or quality.

And gold is not only mined but it also washed down. That is, the gold-bearing sand is carried down by the rivers and torrents, although it is often found in the waterless districts too. But in these districts it [the gold] cannot be seen, whereas in the watered districts the gold dust glitters. Besides, they flood the waterless districts by channeling water in that direction. Thus they make the gold dust glitter, and they also get the gold out by digging pits and by inventing other means of washing the sand. Thus the so-called 'gold washeries' are now more numerous than the gold mines."

[1] This hilly area probably was apparently not not very mineral rich.

2) Note how the idea of sluicing gravel for heavy gold

was omitted and confusingly replaced with the idea of wetting the gold so one could see it glitter.

3) The easiest place to find gold is in stream beds.

4) It is necessary to drill the stream beds because most superficial deposits have been depleted.]

Seneca, d. 65AD, Thyestes, 344-405

"It is not worldly wealth that makes a king,
Not the rich crown on his royal head
Nor opulent Tyrian purple clothing and gilded halls.
A king is he who has no ill to fear,
Whose hand is innocent, whose conscience clear;
Who scorns excessive greed, who hasn't bowed
To the false favor of the fickle crowd.
Or the minerals unearthed in western lands,
Or the gold dust washed down
in the Tagus' glittering sands,
These aren't for him; nor all the golden grain
Threshed from the harvests of the Libyan plain.

[1) Libya is obviously not the best place to grow grain, and the Targus is obviously not the place to look for gold.

2) Note the use of the world glittering.

3) Note how gold was found in rivers.]

Juvenal, Satire 14

"the man who loads his boat with freight to the gunwales [top edge], leaving only a single board above water, is in need of a keeper. He may not gibber and tear his clothes —yet. Think what spurs him to face all those hardships and perils...

Storm-clouds and thunder threaten. 'Come on, cast off!' cries the trader who's bought a load of grain or pepper. 'This overcast sky, the gathering blackness is nothing to worry about. It is just summer lightning. Poor devil, before the night is ended, he found himself in the water, waves surging over him. His money-belt clutched in his teeth, or by one hand, his vessel a total write-off.

[Next a better idea than going into sea trade.]

Yesterday all the gold-dust washed down in the river-gravel of Spain or Lydia wouldn't have satisfied his ambitions. But now he must be content with a rag round his chilly loins, and a crust of bread. This while he begs for copper coins, showing a picture of the storm that shipwrecked him." [Perhaps the Arabs placed placer gold in certain rivers to draw prospectors away from the real sources of gold, like the in the Targus river of Spain, pronounced T•ar•g=You•our•G. Those panning for gold in Turkey would not have lasted long and would have ended up as minced-meat kebab or some such]

Juvenal, Satire 14

"don't turn up your nose at the dirtier merchandise. Kept strictly beyond the Tiber. Don't suppose there's any distinction between perfume and hides. The stink of profit is pleasant, whatever its source. This is a

maxim that you should always have on your lips, a verse that the Gods, or Jupiter [Jove] himself, in a poetic mood might have framed. "No questions about the source

Of your wealth—but wealth you must have." Every ancient nanny

Instills this into her toddlers, it's the first thing little girls master,

Long before their A.B.C...

[1) Encourage the dumb Rumi flock to care about the gold/money. The more they do this, the more we can bribe them over to our side using the money we stole from them.

2) If we do this with little girls, we can use our monopoly money to buy sex and babies with their women. Just imagine a world where women value rich crooks over poor honest men, a world where gangsters can get pretty women through crime. That is a world in submission to Islam.

3) Make the Rumi care about wealth, but make them disregard where it came from. "No questions about the source of your wealth—but wealth you must have." We would be wise to use this as our alidad and go in the opposite direction.

4) The MIdeast runs propaganda for toddlers, and this is one of the most socially corrosive Ideas in 'Juvenal's ' little catalogue of social engineering.

5) The media today glamorizes 'bad boys' who live fast and die young and love his woman so much, even while he is harming so many people with his crimes. Where do bad boys get their money?

A city of gold in the Americas

This was a blid. It was actually a land of riverine gold that the European gold seekers should have been after. Without the city, the explorers might go for the riverine gold.

Gold and diamonds are things of pure evil. They should be hated by everyone who is opposed to Ishtar and Islam. Nobody who is good should ever own or invest in any gold or diamonds.

IRON

In early times, iron surely must have sold for its weight in gold, and been a form of gold.

HOW IRON "CAME FROM THE HEAVENS"

Gr. **SIDER•OS**=iron. L. **SIDER•EUS**=star. This is not mere coincidence, because meteorites (SIDER•ITES) are mostly composed of iron. Notably, a number of Brotherly encyclopedia/ dictionary sources go out of their way to distort this fact, even saying SIDERITES are mostly nickel and iron, rather than the other way around.

Apparently the first iron being sold/ traded at the dawn of the Iron Age was supposed to be from

meteorites. Thus it was the original "space metal," or more likely, "the god's metal," much stronger and hence lighter than bronze, something of life or death value in sword combat. However, we have clear archeological evidence that nearly all early iron was terrestrial. So why call iron as SIDER or Space metal?

Apparently, this is just one of many examples of the Arabs using their old tricks to take some base commodity and trans•mut (trans•mouth) it into gold. And before the iron age, the Arabs were doing this with tin to make bronze. And after the Bronze Age collapse, the Arabs were doing this with grain, various metals, money, olive oil and hashish incense. And today the Arabs have used the same tricks to turn common petroleum into black gold. All the Arabs have to do is suppress our ability to produce some key commodity and then they can make piles of money selling their supplies of that commodity.

So how hard is it to imagine that at dawn of the Iron age (a period also known as the Greek Dark Ages, and also as the Bronze Age Collapse) that the Brothers were quietly bedeviling any outside attempts at iron mining or smelting, suppressing the advance of iron technology in our part of the world, so they could keep their monopoly on Iron. See, we want advancement, more and better, while our parasite says: "Not so fast. How will you answer the Arab question? What is in it for your parasite? How will we eat?"

This I submit is the real Arab question, for if we don't feed our parasite, its fully weaponized, cannibalistic culture-of-martyrdom people will have nothing to lose.

CON•SIDER = with•sider

OUT•SIDER = out-of-the•sider-racket

IN•SIDER = in-the•sider-racket

DE•SIDE = of-the•sider

SEDER = sider

IRON-SIDE = iron•sider

The BLACKSTONE inside the Kaaba

Where did the land of no resources get all its precious meteor metal? Well curiously, the oasis of Yatrib (a great ancient pilgrimage destination) was said to have had an huge meteorite Magna Rudus or big iron that was hidden away somewhere. Yatrib was blessed it seems with:

- 1) Water in the middle of an immense desert.
- 2) Being on the most defensible part of the best shipping route between Europe and Asia.
- 3) Being an ancient pilgrimage site.
- 4) A huge supply of "space metal".

Later this same land was the source of

- 5) The incense that the Romans thought they needed to make the gods listen to their prayers.
- 6) The incense that the Roman Catholic Church burns

today.

7) Having most of the world's proven oil reserves. (I speak of greater Arabia, not Yatrib/Mecca here.

8) Was where the latest of many Arab prophets is said to have ascended to heaven.

It is not a coincidence

It is not a coincidence that Yatrib is/was blessed with all those 8-things from the prior heading. Clearly the men of Yatrib fabricated religions that put them at the center of the world. It is not a coincidence that they controlled the sacramental hashish industry. It is not a coincidence that they have most of the world's proven oil today. None of this is a co-incidence because they infiltrated our societies and changed our reality, our matrix.

Ancient pilgrimage site of Yatrib/Mecca

We know that pilgrims were visit YATRIB from as far away as India and Greece, at least, because the Hindi and ancient Sanskrit word YATRIB = pilgrimage, and in ancient Greek IATROS=doctor or healer, (like in Psychiatric and pediatric). So clearly YATRIB was a great ancient pilgrimage and healing site more than a thousand years before Mohammed commanded all Muslims to visit Mecca at least once in their lifetime.

Trust me habibi

No matter how much it seems as if Yatrib was renamed Mecca, the Arab world knows otherwise. According to them, there was this Hejira and Yatrib became Medina and abruptly faded away. Meanwhile, at the very same time, we see Mecca suddenly becoming the new pilgrimage site for a new religion that went so far as to commanded pilgrimage for all followers.

L. **FERRUM** came from fer away

The **FAROE** islands was where the ferrum was said to come from

Big Iron

We can still see you despite your blurds

Big•horn

Bog•iron

Pig•iron

Bigger

In fact we can see you clearly because of them.

RED IRON

RUD = the Old English word for RED

Sanskrit RUDHIRA = red,

RUDDY COMPLEXIONS = red complexions, like Jews

RUDE PEOPLE = iron people

RUDDERS = iron boat parts.

L. RUDUS FERRUM = iron ore, which came from RUDACEOUS rock.

Now L. rudus = ore or unrefined iron and L. ferrum=iron. So the British people took RUDUS FERRUM (pronounced Rud Ferr to mean red iron, while others took it to mean iron ore. RUDIMENTARY means rudi-minded or someone who knows about rudi or iron. ERUDITION = ex•rudition = talking about making iron RUDI•MENT•ARY = iron•mind•ours Also in the Rig Veda, Rudras = Maruts. These are storm gods, Indra's helper.

In English, **IRON** is obviously spelled like **IRONIC** from Gr. eironikos = dissembling or feigning ignorance, from Gr. eironeia = simulated ignorance, from Gr. eiron = dissembler. Were the men looking for IRON pretending to be ignorant of something?

ZALEZO is slavic for iron

It looks and sounds like ZEALOUS and JEALOUS. Gr. ZELOUN = to be jealous, Gr. ZELOTES = zealot, Gr. ZELOS = zeal, Gr. ZEEIN = to seethe or boil.

STEEL, STEAL and STEALTH are other negative iron words.

Section 8: Environmentalism is a religion based on science

It is like a fictionalized history that is heavy on propaganda

Star Trek episode #25, 1967.03.09

"**Spok:** It is the last of a race of creatures which made these tunnels. If so, if it is the only survivor of a dead race, to kill it would be a crime against science." [Here the voice of logic speaks the parasite's propaganda about a murderous species. Leon•ard Nimoy = Lion•man Silent.]

Star Trek, Bread and circuses 1968.03.15

"**Spok:** Fascinating. This atmosphere is remarkably similar to your 20th century. Moderately industrialized. Pollution containing substantial amounts of carbon monoxide, and partly consumed hydrocarbons.

McCoy: The word was smog.

Spok: Yes I believe that was the term...."

Star Trek episode #25, 1967.03.09

"The main circulating pump for the entire reactor is gone... Without the pump mechanism, the reactor will go super critical. It could poison half the planet. We can't shut it down, it provides heat and air and life support for the whole colony." [1] People are living 30km from the Chernobyl reactor today. 2) There are

reactor designs that don't rely on pumps to stay cool. In fact there are reactor designs where the fuel rods rest on lead supports. If the lead melts, the rods will fall diagonally away from one another and the heating will stop. 3) Our parasite hates nuclear power.]

Star Trek episode 1, 1966.09.08

"**Dr. Krater:** She was the last of her kind.

Kirk: The last of her kind?

Krater: The last of its kind. Earth history, remember? Like the passenger pigeon or the buffalo.

Spok: The earth buffalo, what about it?

Krater: Once there were millions of them, prairies black with them. One heard covered 3 whole states.

When they moved, they were like thunder.

Spok: And now they're gone. Is that what you mean?

Krater: The creatures here, once there were millions of them, now there's one left." [And Crater was

defending this murderous creature. The purpose of this propaganda was to make the public feel that there are some who will follow their conscience and defend creatures from extinction regardless of how awful they are. This wasn't to convince people that the environmentalism was the right thing to do, but to make them think that it was plausible.

In ancient Greece a krater was a horizontal tomb-stone with a bowl-like depression in it for holding the blood of sacrificed animals; libations of wine, milk, honey, perfumed oil poured from a patera. This was however in early days. In later days, we see burnt offerings of expensive Arabian frankincense and hashish incense being made in the Crater, thus all the association between craters and charcoal or burnt places, or holes from artillery or bombs are blids.]

Extinctions	# of species	extinct since
1600		
Vertebrates	47,000	321
Mammals	4,500	110
Birds	9,500	103
Reptiles	6,300	21
Amphibians	4,200	5
Fish	24,000	82
Mollusks	100,000	235
Crustaceans	4,000	9
Insects	1,000,000	98
Vascular plants	250,000	396
total	1,650,000	1,380
Baillie and Groombridge 1997, Walter and Gillett 1998, May et. al. 1995:11, Reid 1992:56		

How bad is the extinction?

It is absolutely remarkable the way most people simply do not know how many species have gone extinct since the year 1600. I mean, do you have a clear idea? By the reckoning of these people, only 8 in 10,000 species have gone extinct since 1600. That is an extinction rate of 0.0836%. This includes all the

of many marginal island critters, as well as the critters that have gone extinct as a result of animal introductions.

Are there really 4,500 species of mammal?

I submit for your judgement the idea that much of what is called extinction in the above definition is really the disappearance of some variety of a species, and the extinction is not even as bad as 8 in 10,000.

Chain Reaction Film 1996

"We're running out of time. We have polluted and peopled this planet to the brink of extinction. We are destroying our world at a suicidal pace. We need a pollution revolution, and its not going to be easy because the world is addicted to petroleum. We have limited resources and we go to war to protect them. We need a new technology and this technology can't be sold, it must be given away, to everyone."

Star Trek

"Kirk: They've rejected all that and all this technology provides and they seek the primitive.

Spok: There are many who are uncomfortable with what we have created. It is almost a biological rebellion, a profound revulsion against the planned communities, the programming, the sterilized artfully balanced atmospheres They hunger for an eden where spring comes.

Kirk: All due, the cave is deep in our memory

Spok: Yes, that is true captain

Kirk: But we don't steal space cruisers and act like irresponsible children. What makes you so sympathetic towards them?

Spok: It is not a sympathy so much as curiosity captain. A wish to understand. They regard themselves as aliens in their own world. ...

Pretty girl: Give in to yourself, you will be happier, you will see.

You don't belong with them. You know what we want. You want it too. Come join us.

Sulu: How do you know what I want?

Pretty girl: You're young. Think young brother

Sulu: You make it tempting."

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #112

"Why is it that the world is so thinly populated in comparison with former times? How is it that nature has managed to lose the prodigious fertility that she originally had? Could she already be in old age, and failing from lack of strength?"

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #112

[After naming a dozen places and claiming all had lower populations than in centuries prior we read:]

"This, Uzbek, is the most terrible catastrophe which has ever happened to the world. But is has scarcely been noticed, because it has occurred gradually, in

the course of a great many centuries; and that indicates that there is some internal defect, some secret, hidden poison, some wasting disease, which is attacking human nature. "

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #113

"Destruction does not always happen violently. We can see that in several regions of the earth, the provision of nourishment for mankind is being exhausted. How do we know that there are not generic causes of exhaustion, gradual and imperceptible, applying to the whole world?"

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #118

"The odd thing is that America, where new inhabitants arrive every year, is desolate and fails to profit from Africa's continual losses. The slaves, having been transported to another climate, perish there by the thousands. And working in the mines, which employ natives as well as imported workers is constantly, inexorably destroying them. This is due to the dangerous vapors that are given off there, as well as the necessity of always using mercury.

Nothing is more absurd than killing countless thousands of men to extract gold and silver from the depths of the earth. These metals are absolutely useless in themselves, and are equated with wealth only because they have been chosen to be the sign of it."

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe 60 BC, Bk 5.820

[After explaining why the earth is rightly called 'mother earth' Lucretius says] "Then, because there must be an end to such parturition [the period where a female bears offspring], the earth ceased to bear, like a woman worn out with age. For the nature of the world as a whole has changed with age. Everything must pass through successive phases. Nothing remains forever what it was. Everything is on the move. Everything is transformed by nature and forced into new paths. One thing withers by time, decays and dwindles. Another grows strong and emerges from the unknown. So the nature of the world as a whole is altered by age. And the earth passes through successive phases too, so that the earth which used to be able to bear can no longer do so..."

[Most people don't know it but the Roman Empire was dependent on grain from the Mideast, the land of no resources for most of its existence. And before them, Ancient Greece was dependent on Mideast grain for over a century. And today the West is dependent on Mideast oil because we 'ran out of resources' from this immense planet of ours.

Say, reader, do you have any clear idea of the scale of mankind in relation to our environment? I say that the environment is so massive that it is impossible for mankind to deplete anything but the

supply of other currently living creatures on our planet. Even the fossil fuels are vastly immense and perhaps 1000 times larger than our civilization will use in 100 years.]

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe 60 BC, Bk 2.1150

"The earth, which generated every living species and once brought forth from its womb the bodies of huge beasts [dinosaurs], now scarcely has the strength to generate tiny creatures. For I assume that the races [species] of living creatures were not let down into the fields from heaven by a golden cord, nor generated by the sea or the rock-beating surf, but born of the same earth that now provides their nurture. The same earth that in her prime spontaneously generated for mortals smiling crops and lusty vines, sweet fruits, and hearty pastures, which now can scarcely be made to grow by our [Roman] toil. We wear down the oxen and wear out the strength of farmers, we wear out the ploughshares and find ourselves scarcely supplied by the fields that grudgingly give up their fruits and multiply our toil. Already the plough-man of ripe years shakes his head with many a sign that his heavy labors have gone for nothing: And, when he compares the present with the past, he often applauds his father's luck. In the same despondent vein, the cultivator of old and wilted vines decries the trend of the times and rails at heaven. He grumbles that past generations, when men were old-fashioned and god fearing, supported life easily enough on their small farms, though one man's holding was then far less than now. He does not realize that everything is gradually decaying and going aground on the rocks, worn out by old age." [Same liars, different lie, same problem being explained: Why can't we supply ourselves anymore, why do we need Mideast Inc.? The reason is that the land of no resources corners the market in some commodities (and often temporarily) and then extracts a huge amount of money from the world.]

Silent Running film 1972

"It calls back a time when there were flowers all over the earth... and there were valleys... and there were planes of tall green grass that you could lie down in... that you could go to sleep in... and there were blue skies and there was fresh air and there were things growing all over the place... not just in some domed enclosures blasted some millions of miles into space." [Our new Sub-Senates should find all the Arab propaganda over every sort and put them together in a great library. Then we can marvel at how easy it is to steer human societies just like animal herds.]

The new religion of environmentalism

We can learn much watching the process by which the Mideast creates this parallel reality of

environmentalism. It is the formation of a new religion, a new church, one based on the environment as god.

It is a felony to drill for oil in America

Strange how it is a felony to drill for oil in America — if you do so without the proper government permissions. Funny how the approval costs immense sums and take many years. Why do we need to put our oil drillers in prison? Whose idea is this? Is it ours or is it OPEC's? maybe it was a case of "our" environmental lobbies pushing for these regulations, and then "our" oil industry saying "OK."

It is only a stupid hole in the ground, a hole you use to pump oil from naturally occurring tanks underground. Put a fail-safe valve on it, put three on, but stop buying Mideast oil.

The oil embargo people are America's biggest political contributor and our biggest environmental benefactor. For obvious reasons, they only support charities and lobbyists that are strongly opposed to oil drilling. They also only support charities that are 100% opposed to drilling in oil rich swamps, or as they are now called, "precious wetland habitats for endangered species like migratory birds." The Mideast also generously supported scientists looking for endangered species in swampy areas; to help us protect these PRECIOUS places from oil drilling.

Do you want to end Islam in a week?

Do you want to find limitless energy for mankind in a week? Start drilling for coastal oil. Drill in once sandy areas that were in a tsunami funnel.

A few acts of civil disobedience please

Please somebody, an act of civil disobedience for the good of the world. Please drill an oil well in some "precious wetland habitat". Please commit a "crime against nature" to prove to the world that the oil shortage is a hoax.

When we start finding oil everywhere, it will not just be the end of our dependence on Arab oil. It is conclusive undeniable proof that Mideast Inc. has been once again lying to the world, once again, saying that the world is flat.

Al-bert Marr-in, Black Gold, Ch. 6:

"Crude oil collects in seeps, or pools, where it leaks onto the ground or into the water. Only 2% of 'oil spills' in the oceans are from damaged tanker ships, the other 98% are from natural seeps."

Time Magazine c. 1972:

"...oddly the Santa Barbara spill lead the American Petroleum Institute to stop fighting a water quality improvement bill, and start supporting it." [Why would the 'American Petroleum Institute' started asking for

more regulation after a giant oil spill.]

Time Magazine c. 1972:

"The American Petroleum Institute started supporting a bill that called for up to \$15 million dollar in liability per spill."

Now in general, people are fairly quick to accuse boxers of fixing their prize fights for the Mafia. Maybe our champ Exxon has been throwing its congressional fights for the Arabian oil mob.

When America's powerful environmental lobbies were fighting to turn all of America's oil rich swampy coastal areas into precious wetland habitat, Exxon stood a few rounds and then took a dive. Instead, why didn't Exxon change some of its TV ads and remind the American public how oil mostly occurs in sandy swampy places? Why didn't they point out how common it is for oil rich wetlands to be contaminated by natural oil seepage. Why didn't they show us the large dead patches in the marshes of the San Francisco East Bay, places naturally contaminated by oil just below the surface?

When America's powerful environmental lobbies were fighting to add an additional 11% of U.S. territory to our parkland; parkland 100% off limits to all mineral extraction, much of it oddly barren and lifeless, despite being mineral rich, our champ Exxon stood a couple rounds and then took a dive. Today, the great majority of America's known oil lands are off limits to drilling.

What have we gotten for all our enviro-spending

What have we gotten for the trillions we have spent on clean ports, oceans and rivers? I say, not much.

When powerful environmental lobbies were fighting to pass **unlimited environmental liability** for U.S. oil companies, Exxon stood a couple rounds and took a dive. When our environmental lobbies were fighting to make it so oil spills had to be cleaned up to the best way anyone could think of, a constantly higher bar, regardless of the cost; Exxon stood a couple rounds and then took a dive. Ultimately America's oil legislation was so strict that it bankrupted most of our oil industry and caused the Congressional bailout called the Superfund Cleanup.

Can't you see people, our congress is so corrupt that it can be made to do anything, it is just that our parasite does not want to tip its hand as to its true power.

Ground water is often naturally contaminated with hydrocarbons

Apparently, the groundwater is heavily contaminated with hydrocarbons from petroleum in countless places that have never had any oil drilling at all, or industry, or vehicle traffic. See, because of how ice dams

cause piles of debris to be deposited in river valleys, it is normal for oil fields to occur in river beds present and past. Now, this oil commonly leaks out and contaminates our 'pure' natural river water and ground water. This is an entirely natural process that has been going on for eons. So, in most cases, oil contamination in groundwater has nothing to do with oil drilling.

(Old Coors beer ad with 'Its the water' slogan)

There are many brands of bottled water worldwide that list, or once listed, hydrocarbon levels on their labels. These hydrocarbons are mostly not from manmade pollution. They are from naturally occurring oilfields. Basically, lighter than water hydrocarbons naturally seep up from many of these oil fields into our streams, lakes and underground aquifers. This happens naturally, even without any oil drilling at all. This is just a property of life on Earth, and it has been going on for millions of years.

What then "possessed" America's Congress to impose such insanely strict standards for oil spill cleanups? Well, remember how both Exxon and the environmentalists it was supporting were both lobbying for more regulation?

Basically the Arabs wanted us to be fastidious and punitive about our oil spills. This way our oil companies became vulnerable to Arab environmental terrorism — especially with respect to offshore oil.

VERIFY

Ground pollution to air pollution

Remember when America's corner gas stations all mostly had tubes coming out of the ground? Well, the gas station's underground tanks had leaked into the ground. Here, the petroleum that came from the ground in one place, had leaked back into the ground in another place.

Occasionally, the gasoline and diesel fuel seepage, the underground "toxic waste contamination" went beyond the property, but mostly not. Even so, the average cost of the "toxic cleanup" of each gas station was something on the order of \$200,000 at the time.

The service station owners often could not pay this and went bankrupt. This was predicted by the environmental lobbies that had written the law, so they inserted a clause that anyone who owned a contaminated piece of land since the time it was contaminated would have to share in the cost of cleanup (often along with their lenders). This maximized collateral damage and often bankrupted a number of people/businesses per gas station (often including the Mideast's smuggling partners of the early 1970s). It still was not enough people however, because Congress (all Americans really) wound up paying for this idiotic law in the form of the Superfund

Cleanup.

Now I say idiotic law, because 1) all the "contaminated soil" was dug up and hauled off somewhere else and buried again: But in a special costly plastic lined hole this time. Apparently you can't dispose of oil contaminated soil in and oil field where oil naturally mixes with the soil. (So far just a little stupid). The real idiocy was that the soil that was only a little contaminated was not dug up. Here the \$200/hour environmental engineers were drilling holes and blowing air into the ground to convert the ground pollution into air pollution. This is how they "remedied" the toxic soil contamination: they turned the ground pollution into urban air pollution. Why spend good money to do this? Shouldn't we have been doing the opposite thing? Don't we want to take air pollution and bury it somewhere?

And the worst part of it all is that petroleum is naturally occurring anyway; and naturally occurring in rather high concentrations in riverine/ ground water places where oil from breaking ice dams is likely to occur. Why did our corrupt democracy impose this stupid law about ground water contamination if the stuff exists in the groundwater anyway in many places?

Funny how we bankrupted so many oil related people with this ruinously expensive cleanup. Funny how once we had done that, the federal government stepped in and paid to complete this policy that was worse than useless. It was called the superfund cleanup.

Air pollution trumps ground pollution

Urban air pollution is more important than urban water or ground pollution. For this reason, government should never mandate the "remediation" of ground pollution by pumping air into polluted ground, as this is a step in the wrong direction.

wetland habitat

Funny how since the late 1960's, the entire world has become so environmentally active, particularly with respect to preserving so-called wetland habitat and other places that might contain oil.

See, the embargo people helped us think of our wetlands like this. They helped our companies to decide to sponsor some harmless nature programming, to look better in the public eye. They caused corporate money to be put up to produce nature programming. Just investigate Mutual of Omaha's costly folly with nature programming.

The funny thing is that much of this so-called wetland habitat is so salty that it will only support life in a thin top soil layer, where rain has washed the salt out of the soil. Therefore, there are no trees, no bushes, just grass. And while these places are populated by a few land species uniquely adapted to the harsh salty environment, these have sparse and

desert-thin populations due to the toxic environment.

It is stupid to preserve shore-bird habitat

Shore birds nest in salt soaked tsunami fields mainly because they are so lifeless free from egg predators. Thus it is dumb to preserve oil fields because they are used as shore bird nesting habitat.

See, we have it backwards about migratory birds. Their presence indicates desolation, not abundance. When you hear "habitat for migratory birds," you should think, "OK, this is a place that is so dead, the birds feel safe nesting there." And incidentally, the reason the birds won't nest there if people or oil pumps are around is that they simply go somewhere else, that feels safer to them.

If you drive east and a bit north from San Francisco, there is a vast wetland area that is barely above sea level. If you walk around, you will be struck by how dead the place is. Now there is certainly salt grass, and there are certainly creatures living in the salt water, and there are certainly birds, but aside from a few birds, the place is pretty desolate.

(reconstructed SF bay)

A couple million years ago, the Bay Area looked something like this. At least there was a big bay to catch the tsunami debris. A big part of the tsunami wash from a large stretch of coastline was trapped here. And the place is rather dry during wet interglacials. And we do have one of the most active sections of subduction fault directly offshore. And we do have great kelp forests offshore. So here it seems, we have one of the world's great oil fields in and around the old San Francisco bay, an oil field completely off limits to drilling even the stuff halfway to sacramento. Why did we place this great oil field off limits to drilling?

Why ban oil drilling on federal land?

This is most of the nation's territory. Why ban oil drilling on government land? Why did Congress do that? Why can't our government lease federal land, crush the price of oil, and end the wars in Iraq and Afghanistan? Who is running our Congress, OPEC?

Government shall approve oil fields not wells

Given the rate at which oil wells deplete, how come America has any per-well approval process at all? The idea is absurd. Government shall approve entire oil fields at once, and there shall be no maximum size to these fields.

The fine for spilled oil not cleaned up

If it is in the desert and far from any wet aquifer — 50-AHW/ bbl (±\$1,000)

If it is pollutes the ocean or a fresh water aquifer — 10,000-AHW/ bbl (±\$200,000)

Tanker and offshore oil well spills in perspective

I have not seen a proper accounting of this information, but it seems that tankers have spilled over 10 times more oil than offshore oil wells.

Tax oil shipped over the ocean

Use the money to pay for the construction of pipelines. And incidentally, OPEC loves supertankers but hates pipelines because supertankers increase oil consumption by a few percent over pipelines.

Mideast Inc. has caused most oil spills

Some people may not believe that Santa Barbra, Piper Alpha, and recent BP oil spills were acts of Mideast terrorism to reduce off shore oil drilling. Regardless of what you think about this, the fact that the Mideast has hidden all our oil and is now shipping so much oil over the seas makes them responsible for all tanker spills.

Pesticides

Our forefathers would have regarded modern pesticides as miraculous. They didn't have the luxury of doing with or without pesticides. They starved to death with remarkable regularity.

Bees in trouble

Pretty soon I would imagine that they are going to tell us that pesticides harm bees and that the stuff is building up in the environment and we have to stop using pesticides. Now this will surely cause millions of people to starve to death for lack of food, but it will give the Mideast a little more money from oil sales.

Leave no trace

Why does our society need to aspire to spend limitless resources on leaving no environmental footprint at all? Who's costly idea is that?

The iconic oil pump is propaganda

oil pumps need not be any bigger than a household dishwasher. The iconic oil pumps are to make oil drilling look ugly and dirty, so as to justify the environmental backlash.

The oil pump next door

Today we have gas stations right next door to suburban homes and nobody seems to care. What is the difference is between pumping the gasoline out of an artificial underground tank and pumping less volatile oil out of a naturally occurring oil deposit? The difference is that in the former case, we are selling mideast oil and in the later case we are competing with it. And again for emphasis, we can mandate that all oil pumps be the size of a household dishwasher, or slightly larger.

Offshore oil

Even today, far less than one tenth of one percent of America's offshore oil areas have ever been drilled. Nevertheless, in 1967, America got 7% of its oil from offshore wells.

And in 1971 it was 11%.

In 1967, most oilmen knew that America could quickly boost domestic output with offshore oil, and boost it enough to replace all Mideast oil. So why then did the Saudis call their 1967 embargo if it seemed so obviously futile?

Well, maybe they knew that soon there would be the beginning of a wave of shocking offshore oil spills (See Amoco Cadiz). And maybe they knew that these spills, thanks to all the media coverage, would cause a public reaction that would ultimately be the justification for banning offshore oil drilling completely. Now how would they have known that?

Did you know that the 2010 BP oil spill, the Piper Alpha, and the Santa Barbara spill and others were caused by explosions of some sort?

And why don't we allow offshore drilling despite the fact that 80% of Americans support drilling? It would seem that the people funding terrorists and insurgents all over the world have no problem causing a shocking oil spill or two. In fact they don't have any problem lighting all of OPEC cheater Kuwait's oil fields on fire, and selling the oil instead.

Today we hear about expensive deep-sea oil rigs that will take a decade to build out. This is propaganda people. Offshore oil is a distraction. It is Mr. P saying "look here you dumb cattle". There is lots of oil on land.

Nevada for our nation's toxic manufacturing.

There are also some dry areas of western China are perfect for that nation's toxic manufacturing.

The BP deepwater Horizon spill of 2010.04.21

The fines are already over \$55 billion and still increasing. That is around \$160 per capita for the entire US.

Is oil really toxic waste?

If crude oil naturally occurs near the surface, how can it be a toxic waste? Why do we need all the unbelievably expensive engineering studies? Why can't they just scoop up the spilled oil and cart it off to some nearby place that is naturally contaminated with oil anyway? Why do we need a plastic lined landfills owned by Arab frontmen? And why do we need \$200/hour environmental engineers supervising this work?

The fines are huge to punish OPEC's competitors

We really should reduce the cost of cleaning up spilled oil. Just look at the billions that BP was

recently charged by the US government. When you calculate the amount of oil spilled and the fine it works out to something like \$50-million per barrel, or over a million dollars per spilled gallon of oil. See what happens to those who compete with Arabs Inc.

Also, the funniest thing about the BP spill was that all the environmental types that the Arabs hired had trouble finding any evidence of damage. Evidently rough seas churned the oil enough to wash the salt out. Then once the oil lost its salt preservative, bacteria simply ate the oil.

Offshore oil drilling is a dumb idea

While perhaps 75% of all oil is offshore, there is no reason at all to drill offshore. There is enough onshore oil to last our puny human race thousands of years at current consumption levels.

Sea world marine propaganda parks

The pearl industry used to be based in the Persian Gulf (see Ras al-Khaimah and Pinctada radiata). It was shut down by the Japanese after 1930, when they started culturing pearls, and shortly before Japan was pushed into war by mysterious forces.

The really curious thing is the way that one of these "Japanese" companies was rolled up into the Mideast's efforts to push our watery places as habitat preserves 100% off limits to oil drilling. Recall that Japanese pearl company that was involved with those lame Sea World marine propaganda parks right from the start. And what timing, just as the Mideast starts to need environmental protections. And what about Flipper and Gentle Ben, Mutual of Omaha's wild kingdom? What ever happened to Mutual of Omaha? Didn't it go bankrupt from running as much pro-nature propaganda as it did?

Remember acid rain media circus?

Remember how we enacted the third tightening of the Clean air act because of acid rain? Remember how vehicle exhaust was supposedly a primary cause of acid rain? Supposedly, the tiny amount of pollution coming from our already 90% clean exhaust was acidifying earth's massive atmosphere so much that the world's forests were in danger. So, in the 3rd version of the Clean Air Act decreed that nearly all of the remaining emissions had to be removed regardless of the losses to mileage. Whatever happened to Acid Rain? Where are all the dead forests?

Now, the atmosphere has around two million times the mass of all the oil mankind burns in a year. But a more realistic comparison is the amount of oil mankind burns every two weeks. This is because

acid rain is made up of heavy, ground hugging, atmospheric pollutants like sulfuric acid ($\text{H}_2\text{SO}_4 = 50$) and nitric acid ($\text{HNO}_3 = 32$). sink in an atmosphere that is 78% Nitrogen ($\text{N}=7$) and 20% Oxygen ($\text{O}=8$). And Acid rain, like all acids, are highly reactive and because of this reactivity, it does not exist for very long. It simply reacts with other things and becomes another bunch of chemicals, a less reactive bunch.

Anyway, the atmosphere has about 100 million times the mass of the oil mankind burns every two weeks. And if 10% of the oil turns into acid, the atmosphere has a billion times the mass of the acid mankind releases worldwide. Just to put that number in perspective, that is like a drop of sulfuric acid (1/10,000th of a liter) in a 100,000 liter swimming pool. At these concentrations, the acid is obviously harmless.

In other words, Acid Rain is another one of our parasite's absurd self-serving ideas. This one gets us lowering our vehicle fuel economy to clean their emissions; the result being that we use more of their oil.

Pinatubo dwarfed mankind's acid emissions

The tiny eruption of the Pinatubo volcano dwarfed mankind's Sulfuric acid emissions. What about the bigger Ice age volcanoes? Clearly the planet can deal with mankind's relatively tiny acid emissions.

Make sure you understand PH

You know, if an acid has a PH of say 2 and you put a drop of it in a pool of pure water, the water then theoretically has a PH of 2.

What is more important CO2 or acid rain?

If we allowed our cars to be only 88% clean with respect to acid rain (instead of almost 98%), we could almost double their mileage. What is more important, that we get rid of a small increment of acidifying emissions, or that we cut our gasoline use (and CO2 emissions) by 50%? Shouldn't climate change trump acid rain in the Mideast's little fantasy world?

Wind energy — a 1,000-year payback

In many parts of Texas electricity still costs about 10 cents per kilowatt hour delivered to the consumer. That includes the cost of the power lines, linemen, billing, administration, and other things, so the value of the electricity to the utilities is substantially lower. But lets just use 10 cents per kilowatt hour for the value of electricity.

Now lets look at a \$3.5-million windmill that generates 7 kilowatts. At 10 cents per kilowatt, that is 70 cents worth of electricity per hour while the wind blows. If we assume the wind blows 14 hours a day on average, the windmill produces about \$10 a day in electricity. That is \$300/month and about \$3,600/year. If we round that number down to \$3,500 we have a

return of 0.1% annually, not including anything for maintenance. This is a 1,000 year payback at no interest.

A "normal" return on investment

A \$3.5-million investment that returns 5% would generate \$175,000 a year after maintenance and other expenses. Why "invest" in windmills that only generate \$3,500/year in electricity before expenses?

There simply isn't enough energy in the wind

We read that through mass production, wind energy will in the distant future become viable. This is Arab propaganda. After 20 years we are already on the long tail. Try charting the cost per kilowatt of wind energy over the past 40 years. These boondoggles might become a bit cheaper per kilowatt, but they are not going to get 30 or 50 times cheaper. Wind energy if Arab folly. What are we doing subsidizing wind power?

Proof that windmills are a matrix lie #1

Access ladder shrouding

The access ladders are fully shrouded in metal that has been painted white. Now, if we are trying to get the cost of these things down, why spend money to shroud the ugly access ladders that we leave exposed on say our power poles? Why waste resources and money on shrouded ladders?

Proof that windmills are a matrix lie #2

Wind energy projects must be visible

Funny how pretty much all the wind energy windmills are right by highways, railroads or tourist attractions? Funny how few of these 500-year-payback boondoggles appear as tiny blips on the horizon — except when we are down the way. Why can't windmills be on remote secondary roads that nobody sees? Why must windmills be seen? Why are white windmills the perfect addition to any landscape, but black oil wells are always horrible? It would be nice to have a study where all the "wind farms" of the world are listed for visibility from a major road or railroad.

Proof that windmills are a matrix lie #3

Wind-energy windmills use the wrong type of propeller

In the Apple dictionary, under propeller there is an illustration of an aircraft propeller and a marine propeller. The aircraft propeller is long and skinny and occupies around 12% of its rotation zone. The Marine propeller overlaps and covers around 100% of its rotation zone.

With airplane design, drag is critical. This is why airplane propellers are so slim in proportion to the region they rotate through. With marine propellers, drag is not an issue, so marine propellers achieve optimality by driving more of the fluid

Now clearly drag is not an issue for wind-energy windmills. Clearly these should be designed to be driven by more of the fluid that passes by them, like a marine propeller, or an 'old-fashioned' windmill.

Oil is the main ingredient in solar panels and windmills

If we take the cost of all the components of a solar panel, including downstream costs and labor, much more than half is oil. This is oil to mine and refine and manufacture the glass, silicone, aluminum, copper and steel. It is also oil to transport the finished product and workers and repairmen. When a solar panel costs more than the electricity you will save over the solar panel's useful life, you are, for the most part, spending more oil than you are saving.

Why aren't crock pots insulated?

Why do they use 300w for 9 hours? That is 2.7kwh. That is like using a 1350w cooktop for two hours. Funny how these energy wasting devices were popularized during the Arab oil embargo.

If crock pots were properly insulated, and used low mass pots, they might only take a 500w initial start for 10 minutes and then 20w/hour for 7.5 hours, a total energy use of around 0.25kwh. Here we see how the modern crock pot with its heat conducting aluminum skin is our parasite's product. For it uses about 10 times as much energy as a similar device should use.

Designed to waste energy

Our parasite's efforts to produce energy wasting equipment is quite obvious in electric kettle design

- 1) Look how many kettles stay on for a long time after they reach a boil.
- 2) Look how no kettles are insulated in any way.
- 3) Look how while most are covered visually, none are really covered thermally. Look how much heat leaks out through the spout. Look how the water does not stay hot.

Why?

Why don't we use insulated, stand-alone pots for cooking? Why don't any refrigerators at all have hoses to vent the hot air outside?

Instead of producing all those stupid energy wasting windmills, maybe our efforts to meet our electricity needs would be better spent producing energy efficient cooking equipment.

Alternative energy ads in overdrive

That massive wave of alternative energy ads and product placements coinciding with the high oil prices of 2005-2007 was interesting. See basically the value proposition of alternative energy is that for each barrel of oil you spend making the solar panels or wind turbine, you get back around 1/15 of a barrel a

year until your alternative energy system fails in 8 to 16 years.

But, the beauty of alternative energy (for Mideast Inc.) is that 1) It frames the energy problem away from oil, making us think that everything is our own fault for not investing enough in alternative energy. and 2) It gets us using more oil right when Mideast Inc. wants us using as much oil as possible, right during one of its oil shocks. In this way, alternative energy helps Mideast Inc. pull off a more profitable energy crisis.

Chart sunscreen ads

Remember all the sunscreen ads from past decades? Funny how they coincided with the CFC and acid rain legislations. Maybe we should chart and correlate sunscreen ad prevalence with the CFC and GHG regulation pushes.

See, I told you so...

It is from a baby tiger, not a house cat

Recently we saw on CNN how a Buddhist temple in Thailand was trafficking in frozen tiger body parts. And all the tigers were remarkably baby tigers.

What is really going on is that this story is disinformation. The Arabs gathered up a bunch of dead baby tigers and used them to create a memorable media circus about all the baby tigers being smuggled. This way their organs would be about the size of a big European tomcat. This way the Arabs would be able to continue selling dead house cat organs for more than their weight in gold.

The Rhino horn scam

Everyone knows how the Rhinoceros is near extinction because some dumb men think that the horn makes them more virile.

So all that is needed is a few dozen real Rhino horns, one in each big city, and you are in business. That full horn? Yup, it's for sale. It weighs 900 grams and will cost you \$900,000. Of course, most doctors agree that only 1 gram will cure you forever, and that is only \$1,000 from this small piece right here. See, here is the real one, and clearly this small piece is identical. Well it is from a different Rhinoceros, that is why it is a little different. No it is not from some other animal, see it looks just like the big horn. Anyway, you all get the point, rhinoceros horn is a scam. Not only does it not cure anything, but it isn't even real rhinoceros horn that they are selling.

And one more thing, doesn't all the endangered species media make the products seem more rare and expensive?

Rhino horn and bear bile

I wonder where bear bile and rhino horn actually come from. Also, it is pretty obvious who has made

them as expensive as Arab cocaine.

The 1-2 punch for our oil drillers

We really must scrap the absurd one-two punch of unlimited liability and clean-up to the best standards of the day. Instead we should impose a fine per barrel of oil spilled. Make it something like 100/1000/10,000. 100 times the price of oil for uncleaned up oil on the land, 1000 times for oil spills at sea, and 10,000 times for oil spills that enter the fresh water system. And most importantly, we must exempt acts of probable terrorism, and the human errors of well trained employees from these fines.

Environment before people doesn't work

It's dumb to try to save the environment while you have desperately poor people. These desperate people just go out & undo all you have done so they can eat. It is their right.

What we need to do before we focus on the environment is to end poverty worldwide.

A HUMANE SOCIETY for animals?

How on earth did humane-society come to be about animals? What a bunch of garbage the way our parasite blocked this important and logical term for us. The term Humane society must be about the society of good men and not about animals. And animal charities shall be forbidden from using this term.

And while we are at it, let's just say that all charities must be named precisely. And the NEW HUMANE SOCIETY will work to better the conditions of the bottom quarter of humanity. These people are far more important than your people's pets.

Incidentally in Brolingo, SPCA = spak = s-peh-ak, or don't talk about it.

PETA

How dare anyone work to make the lives of animals better while there are billions of humans who are struggling to eat. You people are inhuman.

Animals over humans

It is such a remarkable thing the way the media ignores the baby orphanages of this world. I mean, how many clips have you seen about the awful baby orphanages in the developing world? Have you seen any? How many animal clips have you seen by contrast? How can we have so much empathy for animals when there is so much human suffering in this world? How can we support animals at the expense of people?

A proof that the media is totally corrupt

If you want an indictment of how thoroughly our media has been corrupted by our parasite, consider this: That not only are there lots of shows about poor animals — but there are practically no shows about

orphans. This wild leap of illogic is inexplicable except if the media is not free.

What are we waiting for?

Subconsciously, we are all waiting for the consensus to tell us it is ok to stop being more environmental. However, that is just not happening because our parasite must keep paying for more environmental stories.

Our first air pollution laws

What a strange coincidence how regulation of exhaust emissions started right around the time of the first failed Arab oil embargo of 1967. And isn't it peculiar how the 1970's & 80s, automobile mileage was always overstated by federal standards. Funny how the loose mileage calculations of the early 1970's made it seem as if the emissions control equipment was not reducing mileage very much (until you drove the car and realized that the car actually got 25% less mileage).

Changing the numbers so we can't understand

How many times has Congress re-defined the measurement of mileage and horsepower?

How Much does clean air cost?

Lets have a 8 prizes of \$2-million for each of 8 test engines based on Ford's Fiesta engine/car. Lets have levels of 65%, 70%, 75%, 80%, 85%, 90%, 95% and 100% clean with respect to emissions. The highest mileage engine mounted and driven in a car in each category wins the prize. Here we will find out how much mileage it costs to get our cars clean to various degrees. From this we will develop a curve and probably realize that 85% or 95% is clean enough.

California the regulatory leader

Many people know about how California is an environmental leader. Steer environmental policy in California and you steer it world wide. Remember the California cars? They were the cars that complied with California's strict emissions standards. They got lower mileage and had less power than the cars they sold in the other states. Remember how Congress eventually adopted California emissions standards for all 50 states? Here it is notable that our parasite's environmental lobbies even started a federal agency to spread California policies to the rest of the nation; even going so far as to lobby foreign governments.

The great Los Angeles oil field

In the early 1900's, people found oil all over the sandy Los Angeles basin, just like they find oil all over the sandy Persian Gulf basin. We hardly touched the great Los Angeles oil field. In fast growing LA, land speculators priced most of the oil drillers out of the market. On top of that, the zoning restrictions of the

1920's prohibited dirty industrial uses like oil drilling. Today, well over 97% of the LA basin oil field remains unexplored for oil.

Our parasite has been hiding our land for centuries

William I of England was said to have "loved the tall stags as if he were their father." This at least was the excuse when his administration imposed draconian 'forest laws' that helped make sure that hungry people of England did not impinge on the habitat of his deer. Something like one third of England was off limits as forested royal game reserves.

In England, there was a whole parallel world of officials that managed these early versions of our current national parks (same force creating them to take good land out of use.) There were yeomen, verderers, woodwards, dog handlers, butchers, vand foresters. The early foresters would hold swainmotes, or meetings where incursions into the royal forrest or fishing on the royal stream (without paying the forester's bribe) were investigated and punished. See the forests of Dartmoor, Dean, Epping, Bernwood, Inglewood,

We might also compare FORREST with FORESTALL (Forrest•all) = (historically) buying up goods in order to profit from an increase in their price. In Old English, a FORESTEALL was an ambush or interruption; but the earliest use as a verb was the interception of goods before they reached the market, so as to raise the price.

Giovanni Botero, The reason of state VIII:2 (1589 AD)

"Further, the prince should not permit lands to be employed uselessly or for such things as parks. England is full of parks, to the great displeasure of the people, who complain that because of them they suffer shortages of grain and other things." 1849J

Fynes Moryson Ininerary (1617)

"The English are so natually inclined to pleasure, as there is no country where in the gentlemen and lords have so many and large parks only reserved for the pleasure of hunting."

Marco Polo (d.1324), Ch.4, p.146

"Throughout his [Kublai Khan's] empire, no king or baron or any other person dares to take or hunt rabbits or deer, or any other such animal between the months of March and October. This so that they may increase and multiply. Anyone who violates this rule is made to regret it bitterly, because it is the Khan's own enactment. And I swear that his commandment is so strictly obeyed that hares and bucks and other animals I have mentioned often come right up to a man, and he does not [dare] touch them or do them any harm."

Marco Polo, Ch.4

[Said of a place 5-day journey from Kublai Khan's residence]

"This marks the boundary in his direction of the Khan's hunting grounds, within which no one dares to go hunting except the Khan and his household and those who are registered under the Chief Falconer. But beyond this limit, a man may hunt provided he is of noble birth. In this particular district, however, the Great Khan hardly ever went hunting, so that the wild animals increased and multiplied to such an extent, especially the hares, that they were a menace to the crops of the whole province. When word of this was passed to the Khan, he came here with all his court and the animals taken were past all reckoning."

11% of U.S. territory off limits

Somehow America's most mineral rich lands have been made into nature reserves, 100% off limits to oil drilling and mining. See, the way the current laws are written, any land anywhere can be made off limits to oil drilling and mineral extraction. All Mideast Inc. has to do is send scientists in to find a creature that is in some discernible way unique, and found nowhere else. Then there you have it, and endangered species found nowhere else and in desperate need of habitat protection. Then, according to the species protection laws (that Mideast Inc. lobbied for) the oil land (now precious habitat) gets placed off limits to oil drilling.

Traditional medicine

You have these guys who lift your arm and let it fall. Then they look at you. Or maybe they look or sniff at your urine, or some totally subjective indicator of health. Then they prescribe some herbs. Most of these are common and inexpensive, but some are quite expensive. And any endangered species is beyond the moon expensive. Here is why the Chinese frontmen running these Arab exotic cure rackets just love all the endangered species stories on CNN.

The tiger parts racket

I bet the frozen tigers found recently in a Thai Buddhist temple were a cover story. This is to explain why the tiger parts are the same size as cat parts. The fact that they look and taste just like cat parts evidently became a big credibility problem. It would appear that this is why this event was staged.

Oil drilling on federal lands

Why doesn't the government allow drilling anywhere on federal lands? Who is running our country and for what purpose?

Proven reserves are nonsense

Once oil lands become parkland, the oil is disappears from proven reserves numbers.

Dolphin regulation says alot about oil regulation

Once upon a time, some decades ago, all the environmentally minded people were bothered about the tuna fishermen killing dolphins. At the time, people were much more concerned about dolphins than oil industry regulations.

But at the same time as nothing was being done about the dolphins, a bunch of new oil regulation sailed through Congress. Nothing at all happened with the dolphin situation until people started saying, "Hey, saving the dolphins is a much more popular cause and the tuna industry is a thousand times less powerful than the oil industry. How come the dolphins are getting ignored, while the oil industry is getting all this regulation?" Then, within a matter of days of people starting to say this, we see dolphin regulations appear.

A little national parkland vs. a lot of war

Lets reconsider our national parklands in the light of all the poor Americans dying and being maimed in Iraq and Afghanistan; in light of the oil crisis that is bankrupting our country; and in light of the money that is financing the rise of islam and threatening the free world. We must give up a little parkland. Lets take less than 1% of our parkland, the most resource rich, and open it up for mineral exploitation. Once we do this we will have no need for the Mideast, and they will have every need for us.

Strip Mines

Our parasite is also doing to metals what it did to oil. Here they do not oppose mining per se, but they oppose strip mines or open pit mines; scars in the earth they are called. But the alternative, tunneling underground is so prohibitively expensive and dangerous that it is not really an alternative.

Now we regularly cut mountains in half for road cuts and gravel pits. Sometimes we replant, but mostly we don't. How can a few isolated strip mines people be branded a crime against nature.

Let Remote mines dump their tailings down the sides of remote mountains with permission from the Sub-Senate. In 20 years, the plants will reclaim it all.

The deadly oil pump.

Thousands of wild animals hit by cars every day in America and nobody seems to say anything, (probably because the cars are using Mideast oil).

How many wild animals die from contact with fenced oil pumps? And given the state of modern technology, can't we drill for oil without spilling any? Is domestic oil drilling really a crime against nature, or is this just more propaganda?

Coastal mangrove "forests"

Recently, the UN has been telling us that mangrove "forests," hold the highest level of carbon and must be preserved by international regulation.

Made to pollute?

Were any American companies bought up and made to pollute? What about how our main insulation company put tiny amounts of asbestos in all its products? What about how DDT was used so absurdly? What about how some companies just ruined rivers? Was this on purpose to provoke a reaction?

And what about the endless national news saga over the contamination of the "Love Canal" area? What was that?

Two sides of the same coin

As far as OPEC is concerned, oil sales and environmentalism are two sides of the same coin. More environmentalism means more oil revenues.

They must have hijacked our environmental agenda

Given all the lobbyist corruption in Washington, and given all the money that we know the Mideast has been spreading around; is it possible that Mideast Inc. did not hijack the agenda of all our environmental charities?

Why not at least try clean coal technology?

If we can clean our car emissions, why not coal in a power plant?

Organic food takes more energy to produce

How dare we waste food output growing organic produce while people are starving. And what is the difference whether we throw half our food away, or we grow half as much (relative to cost) using inefficient organic methods of growing food? Lets all end hunger before we obsess about a little harmless pesticide residue in our food.

Why is the un-natural corn flower stale?

We must not allow the Arabs to herd us into buying their rip-off natural products because everything else tastes funny.

Vogue Magazine March 2015 P. 454

["We can shop organic, but the entire food-production chain from conveyor belts to containers may still be exposing us to dangerous chemicals."](#)

Vogue Magazine March 2015 P. 456

["Each new piece of information I gathered—about the link between these chemicals and rising rates of cancer, asthma, diabetes, developmental disabilities](#)

[—hit me like a body blow," Jasessar Chaffer says. 'I couldn't give it up. What if my kids come to me in 20 years with cancer of they can't get pregnant? I want to be able to say, 'I did my best'. ... Recently Sheela Sathyanarayana, M.D., M.P.H., a University of Washington pediatric environmental-health specialist, found that even a diet expertly designed to avoid all contact with plastic packaging can still contain troubling levels of these potentially toxic plasticizers."](#)

Alternative energy, Spelt and Quinona

These alternative grains, like our alternative energy produce less output given the same inputs. They produce less food, just like organic farming techniques do. This is why the parasite is supporting them now.

"Health" foods are much more deadly

Many thousands of people have died from eating raw vegetables grown with organic fertilizers in America and Europe over the past decade. As well, many thousands have died from eating food that has spoiled. On the other hand, there are no documented deaths caused by synthetic fertilizers and approved chemical preservatives.

The Organic Soil Association

When I see this group, I imagine an Arab-run organization saying that the world's soils are polluted and that only food grown on OSA land is safe. I also imagine the Arab intentionally contaminating vast tracts of land in a hard to detect way. Then I imagine the Arabs regaining control of the food supply just like in Roman times.

You know how tough cockroaches are. If it kills them...

Insects have significantly different metabolisms from vertebrates. We know of a number of chemicals that are deadly poison to insects in even at the lowest levels. To vertebrates, however, even at high levels, these same chemicals appear to be harmless.

Environmentalism; science or religion?

Are your environmental attitudes beliefs based on science or is all industry bad?

Dehumidifiers cry about de-conservation

Once upon a time, a dehumidifier was a wheel of porous hydrophilic material that would soak up water from the air. The wheel was then spun fast, and the centrifugal force would drive the water out of the wheel to be channeled off. Thus, there was a small motor spinning a wheel to high speeds every 30 minutes or so.

Today, this sort of ultra low-energy, low-tech dehumidifier no longer is no longer available anywhere. Instead we have what are basically air

conditioning units. Here a motor powers a compressor that cools a condensation panel; an approach that uses 20 to 200 times as much energy. In fact, it is a greater energy use differential than exists between a fan and air conditioning; this because the dehumidifier wheel, while heavy, only spins for a few minutes per hour and it offers no wind resistance at all.

Anyway, we need some proper engineering here with respect to these wheels. Form them like flywheels using sophisticated multi-part forms, but make them as efficient as possible. 1) We will have a way to reduce humidity and expand the range of thermal comfort for hardly any energy cost. 2) We will have a way to dry clothing more efficiently and with no thermal destruction. 3) We will have a way to efficiently pull water from the air.

The most efficient way to produce fresh water may be from the air

Imagine the turbine engine on a passenger jet, but imagine it cast out of hydrophilic 'cement'. Imagine that it sits upright and a couple feet above the ground, so that the air enters through the bottom and is expelled through the top. Imagine that it is made from a stack of 'wagon wheels' that can be assembled without using a crane. Imagine that there are far fewer fan blades and the thing spins continuously at only say 200 RPM. Imagine that the blades act like a fan on the inside and 1) circulate air, 2) pick up the water in the air and 3) due to centrifugal force spin the water to flywheel. Here the water spins off into a tight fitting plastic cowl that catches the water and drains it off to be collected. I think this will probably be the most energy efficient way to generate fresh water, at least where the air is somewhat humid. It will take very little energy to keep these wheels spinning.

Vehicle emissions

The repeal of 55 MPH

Funny how we repealed the 55 MPH speed limit just in time for the stealth oil embargo of 2003-2007.

1985 Honda 53MPG, 2007 Honda 32MPG

What happened to the economy car in America? In the mid 1980's Honda's top mileage economy car (confusingly named CRV) got 53 MPG (oddly higher than the sticker showed) and today they only get 32 MPG. How can that be? Computerized engines and computer aided design supposedly made cars over 50% more fuel efficient. And computer engineering was supposed to make cars stronger and lighter.

Well, today, Honda's lightest car no longer weighs 1,850 lbs; today it weighs 2,460 lbs, due mostly to increased collision survival standards; hugely increased standards. It was argued that

because so many Americans were driving 3800lb. and 5800lb. SUVs that it was necessary to make our most gasoline efficient cars about 34% heavier. So with a stroke of the pen, America's corrupt congress in its well lobbied wisdom, wiped out all engineering benefits of computer design for automobiles. But congress not only wiped these benefits out, it even went so far as to increase their weight by 34%. The result was a proportionate reduction in fuel economy for our most fuel efficient cars, because they simply weighed 34% more.

FYI: A Toyota Prius weighs 2920 lbs.

SUV's are 82% heavier but only suffer a 32% decline mileage

Strange how compact cars only get slightly better mileage than 3800 lb. SUVs. Just look at Honda's 3800 lb. SUV, called the CRV. It is 82% heavier than Honda's econo-box model, the Fit, but the Fit only gets 26% better mileage. The reason is the differing emissions standards between cars and utility vehicles.

See, America's corrupt Congress in its well lobbied wisdom decided to tighten up on air pollution standards for cars, but it famously gave trucks a break. The result was "trucks," that looked just like cars, something today called a SUV. And these breaks were no small and incremental thing; SUVs at times were able to emit enough air pollutants that they became much more fuel efficient. For example in 2003, 3800 lb SUVs were allowed to produce over twice the total air pollution as cars that were only slightly lighter. This is why Honda's SUV is 82% heavier but Honda's compact only gets 26% better mileage.

Now with such a small difference in mileage, many of us have opted for the 3800 lb SUV. The big SUV gets around 24 MPG and the econo-box gets around 32 MPG. Under such a state of affairs, why drive the econobox? Anyway, that was the desired result of all our parasite's lobbying in America's corrupt Congress. To get us to drive as many low MPG cars as much as possible.

The SUV loophole was never closed

How many years ago did we hear about the SUV loophole; the loophole that was causing the gas guzzling SUV craze? It is utterly remarkable the way all our all our supposedly powerful environmental lobbies never could manage close this loophole? Strange how they could bring America's immense oil and automobile industries to their knees but could not close this loophole. Can you not see that "our" environmental interests are really just Mideast tools to get us to burn more Mideast oil?

The low down on emissions

America's vehicle emissions standards are so complex, so technical and so variable that they defy explanation, much like America's tax code. However, the quick and dirty explanation is that going into the 1990's, emissions were already about 87% clean. But congress in all its well lobbied wisdom decided to get nearly all of the remaining 13% out over the next couple of decades. This not only wiped out all the fuel economy gains computerization should have brought, but it even went so far as to reduce mileage, and substantially as you just saw with the Honda car above.

BBC car talk

Today, our old cars perform better, noticeably better than new ones. The BBC even has a series largely devoted to enthusiasts of these old 85% clean cars. The show even conducts drive tests showing how some of these old cars clearly outperform new cars in every way, (except in terms of emissions).

Motorcycles show us what cars would be like if they were only 85% clean

There 1000 cc 4-stroke motorcycle engines that produce 155 HP, while the typical 2000 cc car engine only produces 160 HP. In other words, aren't our automobile engines about half as efficient due to emissions control regulations?

Honda's top-mileage car should get 106mpg, not 32

This class of car should be 3.3x more fuel efficient. Who said that the people of the world need to get 99% or 95% or even 90% emissions out? Who exactly made that decision for us all? It was OPEC wasn't it?

Not only that, but if everyone was driving 1,300 to 2,000 lb. cars, instead of 5,800lb SUVs then we could probably engineer the the Fit down from 1,850lbs to 1,300lbs. And because mileage is directly linked to weight, we should expect a 42% increase in mileage, or a 1,300lb (591kg) car that gets 150mpg.

SUV's vs. cars?

Some years ago, they started measuring the horsepower numbers differently for cars and SUVs. Until then, we could see that SUV's had or have 1/3 more output per cc than cars.

Our sacrifice to the Arabs

Those 5,000-lb. SUVs and the monster roads to drive them on.

Zero emissions cars

Who's idea is it to have zero emissions cars? Is that really our idea? And is it better to drive a 35 MPG car that removes 99% of the acid emissions or a 70 MPG car that only gets 88% out? Remember that until the mid 1990s, we were getting roughly 88% out.

Time Magazine April 23, 1973

"Three years ago, Congress made a brave attempt to legislate into being technology that did not exist: it told U.S. automakers that by the time 1975 -model cars rolled from assembly lines, pollution from auto exhausts would have to be cut to levels Detroit's engineers could not then reach. ... Detroit officials warn [of cars that] would burn excessive amounts of fuel and require repair far too frequently."

T.E Lawrence, Seven Pillars of Wisdom, Ch 6:

"...the Arabic peoples...a prolific Semitic agglomeration, great in religious thought, reasonably industrious, mercantile, politic, yet SOLVENT rather than dominant in character."

Unreliable compacts (pun intended)

Recall Detroit's many failures with small cars: The Gremlins, Pacers and Pintos (the world's first mass produced car bombs). How did Detroit get it so wrong so consistently with small cars? What about those unreliable MGs and Fiats and Alfas. Even today we have the unreliable new Mini, and that unreliable Indian compact. Why is it that no car company can get it together and produce a well built small car?

It is extremely unlikely that this is just a coincidence. But if it isn't a coincidence, then it must be people infiltrating and sabotaging our manufacturers. How many other industries and government agencies are experiencing this SOLVENT process? How many people from the land of no resources are smiling to our faces and then secretly engaging in arabic jihad = struggle to DISSOLVE our companies and governments, rather than dominating them as they are?

Here we seem to understand what jihad really means. Perhaps all the violence in the Mideast was a distraction, a look over here you stupid animals, look here, away from the real jihad that has been going on in America and Europe.

And here we Americans and Europeans realize that we are in a life or death struggle for our economic output and our freedom. Here we realize that the people of the land of no resources are actively working to sabotage our civilization. Some struggle simply by wearing the symbolically offensive garb of the struggle and do nothing else. Others, the more dangerous ones struggle by blending in, acting like normal Americans and secretly raising hell, or secretly working to raise hell's agenda. Anyway, once these two things, our economic output and our freedom are DISSOLVED, we will be in a life or death struggle for our lives.

There is no easy solution to this problem. The people from the land of no resources have evolved their strategy over many thousands of years and it is impossible for us to separate their people, the

good from the bad. Therefore, despite all we have been taught (by our parasite) we have no alternative but to seek a group remedy for this problem.

Pinto sabotage

- 1) Except for one thing, the Ford Pinto was this great economy car from the 1970s. That one thing was the there was a fuel-tank mount that tended to cause the fuel-tank to rupture (and explode) in rear-end collisions. I argue that this was an act of Mideast terrorism to keep the host from using small economy vehicles that consume less oil.
- 2) The curious thing about all the tiny cars (MG, Fiat, Alfa Romeo) of the 1960s and 1970s was there amazing lack of reliability. This I argue was our parasite's industrial sabotage to keep the world from driving small cars.
- 3) The curious thing about the Mini cars is the way they are no longer small, but SUV size.
- 4) The new Fiat 500 is small, but it is by far the least reliable car according to Consumer Reports.
- 5) It is notable how pretty much everything that does not use oil gets smaller and lighter but things that use oil get bigger heavier — for example cars, buildings, roads, cities.

CFC's and air conditioning

Where air conditioning exists, it tends to be by far the biggest electricity user in that building. After air conditioning, in most homes comes the refrigerator, which also uses CFCs. Now a little known fact is that non-CFC refrigerants are substantially less energy efficient than CFC refrigerants. So switching to non-CFC refrigerants increased worldwide electrical usage substantially: And on hot summer days, almost 100% that peak electrical capacity came from Mideast oil.

Now, we all just went along with the scientific studies linking a hole in the ozone layer with the CFC refrigerants. But maybe Mideast Inc. made up this anti-CFC religion to increase demand for oil. For the following reasons the CFC and ozone hole ideology looks like a hoax to me:

- 1) The atmosphere has 10.4 million times the mass of humanity, so the atmosphere surely must have something like 10,000,000,000 times the mass of all the CFCs ever used.
- 2) Chlorofluorocarbons are big heavy molecules compared to the other components of the atmosphere. We should expect that CFC's would hug the ground instead of floating up into the upper atmosphere and staying there to cause damage. However if we assume that CFCs are evenly distributed evenly throughout the entire atmosphere (which seems unlikely given their weight) their concentration would be around 1 in 10 billion in the ozone layer.
- 3) Now CFCs are supposedly dangerous because they said to catalyze atmospheric ozone.

However, in order to do their supposed catalytic magic, the CFC molecules have to first encounter the ozone molecules in the thin atmosphere of the ozone rich layer of the atmosphere (10 to 50 km up). This is the hard part to swallow, because ozone concentrations within the ozone layer are only around one part per million. Supposedly all the ozone if concentrated into a single layer of pure ozone would only be about 2.5 cm thick. Therefore in a layer say 25 km thick ozone's concentration is around one part per million.

So let's assume that we have these 1-in-10,000,000,000 CFC molecules instantly catalyzing every 1-in-1,000,000 ozone molecule they encounter. That is a 1-in-10,000,000,000,000,000 event, or a 10 quadrillion event.

Of over 10 quadrillion molecular encounters, we have a CFC molecule encountering an ozone molecule. So let's just say that it happens once every 15 minutes for each CFC molecule. If that is the case, then it would take around 28,000 years for manmade CFCs to deplete all of Earth's atmospheric ozone, assuming no replenishment and straight-line depletion.

My point is that once again, we have a highly leveraged scientific sounding excuse for altering public behavior in a way that increased Mideast oil sales. Then because of this excuse, we saw absurdly rapid international agreement and regulation. Are you beginning to see someone's modus operandi here? See also Paul Crutzen's Nobel prize winning work on ozone depletion.

Air conditioning and fuel economy

If it is 61°F outside my car, why is the air coming out of the vent system 72°F? And if it is 80°F outside my car, why is the air coming out of the vent system 90°F? And why is the firewall between most engines and most passenger compartments always warm nowadays? Why do so many cars have so much glass? Why do they have only the thinnest roof insulation? Why can't I separate my front seat zone from my back seat zone with a piece of clear plastic? Why are there so many HUGE SUVs that suffer immense drops in mileage when they turn their air conditioning on?

You know, the air coming out of vents in 1960s cars is the same temperature as the outside air. How come nobody figured out a way to have an air intake from behind the fire wall? Why must we run the air conditioner when it 19°C or 66°F outside? Who could possibly be responsible for this? And what does the universality of this say about our car companies? The answer to all these questions appears to be that car air conditioning increases demand for oil.

It is also funny how when we turn our car fans up high, they are almost as noisy as when we

open our windows on the freeway. Better turn on the air conditioning and burn some Arabian oil. Also, isn't it strange how the forced air registers in our homes can't be entirely closed, how they always leak a little bit.

Castrol motor oil spent hundreds of millions of dollars to tell us how new engines run hotter. Was this merely to justify the hot firewalls and hot vent systems?

Aero-dynamics vs. air conditioning

Sloping windshields are supposed to save gas. This is probably true with the air conditioning off. But how much energy is lost cooling cars with sloping windows? Wouldn't it be funny if the cooling cost more gasoline than the aerodynamics saves?

Accurate fuel gauges

Considering all the super accurate computerized measurement devices we have in our cars today, it's nothing but remarkable how inaccurate our fuel gauges remain? I mean, the net result is that we all carry a few more gallons around so we don't run out. 4 gallons is 30 lbs for the struggle — 30 lbs in every car around the world. Every car around the world is thus 1% heavier and burns 1% more fuel. This is why our fuel gauges remain inaccurate.

How can electric heat be cheaper than oil?

In the US today, it is generally cheaper to heat your home with electricity than heating oil. This even considering how the most efficient power plant still wastes more than half the energy making electricity. So apparently filling a truck with oil, driving it across town and filling someone's tank more than doubles the cost of heating oil.

The problem is that our parasite doesn't like us using energy efficient heating oil to heat our homes. It would much rather see us use energy inefficient electricity. So it struggles to raise the cost of heating oil through regulation and also consolidation of the industry. Also by increasing the cost of the furnaces which are incredibly expensive considering what they are. This as well as the cheapness of energy guzzling electric heaters which often cost as little as \$15.

Septic engineers

Environmental engineers for septic systems. What a joke this is. Are we all stupid or something? This is the sort of garbage that will be the ruin of our nation and its proposition of freedom. All we need are maintenance people and city inspectors for when there is a problem.

How the Cree company slows the rollout of LED technology

The CREE ('Coree') company has all sorts of patents

having to do with super energy efficient LED lighting. Their patent rights are the primary reason why long lasting LED lighting is so prohibitively expensive.

Now, it seems as if this company exists to slow down the transition to ultra efficient LED lighting. Otherwise, LEDs might combine with some other technology advance and cause the price of oil to temporarily collapse. Anyway, this company is why LED lights are so expensive.

And aside from these IP rights, these lamps are little more than 20-cent LEDs in a 10-cent bulb — the same bulbs that sell for 35-cents in Thailand. In fact, LEDs are even cheaper to produce than fluorescent bulbs, which would have utterly died out, except for the expensive LED patent rights.

Strange how these highly profitable and utterly easy to copy patents are so well respected everywhere in the world. And why has nobody figured out an even better way to do LEDs? Where are the bright LEDs in arrays? Where are their no cheap pirate LEDs anywhere?

Alexander Solzhenitsyn, Gulag Archipelago:

[*"If only it were all so simple! If only there were evil people somewhere, insidiously committing evil deeds, and it were necessary only to separate them from the rest of us and destroy them."*](#)

Desertification

Some environmental documentaries talk about desertification as if it is a manmade crime against an eternity of soil formation. But in many cases, the soil in question is only a thin soil layer that started forming around 7,000 years ago when the current wet climate summer started. Frequently under this this layer is a 110,000 year layer of soil from the last cold dry ice age. Which layer should be worshipped by our environmental religion? I say neither. The soil underneath is dead and the soil on top will die when the next ice age starts.

Cap and trade

Then there is this madness of cap and trade, and carbon credits. When you buy carbon credits, someone, somewhere is not burning coal, or they are getting a subsidy to install energy wasting alternative energy technology. With carbon credits we are effectively subsidizing people to use more mideast oil instead of other energy sources. Why is nobody saying that the thing traded under the cap and trade system is mostly the move away from burning coal; and the move to burning more of OPEC's oil?

Environmental engineers

It is just amazing how hugely expensive these people are, and how little they actually do. What is more amazing is how our government requires these rip-off artists to sign off on pretty much all industrial activity

in our nation. Here the crazy standards of congress keep the engineers from signing off on many things.

All this is our parasite's doing of course and it has to all be eliminated ... otherwise, the America's industrial and technical base will rot to the point that we are unable to fight a war and that will be the end of us.

Not enough gas stations

It is often remarked how gas stations raise lower prices in a way that is not proportional to oil prices. The reason for this is simply that there are not enough stations to achieve a competitive marketplace.

Also, the amount of regulation and liability America has for operating something as simple as a gas station is nothing short of absurd. This of course is our parasite's idea. All government really needs to do is to inspect the tanks and pumping equipment on installation, and to do the same thing, once a year.

Useful life calculation

All goods should have a useful life estimate and weight. They should also have an official product BBS run by the government to see what people say about the product.

Bait and switch

There was this push towards being more charitable in America in the early 1970s. It started out as mostly TV ads for poor and malnourished people around the world. After this, the media itself started saying that America needed to be more charitable. Then, when we all decided to be more charitable, TV ads stopped being mostly about human charities and started being about protecting endangered animals and their oil rich habitats. Bait and switch it was.

The crazy ways people used DDT

Who got us to put lead in our paint and pipes? Who got us to use DDT in all the crazy ways people did? Who got us using narrow gauge rails? Who got us using an inefficient refrigerant? Who got us using Thal·ido·m·ide? Our parasite made us do it all.

Expensive waste disposal causes dumping

If the dump is free and convenient, few people will dump their garbage in remote places. However, if the dump fee is high, this will tend to happen more often.

Also, if we burden our business with per-use trash fees and China charges nothing for this, doesn't it put our industry at a disadvantage? Municipal trash services should therefore be paid by the municipality.

Now combining these two ideas we come to the idea that the government must provide near-free disposal for toxic materials

Plating standards

There should be high public standards for plated

materials. We should not leave it to manufacturers to set minimums here. And chrome plating should be banned worldwide. Chrome is far too brittle, slippery and short lived to be an effective plating material. It looks great in the beginning, and then quickly looks like rusty chrome — and worst of all, it can't be re-coated because nothing sticks well to this shiny and therefore slippery material. If you are all serious about making things that last longer, just phase out all the chrome plated material from the market worldwide.

And if Mr. P was behind chrome, maybe he also was the one who regulated our paints so they would be less effective in coving our bridges — so they would fail faster, like the cheap imported goods.

End all ethanol fuel subsidies and mandates

This is another one of our parasites energy wasting "alternative energy" sources.

The gas odorant racket

In a surprisingly large part of the world, the gas is not odorized and the cost of odorized gas is much higher. I would bet that if you look, you will find that this industry is controlled by our parasite.

Anyway, this is obviously something that we want to A) Require everywhere and B) make sure that nobody is making any more than a reasonable COMMODITY PROFIT on the stuff.

Is water chlorination expensive?

It is just a hunch, but I would bet that investigation here will turn up one of the world's most despicable cartels: The one that raises the cost of safe tap water for the world's poor.

Acrid coal and clean coal

It would not surprise me one bit if only the most acrid coal was available for sale today. I wonder how many cleaner burning coals have been pulled from the market.

As, I bet that it is quite easy to get coal emissions clean — say reduced by 90% by less than 10% of the energy.

Clean water in tidal zones?

The rules and standards we impose for our fresh water rivers and streams shall not apply to any body of water that through tidal and/or storm action, ever becomes salty from contact with the ocean.

What benefit was the clean water act?

Is it much safer to go in the ocean? Is it much safer to eat fish from the ocean. Are New Yorkers swimming in the Hudson river? Is the world any less polluted with all the manufacturing shifted to low wage nations without any environmental controls? What benefit did we get from hanging this intentionally

burdensome legislation around the neck of American industry? We got nothing, because the primary purpose of all the environmental religion is to debilitate Western civilization so that it may be once again re-enslaved by the ancient land of no resources.

James Dean, car racing, and the Beach Boys

Recall how uber-hip James Dean was going with the kids to use lots of gasoline racing cars at night. This wasn't real. It was a sly little ad placed by Mideast Inc. to manipulate behavior in America. Recall the Indianapolis 500, stock-car races, and drag races — these also look like parasite nurtured, no? Recall that entire "Beach Boys" album about cars and driving — the one that had that song where they chanted "I get around" a full 86 times. (86 is the Arab number incidentally — it symbolizes the Arab star over the G•oo•ish star with 6 points.) Now the Beach Boys also sang about the beach obviously, the sandy places that had all the shallow oil. So apparently the surfing culture is not real, but a weird little activity (and lifestyle) that the Arabs cooked up so we would erect a church over our coastal oil fields.

It all came at the same time

Right along with the 60s and the oil embargo came a fascination with the ocean, beaches, sun tans, and surfing to create a sort of church over the Arab oil fields.

They had to cut the kelp

If they didn't cut the kelp, the seaweed would build up any place where the ocean was shallow enough to support kelp. This would periodically break off and be driven into the shore and some people might make the connection with oil. Although they probably would not manage to repeat it to many people.

But the kelp would break off and stink from time to time. Ad it would smell was so bad that even though it might only stink every few years, many people still didn't want to live nearby. That is the why people didn't want to live near the ocean, at least until they started cutting the kelp.

CUT TO THE QUICK = to cut something so short that its growth slows.

Why beer in cans tastes bad

Beer bottles obviously weight more than cans. So they take more energy to transport, melt down, and refrigerate. And if they are recycled, they take more energy to transport and re-melt. It is worth pointing out that the parasite thus benefits from the unpleasant taste of beer in cans. It is also worth pointing out that this is the #1 reason why people to drink beer from energy wasting bottles. Can you see how insidious the parasite is, that it would subtly vandalize and

"s•our" the flavor of beer so as to make more money on recycling bottles.

Why we recycle

The parasite loves recycling. I mean, energy is only 30% or 40% of the money you spend on beer or soft drinks— but energy is perhaps 50% or 70% of the money you spend on recycling. Here is why the parasite struggles so hard to make recycling seem like the right thing to do.

Stop all recycling subsidies

I say this is nonsense. I say that it matters not one bit if we just bury our garbage somewhere. Remember, that the hydrosphere is 2.8 times the mass of humanity. It won't be hard to keep from polluting the hydrosphere with our garbage, even if it is not carefully buried. Stop wasting energy on recycling. The energy matters far more than the garbage, even if humanity has 30,000 years of fossil fuels left at current consumption levels. If recycling actually saves money, then recycle, but government should never subsidize recycling in any way.

Surface miners are hugely costly for society

It is so very wasteful for society to have a class of people who go around taking anything that is not bolted down and "recycling" it. Each of these people will frequently drive millions of dollars in security spending — which is pure waste.

Some people would rather be slaves

So many lines were slaves for so many millennia, that some people will prefer this. I would like to suggest that we let people live as long as they want in 30-person dormitories, so long as they do 2 hours a day (on average) doing service for the community. Either that, or they can pay 1 hours a day as a hostel fee.

Once we have adequate shelters

Once we have a place for them, we want to drive the homeless off the streets and into shelters. We will do this to end the costly scouring of the surface miners.

Please end container deposit pfands

The biggest single thing we can do to get rid of the surface miners is to eliminate their main source of income, the recycling deposit. These deposits, more than anything else, creates these urban untouchables.

A world without copper and aluminum theft

I would guess that the cost of copper theft in this world is at least 50 times the income of of the entire copper recycling industry. Therefore, recycling copper is actually bad for the environment in that it wastes 50x more resources. This is why we should prohibit all recycling of copper from undocumented sources. The

same thing might also be done with regard to structural aluminum.

Is aluminum harmful?

- 1) Given that aluminum cookware takes less energy to heat than steel cookware, there is reason for the parasite to make it seem as if aluminum is harmful to your health.
- 2) Aluminum is supposed to weaken the mind and this is something the parasite actually wants. So if it were true, we should expect the parasite's media making light of how aluminum harms you.
- 3) It would be nice for the Senate to investigate the cause of these claims.

Prohibit cash recycling payments

All recycling payments must be by SLOWCHECK (a 12-days till funds available check)

Lichens eating the oil spots in my driveway

I just walked down my driveway. The previous owner had a car that dripped oil, quite a bit of oil in fact. It is remarkable that on the oil spots, I find lichens dining on the "hazardous waste" like it was no problem at all. It reminds me of the partly-decomposed aluminum can I dug up once. It also reminds me of the partly decomposed grocery bags I once pulled out from under the sink.

So what if we pollute one 10,000th of our world for a few centuries or millennia perhaps?

Rain washes the preservative salt out of the petroleum

Oil field need to be sealed away from moisture. Too much rain and the preservative salt washes away, which means, goodbye energy. And too much atmosphere and the liquid dries and becomes viscous, and tar-like (and eventually coal-like) and is no longer and easy to extract. So the blob of organic material also needs to be buried deeply, unless it is somewhere that gets little rainfall like the Persian Gulf, the Libyan Gulf, California or Baja California.

Isn't it remarkable how California is famous for having the toughest environmental laws in the nation, and remarkably, the very Mexican constitution prohibits foreign ownership of land anywhere near its coastlines.

Now today, thanks in large part to those Exxon ads, and congressional contributions, your coastal areas are all precious habitat for shorebirds. It is funny how you don't realize that the shore-birds go to these places because they are so salt-soaked and lifeless — simply to avoid nest predators.

Marco Polo, Ch.3, p. 156

"Let me tell you next of stones that burn like logs. It is a fact that throughout the province of Cathay there is a sort of black stone, which is dug out of veins in the

hillsides and burns like logs. These stones keep a fire going better than wood. I assure you that, if you put them on the fire in the evening and see that they are well alight, they will continue to burn all night, so that you will find them still glowing in the morning. They do not give off flames, except a little when they are first kindled, just as charcoal does, and once they have caught fire, they give out great heat. And you must know that these stones are burnt throughout the province of China." [The footnote adds: It is surprising that a Venetian should regard coal as a curiosity at a time when Londoners were already complaining of the smog caused by 'sea coal' from Tyne.]

Orphan quote

"Not only does coal gasification produce a clean-burning product, but it does so without the high costs associated with flue-gas desulfurization systems. The latter, often called "scrubbers," were originally recommended by the federal government to industry, but companies discovered that coal gasification could produce the same results for much less money. In addition, the waste products from coal gasification can be used for other purposes. At the Cool Water Integrated Gasification Combined Cycle Plant, established in Barstow, California, in 1984, sulfur obtained from the reduction of sulfur dioxide is sold off for about \$100 a ton."

Here we see a foreign interest at work. This foreign interest got America's government to turn on its own oil industry and destroy it. It got us driving cars two or three times as large and inefficient as we need. It got us to put our own oil fields off limits to drilling. The Arabs clearly have a back door to America's corrupt government.

The parasite hates nuclear power and never misses an opportunity to struggle against it. Here is a nuclear power plant design that can't melt down.

There is one very important thing that most important thing that people don't generally get about nuclear power plants. It is that the amount of heat grows exponentially as the fuel rods are placed close together. As well the heat falls exponentially as the fuel rods are separated. It is rather like a magnet's pull, after a certain level of dispersion, there is practically no heat generated at all. Likewise in a nuclear power plant, there is practically no heat generated at all if the rods are separated beyond a certain point. Here is a design for a failsafe nuclear power plant with both stationary fuel rods and control rods to modulate the heat production:

- 1) Don't use fuel rods, use stacks of fuel balls
- 2) Put the "stationary" fuel balls in radially oriented oversized tubes that slope away from the center at

say 30°. The look is sort of like the Atari logo. Rest the vertical stack of balls on lead trays. If temperatures rise above the melting point of lead (327.5°C), the lead blocks will melt and the fuel balls will roll diagonally away from the center and spread.

3) In the even of failsafe, there will be some long tail heat generated by the plant, but we will design our rolling distances to be far enough way that the heat will be 100x less that will be carried off by conduction is the reactor loses power.

5) If tin blocks are used the maximum temperature will be lower.

6) This design will be perfectly safe far from the water table and far from tsunami zones.

7) We envision the reactor core being made of high melting point, high mass copper, which is a terrific conductor of electricity. This is bored for the fuel bore tubes as well as the primary coolant tubes.

I don't support nuclear power

The environmental dangers of nuclear power have been wildly overstated. However this is not why I don't support nuclear power. My reason is very simple. It is that drilling a deep 90cm diameter hole in a hot zone and circulating water through a diameter-plate pipe is little-doubt a much easier and much cheaper way to generate electricity. There is simply no reason to bother with the dangerous radioactive material.

The parasite seems to hate diesel engines

The parasite wants to hide something about diesel engines. It has this retro fashion line called Diesel and this actor Win Diesel.

Invest in insulation, not alternative energy

Styrofoam and fiberglass are super cheap. They give styrofoam cups away, and fiberglass, despite the price being artificially inflated by the parasite is still super cheap. If you still want to cut our dependance on fossil fuels don't invest in windmills, invest in insulation.

Trucking insulation is stupid

It can't be that hard to spin glass fibers into insulation — and it is just glass. Why are we trucking this weightless stuff from city to city? Who's idea could this be? Perhaps every community over a certain size should have a fiberglass spinning plant where the various R-values are made to order. It is absurd to transport this weightless stuff from city to city. It is also absurd to warehouse it.

To conserve energy use, we should do 5 things

- 1) Use transit or shared vehicles.
- 2) Downsizing our individual vehicles.
- 3) Relax our pollution standards to about 90% clean.
- 4) Downsize our homes to Scandinavian sizes.

5) Properly insulate our buildings.

6) Ban the air conditioning of cooking areas.

A sustainable fuel?

1. Let the kelp grow to the optimum length for adding more kelp mass instead of cutting it to minimize this.
2. How hard can it be for robots to mow up kelp and drag it to the shore for use or breakdown into oil?
3. Can we speed up or improve the "fermentation" process? Maybe it breaks down better if we add lifts of salt to lifts of kelp.
4. How long does it take before we have oil?
5. Do we really need oil, or can we just burn the kelp?
6. Is kelp more or less polluting than the cleanest oils?
7. Maybe we can use kelp as a food additive for animals and humans.
8. How much energy can we produce from our kelp?
10. Can we expand kelp and mangrove zones with ship-borne arms?

Kelpi-culture

The oceans are actually quite fertile for kelp — this particularly near river mouths. And subduction zones often have water rich in CO₂. The only limiting factor seems to be having rock to clamp to. So here we imagine taking chunks of broken-up concrete paving, and germinating kelp on them. We find a place that is say 90cm deep at low tide. Then we put the blocks of concrete down and seed kelp. Then once the kelp is say 10 or 30m long, we come along on a boat, we roll up the kelp and strap it to the block. Then we put the block on a boat and take it to be dropped. Then we lower the block and release the kelp so that it can reach the surface light. We do this every 300m or so along the continental shelf where it spreads and covers. Thus we replant the shelf to great depths.

The world would do well to replant the continental shelf. This is one source of plant energy that will not be affected by shifting rainfalls when the next ice age starts. Kelp only needs water for washing, and this can be done at great intervals when the rains come. We can also harvest the kelp now, and have lots of fish to eat.

Advantages of kelp in an ice age

- 1) The kelp crop will not rapidly fail due to a change in ice age rain patterns. It is also another source of food energy.
- 2) Kelp can be kept alive and harvested as needed.
- 3) It probably takes less fresh water to wash kelp than to grow plants.
- 4) In ice ages, land plants will have a problem with dust.

The great Japanese fish folly

If you didn't cut your kelp forests so short, your coastlines might sustain 50x as much kelp and 10x more cold-water fish.

Tofu

Standard size for Tofu should be 200g in three separate packages. This way lots more food has a little extra protein.

High flow wall fans

My first apartment was a smallish 1-car garage. It cost \$190/month and had no heat. You would have to turn on the oven and open the door. Using a heavy and stable metal box oven is no less efficient, and probably a whole lot safer than using an electric wall heater. Perhaps if we insulate our apartments well, enough they can just use a 3000w stove to heat their place. Then we can eliminate the heating system.

The other thing about this apartment was that it would get hot, like a car sitting in the sun. If you opened the window and the front door, it would do a bit. But there was a fan from the 1960s in the wall, maybe a 9" fan. If you turned this on, and opened one of the two distant windows a bit, the cross ventilation would rapidly bring the inside temperature down to the outside temperature. And on top of this, the fan had this one piece metal cover on an upper hinge. This would seal the fan air-tight when you wanted, but allow it to be open at other times.

Now the curious thing is that since the Embargo, this sort of fan is no longer available. In fact, the most remarkable thing about all the wall fans and bathroom fans on the market is how they don't really work. I submit that this is the parasite's sabotage to keep us all using lots of Arab oil in generating electricity.

We really should put some money into making good wall fans. Most all will be located either near the ceiling, or in it. They should have:

1. An air tight seal when they are not on.
2. A welded stainless door, like in those new thermos bottles, maybe with two layered air pockets.
3. Variable speeds.
4. Outside and inside digital thermometers
5. Programmable activation on temp perimeters.
6. A non-noisy blade design and motor.
7. Linkage to heaters and air conditioners.
8. Variable white noise.

Pick one

In general, it either lasts forever, or it is highly toxic, not both.

Why the Arabs hate rental cars

It is because if we own our own cars, then we tend to drive more, a whole lot more. And then we tend to use more Arab gasoline as a consequence. Thus the Arabs struggle to make the car-renting experience disgusting or unpleasant. Here you see the ghost in the machine, and how the obnoxious way that rental car companies treat their customers is not actually

real. It is a matrix illusion.

Why is flying so expensive?

A 737 uses about 800 gallons to get to cruising altitude and then 360 gallons per hour at cruising altitude. For a 5-hour flight, it burns about 1,400 gallons cruising, and about 2,200 gallons in total.

So for 200 passengers, that is about 11 gallons for fuel. At \$2.40/gallon, we have \$30 for fuel. Lets say the cabin crew and air waitresses cost \$365,000/year all together, that is \$1,000/day and \$5/ per passenger. Also, a \$73 million aircraft runs \$10,000/day. If it is used for three 5-hour flights a day, that is \$3,333/flight, or \$16.67/passenger. Altogether this comes to \$52/passenger.

And if the flight is from say New York to Atlanta, the fuel cost is maybe \$15, the crew costs maybe \$2, and the airplane maybe \$7. Altogether, this comes to \$24/passenger.

Don't forget how the first class passengers are spending three times as much.

Airport cathedrals

Why are we building these crazy-expensive 4-story cathedral airports? The answer is that the Arabs need flying as expensive as possible so people don't start flying instead of driving.

Look how expensive airports are

Look at how much they spent to build Suvarnabhumi per square meter. I think it was like 15 or 50 times the cost of office buildings in Thailand.

Flying and driving compared for fuel use

A person driving 3000 miles in a 23mpg SUV uses 130 gallons of gasoline, while if they fly, they use 12.5 gallons. Surprise, flying together in a big airplane is actually quire fuel efficient.

Surprise! The Arabs actually hate us flying

So the Arabs actually hate the airline industry because we use 10 times more of their oil when we drive. This is pretty obvious from all the terrorism, and the way we have to get to the airport 2 hours early. And the way that flights cost 4 times as much as they should. The Arabs don't really like us flying.

Overly expensive aircraft

You know, for \$150-million (the cost of a new airliner) one can buy a fleet of 10,000 cars costing \$15,000 each. All I am saying is that aircraft are 3 to 12 times more expensive that they should be.

Why airports are so far out

It is simply that if both airports are 50 miles from town and 20mpg SUVs are being used, then the cost of fuel is 10 gallons. If you are only flying for 2 hours, then the ground transportation uses 10 gallons and

the aircraft 15 gallons. If you drive 1200 miles in a 20 mpg SUV then you use 60 gallons of gas.

Aircraft Insurance

This is another way the Arabs have to keep us from flying. They blow up a few mostly uninsured airplanes and then we all pay them another \$30 a flight for nothing.

This is made extra expensive because government mandates huge fines for aircraft fatalities, just like the absurd penalties of our oil companies. Same process at work. Same bunch of terrorists causing all the harm.

Packed in like sardines

There is no reason they can't make the fuselages a bit longer. There is no reason why government can't mandate more distance. This is intentional, so we fly less and drive more

Taxing our will instead of our wallet

Take your shoes off for Islam you stupid infidels
Wait in line for your Arab masters you stupid infidels.
Put your hands up for the X-ray scanner. The security process is just so invasive. Then we have the rude air waitresses. The standing in line, the uncomfortable seats. All of it exists to make people drive instead of fly.

Budget airlines and the matrix

Most budget carriers are actually trying to make the experience rotten, to tax our will instead of our wallet. it so you can spend the time and get a ticket on a "budget" carrier. These are providing Arab competition for the totally over-priced government carriers that bleed money to their masters in other ways. This is to keep the tax high on air travel. It isn't real.

The Arabs love multiple short flights

Not only do we waste our time, but we have two take-offs. Thus our 5 hour Coast to coast flight uses around 16.5 gallons of gas instead of 12.5 gallons. They also probably get a per leg insurance fee.

Copper solar roofing

I might use thin sheets of copper with copper water pipe robo-soldered (or brazed) behind it. This is factory treated so it turns dark brown. Water is pumped through this roof and used to heat blowers in a house. This is probably the most efficient and least cost effective way of doing solar heating.

Ceramic solar roofing

This is probably cheaper and longer lasting but not quite as efficient. I imagine flat ceramic tiles that despite shingling, have an aligned tube running through the center of their back. into this goes a copper water pipe for heat transfer.

Kipling - Jungle Book Appendix A

"Payment was good, but vengeance was also necessary" [Kipling and the Arabs despite their softness for nature, are vindictive when it comes to people.]

Kipling - Jungle Book Appendix A

"Of the wheel of public service that turn under the Indian Government, there is none more important than the Department of Woods and Forests. [More important than feeding the people?] The reboisement [Fr. reforestation] of all India is in its hands; or will be when Government has the money to spend. Its servants wrestle with wandering sand-torrents and shifting dunes: [The Brothers were crying about environmentalism and desertification in pre-industrial India of 1895] wattling [enclosing] them at the sides, damming them in front, and pegging them down atop with coarse grass and spindling pine after the rules of Nancy [a French forestry school] They are responsible for all the timber in the State Forests of the Himalayas, as well as for the denuded hillsides that the monsoons wash into dry gullies and aching ravines; each cut a mouth crying aloud what carelessness can do. They experiment with battalions of foreign trees, and coax the blue gum to take root and, perhaps, dry up the Canal fever [blue gum = eucalyptus, a tree with no fruit or usable timber, one useless even as firewood (four wedges are needed to split it). Notably, the name eucalyptus is from Gr. eu = good + kaluptein = cover. So the eucalyptus is good useless ground covering for furthering the Sphinx agenda of spreading the desert. Regarding the eucalyptus in in California, the legend is that the tree was brought for railroad ties, but was later found to be useless. little doubt this was one of many acts of Railroad sabre-tage.

Also, here the Brothers claim that planting useless Eucalyptus trees stops the 'Canal fever' that killed such so many men in Suez (1860's) and Panama (1880's). Clearly, the Brothers were spreading Canal fever to hinder the construction of the Suez and Panama canals. And note how they are supporting a parallel and artificial scientific reality here, one where canal fever is due to moisture. And planting their useless trees is the best way to dry things out.]

In the plains the chief part of their duty is to see that the belt fire-lines in in the forest reserves are kept clean, so that when drought comes and the cattle starve, they may throw the reserve open to the villager's herds and allow the man himself to gather sticks [wood for cooking?]. They poll and lop for the stacked railway-fuel along the lines that burn no coal; they calculate the profit of their plantations to five decimals; they are the doctors and midwives of the huge teak forests of Upper Burma, the rubber of the

Eastern Jungles, and the gall-nuts of the South; and they are always hampered by lack of funds. But since a Forest Officer's business takes him far from the beaten roads and the regular stations, he learns to grow wise in more than wood-lore alone; to know the people and the polity of the jungle; meeting tiger, bear, leopard, wild-dog, and all the deer, not once or twice after days of beating, but again and again in the execution of his duty. He spends much time in saddle or under canvas -- the friend of newly-planted trees, the associate of uncouth rangers and hairy trackers -- till the woods, that show of his care, in turn set their mark upon him, and he ceases to sing the naughty French songs he learned at Nancy, and grows silent with the silent things of the underbrush.

Gisborne of the Woods and Forests [department] had spent four years in the service. ... [he would] watch the green mist of his new plantation against the older foliage, to dredge out the choked stream, and to follow and strengthen the last struggle of the forest where it broke down and died among the long pig-grass. [heart-wrenching eco-propaganda] On some still day that grass would be burned off, and a hundred beasts that had their homes there would rush out before the pale flames at high noon. Later, the forest would creep forward over the blackened ground in orderly lines of saplings, and Gisborne, watching, would be well pleased." [This is an early version of the eco propaganda we see today. Over past decades, the Brotherly chorus has used this message to justify their Sphinx's agenda of less and worse in the name of ecology. This is how they got the outside world to take most of our good oil and mineral lands and declare them off limits as nature reserve. Some 10% U.S. territory has been made into nature reserve since 1970, much of it important oil and mineral deposits. Here is why commodities are suddenly getting more expensive, and our time at work less valuable in terms of those commodities. Meanwhile the land of no resources is in substantial control of those now 'scarce' commodities is growing ever richer.]

Man is the apical species

All life on earth exists so we can evolve — So we can seed other worlds with life. The other species are vastly less consequential in the big picture — in the picture where life spreads from world to world.

Man is the sole arbiter of what to do with nature

It is totally up to us.

- 1) If can decide to make a species go extinct if we wish. And we should do this with the mosquito if we ever can.
- 2) We can allow species to die out or become endangered if it is too expensive to maintain their habitat.
- 3) There is no reason why we can't put non-industrial,

sealed-rail, car-free, pedestrian communities inside our natural parks.

4) Pedestrian towns on hills are lovely. We should do this worldwide.

5) If we can put gas stations next door to where people live thanks to vapor recovery technology, why can't we put oil wells inside our nature areas?

6) If we can put giant ugly windmills along every country road, why can't we put concealed oil wells?

7) If roads kill 1.2 million deer each year in the US, what harm is an oil pipeline with a crossing berm every mile? Indeed, more animals will die from the oil trucks than the oil pipeline. This is because none will die from the oil pipeline.

8) Our nature policy has been heavily distorted by the Arabs in its effort to reduce our oil and mineral output.

Drawings to add

Drawing of this fhifhi456

Alt-2: Put the floor below the rails

The most pitch-free design puts the center of the head of the average person seated on the train coplanar with the rolling surface of the tracks. This is however not practical because it would not be possible to look outside the windows. So instead, we might put the floor 75cm below the track and look out over the track whizzing by our faces.

In this configuration, on 6m gauge tracks, the average seated head is centered 40 cm above the track, and lateral pitching is reduced by a factor of 15. Thus a 10cm track dip produces 7mm of lateral shift.

In this configuration, the average standing head is centered 90cm above the track, and lateral pitching is reduced by a factor of 6. Thus a 10cm track dip produces 16mm of lateral shift.

In 300kph trains, this would clearly appear to be folly. But in the 600kph trains of the future, perhaps it is a good idea. Maybe we should build a test viaduct with a deep throat so we can test and judge both designs.

Draw this 3x once for reversal, once for junction, once for the donut f8f9f88f

A better approach to switching tracks?

This is probably easier and cheaper than the pneumatic tire approach just described. We simply have a segment of track at the end of the line that is as long as a typical train of railcars. This segment of ordinary track sits upon a 2nd set of special transverse tracks. Thus the segment of ordinary track can be shifted from track to parallel track. The railcars enter the switch track, and are shifted laterally to align with whatever track. They either continue on forward, or reversing direction.

It is also possible to imagine the transverse tracks being configured in a giant donut shape with maybe as many as 50 railheads and several

transverse shuttles moving the trains between the various railheads.

The main advantage of this TRACK MOVING approach is that the cars don't need retractable guidance and braking wheels as well as retractable driving tires, or batteries as in the TIRED approach. Thus we shift the junction equipment off our trains making them both lighter and less complex.

Noise skirts **draw this 9i9i34**

The railcars should probably have noise skirts that extend down below the rolling surface, so the rolling noise is controlled. We might also have a stem wall on our viaducts that offers an additional baffle.

Image needed **9if9ie9fe**

balancing bicycle toys

This toy is very stable because it has a center of gravity below the balance point. Thus, whichever way you tip it, it wants to return to its balance point.

Now imagine the same toy but balancing on super straight, robotically adjusted steel cylinder-line. This is an inherently stable form of transportation.

(draw this) wr894

A CG a bit below the rail face

The benefit of a sub wheel CG grow rapidly at first and then suffer from diminishing returns. So we don't need the CG too far below our rail face.

Meanwhile, as a general rule, the cost of building structures increases exponentially with height. Therefore, we really don't want to use viaducts with a +6.5m rail-face when a +4m railface will suffice. So we want a CG on our motorcycle trains that is a bit below the rail face.

Draw this **qf8f9qf**

An alternate approach

Imagine a wall with a Y at the top. But imagine that inside the top groove is a half-round extrusion that acts as a wheel channel. Thus our rolling surface resembles a brow ditch for catching excess runoff from a hillside.

Into this channel goes pneumatic wheels/tires that are a larger diameter versions of a motorcycle wheel/tire. These are perhaps 3m in diameter and with tires 40cm across. For safety and load bearing purposes there are two (or three) wheels in front and the same number in back.

(do a couple plans) 4251g

Radial townships

I envision these as asterisk-shapes or snowflake shapes of row-houses, radiating from a central train station.

Draw this in section f4215

Runoff and grade

Pipes clog, rain is sometimes torrential, and flooding can be terribly expensive. Lets not rely on storm drain pipes. We can have them, but the land/pavement should slope and drain all by itself as a backup plan for torrential rains.

Lets say that the entire central 150m of our townships will be covered with roof. That part will have a flat grade. The part from 150 to 800m, however, will need some sort of a grade. If that is 1%, we need to raise our township center by 6.5m.

This fits nicely with viaducts raise to say 3.5m above the countryside. These come in to our townships 3m below the grade at their center, or one floor/story below the main commercial level. Thus we imagine our train station at in basement 1 and our bot-lot in basement basement 2 (but not below the train line, only crossing it once for traffic circulation purposes).

The people arriving at the train station can go up a floor to the sidewalk of the town center/covered shopping "mall". They can do this, or they can walk straight out through a number of Basement-1 pedestrian ducts that horizontally daylight at around 425m out, where they join the downward sloping exterior walkways of the township. There are probably also stairs up 1.5m to 2m along the way as well

As well, the basement 1 interior walkways of the center will become a 2nd floor walkway at the ring road. This will cross over the ring road (up 3m) and possibly connect to 2nd floor interior walkways outside the ring road — if it exists much at all. If people connect their dwellings to this second floor walkway, it will be possible to walk on the same level to the shuttle train. And this train will be precisely aligned with the platform. So there is not a single step involved.

Draw the ring road with elevations afaf22

The ring road is a backup drain culvert

The township inside the ring road will probably be as a bump on a sloping area. Lets put the ring road down a meter below the surrounding land. This will help minimize the feeling and presence of the vehicles firstly, but it will also allow us to use the ring road as a backup drain culvert.

We will of course need ramps to get up to the level of the radial roads before our airbots turn. We should have similar ramps for stops on the inside of the ring road. These ramp up to the level of our finger parks and then ramp back down to the ring road.

We will of course have underground drain pipes, pipes designed to be cleaned by robots. But with respect to the torrential rain overflow, we should try to avoid using the ring road where possible and instead have slopes that push the water away from

the township.

Draw this 145142fqwe

Stars surrounded by parks

The number of points will little-doubt vary. Some townships will have a 16-point star, some a 4-point star shape, and there will be everything in between. Now imagine that between the points of the star is parkland. Now imagine that one of these stars is 1.5km tip to tip and that it has another kilometer or so of suburbs and then another kilometer of parkland to a neighbor similarly designed.

Except for the commercial center, nobody will be more than 500m from a huge area of parkland. And the path to the park will be parkway fingers, linear parks that are right outside most people's front door.

draw this 212w12w1

Pouring a frame after placement

The stacked units might come with corner indents and rebar sticking out. In fact, the rebar weave of the walls might continue on for say 30cm beyond the edge of the concrete encasement. Then with the pouring of the frame concrete the panels and the building blocks would be joined.

This approach may be better than using bolts because it is: both stronger, and it offers more wiggle room for slight size variations.

Section 1: Lead

How to design the real new economy

The virtual economy of the internet is a new economy, but it is not THE new economy. To create the real new economy, look at what humanity's great parasite is doing and try to inoculate our civilization against every one of its parasitic efforts.

Every road out of the Mideast

Every road out of the Middle East leads to a scheme or a trick or some other way of working with the single minded objective of the land of no resources, that of getting something for nothing from the outside world.

The sphinx thrives on poverty

Poverty increases desperation and magnifies the power of money over the souls of people. It is not a matter of cost, it is a matter of the levels people will stoop to. For example, it is much harder to find content middle class people to be wicked criminals for money. As the world becomes one of abundance, the price of harming others will increase substantially.

And not only is the sphinx pushing people into poverty, it is also harming them by endlessly killing organizers, writers, and leaders. Do you know why sheep are so stupid? Because the smart and independent ones were first to get eaten. In the Iran Iraq war both Saddam and Khomeini sent all the best and brightest sheep to die in war, and then their human flock actually became more malleable.

Our Parasite does not block all change

From the standpoint of the host, the Mideast might seem to be blocking all change. However, it is actually only blocking the change that it finds detrimental to its primary goal of parasitism, and its secondary goal of degrading our society so we are easier to parasitize. Here we reflect on how the world's churches are routinely accused of blocking change, but perhaps these non-democratic organizations are not blocking all change, but only the change that our parasite objects to.

How they invest in doomed technology to slow change

One of the Mideast's biggest tricks is to invest heavily in an apparently dying industry; full well knowing that they do all they can to help support the status quo. This not only slows the rate of change in their host's society, but it is also profitable. The Mideast seems to have done this with both tobacco and telephony.

Imagine that they have the power to get bills introduced to our Congress whenever they want. So they propose draconian regulation of the tobacco industry and then buy up the shares. Then they work to cancel their regulation and sell at a big profit. Then they repeat the process again and again. Maybe this is a paradigm across many industries.

We want lots of small new businesses, the Sphinx wants a few large old businesses

While we work for economic diversity, the sphinx pursues the opposite, they want consolidation, because a few large companies and centralized governments are easier to manage and use to reduce output.

The robot enabled economy

We are so close to the end of scarcity; we are right at the edge. Why bother with the artificial scarcity? Let's just open it all up and do what comes naturally.

Let's just all make a shot at ending scarcity.

Bulla (bull) markets and just plain bullas (bubbles) BULLA SEARCH for redundancies

If a BULLA is an edict, what is a BULLA MARKET? Is it not a market by edict? Apparently, the land of no resources has been using some form of communication system to give edicts concerning our financial markets; transmitting edict signals about when to buy, and when to sell. That is what a BULL MARKET is.

And when the BULLA/ EDICT signal came from the godfather, it all looked 100% organic, just like when Islam's umma was deciding on something.

All the bubbles of late, they really BULLA BULLAS, or double-bubble edicts, one up and one down? Here we realize that the market bubble came before the soap bubble. Funny how bubbles always seem to happen in industries that threaten the Mideast. Wasn't the South Sea Bubble harmful to England's shipping industry that was about to go into direct competition with Mideast Inc.? Weren't tulips a luxury good outside the Mideast's influence? Wasn't the internet threatening to reduce gasoline consumption, reduce scarcity, and put publishing outside of the Mideast inc.'s control?

Anyway, call them market manipulations if you want, but BULLA MARKETS AND BULLA BULLAS are really scams; nation scale scam that require a national scale remedy.

Anyway, again we see yet another reason to wipe out 100% of our obligations to the land of no resources.

Switzerland

It is remarkable that Switzerland is only a little richer than neighbors Austria and Germany, given how they have been collecting abandoned blood money for centuries. The situation is just like Rome at the dawn of the Renaissance; when the city housing the Catholic church, the church of all Europe at the time, had a tiny population of around 30,000 and was not particularly wealthy. Here it appears that tiny Switzerland is a Mideast front nation and uncollected blood money deposited in Swiss bank accounts is siphoned off to feed the land of no resources. Here we come to see that all the money squirreled away in Switzerland by Ferdinand Marcos, Taksin Shinawata, Pol Pot, and countless other tyrants was not deposited in Swiss bank accounts but paid through them to the land of no resources. We really don't know however, because of the anonymity of Swiss bank accounts.

Funny about all the many Swiss wristwatch companies advertising in our news magazines. Maybe all those Swiss companies are no more Swiss than Exxon is American. It is also funny how so many Italian speaking Swiss are so much more Middle

Eastern looking than their European-looking neighbors, just a short distance away in Northern Italy.

I think that SCH•WEIZ or "not white" is about 500-years overdue for a hypocrisy check. The EU should do something about this wolf in their midst. Seal your borders with Switzerland until it agrees to join with the rest of Europe.

Dark pools and banking anonymity

There is a lot of media attention paid to anonymous Swiss banking laws. However, an even bigger problem is the anonymity and non-reporting of American hedge fund and dark pool holdings.

Also in America, the oil money does not get reinvested into treasury bonds. It is spent on corporate holdings through intermediaries; holdings that are far more useful as a means of steering our industry off a cliff. This is how Mideast Inc. got America's oil, mining, financial, and automobile industries to malfunction so severely.

Multinationals

Are the world's "evil" multinationals really American, or are many possessed by Mideast influences just like Exxon is? The rhetoric coming out of many of these companies surely suggests that the latter is the case.

divide this ¶

Selling concessions in the host society

Renaissance medicine supposedly came from Arabic translations of Greek sources like Aristotle, Hippocrates, and Galen. This is where the unbelievably stupid idea of blood letting and malaria came from. Bleeding was supposed to make you better, although it was a pretty good way for the brotherly "doctors" in the medical racket to off troublemakers any time they became a little ill. And Malaria or "bad air" or rather bad smelling air was supposed to cause disease: So the best cure for malaria was sweet smelling mideast incenses that would lift the spirits if deeply inhaled and held in your lungs.

Now if we look at some medical school programs from the 1500s, teaching the limited knowledge of the day took 4 years or more, while in America in the 1800s, medical schools took less than a year despite having vastly more medical knowledge at the later date.

Anyway, the point is that just as our parasite struggles against us by complex-ifying or "byzantine-izing" our society through government regulations, it does the same thing through complexifying our professions. Basically, if our parasite had its way, every profession in an enemy state would require the most overlong education and experience requirements that can be made to stick.

Our parasite is the force that helped make the guilds a force in Europe in past centuries. It is the

same force that helped give rise to well paid labor unions that had overlong entry qualification periods. It is the same force that limits the number of New York City taxi medallions, so that they now cost over \$700,000 per car. It is the force that lead us to require 5-years of education and 2 years of apprenticeship to become an architect in most states. It is the force that turned waste disposal into a type of engineering. It is the force that makes a college degree so vital in America today. And at the same time, it is the force that wants our college degrees completely unaffordable. All these things make it harder for our nation to thrive economically. They also make forged certifications a license to print money. They help offer a new life to the men who have helped remove a thorn from a lion's paw.

In some nations, people buy the right to sell goods on a particular section of public sidewalk, or perhaps for the privilege of starting a certain type of protected business, or the right to build a new bedroom for their home. In other places, they buy the right to operate in violation of an absolute prohibition. They buy the right to run the local numbers racket, or the local prostitution racket, the local drug racket, the local taxi racket, the local pirate DVD racket. In some places one can buy the right to kill someone. Under prohibition our parasite was selling protection to alcohol dealers, just like it does today under Islam. It is all the same byzantine-izing process at work.

Here we see why Islam has all its suffocating restrictions: It is because the flip side of everything prohibited by Islam is a profitable racket that Arabia can sell, or rather lease for life: Until the Brothers eventually decide to whack their local loo-tenant for becoming troublesome. Alcohol, drugs and prostitutes are available in every Muslim country, including the strictest and most enslaved: Iran, Saudi Arabia and even Afghanistan under the Taliban. They are simply more expensive. Here we should perhaps imagine how things were under totalitarian communism: Everything was available, it was just impossibly expensive for all but the most devoted and skillful Brotherly tools.

And under this system that I call SPONGE CAPITALISM, who makes most of the money? Do you think it is the street dealer? Is it the Mafia boss buying the territory of a city? No, it is the people running the worldwide cartel, the international Sphinx mafiosi selling local rackets worldwide.

The Sphinx mafia sells concessions to their "loo tenant" partners running our national governments for everything they can steal really. Then these men sell national government posts to people for the right to sponge whatever they can. These in turn sell rights to companies, along with local posts. Then the local post buyers can make what they can selling permission to the people. At every level, these evil agreeedy loo tenants are free to grab

whatever they can, so long as they don't cause the host society to bridle. If they do that, then the person causing the trouble is on his own, and lopped (looper-ed) off like a dead branch on a tree.

From the "Secret History" of Procopius (21.6):

"Everywhere in the Roman Empire Justinian followed this method. He picked out the most degraded specimens of humanity he could lay his hands on and sold them the offices they were to corrupt, charging a very high price; for no one with any decency or any vestige of good sense would ever think of pouring out his own money for the pleasure of robbing inoffensive citizens. After collecting the cash from those with whom he was negotiating, he gave them permission to do anything they like to those under them. This enabled them to ruin all the districts allotted to them, inhabitants and all, and make enough money to keep them in luxury for the rest of their lives. To find money to pay for their cities, they obtained a loan from the bank [fronting for the parasite] at a very high rate of interest, handing over the money to the seller [of this license to steal, the Justinian administration]. Then when they arrived in the cities, from then on they brought every variety of misery upon their subjects, having no other object in life than to make sure that they could satisfy their creditors [the Haremi Brothers]."

From the Goodfellas film:

"Now all they got from Pauli was protection from the other guys looking to rip them off. That's what it's all about. That what the FBI could never understand. That what Pauli and the organization does is offer protection for people who can't go to the cops. That's it, that's all it is. They are like the police department for wise guys."

How to corner a market

1) The Sphinx Mafia buys up a few low cost producers in your target industry. This is fairly easy to do because they are working internationally and they really just focus on the low cost nations.

2) Subsidize these producers while the Sphinx Mafia initiates a price war that eliminates all profit in the industry. This is exactly what they did with oil in the years leading up to their first successful oil embargo of 1973.

3) with a price war on, the more expensive and "unprofitable" players in the host's land are possible to buy up on the cheap.

4) end the price war and abruptly slash output, especially in the house of your main agonist or anti-agonist.

5) make sure the price spike is too short to stimulate much new output. Remember your competitors have just gone through a drought and they do not have much seed corn to reinvest, so this spike can often be quite long.

6) crank up output again and work like mad to do away with the overextended people who borrowed to bring new supply to market. Note, It is important to use your control of the shipping industry and strong men to keep other people from getting in on the boom. You don't want new, well financed competitors, you want your old competitors to borrow and over-invest in adding capacity.

7) one the new producers are mostly gone, raise prices for real.

8) Whenever you raise prices, do it fast and hard so that you have the greatest chance of flooding the market to get rid of the new companies through "natural" economic causes when you will eventually you need to. Of course, you control the price war and how "unprofitable" all these companies are.

9) Actually instigate another price war and flood the market, causing prices to collapse. This will cause many outsider/ infidel producers to go bankrupt. Here you will buy many of these "unprofitable" companies up at distressed prices.

10) Once all or most of the outsider/infidel producers have been bought up, cut back on supply to drive prices through the roof. When you do this, you must ALWAYS have an excuse. It doesn't have to be a completely rational excuse, but you must always blame something or someone else. If you fail to blame something else, people will scrutinize what happened and often they will realize that you have been manipulating markets.

11) Sometimes the process needs to be repeated a number of times in order to get ahold of the entire industry. But once that happens, if the industry is critically important (or people think it is critically important as with religious sacraments) you can literally bleed the economy of your host civilization dry.

In industries like petroleum, (and other things which occur everywhere and are not at all scarce), it has been helpful to lobby to get the infidel nations to place their oil fields off limits with environmental regulations and other legal hazards. In most parts of the world, all coastal areas and riverine valleys that normally have oil fields have been sanctified as precious wetland habitat, or other precious animal habitat. And the mines were all re-branded as strip mines and labeled as scars on the earth and an

affront to mother nature.

Also, with oil drilling, it has been made absurdly costly thanks to punitive environmental laws requiring that even minuscule amounts of spilled oil (like 5 barrels spilled on the ground) be cleaned up using expensive engineered studies, scientific testing and the best standards of the day. Because of this environmental liability, it has become almost impossible to insure and hence finance any petroleum related businesses. Everyone is reliant on the oil companies who are in turn directed by Brothers.

No permanent public franchises

Society should not be selling any rights but take a lesson from our parasite and only lease them.

Education as franchise purchased

To a certain extent, our university degrees are expensive, hard to obtain franchises in our economy. Here is why one must attend 5 years of architecture school to be an architect today. Experience too can be considered a franchise fee, a way to reduce competition.

Taxi medallions and foolish privatizations

Some years ago, New York City sold off its taxi medallions. The people who bought these medallions now have something worth an unbelievable \$600,000 each. The medallions are worth so much because the medallion owner can turn around and rent the medallion for around \$65,000/year, \$5,500/month, or \$90/12-hour shift, or about \$7.50/hour over and above the cost of the automobile, the driver, fuel, maintenance, and depreciation.

The city of New York got a one time bump in income and now it will be without this stream of tax revenue. Like so many recent privatizations, New York never should have sold off this valuable source of revenue.

New York should declare that in say 7 years, all New York Taxi medallions will expire, and after that, every one of the city's taxis will pay the city the inflation/deflation adjusted equivalent of \$5500/month. Also, all the taxi medallions that are owned by people from the land of no resources should be held to be stolen property (see next heading). Besides, the dominance of our taxi/livery business gives Mideast Inc. information about our goings-on that it should not have.

Here I recall a number of especially "terrifying" taxi driver murders in the media, just before so many taxi drivers started being Middle Eastern. Perhaps we should assemble some statistics on taxi drivers attacks (along with convenience store clerks). Lets do it by year and community going back 40 years. My hunch is that a form of terrorism will be strongly implicated by some

measure.

Also of note is the kooky scene about the expensive taxi scene from "The World's Fastest Indian" film. Here it seems that someone doesn't want us thinking of rip-off taxis in terms of market rigging but as an eternal problem of dishonest drivers.

Taxi medallions as a microcosm

Taxicab medallions offer a microcosm of one way the Mideast's creeping corruption works. First "the cabbies" lobby to restrict the supply of cab medallions in the city, "to reduce traffic." Then because there aren't enough cabs, they lobby to raise the fares so that there will be enough taxis to go around. As a result of this, the taxis all make a good deal of money. As a result, the taxi medallions to become a license to print money. Eventually the medallions become worth two or four or ten years wages for the average man driving someone else's cab.

At this point, pretty much everyone needs a loan to buy a medallion, and few potential cab drivers have that much money. If they had that much money, they wouldn't need to drive a cab. So basically, thanks to an inclination towards monopolizing all transport sectors, the Sphinx Mafia or its fronts become the financier for most purchases of taxi medallions.

Now because a taxi medallion are a sure thing, a license to print money, these medallions are nice prizes for people who have removed a thorn from the lions paw or otherwise helped with the objectives of Mideast Inc. And of course the long arm of the law never actually touches the money given to the prospective taxi driver. A friend of a friend manages to get the man his make-it-or-break-it loan and everything works out for the religious man.

So ironically, many of our taxi drivers are often the very people (or their brothers) who are fighting against freedom in many parts of the world. And they will of course continue to help with the struggle in little ways like providing useful information. So all those hardworking Muslims that are no trouble. There is a reason they seem to be that way.

Daily Life in Ancient Rome by Jerome Carcopino (III, 2)

["Claudius extended full rights to liberti of both sexes who employed their capital in outfitting merchant ships, Nero to those who invested it in building, and Trajan to those who used their money to set up bakeries."](#)

George Santayana

["Those who cannot learn from history are doomed to repeat it."](#) [Those who can be prevented from learning about history are doomed to repeat it. Also, the most frequently misquoted simple quotes are often the most problematic for the parasite]

Now imagine a world where every industry in the entire economy is highly profitable, but it requires similar medallions. Imagine a world where everything anyone makes or sells requires government approvals like in India. Imagine that and you have India's economy. You also have the famous economy of Byzantium, administered by a famous Byzantine bureaucracy. Imagine that almost everything we manufacture requires costly environmental approvals (costly due to the scientific studies, not the fees), and you have the economy of America, and Europe today. How far are we today from India of past decades and Byzantium of past centuries?

Roman era government out-housing

The government in ancient Rome was very lean, impossibly lean. It out-housed all sorts of government operations to government contractors. Among other things, these companies:

- 1) Leased Rome's state owned slave plantations.
- 2) Sold Rome grain to make up for her inefficient state run plantations
- 3) Leased Rome's state owned mines
- 4) Sold Rome metals to make up for her inefficient state run mines
- 5) Armed and feed Rome's immense military.
- 6) Purchased Rome's war captives and shipped them off as slaves
- 7) Leased the right to collect taxes in the provinces.

We have already touched on how Rome was dependent on "Mideast" grain almost continuously for around 800 years. Basically, our parasite's right hand would buy up all the Roman slave plantations, and run them into the ground, so the left hand would make more the money. The same thing was happening with Rome's mines.

And when the dedicated men of the Roman legions conquered some unfortunate group of people framed up as either the enemies of Rome, or rebels, there would be huge numbers of fair skinned "barbarian" women and children that would be sold as slaves.

Here we note Ammianus Marcellinus' story of the Quadi people who came to press Emperor Valentinian for peace, blaming the unrest on, "bands of foreign combatants." During the meeting, we read that Valentinian became extremely angry with what the Quadi representatives said. Then the emperor became seriously ill and died. He seems to have figured out that both sides were victims of the middle. Anyway, here we also imagine a no-man's land was enforced on the other side of the Rhine and Danube rivers in Europe. When the ignorant barbarians started encroaching again, it was time for some more barb terrorism to provoke the Romans into harvesting

a new crop of slaves for their parasite.

Now the Roman Military procurement channels were probably kept efficient by the central authority of Mideast Inc. This despite the fact that the Romans were largely innumerate thanks to the too-lame-to-be-believed nature of their numbering system, a system that did not really support arithmetic. Efficiency was maintained so that Rome could enforce our parasite's trading barrier as efficiently as possible: Rome's Great Wall of Europe on the Rhine and Danube rivers.

Now the right to collect taxes was called TAX FARMING by the Romans. Here, just as with a state owned farm, a Roman "corporation" would lease the right to harvest all it could from a certain plot of territory. Although here the harvest came from harrowing the people as opposed to the land. So whenever Rome became too prosperous, our parasite would harvest its tax crops. This kept the Roman people poor and unable to shake off the rule of the outsiders masquerading as a dependance on Mideast grain and oil (olive oil that is) along with an indifferent baro-cratic government

Anyway, the point I am trying to make here is that our Mideast parasite actually ran Rome's government and used Rome's men as a tool for living on on the part of the world that actually had resources. When exactly did this stop?

Tacitus' Agricola 30

[The Romans] "Pillagers of the world, they have exhausted the land by their indiscriminate plunder, and now they ransack the sea. A rich enemy excites their greed; a poor one, their lust for power. East and West alike have failed to satisfy them. They are the only people on earth to whose greed for both riches and poverty are equally tempting. To robbery, butchery, and asset seizure, they give the lying name of "government"; they create a desert and call it peace."

Virgil's Aeneid VI

"Remember Romans, that your role is to impose the way of peace, to spare the humbled and to beat down the proud."

Privatization and out-housing

With government privatization, as in so many cases, we should let our parasite's diametrically opposed agenda guide us in our course. Here, once again, we should should ask, "What would our parasite do?" and once again we should go in the exact opposite direction.

Who do you think is buying our privatized government infrastructure? The same people who bought Rome's tax farming rights, the same people who leased Rome's mines and factory farms.

Maybe there is a reason why certain

industries tend to be government run. Maybe certain industries, like municipal metro systems should not be run for a profit or even to minimize losses. Maybe there are certain external benefits that need to be imputed for each passenger mile that a metro system carries.

Separation of church, state and economy

Separation of church and state is such a great idea that we should extend it to separation of church from the economy. We should stop saying that freedom of worship includes complete freedom to give money if this money so often finds its way to Mideast Inc. and its devil's economic objective. So let's do the following:

- 1) People may worship as they like, and give money as they like, but no donations shall cross international borders.
- 2) There shall be no international purchases of sacraments, incense, candles, ornaments, icons, uniforms, etc. In fact, all international flows of church money for whatever purposes are to be prohibited.
- 3) If any new churches are to be built, or the church makes any purchases, the money will be given to the state and the state will build them through the state's competitive bidding process.
- 4) All church funds will be audited quarterly annually by an independent auditor, just like with our corporations.
- 5) The state shall conduct a background check and personality testing on all priests before they may work in the state. The tests should be similar to those for elementary school teachers.
- 6) Religions shall not hold on to any non-church, real estate. Around the world, the Catholic church for one, warehouses countless properties inducing artificial scarcity that helps the Sphinx agenda. Therefore all real estate and other property not reasonably used for churches or community centers or church schools shall be taken in by the state and sold with the proceeds given to the church.
- 7) All church community centers shall be secular.

And should we allow our churches to simply sit on huge piles of capital given the fact that these piles are normally pilfered by the Land of no Resources? I say this, churches and other charities may only hold 8 times their annual budget. Any more, and they have to give it to the democracy they occupy. Churches are supposedly a part of a community. With respect to church assets, we need to require that they use it or lose it.

How the Brotherly chorus manufactures consent or

I'd like to teach the world to sing in perfect harmony

Credit derivatives are famously hard to understand, famously hard to value and famously dangerous.

Prior to the credit crisis, many people close to the industry came out and warned congress that certain types of these financial instruments were a bad idea. However, their warnings were ignored and a number of zombie financial institutions were allowed to go on foolishly guarantee other people's mortgage risk for pennies on the dollar.

How did this happen? Well the short answer is that there was a Mideast conspiracy to normalize credit derivatives so that there would be a flood of easy credit right when the Mideast pulled off oil embargo 2.0, the stealth embargo of 2003- 2007. Notably during this oil price hike, we didn't blame the huge economic downturn on oil prices: We blamed it on the financial industry. What a brilliantly executed scam the Mideast pulled off this time.

See, coincidentally, the majority of vocal experts in the field were Middle Eastern or Muslim. No other part of the financial industry employs so many Middle Eastern people. These men all cast credit derivatives as fine low risk investments when in fact they were leveraged liabilities that, singlehandedly bankrupted some of the world's biggest financial institutions. These men set the pace like a chorus that was hard to sing over. And because credit derivatives were an idea of gordian complexity, most Wall Street people were hard pressed to understand these financial instruments, let alone their implications. And of the people who managed to understand both the debt obligations and their implications, far fewer people were able to explain them in a way that could show the public their immense risk. Anyway these things appear to have been designed for impenetrability. They were derivatives of derivatives of derivatives. Why so many layers? Why so much unnecessary complexity if not to hid that these instruments really were toxic debt obligations that would pump up the economy for another oil embargo, a stealth embargo?

And with nobody really knowing which way to go, a chorus of devoted men stepped in and steered the crowd: steered the whole world economy in fact. Essentially the land of no resources steered the world financial industry where it wanted. First the world financial industry stimulated Arab oil embargo 2.0, the stealth embargo, and then after the embargo was over, they hung the crisis around the neck of the financial industry instead of OPEC and the Mideast.

Terrorism and the tree of knowledge

Long before credit derivatives, Arabia was a master at using confusion to steer public opinion among its flocks. The technique is actually remarkably simple. STEP 1) create a situation that defies and easy logical explanation. This will prevent people from thinking like people and leave them thinking like animals. STEP 2) Have your pre-placed "leaders" or just rabble rousers all work to direct the herd in the direction you

want. But make sure there is some vague reason, even the most tenuous logic is acceptable, but there must be a reason for the course of action the rabble rousers are driving for.

Now terrorism has many purposes, but one of the main reasons is not to provoke, but to confuse. Who is attacking us? What do they want? Why did they kill Muslims and infidels alike? Why do they kill children? Mecca is careful to always leave us all guessing at the reason for their terror. It is just like the mystery of the Sphinx? Without understanding, we don't know what to do. We are just as lost in the violence as we are with the hard to understand credit derivatives.

Arabia then uses its chorus of experts who tell us what to do, gently nudging public opinion in the way Mecca chooses. Mecca's chorus normally encounters little opposition because nobody really knows what to do; thanks to the mystery of the Sphinx.

Arabia used this technique on America on September 11, 2001. Do you remember the confusion? America needed to get back at somebody. America was steered by planted evidence and political lobbying into attacking the villains Arabia framed for us. Arabia's men attacked America and then they steered us into fighting a war for Arabia against OPEC cheating Saddam Hussein. And September 11 and the current financial crisis are all not isolated problems, they are the same tactic used differently by the enemy of all we hold dear as free people.

Arabia is the ancient master of terrorism. Just read about the Sphinx in *Odious Rex* by Sophocles from 2400 years ago. Today in Iraq, they bomb poor Iraqi civilians: To suppress Iraqi oil output, so oil prices stay up, and so Arabia can sell oil instead of Iraq. Also so America stays involved in Iraq, buying lots of oil to sustain a war economy and to project power. Also so America becomes war weary fighting an impossible to win war with Mecca's endless supply of disposable Iraqi boys. Also so America wears itself out in the same way Rome wore itself out fighting barbarians that the same land of no resources sent against it. As always the Arabians prune the tree of knowledge and instill a culture of violent retribution among the boys that Mecca wants to use as disposable tools.

In India, recently the terrorism served to keep the conflict between India and Pakistan alive. It also scared Western investors away from investing in India, so Mecca would be able to reinvest its oil money more effectively in a deeper financial crisis. It also separates the Muslims more from everyone else, so they can be lead more effectively as war tools and taxable subjects by mother Mecca.

How we will bring peace to the Mideast and end

all war

1) We will impoverish the land of no resources completely and absolutely. This will stop the ability of Mideast Inc. to buy the influence of their people and ours.

2) We will put the entire land of no resources on communist style life support, supplying them with food, clothing, and medicine.

3) We will impose China's one child policy on them. This will include everyone in the land of no resources without exception; including and especially the godfather's clan, which will be allowed one child per man.

4) We will commit to evacuating the land of no resources entirely; provided, however, that we in the outside world are satisfied that the people have worked to bring about the complete destruction of their inverted devil's culture of less and worse, the devil's agenda, the devil's spirit. We will require 7 years with forgivable levels of Mideast terrorism worldwide. This will give us time to put our houses in order without your influences.

We will also require that each and every house of Islam, including the its most venerated 3 sites, be destroyed. We will also require that all immigrants swear an oath that they forever renounce Islam, the Arabian submission religion.

5) People will be free to remain in the Mideast, however, they will be completely cut off from the outside world. Once the evacuation has been completed, these people will receive no supplies from the outside world; and no communication with the outside world. This goes for every single nation on the Arabian peninsula and Iraq, including Israel Iraq, Yemen, Oman, Syria, Lebanon, Jordan. After the evacuation is complete, The devil cities of Jerusalem, Mecca/Yatrib and Medina are to be completely excavated and then obliterated. If you don't do this, you will never be relocated and you will rot on life support.

How to deregulate

Divide the nation's regulation into few sectors. Then say that each of the various sectors expires at a certain date in the future. One bunch expires in one month, another in two, another in three months, etc. The laws that don't make the deadline expire. All we are really doing here is keeping the regulation that most people can agree is good. The more contested regulation should be allowed to pause and then if it can't muster support, it should just die. And if you haven't gotten to that section yet, under our new broad democracy, America will have something like 25,000 Senators, and 250,000 Sub-Senators that will all be competing to add something valuable to our government.

Don't go into business

[Here we see our parasite using the tree of knowledge to discourage trade, commerce and entrepreneurship. This way the outsiders will not offer as much competition. The following is from On the Family (book 2) by Leon Battista Alberti (Al•ber•ti = the brother of yours) d. 1474.]

>>

"No occupation, for anyone who has an open and liberal mind, seems to me less admirable than those undertaken to amass wealth. If you give the matter some thought, and if you try to remember which occupations are suited to making money, you will find that they consist in nothing other than buying and selling, lending and repayment. Perhaps some of you, who are completely free of small-mindedness, may think that all these occupations aimed solely at earning money are relatively humble and somewhat lacking in those qualities that gain praise and authority. Yet, in truth, business is nothing but a mercenary thing. [mercenary = a person primarily concerned with material reward at the expense of ethics.]

[A digression to gloss over their exploitation of induced scarcity value:] You serve the requirements of the buyer, you are paid for your trouble, and you receive the difference above what you paid. In this way, you are not really selling the commodity itself, but your labor. The commodity had been changed by you into money; for your labor you receive the 'sopra-pagato' [sopra=over + pagato=payment, overcharge or surcharge]. Lending likewise would be commendable generousness if you required no interest payments; but then it would not be an occupation for gain. [A digression to discourage us from competing with the Mideast's capital monopoly]

[returning to the anti commerce propaganda:] Some people think that these occupations, which they call business or commerce, are never wholly honest and legitimate: That they are never without heaps of lying, dirty dealing and false contracts. So it is generally said that all these business affairs are ugly and mercenary and ought to be shunned by generous minded people.

But, in my opinion, those who judge all commercial occupations in this manner are wrong. If acquiring wealth is not as glorious as some more respected occupations, there is no need to look down on people. ["People should look down on traders. I read it in a book written by a great philosopher"] Nature has just not given them an aptitude for a more respected occupation. [Instead] they apply themselves to those activities which they are competent with, and which everyone admits are most useful to both their country and their families. [also] Wealth is able to procure friendship and praise by serving those who need it. [Translation: traders have to buy their friends.] Wealth can bring fame and authority by being used for grand and noble things...

[Traders can also buy respect.]

I don't think that we need to listen to those who look down on all money making occupations. Just look at our house of Al•berti [the brothers of you]: how it uniquely excels in all business, how it has flourished throughout Western Europe (Ponente) and in many different parts of the world, always with honesty and integrity; hence we have acquired no small fame among all nations and a preeminence not disproportionate with our merits. Fore in all our business dealings no one was ever found who would permit even the slightest malpractice. We have always observed the greatest simplicity and plainest truth in every contract; and thus we have come to be recognized as great merchants both in and outside of Italy, in Spain, in the West, in Arabia, in Greece, and in all the Ports of the world. And we Alberti have always been most attentive to the needs of our country. ... Thus we have acquired a good name, fame, and prestige among all, although admittedly we have earned more love and goodwill among foreigners than we ever have among our fellow citizens. But this is no time to feel sorrow over the misfortunes that have befallen us. ... Neither in the memory of our elders, nor in the papers in the family archives will you find a trace of anyone who is not great, famous, truthful, good, and honest merchants. Nor in the historical records of our country will you see wealth so great maintained for so long with so few blemishes. Indeed, I would even venture to assert that in this land of ours none but our Alberti have ever passed on a great fortune to their grandchildren. The fortunes of other families have often "gone up in smoke," as the popular saying goes, in but a few days; and others have been left with nothing but poverty, misery, and infamy. ... And it seems to be that the reason that our family continues honestly to expand its wealth is to be found to so much in the prudence and sagacity of its members as in the special reward bestowed by God." [The Al•berti, the "brother of yours", were expelled from Florence in 1387. Here we see our parasite telling us 1) that our business efforts are not even low-class, but actually dishonorable. And 2) that the Brothers are part of a worldwide house that "uniquely excels in business"; and they have, it seems sarcastically, "acquired a good name, fame and prestige among all."

What audacity! How can they possibly have said such a thing? Ah, but here we see clearly the immense hold over our minds the brotherly chorus thought it had. They were audacious because at the time, they could be. In many ways, they could define the group delusion, the matrix, through their dominance of the ancient media. This is 19 years after Gutenberg printed his bible, and print still did not yet really matter. Great time capsule here.

Anyway, here we are some 538 years later,

and the song remains the same. They are still feeding us the same propaganda messages; that our business activities are bad, and that they are our friends; a complete inversion of the truth. We have never even come close to getting rid of our parasite from our group mind. Its corrupting money still dominates our media, and our group mind. We have only driven our parasite underground, where it suppresses our ostensibly free press in total secrecy.]

From On the Family (book 2) by Leon Battista Alberti d. 1474:

[Let me] "remind you of the many other goods brought to Florence by our family from the farthest regions of the earth at immense cost, crossing over steep mountains and difficult passes. You certainly don't think that all that wool arrived without being touched by the hand of fate! How many dangers had to be overcome, how many rivers [navigated], how many difficulties faced before the goods were finally safe! At every minute, it was threatened by thieves, tyrants, wars, negligence, evil agents, and so forth."

Milton Friedman

"So that the record of history is crystal clear. There is no alternative way, so far discovered, of improving the lot of the ordinary people that can hold a candle to the productive activities that are unleashed by a free enterprise system."

Section 2: The work week

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch.8.1

"At the time of Claudius, the Roman calendar contained 159 days expressly marked as holidays, of which 93 were devoted to games given at public expense. ... we know that Claudius, Vespasian, and Marcus Aurelius all found it necessary to cut down the number of holidays. Marcus Aurelius, his biographer tells us, restored the business year to 230 days... [but] the manuscript Calendar of Philocalus, written in AD 354... records 175 days of games out of about 200 public holidays. [This represents almost 4 days off in each 7-day week, because 4 x 52 weeks = 208 holidays]

We have, moreover, been speaking of ordinary years during which nothing remarkable had happened... Above all, we must not overlook the festivals which defy exact computation because they were dependent on imperial caprice and might be suddenly inserted into the calendar at any moment.. The reality, therefore, far exceeded our statistics." [Thus we see that our parasite wants to slow its host down any way it can. This is why the world uses 7-day week with 2-days off.]

Macrobius, Saturnalia 1.16.9

"The priests declared that religious holidays were profaned if someone worked after they had been proclaimed and prescribed. Besides, it was not permitted for the Rex Sacrorum [king of the sacred] or the flamines to see work being done during religious holidays. Thus, they had announced by means of the public crier that people had to abstain from work and any who neglected the order were fined. In addition to the fine, it was held that whoever carelessly did any work on such days had to give a pig as an offering. The pontiff Scaevola insisted that no expiation [to make up for your sins with sacrifice] was possible for one who acted knowingly. But Umbro said that no pollution was contracted by one who did something pertinent to the gods or on account of religion, or regarding the urgent needs of life. Then Scaevola, when he had been consulted on what it was lawful to do on holidays replied, 'Anything whose omission would be harmful.' Therefore, if an ox fell into a deep hole and the head of the household set him loose, with the help of his workers, he would not be seen to have profaned the holiday. Nor would one who, when the tree [main] beam of his roof broke, preserved it by means of a support from imminent collapse." [It is noteworthy that these religious holidays were not regular, and a calendar was not issued by the college of pontiffs. Thus in Rome, one had to consult the priests about when sacrifices could be made and when the courts were in session.]

If we institute five 6-day weeks in a month, we can increase our shared infrastructure capacity by 40% to 100%

Today each month averages 4.33 weeks of 7-days each. This seems to be our parasite's choice because it seems to be the least efficient method for grouping days. Here is a better way to group days. Here is a plan for a five 6-day weeks in a month. This will spread out our infrastructure use and vastly increase the capacity in our roads, metros, schools, stores, and our government buildings and much more. For reference, a 40 hour work week is 173 hours and 21.8 commutes per month.

The important aspect is that a 6 day work week splits into 3-work-days and 3-off-days, with 15.5 commutes per month on average. This reduces commuter traffic on "work days" by 29%.

8-hr work days = 120hrs/month.

9-hr work days = 135hrs/month.

10-hr work days = 150hrs/month.

11-hr work days = 165hrs/month.

12-hr work days = 180hrs/month.

Thus if half of the people are working on days 1-2-3 and the other half on days 4-5-6, we have slashed traffic by 50% on "work days". And if our schools

work in a similar way, we can stop building schools for a while. if our companies work in this way we will slash demand for office buildings and factory space.

Instead of working 8 hours a day on 5/7ths of days, we will work perhaps 11.5 hours a day on 1/2 of all days. Thus in a month, we will commute to work not 21.8 times a month on average, but only 15.5 days, a reduction of 29% in our commute time. And instead of having 8.7 days off each month (not counting holidays) we will have 15.5 days off.

Among 3 people scheduled together, it can also be 4-work-days, and 2-off-days, with 20.33 commutes per month, thus reducing commuter traffic by 7%.

6-hr work days = **120hrs/month.**
7-hr work days = **140hrs./month.**
8-hr work days = **160hrs/month.**
9-hr work days = **180hrs/month.**
10-hr work days = **200hrs/month.**

It costs practically nothing to use 6-day weeks instead of 7-day weeks and it will eliminate most rush hour traffic delay. Some people will work four 8 or 9 hour days in each six day week, and use 7% less group infrastructure. Others will work three 10 or 12 hour days in six, and use 29% less group infrastructure. So on top of the lower traffic levels from fewer commutes per month, we will also spread out of the peak rush hour period.

Work will become much more flexible with respect to the length of the week. Some people will work 3 days on, and 3 days off, some 6-on/ 6-off and some 2-on/ 2-off or 1-on/1-off. Some will work two weeks on and two off.

Going in to work only 15 days a month instead of 21.5, people will tolerate longer commutes and this will expand the functional size of our cities, and reduce the scarcity (and cost) of urban real estate.

Companies will be able to operate every day by using multiple shifts and without paying overtime. This will increase competitiveness. Using 2 shifts (an 11.5 hour shift on days 1-2-3, and a second 11.5 hour shift on days 4-5-6). This will increase hours of operation and profitability significantly. Here is a comparison showing how many hours of work a company gets under different schedules

8 hour for 5/7ths of days = 173 hours a month (currently normal)

8.5 hours daily = 259hrs/month = and increase of 50%

10 hours daily = 305hrs/month = an increase of 76%

11.5 hours daily = 351hrs/moth = an increase of 103%

12 hours daily = 360hrs/month = an increase of 112%

Here we imagine government facilities open 7 days a

week. We also imagine investment payback for automation no longer being a matter of 2,000 hour work-year, but 4,015 hours per work-year for businesses that stay open 11.5 hours daily.

In fact, all construction projects, and everything mankind builds, we will finish in half the time (theoretically). Our railways and bridges and train stations and so many other things will all happen in half the time.

A 25% long-term discount on infrastructure

2/7 = 28%. All we have to do is start spreading our use out better. All we have to do is adopt a new day-keeping system.

20,000,000 Windmills

If we go to work 15 days a month, instead of 21.8 days a month, we will save as much energy as the gross energy output from 20 million of those giant windmill boondoggles.

car and house sharing

If we move to a system that supports 2 shifts, people can share vehicles and city housing with people on the inverse schedule.

It even accommodates the sabbath people

The people who still want to worship a Mideast religion, and burn expensive Mideast sacraments every 7th day can be accommodated. They simply work the 1st half of some weeks and the 2nd half of other weeks, and so forth, so that they always get the 7th day off.

New international day names

ONEDAY, TWODAY, TRIDAY, FORDAY, PENDAY, and SIXDAY. Here we see how the original words were intentionally complexified. Now who would have been behind that?

The Romans had lots of holidays

Learn from the Romans. Don't have lots of holidays.

Holidays are hugely expensive for society

1) Every 3.5 days is a 1% drag on GDP

2) If travel volume increases by 20% for 7 days a year, then all of our infrastructure cost increases by some portion of that 20%.

Lets switch to teneths

A teneth is 1/10th of a year. These averages 36.5 days each. The odd numbered teneths will have 37 days, the even numbered ones, 36. In leap year, the 2nd teneth will have 37 days. There will be no official holidays at all.

Making the passage of time is easier to understand

Instead of writing July 4, 1776 or 1776.07.04, we would understand the passage of time better if we expressed dates as say 1776.188

A very costly thing

Everyone should be expected to take a certain, small amount of calls, and answer emails for work while on free time.

New Years Eve, woo hoo

You know what society says when it makes January first a holiday? It says that society recognizes your need to get drunk on new years eve. Do we really want to do this if we are trying to reduce alcoholism?

Respect the sabbath

This idea is the Mideast de•ex•pull's doing, to slow down its host. It is not that we rest for 1 in 7 days that is important, it is that it forces society to use a screwed-up work week with either 5 or 7 days in it. This is a week optimized to minimize infrastructure use and maximize waste.

The biggest objection

Funny how the biggest objection to abandoning the 7-day week comes from our Mideast religions and their precious sabbaths. Funny how precious is "god's" 7th day of rest in Mideast religions.

According to all Mideast religions God said don't work at all one day of the week. It is only one day, what can the harm be? Well, the harm is that using 7-day weeks decreases the capacity of our shared infrastructure by at least 1/4 to 1/3. It also has most of us making 21.8 trips to work each month, when as little as 15.25 are necessary.

Then again, maybe the opposite is true. Maybe the sabbath isn't a reason to give up on using 6-day weeks, maybe it is a reason not to believe in a religion with a 7th day sabbath.

Young people should work more

Don't have this work 40 hours a week until you are 65 and then you stop working. That is dumb. People who are younger should work more. Here is a starting point:

pre 30 — 50 to 60 hours a week.

30s — 45 to 55 hours a week.

40s — 30 to 50 hours a week.

50s — 30 to 40 hours a week

60s — 10 to 40 hours a week

It is the parasite's idea for young people to spend their 20s going woo hoo and fucking their life away in fruitless sex. All the partying and fashion and delicate vegetarianism is just so our parasite will find us easier to defeat.

President's day

Look at how the people don't want to slow down. Look

at how government imposes this waste of time holiday Why not eliminate this holiday and gain 3/8% on government capacity?

Why not eliminate this holiday and gain 3/8% on GDP?

Lets do the same thing with the other holidays?

Highest demand when the days are shortest?

It is notable how currently Christmas occurs within 4-days of the shortest day of the year, and the New Year occurs within 10 days of the shortest day of the year. This is by Arab design to annually maximize demand right when supply is at its minimum.

At some point in the future, the UM should move the start of the new year to the start of the 5th teneth, just after summer solstice in the northern hemisphere. This is so the higher levels of year-end and new year demand will occur at a time when people are more able to work and provide supply.

Section 3: Healthcare

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary:

"Insurance, n. An ingenious modern game of chance in which the player is permitted to enjoy the comfortable conviction that he is beating the man who keeps the table."

How to allocate healthcare

Our new broad democracy will have a di-lected Senate dedicated exclusively to healthcare. The main function of this body will allocate or ration scarce healthcare resources in an environment of perennially infinite need.

To do this, our Senate's Healthcare Sluice will make a comprehensive list of all treatments and procedures that are known and accepted by the medical establishment. Then based on measurable, empirical evidence and rational study, the HS will sequence these treatments in terms of cost effectiveness. At the beginning will go the least expensive treatments with biggest pay offs. These are the BIG-BANG treatments like vaccinations for serious diseases. At the other end will go the most expensive treatments with smallest payoffs; the SMALL-BANG treatments.

This list should be detailed in a way that it include complications and risk factors like smoking, obesity, and the all important age of the patient. In fact, many procedures will be listed many times, to include the many circumstances. The Senate's treatment list shall also include annual estimates of patients requiring each treatment nationally, along with estimates for the total national cost of each treatment. We will divide our list into three categories:

Tier-1, or 'socialized' healthcare:

Concurrently with the compiling of this list, the Over-Senate will budget an amount of money for public

healthcare. This amount will then be matched to big-bang treatments 1 through X, until the budget is used up. These, our biggest payoff, big-bang treatments will constitute our free government healthcare program.

Tier-2, or 'average' healthcare: will be the slightly lower benefit treatments that did not make it into the free national healthcare system. These will neither be paid by the state or taxed.

Tier-3, or 'low luxury' therapeutic: are the small-bang treatments, the highest cost and lowest benefit treatments. These are the expensive treatments that squander our valuable healthcare resources in a way that produces little benefit. These treatments will be taxed with a 100% sales tax, thus doubling their price, in order to discourage them. This way, our scarce medical resources will be used in the most efficient most big-bang way.

Tier-4, or 'high luxury' therapeutic: are the smallest-bang treatments, the highest cost and lowest benefit treatments. These are the expensive treatments that squander our valuable healthcare resources in a way that produces little benefit. These treatments will be taxed with a 300% sales tax, thus doubling their price, in order to discourage them. This way, our scarce medical resources will be used in the most efficient most big-bang way.

Tier-5, or 'aesthetic': These treatments will be taxed with a 500% sales tax, imputed by the nation for a procedure, regardless of where the work was done.

The cutoff between categories 1 and 2 will be determined by the federal healthcare budget plus the expected luxury tax revenue from category 3 and 4 medical procedures. We might also have another 3-to-5 luxury-tax-rates for or category C and D healthcare. This will better granulate our small-bang medical procedures, depending on how wasteful they are. Face lifts will pay a 400% sales tax; considering how they squander scarce medical resources.

Basically, we are confining most of our healthcare 'inflation' to small-bang or 'microbang' treatments that are heavily taxed and discouraged. This is the most optimal place, the only place really to be actually allocating scarce medical treatments on the basis of affordability.

3 tier insurance

I imagine a world where category C health insurance is quite inexpensive. The category B insurance will be perhaps 5 times as expensive and the category A insurance 30 times as expensive than the category C health insurance.

Outlaw employer health insurance

How will our companies compete if we saddle them with health insurance. We must completely prohibit

employers from getting involved with their health insurance of their employees except with respect to job-related injuries.

Maybe we will add a little more

What if we say that on top of the money we get for small-bang treatments that we will add in an amount, say 2% of GDP or 4% of GDP. Maybe more, maybe less. I can't answer this because I don't know what percentage of GDP we already spend on small-bang treatments.

Excess medical fee taxes

The Healthcare Sluice will also establish standard rates for each of the procedures listed. Charges over this rate should incur luxury therapeutic taxes.

The right way to review our professionals

Today, we evaluate our professionals using the court system and juries of laypeople. This approach is not only a huge waste of time and money, but it works in hindsight with a terribly long time lag for enforcement. Here is a better approach:

The privilege of being considered by society a professional in any field should only be conferred on people willing to be completely open about their work. Here we imagine mandatory public bulletin board services for all professional license holders and fictional citizens (i.e. corporations). In fact, everyone doing business will have a bulletin board page on a government maintained and moderated complaint website. Here, customers may post comments or even suggestions about the license holder for a nominal data integrity fee of say 1HAW (hourly average wage), while the license holder responds to what was said for twice that amount. The fees cover the cost of the government administrator, and help defray some of the investigation and verification costs. The fee will also keep trivial chatter to a minimum, so the public will not waste time sifting through un-considered comments.

It should be a basic function of government to facilitate the reporting of public opinion about the segments of our economy that would benefit from it. So let's not only use this type of system for health care, but also for mechanics, building contractors, airlines, drivers, public employees and more. This should be our new society's first line of defense in assuring quality within our economy.

Now once we have this system in place, we can exempt many of our professionals from certain types of legal liability. And doctors who participate in the review system should probably be held exempt from malpractice lawsuits. However, for doctors to participate in the system, the government will require say 8 weeks of public clinic service each year.

A co-pay contradiction??

Wherever the patient is partly at fault whether through carelessness or though taking part in a dangerous activity, the procedure should involve a co-pay of say 2% to 20%. In general, the more the patient is responsible for causing his own healthcare needs, the higher the co-pay should be. For example, if you are driving a self-drive motorcycle, hang gliding, or climbing rocks, you might have a 20% co-pay. If you are injured on the job as a tree trimmer, you might have a 10% co-pay. If you are injured fault of your own, you pay 2%.

American doctors are over qualified

There is a shortage of medical people, and a big part of the problem is the excessive training we require of our healthcare professionals.

Lets keep the current M.D. (medical doctor) certification around, but lets use it for people intended to change the practice of medicine. We will also used them for the most difficult cases. And lets call them as FAMD.= field advancing medical doctor.

For normal treatment doctors, we should have a shorter training program for our doctors. This is 4 years of streamed high school (or 2 years of pre-med junior college) and 4 years of medical school (straight out of high school), and 2 years of a working internship. This is a similar education level as that of U.K. doctors.

Start them young

We will start streaming people in healthcare when they are 13. Starting at this age, we will give them a strong bio-med background. We will also teach them how to write and like everyone else, they will also have to study their 3-core citizen subjects in history, democracy and economics. And they should understand about statistics and graphs, and logic and probability and exponents and game theory along with evolution and microbiology and chemistry and all the stuff that medicine is based on. They should not have to study literature, algorithm-based math, foreign languages, and other things society really does not need from its healthcare people.

Make doctor training less grueling

There is no good reason to make people work nearly all their waking hours for to be doctors. It is just something that raises costs and induces scarcity. In fact, it is typical of the parasite's efforts to restrict guild membership.

Instead, medical training should be designed so that people work say 2500 hours a year spread over say 48 or 50 weeks.

Free Senate pre-med training online

All the high-school pre-med training and the first part of medical school should be put online for all to view. There should be a few parallel explanations of all

subjects as well as practice tests. Those with an aptitude should be able to skip perhaps 50% of medical school by studying online.

Instituting the second opinion

For all expensive and surgical treatments, One doctor diagnoses but can not treat or recommend another doctor. This is so the first guy will not be incentivized to call for treatment. Also the treating doctor should not be related to the diagnosing doctor except in emergencies, and when there are not enough doctors in the community.

Worker injury liability

For employment activities that are generally safe, lets have specialized, government-approved, safety tests for all major professions. Lets cover all the dangerous situations that people in these professions are likely to encounter at work. Lets say that so long as the worker took the test and so long as the employer complies with the required safety regulations, and the reasonably instructions of their OSHA safety inspectors, they should have little if any liability for the accidents of their workers.

Now dangerous professions like roofing and tree trimming are another story. With professions that tend to experience more accidents, we must have some sort of employer co-pay to minimize risky activities. Perhaps a sliding scale that depends on the size of the employee settlement. Otherwise people will seek out high-paying risky jobs in the way our banks seek out high paying but risky loans.

Medical risk and the court system

Most medical procedures involve risk. We in America handle this risk in a very dumb way, a way that seems designed to cause high healthcare costs. Basically, we:

1. Put all the risk of unfortunate outcomes on the shoulders of the people providing our healthcare services.
2. We adjudicate claims in civil court, a place that is charged with measuring damages to injured parties and then compensating them based on their full loss.
3. We have a civil court system that is excessively lengthy, accurate and expensive.
4. We pay people their full loss.
5. We allow payment for pain and suffering.
6. We allow claims for punitive damages to punish our healthcare providers.
7. We allow juries of random citizens to make decisions that often require specialized knowledge.
8. We allow people to use hired arguers to maximize their payments from the healthcare system.
9. We allow these arguers to take a share of their settlements from the healthcare industry, including the punitive damages, as an incentive to work hard to maximize the settlements.

10. The damage awards are so large than doctors must use wasteful malpractice insurance companies that waste more than half their premiums on things other than settlement payouts.

It is hard to imagine a more expensive way to deal with unfortunate outcomes in healthcare. This because, not only do we put 100% of the cost for unfortunate outcomes on the shoulders of our doctors, but we also make them pay the cost of our stupidly wasteful system for administering malpractice claims. It is almost as if the system was designed to be as costly as possible for our doctors. Here we must note that in the heyday of Rome, 'Greek' freedmen doctors were notoriously expensive. And as they seem to have constituted most of the doctors in Rome at the time, Rome was under a similar sort of expensive healthcare assault as America.

Now as a consequence of the oversized penalties we have in our healthcare system, we certainly do have a more reliable healthcare system. However, the increased reliability is marginal, and simply not worth its huge cost. Anyway, here we note that in our lawyer based malpractice system, less than 1/3 of the money paid in malpractice insurance premiums goes to patients. The remaining 2/3 is used up by the system of determining the fairness of the 1/3 that is actually paid out.

Having more free treatments outweighs malpractice

Regarding the range of procedures offered for free category 1 healthcare: We will obviously be able to include more free procedures if we take the burden for mistakes off of the shoulders of our doctors. Here we are left balancing the equities: Do we serve the common good better by making our doctors pay for their mistakes, or do we serve it better by absolving them of this obligation and widening the range of free medical procedures paid by our national healthcare system?

Unfortunate outcomes are nobody's fault

Many unfortunate things happen to people that are nobody's fault. For example, if someone is walking down a street and is struck by lightning, and needs lifelong care, it is unfortunate, but it is nobody's fault.

Likewise, so long as our healthcare people generally follow a set of widely accepted treatment guidelines, and their patient experience an unfortunate outcome, it is unfortunate, but it must be nobody's fault. Under these circumstances, we must not hold our healthcare people responsible. To do otherwise, and hold them responsible, will lead to ever increasing healthcare costs and the ruination our national economy.

If a doctor delivers a baby that has a congenital defect not shown in the standard prenatal

tests, it should not be the fault of the doctor in any way. We as a society gain nothing by making the treating doctor shoulder the cost of caring for unfortunate outcomes: On the other hand, our parasites just loves regulations that increases our cost basis.

Imagine if our car companies had to pay a huge sum every time someone was injured in one of their cars. Imagine if we said that because our car companies were 1% responsible for every car accident, they were 100% responsible for any injuries that resulted from any accidents occurring in their cars. If this happened, America wouldn't have any car companies after a short time. Either that, or our cars would be so expensive that they would become completely unaffordable, much like our healthcare.

We must draw a clear line between incompetence and unfortunate outcomes, and we must not penalize for the latter.

If a family's bread winner is unlucky enough to die in surgery, and the doctors generally complied with standard procedures, they should have no obligation to the surviving family. It is unfortunate, but we must say that the man was metaphorically stuck by lightning and it is nobody's fault. The alternative dissolves our economy and in the case of healthcare, our ability to compete with other nations that are enslaved by Mideast Inc.

Professional malpractice does not belong in the courts

We should not deal with our incompetent professionals in court with a jury of people drafted from wider society. This method is not only hugely costly, but the people judging these technical matters have neither expertise nor perspective. Instead, boards of experts, 1/3 from the profession and 2/3 from the Sub-Senate, should judge our professionals.

Malpractice solutions

1. If the healthcare provider complied with accepted standards, unfortunate outcomes are nobody's fault.
2. All Medical malpractice suits will be taken out of the jurisdiction of the court system and instead adjudicated by twice elected officials at the federal or state PHA.
3. The PHA, in addition to licensing our doctors will also administer a board of complaints. They will verify complaints and fine (or disbar) doctors that statistics show are harming too many people. They will do this while of the risk of the type of procedures done.
4. The PHA will also keep a directory of all licensed doctors, along with their bad outcome rate (adjusted for difficulty of treatment).

Healthcare

All symptoms that can be recorded shall be recorded on video and other instrumentation unless the patient

requests no video recording. Except in emergencies, all doctors must send the recording of diagnosis's through the system to the healthcare sluice for recording. The healthcare sluice shall randomly call at least 1:100 patients for 2nd opinions.

The medical establishment

You know, I don't trust the AMA, or the media or even our government these days. I know they are all a bunch of corrupt make-believe democracies, some more bigger liars than others. I mean, who is the AMA after all? And why did they resist saying that smoking was harmful for so long? Look, the ghost is in the machine here too, just as it is in our government.

Pliny the Elder, Natural History 19.8.16

"Of all the Greek sciences, only medicine has not yet gained wide interest among us sober and serious-minded Romans. Very few of our citizens are attracted even by its considerable monetary rewards, and those who are, immediately begin to act like Greeks. In fact, medical writers, unless they write in Greek, are not accepted as authorities even by the ignorant or by those who do not know Greek. Indeed, people tend to trust advice about their own health less if they understand the language in which it is given."

Statistically better

All drugs must be shown to do more good than harm using an open public study —a study open for public criticism prior, during and after. If a substance cannot show that it does more good than harm, then it may not be called a treatment, drug, medicine or medication, nor may government pay for it.

Condemnation of drugs

The way we pay our drug companies by the dose for new drugs is inefficient. Society would be better served if we estimated either: A) how much the drug would net the patent holder over the patent's life, or B) How much a new drug will benefit society over the patent period. Then we as a world society "con-dem" the drug like we condemn property for a public road or an airport. Basically, we declare the drug's intellectual property rights to be in the public domain, with anyone free to make generic versions. Now with a number of drugs this will slash their per dose cost by over 95%, changing the affordability and permitting the world's poor to have access to drugs that would otherwise be out of reach for them. So the first advantage of drug condemnation is that it offers a way to lower drug costs for those who would otherwise not be able to afford the treatment.

The second advantage lies in the saying: "The money is in health treatments, not cures." Well, here, the condemnation of drugs for the public good could easily solve this problem. It is really just the

easiest problem in the world to solve. All we have to do is get together and offer lots of money for cures (through drug condemnation). Society might also award money for all sorts of valuable discoveries based on their value. And with this approach, our society doesn't have the waste of slow rollouts, marketing, or intellectual property squabbles. We also don't have poor people avoiding treatment due to cost, while they infect others, a huge issue with infectious disease worldwide.

HIV drugs as an example

There are a certain number of HIV drugs in use today. Why didn't the rich nations of the world get together and figure out how much the drug manufacturers were making on these drugs and say, we are all going to pay you this much per year plus 10% and you have to take this offer. Then the governments could go and say that these drugs can be made by any drug company at all and sold for whatever the open market price, with the only thought being to maximize output and use of the drugs.

This would have slashed the cost of HIV treatment by over 95% worldwide. It would have put treatment within the reach of even the poorest people in the world. This in turn would have substantially reduced the worldwide HIV infection rate because these HIV treatments also cut the infectiousness of HIV sufferers.

The money is in drug treatment not cure

Many people have heard this thought. This new system offers an alternative. All we have to do is make the Ubiq treatment payments subject to a outright cure being discovered. Then when a cure finally appears, our government will simply pay a great deal more for the cure. This is how we will make it so the money is in cures not treatments.

Stop wasting time

There is no need to weigh everyone and take their blood pressure.

Prescriptions for chronic conditions

Once a condition is recognized as chronic, the patient should not have to continually visit the doctor to obtain a new prescription.

Dispensing pharmacies

In many parts of the world, pharmacists dispense a wide range of drugs that are not particularly subject to abuse.

A national drug log

It would cut costs and raise the quality of service if the government kept a record of every prescription each person obtained.

Only generic products for insurance

Insurance companies love to waste money. In fact, they should not be allowed to pay any more than the price of generic medications.

Vaccines that kill

Before reading this section, you might want to read the plague and poisoning section.

Now imagine a hypothetical vaccine that halts a disease that had been killing 20,000 people a year. But let's say that 500 people a year die from receiving the vaccine. Supposing that this is the safest vaccine anybody has yet come up with, society has no business penalizing the vaccine company for these deaths. As far as the law is concerned, they died of the same disease that was killing 20,000 a year.

Also, those messages in the media encouraging people not to get vaccinated, they are our parasite's voice. Our parasite has traditionally enjoyed few things more than epidemics in the house of war. Our parasite therefore despises our efforts as vaccinating ourselves.

Epidemiology

We should incentivize people to go into this field until nearly all contagious disease is wiped out worldwide. And we don't just need doctors, but researchers, nurses and medics.

Advertising

Like many other industries, health care companies, including drug companies have no need to advertise in the mass media. The previous rules prohibiting advertisement among doctors (and lawyers) were a good thing and should be revived.

Right to die

I don't know if it belongs here, but I personally think that people with painful terminal illnesses have the right to choose to die painlessly.

Alternative medicine

Mainstream medicine encourages a good bedside manner because it has been statistically shown to improve the recovery of patients. Basically, the medical establishment is always hungry for progress in any way. If something can be shown to improve the odds of recovery in a measurable way, then it becomes mainstream medicine. There is no magic to it: The things that can not be shown thorough objective and quantifiable testing to improve recovery, they are called mainstream medicine. The other stuff is called alternative medicine.

Now it is fine to use public funds on studies of promising but unproven treatments. However, society must never squander public funds on statistically unproven treatments while there are

people in need of proven treatments.

Also, with respect to chiro•practors, Gr. kheir=hand, so the very name of the occupation means massage practitioner. Chiropractors are not doctors, they are massage therapists, and they should be paid accordingly if any state funds are ever used for their services.

Drug approvals part one

Let's say for example, a drug company comes up with a treatment for a disease that is killing 100,000 people a year, but the treatment causes 10,000 deaths a year from adverse reactions. Do we as a society:

A) Allow those people to seek compensation from the drug company because they were harmed by the drug, or

B) Say that the world is better off with this treatment and declare that 5,000 dead is much better than 100,000 dead per year. Look, as a society, we cannot say A under any circumstances, even if there are some minor discrepancies between what the drug was supposed to do and what it does. If we allow this, then we as a society are imposing a huge tax on one of the most important sources of change in human society. We must say that 5,000 deaths is better than 100,000 and consider the 5,000 to have died from the same cause of nature that would have killed the 100,000. In other words, it is nobody's fault. It is an act of nature. And we must do this regardless of the fact that the 5,000 are no doubt different people than the 100,000.

The net effect is that drug companies that produces treatments that clearly save lives on balance, should not be held responsible if the number of deaths they cause is significantly lower than the number of deaths they eliminate.

Drug approvals part two

With one hand, our society gives money for medical research: With the other hand, we take it away, or rather we allow our civil law system to take it away. Instead of this approach, we should, as with so many other instances, create a system staffed by the abundant elected officials of our new broad democracy.

Here I imagine a sort of 1:100,000 mini PHA congress, all-powerful with respect to treatment and drug approvals, medical research, and the rest of our nation's public health issues. It would be a sort of expert congress for medicine and health, a congressional surgeon general.

Now because we will have elected officials (twice elected officials) evaluating our medical procedures, we can as a society work under the presumption of trust: That the treatments approved are actually saving lives on balance. Now this is a critically important presumption; because we can then conclusively say that any harm caused by the

treatments is on balance less than would have existed without the treatment.

Here we must also compel our drug researchers to report 100% of all observed negative outcomes directly to the appropriate congressional office. Failure to do so may be held to be a severe criminal offense if any personal gain is discovered.

Disability legislation

Here we are more than 20 years into the Americans with disabilities act and our disabled parking spaces are still over 95% unused by people in wheelchairs. Where are all the disabled people? It would seem that our parasite in typical fashion helped us overestimate our group reaction to a minor problem. Here we as a nation have increased our group overhead by 1/2%-1%; and we have done this for almost nothing in return.

Lets reassess our disability laws: Let's cut the number of disabled parking spaces to the amount that are actually being used. And this is meant metaphorically; not just for regulations having to do with disabled people, but all the laws that our corrupt narrow democracy has implemented to disable our economy, so we the free people of the world can ultimately be enslaved by the land of no resources.

Dangerous sport

Judging by all the money made available for extreme and dangerous and head injury sports over recent decades, it certainly appears that our parasite wants us engaged in dangerous and especially brain-rattling intelligence-dulling sport. The public should offer no public medical benefits for extreme sports, stunts and illegal violence.

Do the world a favor

In soccer, players may no longer touch the ball with their heads. Regarding sports where people strike each other in the head, along with American football, where they run into each other, I want everyone to turn their back on these "sports" like they were creations of our parasite.

Doc Hollywood

To some extent, all we have to do is look through well known titles to find great ideas for improving society. And sometimes we just have to toss out the garbage content inside: Sometimes the title is often all we need. Look at the film Doc Hollywood for example.

And look at all the many tour of the human body movies that have been made. Note how little all these films have educated us about our bodies and our health, despite the immense potential of their titles. Perhaps these films are all so lame and un-educational by design. I mean, just imagine all the healthcare savings if someone proposed a first rate and entertaining Doc Hollywood TV show on human

health. Here we imagine a great deal of medical knowledge becoming not only universal, but a pleasure to learn.

But if that came to pass, we might then all realize that the experience of learning technical things could be entertainment. What a difference from the wasteful way we all do learning today. Now our parasite wants us to think that learning and entertainment are two separate things: One enjoyable and the other not. Rubbish. Education and exploration are once and the same thing.

Anyway, we owe it to ourselves to have the most entertaining standard education modules anyone possibly can think up, hang the cost. Here we see that Doc Hollywood might have been an educational series that someone was pitching.

Physical therapy houses

Before we nationalize all healthcare, we should nationalize the physiotherapy industry. And we should take special pains to make sure that never is this service given a value — otherwise we start getting to a minimization of pain and suffering that encourages many people to fake it. Instead, lets take physical therapy out of the economy and out of the court system.

Chiropractic massage

Gr. Chiro=hand + Gr. prattein= do, make, action, act. It is hard to believe that our government actually licenses these massage therapists, thus making them appear to be a valid form of medical care. Even stranger still is the way they are allowed to call themselves doctors, when they are really just massage therapists with a year of casual schooling. If we allow our insurance companies to pay them at all, the maximum rate should be similar to what the average barber or hairdresser makes for the same period of time.

Peanuts and pistachios

Please do a long term toxicology study on peanuts and pistachios. I would not be surprised if they raise the incidence of cancer or are otherwise harmful in some way.

No tobacco genes in foodstuffs

Given how tobacco evolved to be a slow poison in many ways (explained elsewhere) it seems dumb to allow genes from this plant to be allowed in GMO crops. We seem to be asking for trouble here, and this may be the genetic analogue of DDT as a pesticide.

Tobacco vapor technology

Any products that causes nicotine or any of tobacco's main drug components to be released into the air should be considered as tobacco. As such, these

mini vaporizers should not be allowed anywhere smoking is prohibited.

Condemn all tobacco brands

It is a testament to the power of our parasite, that after all these years, we still allow carcinogenic tobacco products to exist as recognizable brands that are capable of being marketed and sold for a profit. Given the way America's corrupt congress has bankrupted our oil drilling industry, our asbestos industry and our arms industry after WWI; why can't we bankrupt all our tobacco companies for the immense harm they have caused our society? Then, our government can seize the assets of these companies and stop all media messages encouraging tobacco use. In fact, we should probably stop using all the currently existing brand names and instead use new names like "cancer sticks", or "coffin nails".

All the investors in tobacco companies have had many decades of warning that the end was near for tobacco products. At many times, it seemed that the US government was about to bankrupt all the nation's tobacco brands anyway, paying investors nothing. Unfortunately, however, our parasite pretty much runs our government and this never happened.

It is time to end our nation's private tobacco brands and repackage all the brands as one national monopoly cigarette brand. All tobacco products should come in hot pink boxes with cigarettes rolled in paper that is colored hot pink from vegetable dye. All boxes should be one cigarette thick and flat, and each of the two main sides should feature horrific tobacco illness photos.

All tobacco will be sold through a government monopoly at a price comparable to today's prices. However, we should require a smoker's license to buy or consume tobacco. These will be valid for only six months, they will cost \$2/day and you will have to stand in line for some time to obtain one.

A product placement from the Time Machine, H.G. Wells 1895 (Ch. 6). Here we see the force behind all the smoking in our media. It is the same force that owned Kodak apparently.

["I had come without arms, without medicine, without anything to smoke -- at times I missed tobacco frightfully -- even without enough matches. If only I had thought of a Kodak! I could have flashed that glimpse of the Underworld in a second, and examined it at leisure."](#)

How to curtail cigarette use through bureaucracy

I don't know if this approach is too intrusive, but look to be mafia proof. Every time someone buys a pack of cigarettes, they must go to a keyboard near the point of sale. Here they will enter their name, address, phone number and email (every time, and by

manually), along with their tobacco license number. Then they must watch a 60 second anti-smoking commercial (one of say 2,190 approved by the Sub-Senate and randomly slotted for say 4 hours, once per year). Then they will have to answer 2 simple questions to make sure they were paying attention.

Then, after the buyer gets the questions right, the system will charge them the cigarette tax directly. Then they will be given a printout that is good for say 60 minutes to buy a pack of 20 cigarettes. The intent is that the system be very annoying to use.

Each pack will be serialized and this will be tied in the system to the single use license. And these will only remain legal for 30 days after purchase. It should also be a personal license, so if the buyer is not with the tobacco product, both buyer and possessor will have to pay fine equal to say one week's pay at the average national wage.

We might also put a statutory limit on the number of packs someone can buy each day. Either that, or we can charge 2 pack per day smokers more for their cigarettes. In fact, we might charge people more if they are increasing their usage and less when they cut down.

The power of the mind in medicine

There is just so much wishful propaganda in the media about the power of the mind in medicine. Stop it. Stop making people over estimate the value of this. It causes just so much harm.

The effect of eating inflamed animals

I wonder if the market's drive for producing profitable (read energy efficient meat animals) has given us animals that are sick and inflamed and full of fluid. And I wonder if this affects some of us.

Soy milk

Funny how this stuff is so expensive and only comes in 1 liter boxes. Funny how the stuff is normally so sickly sweet. Maybe we are being discouraged from drinking grain milks.

Our parasite's tobacco

Tobacco is one of the parasite defining gifts to humanity. It is:

1. Highly addictive
2. Carcinogenic
3. A way to burn our cities down
4. A way to make money
5. A money-to-burn luxury product
6. A way to burden their health system
7. An irritant to the most sensitive, who it will irritate when they go in public.

Tobacco really is the devil's weed, for it harms humanity in so many ways. And you smokers, it is not merely your right to smoke vs. their right to be free from your smoke. And it is not merely your right

to kill yourselves vs. their right not to be killed by your.

Do you smokers have the right to make everyone pay for your fires? What about how your smoking increases the cost of everyone's home? What about how you cause smoking related disease cancer in non smokers? Do you have the right to push the most sensitive people away from the public sphere?

And please everyone, we don't want to allow smoking anywhere the buildings touch.

No smoking in hotels

There are just so many people have died in hotel fires that were caused by people smoking

is fructose a toxin?

We might also want to do some studies to see whether fructose is harmful for the liver like alcohol. I would not be surprised if fructose was at least 20% as liver-toxic per calorie as alcohol. If this is the case, then society really should curtail the use of fructose as a food additive. We should also all know how much fructose is safe to eat.

Coffee

- 1) We started drinking coffee as a result of a short and meme•orable meme, a Mecca•nation, the Boston Tea Party.
- 2) When coffee was going out of style, it was revived and combined with socializing.
- 3) How could daily consumption of a stimulant be good for you?
- 4) The way the Arabs say that a coffee is a little bit good for your organs is absurd.

Vitruvius, Architecture, 8.6

[The Romans knew that lead was bad for your health — but they went on using lead pipes anyway. It is just how we know that consuming tobacco and stimulants are bad for us but we still consume them anyway. As follows is the parasite struggling to minimize the deadliness of lead — making it not-wholesome instead of deadly.]

"Water supplied by tile pipes has these advantages. First, in the construction: if a break occurs, anyone can fix it. Again, water is much more wholesome from tile pipes than from lead pipes. For it seems to be made injurious by lead, because white lead is produced by it; and this is said to be harmful to the human body. So if what is produced by anything is injurious, there is no doubt that the thing itself is not wholesome. We can take an example from the workers in lead who have complexions affected by pallor. For when lead is smelted in castings, the fumes from it settle on the member of the body burning them, rob the limbs of the virtues of the blood. Therefore it seems that water should by no means be brought in lead pipes if we desire to have it

wholesome."

08/24

Think how chocolate bars contain the percentage of chocolate. We should do something like this with sugar. In this case, a 08/24 product would be 08% sugars by weight and 24% sugars by calorie. This figure is total sugars and it includes both natural and added sugars.

Whole Foods

It really is absurd the way nearly everything in Whole Foods is sweetened, and it is sweetened with fructose of all things. What a joke. It is almost like our parasite's doublespeak. Maybe that is where all the money came from.

And the way you push that stupid organic crap. Don't you realize that you are using the available farmland of the world to make less food while people are starving in this world?

Candy for breakfast

The amount of sugar in our breakfast food, particularly kid-oriented breakfast food is just incredible. I wonder why it is there, and why so much money goes into advertising this stuff. Why does this stuff have a whole aisle in the grocery store. How can they afford all that shelf-space for such big fat boxes. I bet that feeding kids sugar or sh•oo•G•our is a really bad thing.

The Arab agenda for our diets

- 1) More sugar, particularly fructose
- 2) More carbs
- 3) Less protein
- 4) Less fat
- 5) More vitamin C and sour things
- 6) less calcium
- 7) More stimulants
- 8) No pesticides to lower yields
- 9) No preservatives to lower storage time

Cold and/or sad?

Cholesterol has a role in helping you regulate body temperature and also in producing serotonin

Immunizing babies for allergens

There should be pharmaceutical baby formula to expose babies to all sorts of potentially allergenic foods, pollens, dusts and molds: This is at first in minuscule levels, and later, larger levels. All components are food stuffs or things people encounter in their homes anyway

- Day 1: 1 drop of the food mix
Day 2: 2 drops
Day 4: 4 drops
Day 5: 8 drops
Day 6: 16 drops

Day 7: 1 teaspoon
Day 8: 1 tablespoon
Day 9: 2 table spoons
Day 10: 4 table spoons

Riding to Dialysis in an ambulance

In some places you see a situation where people are riding to dialysis in \$600/trip ambulances at great cost to the insurance company. You ask, why doesn't the insurance companies let the person claim reimbursement for a taxi when it costs 1/20th as much? Then you ask why does the ambulance company charges so much in the first place. Then you realize that the parasite owns the ambulance company.

How to make people hungry all the time

There are two main tricks: 1) You feed them lots of sugar, particularly fruit sugar, and 2) You stretch out their gut with feasts or carbonated beverages, so they are hungrier. The sugary sodas do both, as they were intended.

Let me tell you, these are not harmless things. They are producing a nation of clinically obese people with a host of costly health problems, along with much early death. In fact, the parasite's sodas may cause nearly as much early death as the parasite's alcohol brands and tobacco brands.

How to give people GERD

Get them to drink lots of carbonated beverages. This has the magic combination of heavy weight and gas that floats to the roof of their stomach up and deform it. This is especially effective when combined with jumping and jiggling and older less elastic tissue. This deforms the stomach and makes it less able to expel gas that is dry and acid-free.

Also, if you are starting to get acid reflux, don't lie down flat, the acid will over time scar and degrade your main gut valve and it will then leak stomach acid

When your horse wants to go somewhere else

Why did all the film stars once smoke? Why is it so hard for us to get rid of the tobacco ads?

Phase the bad stuff out

To phase the sugar out, everyone has to take the sugar down to 90% in the winter, 80% in the spring, 70% in the summer, 60% in the fall and so forth.

To phase cigarettes out, they all have a maximum circumference in the winter then a millimeter less in the spring, then a millimeter less in the fall. Finally the cigarettes will all be toothpick diameter and quite unsatisfying.

No trademarks for super-sweet beverages

Beverages with more than 20% of the maximum room

temperature, sea level, sugar saturation shall not have IP rights after 2017. Phase it down, or lose your trademark.

All images of junkies and meth-heads are public domain

Those who well demonstrate the effects of medical conditions and excessive drug abuse should have no right to their image.

The easy allergy test

Eat only plain chicken soup and rice for a day or two. Rice chicken, salt and water. And drink nothing but broth and water. And FYI: this is why chicken soup makes people get better.

Our parasite's diet

Our parasite knows just what sort of diet is best for making people fat, lazy, indifferent, and easy to dominate.

1. Food with bubbles stretches your gut a bit.
2. Sugar and carbohydrates stimulate the appetite.
3. Torpid people get fat.
4. Fruit and fructose are bad for your liver and they age you. They are not as bad as alcohol, but they are definitely not good for you.
5. Dietary cholesterol is an important nutrient for many people.
6. Most people don't get enough calcium, potassium and magnesium for their brains to work properly
7. If you don't get enough protein, you will tend to eat more.
8. Do high doses of vitamin C increase your need for minerals?

The parasite seems to hate a high protein diet in its host

1. The parasite runs pro-vegetarian propaganda.
2. Most high protein drinks are super sweetened and many upset your stomach.

Dis-gusting foods

Dis-gusting doesn't literally mean repulsive, literally it means something that takes away the pleasure of eating.

The Arabs hate soy for their host

- 1) Soy is a great source of protein, and a much more energy efficient source of protein than meat. Therefore soy cuts energy use.
- 2) In many markets it is impossible to get soy milk that is not sweetened or given a mildly disgusting flavor.
- 3) There is a controversy about soy that doesn't seem to have any basis in reality.
- 4) Cow milk is advertised everywhere and soy milk is never advertised.
- 5) Soy often has no calcium so it can serve as a milk substituted for children.

- 6) I have run into 2 Arabs (and nobody else) that claim to have soy allergies.
- 7) With this in mind, it is remarkable how in the US, it is pretty-much impossible to get unsweetened 100% soy milk without some sort of dis-gusting flavor added.

The Arabs hate dried meat for their host

Wherever you go in the world, every single type of dried meat is dis-gusted with some sort of flavoring or other. Why doesn't anyone make plain dried meat with a little pepper?

Say, How long does vacuum packed dried meat keep in the freezer? How long does iguana meat keep in relation to the other meats? Cold blooded iguanas are supposed to be much more energy efficient than any warm blooded creatures.

Only the natural cornflour is fresh

Today in the US there are 3 types of cornflour widely available. There is Spanish bilingual corn flour that definitely tastes like tortillas. There is also the english-only corn flour that tastes a bit like tortillas. And finally there is the "natural" corn flour that tastes fresh and costs 8 times as much as the bi-lingual version. Can you see the matrix from here? You can have cheap cornflour, but it will not taste good. You have to pay 8-times as much and buy the "natural" food to get a fresh taste.

The Arabs seem to hate cows

- 1) Cows are said to cause global warming
- 2) Cow meat is so expensive.
- 3) There are lots of people saying it is not good for you with much less proof than with tobacco.
- 4) The US was a nation of normal-weight beef eaters until the Arab Oil Embargo. Today we are a nation of vegetarian fructose swilling pigs.

Vegetarianism

- 1) We ate lots of beef while we were working for the Arabs, and today the media is saying vegetarian.
- 2) Looking at how all the "natural" things, are all so full of fructose like our sodas.
- 3) India, perviously a total slave nation of the Arabs is still vegetarian and worshipped the cow as a god.
- 4) The easiest way to bring meat to Arabia was cattle from Africa driven to the other side of the Red Sea.

Nutrition propaganda

We are told repeatedly by Arab puppet companies that:

1. Cholesterol is bad for us when it has a vital role in hormone production, including serotonin and testosterone. This makes some people depressed, while others become less aggressive and likely to father children. Cholesterol also helps regulate your temperature.

2. We are told that C&H sugar is a pure thing and the sun is good, "pure cane sugar from Hawaii, grown in the sun"
3. We are told that fructose is better than other sugars. In fact fructose actually wears our liver down and ages us, like alcohol, but without the buzz.
4. We are told that red meat is bad for us, while Arabs eat loads of red meat
5. We are told that organic, low yield foods are good for us, while these claims are without any basis at all.

Iodide

All salt for human ingestion shall be iodized. Non-iodized salt shall not be sold in any grocery store.

Nutrition Questions

1. Everything has vitamin C in it. Why is it necessary if people can go for months without consuming any vitamin C?
2. Why is it so hard to get enough calcium in our diet?
3. Why do over 95% of processed foods contain far too much added sugar?

We will never miss the sugar

It is the height of matrix absurdity that we had to phase out nearly all of our automobile emissions, but when it comes to body pollutants like fructose and sugar, government is hands off. Clearly our parasite benefits from this state of affairs.

If we outlaw fructose nobody will really know. And if we phase down the sugar content in our food and drink across the board by say 5% per month, nobody will know.

Fructose should be banned as a food additive. And sugar consumption should be taxed.

Poisoned Tylenol

In the early 1980s, someone was opening Tylenol bottles and putting poison in them. Are we sure this wasn't to block the idea that the active ingredient is at least a bit of a poison? It is after all a liver toxin — and far too little attention is paid to how people should not drink when taking this drug.

What is the rate of problems in yoga people?

Everything about yoga is bending your body to extreme. And it is just a little too hot to be an organic idea. I bet if we look at the statistics we will find that yoga is a public health problem.

We should know

- What percentage of 8-year soccer players talk like jocks?
- What percent get spinal injuries later in life?
- What percent of marathoners need joint replacement?
- What percent of 20km/week runners need joint replacement?
- What percent of vegetarians get osteoporosis?

Are children born to vegetarian mothers smaller?
How much liver damage does 200 drinking binges do?

Section 4: Luxury Taxes

Plutarch, Alexander, 20

"When Alexander entered the bath-room [of Persian emperor Darius the Great... he] noticed that the whole room was marvelously fragrant with spices and burned perfumes, and then passing from this into a spacious and lofty tent, he observed the magnificence of the dining-couches, the tables and the banquet which had been set out for him. He turned to his companions and remarked. "So this, it seems, is what it is to live like a king."

Pliny, Natural history, 77AD, 9.63.137

"Tyrian [Lebanese] purple fabric was impossible to buy for less than 1000 denarii per pound."

Juvenal, Satire 7

"That show-off Tongilius, has been so tiresome at the baths

With his mob of muddy [skinned] servants
And his oversized rhinoceros horn oil flask
Who has eight stout Thracian slaves
Toting his litter through the Forum
To go shopping for slaves or silver
Or glassware or country houses
That pirated robe of his, with the Tyrian purple weave,
Makes him more credible. Such a display has its uses:

A purple robe attracts clients. It pays these men to live
Above their means, to advertise, sell themselves high
But spendthrift Rome sets no limits to their extravagance"

[The Arabs have been selling luxury products for thousands of years. Here is their strategy.]

Juvenal, Satire 6

"Luxury, deadlier than any armed invader,
lies like an incubus upon us
avenging the world we came to dominate
Since Roman poverty perished
No crime or lust has failed to visit us...
Filthy lucre [money] it was
That first brought these loose foreign morals among us
Enervating wealth that destroyed us, over the years
Thorough shameless self-indulgence"
[Apparently luxury is deadly to civilizations]

Orphan quote

"Its these new foreign luxuries, purple robes and the like, that lead to crime and wickedness.' Such was the advice the ancients gave their

children." [Apparently luxury products increase crime. Funny how they are not against the law like marijuana.]

Euripides Hippolytus¹²⁴

"She dipped and washed the royal purple robes"

Strabo, 16.2.23

"The mollusks [to make the purple dye] are gathered near the shore and everything needed for the manufacture is easily obtainable. Although the vast number of factories making the purple dye renders the city unpleasant to live in, on the other hand it has made it extremely prosperous, thanks to the supreme skill of its inhabitants."

[The color purple became a sacrament of status and power in Rome, with only the most powerful even allowed to wear purple due to sumptuary laws that would last off and on into the Renaissance.]

Plutarch, Alexander, 36

"After Alexander had made himself master of Susa, he found 40,000 talents of coined money [The weight of an improbable 35 million silver dollars weighing one ounce each.] in the palace, besides furniture and other treasures of incalculable value. Among these it was said were 5,000 talents weight [270,000 lbs.] of cloth dyed with purple from Hermione [a herm is a marker] which still kept a fresh and vivid color even after it had been stored their for 190 years. The reason for this, we are told, is that honey was used in the purple dyes and white olive oil in the white dyes, and each of these substances, it is said, will preserve the luster and brilliance of the color and prevent any fading."

Seneca, Phaedra, c. 60AD, 387

"Out of my sight, slaves, and take these embroidered robes [overcoats] of gold and purple. Take the Tyrian [Lebanese, Syrian] purple, and silk goods harvested from far-away trees in China. Give me a light robe [coat] and a simple sash. No necklace around my neck, no pearl earring from Indian seas hung on my ear. My hair, let it be loose and free of Syrian perfume..." [China and India have been enslaved by the Arabs for thousands of years. For all this time, the Arabs have been marking up their output. And these nations are still enslaved, judging from the low wages.]

The Epic of Gilgamesh, Ishtar and Gilgamesh (c. 2,000 BC.)

"Gilgamesh assembled all the metal-smiths and arms makers. They admired the immensity of the horns [of the bull of heaven]. They were plated with lapis lazuli two fingers thick. They were 30 pounds each in weight, and their capacity"

The Epic of Gilgamesh, Ishtar and Gilgamesh (c. 2,000 BC.)

"Let you be stripped of your purple dyes. ... You shall have your desire, lapis lazuli, gold and carnelian from the heap in the treasury. A ring for your hand and a robe shall be yours. The priest will lead you into the presence of the gods."

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 15.8

"With these words he clothed Julian in the purple of his ancestors, and declared him Caesar to the joy of the Army"

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 15.8

"With few exceptions they expressed prodigious joy at the choice of the Augustus, and evinced proper admiration for the Caesar, as he stood there blazing in the imperial purple."

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 16.8

"the servants had arranged the covers of the couches in such a way that their broad borders presented an unbroken surface of purple, and the same was true of the table cloths."

Ammianus Marcellinus, 16.10±

"The Caesar, seeing from a distance his cavalry turning to flight, put spurs to his horse and threw himself in their path. He was recognized by the purple dragon attached to the top of a long lance and streaming on the wind like the cast skin of a snake."

Ammianus Marcellinus 26.6

"There he stood, a shrunken figure which might have risen from the grave. No purple robe was available, and he was dressed in a gold spangled tunic like a court official, though from the waist down he looked like a page. He wore purple shoes and carried a spear, with a shred of purple cloths in his left hand. Altogether, he was a grotesque object such as might suddenly appear on stage in a satirical farce."

The Epic of Gilgamesh, Ishtar and Gilgamesh (c. 2,000 BC.)

"The statue was fashioned with a great weight of lapis lazuli [apis azuli would mean blue bulls] for the breast and of gold for the body. A table of hardwood was set out, and on it a bowl of carnelian filled with honey, and a bowl of lapis lazuli filled with butter. These he exposed and offered to the Sun"

Shakespeare (c.1610), Taming of the shrew 2.1.340

"My house within the city
Is richly furnished with plate and gold:
Basins and ewers [pitchers] to lave [wash] her dainty hands;
My hangings all of Tyrian tapestry;
In ivory coffers I have stuffed my crowns;

In cypress chests my arras [tapestry] counterpoints.
Costly apparel, tents, and canopies.
Fine linen, Turkish cushions bossed with pearls.
Valances of Venetian gold in needle-work,
Pewter and brass, and all things that belong
To house or housekeeping"

Shakespeare (c.1610), Romeo and Juliet, 4.4.5

"Hold, take these keys, and fetch more spices, nurse.
... Spare not for cost"

Propertius (50-16BC) IV.3 Haec Arethusa suo mittit mandata Lycotae

"If the D'oro•antes [gold plate] golden shores delight you at dawn,
Or the murex shell that flaunts beneath the Tyrian sea
Or you're pleased by Eury•plus' [eruy=wide] woven Coan silk
Or crumbling figures cut out from cloth-of-gold covers
Or the merchandise they send from palm-bearing Thebes
And cups of porcelain baked in Iranian kilns
Reject faith and upset the gods, let lies prevail
And shatter profitless chastity's laws."

Thyestes (950+/-):

"He lays on a couch of gold and purple
Left hand propping up his drunken head..."

The Winter' Tale, 4.2 45

"What am I to buy for our sheep-shearing feast?
Three pounds of sugar, five pounds of currants; rice...
I must have saffron, to color the warden pies; mace, dates... nutmegs seven, a race or two of ginger...
four pounds of prunes, and as many of raisins."
[All are ripoff concession purchases to pay money in Mideast taxes]

Hawthorne, House of Seven Gables, 1851, Ch. 18

[And now a word from our sponsor, Juno wine.]
"an excellent dinner...Real turtle... salmon, tautog, canvasbacks, pig [pork], English mutton, good roast beef, or dainties of that serious kind, fit for substantial country gentlemen, as these honorable persons mostly are. The delicacies of the season, in short, are flavored by a brand of old Madiera [a fortified wine] which has been the pride of many seasons. It is the Juno brand; a glorious wine, fragrant, and full of gentle might; a bottled-up happiness, put by for use; a golden liquid, worth more than liquid gold; so rare and admirable, that veteran wine-bidders count it among their epochs to have tasted it! It drives away the heartache, and substitutes no headache! Could the Judge but quaff a glass, it might enable him to shake off the unaccountable lethargy which (for the intervening minutes, and five to boot, are already past) has made him such a laggard at this

momentous dinner. It would all but revive a dead man! Would you like to sip it now, Judge Pyncheon?"

Euripides, Electra, c. 420 BC, 495-500

[And now a word from our sponsor, Dionysus' Treasure]

"There you are my daughter. Look, I've brought you a lamb bred in my own flock, quite young. Took it from its mother this morning — also some flowers, and cheese, straight from the press. And here is a little of Dionysus' Treasure, old and rich scented. There is not much, but pour a cup of this into your weaker wine, to give it body."

Aristophanes, Parliament of women, near the end:

"A maid drenched in fragrances, yes by Zeus,
But not to be compared with the fragrance
that comes off amphoras of wine from Thrace
Whose bouquet hums around the head and stays
much longer than those other fragrances,
which disappear in thin air.
These, praised by the gods, are far superior.
Pour it neat and it will last the night. But choose with care"

Propertius (50-16BC) IV.7

"Ghosts do exist. Death does not finish all
The colorless smoke escapes the burnt-out pyre...
Her [costly] bier, her [costly] shroud was burned into
her side
The fire had eaten her favorite emerald ring
and Lethe's waters had wasted away her lips...
[Lethe was a river in Hades. When the dead drank
these waters, they forgot their life on earth]
Why didn't you [buy a] prayer for a breeze to fan my
pyre
You ingrate. Why weren't my flames perfumed with
[costly] spikenard [imported from India]?
Was it too much to strew cheap hyacinths,
Sacrifice to my tomb by breaking a jar maybe?"

Aeschylus, c. 458BC, Agamemnon 1330-1335

"**Chorus:** What now? What terror speeds you back
from the door? Why, unless there is something in
your mind?

Cassandra: No, the house reeks of murder and
death

Chorus: No, only the animal sacrifices on the fire.

Cassandra: I know that odor, I smell an open grave.

Chorus: There is none of Arabia's fine and splendid
incense you mean."

Aeschylus, c. 458BC, Agamemnon 740

"The loveliness and luxury of much gold"

**Plautus' Pseudolus (1, 810. c. 200BC) suggesting
an "arms race" in sculinary status in Rome, along
with**

"I don't season a meal the way other cooks do... who
force spices on you, then they season these spices
with other spices. ... When they season their dinners
they don't use condiments for seasoning, but screech-
owls, which eat-out the bellies of their guests alive.
That is why life is so short for men in this world, since
they stuff their bellies with spices, fearful to speak of
[like speiss, yellow orpiment, cinnabar and saturn],
not just to eat. Men will eat herbs which the cows
leave alone. Plutus, the god of wealth, was regarded
as blind."

**Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe c. 60 BC,
Bk 4.1121**

[About men in love] "They waste their strength and
work themselves to death. Their wealth slips away
from them, transmuted into Babylonian brocades.
Their duties are neglected. Their reputation totters
and goes into decline. Perfumes and lovely slippers
from Sicyon ['Big Fig' at the Corinthian canal] laugh
[shine] on her dainty feet; settings of gold hold huge
emeralds glowing with green fire, and sea tinted
clothing is worn thin with constant use and drink, the
sweat of Venus in their exertions. A hard-won
patrimony is transformed into coronets and tiaras, or
maybe into robes from the looms of Malta or Cos
[Turkey]. No matter how lavish the decor and the
cuisine — drinking parties... entertainments,
perfumes, garlands, festoons, and all — they are still
a waste of time. From the very heart of the fountain
of delight there rises a jet of bitterness that poisons
the fragrance of the flowers. Perhaps the guilty
conscience frets itself remorsefully with the thoughts
of life's best years squandered slothfully in brothels."

**Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe c. 60 BC,
Bk 5.1428**

"We suffer no distress by going without robes of
purple, brocaded with gold and extravagant figures,
so long as we have some plebeian wrap to throw
around us. So mankind is perpetually the victim of a
pointless and futile martyrdom, fretting life away in
fruitless worries through failure to realize what limits
are set to acquisition and to the growth of genuine
pleasure. It is this discontent that has driven life
steadily onward, out to the high seas, and has stirred
up from the depths the surging tumultuous tides of
war."

**Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe c. 60 BC,
Bk 6.1074**

"The crimson [opuntia colored] dye of the murex
combines only with wool, and then so firmly that it can
never be parted; not though you should labor with
Neptune's flood to restore it, not though all the ocean
with all its waves wished it cleanse it."

Horace, (d. 8BC), Otium divos

"You wear twice-dyed Tyrian purple wool
To me, honest Fate has given a little farm
The delicate breath of the Greek thinkers
And a disdain for the jealous mob."

Horace, (d. 8BC), Odi profanum vulgus

"Neither Phrygian [Turkish] marble,
nor *purples* more lustrous than starlight
nor Falernian wines nor Persian spikenard
Can comfort one grieving."

Horace, (d. 8BC), Odi profanum vulgus

"Why should I build a lofty portico [porch]
in the latest style with envy inducing columns?
[super expensive easy-to-roll marble columns from
the parasite's slave factories.]
Why would I change my Roman farm for burdensome
wealth?"

Horace, (d. 8BC), O saepe mecum

"O my friend and oldest comrade
With whom I have spent many a
Wine laden relaxing day
With Syrian myrrh in my hair"

Leon Battista Alberti, d. 1474, On the Family bk. 2

[Let me] "remind you of the many other goods brought
to Florence by our family from the farthest regions of
the earth at immense cost, crossing over steep
mountains and difficult passes. You certainly don't
think that all that wool arrived without being touched
by the hand of fate! How many dangers and rivers
had to be overcome, how many difficulties faced
before the goods were finally safe! At every minute, it
was threatened by thieves, tyrants, wars, negligence,
evil agents, and so forth." [the outies constantly faced
this problem, but he Arabs were always relatively free
from danger — even if they made much of it to make
their goods seem more valuable.]

Dio Cassius, Roman History, 63.1.2

"Tiridates [the king of Armenia] set out for Rome... he
rode the whole way to Italy on horseback, and beside
him rode his wife, wearing a golden helmet in place of
a veil, so as not to go counter to here native customs
by letting her face be seen."

[Many aspects of the Mideast are thousands of years
old]

Some ancient wisdom and a wine commercial

Horace, (d. 8BC), Aequam memento

"All must die
Be sure to keep a fair mind in vexation
Avoid excessive joy from profits gained
And whether you lead a life of gloom
Or relax lying on some far away field
Throughout the holidays
Rejoice in classic Flaernian wine."

Why do the pines and silvery poplars
share their hospitable shade?

Why does water run and tremble
In winding streams with us, for us?

We command all perfumes, wines
and the all too brief spell of the rose.

While time and affairs and the
black thread of the fates allow.

[This is not a single brand of wine.

It a type of wine being advertised in literature]

Aristophanes (d.385BC), Clouds 835

"They are brilliant men and so sensible too Living so
economically: They never get their hair cut, never oil
themselves [with imported perfumed oils], never pay
for a wash in the public baths. Whereas you have
gone their [to the public baths] so often, you've
washed away my estate, as if I were dead and it was
yours to squander."

Marco Polo, Ch.2

"In this country originate the precious stones called
balass rubies, of great beauty and value. They are
dug out of rocks among the mountains by tunneling to
great depths as is done by miners working a vein of
silver. [sounds difficult and expensive]... They are
mined only for the king and by his orders. No one
else can go to the mountain and dig for these gems
without risking instant death. And it is forbidden
under pain of death and forfeiture to export them out
of the kingdom. ...This he does so that these balass
rubies may retain their present rarity and value. If he
let other men mine them and export them throughout
the world, there would be so many of them on the
market that the price would fall and they would cease
to be so precious. That is why he has imposed such a
heavy penalty on anyone exporting them without
authority."

Marco Polo, Ch. 7

"This kingdom produces diamonds [but] ... the
mountains are so infested with huge serpents that it is
terribly dangerous for men to go there. But all the
same, they go there as best they can and find big
stones of fine quality. Let me tell you further that
these snakes are exceedingly venomous and harmful.
Men dare not enter the caves where the serpents live.
So what they do is get the diamonds by other means.

You must know that there is a big deep
valley so walled in by steep cliffs that no one can
enter it. So here is what men do. They take many
lumps of flesh smeared with blood [partly dried blood,
so they become sticky]. These they throw down into
the depths of the valley. And the lumps thus thrown
down pick up great numbers of diamonds which
become stuck to the flesh.

Now it so happens that a these mountains
are inhabited by a great many white eagles, which

prey on the serpents. When these eagles spy flesh lying at the bottom of the valley, down the swoop. They seize the lumps of flesh and carry them off. The men pay close attention to where the eagle goes. And as soon as they see that the eagle has landed, and is eating the flesh, they rush to that spot as soon as they can. Scared by their sudden approach, the eagles fly away, leaving the flesh behind. And when they get hold of it, they find diamonds in plenty embedded in it.

They also get diamonds in this way. When the eagles eat the flesh, they also swallow the diamonds. Then at night, the eagles roost and deposit the diamonds in their droppings. Then men come and collect the droppings and find many diamonds.

Here are 3 ways that diamonds are gathered, and there are many others. But you must know that in all the world, diamonds are found nowhere else except this one kingdom alone. [Because all the mines in the outside world have been covered up by the Brothers over the centuries. And it is exactly what has happened with America's oil industry.] But there, they are both abundant and of good quality.

[As follows is a convoluted explanation of how DeBeers works today] You must not suppose that diamonds of the first water [clarity] come to our counties of Christendom. Actually they are exported to the Great Khan and to the kings and noblemen of these various realms. For it is they who have the wealth to buy up all the costliest stones." [when a new outside mine is discovered and prices collapse. This until the new mine can be gotten control of through whatever means they can devise, be it purchase, infiltration, plague, intimidation, murder, poisoning, whatever means at all — Because the diamond racket.]

Christine DePisan, the Treasure of the city of ladies, 3.3

"But now let us say something about merchant's wives... Even as a merchant, the husband is not like those of Venice or Genoa who go abroad and have their agents in every country, buy in large quantities and have a big turnover. These send their goods to every land in great bundles and thus earn enormous wealth. This type is called 'noble traders'. But this one we are now describing buys in huge quantities and sells in small amounts for perhaps only a few pennies, more or less. His wife is rich and dresses like a great lady. Not long ago she was in pre-childbirth confinement.

Before one entered her chamber, one passed through two other very fine chambers. In each of which there was a large bed well and richly hung with curtains. In the 2nd one, there was a large dresser covered like an altar and laden with silver

vessels. Then from that chamber one entered the chamber of the woman in childbed. It was a large and well-appointed room hung from floor to ceiling with tapestries made with her device worked very richly in fine Cyprus gold.

In this chamber was a large, highly ornamented dresser covered with golden dishes. The bed was large and beautiful and hung with exquisite curtains. On the floor around the bed were carpets on which one walked and these were all worked with gold. And the large ornamented hangings which extended more than a hand span below the bedspread, were of such fine linens of Rheims that they were worth 300 francs. On top of this bedspread of tissue of gold was another large covering of linen as fine as silk, all of one piece and without a seam (made by a technique only recently invented) and very expensive. It was said to be worth 200 francs or more. I was so wide and long that it covered all sides of this large elaborate bed and extended beyond the edge of the bedspread, which trailed on the floor on all sides. In this bed lay the woman who was going to give birth, dressed in crimson silk clothing and propped up on big pillows of the same silk with big pearl buttons, adorned like a young lady."

Aristophanes, Lysistrata 43-48

"Callonice: But how can women achieve anything so grand or noble? What do we ever do but sit at home looking pretty, wearing colorful gowns and make-up, belled/sequined blouses and grand shoes. Lysistrata: But don't you see, that is exactly what I mean to use to save Greece, those colorful gowns, make-up, perfumes, grand shoes, and see-through blouses."

Euripides, Iphigenia in Tauris, 632

"I will... bring rich [imported] robes [ropa, clothing] for your final clothing
And [overpriced] funeral ornaments to set about you
And yellow [imported saffron] oil, cool and pure, to pour on the embers
I will mix your ashes into golden honey
That bees collected from mountain flowers.
You shall be pure and sweet"

Euripides, Iphigenia in Tauris, 816

"And the bath perfumes, a present for your wedding, Sent by your mother to Aulis. Do you remember?"

Euripides Andromache 145

"These gorgeous golden ornaments on my head, this elaborate clothing on my body, these are not gifts from the stores of Achilles or Pelus. No, I brought them here with me from Sparta, them and the rest of my dowry, given me by my father Menelaus."

Aristophanes, Clouds 13-75:

[The combination of debt for luxury goods is an ancient technique the parasite has used many times to undermine a runaway host society. Here is something from 2400 years ago. Today our youngsters are into fast cars instead of fast chariots:]

"Strepsaides: I'm being bitten all over. Not by bugs, but by bills and debts and horses. All on account of that son of mine, him and his long hair and his riding and his chariot and pair [of horses]. Even his dreams are about horses. So around the 20th of the month, I start dreading the [monthly] loan payment that will soon be due.

... [To a slave] Bring my accounts here. I want to see how many people I owe money to, and how much the interest comes to. ... Now let me see, what have we got? To Pasias, 1200 drachma. What was that for? Why did I borrow this? Oh yes, when I bought the koppa-bred horse. Heavens, I should have just given up right then and there. ... [Gr. Streph= turn + said=said]

Pheidippides: Let the horse have a roll, groom him, and take him home. [Pedo=boy + hippo=horses]

Strepsaides: A roll! You've been rolling all night — in my money! I've already got court judgements against me, and there are creditors threatening to seize my things in lieu of the interest payments!

Pheidippides: Really, dad, what's wrong with you, tossing and twisting about all night long?

Strepsaides: I'm getting bitten by a bailiff, or something in the bedclothes.

Pheidippides: With all due respect, could you please let me get a little bit of sleep.

Strepsaides: Fine, you do that. But just remember that all my debts will be yours one day! Gods, I wish I could strangle the matchmaker who put the idea in my head of marrying your mother! I had a marvelous life in the country, rich in bees and sheep and olives. And then I married this city girl, the niece of Magacles ['big-guy'] the son of Megacles, no less, a stuck-up spoiled little Coesyra of a woman! On our wedding night, I went to bed smelling of new wine, drying-racks, fleece and affluence: And she of [expensive imported] perfume, saffron, french kisses, spending, over-eating and erotic rituals. ... when me and my good lady [the text notes that his is said with heavy sarcasm] had this boy...she used to hold him in her arms and say, 'When you're big and drive in procession to the Acropolis in your chariot, wearing a lovely [imported] silken robe, like your uncle Megacles'... I took him and said, 'When you drive the goats home from the hills, like your father did before you, wearing [domestic] leather clothing.' But it was no use. He never took any notice of anything I said, and how he has brought the family fortunes down with his 'galloping consumption.'

Pliny's tale about Pollio Romilius and Augustus is a product placement. Pollio Romilius supposedly asked

Augustus how he lived to be so old. The reply was "by putting mulsum (wine mixed with honey) inside, and anointing oil for the outside." That was expensive imported mulsum inside and expensive imported anointing oil outside.

There is one surviving cookbook from ancient Rome, written by Apicius (Apis = bee, like the Apian way, or bee-line). This book called for expensive Indian pepper in three quarters of its 468 recipes. The Romans didn't only pepper meats and savory foods, but they peppered sweets, wines and even medicines. Pepper was the overpriced caviar of Roman times, a way for a host to show off his wealth.

The spice trade

It seems that there have always been people who buy expensive luxury goods to gain social status.

Historically, this is one of the Mideast's main feeding tubes. Basically they work both ends of the MARGINALITY CONTINUUM, the LO-MARS or low margin commodities and the HI-MARS or high margin luxuries. We have already spent a great deal of time exploring the former, now we will look at the later a little bit.

Lets look back on the Mideast's dominance of the spice trade prior to say 1200. From this vantage point, we can more clearly see what is going on today. In those days, there were no expensive automobiles or clothing brands. People showed off by wearing expensive imported Tyrian purple cloth, or imported chain-mail vests made of Damascus steel, or Chinese silk or medicines, or rubies and sapphires from Burma. And famously they also bought spices like black pepper and cinnamon to flavor their food: Not ordinary food, but food for their show off banquets, for it was these spices that made a meal sumptuous.

So spices were only superficially flavorings. SPICE had a broader sense, it was any small SPECK, or rare SPECIES that was SPECIAL enough to be worth shipping between East, West and Africa. In other words, for the host part of the world, spice didn't exist to hide the taste of spoiled meat, it was a luxury good, a product where a high price increases demand. (see Abbo of Fleury). And for the Brothers, SPICE was something that you SPEH, or S=no + PEH=say about +CI=these.

Really it was only the so-called nobility who were buying all these Mideast special imported things. Then the 'nobility' turned around and taxed the hell of of the peasants for all they could. Basically, the system was that the peasants worked hard, the nobles got their Damascus steel knight's defense equipment, and purple robes, and the people with no resources got fed for basically doing nothing productive for the world, and many things quite harmful to it.

Eng. TABBY come from the Arabic al-

Attabiyya (pronounced alta•bee, or high quality bee output), the name of the Chinese silk the Arabians monopolized. The West paid a fortune for Chinese silk and the Chinese were paid a pittance thanks in part to the Great Wall of China. The only people making money were the desperate war-like people in the middle. Some things never change. Today the Mideast gets rich selling China its oil and then providing monopolized shipping for all its goods. China is sort-of growing rich, but most of the wealth, as usual goes to the middlemen from the land of no resources.

Now if any of the figurehead rulers didn't buy enough spice or Damascus steel, the figurehead was frequently murdered or attacked by his neighbors or otherwise ousted. Basically here we see the Mideast special spice goods for what they really were/ are. In some ways, they are simply tokens for kickback payments. It is something like game show winnings that had to be spent on overpriced products from TV-land. And with a peppery banquet, there was no denying that you sacrificed and paid your Mideast tax money back in. And the more you sacrifice, the more you will be rewarded by everyone in your local group, for they will benefit as well by your generous largess (generosity al argus or al arcus). All attending were witness to your payments, and none could call you deadwood on the tree of life. You had done your part.

TALISMAN comes from Gr. telein = to complete a religious right and Gr. telesma = completion of a religious right. A TALISMAN is what you got at the end. Now in the religion of feeding the land of no resources, you sacrifice (give money to) to a god that needs constant appeasement and you get a talisman at the end. In ancient times, the leaders in the host society would buy and burn piles of hugely expensive frankincense incense as a sacrifice (Plutarch's Alexander 25). Later, in the Dark/ Middle Ages, they were buying 'spice' or special goods.

Overpriced concession products

Today, people have all sorts of rip-off luxury goods to choose from, but the purpose, as always is to spend their (big game) game show winnings in the overpriced company commissary. It is really just like the absurdly overpriced things people bought with their Wheel-of-fortune winnings. Now imagine that in the real world, when you make money on the Brotherhood, you had to spend your winnings on similar things, only they are more useless and more expensive. maybe they would get a handbag, or a dress, or diamonds, or a sleek chariot as a talisman and token of their sacrifice to the land of no resources. These prove that their religious right has been completed and the money has been sent telos or away.

Perhaps we should all compile a definitive

list of which brands have been brought by which br•anders. Then we should look for people who have bought lots of this type thing and consider if they are Brothers. It is just another way to spot the people who are "all in" as that Adidas says, or "in it" as Ali G says. Just look for the designer goods lifestyle (DE•SIGN•NER = of the black sign). Look for people who have lifestyles full of ripoff concession goods: Brands like Hermes, Bar•berry, Loo•i We•ton, Effendi, G•oo•chi, I•z•od and its crocodile, Fer•ouri, Br•scha, and MerCadiz Spinx.

AL UQS•OR•I

Once you made a great deal of "prophet money" you normally had to spend much of it on overpriced "luxury" goods or figure out another way to pay Mideast taxes. Our word LUXURY incidentally is related to Arabic AL UQSUR = LUXOR = the citadel or castle, icon of our parasite occupying the high ground economically.

Ostentation taxes belong to the state

The right to profit from selling ostentation (ost•end•te•zion) and displays of status should not exist in the private sector or society. This causes two big problems for society:

- 1) It forgoes a great method of taxing its people that costs society nothing.
- 2) It leaves the luxury advertising streams open for corruption.

So here society will assess the ostentation component of every product sold. Then based on this assessment, that product will be sold under a 90% luxury tax. And if the ostentation component is less than 1/4 of the product's price, there should be no tax payable.

Ostentation and furs

I personally think that society has an obligation to call 100% of all fur and hide products as ostentation. I wonder how many plagues have been introduced to humanity as a result of people killing and skinning various varieties vermin to make fur coats.

Sumptuary laws were laws which limited the expenditures of certain social classes on luxury goods during the Middle Ages. This word comes from L. sumptus= expensive, expenditure, and Gr. sumphues = growing together, the money returned to your political backers when you buy overpriced Mideast concession goods.

SUM•PT•UOUS and COM•PET•ITION are related words.

SUMPT•ERS are officially a trader's pack animals, and COM•PET•ITION is the other traders. Both words seem to come from sum•peh'ter or cum•peh'ter, SUM/CUM=with + PEH=say + TER=tree. Similar

words are compatriot, computer, comparison, and compeht-in•tent.

Luxury goods companies exist to advertise

Today, luxury goods are the biggest advertisers in our newspapers and news magazines. The people running the advertising campaigns of these companies therefore have great influence over which news outlets thrive and even survive. This power they use to narrow and shift mankind's political and social dialogue. So we need to understand that these ads (and indeed the luxury companies that run them) only partly exist to make a profit by selling more luxury products like wrist watches, handbags and automobiles. Their main purpose (I repeat) is to narrow and shift mankind's political and social dialogue through their sponsorship.

If TV ads really existed to inform and change consumer behavior, it wouldn't be normal to see them repeated hundreds or even dozens of times over, no matter what the excuse. No, these ads exist to dominate our media, so that our parasite can influence which magazines and which TV programs get water (money) and survive. In fact, from this vantage point, it is not too hard to conceive of some modern corporate sponsors (particularly the commodity advertisers) as sort-of SUICIDE-ADVERTISERS; like "C&H sugar once was— I mean, how do you justify advertising 1lb. boxes of sugar?

So the messages within the ads are frequently secondary in nature. I say this because many of these ads don't really say anything at all about the product. Apparently, it is hard to come up with corporate messages that are satisfactory to both management and to our parasite — and this particularly with commodities that by nature are identical.

Companies with social agendas: HSBC

Recall the long-running HSBC (Hong Kong and Shanghai Banking Corporation) ad campaign: "love, legacy, or expense?" What propaganda! What business did a bank have running this message in our airports and city centers? Here we see an ad campaign that existed primarily to discourage high-end infidels from having babies, so the Mideast's harem spawn would have an easier time of things.

Companies with social agendas: DeBeers

Supposedly "diamonds are forever", like the eternal, live-long, love-based, pair-bond they consecrate. Here a slogan advertises the overpriced Mideast sacrament of the life-long pair bonds that squander the genetic patrimony of the host society's best men.

See how clever their system is? All operations pay for themselves. The system evolved so that sales of the expensive luxury sacrament pay to support the tweaks our parasite makes to our

society. And one of the most fundamentally vital tweaks (for our parasite) is that we breed in pairs, preferably under great penalty and cost for all involved. Otherwise, our larger breeding network will develop a hundred million micro-harems and these will quickly out-evolve the small number of large harems of our parasite uses to reproduce.

A strict barrier between news and advertisers

With respect to news reporting, there is supposed to be a strict barrier between advertising and news content. However, advertisers can and do frequently ask for things like more environmental coverage, more green energy stories, more stories on the exciting non-reproductive single lifestyle. They ask for more Sex-in-the-City stories about 30 something women who will not compromise when it comes to suffering the minor faults of the men who want them.

Here we see the ghost in the machine. Here we see why the media is always pushing for our eternal childless adolescence — so we never have families and our best will simply die out; so western civilization will be easier for our parasite to manage. This is the true awesome power of all our corporate advertising budgets combined. This is the truth that the Mad Men TV show hides.

Corruption, Crime and Concession goods

Corruption and crime "C&C" do not thrive unless they offer some reward over a non-corrupt and non-criminal lifestyle. The greater this difference, the greater the lure of C&C, so societies in general need to work at reducing this difference.

To see this principle in extreme, imagine the lives of ordinary people in say Iran. Imagine a poor society without much material wealth. Imagine a society that is generally without extra-marital sex, any pretty women, alcohol, drugs, performances, music, and many other things. But imagine that all these things are available, but for a high price. In this sort of society, our parasite's C&C, offers much more benefit (and is much more effective) than in say America of the prosperous early 1960s. Under these circumstances our parasite's "filthy lucre" gains in power and influence, giving our parasite greater ability to shape our society as it sees fit.

Now lets refine our view of this process. Was our parasite's corrupting money more valuable in early 1960s America, or America of the late 1970s when snorting \$100/gram cocaine was in vogue? What about in the present economic crisis? Can you see how the more some of us need or want, the more powerful our parasite's C&C becomes?

And what about the mere existence of expensive, well-hyped luxury goods? Doesn't the existence of these products create a sort of artificial scarcity in our society? Doesn't the mere existence of these goods, increase the benefits of C&C to some

small extent? If we heavily taxed our luxury goods, companies would not be able to afford to advertise and create their little hollows of artificial scarcity in the hearts of our people. Also, isn't the ability to buy status a corruption of the status we will confer on those who win the competition to serve the group cause?

Luxury taxes old and new

Who should be able to sell status in our society? Do we dare leave this critical aspect of our group efforts in the hands of openly corrupt corporations as a "for profit" sort of thing? Do we even want a society where status can be purchased, where it is marked by wasteful material consumption? Doesn't this just serve to increase wasteful material consumption?

Lets reclaim the status function of our societies by instituting high luxury taxes. Anything that is more desirable because it is more expensive should pay 70% to 95% of its luxury value in sales taxes. Basically, we want our government to recapture most of the status value of all goods sold in our society.

Keep ill-gotten money out of luxury purchases

If our society is going to tax the heck out of businesses involved with the selling of status, we should probably go one step farther and make sure that all the tax money comes from legitimate sources. Here we imagine that the payment of our luxury consumption/sales taxes will be tied to one owner and be non-transferable without a sales form being filed with the assessors office. We imagine that each luxury item will have a unique serial number in an online registry for public verification; this number pulls up an anonymous photo of the owner, so that nobody dare use luxury goods without being the owner. This system also conveniently makes our luxury items mostly theft proof.

Keep OPM out of luxury purchases

We should outlaw purchases of luxury goods by fictional citizens, OPM managers, government, and the like.

Overpriced hotels and meals

The Senate should set price levels at which luxury taxes kick in for hotels, restaurants, and other super expensive activities done for pleasure. Perhaps these vary according to the city. And Perhaps all resort hotels far from an economic center should pay luxury tax. I mean, if we leave a hole here, we will see lots of luxury resorts because they are a luxury that is not taxed by luxury tax.

No tax reductions or incentives for luxury purchases

luxury products should be regarded as pure

consumption. The cost of products that require the payment of luxury tax should never be a tax deduction or offsetting cost.

American style materialism

It is remarkable the way American style materialism is placed at the extreme of the plausible. I mean, can't you all see how costly this is for society? You're largess (large•essen, or large•ossen, or big mouth) in toto so impoverishes the world. This one single stupid meme, courtesy of our parasite, is so costly. I mean, half of mankind's material surplus might be squandered here. How can anyone in good conscience live in a 500 square meter house, while there are other people starving in this world?

And no the answer here is not confiscatory communism, but a free market steered by an intelligently constructed tax system.

Our parasite is materialism

You actually are support and not so much opposed if you buy their concession goods. This makes our parasite the spirit behind materialism.

The false anarchy in social status

At first I first thought that people should stop caring so much about what others think about them. But that thought is off the mark. We want people to care about what others think of them, we just don't want this defined by our parasite's false anarchy.

What we really should do is get this power out of a state of anarchy (the false-anarchy of our parasite's media and luxury goods). Instead, personal regard needs to be democratically decided. I mean, just imagine a world where success was judged democratically and objectively by how much you contributed to the betterment of your world and and your community.

Showing off and poverty

One of the biggest steps in ending material scarcity is for society to discourage people from using excessive consumption to show off

Lets all just make a policy decision — that people should not be seen as important or respected simply because they have a big house or drive a big car. Don't say, oh they are rich and therefore at the top of society. This is what our parasite wants for our society. This way, it can use its money to corrupt our economy, because we all value money so much.

Luxury taxes how high?

As long as all luxury good owners are registered, and their purchase money accounted for, there is no reason we can't have 500% or 1000% sales taxes on some goods — or even much higher.

Other thoughts

As scarcity becomes less important to humanity, our material economy will become increasingly sub-optimal as a motivation for economic activity. In fact, money and luxury goods are already little motivation for many of our best people.

So some of us will move on now, and stop participating directly in the economy that optimizes for human time and labor; an economy that gives material wealth as its reward (an ERGIC ECONOMY). Some people will now move on to a new economy that optimizes (to a large extent) directly for regard and status (a REGARDIC ECONOMY).

Anyway, the point I want to make is that the more we value luxury goods, the less we will value our new leaders and vice versa. And while the allure of luxury goods may not make much of a difference, it is still counterproductive. We should at least set up our tax system so that luxury companies have a hard time advertising and even surviving.

What does society gain from Rolex?

What does society gain from: Cartier, Rolex, Cartier, Tiffany, Louis Vuitton, Ferrari, Maserati, Hermes and the like? Have these companies done anything that has benefitted society in any weak proportion to the billions that have circulated through them? How have these companies made the world, in any tiny way, a better place at all? And by contrast, to repeat, these companies have done much to harm our society.

Luxury is off limits

Those traveling on expense accounts should not "be allowed the luxury" unless specifically authorized. Government people should never "be allowed the luxury".

Stuff

George Carlin's monologue on stuff is great. I get out of it that we should all be mindful of the fact that too much stuff in our lives is both a waste and a distraction. Please, in the rich parts of the world, please start calling all these monster houses as excessive. Please, stop building such big houses. You don't need it and it is not fair to the people who are starving. Feed them, clothe them, lend them money to buy tools, so they can industrialize like us. And the rest of you, I want you to do me a big favor, if you don't like luxury brands, why don't you heap a little ridicule on the people who try to buy their status with these products, including gold, diamonds, perfume, handbags, luxury cars, big houses, first class airline seats, etc.

The Uddhava Gita, (13):

[The parasite hates our non-materialism, and in the Uddhava Gita we see the parasite's absurd definition of renunciation — a conception designed to shock and stop renunciation. Basically, in India, a

reasonable amount of personal denial is not praiseworthy at all and only total absolute and absurd denial is praiseworthy. In other words, here we see luxury supported with an extreme version of its opposite.

[When one is ready to] "devote oneself to the third stage of life, the vana-prash-tha, one retires to the forest [where] one should live on only the purest foods — like wild bulbs, roots and fruit. One should clothe oneself only in bark, simple cloth or animal skins and sleep on a bed of straw or grass.

There one should give up all vanity and allow the hair on one's head and body to grow. The body should be plunged in water three times daily without the need for social cleanliness. There the anchorite should sit in the midst of the five fires in the heat of summer, and in the lashing rain, or immersed in icy water in the cold of winter. There are the austerities that will be required.

The anchorite [anchorite = religious recluse] should eat food cooked over a flame or ripened naturally. Hard foods may be ground with a pestle and mortar or against stone — or even with the teeth.

Having become aware of the place and time of the growth of things, and also of personal digestive powers, the anchorite should gather food, only when it is needed — and not eat what has been stored.

All the seasonal sacrificial rights should be performed at the appropriate time using wild grains. never should the forest anchorite use an animal in sacrifice, even when prescribed to do so by the Vedas.

The Vedas command the anchorite to perform all those rituals including Agni-hotra, that are performed by the householder. Thus the rituals of the new moon and the full moon, and also the rituals of the three 4 month seasons should all be done.

With the body emaciated by these austerities, the anchorite will reach the higher realm of the rishis, and from there will be directed to the supreme Self.

Uddhava, there is no bigger folly than one who engages in all these austerities only to gain the fulfillment of passing [worldly] ambitions. When the anchorite reaches and age when due to infirmity, the austerities can no longer be practiced, the anchorite should place the sacrificial fire in the center of the heart and mentally enter the fire [mentally only?... or physically as so many million stupid Indian wives have done upon the death of their husbands?]

The anchorite who has developed a distaste for the higher heavenly realms, which can be gained only through effort, may enter the sannyasa stage of life. Then, free from all desires, the sacred rites pertaining to such an occasion should be performed, and all that is still possessed should be given to the fire that is sannyasa. The gods believing that will be transcended in excellence by one making such a

renunciation, will send obstructions through spouse and family [so the religious ascetic IS throwing himself on the fire. Also, we see the same sort of nonsense in so many of the world's religions. Give up your life in this world so that you may live forever after you die. Can't you all see through this? Isn't the parasite's bullshit bargain for immortality particularly obvious here?] If the sannyasin would have a cloth to cover the body at all, it should only cover the loins. No personal possessions should be retained other than a staff and a pot for [boiling] drinking water. [this is necessary to live.] The sannyasin must take care in walking, not to step on another creature, and water to be drunk should be strained through a cloth [what about the micro-organisms?], A sannyasin must speak only those words that ring with truth, and always act according to conscience.

Sannyasins [as icons of extreme piety] must control their vitality, and avoid idle talk and action for gain [, thus setting an example for all their people on model behavior in society.] One who cannot do this is no more a sannyasin than the staff that is carried. A sannyasin should beg for food from households of any of the 4 castes. [Our parasite seems to have started his caste system in baby steps: With only 4 castes which later proliferated into many casts with many rules each.] But he should avoid the houses of people with sinful habits, the sannyasin must approach no more than seven houses in all, and must be satisfied with whatever is obtained from them.

Then going out to the village watering place, the sannyasin should wash the food gathered and offer portions to the gods and others in need. Only then may the sannyasin in silence eat what remains. Nothing should be saved or set aside for another time. [Can you all see what a monstrous slave master our Arab parasite would be if we let it?] Sannyasins should roam the earth free of attachments and with the senses under control With a steady mind and impartial vision their only pleasures and pastimes should be in seeking the Self. Sannyasins should dwell in a secure by solitary place with their minds fixed on the discovery of that Self. That is the same Self in me. Thus the sannyasin should be engaged in inquiry into the truth Regarding the nature of bondage and liberation of the Self. The sannyasin must discover the bondage of the senses and the liberation in their control. Completely controlling the five senses and that sixth sense, the mind, the sage should live a life totally detached from trifling pleasures and immersed in the eternal bliss of the Self that is the Self in me.

Going to towns, villages, settlements and places of pilgrimage only to beg for food, the sannyasin should travel the earth visiting its sacred places, its flowing rivers and soaring mountains with their deeply penetrating solitude. The sannyasin can also beg for food at the hermitage of anchorites. This

will be the more pure food consisting of grains gathered from the field. Such food will quickly cleanse and steady the mind. The sannyasin should not regard this phenomenal world as real. [instead he should have] a mind unattached to this world and the next. And the sannyasin should refrain from all activities intended to secure worldly pleasure. ...

One for whom this phenomenal world has grown pale, who is steadfastly devoted to me and wants nothing but the self, should take to the sannyasin life regardless of previous station or status and rise above [all] these petty distinctions. Then, though possessing a sound mind, the sannyasin should be as spontaneous as a child, though intelligent: Behave like a fool, though articulate: Speak in riddles, though learned in the scriptures...

The sannyasin should not expound the rituals of the Vedas nor speak against them. The sannyasin should not tend towards cynicism or controversy, nor indulge in vain arguments concerning the scriptures."

Funeral tax

Elsewhere we see how the parasite is profoundly interested in our funeral customs, spending and bequeaths. It knows how people who are dead and grieving are free with their spending, and here is where it offers overprices services.

In the new world, government will offer free cremation as well as free pine box coffins and free graveyards in ex-urban areas far from our cities. All other funeral expenditures shall be subject to a 100% funeral sales tax. Thus if the funeral home takes in \$1,000 in fees, the customer must pay \$1,000 in tax or both shall be subject to prosecution for tax evasion.

It shall also be considered in bad taste to bury people in anything but a plain pine box.

Wedding tax

Elsewhere we see how the parasite is profoundly interested in our wedding customs, spending and sacraments. It knows how people who are getting married are free with their spending, and here is where it offers overprices services.

In the new world, wedding expenses shall be subject to a 100% wedding and wedding reception sales tax. Thus if the any wedding service takes in \$1,000 in fees, the customer must pay \$1,000 in tax or both shall be subject to prosecution for tax evasion. This tax is applicable to chapel rental, marriage services, reception parties, and food and drink for reception parties. Wedding gifts are not subject to this tax. Wedding dresses and other special wedding clothing is subject to this tax.

Some new luxury tax items

All of the following shall be subject to first tier luxury tax:

- 1) haircuts that cost over 30 minutes pay
- 2) fingernail polishing
- 3) dry cleaning
- 4) business suits
- 5) custom made clothing
- 6) country clubs
- 7) golfing and golf equipment
- 8) skiing and snowboarding and its equipment
- 9) rented clothing
- 10) formal attire
- 11) landscaping services for individual residences
- 12) ceremonial rentals
- 13) chartered jet aircraft
- 14) orthodontics for people under age 18
- 15) individual out-patient psychological, and psychiatric treatment not provided by government. Groups of more than 3 patients are exempt, as are inpatient treatments and government funded treatment.
- 16) psychics, fortune tellers, palm readers, and the like
- 17) massage, chiropractic, acupuncture, and similar physical wellness treatment delivered in a private room.
- 18) Landscaping maintenance for private residences.

Section 5: Property tax

Grazing and oil drilling on public lands

It is our parasite's idea that we should not allow cattle and bison to graze on public lands. It is part of their desertification strategy. It was the same strategy they employed as the administration of William I of England (r. 1066-87). William was said to have "loved the tall stags as if he were their father." This at least was the excuse when his administration imposed draconian 'forest laws' that helped make sure that hungry people of England did not impinge on the habitat of his deer. Something like one third of England was off limits as forested royal game reserves at the time.

Why don't we allow farming and grazing on public lands in America? Why do we pay farmers not to produce food? Why should we let prime farmland go to waste when we have the equipment and land to feed the entire world? Why don't we all commit to crushing the price of food in this world of ours? Once again, the answer is that our parasite, with its inverted agenda of less and worse is actually running our government and our world.

People, we need to start putting more food away for the start of the next ice age. The cost is so inconsequential and the benefit is, quite literally everything, the survival of humanity really.

Public infrastructure benefit tax (PIB-tax)

It is odd that when government condemns or confiscates your property, it has to pay you the fair market value: But if government creates value for you, it can't recover anything. Why is this a one-way street? It is almost like the system was designed so that public spending would balloon.

Now our governments do so many costly things that benefit a few citizens more than all the others. Then our group efforts always seem to be short of money. Is this right or fair? Besides, don't we have a big problem with people lobbying our governments for profit, pulling them apart from all directions at once and causing huge budget deficits?

A partial solution is to institute a public infrastructure benefits (PIB) tax; a tax that recovers a large portion of the private benefit of public spending (say 70% to 90%). Anyway, here we imagine a world where communities or industries say to their legislatures, "No, we don't want you spending money on us, because we don't think the spending is worth the added special tax burden." In such a world, lobbying government for profit simply does not work; thus making our federal spending much more of a need based thing.

Now imagine a hypothetical scenario where the federal government spends say \$3 billion for highway expansion in a city of 2.4 million. At an 80% tax rate, that works out to \$1,000 per capita. Now the community might decide to take this amount from all the residents on a per capita basis over say 15 years. However, if the benefits accrue more to certain property owners, then more tax should be due from them. In fact, each community should be given a sum (in advance) and then it should figure out the fairest practical formula for how the PIB tax is to be apportioned for each major infrastructure project. And as with the example above, here we imagine many communities saying, "No thanks, we don't really want the project, it is ill conceived and not worth the the tax hikes."

Private benefits tax

Aside from the usual arguments against rent control, here is another one: We should not allow government revenue to be reduced by rent control laws. Rent control beneficiaries should be required to make up the difference if their rent control benefits cut into any government tax revenue at all. So any rent control benefits should be considered as taxable to the rent control beneficiary.

Value condemned properties as if the project did not exist.

When a government begins talking about a new infrastructure project, land prices near the project start appreciating. We should never, however, pay the owners of condemned land for the value of the project that their land is being taken to build. The PIB tax

goes a long way to

James Madison

"I have no doubt but that the misery of the lower classes will be found to abate whenever the Government assumes a freer aspect and the laws favor a subdivision of property."

High Income tax and low property tax: The worst combination for cities

The way we currently deal with the taxation of urban land is doubly stupid. On one hand, we have high income tax liabilities that are only due upon sale. In America, these liabilities often take over 50% of a long held property's value for federal and state income taxes, as well as 'recaptured or repaid depreciation' from past years. So when people sell their properties and reinvest, they only wind up with around half their money appreciating. If they don't sell, all their money keeps appreciating. Point is, thanks to the tax system, it doesn't make any financial sense to sell. It makes far more sense to hold on and ride the market ever higher.

Over time, this makes land in and around our cities considerably scarcer and more expensive than it otherwise would be.

On the other hand, we have low property taxes that also encourage people to just hold on and and ride the property market ever higher. Cruel as it may seem, we want our property taxes so high that little old ladies are forced to relocate. This "cruel" level of taxation is necessary so that our cities can regenerate efficiently.

So to trim our trees (cities) in a eu-topiary, or eu-topian way, we want the opposite path. We want low (or nonexistent) income taxes and high property taxes. The high property taxes will always be pushing people to sell, and the low income taxes will make selling a matter of no income tax consequence.

Now, it is important to understand that these property taxes for encouraging the abundance of urban land need to be entirely based on land value. For this sort of land tax, what is built on the property is of little consequence, except that with respect to dense uses, the land tax is divided up and thus reduced. Basically, we want an "encourage density" land tax that is mildly painful for owners of low density uses in urban areas where we want to encourage density. However, for the dense uses in those same areas, this tax should not really be costly at all, because it is divided up.

If implemented correctly, this type of tax system will so reduce land scarcity in our cities that they are no longer unaffordable; something our parasite is struggling to cause, so as to hinder our free economies.

Lets compare two cities: CITY-A with 1% property

taxes, and CITY-B with a 5% property tax on land value.

In CITY-A, it is easy to pay the 1% property taxes, so there are lots of people on the buy-side thinking that they will make money holding real estate, even if property values only keep up with inflation. And on the sell-side people think much the same thing; that they only have to hold on and wait for inflation to make a pile of money for them. So, in CITY-A, there is never enough land on the market to build new houses and new workplaces. In fact, there is a chronic land shortage despite ever increasing prices. This leads to a sort of speculative real estate bubble in CITY-A that unfolds as a function of inflation, over a couple decades. This bubble leaves many people relatively impoverished in that they are unable to afford a living place that is anywhere near as nice as their parents had.

In CITY-B, on the other hand, there is no mania for holding land or low density properties as an investment; this because the 5% annual tax on land makes speculation profit quite uncertain. So in CITY-B, with few people wishing to sit on scarce urban land, particularly underutilized urban land, there is always enough land for new developments and new supply of buildings. The result is that in CITY-B, buildings are considerably less expensive to purchase than in CITY-A.

Basically, thanks to its high land tax rate, CITY-B used high land taxes to capture much of the money that went to private land speculators in CITY-A. CITY-B then uses this money to avoid many of the government budget problems that plague CITY-A. Also, in CITY-B, the money that in CITY-A is used for real estate speculation has to find somewhere else to go. So in CITY-B, there is much more money invested in capital equipment and businesses as opposed to the property-heavy, consumption-type investments that the citizens of CITY-A make.

Now if we do this on a national scale, we will be able to cut our destructive income taxes and instead have a constructive tax that for the most part does away with most of the private benefit of land speculation.

High property taxes and public land condemnation.

Lets extend our comparison between CITY-A and CITY-B. In CITY-A, taxes are low and the government's cost of condemning land is high. In CITY-B, taxes are high and the cost of condemning land is low.

Now if you look up CONDEMNATION in most dictionaries, one meaning will be something like "officially declaring a building unfit for use." Dictionaries seldom mention that raw land (along with buildings in good condition) are commonly condemned for new transportation

projects. Why do you suppose that is? Maybe there is no money in dictionaries because our parasite happily compiles dictionaries for free, telling us what our words mean. Maybe this keeps our dictionary definition in accordance with what our parasite wants.

Look, a fair, clear, intelligent, efficient and rapid system for the process of moving property into and out of public hands "CON•DEMOS•NATION" is one of the most important things we can do to increase our material wealth at no cost, and without harming anyone. Also, strange how the potentially useful and wonderful word DEMNATION is blocked by horrible word DAMNATION.

Under our new broad democracy we should use some of our ephors as twice-elected judge-like magistrate assessors to value property for public condemnation. They should be mandated to fairly assign a value and moving expenses so we can get this process out of the quasi-private court system. Also, public condemnation should be at a price that does not include the value of the infrastructure put in.

The way I see utopia

I can't imagine a eu•tropic world where individual own the centers of our cities, passing these on to their descendants — while government taxes them by some absurdly tiny amount. This is what the parasite wants, so its front men can own the medieval town and sell franchises at a great profit.

Eu•tropa is in the opposite direction. It is in high land taxes that dissolve most of the benefit of owning the property in the center, especially when it is under-utilized. Also, by doing this, we will end a big cause of scarcity in urban real estate.

Our cities will remain expensive, it is just that they will not be so expensive due to the availability of land, and most of this expensiveness will accrue to the benefit of society.

The coming property deflation wave

High property taxes will crush real estate prices, but they will be collapsing anyway due to the deflation wrought by the coming collapse in oil prices.

We need high urban land taxes

How are we supposed to be competitive if living in our cities costs so much? Well, maybe ruining our competitiveness is the whole idea.

Rich because you moved there early on

There are so many people in California who are hugely wealthy only because they or their parents came long ago and bought some land. It is actually a social problem that we allow such people to be wealthy, that cities clog up and new arrivals must struggle to make a living. Increasing our urban land taxes will level the field here.

High property taxes can be used to blunt real estate cycles.

If we had very high property taxes: 1) Real estate prices would not be able to get so high relative to our incomes. 2) We could lower property taxes in times when people are unable to pay their mortgages; a fair approach. and 3) We could raise property taxes in times when home prices are appreciating fast; so as to slow the rise.

Property tax fraud?

Property taxes are impossible to evade and they are not subject to understatement.

Progressive property taxes, not progressive income taxes

How is it that we all accept 'progressive' income taxation, but the idea of progressive property taxation is never mentioned? Progressive property taxation would go a long way towards land reform worldwide. It would also help support the small farmer, something that our parasite does not want us to do. Here we note that in the time of Nero, 6 men owned all the corn exporting land in Rome's African provinces.

So lets create a free market system, but one that is rather socialist with respect to taxing the people, corporations, and institutions who would hog the world's surface area. And lets include all property owners in our progressive tax on land moguls. Here we must including churches like the Catholic Church which may well be the world's largest property owner.

National acreage property tax

Class A: Land out of service tax (LOST), land less than 25% under cultivation, or land without an active mineral extraction facility,

Class B: Land in part service tax (LIST 1), land at least 20% under cultivation, or with an active mineral extraction facility employing more than one person per 100 acres.

Class C: Land in full service tax (LIST 2) land at least 50% under cultivation, or with an active mineral extraction facility employing more than one person per 40 acres.

LOST

LIST 2

	LIST 1	1
1. over 10 acres	over 160 acres	over 1,600 acres
1%/ yr.		
2. over 40 acres	over 1,600 acres	over 16,000 ac.
2%/ yr.		
3. over 160 acres	over 16,000 acres	over 160,000 ac.
	3%/ yr.	

Land within the urbanization zone of a major metropolis must pay LOST taxation if it is to be regarded as anything but a commodity that may be condemned by private parties at the agricultural land

price. This will make the banking of agricultural land in urbanizing areas a more futile activity; something that will keep our cities well supplied with respect to land for new buildings.

The above are federal taxes collected by to the various counties and cities. It is just not fair that people/ families/ companies own huge portions of our nation/ planet, especially near cities and especially when they are not used to produce anything. These people should pay a tax on this sort of use.

Crowded nations like Japan should use smaller parcel sizes, or perhaps higher rates for their taxation. And in Japan, much of the Nation's economic weakness has at its root a taxation system with too low a tax on Japan's scarcest commodity, land.

Regarding Japan's fears of famine, the nation would be smarter to tell its citizens to store 400 kilos each of low grade foreign rice than protect its farm land. This is enough food for 30 months and it should cost around \$200/ head for the rice. With this policy in place, Japan can then stop supporting its farmers and have enough land to go around.

Progressive land tax

If the land is deemed to be not mostly in service as agriculture it pays twice the agricultural tax. If it is in an urban or urbanizing area, it pay urban or urbanizing tax. If the land area is over to 1,000 acres it pays tax equal to 10% of its crop value as property tax. If the land area is over 5,000 acres it pays 20% of its imputed crop value as property tax. If the land area is over 10,000 acres it pay 40% of its imputed crop value as property tax. In times when the harvested crop is damaged due to weather, or crop pests which are not treatable with pesticides, the tax should be abated. It is intended that the largest corporate-owned farms will pay so much tax that they sell their land to smaller farmers of a more optimal scale.

In more crowded countries these land area should be smaller than in the United States.

No citizen, real or fictional shall own more than 15,000 acres of land that is in agricultural or mining service or more than 500 acres of land that is not in agricultural or mining service. No non-citizen shall own more than 200 acres of land of any sort. Parents, children, siblings and spouses do not count as separate people for the purposes of this clause.

Farmland the right way

Never artificially decrease the supply of farmland. Always struggle to increase the supply of farmland so that it is worth as little as possible. And of course, you have to cancel all the existing farmland debts now.

When property taxes are not high enough, it

causes economic bubbles

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 2.9

"Land, in the infancy of the city [Chicago], was cheap. Few settlers there were, and the future could not be foreseen. In 1830 one-quarter of an acre [100' x 100' or 30m x 30m] could be bought for \$20. A few bits of silver, or any currency whatsoever, would secure to the buyer a deed carrying with it a title forever, with a perpetual right of exclusive ownership and a perpetual hold upon all succeeding generations. [Why do we do this? Who put this idea into our heads that this is a good idea?] The more population grew, the greater the value their labor gave the land; and the keener their need, the more difficult it became for them to get land. [And the more valuable the Arab land holdings became]

Within ten years — by about the beginning of the year 1840 — the price of a quarter of an acre in the center of the city had risen to \$1,500. A decade later the established value was \$17,500, and in 1860, \$282,000. [\$28,200?] Chicago was growing with great rapidity. A network of railroads converged there; mammoth factories, mills, grain elevators, packing houses—a vast variety of manufacturing and mercantile concerns set up in business, and brought thither [thee•there]; swarms of workingmen [worker bees] and their families, led on by the need for food and the prospects of work. The greater the influx of workers, the more augmented became the value of land. Inevitably the greatest congestion of living resulted.

By 1870, the price of a quarter of an acre in the heart of the city bounded to \$120,000, and by 1880, to \$130,000.

During the next decade—a decade full of bitter distress to the working population of the United States, and marked by widespread suffering—the price shot up to \$900,000. By 1894—a panic [economic crisis] year, in which millions of men were out of work and in a state of appalling destitution—a quarter of an acre reached the gigantic value of \$1,250,000. At this identical time, large numbers of the working class, which had so largely created this value, were begging vainly for work, and were being evicted by the tens of thousands in Chicago because they could not pay rent for their miserable, cramped habitations.

By exchanging a few hundred, or a few thousand dollars, in Chicago's extreme youth, for a scrap of paper called a deed, the buyer of this land found himself, after the lapse of years, a millionaire. It did not matter where or how he obtained the purchase money: whether he swindled, or stole, or inherited it, or made it honestly—so long as it was not counterfeit, the law was observed. After he got the land he was under no necessity of doing anything more than hold on to it, which same he could do equally well, whether

in Chicago or buried in the depths of Kamchatka. If he choose, he could get chronically drunk; he could gamble, or drone in laziness; he could do anything but work. Nevertheless, the land and all its values which others created, were his forever, to enjoy and dispose of as suited his individual pleasure.

This was, and is still, the system. Thoroughly riveted in law, it was regarded as rational, beneficent and everlasting fixture of civilized life—by the beneficiaries [the Arabs]. And as these later happened to be, by virtue of their possessions, among the real rulers of government, their conceptions and interests were embodied in law, thought and custom as the edict of civilization. The whole concurrent institutions of society, which were but the echo of property interests, pronounced the system wise and just, and, as a reigning force, do still so proclaim it. In such a state, there was nothing abnormal in any man monopolizing land and exclusively appropriating its revenues. On the contrary, it was considered a superior stroke of business, a splendid example of astuteness. Marshall Field was looked upon as a very sagacious business man."

Section 6: Taxes and subsidies

Ben Franklin

"There is no kind of dishonesty into which otherwise good people more easily and frequently fall than that of defrauding the government."

Barry Goldwater

"The income tax created more criminals than any other single act of government."

Alexis de Tocqueville

"What is most important for democracy is not that great fortunes should not exist, but that great fortunes should not remain in the same hands. In that way there are rich men, but they do not form a class."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.1

Taxation laws, as we have seen were so devised that the burden in a direct way fell lightly on the shipping, manufacturing, trading, banking and land-owning classes [fronting for the Arabs], while indirectly it was shoved almost wholly upon the workers, whether in ship, factory or on farm. Furthermore... Government loaned vast sums of public money, free of interest, to the traders [fronting for the Arabs], while at the same time refusing to assist the impoverished and destitute... it granted immunity from punishment to the rich and powerful, and inflicted the most drastic penalties upon poor debtors and penniless violators of

the law.

Tax anything but income

There is basically one principal of deciding what to tax, a rule that stands head and shoulders above all other principals of taxation. It is that a society should tax things it wants to discourage and never tax the things it wants more of. This is why we tax tobacco and alcohol, because our society want to discourage these activities.

So why then do we tax income? If we tax wages, are we not taxing people for having a job and working? Don't we all want to encourage people to work as much as possible? And if the taxpayer is in business for himself, are we not taxing people for making fresh new business activity, creating jobs, and improving the economy?

Under capitalism, when someone discovers a better way of producing something; we allow them to keep the profit: Or in other words, the money/value that they create, or optimize out of the system — this we let them keep. We do this because the profit that we leave in the hands of the discoverer/ inventor is a huge incentive for others to make similar improvements in our economy. Also, by leaving capital in the hands of those people who have improved the system, we are leaving capital in the hands of those people with a proven track record of improving the system.

Now when we tax income, are we not taxing and discouraging this all important incentive for people to make more and improve our economy and cause economic growth? When we tax income, are we not bleeding capital away from those who are best able to reinvest it productively. Surely this is not the objective of people who adore the good spirit of more and better — surely this is the objective of people who adore the evil ex•pull spirit of less and worse. Surely the income tax is something foisted (eff•hoisted) upon us by our parasite.

Income taxes are much easier to cheat on

Lets say you are in an industry with a 10% profit margin, where you sell \$10 worth of product and make \$1 in profit. If 10% of your business is to friends (or other Arabs) for cash, your revenue is the same as your expenses and you make no money and pay no taxes.

On the other hand, if you do the same thing in a consumption tax system, then you only cheat on your taxes by 10%.

Consumption taxes can better defend against predatory pricing

Lets say that it costs \$3.25 a barrel to produce oil selling domestically for \$3.30/barrel — as it did before the Arab oil embargo manipulation of 1973. Lets compare government's power to defend the nation's

oil industry against foreign predatory pricing under consumption taxes vs. income taxes. And lets compare a total tax-break on a 40% income tax vs. a total tax-break on a 14% sales tax.

Here we see another great weakness of the income taxation system, because a total income-tax-break on the oil industry only amounts to 40% of 5-cents profit, or 2-cents per barrel. On the other hand a total tax-break on the 14% sales tax for domestic output amounts to a tax break of 46.2-cents per barrel.

Here we find perhaps the most important defense against predatory pricing domestic and foreign. And while tax-breaks on consumption taxes will not be a total solution by themselves, they are perhaps the most powerful tool for a nation to defend its industry against predatory pricing and the parasite's feeding.

The synergy between income taxes and war mongering

Surely predatory pricing lowers output in many nations. And surely the parasite exploits this lower output in time of war to quietly make more money as the world's #1 behind-the-scenes war profiteer. Thus by using an income tax system, we increase the profitability of our parasite's war mongering activity, and incentivize war to some extent.

Income taxes slash return on investment

A 36% income tax will turn a pre-tax income \$740 into \$473. \$740 will pay off a \$100,000 loan (at 4%) in 15 years, while \$473 will do it in 30 years.

A 36% income tax will also turn a pre-tax income \$1104 into \$706. \$1104 will pay off a \$100,000 loan (at 4%) in 16 years, while \$706 will do it in 9 years.

Essentially income taxes come close to doubling payback periods on investments in income-taxing nations. And because the world functions as a global economy, money goes elsewhere and investment is reduced in income taxing nations.

Consumption taxes permit shorter IP protection periods

Inventors and authors get the same after tax return if they are making \$1,104 and paying 36% income tax vs. making \$706 tax free. Some points need to be made:

1) If we had a consumption tax system and 9 year (+18mos) patent protection periods, our inventors and investors would be getting the same after tax return on investment they get under an income tax system and 16 year (+18mos) patent protection periods.

2) If we had consumption taxes, we could cut our patent periods almost in half without altering net after tax compensation to inventors, discoverers and

investors.

3) Income taxes are a tax and burden on innovation, for they tax the payback on any innovation.

4) Society definitely want innovations in the public domain as quickly as possible.

Income taxes tax the efficient use of labor

GM: 216,000 workers, \$152B=revenue, \$5B=net income

GOOGLE: 57,100 workers, \$75B=revenue, \$20B=net income

If we tax income, Google pays 400% of GM

If we tax sales, GM pays 200% Google

If our society is trying to encourage the efficient use of labor, why is it taxing highly profitable companies like the Google sort of company. Why not tax the other sort of company so that these stop using the nation's scarce labor supply in inefficient ways.

Now to be sure, the short term, the shift to consumption taxes will cause great employment relocation and unemployment. But in the long run, the economic health of an economy depends more than anything else on how efficiently it uses its work force.

Maybe we should take an incremental approach where consumption taxes are phased in over 4 years.

Consumption taxes are contagious

Once a few nation starts taxing consumption, all will have to switch over to this type of tax. Otherwise, all of their exports will be taxed twice: Once for income at home and once for consumption in the trading partner nation.

Consumption taxes and working two jobs

Another benefit of consumption taxes is that people can work as hard as they want and pay no added tax. Thus our society incentivizes people to work hard instead of taking a progressively bigger bite out of their paychecks.

Consumption taxes and foreign workers

In a world without income taxes, people pay taxes in the nation they spend money in. This slants the system so that temporary workers from low wage countries have a greater incentive to go back home and spread our capitalist way of life in their land.

Money is easier to hide than stuff

Money/income tends to be less visible than the stuff it buys, particularly show-off stuff. Thus income taxes are based something easier to hide and consumption taxes are based on something harder to hide.

Income taxes help criminals spend their money

Today the tax man focuses mostly on income and a bit on consumption — but generally only when

someone with little income is living extravagantly.

If we lived under consumption taxes, the tax man would be focusing mostly on consumption and a bit on income. It certainly can be made harder to hide criminal money under such a system than under an income tax system.

Hookers and dealers must declare income

These occupations shall be permitted by society. However, all sales must be documented and there shall be no right to anonymity. If the sale is not documented, it shall be considered tax evasion for both sides. We must make sure that ill-gotten money is not able to buy sex or expensive mafia drugs.

Also, for what it is worth, here we see that a big problem with keeping drugs and prostitution illegal (and hence expensive) is that (for some people) they offer an incentive to commit criminal activity. Society should do what it can to eliminate that incentive.

85% fewer people filing tax returns

Today, nearly everyone must stop their routine each year and prepare their tax return. However, if we stopped taxing people for working, and only taxed them when they sold things, then the number of people filing returns would fall by perhaps 90%.

Income taxes are a hugely wasteful form of regulation

Why must our entrepreneurs carefully track how much money they spend for their business activities and deduct these against their income? Why must our entrepreneurs take time to learn which expenses may be deducted, and how much they are worth under a variety of circumstances? Why must our entrepreneurs hire costly tax system experts to save them money on their taxes? What a waste of time and energy our tax system is for the all-critical entrepreneurs, the people who make our nation rich. We really should get rid of this unnecessary and hugely wasteful regulation that is the income tax system. Instead we should heap all our regulation on the consumption of goods, so that this may be burdened by regulation instead of the production that makes us all rich.

Income taxes help our parasite guide our economy

Our parasite frequently uses the court system to kill off industries it does not want in the house of its host. But it uses the income tax system to nurture the businesses it likes in the house of its host. See, all it needs to do is offer a special income tax break to whatever industry and money flows that way. So if we scrap our income tax system, our parasite and indeed our government will be without an targeted accelerator for our economic activity.

Sales taxes protect industry better

Industries facing predatory pricing are normally marginal because the foreign predatory pricing normally removes all the profitability. So whatever you do to income taxes makes no difference with respect to foreign predatory pricing because the firms are not profitable anyway.

For example, if gasoline is selling for \$1/liter (\$3.79/gallon) and costs 99.7¢/liter to produce, a total elimination of income taxes will only help by around a tenth of a penny per liter. On the other hand, if all things sold in the nation pay a 20% sales tax, and we eliminate this for our domestic industry when it comes under predatory pricing attacks, then forgiving this tax will be about 200 times more effective.

Money doesn't really exist. Part 2

Money doesn't really exist: It is just a marker for our economy's stored labor. When you spend money, you are directing our economy as you see fit. If you invest this money wisely and make a profit, society will have even more stored labor later. On the other hand, if you buy a huge home, or your own personal aircraft, you are using this stored labor for things that will not improve the economy. Anyway, the point here is that there is no harm with people who possess a huge pile of money. The problem lies in when they burn through that money for selfish indulgences. This, a consumption tax is ideal at discouraging.

Custodial capitalism

Under capitalism we reward investments in efficiency and labor saving processes by allowing the risk taking investors to keep the value of the labor that their automation efforts save. There is no better way to incentivize the optimization of our society's labor than by allowing the capitalist to keep the full value of the labor he saved society. Therefore, to maximize economic growth, we should allow our capitalists to work with their income untaxed. The more of this money we as a society take away in taxes, the more we tax, burden and discourage the labor saving that is economic growth and material progress.

And who better than the capitalist to reinvest the savings that they have sliced as fat from our system of making goods? The capitalist has proven his ability to slice off fat and therefore, there is a good chance he will do this again with his money, and perhaps on a grander scale. So do we really want an income taxation system where we tax these profits regardless of how they are used? Isn't that a sloppy tax system?

Wouldn't it be better if we taxed the capitalist differently depending on what he spends his money on? Let's have punishingly high luxury taxes on multi-million dollar homes, luxury automobiles, luxury clothing and the like. And for the frugal labor saving capitalists, people who live an ordinary life, in an

ordinary home, driving an ordinary car: They might have accumulated Billions of dollars that they have saved the system and reinvested wisely, but if they personally consume as much as the average person, why should they pay any higher taxes?

Luxury tax for ceremonies

Given that the parasite has always been the world's greatest supporter of expensive ceremonies, our eu-tropean society must go in the opposite direction. While we should not prohibit ceremonies, we should tax them. Here I might suggest calling all expensive show-off ceremonies as luxuries and applying full luxury tax to them. I would apply luxury tax to all spending on funerals, weddings, baby showers, stag and hen nights, etc.

Income taxes really are communist

Under Soviet-style communism people got nothing for working harder or taking risks to produce more. Here we may view the income tax rate as 100%. Here I want to suggest that if your nation's income tax receipts are 33% of its GDP, then its economy is a third of the way to Soviet-style communism.

Output positive taxation

There are two broad approaches to business, each at opposite ends of a continuum we will call the MARGIN CONTINUUM. On the top end, we see businesses with low output volume, businesses that make a lot of money on each item (say expensive handbags). On the bottom end, the businesses have a high output volume and make up for their low margins with increased sales volume. Now, whatever the merits of each strategy for the profitability of individual businesses; we as a society want to gently push our business towards the lower end of this continuum.

In other words, we don't want a world with hundreds of high margin, hand-made Rolls-Royces. We want a world with millions of inexpensive and low profit Model T's in as many industries as possible; until our society has satisfied the entire world's basic material needs.

We want to do this because it will make our mankind, both domestically and internationally, significantly wealthier overall. And we (society) should be using the tax system to offer incentives that gently push the pricing continuum down towards commoditization.

Now the world has a well established tradition of progressive personal income taxes, with the rate determined by income level. If we can do this, then why not tax certain industries progressively depending on their profit margin? And of course, innovation industries should not be subject to this tax. However, for the following industries, a tax based on profit margins might do the world well:

Mines
Oil drillers/ wells operators
Refineries/ mills (distinct from miners/ drillers)
Banks
Insurance companies
Retailers (especially at airports, ball parks, ferries, etc.)
Airlines
Farms and ranches
Gravel pits
Cement plants
Rail companies
Shippers
Manufacturers of products that are considered as commodities

<u>Gross margin</u>	<u>Tax rate</u>
0-10%	0%
10-15%	20%
15-20%	30%
20-25%	40%
25+%	50%

Basically, if a company has a margin of 11% (say \$110,000 on one million in sales) the company would pay tax of 20% of \$10,000, or a total HIGH MARGIN tax of \$2,000. However if a this company made \$200,000, it would pay tax of \$25,000 ($\$50,000 \times 20\% + \$50,000 \times 30\%$).

Now I might be off on the rates and the margin levels, and the 50% rate may or may not be a good idea. However, you probably get the idea of what we are trying to do here. We want to incentivize as much of our economy as possible to low margin, high output commodity goods and services. And to this end we will use income taxation to gently inhibit companies that do not offer their goods and services as low margin, high output things.

As commodity companies by nature make an undifferentiated product, they have no economic need for advertising or marketing, so advertising will not be considered legitimate expenses for the purpose of calculating profit margins under MARGIN TAXATION. Basically we will have a world where commodity companies are no longer able to act like advertising puppets for the land of no resources.

Investment in plants and machinery may be used in the year of purchase to reduce your company's profit margin. However, purchases of real estate, stock or bonds, and other companies shall be deemed to be cash substitutes and disallowed.

Monopoly taxation

Another thing we should tax is monopolies. Here we might have a supplemental/ secondary corporate income tax for monopolists with a rate that is say 50% of market share over 20%. This way, a 100%

monopoly utility companies would have to pay a 40% monopoly tax on income, this in addition to the income taxes it normally pays. Microsoft, when it had a 90% monopoly on PCs would have paid a supplementary 35% monopoly tax; thus making it easier for the next iteration of the personal computer to come along.

Of course, with this sort of tax, the more a company is a monopolist, the greater the tax headwind, and the faster it moves to break itself up. This happens regardless of antitrust intervention. In fact, here we imagine that this supplemental/secondary monopoly tax on market share will keep most of our industries free of players with over 20% market share. It will certainly discourage the sort of consolidation that our parasite finds so helpful.

Now for commodity companies, the diseconomies of scale are rather insignificant. At the same time, the danger of monopoly pricing power is great. Here we might tax 80% of the income from market share over 10% or even 5%. We probably also want to apply monopoly taxes anywhere there is evidence of collusion.

We readjusted our free market attitudes in the late 1800's in response to robber baron monopolists. We should do the same today with respect to the great parasite.

Handmade things

I see a grand economic progression in our species; one starting out with handmade products, poor tools and lots of time used in making things. This ends with super precise robotic tools, distribution and almost little human time involved in making things. This automation, this removing of our own energies from the process of making things; this is economic growth. Making things by hand, that is the opposite of economic growth. So I ask you all this: Until mankind solves its basic scarcity issues, please stop affording value to things just because they are handmade, or unique. Instead, we should have a unique items tax for all non-manufactured items.

Government regulation should be weightless

One of the most important things I have to say about government is that it should be completely and totally weightless on the backs of business. In fact, government should actually err on the side of contributing to business profitability. Tax not the profit, nor the land, nor the employee benefits; and end the burden of healthcare on business. The cost of healthcare should be the responsibility of the individual and of government as I describe elsewhere.

And with respect to compliance with government paperwork, let's as a society do something really smart. Let's just say that the cost of all paperwork compliance shall be borne by the government, so that our group effort sees how much

its paperwork costs business.

Why can't we have a war economy without the war?

What causes a war economy? Perhaps, if we change the tax system so it offers strong incentives for high output, and reduced consumption, we can change the nature of our economy so that it produces as much as a war economy when there is no war.

Rent tax

This tax will make up for over 75% of the money lost when we eliminate the income tax. Basically, instead of having a general income tax of say 33% (on average) for most taxpayers, we will have a 33% tax on the assessed open market (imputed) rent on all realty in the nation. This will be due whether the property is occupied or not. It will come from the occupant if the property is occupied, and from the Landlord if the property is unoccupied. It will apply to individuals, local governments, and fictional citizens (whether for profit or not). Here are some of the benefits:

A) We recover most of the revenue we gave up when we eliminated the income tax.

B) We eliminate a tax incentive for vacant and idle properties, something that is a huge problem with some fictional citizens, governments and with elderly people.

C) This tax causes our cities to erode the value/cost of "farmland" at their fringes as they grow. In fact, the tax should be high enough to poison the proposition of private speculative land-banking in the urbanizing areas of our cities. Ample land should revert to government, so the common wheel is the only party selling urban locations/ lots.

D) This tax helps clear and redevelop the urbanizing areas of our cities, especially if the tax must be paid without regard to physical wear and erosion of value with age. Thus the oldest and most depreciated properties become the least profitable.

E) Builders pay no income tax when they increase the supply of new housing.

F) An increase in the tax rate can be used to stop speculative real-estate bubbles as well as deflationary spirals.

G) We get rid of the income tax, while instituting a much better tax on perhaps 75% of the tax base (my guesstimate).

H) We tax real estate consumption, while having no

tax for the real economy that actually makes things.

l) Tax hotel rooms just like apartments so that travel and inter city commerce is cheaper.

Government should assess the market rent for all places and half of this amount should be paid by the occupant each quarter, unless the place is rented for less than 30 days.

An alternate tax system

No universal income taxes. Instead we will have the following; the parenthetical number is the % of GDP I would guess that tax to capture. The total is obviously excessive

1. Urban land taxes (5%)
2. Suburban and rural land taxes (2%)
3. Personal wealth tax (2%)
4. Luxury goods tax (3%)
5. Medical luxury tax (3%)
6. Federal gambling, alcohol, tobacco and recreational drug tax (2%)
7. Junk/fatty food taxes (2%)
8. Large corporation income tax; to level the playing field for small companies (3%)
9. High margin corporate tax (2%)
10. Monopoly taxation (3%)
11. Salesman, brokerage income tax (3%)
12. Advertising income tax (3%)
13. Legal/ income tax (2%)
14. International shipping tax (2%)
15. Miscellaneous other taxes (2%)
16. In the event of shortfall, as a last result, the balance could be made up by a **0- 10% sales tax** on goods and services sold to absolutely everyone including the federal government (it is an important backup economic statistic). Basic needs and capital equipment are exempt from this tax. (0-10%).

Nations with income taxes can not compete effectively

Under income taxation, investment activity has to take in \$1.43 to earn \$1.00 after a 30% income tax. Therefore nations with income taxes are at a huge disadvantage when competing with nations that use consumption taxes.

Here is another way to look at it. Lets compare investment returns in two nations: One with a 30% income tax and one with no income tax. If the desired after tax return is say 10%, the nation without income taxes will attract investment with only a 10% return. The nation with income taxes will need a 14.3% pretax return to get the same 10% after tax return.

It is easy to see which nation gets all the international investment money for new plants and new machinery. It is easy to see which nation

industrializes rapidly and which develops an economy based on home ownership and other forms of consumption. All that is needed is a decade or two of easy credit, to forestall a crisis until their industrial sectors are completely atrophied.

Incidentally, China not is not only without an tax income in many industries, but until recently, it gave companies an export subsidy to sell goods overseas using Mideast oil to ship those goods.

One more time: Stop taxing production

Stop taxing production. Tax consumption and balance the regressiveness with universal programs like free communication and more affordable commodities.

Why have two tax systems?

There is no need for both income and consumption taxes. Get rid of the income taxes, except for activities we want to discourage.

Taxing income encourages debt

It is possible for Americans to get around the competitive disadvantage their income tax system causes; but they have to borrow lots of money and debt to fund growth: Otherwise the income tax system causes a headwind when competing with a country that has no income tax system.

For example let's say you own a restaurant, and your restaurant is making \$10,000/month, net of all costs. You have to pay tax on \$120,000 a year, unless you go and borrow money and build more restaurants. If you borrowed \$1,000,000 at 8%, to build more restaurants, then your tax burden is cut by around two thirds.

Of course with interest rates as low as they are today, it is hard to mitigate the effects of differential income taxation.

The 3 worst taxes to have

1) Tax anything but income. Never tax people for working unless they are making something undesirable, like lawsuits, real estate touting commission, selling illness-inducing tobacco or alcohol, etc.

2) Unless absolutely necessary, don't tax energy, because this is really a tax on the automation that is the main driver of wealth creation for mankind.

3) Don't tax transit in any way. This not only causes time wasting and oil wasting traffic, it aggravates location scarcity and undermines the synergy value of our society. There should never be any charge at all for using any form of transit.

The hard part of a good tax system is not raising money, but optimally influencing behavior

Taxation is normally held to be a matter of fairness in bringing in public revenue: With influencing public behavior seen as something desirable, but secondary

to "fairness." Here we have things a little confused. There are countless things we can use as fair taxation-vehicles for bringing in government income. The only real challenge with respect to taxation is to bring in revenue in a way that will influence society for the better.

Now, today, except for the so-called sin taxes, and a long list of partial exemptions from income taxation, we are just squandering this ability for the governments that are the agents of our societies. This is stupid, and very expensive sort of stupid.

It is obviously more expensive to shape public behavior with spending than taxation. Here incidentally is a big reason why government spending is out of line with government income. So instead, let's make every single tax work for us to influence society in a good way.

Large companies tax

There are two reasons why we want to tax large companies a little bit more than small ones. 1) As with many things, big companies tend to get bigger, and this tends to leaves smaller competitors vulnerable to their market power. Having an income tax here is a good way for society to counter this undesirable network effect and raise tax revenue at the same time. 2) We should view our largest companies as edging towards quasi-national enterprises where the people of the nation take a greater share in the profits of the corporation, thanks to the stability and infrastructure society at large fosters: This because the large corporation would often not be possible without the stable and reliability of the society hosting it. So let's tax our companies as follows: Income over 10,000 AMW (\$170 million) pays a 5% income tax; Income over 100,000 AMW pays 10% income tax. These taxes are supplemental to the other taxes due.

Here incidentally, we see a strong incentive for companies to de-consolidate into small focused businesses, instead of huge unfocused conglomerates that are easier for our parasite to gain influence over.

>>>>MERGE>>>>????

The level-the-playing-field-tax

A great way to level the playing field and discourage industry consolidation is to have higher sales/turnover taxes for bigger companies. Thus the giant hamburger chain might have to pay a 4% or a 6% greater sales than an owner operated restaurant.

The incremental value of wealth

The curve describing the incremental value of wealth to the individual looks like the UL curve, the upper-left quadrant of a circle.

The curve describing the incremental value of wealth to the parasite is a straight line. We

discourage entrepreneurship little when we heavily tax \$100-million individual fortunes. We do however tax parasitism greatly when we do this.

Wealth Tax

The folly of income taxation is well illustrated by Warren Buffet's investment strategy of never selling. Many super-rich people never sell; they just keep borrowing against the ever increasing value of their assets. A better approach is how the state of Florida taxes wealth as opposed to income. Here are some suggested tax brackets. AMW = Annual minimum wage for a full time minimum wage job; currently about \$17,000:

1% over 30AMW (\$500,000)

2% over 300AMW (\$5 million)

3% over 3,000AMW (\$50 million)

4% over 30,000AMW (\$500 million)

6% over 300,000AMW (\$5 billion)

Therefore, if you are worth \$30 billion, you pay a little over 6% of that amount each year (a little over \$1.8 billion in tax), whether or not you sell anything. If you are worth less than around \$500,000 you pay no wealth tax at all.

The main advantages of taxing wealth over income are 3 fold. 1) income tax is only realized upon sale and a wealth tax is payable each year, like your property tax. 2) The super rich have a greater incentive to work diligently on investing their fast-eroding pile of capital. and 3) We as a society want all our citizens declaring all their assets instead of their income; this because asset reporting is a more complete, and makes it more difficult to hide illicit gains and transfers in the form of asset holdings.

Assessed at full value

County assessors must assess everything at full value, and everyone must pay at full value regardless of what the state law says.

Consumption taxes need not be regressive

We commonly hear cries of unjustness about consumption taxes due to regressiveness. This is probably our parasite talking because all the regressiveness of consumption taxes can obviously be corrected and even over-corrected by exempting lower priced goods.

In fact we can easily construct a 3-tier (or more) sales tax system where:

1) Essential and low cost goods pay no tax

2) Ordinary goods pay ordinary sales tax

3) Luxury goods pay luxury tax

Thus foods costing less than say \$4/lb (\$will be exempt from sales tax. Foods costing say \$5 will pay luxury tax only on \$1. Foods like caviar costing over say \$15/lb will pay luxury tax.

The same will go for clothing. The first say \$30 of any item will be tax free, but items costing

over say \$90 will pay a heavy luxury tax.

We should denominate our taxes in terms of AHW(=average hourly wage) so we can compare the results between jurisdictions to better optimize our tax system.

And to be certain, we will exempt education, books, digital content, and first tier medical care from all taxation.

Basically, we want it insanely expensive to drive \$100,000 cars. We also do not want to waste the world's productive talents on short run, exclusive, or hand built cars.

8%/year tax on original value of vehicles that originally cost over 2,000 AHW (±\$43,000 today)

16%/year tax on original value of vehicles that originally cost over 4,000 AHW (±\$86,00 today)

24%/year tax on original value of vehicles that originally cost over 6,000 AHW (±\$129,000 today)

Mandatory tax receipts

Our parasite benefits a great deal from the existence of an anonymous cash economy. If people start documenting all their transactions (as the would under a national sales tax system), then our parasite's filthy lucre, its black money can't be spent as easily and isn't as valuable to our parasite's tools. So what we are going to do is say that everyone everywhere has to file a tax statement for every transaction over say \$1. This can be from a WIFI receipt machine, or from an app on your phone. But if anyone sells anything, or pays anyone without also presenting a tax receipt, then this should be considered a serious crime, the crime of tax evasion. This should be aggressively enforced through repeated sting operations.

Where to tax

Sales and consumption taxes on goods sold are taxed in the jurisdiction of the buyer. Income taxes are paid where the work is done.

Realtime receipting

Everyone gets a receipt printed live, or beamed to our device. The receiver just gets a series of numbers corresponding to a pixel row configuration. Every transaction must occur on a reporting device and it must be receipted either on paper or electronically. And because of this we can have higher sales taxes that are high enough to be the main income source for government. That and wealth taxes.

Accountants and kickbacks

We do accounting all wrong. The field should be much less about taxes, deductions, depreciation and the like. Accounting should be about knowing costs and detecting, theft, kickbacks and the like. Accounting should be more detective-like. And if there is one profession that we want to allow

contingency payments without paying any tax, it is when a crime (or savings) is discovered by an accountant.

Also, all that stuff in the media that turns accountants into wimps; that is our parasite working to keep smart aggressive men out of this field, so their feeding is that much easier.

Foreign worker tax

America should deal with its undocumented foreign worker issues by taxing the foreign workers. We should impose a federal tax of around say 40% of the minimum wage on employers hiring foreign workers. This will do several positive things at once:

2) The increased cost will reduce the hiring of foreign workers and shift jobs over to citizens.

3) It will be a source of tax revenue.

4) America is seeing too many foreign workers from the worst segments of the society they come from. If we tax these workers and allow people to enter legally on the basis of skill and demand, we will see a better class of foreign workers and immigrants.

5) It will use the market, so our economy will function better, with fewer labor labor shortages and gluts.

5) Any employers hiring workers without paying the tax will be guilty of tax evasion, a serious crime. So most will document their workers and there will be no little for amnesty programs because everyone will be working with a status.

6) Currently, our nation only allows the best of the best to enter legally. Then, with a wink and a nod, the poorest of the poor are allowed to work if they can get in. So today, around 10% of America's immigrants are from the top of world society, while the majority are from the bottom. Wouldn't we be better off taking a more balanced approach?

The war tax

Worldwide, I think it would be a good idea if the nations of the world all agreed to spending some ratio of their military budget on over-seas humanitarian and development aid. Lets start with a 5:1 ratio and then change it by international agreement to a 3:1 ratio and then change it to 2:1 and then 1:1 and then 1:2, and 1:3. The UON should verify this money is being paid and spent well.

International shipping tax

The UM, or united Majority, as successor to the UN, shall log and track all international trade levels. It shall impose uniform monopoly protection tariffs on all nations. A tariff of 13% shall be payable on all international trade, except that a tariff of 20% shall be payable on international shipments of ores and other below-ground commodities. These shall be the only tariffs paid anywhere. These tax levels are low enough to prevent the consolidation of monopoly power, without over-incentivizing tax cheating.

A big advantage of this system is that we can abate it for the poorest nations that we wish to give aid to. These simply do not pay tax on exports and as a result they can avoid a capital drain situation. One caution. We don't want to do this to the point where we cause any mines anywhere to completely shut down.

Oil is a terrible way to tax

High energy prices are just about the worst way to tax for the host part of the world. You see, by taxing energy we are taxing automation itself—because automation runs on energy. In other words the parasite, by taxing our energy costs is causing the human economy to slow more than if it taxed us in just about any other way.

Anti-land banking tax

So long as you have people who trying to make money speculating on banking land, your system is broken. Instead impose a national per acre tax of 1 or 2 days pay per acre. This will help discourage private ownership of marginal land. It will also make it much cheaper and easier to run new highways and railroads through the nation.

The 1031 tax-deferred exchange loophole

This loophole was designed to help the real estate market bubble.

Sales tax, not VAT

Don't complicate multiple steps when one will do. Don't offer imports any tax advantage over domestic production.

The new VAT = value at transaction

The old meaning of VAT as value added tax is now discredited and the acronym is now free for re-use. From now on, VAT shall mean value at transaction. This tax shall be collected from a real-time terminal similar to those used in Poland. It shall be considered tax fraud not to use one of these terminals when making a transaction.

The California Franchise Tax Board

What a curious name for a state tax house. I bet the history of the way this entity was conceived and changed is very interesting. I bet it originally did something very harmful to the parasite, like tax and snoop on all its franchises.

In case you are uncertain, pretty much all franchises where people buy the right to extract what they can from some market are the parasite's to sell. All are its version, its simulation of genuine economic activity.

BASIC HOUSING = necessary minimal housing
HOUSING CONSUMPTION = excess spending on

housing

Government must not encourage housing consumption

Government can and should assure that everyone's housing needs are met. It should not however encourage excess spending on housing consumption.

Except for our most basic needs, housing is consumption. Spending on this sort of housing is not investing, it is consumption and government should never subsidize consumption.

In fact, we probably should tax away most of the money people make on housing inflation, as well as land inflation. This will discourage people from spending money on housing consumption.

Ad taxes

We should probably include advertising as one of those non-productive industries where we want to keep income taxation. Perhaps a 50% or 100% tax is called for here; a tax on the full cost (or market value) of the advertising. If the ad costs \$10,000 today, it should cost \$15,000, or \$20,000 after this tax is implemented.

Billboard tax

We don't want our communities filled with billboards and signs. So here we find another ideal place for taxation. So in addition to our advertising tax, we will impose a square footage tax on sign area. We will aim to make say the least profitable 15% of signs in each community unprofitable through taxation in each year. This way, in year 5, our national billboard count will be down 56%, and in year 10 it will be down 80%.

And perhaps we should say that signage of less than say 1/500 of the floor area of a business is exempt from sign taxation. Temporary signs of less than 2-weeks should also be exempt.

Stop saying TAX DEDUCTION, instead say TAX SUBSIDY

Now when we read or hear about a TAX DEDUCTION for something, don't we all kind of automatically understand SUBSIDY? The reason is that in an environment where income taxes are the norm, a tax deduction amounts to a subsidy. So it is important that wherever you come across a tax deduction, you should automatically convert this deceptive term to tax subsidy. You should also realize that America's tax system is just riddled with subsidies.

Realtors and Rolls Royces

There is something wrong with realtors in super expensive cars. What is wrong is how the current tax system offers realtors a tax deduction for the money they spend on luxury automobiles and luxurious offices in the best locations. Here is why when we tax

our realtors and lawyers, we have to do it as a sales tax on their top line income. This way, when they drive a fancy car, or rent a fancy office, they can do it without a tax subsidy.

Income taxes subsidize advertising

Today, the world economy is filled with fictional corporate citizens that sell themselves on stock markets to the highest bidder. Anyone, even our parasite, can legitimately and openly buy the right to direct these companies as they wish. Then they can direct the advertising budgets of these fictional citizens exactly as they see fit; changing ad strategies, and even hiring outside ad agencies like Charles G-saatchi.

Now under this state of affairs, we have an income tax system where advertising is deductible as a legitimate business expense. This permits all our companies to advertise like crazy and 100% of the advertising expense is tax deductible. It doesn't matter what shows they are sponsoring; and it doesn't matter if there are numerous subtle messages piggy-backed on the ads; all the ad spending is tax deductible and thus tax subsidized under our income taxation system.

The thing to realize is that if we stopped taxing corporate income, this tax subsidy would disappear. Instead of a dollar spent on advertising being equal to 70 cents or so after tax, a dollar spent on advertising would be equal to a dollar after tax and much harder to justify.

>>>MERGE>>>>>>>?????

Make advertising non deductible

If we shift to a sales (gross revenue/consumption) based tax system, it is hard to imagine a way that advertising and sponsoring will retain their tax subsidies.

If we don't shift to a sales tax based system and keep a corporate net-income tax, please make sure that you not allow advertising and sponsorships to remain tax-deductible expenses.

And please do the same thing with:

- 1) Luxury hotel rooms costing over \$X per night.
- 2) Luxury meals costing over \$X per person.
- 3) Luxury events costing more than \$X per attendee.
- 4) Other luxury expenditures.

Punitive damages

Punitive damages no more belong to the plaintiff than the right to execute a murderer belongs to the family members of the victims. Punishment is the exclusive domain of government; and a quick review of the role of deletores and speculatores in the fall of Rome, shows how dangerous it is for private people to profit from bringing cases against other members of society. Therefore, all punitive damages should be awarded to the federal government. Anything less is corruption.

Gambling

We will never stop people from gambling, so we must condone it. However, due to immense profit margins, and huge social costs, it is wrong to tax gambling operations at the same rate as other economic activities. Therefore, we will institute a special tax on casino income in the land, (including indian reservations, lotteries and all other gambling activities). Here we will consider casino income as the daily net income from the sale of chips, and we will not include any other expenses; not rent, or staff or security, or marketing. We will then say that say 70% of casino chip sales is to be taxed away by the federal government; and from the 30% remaining, the gambling house will have to pay its expenses. This should go a long way to ending all gambling oriented advertising and marketing, as money spent on these activities will no longer get any tax break at all.

Other thoughts: 1) We can not tax the gamblers, because doing this will just drive them underground. Therefore, gambling winnings must be tax free to the gambler. However, we must be on the look out for people who use gambling winnings as a way of laundering money, so gambling winnings must be declared on an tax form or they will be subject to seizure. Consistent winners should come under scrutiny for money laundering. 2) It is intended that this tax will cause a huge consolidation in this 'industry.' This will harm the state of Nevada immensely, but it must happen or we leave our parasite a great feeding tub into our society. 3) With respect to state lotteries, the complete payout of one lottery should occur before the next one may begin selling tickets. We should also require that the lottery make a public statement of income and payouts from each lottery, showing the money paid in, the money paid out and the percentage paid out.

_____ In Roman times there were few gambling addicts. If you lost big, you lost your freedom and the ability to gamble more. Perhaps we should have a nation al program where we let gamblers stake their freedom on small loans: Not their eternal slavery, but say 7, or 14 days in a gamblers rehab.

IRS oversight

The tax man needs oversight. To some degree, this is to protect the public from abuse, but it is more to prevent our parasite from being able to cheat on its taxes. Therefore our ephors shall also appoint an office of tax oversight that is independent from the main tax house.

Never tax business hotels per se

A number of places around the world have special hotel taxes where they sock it to all visitors. This is exactly what our parasite wants. It wants to make it as expensive as possible to travel between places to

do business. They are the people behind the idea of the flea bag hotel, where flea bags spread diseases among competing hotels.

Anyway, with respect to hotels, do away with all taxes on business class hotels. Only subject luxury vacation resorts to luxury taxation.

Celebrity performance and endorsement tax

As previously discussed, society is right to heavily tax the people who sell status within society (in the form of luxury products). Likewise, society is right to heavily tax the people who already have status within society (celebrity status) and are selling this status to the highest bidder. Here we recognize that society has a special claim to the incredible amounts of money that our athletes, actors and musicians make for performing and for product endorsements.

Now this tax fits nicely with the idea that we don't want a society where our young people are presented athletes, actors and musicians as heroes and admirable people to be emulated. These frivolous professions should be in some way discouraged officially. Here an income tax scheme like the following is in order:

50% income tax on performance/athletic income over 10 AMW (\$170,000±)

70% income tax on performance/athletic income over 50 AMW (\$850,000±)

90% income tax on performance/athletic income over 100 AMW (\$1.7 million±)

96% income tax on performance/athletic income over 200 AMW (\$3.4 million±)

90% income tax on celebrity endorsements

Pet food tax

I will say it again, how dare you all feed pet animals while humans are going hungry. I think it only fair that for every dollar you pay to feed a pet, that you spend an equal amount feeding the starving people of this world. And maybe your wise democracy will take this to 2x in 7 year and then 3x in another 7 years.

Table service tax

To discourage this wasteful practice, we should have something like a 10% sales tax on food served using a table service. This in addition to tips paid.

Bargaining sales tax

When people waste time bargaining over small items like electronics it is nothing but waste. Therefore we should have a small tax to discourage this approach to business. For mass produced goods costing less than one month's average wage, there should be an additional sales tax of say 5% if the goods are sold without a fixed and final price that is prominently displayed.

Product placement tax and disclosure

An income tax of 50% should be paid on all product placement income from any source. Also, we might require that any such payments shall be legibly disclosed at the bottom of the screen during the placement or for 3 seconds, whichever is greater.

Head injury sports tax

All income arising out of head injury sports, be it as a performer, organizer, or from the sale of advertising or sponsorships should incur a heavy tax. This should include all forms of boxing and martial arts where the head is a target. It should also include American style football and European football (soccer) until the rules are changed so that the head may not touch the ball.

The right way to do tax incentive for having children

Tax incentives for having children should not be in dollars per kid as this encourages the poor to have more children. Child tax incentives should instead be as a percentage of the family tax liability.

Funeral Tax

An appropriate cost is needed for grieving people to spend on funeral arrangements; and it is society's duty to suggest one. Therefore, a 60% sales tax is called for on funeral arrangements in excess of say 250x AHW. Also, if you opt to bury your dead in my religion, you should use a simple cloth shroud or a simple pine box, and the gravestone should be no more than 70cm at its greatest dimension. Personally, I want to be cremated with my ashes scattered in the sea.

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary:

Funeral, n. A pageant whereby we attest our respect for the dead by enriching the undertaker, and strengthen our grief by an expenditure that deepens our groans and doubles our tears.

How our parasite taxes our family formation

1) 3 months pay for the diamond engagement ring, the sacramental ring.

2) An expensive wedding ring that increases demand for gold.

3) An expensive wedding party that costs much more than a restaurant.

4) The wedding is big, but you get some of the cost back from the guests, so society is drained

5) In some cultures, there is a dowry that makes families not want to have girls. In the next generation, because there are not enough girls, the population drops by the overhand + the many girls that are such princesses they don't really want to have children.

Dowry and bride-price

If we want to get rid of these practices, we should make the payments refundable to those who sue for

them in a court of law. In fact, they should be refundable at 200% of the original payment.

Stock and derivatives transaction tax

People who trade in and out of stocks are either wasting their time or they are parasites. A small federal transaction fee of 0.15% of the sale value of every stock, bond or mutual fund transaction would be of immense help here. First order derivatives should pay a 0.3% fee. Second order derivatives should pay a 0.6% fee, and so on. Whatever their other uses, derivatives do make it easier to corner a market and create monopoly power, at least temporarily.

30-minute trading days

Take a look at stock prices in the so-called aftermarket. With remarkable consistency, one will pay more to buy in the aftermarket: And one will also sell for less. Basically, I think that long trading days are the wrong way to go. Even 6 hour trading days are too long. There is just too much opportunity for people to act as middle men. Instead, let's set up our markets so that they maximize liquidity by shortening our trading days. The advantages are thus:

- 1) More trade density will make for fairer trades.
- 2) Prices will be less volatile on a day to day basis
- 3) It reduces the knowledge advantage of traders
- 4) Less need for intermediaries
- 5) Harder for intermediaries to make money
- 6) Less time wasted watching the market
- 7) The people trading all day will be freed-up to find something more productive to do.
- 8) We deemphasize the trade and reemphasize the investment

Computerized trading

There is nothing wrong with computers acting as conduits for human instructions. However, we should probably require that every trade be initiated by a real human. This will help level the playing field for the small investor.

Sophisticated corporate traders

Mutual funds, corporations, banks, endowments and other fictional citizens that are large enough to move markets should be discouraged from day trading. Any positions held by fictional people for less than 21 days should pay something like a 3% tax to the national government when they exit the position. This, like so many taxes here, will need to be enforced worldwide.

Oil tax

I explain it elsewhere, but we really do not want to tax the artificial energy that is a substitute for our own personal energy. We might want road taxes and we might want to tax big houses for example, but in general, the cost of energy should be allowed to

reach a fair equilibrium with the value of our own time.

Corrupting loyalty program tax

Loyalty programs are not only a waste of resources, but they are a source of corruption and conflicts of interest. Therefore, there shall be a 50% income tax on all loyalty awards such as frequent flyer programs. The awarding company shall be responsible for reporting the amount of the award, along with the taxpayer ID of the people receiving the awards. Failure to do so will make the awarding company liable for the taxes payable by the client recipient. This tax should also apply to cash back credit cards, green stamp premiums, raffles, lotteries and the like.

Unhealthy food tax

If society is going to pay for people's health care costs, then society has an interest in their health and diets. Here we find another constructive source of tax revenue, the taxation of fat, sugar, alcohol, stimulants and other unhealthy dietary constituents. However, the unhealthy food tax should not be run to maximize income; it should be run to minimize consumption of unhealthy foods.

Here the way congress dealt with automobile emissions is instructive. First they took out around 50% out, then they took 70% then 88% then they slowly took out all but the last 2% of automobile emissions. Of course this was done to increase our consumption of Mideast oil, but the point is that this process works and although we don't need to get 98% of the sugar out of our foods, the process does work.

Here we might impose a national 80% sales tax (kept by the various counties) on sweetened drinks that do not meet national sugar content guidelines. We might start out with a maximum sugar level that is 75% of current soft drinks for three months, then we would have a level of 56% for another three months, then 42% for another three months, then we might hold the sugar level at 32% or go further. But if we don't we would cut our national sugar intake from soft drinks by over 2/3; greatly reducing obesity and health care costs as a result.

It will never be a crime to sell beverages of any sugar content. It is just that foods over a certain level of sugar will be taxed on sale at a high tax rate. And let me be clear here. This is intended to distort the economics of soda so that 5 light sodas cost as much as one conventional soda with just as much sugar. We should take the Sweden/Singapore approach to alcohol and used it for high sugar drinks and candies. These should cost a bomb with two grocery-store drinks or one bar drink costing perhaps 30 minutes at the average wage along with perhaps 4 grocery store soda cans or restaurant sodas.

Stay hydrated

All that "gotta stay hydrated" stuff in the media, that

was our parasite telling us to drink more sugar water. It is good to drink water, but the ads telling us to do so are Mr. P and his salty-sugar water companies at work - the same people behind the super-sugary tea people drink if the Mideast.

What we should do is determine the optimum ORT oral rehydration therapy levels for sodium, potassium and glucose and require that all rehydration drinks conform to these levels. We also might set another low calorie version for this drink, one with a minimal amount of glucose. Also, the sugar in rehydration drinks should only be glucose.

Swine taxes and regulations

The Mideast was really on to something with their prohibitions on eating pork. See, swine are very similar to humans genetically, and this makes them the #1 breeding ground for inter-species diseases that infect people. Just consider all the millions who have died from the many varieties of swine flu.

Think of the way bird flu crossed over, and imagine it happening more often with hogs because they are genetically more similar to humans. Anyway, so far, in modern times, the inter-species crossover diseases have all been relatively minor, but one day a big one could come along. This is far more likely with swine than a bird crossover disease. I therefore suggest the following by international agreement:

- 1) Prohibit people from living in the same building as swine. If caught, you lose the swine and pay a large fine.
- 2) Prohibit all live swine within 5 km of any urban or suburban areas. This should include live swine in transit.
- 3) Institute swine raising licenses. These should make it uneconomical to keep less than say 20 swine, thus forcing all swine into larger facilities where there is little human contact.
- 4) Produce educational ads about why we must separate people from pigs and the huge international costs of people living close to pigs.

Pensions, the elderly, and the homeless

In the early 20th century, the West was lead into offering pensions to our people. This did three things.

- 1) It saddled our companies/ governments with a cost burden that newly industrializing nations would not need to offer. These nations were thus able to compete more effectively against us.
- 2) It discouraged us from having children (pension machines).
- 3) It created funds that could later be raided by our parasite.

Anyway it is notable that China today really offers no pensions (so it is very competitive), while at the same time, it discourages its people from having children. This will reduce the number of Chinese people relative to the those following Arabia's slave

religion, Islam, and give the slave religion a greater chance at eventually taking over the rest of the world.

Prisoners should be working

People convicted of crimes should work for the public good as penance: It is pure wast to do otherwise. Besides, this is the particular sort of waste our parasite wants in our society. See, here our society has to pay a sort of tax every time it acts against crime, instead of more-or-less running our criminal justice system on the forced labor of those we incarcerate. This substantially reduces our police and punishment budgets and furthers the cause of crime in our society. It also wastes a rather significant portion of our nations labor, changing these people from producers into pure consumers.

Today, spending time in jail is mostly a matter of boredom. But aren't we trying to instill a work ethic in these people, so we can reform them? Wouldn't it be better if they worked say 11 hour days, 6 days a week? This way, when they get out, a 40-hour a week job will be easy by comparison. And let them keep 10-20% of their prison money, on account, so they will have a good chunk of money (in supervised funds) once they get out. This money will help ease their return to society and reduce recidivism immensely. And one more thing, nobody is going to want to go back to prison if it means 66 hour work weeks.

The European way

Why doesn't Europe leverage its world leading social welfare systems to allow employers to hire and fire more easily? It is stupid to have both welfare and job security systems. The job security should go. Increase your benefits, but liberate your economies.

Anti-consolidation tax

We want to slope the playing field slightly so companies are not so eager to buy each other and consolidate their industries, whatever industries they may be. Maybe we want to have say a 15% sales tax whenever one company buys a competitor. We also might want to say that any price increases (or service decreases), in year one, be acknowledged in writing by the clients of the purchased company or these changes will be invalid.

Cartel tax

If membership in the industry is limited for any reason whatsoever, or if membership is sold (as with New York City taxi medallions) then all members must pay a 33% cartel tax on all income.

Excessive executive income tax

multimillionaire executives in corporations should not be doing it for the money. Therefore, salaries received from corporations shall pay income tax as

follows:

Income over 60 AMW (\$1m)	25%
Income over 180 AMW (\$3m)	50%
Income over 600 AMW (\$10m)	75%
Income over 1,800 AMW (\$30m)	85%
Income over 3,600 AMW (\$60m)	90%

Ingredients are not just for foods

To discourage excessive reductioneering, All mass produced products, should have net weights for all their main component materials. This should name all their plastics by weight. It should also include a useful life calculation. Those products that do not have this should be subject to a limited production tax. Also, products with declining weights should have to disclose that fact to the consumer.

Water tax by acre foot

An acre-foot of water is 348,480 gallons of water. This is enough for 11,616 10-minute showers using 3 gallons per minute. In regions that suffer from water shortages, a tax of \$580 per acre foot translates into a tax of 1 per 2 minute of showering time. This is enough to curtail the growing of thirsty crops like rice and alfalfa during water shortages, while causing minimal disruption to most people. This is how we should be dealing with water shortages where irrigation "rights" competes with urban demand. And if the state does not do the sensible thing and impose an allocation tax on water during a shortage, then the federal government should do it and keep the tax revenue.

Tax non-productive industries

Do we really want an economy full of realtors, commissioned sales people, contingency lawyers, casinos, and other sorts of non-productive industries? The answer is clearly no. We want an economy dominated by industries that actually make things.

So here we should keep a tax on income or production, in order to stifle these sectors of our economy. Here we might require that all employers pay a tax of say 50% on all real estate sales commissions, and 30% on other commission based sales. Lawyers and casinos are discussed elsewhere.

Tax industries prior to con-dem-nation

This will greatly reduce government's cost of acquisition.

Salesman income tax

To my mind, salesmen are a symptom of a market that is opaque and hard to get well informed about. If the presentation media is well done, and this function automated, there is no need for live salesman presentations. So, to a large extent, salesmen are a waste. Instead, society should try to discourage the

use of scarce human labor in something as time-wasting as the live presentation of sales attributes.

MECOT = Mincing, extra charges and overages tax

The benefits of the information age seem to have fallen on the unscrupulous service provider more than the customer. And today is it often so hard to figure out how much things cost. In fact it is one step towards the Arab souk where everything is negotiated based on how much of a hurry you are in. This wastes much time in our economy and slows us down immensely.

If you rent a car and there are extras at the end, the car company should pay tax on all those extras. If you rent a hotel room and the hotel charges you for internet or phone calls, or for using their facilities, they should pay mecot. If you have a bank and it charges you individual fees for services, it should pay mecot. If you book a flight and there is a fuel surcharge, or insurance surcharge, or airport surcharge that does not appear in the original quoted price, that should pay mecot.

To give all businesses a gentle push to be forthright with their pricing; and to make our economy easier to comprehend to those buying things, we should have say a 15% tax on all mecot income.

When a business displays no price, or does not clearly display a price on their merchandise, (something rapidly becoming the norm in so many convenience stores), the entire amount must pay mecot.

Mecot would be applicable with: baggage charges, credit card charges other than the main revenue source, bank fees other than the monthly fee for that account, grocery store check-out aisle items, airline drinks, restaurant cover charges, mandatory service fees in restaurants, as well as warranty fees, and the like. And like all taxes, the mecot fee should be included in the price given to the customer for the good or service.

Mecot does not apply for mincing charges related to long term business relationships.

Restaurant tips tax

Table service is such an absurd waste of human time. It wastes table time, it wastes waiter time, and thanks to tipping, it acts as a 17.5% tax between customer and restaurant on average.

Lets tax table service to discourage it. If you order from a counter, and pay at a counter, then no sales tax will be due. However, if you order from your table or pay at your table, then you will have to pay both sales tax and mecot, in addition to whatever you pay as a tip. Also, all mandatory restaurant tipping shall pay both sales tax and mecot.

The Senate should apply MECOT selectively

Merchants which either charge more for using e-money over paper money, or those who give a discount for cash should pay MECOT. They should also probably get a visit from the tax collector.

And car rental companies should pay MECOT — probably the higher tourist industry rate of MECOT. In fact, we might even have a 95% mecot for when companies try to con their customers into paying absurdly high premiums for almost worthless supplemental insurance.

Sushi bars should not pay MECOT, but all-you-can-eat places should do this when they don't include beverages.

Government should try to eliminate all coupon use

Today it is common practice for food manufacturers to offer coupons on their products. These exist so they can sell their products to rich people at one price while selling them to poor people with time to scout around for coupons at another price. This is one of the intended uses for MECOT. However, where coupons are offered, the coupon price should be the base price and the normal price is what is subject to MECOT.

Chain store price variability and MECOT

If chain stores and chain businesses have different prices on substantially identical items, then the higher prices pay MECOT on the price differential. However, if everything in the store is the same price, and the store chain may use different multipliers in its stores, and this shall not be subject to MECOT.

Bag mecot

If the business charges for the plastic or paper sales bags, the bag sale pays MECOT. However, the minimum MECOT charge is 5 minutes labor per item. Also, merchant bags should have no printing on them as this incentivized improperly designed bags.

Airline mecot

For all aircraft, the lowest price seat offered by any airline or aircraft in a month on a given route shall serve as the travel mecot exemption. All receipts above this amount per passenger shall pay travel mecot. This included seat upgrades, luggage fees, fuel surcharges, preferred boarding fees, frequent flyer benefits and the like.

Duty free

Given that our parasite's traditional stronghold has been the high seas, we will now abolish all sales of goods in the no-man's land of the high seas. There shall be no more 'duty-free' sales in airports, on airplanes, in ports and onboard ships. No stinky Arab perfume, no Arab booze, and certainly no Arab tobacco sales.

Anti-consolidation duty

We live in a world divided up into administrative districts called nations. Some of these nations are a bit too large to be optimal, (China, India, Pakistan, Indonesia and the United States for example), but the world is already divided up.

In order to make it harder to corner the world market in any commodity or product, we should have an across-the-board protective sales tax of say 12.5% on all international commerce. This will help defend all industry from being killed or reduced by predatory pricing, while increasing costs only marginally.

All capital equipment should be 100% tax exempt

There should be no tax at all on business that sell or rent tools and capital machinery. And all machinery purchased or leased (but not buildings) should be 100% deductible against any VAT/ sales-taxes paid in that year or later years.

Sharing and renting tools should be tax free

We will all be so much richer if our society does everything reasonable to encourage the sharing of tools and manufacturing equipment. Therefore not only will the sharing and renting of tools and factories used as factories be tax free activities, but government should enforce and arbitrate the rental agreements for free so as to encourage tool and shop sharing. If you don't return the tool by the date stipulated, or if you return the factory with damage, then government enforced the lessors contract for him at no cost. Everything gets documented on video.

Collecting cans and recyclables

What a waste of human effort? How can we squander something so valuable as human time on something so trivial as a few grams of aluminum to recycle? The human time is always worth more than the aluminum these days thanks to automation. Please stop this wast of time, and please stop giving subsidies for recycling. In fact, if you are serious about automation and killing the parasite, you should lightly tax recycling to discourage it. I mean, what a waste of human time it is to recycle cans and bottle. I mean, the environment has more than 3 billion times the mass of humanity. Besides I have witnessed aluminum cans and plastic bags that have turned to mush. The plastic grocery bags turned to flakes in less than 3 years, in the tropics albeit.

You can't tax waste disposal

If you are serious about the environment, you can't charge people to use a dump. They will just dump the stuff somewhere else... which you don't want because some of the trash is quite hazardous. In fact, if you are really serious about dealing with dumping, society should also haul the garbage away for free, or nearly for free.

Why we should have high inheritance tax

Which is closer to dictator, president for life or president for 4 years? Which is closer to dictator, president for 4 years or president for 1 year? Which is easier for our parasite to manage, a legislature full carefully screened multi-term incumbents, or a legislature that is changing every year? What about a society run by 9th generation Brahmins or one that is changing every year? Our parasite consolidates its power far more effectively when our leadership changes little. This lets our parasite maintain power, while quietly screening out our troublemakers. In fact, our parasite seems to have been behind the Indian caste system where social positions are passed father to son, generation after generation. Anyway, here we see a good reason for having high inheritance and gift taxes for the wealthy: To prevent our parasite from establishing dynastic beach heads within our society.

End client entertainment corruption

Client entertainment is corrupting and should not be tax deductible

Franchise income tax

Upfront and monthly fees paid by distributorships and franchisees should be considered franchise income and subject to franchise income tax. This should double the sales tax rate to discourage franchises. The sale of goods is only subject to sales tax.

Also, it is interesting that California's tax house is called the FRANCHISE TAX BOARD. Can we please shine some light on this name. How did it originate? What does it mean? How was its meaning changed?

A related task is to catalogue the history of California ballot initiatives: what they proposed, how much money was spent, etc.

Excess vacancy tax

It might be interesting to try variants of this tax in some jurisdictions. To encourage lower rents and higher occupancy of the rental stock, properties with more than a 2.5% average vacancy rate pay an additional 1% tax on income.

Subsidize individually owned restaurants.

Don't tax individually owned restaurants, where the individual owner is present on-site at least 1000 hours a year. Don't even charge sales tax.

Non repeat business tax

It might be wise for government to track and tax certain classes of business. For example, those awful establishments we see around tourist traps. What if government could assess these a special sales tax because 90% of their customers never come back to

buy something else from them. What if this type of business had to pay say a 20% additional sales tax because government declared them a mild nuisance? Maybe then people would avoid the worst tourist traps and these would die off.

No tax for bubble prickers

Bubble prickers, identified after the fact, pay no income tax

When you refinance

Today you can borrow and borrow against your property and you pay no tax of any sort until you sell your property. This is wrong. When people refinance, the proceeds should all be considered capital gains and capital gains tax should be payable (if there is a capital gains tax that is).

Exempt normal bicycles and bicycle equipment from taxation

Section 7: Legal system

Juvenal, Satire, 1

[...here comes a brand-new litter](#)

[Crammed with its fat owner, some chiseling lawyer](#)

[litter = stretcher/canopy-bed carried by 4 or 8 slaves]

Economist Magazine 2013.06.01 (p.30)

["If not the land of the free, America is certainly the land of the ingenious lawyer."](#)

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

["Corporation, n. An ingenious device for obtaining individual profit without individual responsibility."](#)

Aristophanes (d. 385BC), The Frogs

["The consequences naturally are simple: A society swamped by lawyers, clerks, and buffoons lying their heads off to the people."](#)

Aristophanes, the Birds

["We who have packed up and left our native land on flying feet. It is not that we hate Athens, which is inherently glorious and blessed, welcoming all and sundry to come and see how our \[their\] savings disappear into thin air in forfeitures and fines. Unlike cicadas which trill away on their twigs only for a couple months a year, we Athenians trill away on our lawsuits for our entire lifetime."](#)

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 22.6

["Egyptians \[Arabs\] are a contentious race that takes delight in the complexities of litigation, and are particularly eager to demand excessive compensation](#)

for any payment that they have been obligated to make, so as either to escape their debt altogether or at any rate to have the convenience of postponing its discharge. Another of their tricks is to threaten the rich with prosecution, a sort of extortion, which they will be anxious to avoid." [This is a tip for future generations of Arabs, but it is also helps describe how the Arabs screwed up the Roman court system before Rome's collapse. Also, here we see clearly that these laws were written by green haremi and not their arch enemies the rich yellow Jews.]

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary:

"Accomplice, n. One associated with another in a crime, having guilty knowledge and complicity, as an attorney who defends a criminal, knowing him guilty. This view of the attorneys position in the matter has not hitherto commanded the assent of attorneys, no one having offered them a fee for assenting."

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary:

"Inadmissible, adj. Not competent to be considered. Said of certain kinds of testimony which juries are supposed to be unfit to be entrusted with, and which judges, therefore, rule out, even of proceedings before themselves alone. Hearsay evidence [which looks like heresy evidence against heretics] is inadmissible because the person quoted was unsworn and is not before the court of examination; yet most momentous actions, military, political, commercial and every other kind, are daily undertaken on hearsay evidence. There is no religion in the world that has any other basis than hearsay evidence. Revelation is hearsay evidence; that the Scriptures are the word of God, we have only the testimony of men long dead whose identity is not clearly established and who are not know to have been sworn in any sense. Under the rules of evidence as they now exist in this country, no single assertion in the Bible has in its support any evidence admissible in a court of law. It cannot be proved that the battle of Blenheim ever was fought, that there was such a person as Julius Caesar, such an empire as Assyria.

But as records of courts of justice are admissible, it can easily be proved that powerful and malevolent magicians once existed and were a scourge to mankind. The evidence (including confession) upon which certain women were convicted of witchcraft and executed was without a flaw; it is still unimpeachable. The judges decisions based on it were sound in logic and in law. Nothing in any existing court was ever more thoroughly proved than the charges of witchcraft and sorcery for which so many suffered death. If there were no witches, human testimony and human reason are alike destitute of value."

The following is from Gulliver's Travels By Jonathan

Swift (d. 1745).

Jonathan Swift (d. 1745) Gulliver's Travels Pt. 2, Ch.6

[This text is a coded Mideast gazette, complete with cipher numbers. It very well describes the Mideast's sophisticated understanding of our legal system] "he asked, what time was usually spent in determining between right and wrong; and what degree of expense. Whether advocates and orators had liberty to plead in causes manifestly known to be unjust, vexatious, or oppressive. Whether party in religion or politicks were observed to be of any weight in the scale of justice. Whether those pleading orators were persons educated in the general knowledge of equity; or only in provincial national, and other local customs. Whether they, or their judges, had any part in penning those laws, which they assumed the liberty of interpreting and glossing upon [talking about, defining] at their pleasure. Whether they had ever at different times pleaded for and against the same cause, and cited precedents to prove contrary opinions. Whether they were a rich or poor corporation [rich or poor on the whole]. Whether they [lawyers] received any pecuniary [money] reward for pleading or delivering their opinions." [Here we see a list of things our parasite seem to be striving for in our court systems. Clearly our parasite wants us wasting as much time and expense as possible in court. The law of diminishing returns does apply to trial length, and the parasite wants us exceeding that point. It also seem to want contingency based compensation for lawyers and lawyers writing laws.]

Gulliver's Travels, Pt. 2, Ch. 7:

"No law of that country must [may] exceed in words the number of letters in their alphabet; which consists only of two and twenty. But indeed, few of them extend even to that length. They are expressed in the most plain and simple terms, wherein those people are not mercurial enough to discover above one interpretation. And, to write a comment upon any law, is a capital crime. As to the decision of civil causes, or proceedings against criminals, their precedents are so few, that they have little reason to boast of any extraordinary skill in either." [Here we see the Brothers portraying short plain and simple laws as the work of simple minded people. These are the same people that helped the Justinian administration to develop the encyclopedic or "cyclopean" or kiklo•peh'n code of Justinian. The people who created the term Byzantine bureaucracy. They are the same people who helped America create a web of bureaucracies to regulate oil drilling, many of which have never granted or denied approval for drilling a single oil well. Clearly this is a major force behind the regulation that is stifling the economy of America and many other nations.

Centuries ago, the English sensibly rebelled against the Roman Law, also known as the Code of Justinian — a legal code that remains in force in just so much of the world today. Instead, they developed their own easy-to-change and easy-to-evolve system of 'common law,' based on common sense. Instead of the encyclopedic-code designed by the Brothers, to create a need for specialist lawyers — which are all too often Brothers. Next to not paying money to the church of Rome, this legal system may have been the biggest reason for England's economic success. Here however, the minds of young Englishmen are being taunted that "their precedents are so few... they have little reason to boast of any...skill."

Yet again, we see a place where we must go in the opposite direction from that stated by the Brothers. We must have short laws, and short law codes — for these universal rules must be tersely stated so we can eliminate the specialist lawyers. And whenever we consider enlarging our laws, we must bear in mind that inducing gordian complexity is a primary strategy of our parasite.]

Gulliver's Travels, Pt.4, Ch.5:

"He was at a loss how it should come to pass, that the law which was intended for every man's preservation, should be any man's ruin. ... I said there was a society of men among us, bred up from their youth in the art of proving by words multiplied for the purpose, that white is black, and black is white, according as they are paid. To this society all the rest of the people are slaves. ... Now, your honor is to know, that these judges are persons appointed to decide all controversies of property, as well as for trial of criminals; and picked out from the most dexterous lawyers... I have known some of them to have refused a large bribe from the side where justice lay, rather than injure the faculty, by doing any thing unbecoming their nature of their office.

It is a maxim among these lawyers, that whatever hath been done before, may legally be done again: and therefore they take special care to record all the decisions formerly made against common justice, and the general reason of mankind. These, under the name of precedents, they produce as authorities to justify the most iniquitous opinions and the judges never fail of directing accordingly.

In pleading, they studiously avoid entering into the merits of the cause; but are loud, violent and tedious in dwelling upon all circumstances which are not to the purpose [obviously absurd, he means the opposite] ... After which, they consult precedents, and in ten, twenty, or thirty years [days] come to an issue [verdict].

It is likewise to be observed, that this society hath a peculiar cant and jargon of their own, that no other mortal can understand, and wherein all their laws are written, which they take special care to

multiply [to create a Byzantine bureaucracy and Byzantine legal system]; whereby they... wholly confounded the very essence of truth and falsehood, of right and wrong; so that it will take thirty years to decide whether the field, left me by my ancestors for six generations, belong to me, or to a stranger three hundred miles off...

Here my master interposing, said it was a pity, that creatures endowed with such prodigious abilities of mind as these lawyers, by the description I gave of them must certainly be, [the text has a nonsequitur] were not rather encouraged to be instructors of others in wisdom and knowledge. In answer to which, I assured his honor, that in all points out of their own trade, they were usually the most ignorant and stupid generation among us, the most despicable in common conversation, avowed enemies to all knowledge and learning; and equally disposed to pervert the general reason of mankind, in every other subject of discourse, as in that of their own profession." [For the last sentence, the opposite would appear to be meant.]

Hyper-trophic legal systems

It is worth pointing out that Rome's hyper-trophic (excessively nourished) criminal justice system was much like the US hyper-trophic system in many ways. This was not a function of the inherent cruelty of ancient men, but of nourishment. Our parasite simply pushes gently, but endlessly for us to over-nourish our legal systems with money. They do this so our legal systems becomes a burden on our societies instead of a benefit to them.

George Santayana

"Those who cannot learn from history are doomed to repeat it."

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 7

"We may rightly admire the profundity and delicacy of the judicial powers possessed by the Romans who have taught the art of law to all the world. But let us not disguise the fact that this legal genius was saddled with an accompanying evil demon, and that the Romans, jurists and pettifoggers [quibblers, inferior legal practitioners, esp. those who deal with petty cases or employ dubious practices] like the Normans of France, fell an easy prey to their passion for litigation. This mania is already discernible in the astute law speeches of Cicero. It was disastrous that it got the [Roman] Urbs in its grip just at a time when the Caesars had proscribed [forbidden on penalty of death] political discussion. From the reign of one emperor to another, litigation was a rising tide which nothing could stem, throwing on the public courts more work than men could master. To mitigate the congestion of the courts Augustus, as early as the

year 2 BC, was obliged to resign to their use the forum he had built and which bears his name. 75 years later, congestion had recurred and Vespasian wondered how to struggle with the flood of suits so numerous that 'the life of the advocates could scarce[ly] suffice to deal with them. In the Rome of the opening second century, the sound of lawsuits echoed throughout the Forum...

During the 230 days of the year open for civil cases and the 365 days open for criminal prosecutions, the Urbs was consumed by a fever for litigation which attacked not only lawyers, plaintiffs, defendants, and accused, but the crowd of the curious whose appetite for scandal or taste for legal eloquence held them immobile and spellbound hour after hour in their neighborhood of the tribunals.

The hearings were not easy. They exhausted everybody; pleaders and witnesses, judges and advocates, not excepting the spectators. ...

Matters were made worse and the noise increased by the enthusiasm of 'a low rout of claqueurs', whom shameless advocates, following the example of Larcus Licinus, were in the habit of dragging round after them to the hearing of any case they hoped to win, as much to impress the jury as to enhance their own reputation. In vain, Pliny the Younger protested against this practice."

(Chart with time on X-axis. Legal accuracy goes UL and flat lines.)

Court time and the law of diminishing returns

The law of diminishing returns applies to time spent arriving at legal decisions. I mean, if every trial lasted 20 years (instead of 20 or 200 days, would it make much difference in decision accuracy?

(Chart with time on X-axis. Legal accuracy goes UL and flat lines. Cost is a 45° line. Marginal value of trial length to society is a S curve that crosses zero at the intersection of the two other lines. Locate US legal system on chart with a vertical line)

Here we see that it is absolutely worthwhile for a society to have some brief method of adjudicating disputes between citizens rather than having no method. However, as the length of the trial increases, the value to society diminishes.

At some point, the cost of a lengthy trial exceeds the value of verdict. Once this point is reached, any excess time and resources spent on the trial diminish the value of the legal system to the society. Ultimately, if the trial periods are made long enough, the legal system becomes a net negative for the society, becoming more costly than having no legal system at all.

An experiment about the accuracy of legal decisions

Given how much time and money we have riding on our legal system, let's gather some important information, so we can set our trial lengths properly.

Let's have an experiment. Let's retry some past trials under conditions where they are given the same time, and 1/2, 1/3, 1/5, 1/10 1/20th and 1/50th the time. How often does the trial outcome change?

Now retrials given the same length of time will no doubt have some verdict variability. This we will use as a baseline metric to compare with the shorter trials. How much does accuracy change when we shorten trial length to 1/2, 1/3, 1/5, 1/10 1/20th and 1/50th the time? Is this difference barely discernible until we reach a certain point? We must find out where this point is, if we are going to properly optimize our legal system.

Trial lengths

Every crime should have a maximum trial length. The most common civil matters should also have a maximum trial length.

My initial trial lengths

Perhaps the average civil law claim is best decided with a maximum of 2500 words and 1 hour of talking per side. Perhaps it is 5000 words and 2 hours of talking per side. Who can say

Also, the trial lengths I offer here are probably off the mark, I only offer them as a starting point, and as my suggestion for a better legal system. Do the above experiment and let it tell you the best trial length.

If it works on money, it favors the parasite

Any system that works on money inherently favors the rich. And because the rich so often "own" our parasite's interests, any system that works on money favors our parasite. So wherever possible we should eliminate the power of money from our group decision making process.

(LL curve with only the shortest spike highlighted in two places. Horizontal biarrow named "inclusiveness". Vertical axis is egregiousness of violation.)

What is inclusiveness?

How many things get tried by the legal system? How egregious must the violation be before it involves the justice system? Today, our trials are so absurdly long and complex that the legal system is only used for a tiny number of cases. This results in many injustices going un-corrected or settled by the system — which in turn causes people to break the rules more.

What plea bargaining is

It arises when the time to figure out guilt or innocence is significantly less than the time to have a trial. Plea bargaining only exists where the trials are overly long.

(Graph this with 1cm +14cm on LL curve)

Inclusion's short spike is worth more than accuracy's long tail

Society loses something when it accepts decisions that are perhaps 5% less accurate than they could be. However it gets so much more by having a truly inclusive legal system that is quick and easy to use.

Here is what I mean. I think we can change our legal system so that say 10 times as many cases are heard, but the verdicts are only say 95% accurate relative to today's long trials. I think the 1000% increase in the dispensation of scarce justice over society is a much bigger thing than the 7% drop in legal accuracy for those cases.

The parasite designed the current legal system

The parasite wants an exclusive legal system that runs on money. This inherently favors the parasite's interests, which are normally rich and established.

Privately funded lawyers are corruption

Simply having hired trial arguers in a legal system corrupts that system.

Ammianus Marcellinus, 30.4

"If you say that you have intentionally murdered your mother, they promise that there are many obscure precedents that will secure you immunity — provided that they are assured you are a man of [financial] substance." [A picture of Rome in the 360s AD.]

Ammianus Marcellinus, 30.4

"I don't understand why a man who bribes a judge with money is thought a criminal, while one who corrupts him with speech is considered praiseworthy. In my opinion, the man who corrupts a judge's mind with speech does more harm than the man who does so with money. After all, nobody can influence a man of sense with a bribe, but may do so with words." [A picture of Rome at this time]

What is a lawyer?

A lawyer is a class of person specializing in being somewhat above the common man with regard to the law. And look how he sells his service to the highest bidder, his ability to corrupt the legal system for sale — to the highest bidder. What a horribly unjust service this profession offers. These expensive paid arguers stand for legal corruption, for they are nothing but professional manifestation of money corrupting our legal system.

Thomas Jefferson, 1823.06.12.

"Laws are made for men of ordinary understanding and should, therefore, be construed by the ordinary rules of common sense."

The legal system must be easy to understand

Make it complicated

Remember how the parasite complicated Sumerian, and then Greek and then Roman religion? Do you think it isn't doing the same thing with our legal system? Do you think it didn't create a need for these specialist arguer priests?

Eliminate all traces of oratory and drama

The legal system should have no place for fancy legal words or drama. It should be about the facts, only the facts.

Start from inclusiveness

We will start with a system that is inexpensive, fast, informal and easy to use. This is the foundation of our system. On top of this we will add trial length for the importance of the thing being decided, such as the length of incarceration and the amount of money at stake, as well as for class action, and precedent setting matters. Basically, we will start with inclusiveness and we will make adjustments when longer trials are needed.

Court allocations

We should track the cost of court resources and use this as a basis for allocating 1) money for courts, and 2) scarce court resources for longer trials.

Belt and suspenders

We don't need both long trials and appeals. And long trials are stupid for reasons already stated. So let's have a system where things proceed in short trials that are subject to appeal under certain circumstances.

We will never be 100% accurate in our legal proceedings

And getting as close as we can to 100% increases costs exponentially.

Perfection is imperfect

Perfect legal accuracy is by nature imperfect, as it tends to cause other serious problems: 1) A strong bias in favor of the rich and corporate. 2) It discourages many people from seeking redress from the legal system due to its cost. and 3) it simply makes for waste from slow decisions and ignored injustices. Therefore we need to set time limits on our legal proceedings that will lead to a slight reduction in accuracy, but lead to a huge improvement in inclusiveness, speed and cost.

Inclusiveness before accuracy

Look at the big picture: A colony of cells trying to improve its goodliness or godliness, its ability to co-

operate as a single meta-being. Which colony is more goodly or godly?:

Colony A: Here the judicial system is say 85% accurate, but corruptible through spending. The judicial system is also so costly and time consuming that most cells avoid using it. As well, the system takes years to give a decision in many cases. Or

Colony B: Here the judicial system is say 80% accurate. This system is frequently used by nearly everyone with a dispute because it is so fast, inexpensive and easy to use. It can't be readily corrupted by spending, and it normally produces a decisions in days or weeks.

Do lawyers improve legal accuracy

Does having a layer of costly professional liars between the litigants improve legal accuracy?

Do lawyers increase legal corruption

Does having a layer of costly professional liars between the litigants increase legal corruption?

Why the parasite enjoys America's corrupt legal system

- A) It can be used to harm competitors with devastating results.
- B) It can be used to protect its own interests.
- C) Brotherly money and lawyers can often sway a legal decision. C) Many of our best minds squander their attention arguing over what is made, rather than actually producing anything.
- D) It uses our best minds in a corrupt way to distract and harm our leaders and our society.
- F) A huge amount of effort is wasted by our economic leaders in trying to avoid lawsuits.
- F) Having more and longer high-threat lawsuits distracts our economic leaders and reduces output.
- G) The court system can be used to increase insurance costs and reduce overall national competitiveness.
- H) The court system can be focused on making divorce more troublesome, leading to more lifelong marriage, and fewer children by our best men.

Read him his rights DUPLICATE IN STRATEGIES

Recall how on TV, arresting police officers would always have to read someone their rights upon arrest. Recall how this was all over the media for many years beyond when everyone knew about these rights.

Why did we all hear about our rights so many times? Nowhere else in our legal system do we ever see anything like it. Everywhere else, ignorance of the law is no excuse for anything. Why have the exception here? And look at how there are only two rights, the right to shut up and the right to an attorney: "You have the right to remain silent. You have the right to an attorney. If you cannot afford an attorney, one will be appointed on your behalf." And of course

that attorney will be a public defender, and he will be overworked and second rate. But at least you will have a professional arguer on your side, albeit an inferior one.

Look, this business about appointing inferior attorneys for the poor: This is not justice, this is a corruption of justice. And it is so absolutely corrupt that it ruins our supposedly fair justice system. Never mind all the many and intricate legal rules — Never mind the juries, the constitutional rights, the rules of evidence — None of them matters if we have a system where money sways our justice system. Whatever we do with our legal system, the sway of money must be ended first.

And incidentally, all that read him his rights stuff in the media, that is propaganda, to make the idea of inferior public defenders seem like the most natural and normal thing on earth. It makes it seem that when Mr. P's associates get off with a slap on the wrist, thanks to their money and friends, that it is the most normal thing in the world.

Foxy Brown film - 1974

This film contains lots of Brotherly propaganda about corrupt judges, abducted people and drug dealing.

Pro-se or the low way

We should handicap lawyers in court

Look at what an awful mess the current legal system is. I mean, even the smartest ordinary citizens doubt their ability to argue their own case against a paid arguer. Better hire a costly specialist that knows all the terms and all the ways the system works. He knows when you can say "objection your honor" and why. He knows how your case needs to be presented. He knows where the paperwork has to be submitted, and he knows how much to ask for damages.

Unfortunately, the lawyer arms race that this sets off is a root cause of the system's costliness and non-inclusiveness. We would all be so much better if we handicapped our specialized legal arguers so they were in general slightly less effective than the average principle arguing his own case. Doing this will end this absurdly wasteful arms race for legal dominance, while still allowing lawyers to represent people when nobody else can. This is how we will get most of the lawyers out of the court system, and this is how we will both slash the cost of using the system and dramatically increase its inclusiveness.

Lawyers should be a last resort

People should only use lawyers when there is no alternative. Here we imagine that all lawyers are randomly assigned by the whole body of Sub-senators on Jury duty. Hiring a lawyer should give people no advantage, and it should cause them to lose more cases in general.

The parasite needs lawyers, not the host

Recall how it is the parasite that needs powerful front men, not the host society. The best front men are of course monarchs, a single king that owns everything in the land, serving as a total black box for hijacking the group effort. If monarchs are no longer possible, then the parasite will use a puppet circus of smaller front men for its various mafias and rackets.

But our parasite is a bottomless pit of hunger, a pit that is always hungry for more: Like the plant in Little Shop of Horrors. So it is always pushing. In fact, one of the Brotherly proverbs is, "How do you know how far you can go, unless you risk going to far?" So they risk it, they constantly risk it, and push to increase the rate of blood-sucking, the flow or flux.

And because of this constant pushing, they are always causing problems and arguments with the world around them. Here the tentacles need every advantage they can get in arguing their cause with the host society. They need law firms to be powerful. They need money to decide who wins, just as they need a slightly slanted and slightly corrupt judiciary. This is why it is normal the world over to have immensely complex laws that require experts to plead and interpret your case. It is also why the law is pretty much always slanted towards the big guys and the establishment. All of this exists not to benefit the host society, but to benefit the parasite in its ability to feed on the host.

The best reason of all

Are we truly committed to ending the the parasitism once and for all? Then shouldn't we commit to closing every single back door we can find for Mr. P? Because I will tell you, these super-expensive professional front-men (front-men trained in arguing no less) are an enormous advantage for our parasite's "business" activities. For example, Mr. P's fronts can have trouble with lots of people at once, each problem with its own manager. And certainly Mr. P's expensive paid arguers can bluff-off many people. So here money can buy legal decisions, if not so effectively court decisions as decisions to go to court.

Maybe we should require that everyone argue their own cases and if they are unable to do that, their paid arguer will have to abide by certain restrictions designed to counteract any advantages expert arguers might have.

End attorney-client privilege I

Don't we value the truth above all in our legal decisions? Shouldn't every part of the legal system exist primarily to uncover the truth? Why then do we have this system where people hire and conspire with expert arguers to slant and even hide the truth from the justice system?

End attorney-client privilege II

If the expert paid arguer is duty bound to always tell and share the truth and all material facts with the court, then people will be much more reluctant to use them.

End attorney-client privilege III

Our legal system is distorted to support lawyers. You can see this in the way that the lawyer must lie as best as he can for his client and that he may advise his client how saying something might be harmful to his case. How about if we stop letting people corrupt our legal system in this way. Lets just change the rules for everyone.

Socialized law - All lawyers now work for the court

Lawyers no longer work for individuals in court any more, they all work for the court. And now their first duty is to find the truth and help the system met out justice. Their second duty is to represent their clients. Anyone arguing on someone else's behalf shall be duty bound to bring up any important information to the court, even if it harms their client's case.

No more attorney client privilege

This was the parasite's idea for corrupting our system with lawyers. Get rid of it.

Lawyers as legal surrogates

When you hire a lawyer to appear on your behalf in court, you must leave the court room unless you are called as a witness. Also, if a lawyer appears in court on someone's behalf, then he shall have the irrevocable right to enter into a binding legal settlement on that person's behalf.

No secret communication with lawyers

Lawyers may only communicate with clients and communicate about the law using the court's system for communication and attorney monitoring where all communication is transcribed and spell checked (mainly surnames) to facilitate search.

Once we have this, it will be hard for lawyers to do much else but help the court figure out what is true and what is just.

Principles can lie to the system, lawyers can't

The system doesn't help anyone hire a professional liar. In fact it takes some simple and easy to administer steps to prevent the hiring of professional liars and professional lying coaches. And if it catches anyone doing this, the system calls it a felony.

Randomly assigned lawyers

If you need to use a lawyer, the court shall randomly assign one to your case. They will hear and investigate your story, and then talk with their

counterpart.

Weakening lawyers

It shall be plaintiff defendant, plaintiff defendant, if both parties either have or don't have a lawyer. If one side has a lawyer, and the other doesn't, then the non-lawyer always speaks first and last. Also, non-lawyers may treat their witnesses as hostile, but lawyers may not.

The main volume modulator of civil lawsuits

If the courts are biased towards the plaintiff, we will subsidize lawsuits, and see more of them initiated. If on the other hand we are biased towards the defense, we will tax lawsuits, and see fewer of them initiated.

It seems sensible therefore to design our civil law adjudication system to always have a slight DEFENSIVE BIAS, and never an OFFENSIVE BIAS.

Power of attorney

This makes Mr. P's activities so much easier. What happens is that the figurehead billionaire hires Brothers to manage his affairs, people like Noah Detric. These all act under a power of attorney and run the figurehead billionaire's administration.

Tortuous torts

The official etymology of TORT is rubbish. A tort law is a twisted law or suit, a s•oo, a s•oo•te?

Socialized civil law

We all accept a justice system where a crime victim and his family have no right to seek retribution directly from the perpetrator of a crime. Here, society not only pays for the court process and the prosecutor, but even pays huge sums to imprison and punish the convicted person. Society will even pay for an attorney, if the defendant is unable to pay for one himself. So the entire criminal justice system can in theory be worked without any money at all.

This is in stark contrast to our civil law system. Here government pays for nothing except the judge, jury and venue. In civil court, people have to either argue their own cases, or hire a professional arguer. Most do whatever they can to hire a good lawyer, because the system, for mysterious (myth•terri•us) reasons, favors professional arguers. This has resulted in an arms race situation where our civil law legal costs increase without limit.

In the end, we have an absurdly expensive way to make people do what they are supposed to do. And not only is the system expensive, but it is corrupt — if you have money, you can hire the best representation and you can bend justice in your way. And this is exactly what Mr. P wants. You see, Mr. P in all his myriad forms is not just rich, he is as rich as they come — And he sure enjoys a legal system that is biased in favor of the rich.

I propose that instead, we do our civil law system in the same way we do our criminal law system. I propose that we set a budget for each of the two and use the Sub-Senate to decide which cases will be heard by the system.

Under this system, we will socialize our civil law system and all trial attorneys will be employed by the government.

And perhaps we should say that if you want to advise people about their rights under the laws, as a lawyer, that you have to work as a lawyer for at least 6 months of the year.

No aid to lawyers

If there is one group that society should not help, it is lawyers. They will simply have to deal with whatever we decide.

Fast trial Incentives

In order to incentivize civil litigants to keep their trials short, we should probably institute something like the following scheme. In cases where the prosecution/ plaintiff speaks for more than:

2 hours, the defense gets an extra 20% more rebuttal time

4 hours, the defense gets an extra 40% more rebuttal time

8 hours, the defense gets an extra 60% more rebuttal time

16 hours, the defense gets an extra 70% more rebuttal time

24 hours, the defense gets an extra 80% more rebuttal time

32 hours, the defense gets an extra 90% more rebuttal time

40 hours, the defense gets twice as much rebuttal time

Where written testimony is offered, that testimony shall be counted at something like 1 second per word.

Absolute time limits for civil law suits

The way our legal system takes many months, even years to arrive at decisions is insanely costly for our society. Therefore, something like the following time limits should apply to all civil suits. AAW = average annual wage.

A) Under 2 AAW — 1 day in court

B) Over 2 but under 20 AAW — 3 consecutive days in court.

C) Over 20 but under 200 AAW — 7 consecutive days in court.

D) Over 200 but under 2,000 AAW — 14 consecutive days in court.

E) Specific performance — 14 consecutive days in court.

F) Patent infringement — 14 consecutive days in court.

F) Over 2,000 AAW & Class action suits, 90 days.

Civil law Judges

For small claims involving less than say 2 AAW, judges might be appointed from the public. For all other matters, we should probably get our judges from the ranks of our retired Senators. And until we have enough of these people, we might use the 1st runners-up in the most recent Sub-Senate elections. Here we imagine judges serving as follows. Here we need to also remember that with faster trials, we can afford to have more judges.

- A) Under 2 AAW: 1 appointed judge
- B) Over 2 but under 20 AAW: 3 elected judge
- C) Over 20 but under 200 AAW: 5 elected judges
- D) Over 200 but under 2,000 AAW: 7 elected judge
- E) Over 2,000 AAW & Class action suits: 9 elected judges

The rules of third party arguers

We will have rules to make third party professional arguers less effective than the average person arguing on his own behalf. So in trials between principals and non-principals, some of the follow rules may apply:

- 1) Principals get to set the time parameters of the trial.
- 2) Principals get to talk first and last.
- 3) Principals get to talk longer.
- 4) All things being equal, the law will favor the principal.
- 5) All third party arguers have to submit their arguments 7-days in advance to the other party if he is a principal.
- 6) We will have detailed public tutorials in index.

Except for small lawyer-less partnerships, all fictional citizens will be considered as using a third party lawyer whether they do or not. This is intended to put our fictional corporate citizens at a disadvantage in our legal system. Such is necessary to make up for the advantage that their financial resources otherwise brings them.

Public prosecution, public defense

Funny how in criminal cases, the state offers public prosecution and public defense, while in civil cases, the state offers neither. Now you can call me a communist, but I think that civil adjudication should also be provided as a free public service by the state. If you were wronged, you should have to convince the state civil prosecutors office to initiate a suit using the state budget for prosecution. Then, once a state case is initiated against you, the opposing side should have the right to a public defense attorney. And if we really want to get serious about making our legal system fair, we should outlaw private defense attorneys as well.

Here we find ourselves in a world where there are no private lawyers at all in our court system.

Here is a world where for the privilege of practicing law, lawyers are forced to serve say half their time in public service at a pay scale similar to what the average university professor is paid. Here is a world where lawyers can advise people on an hourly basis, and help them draft agreements. But here is a world where lawyers get no cut (or incentive) for arguing a case.

Public prosecutor: Public defense

Isn't the woman holding the scales of justice blindfolded and unbiased? Then how is it that we allow rich people to hire expert private defense attorneys while the poor must rely on public defenders? I think that we should either subject defense attorneys in criminal matters to luxury taxation; using the money to pay for public defenders. Or, an even less corrupt approach is to simply require that all criminal defenses be either by the defendant or by the public defenders office.

1% at fault, 100% liable?

In America, if you are one percent responsible you can be held 100% financially responsible. This appears to be our parasite's idea, so as to embroil more of our nation in arguing over who gets what. Our lawyers have no objection here, as it leaves them more options for collecting money from lawsuits that would otherwise not have any money in them. As far as I am concerned, at most, if you are 1% at fault, you should have to pay only 1% of the damages. If you are 17% at fault, you should have to pay only 17% of the damages.

A multiplier for partial responsibility

With respect to partial responsibility for civil damages, the percentage financial responsibility should be apportioned or multiplied according to a curve that resembles the UL curve, the upper left quadrant of a circle. Parties that are less than 10% to 15% responsible should only be liable for a tiny portion of the total damages. And parties that are over 60% responsible will be paying practically everything. This scheme should hold true even when nobody is more than 10% responsible. Therefore in situations where something bad happens and it is 90% accident, there will be very little payout relative to actual damage to the injured party.

If it is not the business' fault

The way we make our businesses responsible for practically everything that happens on their premises, and everything that their employees do, without is just absurd. What if the employees want to sabotage the company: Is it fair to hold the shareholders responsible?

Instead, we should hold businesses responsible only when they are actually negligent. If

they are not negligent, they should not be held responsible. If a customer drops a jar in a grocery store and a minute later someone else slips, the grocery store should not be held at all responsible, because they had no time to act.

The right way to deal with injuries and safety

What are we attempting to do with injury lawsuits and the payment of damages? Two things basically: A) We are trying to prevent more such injuries, and B) We are trying to compensate the victims.

Lawyers should be inferior to principals

We should load our third-party professional arguers with so many restrictions that people will opt to argue for themselves where possible. Here are some suggestions:

- A) All things being equal, the court should favor the principal
- B) Anyone speaking on anyone else's behalf should only have 2/3 of the time that principals get. If lawyers are still stronger than most principals, make this 1/2 the time. If lawyers are much weaker, then make this 3/4 of the time.
- C) If it is principal against professional arguer, then the principal automatically is allowed to speak first and last.
- D) The principal should be able to set the arguing time within the accepted range of times.
- E) For corporations the principal will be the CEO. If anyone else than the most powerful person in the corporation speaks, then a paid arguer must be used.

By what right?

By what right do we all allow fictional citizens and rich people to hire expert professional arguers to pursue their agendas for them. Just add this to the many disadvantages the little guy has. Maybe, instead, we should just say that everyone has to argue their own case in court. And fictional citizens have to use their CEO. And if they don't argue their own case for any reason except court approved incapacitation (where a single surrogate is appointed), and use someone else to argue their case in their place, then that hired gun, that professional arguer must abide by some rules to level the playing field.

Squandering our talented

What a waste the way we use some of our best minds arguing over who gets how much of what. And what a slim marginal increase in judicial accuracy they produce for society.

A 3rd type of decision maker

Here is a new term: An OB•S'UNS CHOICE. It is when you get a choice between S'uns, or not'uns. It is when you get a choice between two bad alternatives. A good example of an ob•s'uns choice is how all over

the world today, judicial matters are either decided by frequently corrupt APPOINTED JUDGES, or by the legal equivalent of a plebiscite, a JURY OF YOUR PEERS. Both choices are not'un, or not the way to go.

A third choice is a hybrid, a sort of elected person who is selected for a few years of service in a specific area of the law. These will be as impartial a judge as we are likely to get — But they are also people who will be smart — An people who will have time to read the Senate primer for judges in that area of specialty.

Expert judges

The decision to use expert judges selected from the ranks of our professional arguers is a decision that profoundly alters the nature of our justice system. Without this, most of the bias towards professional arguers and their specialized language and rules evaporates. Also, having judges that were once lawyers tends to tie the system too closely to the law, while also keeping it away from common sense. What we want to do is use non-specialists, just good smart people chosen from society. And while this will increase legislative randomness a bit, it will 1) make the law much more of a common sense thing and 2) give us no shortage of judges to make our legal decisions.

Also, if we trust in juries of our peers for our all-important criminal decisions (including such all-important decisions as who dies by lethal injection) why not use them for the significantly less consequential issue of how much money person A has to pay person B?

Checks and balances — really?

A government with no connection between the judiciary and the legislative branches of government is an automaton, a robocop. It is like one of those wind-up toys that you point in a given direction and let go. Only this automaton is quite powerful and can cause much harm to society.

Senators make the best judges

Our Senators are perhaps the best people to be our judges. 1) They are smarter than the average juror. 2) They will be much less corrupt than the average judge today who spend a great deal of time as a professional lawyer-liar. 3) If they are selected randomly, there will be much less opportunity for them to be corrupt than a judicial appointee. 4) and perhaps most importantly there will be a flow of practical information from the judicial to legislative branch of government by people who once were those making our laws.

Data mining and the corrupt judiciary

It is just a hunch, but I would bet that if you look at all

the US trials involving people with Mideast ties, you will find a trend. That some judges tend to repeatedly ignore evidence and rule in favor of Mideast interests. You will also probably find people who could be called Mideast enemies. These judges incidentally can be of any ostensible race.

Insurance premiums as legal protection money

You know, in today's world, if you have an insurance company insuring you against liability, they are also defending you in the court system. All opposing lawyers know that they are in for a fight to the finish against people with zero emotional involvement in curtailing their involvement in a long and unpleasant lawsuit.

When it becomes too dangerous to engage in genuine economic activity without an insurance policy, the parasite can shape our economy as they want.

Contract ambiguity

Ambiguity in contracts should cut both ways at once with the public getting all the ambiguous stuff in the middle.

A higher standard of negligence for the government

Our government, otherwise known as our society must be presumed innocent in all cases against it. But if our government is judged responsible for some wrong doing, then it should get the benefit of the doubt with respect to the judgement amount. Government should only be required to pay an amount at the low end of the range of reasonable fair judgement amounts.

It is nobody's fault

Our parasite wants everything to be someone's fault. This way, our legal system can be used to harm our ability to produce goods. However, we need to accept that there are many circumstances where nobody is at fault. If you are struck by lightning, it does not matter where you are or what you are doing. It doesn't matter if the building you were in was improperly grounded. You can't sue anyone for being struck by lightning under any circumstances, because it is nobody's fault. If you have a child that is born with a problem, it is not the fault of the obstetrician, assuming that he correctly performed all the tests recommended by the medical establishment. If you die during surgery, and the doctors followed all acceptable procedures, you have no right to sue.

We as a society simply can not afford the converse. Firstly it is just too costly and secondly, it is just too open to exploitation by unscrupulous individuals.

Doctors can't be sued for making mistakes

Doctors shall be able to make honest mistakes. They shall be allowed to forget things. When a doctor makes a mistake, a report will be filed and the mistake classified according to its severity and things like the difficulty of the procedure. We will be more forgiving with very difficult procedures.

When we statistically analyze our problem doctors we will, little doubt find a short spike of problem doctors. These we will disbar. And these we will disbar without any participation from the legal profession.

Transferring liability

Society and the legal profession have no business telling people they can't make an informed decisions about buying and selling liability between them. This is our parasite's idea. It does this in new homes for example, so it can sell construction liability insurance (protection money really) to builders for upwards of \$20,000 per home.

Instead, our Sub-Senate will make realistic standards for new homes. Standards that will provide quality, long-lasting homes, while minimizing waste in the construction process.

Clear standards for common accidents

One of the things the Judicial Sluice should do is to establish realistic penalties for accidents under a large variety of conditions. Here, maximum penalties should be established.

How giving delatores working on contingency contributed to the fall of Rome

Ancient Rome had these delatores, or professional informer/accusers who profited from the fall of wealthy people in matters of treason and other matters. Basically the convicted would lose their property under a bill of attainder and the delators would get one quarter of the property seized. This is incidentally prohibited under US Constitution 1.9.

At the time, the Romans laws were so vaguely written that anyone could come under suspicion and given the incentives, a large portion of the accused were convicted of capital crimes. It was a system where countless people were framed and then either take to court for profit or shaken down. The two main laws that fostered this system were the Lex Iulia de maiestate (the law of treason) and the Lex Papia Poppaea (the law of conspiracy). Both were created by Augustus for the good of Rome, but the two laws were ultimately taken to absurd and destructive extremes by people seeking to intimidate or destroy the wealthy and powerful people of Rome. The people attacked by the delators included senators, high ranking military, and the wealthy.

Anyway, there are definite similarities with America's trial contingency based civil law system today. The stakes may not be so high, but many

personal injury lawyers do threaten largely baseless suits against people to see what they can shake out of them. (see also speculatores frumentarii)

Incentivized legal systems

America now has this legal system where a prosecuting party can make a great deal of money by bringing a successful case. Basically we offer huge incentives to bring such cases. Is this a smart thing to do, or is it just our parasite's idea.

100% compensation is a bad idea

If your car is rear-ended by another car, you are currently are entitled to 100% compensation in America. Not only that, you are often entitled to money for pain and suffering if you are injured. Because of this approach to compensation, some people don't make any effort to get out of the way, knowing that they will be fully compensated. In fact, some people even go out of their way to look for situations where they can be rear-ended, so they can make money on the system.

The high cost of 100% compensation

It is much more expensive to give people 100% compensation for their damages than 90% compensation. This because people have no incentive to avoid the accident, or to put out the fire, or to take simple precautions.

So, if we are really serious about controlling legal costs, we should strive to never give people 100% full compensation for the damages. Give them a little less than full compensation whether in judgement, settlement, or insurance payout.

The insane cost of 300% compensation

Today, we live in a world where people who bring cases against each other frequently get triple damages. One multiple is for actual damages. One is for the lawyer to keep, and one is for the trouble of having to bring the case. Here we are not only giving people full compensation for their damages, but we have these paid arguers that will do all the work for 1/3 of the action. What a way to incentivize people to sue one another. No wonder we have so much trouble with our legal system.

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 2:

[after a discussion of falling garbage and chamber pot waste, the author quotes Ulpian] ["When in consequence of the fall of one of these projectiles from a house, the body of a free man shall have suffered injury, the judge shall award the victim in addition to medical fees and other expenses incurred in his treatment and necessary to his recovery, the total of the wages of which he has been or shall in future be deprived by the inability to work which has](#)

[ensued... As for scars or disfigurement which may have resulted from such wounds, no damages can be calculated on this count, for the body of a free man is without price."](#) [Here we see the source of such ideas in the present legal system of the land of the free.]

The extremes of responsibility

There was a time, almost a century ago, when America was our parasite's new wife nation (main 'squeeze'). In those days, America had lax business and personal liability laws that helped our nation to be competitive economically. Today, China has such a legal system and America (in decline) has this crazy minefield-style legal system.

America is just so screwed up with respect to responsibility and liability. We really need to dial it back a couple notches. This is one of the main things that is ruining our once-great nation.

Should people be able to spend their settlement money any way they want?

Think about the way that most people blow through their lottery winnings. Most people who get settlement money for injuries do the same thing. Therefore it is strange that our society is so insanely careful when it comes to making sure people are fully compensated when they have been wronged. Maybe we should loosen up a little bit on the damages side and tighten up a little bit on the side of protecting the people who have received settlement money.

Misdirection of settlement money should be a crime.

When people receive court judgments/ settlements or from insurance, they should not be free to spend this money as they like. We should require that they spend it as they claimed it in court or to the insurance company. The money should be doled out by a court approved doling-out company and the settlement recipient should be required to file an income tax return swearing that the money was spent according to the court approved plan. They should also have to swear under penalty of perjury on their tax return that they have received no kickback or perk of any sort. It should also be considered a type of insurance fraud to make an undeclared profit on an insurance settlement.

So, if the insurance company pays you \$3,000 to fix your car, and you find a place that will do it for \$1,500, it should be considered insurance fraud to pocket the difference.

Also, people should have some small tax on their insurance settlements, so that they have some small incentive to minimize the expenses of the insurance company. We might say 6% of the settlement up to payments equal to your annual income level, and then 3% thereafter.

Punitive damages

Punitive damages no more belong to the plaintiff than the right to execute a murderer belongs to the family members of the victims. Punishment is the role of government. In fact, punitive damages should not even go to local governments because we don't want to incentivize them to shake down their citizens. State governments maybe, perhaps. No, we want our federal government collecting all punitive damages: We want a 100% federal tax on punitive damages.

A cap on damages per victim

When people are physically injured (or killed) by the actions of our government, the payout should be somewhat lower than the benefits afforded to those who have been injured (or killed) in combat defending their nation. To pay more is a wrong against our nation's freedom fighting war heroes.

Now it is a very difficult decision, but we really do need to put a cap on how much a human life is worth in terms of compensatory damages from accidental injury and death. So let's do this: Cap these at 2 or 4 or 8 times the payment government makes, depending on whether the negligence be ordinary, extreme, or unforgivable. And again, government will be monitoring these payments to make sure they are being spent on what the money was supposed to be used for. If treatments are no longer being received, then that portion of the payment should be withheld from the recipient. Here there should be an annual review of all recipients, by some division of the judicial system.

Also, in order to receive benefits, the recipient must make a public notice in front of his sleeping place that he is receiving benefits and that a full record is on the public BBS.

Obstetrics and the Mideast agenda

The current obstetrics liability situation is the result of our parasite's meddling. See they want us to have fewer children in the house of war, and one good way to keep us from having children is to tax child birth. So what they did was make the baby doctors responsible for any bad thing that might happen in childbirth. This causes the malpractice insurance costs to skyrocket, and with this the cost of having children in America.

What we must do is come out and say that childbirth is dangerous and birth defects do happen. And any health care provider making a good faith effort to deliver a baby using standard procedures is in no way responsible if there is a problem with the birth.

Law in the house of submission

It is notable that in the Mideast's house of war, we work under the presumption that almost any amount of effort is worthwhile if it increases the accuracy ('fairness') of our law courts. The result is a system

that multiplies effort many fold to achieve only a marginal increase in accuracy. In the House of Islam, or the House of Submission, the justice system errs in the other direction; they encourage judicial swiftness at the expense of accuracy.

Lawyers

Just as most of the money people pay to buy social status is a group function belonging to society; so too is most of the money people pay to argue in court about their rights within society. In both cases, there are economic dynamics pushing prices ever upward as people compete with each other for dominance in some narrow aspect of our society. In both cases, the money spent (for the most part) belongs to society and not to the people providing the goods or services.

Now, with lawyers, we need to make people pay to argue, as ante money; to keep frivolous claims from being made, however, if we allow all this money to remain with the lawyers, it will create an arms race that will fill our society with lawyers and their wasteful output. So we should not allow this money, for the most part, to belong to our lawyers.

Anyway, with lawyers as with luxury goods, we have two ideal situations for high tax rates, prohibitively high tax rates. In both cases, the economics of the system inherently push towards expensiveness, but we as a society need to remove or recapture most of the money spent and minimize the resources going to what are essentially non-productive endeavors. In the case of luxury goods, the excess money is used by our parasite to pay for socially destructive messages. In the case of lawyers, our society becomes consumed in a ruinously costly and endless arms race to achieve arguing supremacy and/or accuracy in disputes.

Here I would recommend that lawyer income from pretrial and pre arbitration negotiations be taxed at around 25%. Lawyer income from litigating, arbitrating, or arguing over our rights after the trial has started should be taxed at 50%. Lawyer income from trial or arbitration awards should be taxed at 66%.

Standard contracts

Governments would serve their people well if they produced well written, fair, generic form agreements/ contracts for every sort of economic and personal activity that people commonly engage in. They should produce a few in each category so our citizenry can choose which one suits their needs best. These forms should be free to download and use. It is absurd give all the lawyers we currently have in government that this type of thing does not already exist.

Government approved products

Regarding FDA and UL approval: What silly empty things these are, because getting these approvals

absolve a company of practically no liability. Why not instead have a real government approval process that actually does something definitive? Why not have our democracy (a Sub-Senate board) offer the nation's manufacturers an approval process that absolves the manufacturers of all product liability?

Lets have a SSSB (= a Sub-Senate safety board) that will test various products in an unbiased way, as well as check for patent conflict complaints, useful life calculation, claims, etc. This body will also assign each product (including drugs) a SSSB number. The number will correspond to a public BBS where people can make comments, or they can file formal requests for investigation by swearing an oath and paying a nominal data integrity fee. Here is how our society will promptly discover problematic products, and unrealistic product claims, and promptly stop them from causing harm to the consumer.

And manufactures would still be able to sell their products without approval, but government approval would eliminate all product liability. Hopefully this approach will go a long way towards making people less afraid to manufacture things in America.

No death penalty for valuable companies

We have this recipe for disaster in the US.

1) On one hand we have this judicial system that kills our industry for all sorts of mistakes be they discrimination, pollution, or injuring the public at all. and

2) on the other hand we have these deletores (de•letters), lettered men, lawyers that prosecute our industry for a cut of the penalty. This whenever they are either successful, or look as if they might be successful. We must recognize that private people have no business sharing in the fines society imposes on institutions. If there is a penalty to be paid by a business or other institution, the penalty should be assessed by the public and paid to the public.

3) Our society is dumb to liquidate its industry to pay for bad management. Wipe out owner equity and resell the business, but do not kill profitable businesses for the actions of their managers.

re-read this

No death penalty for companies part 2 — but life at hard labor

Recall the way our parasite has repeatedly infiltrated its adversaries and competitors and sabotage them. Recall how frequently, entire nations are used as suicide puppet states in horrific wars. Recall how our parasite got America's oil industry to lobby for more regulation. Anyway, here we see that the idea of bankrupting and dismembering companies for doing harmful things is probably our parasite's idea. Basically, as long as we destroy our own companies for making mistakes, we are handing control of our

industries to our parasite. They will then be able to exploit this ability to injure their competitors and shape our business landscape to suit their monopolistic and parasitic purposes.

Instead, we should limited all fines and settlements to the shareholder or owner equity level. Here we imagine government issuing new stock in the company and diluting (or sometimes completely washing out) the existing shareholders. In fact, we don't even want to reduce the operating capital of Mideast competitors.

There is no need to completely destroy our companies and throw their employees out on the street in search of a new job when management makes a mistake.

If the market capitalization of the company is not enough to pay the settlement, then the government should take over all shareholder equity and re-float (or auction off) the entire company as say Worldcom-2, or Corning-2, for example. The employees of the company, with the exception of top management and board will remain intact, along with the company's ability to deliver goods to market. This is the right way to bankrupt a bad company.

Now let's say that we should find out that pressing a cell phone against your head is one day found to produce brain damage. (here it is notable that Islam's umma seems to be strangely discouraged from using cell phones) Lets say that the lawyers get ahold of this. Should they be allowed to bankrupt the cellular phone industry in America? Should we destroy Apple, Google, Motorola, etc. over this? Why have we bankrupted so many good companies over what are arguably business mistakes made in ignorance? Answer: It was our parasite's idea.

Here we wonder about the obviously harmful drugs some American pharmaceutical companies bring to market. We also wonder about the allergic response to those drug companies. Is this our own national will at work?

And lets say one of America's drug companies introduces a new drug that is later found to be harmful. Lets say that investigators look over the company's records and find an unconscionable coverup. Lets say that nobody seems to know how the harmful side effects were not brought to the attention of upper management. Here perhaps the explanation is as simple as the phrase "infiltrative parasite". Then, before we run off and destroy our own vital industries, we better ask if the evil really is of their own making.

Punishing bad companies

Should a company have any civil liability if an employee brings a gun to work and shoots his co-workers or members of the public? What about if the same employee said some sexually inappropriate things to someone working under him? Why are we

burdening our national competitiveness with civil lawsuits for misbehaving employees? If a company has a complaint email address, and it receives a statistically significant number of customer complaints about a worker, and the company still does nothing, then the company can be held to blame. But if the company has no reason to suspect that its people are doing wrong, our society is crazy to punish the company.

with Sub-senator oversight CORPS, INCs and now DSC

Lets create a new class of public company. Companies that provide for democratic (Sub-senate) supervision on their boards of directors. And maybe I am wrong, but I think that many stock market investors will welcome democratic supervision of corporations they own. People who lost money investing in Enron, Worldcom, Tyco, etc. certainly will. But whether they do or not, our society desperately needs a way of absolving our group actions of civil liability. What we will do is simple: In exchange for democratic supervision, our society will treat our corporations as part of the group effort — And therefore somewhat beyond prosecution in civil court.

The one ethnic group we might want to discriminate against

Unless they repent entirely and totally, giving up their religion of slavery and submission to the inverted agenda of Mideast Inc., we should probably discriminate against them. We should bar one vaguely defined ethnic group from government, media, energy, finance, corporate management, the Military, commodities, law and medicine, among perhaps other areas we add later.

The prohibition on Lawyer ads was big deal.

When we allowed lawyers to start advertising, we not only let them advertise their own services, but their clients as well. This was terribly dangerous because lawyers can now run ads on behalf of their clients, anonymize ads, and ads that can sway public opinion in elections and for political decisions. Here we see yet another back door that our parasite uses.

Sexual Harassment lawsuits

Sexual harassment in the workplace should not be a civil offense, but a criminal one akin to sexual assault. There is such a vast gray area here, that we never want the victim to ever profit from bringing a sexual harassment case. The perpetrator can suffer fines and time in jail, but the victim should never profit. If we allow the victim to profit, we create a financial inducement for people to bait others so as to profit from the lawsuits or its settlement.

Also, unless the employer was more than incidentally responsible, it should suffer no liability.

Allowing this opens our businesses to all sorts of abuses from disgruntled employees.

Discrimination

Discrimination should likewise not be a civil offense, but a criminal one that is prosecuted by the district attorney. And here again, the victim should never profit from bringing a case.

Rape and battery

We have multiple degrees of murder; we should also have multiple degrees for rape and battery, perhaps 7 each. It is amazing how these crimes (and their punishments) are not better defined at their extremes. The monster who imprisons three women in his basement for many years as sex slaves deserves to die by hell. The teenage boy who forces the matter with a drunk girl who voluntarily disrobes for him and doesn't want to "go that far with him yet", does not deserve to spend any time in prison or even jail. Some months in public service is a more fitting punishment here.

Family law

Are we all crazy? There is no reason to have expensive third parties speaking on anyone's behalf with respect to family law matters. The way lawyers have gotten involved with this field is insane. We may have divorce with respect to social status, but financially, with respect to alimony, we still have lifelong marriage. For our best and smartest men, this turns reproduction into something that is potentially ruinous financially. So they have few children and our parasite gains control of our society in a few generations, because we are all too stupid to understand what is actually happening.

Law should be an undergraduate degree

Each nation only has a fixed number of people who will go to graduate school. Instead of squandering these people on arguing over who gets what in the most accurate way possible, lets instead use these select people to actually producing or discovering new things. So lets make arguing over the law a four year degree program straight out of high school. This is what they do in the UK.

Inefficiency in the legal system

Take a step back and look at how wasteful our court rooms are. In addition to the two parties and an adjudicator, we have 1) transcriptionist, 2) bailiff, 3) plaintiff's lawyer, 4) defendant's lawyer and frequently 9 jurors. Do we really need all the extra people?

Too many professional arguers verify

In the century before the oil embargo, The US lawyer ratio ranged from 1.1 to 1.6%. Today lawyers make up almost 4% of the employment base. It is also

worth pointing out that federal prisoners were about 1.5% of the population until the embargo and today, they are at around 5%.

A democracy with little room for lawyers

In an ideal world, shouldn't we all be able to trust our elected officials to do the right thing for us? What a lousy democracy we have in that we can't simply turn to a corps of dedicated elected people acting as magistrates to arbitrate disputes for us. Because our democracy is so rotten, our society handles this social function in the private sector, with private law firms representing the interests of people on a commission basis.

Specialized magistrate training programs

In the same way we have police answering criminal complaints, perhaps our economy would be well served by counseling magistrates to deal with disputes that are more civil in nature. Perhaps cities should charge say 20 AHW per hour for the service, so it is not squandered. Perhaps we want specialized training for public magistrates (along with medics and elected officials) For magistrates, perhaps something like 10 specializations:

- 1) accidents and negligence
- 2) claims against businesses by customers
- 3) claims for non-payment
- 4) family conflicts, domestic violence and co-habitation
- 5) juvenile wrongdoing and counseling
- 6) sexual misconduct and counseling
- 7) public nuisances, and neighbor disputes
- 8) employment disputes
- 9) government issues
- 10) real estate and renting

Should we have partnership magistrates?

The most common form of partnership is between UPPIES (people with lots of money and little time) and DOWNIES (people with little money and lots of time). One of the easiest and least costly ways for government to aid economic development is to facilitate these two groups working together.

Firstly government should formulate a large number of separate partnership agreement options, so people don't have to constantly 'reinvent the wheel', every time the partner-up for business. But maybe, we should have government appointed magistrates to informally decide on what is reasonable and fair between partners when they request it, or their partnership agreement requests it. Not court, but like two people going to a teacher, counselor, or elder to help resolve their dispute. And the magistrate has the right to make decisions about budgets and strategies submitted to him if that is what the partners agree to.

The three most controversial points

Companies should be required to list the three most controversial points of any form contract with the public. These should be accurately summarized in bold type directly above the signature block. They should be headed as: THE MOST CONTROVERSIAL POINTS OF THIS CONTRACT. If any company does not do this, then those hidden points may be held unenforceable.

Class action lawsuits are the public's domain

What is a class action lawsuit? Is it not when society decides that an entire society-wide class of behavior needs to be stopped through the court system? Doesn't this happen in the courts because our political system is not working correctly? Do we really want to multiply damages here and give 1/3 to the lawyers for convincing our society that it was wrong? What huge incentives this creates for our best and brightest to argue over who gets what in our society. Do we really want to use best and brightest in this way, frequently pitting them against the people actually making things in our society?

A better approach would be if all class action suits were brought by a public prosecutor's office, and defended by another public prosecutor's office. Here we will not have triple damages, or lawyer's fees. There will be no attorney fees or contingency fees. If some lawyers have expended money in getting their cases to the point where the state decides on a class action suit, then these lawyers should be rewarded as the producers of any state condemned intellectual property are rewarded. Also, with class action lawsuits there should be extended time limits on the presentation of evidence.

All recorded contracts are in the public domain

Not only may the wording be copied freely, but the Senate shall assemble online form contracts with multiple variants, so that people can just go to their county recorder's website and assemble a form contract. Also, certain consumer-oriented industries should be required to use the Senate's standard contracts.

Redefining LAWYER and ATTORNEY

From now on, a lawyer will be someone who works exclusively on a contingency basis. An attorney on the other hand works on an hourly basis exclusively

No seatbelt, no right to damages

To encourage people to wear their seat-belts, we should say that people who don't wear their seat-belts should have no right to sue for injuries sustained in an automobile accident. Also, people using self-drive motorcycles and self-drive convertibles have no right to sue for collision injuries. All such injuries shall be deemed self-inflicted

The minority report of the Pennsylvania delegates to the U.S. Constitutional Convention, 1787-12-18 (OPTIONAL)

"The judicial power, under the proposed constitution, is founded on the well-known principles of the civil law, by which the judge determines both on law and fact, and appeals are allowed from the inferior tribunals to the superior, upon the whole question; so that the facts as well as [the] law, would be re-examined, and even new facts brought forward in the court of appeals; and to use the words of a very eminent Civilian: 'The cause is many times another thing before the court of appeals, than it what it was at the time of the first sentence.'

That this mode of proceeding is the one which must be adopted under this constitution, is evident from the following circumstances: 1st. That the trial by jury, which is the grand characteristic of the common law, is secured by the constitution, only in criminal cases. 2nd. That the appeal from both law and fact is expressly established, which is utterly inconsistent with the principles of the common law, and trials by jury. The only mode in which an appeal from law and fact can be established, is, by adopting the principles and practice of the civil law; unless the United States should be drawn into the absurdity of calling and swearing juries, merely for the purpose of contradicting their verdicts, which would render juries contemptible and worst than useless. ...

Not to enlarge upon the loss of the invaluable right of trial by an unbiased jury, so dear to every friend of liberty, the monstrous expense and inconveniences of the mode of proceedings to be adopted, are such as will prove intolerable to the people of this country. The lengthy proceedings of the civil law courts in the chancery of England, and in the courts of Scotland and France, are such that few men of moderate fortune can endure the expense of. The poor man must therefore submit to the wealthy. Length of purse will too often prevail against right and justice. [So therefore perfect legal accuracy is not perfect if it takes too long. may not be perfect, and the sacrifice of little accuracy will gain, both an increased chance of a day in court, and an reduction in a bias favoring the rich. At the option of the poorer party, most court proceedings should be reduced to a one day maximum.] For instance, we are told by the learned judge Blackstone, that a question on the property of an ox... in Scotland, after many interlocutory orders...was carried... [to] the highest court...[then] by way of appeal to the house of lords ... the costs in the courts of [the] king's bench and common pleas in England, are infinitely greater than those which the people of this country have ever experienced. We abhor the idea of losing the transcendent privilege of trial by jury, with the loss of which, it is remarked by the same learned author, that

in Sweden, the liberties of the commons were extinguished by an aristocratic senate: and that trial by jury and the liberty of the people went out together. At the same time, we regret the intolerable delay, the enormous expenses, and infinite vexation to which the people of this country will be exposed from the voluminous proceedings of the courts of civil law, and especially from the appellate jurisdiction, by means of which a man may be drawn from the utmost boundaries of this extensive country to the seat of the supreme court of the nation to contend, perhaps with a wealthy and powerful adversary. The consequence of this establishment will be an absolute confirmation of the power of aristocratical influence in the courts of justice. For the common people will not be able to contend or struggle against it."

Robocops

Lame movie, lame concept. But it was only a low budget cure for an up and coming term. It is easy to see what a robocop really is. It is the emotionless android behavior that the media tells us we should expect from our police officers. Joe Friday from the Dragnet TV show is a perfect example. The older guy in Adam-12 is another example. And then there are all the beat-em-up, shake-em-down bad example cops in the media. These characters all push us gently in the direction of wanting robocops.

The robotic police and parole officers of the film Elysium are another example. In Elysium, Mr. P's eternal struggle produced a caste of unfeeling robots in between the people of paradise and the people stuck on earth. These unfeeling robots are a key aspect of Mr. P's struggle, for they enforce his rules upon his host, unpopular as they are.

And when these enforcers become immensely powerful (rue the day), they can be sent by the center against the immediate periphery of this sick creature — the immediate periphery being the main enemy of the center. This is after all what happened in Europe under their immensely powerful Hitler figurehead.

Anyway, Mr. P's struggle to separate the intermediary cast of police officers from the people is a key aspect of his struggle. De-humanizing the police is one of the first steps. We must go in the opposite direction and make our group-enforcement officers completely human and a part of their community.

Mandatory sentencing laws

You know what these are? They are our parasite turning our legal system into an evil robot, a machine that will do its bidding for it. It is a way for our parasite to get us to sabotage ourselves. There should be no mandatory sentencing laws.

A socialized adjudication system

Lots of people talk about socialized medicine where all the doctors work for the government. Here people's lives and physical suffering are at stake. Funny how nobody ever suggests a socialized legal system where all the lawyers are compelled to work for the government. The only thing at stake here is a slightly more random justice system.

You Scandinavian countries: Why don't you try this. Charge a lawyer-like consulting/nuisance fee to file a claim. Then allocate all the lawyer time based on value to society.

Double and triple penalties

Stealing from groups is harder to detect. So therefore absent any differences in penalties, we should expect smart crooks to focus here. For this reason, society would be wise to impose double penalties for stealing from groups and triple penalties for stealing from society and government.

Section 8: China

China

- 1) The People's Republic of China is the most industrial nation in the world. How come the people of China are so poor?
- 2) How come the #1 foreign yellow pages in China is called Ali Baba?
- 3) Shipping is the biggest cost for buying most Chinese goods, and Arab oil is the biggest cost of shipping. How come China's goods don't move by energy-efficient rail to Europe? How come they go three times as far by energy hungry ships?

You have a parasite China. You are a great and powerful nation run by Arabs, just like my nation. And what really bothers me right now more than anything is the way the Arabs are struggling/Jihading to push our nations into a great war. This way they will make money on a war and have an excuse for getting rid of our smartest people once again. This way our parasite will find it easier to manage its host societies.

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 1.4

"these millionaires created nothing except the enterprise distributing products made by the toil and skill of millions of workers the world over. But while the workers made these product, their sole share was meager wages, barely sufficient to sustain the ordinary demands of life. Moreover the workers of one country were compelled to pay exorbitant prices for the goods turned out by the workers of other countries. The [Arab fronting] shippers who stood as middlemen between the workers of the different countries reaped the great rewards."

Woodrow Wilson, (US President 1913-1921)

"The awakening of the people of China to the possibilities under free government is the most significant, if not the most momentous, event of our generation." [How come you went through that awful period of communism where people could not afford to waste food.]

Sophocles, The Women of Trachis, 54

"how is it that your family has so many sons?"

Rig Veda 10.85

"Agni gave me wealth and sons... Stay here and do not separate [from your husband] Enjoy your whole lifespan playing with sons and grandsons and rejoicing in your own home. Let Prajapati create progeny for us, let Aryaman anoint us into old age, free from evil signs. Enter the world of your husband. ... Have no evil eye. Do not be a husband-killer. Be friendly to animals, good-tempered and glowing with beauty. Bring forth strong sons. Prosper as one beloved of the gods and eager to please. Be good luck for both two and four legged creatures. Generous Indra, give this woman fine sons and the good fortune of her husband's love. Place ten sons in her and make her husband the eleventh."

Euripides, Hippolytus 630-650:

Men might have sacrificed [expensive] images of gold, silver, or weighty bronze at your temples, and thus brought about the seed of progeny: Each would be given sons according to the assessment of his gift's value. So we might have lived in houses free of the taint of women's presence. But now, to bring this plague into our homes we drain our fortunes [with absurdly large dowries]. In this we have proof of how great a curse women are. For her father not only pays to raise her, but he must add a dowry gift to pack her off to another's house and thus be rid of the load.

And he who takes the cursed creature will delight her heart's jewel with expensive [Mideast] decorations, heaping beauty upon vileness. Thus for lovely clothes, the poor wretch is tricked out spending all his money.

Seneca, Phaedra, c. 60AD, 387

"Out of my sight, slaves, and take these embroidered robes [overcoats] of gold and purple. Take the Tyrian [Lebanese, Syrian] purple, and silk goods harvested from far-away trees in China. Give me a light robe [coat] and a simple sash. No necklace around my neck, no pearl earring from Indian seas hung on my ear. My hair, let it be loose and free of Syrian perfume..." [China and India have been enslaved by the Arabs for thousands of years. For all this time, the Arabs have been marking up their output. And these nations are still enslaved, judging from the low wages.]

Hannah Arendt, Totalitarianism Ch.1, The Masses

"the chances for totalitarian rule are frighteningly good in the lands of traditional Oriental [Arab] despotism, in India and China, where there is almost inexhaustible material to feed the power-accumulating and man-destroying machinery of total domination."

The forbidden city was ostentation

Recall that high budget film about the last emperor by Bar'n•ard Bar•to•loo•ci. Do you really think the entire surplus of a quarter of the world was wasted in the Forbidden City?

It is just like how the Vatican in Medieval Rome was a city of around 25,000 people at the dawn of the Italian Renaissance. If the religious capital of all Europe was collecting taxes from all of Europe, how come it was not richer and bigger? Apparently, we were all colonies in a great international empire run by the land of no resources. All the surplus money went to feed the land of no resources, and that is why we remained poor. The forbidden city and the vatican were really just ostentation or ost•end•thought•tion.

Who runs China and Russia?

To see who runs China and Russia, just look at their flags. Both flags have within them a crescent moon shape with nearby lone-stars. These flags are well within the range of the crescent moon and star flags of Islamic states, such as: Turkey, Singapore, Maldives, Malaysia, Angola, Algeria, Mauritania, Cape Verde and Comoros. You might also look at the flags of Nepal, Mexico Guatemala, and Nicaragua which has a pyramid on it.

ALI BABA

Strange how the number one website for Chinese goods in the outside world is called Ali Baba. Do the people of China even get the Mideast connection here?

CAFE = Clever Arab Financial Enslavement

421

In China the term, '421' refers to four grandparents, two parents, and one child. The phrase comes from China's one-child policy started in 1979. 421 is now used to describe something like, not enough children or grandchildren to go around; and to some extent a generation of spoiled kids. But 421 seems poised to have another meaning. Soon it may refer to how the one-child policy will leave China with a huge overhang of retirees relative to the number of working people. And then afterwards, the one child policy will leave China with less than one quarter of its current population.

Now the one child policy may or may not have been good for a decade or so, but it has been

33 years now. It is worth asking if this policy is not Chinese in origin. Perhaps it is our parasite depopulating China so that the Arabian submission religion will more easily take over the nation once it has a greatly reduced population.

The similarities with propaganda messages in Europe and America about not having babies is striking. Simply note the HSBC corporation's long lasting ad campaign depicting three babies and captioned "love, legacy, or expense?" Somebody is struggling to keep infidels from having children.

But in the near future, China's is about to have a demographic train wreck as a result of its massive retirement overhang, the worlds greatest on a percentage basis. It will be the second recent "Great Leap Backwards" all thanks to China's eternal and ancient masters, its secret puppet masters. So far, China's one child policy has only resulted in too many elders taking care of one grandchild. But in not too long, it will be one overworked grandchild and two parents taking care of four grandparents. This will clear the way for the rise of the land of no resources.

421 would appear to be from the same people that insist on censoring the internet in China. The same people who helped order the massacre of over 10,000 people, brave Chinese patriots, in the Tiananmen square massacre. It is the same people who want to minimize the population of all people who don't follow the Arabian religion named 'submission.'

China's great achievement

China's national surplus is \$2 Trillion. That comes to around \$2,000 per capita for a billion people. That \$2 Trillion is China's entire 38-year, post-communist, one-child national surplus. This is the money that will pay for everyone's retirement once the elder care burden of China's 4-2-1 demographics becomes a massive economic headwind instead of a Gentle economic tailwind. It isn't enough. Someone stole most of your money.

China's right to enforce the one child policy

The people of China, I ask you to help me enforce a one child policy on the Arabs for twice as long as they imposed it on you. Except for Arabs that make Main-Senator or Ubiq in the outside world.

The Arabs are running your nation

All the big and easy benefits of the one child happened in the first decade or two. Why did it take so long to change one child? The real reason is that the Arabs are quietly running your nation for their own benefit as they have for thousands of years.

Follow the money to its true master

There is considerable doubt that China ever be able to collect its debt. By contrast, the land of no resources (except oil and hatred) has been draining

around \$1 Trillion every year (adjusted for inflation) from the world economy in recent years. This money has already been collected. Can you see who is actually running the world economy and what their objectives are? Behind all the puppets and sub puppets, can you see who the world is actually working for?

Where's the rest of the money?

Many people know that America and Europe are in debt. The combined amount was about \$35 trillion last time I looked. Meanwhile China had some 3.7 trillion in surplus, but spent most of it post 2007. And all together, Asia has/had a combined surplus of around \$5 trillion. Where is the other \$30 trillion?

Chinese labor, 2/3 or 3/4 off

Why is China giving away its labor for 1/2 or a 1/3 or perhaps 1/4 of its true value? And why is China maintaining this situation by buying U.S debt that will obviously never be repaid? China is not getting rich from this arrangement. The only ones prospering from this arrangement are the people selling China overpriced oil and overpriced oil fields and overpriced copper mines, overpriced iron ore and especially overpriced sea freight.

The entire world is going to start valuing your money at 3 times its current value. So in addition to raw materials and transportation costs plummeting by 2/3 relative to ours, your labor will buy 3 times more of our goods and we will have to pay three times as much for your things. China gets rich now, very rich, almost 10 times as rich.

Like America in the 1950s

We are all going to get very rich now in material terms. Our time will soon buy so much stuff. It will be like America in the 1960s only worldwide. You must all however help me enforce my 1-child policy on the Arabs and the nations with exploding populations, or all my gifts will count for nothing.

You are already the biggest economy in the world

When the devaluation occurs, China's economic output will probably be 50% to 100% larger than America's.

What part of Chia's exports is Arab oil?

The Chinese people, indeed the world really should have some idea. I bet that it is over 70%. This means that the Arabs are reaping a 70% tax on everything China exports to the world.

The Arabs got 80-90% of Asia's wealth

And for nothing more than a deception. Now that you realize that oil and resources are not scarce, you see the injustice of the system, and you no doubt want to stop

participating in that system. Please triple the value of the Yuan (to start) and stop living as slaves.

The consequence of China being impoverished

Because the workers of China are artificially impoverished, workers all over the world over are artificially impoverished. This suits our parasite just fine, because the flip side of our impoverished workers is their overpriced commodities.

China: You didn't do it by yourself

You were impoverished and enslaved by humanity's parasite for thousands of years, rather like we were. Then in recent decades, the great parasite turned against us and started raising you for reasons explained below. You didn't do it yourself, and when you are raised as far as is convenient for our parasite, it will turn on you to raise either India or the Islamic world.

The Arabs held China back

They held you back until they were ready to "wife-surf" your rise for their parasitic profit. They caused the Great Leap Backwards called in typical Orwellian doublespeak as The Great Leap Forward. They wanted to purge your nation of its smartest and bravest people of course, but they also wanted to shock everyone into going along with their front government under Chairman Mao.

Chiang Kai-shek

Mao was the Arab frontman of the green-leaf Arab establishment. Chiang Kai-shek was the Arab frontman of the yellow-leaf Chinese people. The Arabs wanted to get rid of the pandas, the creatures with a sharp distinction between black and white, good and evil. So the Arabs got their Arab-run Japanese government to invade China so these men could be mostly purged in a war, fighting each other. This way there would be a power vacuum and the Arab frontmen would be more powerful.

Let me free all the slaves in the world

It may appear that I am going after China's economy with some of my regulations. This is the wrong view. What I am going after is the parasite race being able to arbitrage the labor of slave states against all the rest of the world.

I want to make China into a true people's republic, a rex-public where the public, the people of China are the king, where the people are as wealthy as they should be in a land of the free.

Poverty = slavery

When a host race is is totally impoverished, it is enslaved by the Arabs. You do all the work, like a good little working wife and your Arab husbands sit back and drink tea and quietly direct you. Then when

your nation is too old, the Arabs go and find a new main wife for their harem, keeping the old wives around to get water do menial things. Is this the sort of reality you want?

The stealth crescent moon of Islam

Look at you flag. There is a crescent moon in it. Are you Buddhist or Muslim? I would suggest that your nation has always been slave colony of the Arabs just like the rest of the world — although perhaps a bit more than most.

The two Koreas

If you want to see the effect that our Parasite's government has always had in Asia, simply look at the two Koreas. One Korea was supported by the forces of more and better, while the other one was supported by the forces of less and worse. Which group is better off?

Burma and North Korea are living examples

To see a perfect example of what it is like to live entirely under Mr. P's power, just look at North Korea, Burma and Iran. If you want to see what it will be like to live under our parasite's "loving care", here it is folks. Pretty much the entire national effort of these countries is going to feeding our parasite. Even the most desirable women.

North Korea is someone's puppet

Isn't it the funniest thing they way the Media never asks if North Korea might be someone else's mean little puppet? Who does North Korea belong to? Does it belong to China? Did the senate and people of China institute this clan of disgraceful dictators?

We are much poorer that we think

You know, America and Europe and Japan are nowhere near as rich as they think. And China is far richer than anyone thinks.

What will you spend it all on?

China will get rich now, really rich. Chinese money and Chinese wages will increase 3 to 4 fold relative to American and European wages. And in relation to the price of energy and basic commodities, like everyone else, the value of your wages will probably increase more than 10 fold. What will you do with all that new found wealth? Can I recommend that you firstly start letting people have as many children as they want.

George Orwell (Eric Blair)

"It is almost universally felt that when we call a country a democracy, we are praising it. Consequently, the defenders of every kind of [authoritarian] regime claim that it is a democracy, and fear that they might have to stop using the word if was [ever] tied down to any one [specific] meaning."

the PEOPLE'S REPUBLIC of CHINA

You know, to hear that name, one would think that China wanted to be a republican democracy at some point.

The 2015 stock market crash

In the summer of 2015, your system suffered a stock market crash. Do you realize that your system is closed and that Western people can't buy shares in your companies?

Who owns China's industrial might?

It certainly is not the supposedly wealthy Americans and Europeans. Foreigners are mostly not allowed to invest in China's stock market. And with respect to direct investment in your companies, that is heavily regulated with strict limits on ownership and ownership rights. China's secret masters can't have foreign investment money flowing into China's markets, that would strengthen the Yuan, reducing exports and by extension China's oil consumption.

But do the Chinese people own these companies. Are they owned by a few proverbial ultra-rich Chinese people, just like China was owned by one ultra-rich emperor a century ago? Who are these wealthy Chinese people exactly? Are they the same mideast frontmen who ran your the emperor's court? Are they the same people who ran the "people's party"?

You know, when I hear, "people's party" with respect to China, all I can think is Orwellian doublespeak, like how the ministry of truth concerned itself with telling lies. When I hear, "People's Party", I envision the party that oppresses the people for the benefit of the world's parasite race from the land of no resources. And if the "People's Party" is not really the Chinese people, but their foreign oppressors, what right do they have to own your companies and demand all sorts of sacrifices from your people? Wake up China, you like everyone else, probably more than most, must perform a national ownership audit of all assets. You must figure out what part of your body is really you and what part is parasitic worms living in your gut.

The workers shall share in China's wealth

The people of China have been enslaved by somebody for thousands of years. Mostly it is because you, like us, failed to see the invisible third-party parasite sitting at the dinner table. First you were enslaved under a sham aristocracy, then under a sham communism. Now you are currently enslaved under a sham version of capitalism where you only make a fraction of your true worth. But the parasite is still there, just using a new name.

I say this to the people of China: It is time to take control of your own destiny by instituting a broad

and incorruptible democracy that will run China for the Chinese people; and not China's ancient masters in the Mideast. Then once you have control, you should decide on a fair way of apportioning that wealth in a rapid and one time redistribution under a capitalist system. Here I might suggest that China take all of its public corporations (and its largest private ones as well) and issue shares sufficient to grant ownership to the employees on the basis of some equitable measure. I might suggest that you use today's wages. But if you do that, put a maximum limit on them; so the highest paid can have no more than say 10 times the share of the lowest wage employee.

At the peak in iron ore prices...

We see mining company BHP bribing the management at top Chinese steel companies. These managers were bribed to import lots of iron ore at the peak of the market, ore for which there was no economic use. This suggests that it is our parasite that actually runs BHP, and it knew when oil and mineral/commodity prices were peaking, and it wanted to push that peak up as high as it could.

Also, that China imports most of its iron ore is the height of absurdity. Supposedly, China and Japan are countries that have few resources. As the propaganda goes, minerals are not spread evenly throughout our planet and these countries must buy expensive raw materials from the the other side of the planet and ship these raw materials to their supposedly resource impoverished continent (using lots of expensive Mideast oil) where they are made into useful things and shipped off (again using lots of expensive Mideast oil) Now because shipping costs so much (thanks mostly to all the expensive Mideast oil used in sea freight) the poor "worker bees" of Asia (I am merely borrowing a term from the Kipling's gazette story Red Dog) must frequently work for slave-like wages. Meanwhile the people in the land of no resources get something for nothing.

All the mines are lost.

My Gaiagenesis theory gives a sense for how big mankind is in relation to our environment. There I explain how the volume of all our bodies; all of humanity's 7 billion people, occupy less than half a cubic kilometer of space. So with this in mind, isn't it sort of unbelievable that we puny earthlings can deplete any inorganic mineral deposits at all. What about how we deplete our mineral deposits over and again? Isn't that an extremely unbelievable idea? I mean, how many mountains of copper, or zinc or silver whatever does humanity need?

Look, it is just plain unbelievable that so many of the world's mines run out of minerals and are abandoned. This simply does not fit with the true scale of our planet and the scale of its mineral deposits. This idea is the propaganda of people who

make money hiding our mines and then selling us their mines, or their minerals for fat profits.

These are the same people that pay to put all those watery quicksand scenes in movies. If you pull someone from quicksand, they should be covered in crude oil not water. They are the same people that talked up oil from the Black HILLS and the same people who put that Beverly HILL•billies garbage on TV; all so we all would not realize that oil is flood debris, and that oil mostly occurs in "precious wetland habitat." Today, hardly anyone knows that the tropical sandy beaches around Zhanjiang, for example, are hugely rich in oil. All you have to do is look at the topography and imagine where the piles of floating debris would accumulate in a tsunami. That is where you will find the oil fields, stacked on top of each other.

Do you really think that Asia is any less blessed with natural resources than the other continents? Do you really think that its mineral resources are depleted? No, Asia, like the rest of the world, suffers under a economic parasite that has been struggling to hide its mineral resources, so it will need to import natural resources. Here you see how Mideast Inc. has been your middleman since the dawn of history. In fact, this ASIAN trade is recorded symbolically as Mohammed's wife AISHA in the Islamic tradition, a wife who was 13 years (centuries) old when mohammed married here in the early 600s AD.

And how many mineral discoveries have been made in China over the past 30 years? There should not have been a large number, because China was either communist or before that, full of people who did not know what molybdenum, or zinc, or whatever looked like. Apparently, China like America should perform a complete geological survey before they buy any mines or oilfields from the world's parasite civilization.

Here I want to point something out: Those ridiculously accurate US geological survey (USGS) maps are an amazingly detailed geographical survey. Funny how they are called a geological survey. Where is the detailed geological survey?

Anyway, here is the biggest reason why China was always so poor. The Mideast always struggles to reduce your nations wealth, in whatever form. This way they can sell you something imported instead. Effectively what they do is take all your own domestic surplus away, reduce your mountains of surplus. It is related to that old saying about Mohammed and the mountain. Anyway, that old saying makes little sense, unless we are talking about a mountain of supply.

Recall the recent copper mine the Chinese purchased in the wilds of Afghanistan. I can't remember how many billions they paid for this mine.

Nathaniel Hawthorne House of Seven Gables gazette (1851) Ch 11

"It was the same with the railroad. Clifford could hear the obstreperous howl of the steam devil... [it] seemed to affect him as disagreeably, and with almost as much surprise, the hundredth time as the first."

The train between Europe and China

It currently takes 13 days to go 13,000km. That is 1,000km per day or 41.7km/hour. If this train averaged only 207.5kph, then it could make the trip in 2.6-days. As a point of comparison, boats take 50-days. On top of this, trains tend to coast for great distances while boats tend to stop quickly. Thus we see that trains are not only faster, but they are also much more energy efficient.

Big Bang Theory TV show

"Sheldon: Were taking the train!

Other guy: Seven times as long as flying and costs almost twice as much."

[Lets compare a 1,000kph aircraft with a 330kph steel wheel on steel rails train like the 1970s-era TGV trains. Due to the airport connections and checkins, the TGV is actually faster than flights less than one hour. And even for the longest nonstop flights, the TGV never takes more than 3x as long. Also, how can flying, which uses 50 times more energy, and twice as many staff be cheaper than the train?]

Western China is closer to Warsaw than Hegang

In general, the inverted Sphinx agenda tries to inhibit all technological advancement, but it especially abhors railroads for their near perfect efficiency in moving goods. See, a long train of 200 railcars has an aerodynamic profile that is around 1% the size of 100 double loaded semi-trucks. Such a train would also have two conductors, as opposed to 100 truck drivers. There is also the fact that rails can go decades without maintenance in stark contrast to asphalt highways and tires. And steel wheels on a smooth steel track offers almost no rolling resistance in comparison to pneumatic tires; This is why cargo trains frequently cut their engines miles before their destination and coast.

The problem is that, if the world was one of super efficient rail companies, with super efficient and automated rail-to-truck container handling, most of the world's sea freight traffic would simply go away. And in particular all the shipping between Europe, Asia, and Africa would move by rail instead of passing through the Red Sea. Now as far as Arabia is concerned, this is just not acceptable, because for nearly five-thousand-years, they have been locked in a life or death struggle to monopolize this trade for maximum profit. It is what has traditionally fed and clothed these people living in a land of no resources.

Now with the forgoing in mind, is it not bizarre that most goods still move between Asia and Europe by sea: This is despite the fact that Beijing to Hamburg is three times the distance by sea as it is by land. Now you would think that sea freight might be more efficient per mile, but the opposite is actually true. Rail is two to ten times more energy efficient per mile than sea freight depending on the terrain. On top of this, rail cargo moves at two to four times the speed, thus more efficiently utilizing both the transportation equipment and more importantly the goods inside.

Now all this energy inefficient shipping uses lots of oil. And the cost of building the ship too is mostly steel, which is mostly oil too. So to are the ores that China is importing: they are mostly oil by cost. In fact, when you look at how much China pays for raw materials, and how much it pays to ship its output to the world, it appears as if China pays the Mideast more money (much more money) for oil than it nets from manufacturing the goods being shipped. How much is your nation's average labor component, and how much is its materials and shipping component?

Here we understand why China's currency is worth only a fraction of its true value. It has nothing to do with China or its economic health, it is all about maximizing income for the Mideast parasite. Here we come to see that China, like the rest of the world is not actually run by the Chinese people when it comes to matters the Mideast profits from.

Can't-on, on-G ak-on-G, and Sh-angi

Canton = can't on = you can't go on. It is from the Arabs saying to the south Asian dark people that they can't go on. This is why Hong Kong has its name. Hong Kong = on-G Ak-on-G. It meant that all business from "white" Asia was the property of Mideast Inc. and no innie/Arab traders could go farther. This is why the Fair Asians sort of start at Hong Kong. Also, Shanghai isn't a city, it is a region, that of Sh-angi = no-outies. And lets not forget your nation's capital Peh-G-in-G.

All these names speak about how China has been mastered by the Arabs for thousands of years. After all, the Arabs named you principal cities.

Digging until you hit china

It used to be that people held China to be the other side of the world. Funny how the world's manufacturer is in the farthest part of the world. This is submit for your judgement is exactly what the oil selling Arabs wanted.

Who is running the dragon-sphinx?

Ponder that HSBC ads showing the Egyptian Sphinx monument with a Chinese dragon for a head. This is an Orwell doublespeak sort of lie, and the opposite is the truth. The dragon is clearly doing all the work, and

the sphinx part is getting a total free ride on the shoulders of the dragon. This is mostly due to the Sphinx's early 1980s investments in 'Chinatown', and the artificially scarcity of natural resources created by the Sphinx Mafia.

And just ponder how China makes the goods and the #1 website selling these goods is called Alibaba.

Now China does not lack spare capital to build a new railroad. It recently held the Olympics, and built the Three Gorges dam, a dam on one of the world's more silt and nutrient filled rivers, a dam that will soon require constant dredging, dredging forever. It is a dam that used immense volumes of oil to cook lime to make cement. It is a dam that endangers the lives of millions in the next major subduction earthquake. Instead of building this boondoggle of a dam, or instead of hosting the olympics, why didn't China build a proper rail connection with Europe?

The question proves itself

If the people of China really are in control of their own destiny, why isn't China connected with Europe by rail?

It must pass through the valley of death

There are numerous routes, but the one through the most eastern part of Kazakhstan, (Tarbagatay or Tarabagan or terra-be-gone region), goes over no serious mountain ranges. This is probably the best route because the Arabs are vaguely threatening a pan-epidemic if any train goes through this place.

The end of the Mideast

Now despite the obvious benefit for 98% of humanity, the idea will be a complete disaster for the Arab land of no resources. This vastly more efficient vision of global logistics completely disenfranchises the Mideast from its role at the navel of shipping and trade. If this happens and it becomes widely known that the supply of oil and other commodities have been artificially repressed by the land of no resources, the land of no resources will go from immensely rich to the poorest people on earth.

The obstreperous howl of the steam devil And the city of the future

In 1851, in Nathaniel Hawthorne's novel, the House of Seven Gables (a reference to a broken Islamic star and universal/catholic world-wide trade monopoly) we read talk of "the obstreperous howl of the steam devil." And in the 1880s we see John the Rock-of-the-fellah's Standard Oil looking a whole lot like OPEC 1.0. On top of this, the Mideast must have known that the Persian Gulf was full of oil, as the stuff exists on the surface in many places (as quicksand).

Given these ideas, let's look at the advent of the personal oil guzzling auto-mobile. Maybe it was

all caused by a great Arab bucket conspiracy to block the efficiency of rail and rail-based urbanism. And instead, today the world has gas-guzzling automobile and a non-urban vision of the city because of those auto-mobiles. Today we are to live in Arab-style suburbs and zip around in 2-ton boxes powered by Arab oil.

The fact that the automobile revolution came right on the heels of the railroad revolution is notable. Also notable is that no sooner did America build its interstate highway system (1950s) and shift to a suburban lifestyle (1950-1960s) than guess what, in 1973 the Mideast comes along and corners the world's oil market. What a giant coincidence! Of course it is no coincidence. The land of no resources couldn't wait to be rich again by sucking our blood.

How do goods move from Wuhan China to Berlin Germany?

First the containers go by truck or rail to a Chinese sea port. Then they get loaded on a boat and go around Malaya and India and through the Red Sea, the Mediterranean and up the coast of Spain and France. Then they get unloaded in Hanover. <show route on map> Then they get put on another train, or trucks that take them to Berlin.

Why don't the containers just go on trains through the former soviet union? For all of you green people out there, mile for mile, rail cargo uses much less fuel of sea transport. And the trip is also less than 1/3rd the distance. What is going on? Well for one thing the distance between the rails is bigger than in the rest of the world. This is supposedly because the nation with the world's 2nd biggest nuclear weapons arsenal is worried about being invaded. Seriously.

The trans- Siberian railway: 18kph

At some point in time, I divided the distance travelled by the scheduled time and realized that this train had an average speed of 18kph. Just as in the Marco Polo propaganda book, the Trans-Siberian railway exists to exaggerate the overland distance between Europe and Asia.

Baltic shipping index

Between the time of September 11 and the peak in oil prices in 2007, the Baltic (Baal-tic) shipping index increased a whopping 60 fold. Here we see conclusive evidence that whoever controls the shipping industry is in actual fact China's imperial master. Look at the numbers, shipping revenues (not profit!) were up 60 fold, while the value of the Chinese goods inside those ships increased barely at all in comparison. The allowed China's masters to extract all the profit from the recent economic boom, while China's profitability and wages stayed relatively unchanged. And most importantly, China remained enslaved economically, instead of rising in wealth.

Why China is giving its labor away so cheaply? Why is the Chinese currency so low? It is to maximize parasitic shipping charges and maximize harm to the economies of the outside world.

Now recall the many oil spills that came from single hull tankers with Liberian registries in decades past. Remember how nobody really knew for sure who owned many of the ships? Basically, if we can't figure out who owns some assets going forward, we should just assume that it is our parasite unless someone comes forward to claim the asset with appropriate documentation, including a credible source of funds for the purchase.

Who is dumber?

Who is dumber, the Chinese who are paying billions for Mideast oilfields, or the Americans for shutting down their thriving mining and oil industries due to environmental paranoia?

We the people

You know, in title and intent, THE PEOPLE run both China and America. The only difference is the convoluted, lame, corrupt black boxes we use to accomplish this. Actually the big difference is the amount of trust the people have in their elected officials. In China basically you have more trust in your corrupt figureheads than we do here in America. All of you, stop being so gullible.

These words were written by an American

Who is your friend — the people who want you to be free, or the people who want to enslave you, the people who have enslaved you? Muster up.

Why China is now more advantageous than America for our parasite

- 1) Raising China will raise oil demand by increasing the number of people living a richer, and more energy intensive lifestyle.
- 2) China is more dependent on imports and exports than either America or Europe. This increases demand for oil to fuel shipping.
- 3) Our parasite used its embargo money partly to buy up China in the 1970s. Now it captures (one way or other) most of the value created by the Chinese people.
- 4) The west can be left to rot under a wave of credit. This will weaken the West and leave it less able to dictate terms to the secret empire of the land of no resources.
- 5) China has basically no tradition of democracy and will be somewhat easier to manage as a puppet state than either America or Europe.

Keeping the Dollar strong and the yuan weak

Our parasite runs its mineral/commodity cartels in the currency of the old host 'nations' it is abandoning. If

you want to buy Mideast oil, or any other commodity that Mideast Inc. cartelizes, you have to pay in a so-called "hard" currency. This increases the value of the hard currencies until Mideast Inc. spends its oil money, which it will not do for now — Hence the immense trade and budget deficits of so many "free" nations.

The idea is to keep the currency/wages of the old host nations artificially strong, rendering them uncompetitive. The flip side is that the output of the new host nation, (today China) can be bought at a discount under an overly weak currency. This allows the complete economic enslavement of the new host nation (In China, it is 90% enslavement, judging from the fact that China only owns around 10% of world debt). Thus our parasite is happy to raise its new slave state of China as far and as fast as possible. Here is why the Yuan is not simply competitive, but it is so cheap that China's competitor nations are unable to compete. This is the main reason why China was able to shut down the economy of the outside world in such a remarkably short time period.

Now our parasite has its eye on a grander objective than merely getting rich. It is pushing for a sort of final solution where it kills all the smart outsiders and turns the entire outside world into Eloi-like human livestock. Here China's industrial might (and everyone else's industrial weakness) is critical to the plan.

However, once the world starts drilling for oil in its nearly limitless coastal oil fields (where the oil deposits often occur just beneath the surface as quicksand) oil prices will of course plummet. And because this is the mechanism keeping the Yuan artificially high will cease to work, and the yuan will revalue relative to the other currencies of the world.

When this happens, I think the Yuan will increase by around 300% to 600% for a short time (relative to the developed world): This especially when we include the collapse in shipping costs and raw material costs that will occur at roughly the same time.

In not too long China will join the rich nations of the world, more or less, and the rich nations of the world will be able to rebuild their economies thanks to China's new less competitive currency and labor pricing.

World GDP is overstated by 3 to 6 fold relative to China's

The outside world can revalue the Chinese Yuan any time it wants

Lets say there are a bunch of roadside stalls selling pumpkins for \$1 to \$2 per pound What is the price of pumpkins? Why, it is \$1 per pound, because the price set by the low cost provider in the market. And it doesn't matter if you are selling pumpkins or currency,

the low cost source sets the price.

Now with respect to China's currency, it is clearly undervalued: But at the same time, it is undervalued with respect to all non Chinese currencies. So all our currencies are all mostly overvalued and the Chinese Yuan is undervalued. So why don't we cut the price of our pumpkins and fix this problem? All we have to do is say that we will give an unlimited number of pumpkins/Dollars/Euros/Yen/Rupees until the value of the Chinese currency say triples. Problem solved.

Now once this happens the entire world outside China will experience a wave of inflation as Chinese goods double or triple in price. However, with the coming end to the mineral/commodity bubble, there will also be a wave of deflation, and these forces will cancel each other out. The biggest beneficiary of this will be the workers of China. They will get both much cheaper commodities and much higher wages. We in the west will get cheaper commodities, while the cost of manufactured goods rises. This will give us the opportunity to rebuild our economies.

Anyway, the reason why no countries have undertaken this revaluation of the Chinese currency is that all the world over, the world's secret ruling party will do just about anything to block this measure. Our parasite has a grand plan for hollowing out our economies so that China's replacement empire can be profitably raised. After that, it will be the Mideast's own empire of submission will be take over the world again.

Primary and secondary jobs

PRIMARY JOBS are those paid with money from outside the local economy. SECONDARY JOBS are the local jobs that the primary worker creates when he spends his PRIMARY INCOME. It is generally thought that each primary job creates around 3 times as many secondary jobs. So in a normal, healthy city/nation, only around 25% of the economy is involved in primary employment. The remaining 75% are employed in secondary jobs. The important thing to realize here is that the 25% of the US economy serving as primary employment, that is the basis of the entire economy.

Debt can simulate primary employment

As of 2014, the US treasury department is adding \$1T/yr or 6.6% of GDP to the economy. This debt money works just like primary jobs. If we take this primary money away, overall GDP should fall by about 29%. Can you see how US style democracy has been put on the path to ruin?

America's non-production "consumer economy", its housing bubble will pick up the slack for the TARP money once the bubble re-inflates. This is a pretty good indication of the size of the economic

hollowing-out that can take place under a real estate bubble.

America is now replacing OPEC oil with domestic output. This is another source of primary money, just like primary jobs. This money masks still more weakness in the US economy.

A consumer economy is a false economy

In America, Europe and Japan, we are not producing anything. Instead, we are buying our goods from the "resource poor" Chinese who are:

- 1) Shipping the stuff to us using expensive Mideast oil and Mideast shipping companies.
- 2) Shipping raw materials to China using expensive Mideast oil and Mideast shipping companies.
- 3) Buying overpriced raw materials from Mideast interests.

So this whole consumer economy thing is a giant ruse to increase demand for Mideast oil and Mideast shipping. And when our economy has rotted enough, the West will be attacked and eliminated.

Export led growth is a pump and dumb scheme

Who benefits from export led growth? The countries embracing this strategy certainly do not over the long term. They get a two-generation sugar buzz. Then they follow in the footsteps of Japan down the drain.

No nation should be allowed to buy or own the bonds of any other nation to keep the value of its currency down. It is an unsustainable approach in the long run. It is also unfair to the poor of the buying nation, the majority of most nations. You have no right to undervalue their labor in this way. It is really just one of Mr. P's strategies for getting your people to leave more for him.

Deregulate

Today manufacturing in America, Europe and Japan involves lots of permits that takes lots of time to get. Stop this now.

Eliminate all public labor burdens

Society must eliminate all public labor burdens (except premiums for dangerous jobs). All of these must be paid by everyone. It is just stupid to burden your nation's industry with any social costs at all. To do so is just the dumbest thing economically.

Society's bargain with business

Society has every right to dictate whatever terms it deems appropriate or expedient to its industrial sector. But it needs to obey one law here: It must only be a burden to industries and practices it wants to do away with or change. Any society that makes its businesses pay for doing business is taxing its businesses away.

Chinese feudalism

The land of no resources has always parasitized the entire known world. Here we should probably view Chinese feudalism (and Japanese Feudalism), like Western feudalism. All were the flip side of the perfect Calli-phrate. But China apparently never really shook off the Mideast's feudal control. Even Chinese communism was distinctly feudal; and even Chinese industrialism today is distinctly feudal. It is time for the workers of China to be free.

China: easier to manage than America and Europe

One reason the land of no resources working to make China successful is that its weak democratic tradition will be easier to manage than America's or Europe's.

Seeing China's corruption

It is easy to see how the government of China is an Arab puppet. Look at the slave wages and the pollution. You are now the world's greatest industrial power and the Arabs are rich. All I ask is that you institute my hard-to-corrupt form of measuring the will of your nation. That and you oust all the Arab shape-shifter lines who hold secret power in your nation, be they a Mullah's mulatto, a quadroon or an octroon.

Don't wait for your Mideast puppets to say OK

Your leaders like our leaders in the US are generally either Brothers or puppets or know-nothings. Don't wait for these people to approve of mustering up because they will never do this. You are so important to ending Mideast rule quickly and painlessly. You must not leave your corrupt democracy in place, or there may be a great war.

Revaluing China's currency and the end of poverty/ slavery worldwide

To coin a term, an OTHELLO POINT is a sort of tipping point in the membership of a system undergoing a transformation from one state to another. Here we imagine the rate of change crosses the $X=1$ point on an upward exponent curve. After this point is reached, the rate of change accelerates while the number of members remains fixed. Basically the Othello point is the inflection point for change within such closed system.

The point that I want to make here is that once China revalues its currency and institutes a broad democracy; that event will herald the Othello Point in ending poverty worldwide. When that happens, China joining forces with the west, and both will need of low cost labor from the rest of the world. And because 40% of the world (as opposed to 20% today) will be in need of low cost labor, there will no longer be a glut of desperate low wage people relative to the automated people in demand of their labor.

However, if China does not raise labor rates, the cause of freedom everywhere will suffer as the parasitic economy of the land of no resources will still

be able to keep its slave plantations and maintain its power worldwide. The entire basis of our parasite's power is desperation. Please, I hope that everyone really can see how important it is that China's currency (as a proxy for its minimum wage) be allowed to float to its true market equilibrium value. The future of mankind really does hinge on this event that must occur or the cause of freedom everywhere really will go down the drain as it did when Rome fell.

Loan sharks

Again, one of our parasite's favorite tactics is to use debt to enslave people in the houses of its host. So you can bet they are behind most of the world's loan sharks. For this reason, I hereby cancel 100% of all loan shark debt (anything not recorded by the government recorder is cancelled) worldwide, as well as all debt not recorded in writing. One of the top priorities of our new broad democracies shall be to prosecute anyone attempting to collect on a loan shark debt, and the penalties shall be harsh.

Again, the people who lend money on threat of harming you or your family are fronting for the Mideast. Stop paying them now, everyone stop paying them now or you are feeding the parasite, feeding the de-ex-pull or devil. And the men who try to collect for them, this action shall be deemed prima facia evidence that they are continuing to work for the Brotherhood. So treat them as the worst class of Brother that fails to repent and make them suffer accordingly. You all have an obligation to do this.

Cancel all international debt is it a duplicate?

Should we all be in debt to China and Japan for the stuff it sold us under the parasite's system? What about how the parasite sabotaged our economy to raise China? Do we owe each other anything for the past? I don't think so.

We are all free now. We are free as broad, incorruptible, democratic republics. We are free from the energy tax of our secret master. We are free of our secret and reduction-oriented parasite. Lets just all start moving towards more and better and forget about the past.

Eunuchs

It is curious the way China's eunuchs had wives and children. Perhaps they were like Justinian's Narses, metaphorical eunuchs; men who could not engage in any business relations (metaphorical sexual relations in the days before specialized language about economics.)

Chinese incense

Isn't it just so amazing the way so many places burn or once burnt Arabian incense as their costly religious sacrament? And although you weren't supposed to huff the fumes, the Brothers made sure nobody ever

noticed. You didn't have to inhale the incense smoke, but you could. his helped many people make sure to sacrifice every day paying the parasite a few bucks a day per believer. What a great way to raise money that was! Especially when we consider how they put both Ganja and opium in their incense. So this stuff not only made you feel wonderful, it was addictive too

Incense

In Byzantine Rome, people believed that when someone died, many demons would come to the death-bed hoping for possession of the person's spirit. Then the spirit would pass a number of toll houses (telonia). For some strange reason, it was thought that Arabian incense protected the spirit on its journey past these toll houses — toll houses that were like the king's toll houses that charged travelers and outsider merchants.

Incense and the opium war

Did opiated incense have a role in the opium wars?

Gr. mekon = poppy

This suggests that Mecca either is or was opium city.

The British were just dupes in the opium wars

What if during the opium wars, China's administration was mostly a Mideast puppet bent on causing the Chinese people to hate their new imperial masters the British? What if the introduction of opium to China wasn't done so much by the British government, or a British company, but by the people who have always supplied opium and opiated hashish to the world? What if this secret third party was playing both sides of the Opium Wars against each other?

Do you really think that it was the British that got China hooked on opium? The British were just the "escape goats", the people set up to be left as an excuse by the Arabs. After all, the Arabs have always been the ones growing opium. It always came from their territory, until they needed to hide that fact by growing a bit in Thailand and talking that fact up endlessly.

How the East India Company = Exxon

Both are used as corporate puppets of Haremi Inc., the great parasitic cause of the land of no resources. Exxon builds idiotic deep sea oil rigs and drills for oil on the north shore of Alaska. It also stages oil spills in the most offensive places, like Prince William Sound. On the other hand, the East India Company got China hooked on opium and its predecessors got China to build that stupid wall at immense cost.

We have all suffered under the parasite. And all the so-called aggressor nations, are all the nations the Arabs most want to do away with. All have done what they did as puppets for all nations are to some extent Arab puppets. Don't blame people for what the

Arabs and the Arab de•ex•pull (devil) made them do.

Chinese demons and trade

In China, demons supposedly lurked in rivers and waterways and other places where people might go to move goods or trade. Demons also lived in wooded areas, where people might sneak some trade though.

Funny how they call it media piracy

By now it should be fairly obvious who was behind nearly all the world's piracy. It was the land of no resources always filtering, selectively filtering the trade that got through, so their own trade was worth more.

Here we see something about media piracy. The Mideast wants its media pirated because it is Mideast propaganda. The Mideast also wants outside media pirated, because it will be harder for competing media producers to make money. They will then face a headwind from the lower profits, and tend to leave more media in the hands of Mideast friendlies.

Expensive electronics

Note all the news stories about how China controls the supply of rare earth metals, and because of this electronics and especially batteries will soon get very expensive. Who do you think controls the actual rare earth metal mines?

China's mine purchases

In recent years, China has secured a number of multibillion dollar oil fields and mines from the Mideast Inc. If the oil and mineral shortage is a hoax, then here we see China acting a lot like a puppet state and a conduit for money to leave Europe and America and go to build up the land of no resources.

What comes after China?

With all the parasite money feeding the land of no resources, It would appear that they are next to industrialize after China. But they don't industrialize, they simply breed and leave in greater numbers and gain more influence in the outside world.

They incidentally can look like anything. They are the sultanate's grandchildren and great grandchildren; one quarter or one eighth or sometimes 1/16th Middle Eastern. When they are 3/4 or 7/8 European, they look European, when they are 3/4 or 7/8 Chinese, they look Chinese. Anyway, they are all over the magazine ads and billboards. They are the more Middle Eastern looking Chinese people. The ones that look like dark Europeans go to India The ones that look like European Africans go to the Abyss-inia. The ones that look Middle Eastern get pushed up north, and the ones that look European, The asian looking ones go to Asia. The ones that look European get sent to Europe.

Rich China, poor China

Outside of China, we are all being turned straight down the drain. Blind China will soon be the new rich nation. And of course everyone will be poor thanks to the scarcity of resources. This is how the Mideast will take over. This is how they will re-populate the world with "fine Arabian horses", harem horses.

The Mideast's taxes are hugely regressive

In America, we think little about the gallon or two of gas some of us burn driving to and from work. But for a Chinese worker making \$12 a day, this would be most of his paycheck. Clearly our parasite's hoax puts a greater burden on the poor and this is a big reason why 3/4 of the world is so poor.

History and the Mideast

History is normally taught in a way that emphasizes events in Europe or Asia. Funny how the interactions and timelines remain separate.

Mouse, cat, dog, tiger, elephant

Recall that story of the man who had a mouse, so he got a cat to get rid of the mouse, and then he gets a dog to get rid of the cat and on and on. Well in the story, the man is the land of no resources, and the mouse is Portugal, the cat is Spain, the Dog is England, the Tiger is America, and the Elephant is China. Now all they have to control of the elephant's mind to dominate the world. China's illusory democracy here will be much easier to manage than America's less illusory democracy has been. China will thus afford our parasite much more totality of influence/control.

China is being intentionally polluted now

Once America and Europe are done for, the plan is little-doubt for China to follow the West down the same path. You are being intentionally polluted now and this will be the excuse for the energy wasting environmental regulations that will shift the nexus of the world economy once again. Either that or it will be the excuse for extending your impoverishment.

The Good old days, they were terrible Ch.1

"When the Civil War ended, the American North was fully mobilized for industry, and forests of smokestacks had grown along with its swelling cities. This was a period of confidence as the country set out boldly to shape a new destiny. The smoke that billowed over the landscape was seen as a good omen; it meant prosperity. In the industrial communities it was considered a sign of feminine delicacy to complain about the bad air or have a coughing spell. Mary Gilson, growing up in Pittsburgh in the 1890s, was reprimanded by her parents for complaining about the foul air: 'We should be grateful

for God's goodness in making work, which made smoke, which made prosperity'."

The Good old days, they were terrible Ch.1

"As the largest city, with 287 foundries and machine shops, a printing industry powered by 125 steam engines, bone mills, refineries and tanneries, New York in 1880 was at one time bot major sinner and major victim, symbolizing the unpleasant aspects of industrialization that her sister cities also endured.

The crux of New York's filthy air was Hunter's Point, on the rim of the Bronx, where established industries had moved in force by the late 1870s. Out of sight perhaps, but not out of smell. Grievous odors from the Point poured over Manhattan, affecting all who lived there regardless of rank or address."

The Good old days, they were terrible Ch.1

"At the turn of the century, Pittsburgh and its environs along the Monongahela Valley boasted some 14,000 chimneys (most of them belonging to iron and steel plants) that provided a 24-hour barrage of soot, ashes and glowing embers."

Lead paint on Chinese toys

Recall the Chinese man that was supposedly responsible for lead based paint in children's toys; the lone gunman of that potential debacle for the people secretly running the show in China. They killed him. Nobody Knows who but someone killed this man who made those patently dangerous things. This message was the Mideast doing two things. 1) They scapegoated one man, and 2) They put all the Chinese factory owners on notice about making obviously harmful things that might cause a backlash.

In America we have our legal system to keep us in line, in China there is the mysterious force that appears to be the government, or the men behind the government. But in fact it is China's parasite. For them, "justice" is swift and complete.

And how do we know for sure that the people in charge of China are really Chinese? Maybe China's government is like the UN where Arabia's empire is the most powerful force. Maybe it is like America's corporations where voting rights are openly purchased with every share. Maybe it is like America's congress where lobbyist and advertising dollars are the most powerful force; almost as powerful as the voters themselves. Maybe it is like Islam, where the Umma decides based on the most influential clerics; who are in turn are influential because they get lots of donation money because they in turn parrot the views of another cleric that gets lots of money for his views. Given the foregoing, it would be astonishing if China's weak democracy didn't have a back door.

Kung Fu Panda and China's "destiny"

Now you might think that I'm kidding, but honestly, one of the most frightening movies I have seen in years are the animated children's films Kung Fu Panda I and II. In the first film, we see the Chinese children of today being told that their battle with the old master, the evil master will be effortless, because it is their destiny to lead the world.

Lets pause to consider how China very well might be another German war machine in coalescence. This one doesn't look so threatening now, because there is no Adolph Hitler saying that he is going to conquer the world and kill the inferior races... Yet.

This war machine will have one quarter of the world's population. It is a war machine without a free press today, so that makes is very easy to reprogram the people to go on the war path. And this is a war machine with a new generation growing up on a diet of our parasite's propaganda, like Kung Fu Panda, telling the children of today that it is their destiny to stand up to the old master and that their battle with the old master (the West) will be effortless. WWII anyone? You know, if only 3% of China's population enters the military, that is a military of 40 million people.

Kung Fu Panda 2

Now pandas are kind and easy going creatures with a sharp division between black and white in their nature. It is easy to see why the the panda is the symbol of China.

This is highly symbolic. In Kung Fu Panda II, apparently set in the future, we see how many panda village were wiped out and all the pandas thought to have been killed off, or purged. However one survived, the chosen Panda who was destined (looking back on the situation) to defeat the peacock, the bird with many eyes symbolic of the Big brotherhood of the Harem, and the Sphinx Mafia. Anyway, the peacock wants to put his secret weapon (some kind of secret weapon) on warships out into the ocean to dominate the high seas, where China's industrial might can be used puppet-style as a tool for enforcing the policies of Mideast Inc. Remember how the Arabs got Rome and Britain to do this for them? Unless we do something, China will probably do the same thing.

This film about eliminating the smart and noble pandas that will through the force of their goodness and logic, effortlessly keep China's big guns from making it out into the oceans to dominate world shipping and assure the continued prosperity of the land of no resources.

Kung Fu Panda 3

This film has another set of war mongering propaganda directed at the children of China while they are too young to understand the foundational

decisions they are making:

- 1) The panda son has two fathers who both love him and live for him. This is shown over and over and over again in the film. Clearly this is about China's 4-2-1 families. Neither father a fighter, but the son is brave, or foolish and runs off to risk his life to save his people when they come under attack.
- 2) Nobody actually dies in this film despite a large number of "deaths". This is the Arabs struggling to sell the people of China on their age-old propaganda idea that death is actually just a living afterlife. Here China sees how all your ancestor and tradition worship is not actually real. Here we see Arabs inc getting a piece of your economy thanks to all the incense you still burn.
- 3) Despite every other fighter being "dead", the panda perseveres and manages to defeat the enemy. This says that the Arabs are planning a horribly destructive war for the Chinese people. This is the Arabs struggling to make the next generation of China like the Kamikaze-type soldiers of Japan.
- 4) See Japan in yourselves. Look how the parasite is sowing the seeds of nationalism, invincibility, and divine right in your hearts. Look at to foothold the devil already has a place in your own heart before you scorn the Japanese because they fell for it.
- 5) After the horribly destructive war, the Arabs will have your people wearing exploding dog collars or some other form of shackle.
- 6) It bears repeating that all this propaganda is being delivered to children while they are still young and pliant. Can you imagine anything more despicable? I mean, conditioning children to be unafraid to die in war. making death seem like a living afterlife.
- 7) Ladies and gentlemen the devil itself: The parasitic group spirit of the Mideast.
- 8) Please do not let the Arabs and the harem-bred race manipulate your people into a great war. Please, if you are going to hate, hate nobody but them.

Kung Fu Panda-3

These films are command broadcasts. They command that the Brothers in China identify and eliminate or addle all the smart and noble pandas. This is job #1 for the Brotherly harem spawn in China right now. The harem must prevent that one an·de Peh·an·da from expressing his message — like the Chinese girl in the Cloud Atlas film. They must prevent that person who will by force logic and goodness effortlessly keep China's big guns from making it out into the oceans to dominate world shipping — where they will like British naval might assure the continued prosperity of the land of no resources.

Pandas in Brolingo

Panda = peh·an·da or say·anew·give in Bro-lingo. And Kung Fu Panda's father was a stork, a s·ter·ak =

not•earthly•point, so he was a Brother.

Flat bottom boats and Kung Fu Panda

Just remember how the Arabs got you to attack Japan using those flat bottom boats. You know, everyone looses in war, except the Arabs orchestrating the whole debacle = de•peh•ak•al.

Will China be the next Nazi Germany?

You know, the Germans and Japanese are some of the most famously hard working, organized, meticulous, and civic minded people around. It is just remarkable that the national agenda of these nations was corrupted and warped into attacking and murdering the people in far away lands. I guess this means that everyone, everywhere has to always be on guard that this will not happen to their nation.

How is it that these nations murdered so many millions? How is it that they did not surrender until completely defeated? I say that what happened to these nations stands as proof of the power of our parasites immense powers of propaganda, coercion, elimination, and political manipulation. I say that any nations without a free press and a strong and incorruptible democracy is at risk of suffering the same fate.

Without a free press, the people behind Alibaba.com, will be able to appoint their own slaves to be your leaders. These will do what they are told by their masters. They first come for your Peh•an•das. Then they will use your military to reduce the outside world to make more room for harem spawn. Then they will kill more of your leaders and in the end they will eliminate your race.

Dissidents

I wonder if the purpose of Chinese "dissent" and "dissidents" is to find the few really smart dissidents that might make a difference, the Pandas of China; so they can be eliminated by the brotherly operatives in China's secret police. It is remarkable the way that throwing money over the wall to that dissident was prohibited. Apparently, someone has to find all the patriots.

Chinese proverb

"When you start the road to revenge, remember to dig two graves."

Isocrates: Panegyricus 124 (c. 380BC)

No Athenian was ever so cruel to his slaves as Persians [Arabs] are to free men. But the greatest misery of their slaves is the obligation to join in the fight for slavery against the cause of freedom. Here defeat leads to instant death, while success submerges them further into slavery.

The rape of Nanking

In China, many people still hate the Japanese for what they did more than 67 years ago. Please consider, however, how the Japanese were especially hard on Nanking, Singapore and other places that were heavily populated with a certain Chinese sub-group: A group often called the Jews of Asia.

It's just too much of a coincidence, that Nazi Germany was purging Jews in Europe right about the same time that Japan was purging these 'Jews' in China. Can you not see a pattern here? Our Mideast parasite was getting rid of its Jewish cousins, the biggest threat to its future welfare.

Look, the most likely explanation for the massacres of anyone who might perhaps be Jewish is that these two nations is that they were not actually running their own governments. The devil made them do it. Mideast Inc. was behind these war-like regimes, as they have been behind nearly all war-like regimes throughout history.

Recall how the Nazis would have been stupid to let their own people know about the death camps: That regardless of the consequences, some portion of German people would have turned against the Nazis for this evil of evils. Wouldn't the same thing have happened in Japan if its people knew the truth about what happening in Nanking for example?

Do not hate the people of these nation for the secret actions of their governments and a carefully selected part of their population. Hate the group spirit that brought these evil puppet governments to power and sustained them there. Hate tyranny and hate narrow democracy. Hate the corrupt paid media that ran sophisticated propaganda that lied to the naive and GULLIBLE Japanese people of the 1930s. Hate the process that GULLED and subverted their immense commitment to doing what was expected of them by their society. Hate the group spirit that got control of the mechanism for deciding what was expected of the Japanese people.

And please everyone, the world over, always be on guard that you never be pulled into this sort of thing yourself. In the years leading up to WWII, the Japanese were fed a steady diet of Kung-Fu-Panda type propaganda about their national destiny. Don't let anyone build your nation up with this sort of rubbish, or your people may become the next Imperial Japan or Nazi Germany, the next murderous group that the Mideast group spirit possesses.

Look at how the Japanese thought that surrender was worse than death itself. That if you surrendered in battle you would shame yourself and your entire family. This idea was used to justify the massacre of (often unarmed) people who surrendered. It also lead to the gullible and stupid Japanese into killing themselves instead of surrendering. This lose-lose situation was not something that Japan's leadership came up with, it was from our parasite: Lose-lose situations are a

footprint of our parasite and its inverted agenda.

We should look carefully at all the pre-war radio propaganda that instilled all this crazy war ideology in Japan. What did this propaganda say, and who was paying for it? The outside world really should have a clearer picture of the radio and newspaper propaganda from prewar of Japan. What lies was the devil whispering in Japan's ear? The people of Japan owe it to themselves (and to all humanity) to explain how their immense commitment to doing the right thing was subverted; and how their nation became an engine of aggressive murderous, even sadistic warfare. Japan: Please tell us about how your nation's mind was changed so we can prevent this in the future. You owe it to the world to tell the truth here; and here you must not worry about losing face. The truth is the most important thing here.

And you in China, please forgive the grandchildren of the people who killed your grandparents. If anything, shift the focus of you blame to the true cause, the group spirit d'evil, the group spirit that can not look at its own reflection without dying. You know what I am talking about, this is why you put mirrors at your doorways.

And please everyone, let's make a commitment to stop war mongering and hate making the world over. We will all be much better off if we work together for a world of more and better.

China is key to ending war forever

I ask a favor from the people of China, a great favor in my efforts to end the horrific waste of war. You are key here because you are so big. It is you who must take the lead with respect to disarmament. Please reduce your military-to-civilian ratio in successive steps, and please lead humanity in this way. And please demand that other nations follow your lead.

Nobody will ever be able to attack you now. And you in India, you are second biggest, you have to do the same thing. And you in the next biggest countries, you must follow in order, with none shirking, not even the smallest nations.

Marco Polo Ch. 6 p. 244-6

"We shall begin with an Island that is called Cipango [Japan, note the confusing spelling], an island some 1,500 miles out from the mainland in the eastern sea. [Japan is actually 10-12 times closer than this.] It is a very big island. The people are fair skinned, good looking, and well mannered. They are idolators, wholly independent and exercising no authority over any nation but themselves. [The parasite was encouraging Western people to go to Japan, because it was far away.]

They have gold in great abundance, because it is found there in measureless quantities. And I swear that no one exports it from the island,

because no trader, or anyone else, goes there from the mainland. That is how they come to possess so much of it - so much indeed that I can report to you in sober truth a veritable marvel concerning a certain palace of the ruler of the island[s]. You may take it for a fact that the has a very large palace entirely roofed with fine gold. Just as we roof our houses or churches with lead, so this place is roofed with fine gold. And the value of it is almost beyond computation. [1) Lead is a great conductor and thus it attracts lightning strikes. 2) Lead roofs oxidize and then the rain runoff makes yard produce toxic. 3) Lets not forget how people stupidly added lead (at great cost) to: paint, gasoline, mascara, wine bottle wrappers, and leaded port wine.]

Moreover, all the chambers, of which there are many, are likewise paved with fine gold to a depth of more than 2 fingers' breadth. And the halls and the windows and every other part of the palace are likewise adorned with gold. All in all, I can tell you that the palace is of such incalculable richness that any attempt to estimate its value would pass the bounds of the marvelous. ... [I wonder how many ambitious young man of the day set off for distant Japan, while leaving the most profitable, southern parts of Asia to the Brothers.]

When news of its [Japan's] riches were brought to the Great Kahn, that is the same Kublai [Kublai] who now reigns, he declared his resolve to conquer the island. Then he sent two of his barons with a great fleet of ships carrying cavalry and infantry. One of these barons was named Ab•ak'an [from•the-top-g'uns], the other Vons•am•chin [of•new•China]. Both were men of ability and courage. [They were able to lead the fleet to its death and they were brave for dying with it for the good of the Brotherhood.] Now mark what happened. They set sail from Zaiton [the Xiamen/Fuzhou area] and Kinsai [Shanghai, more strange names, in fact the Marco Polo book has around 100 names and perhaps 80% are unrecognizable disinformation from the parasite] and put out to sea and sailed to the island [nation of Japan. Here it must be noted that the getting to Japan from Korea is a journey of only XXX km, and this can be accomplished in near total safety of sea conditions, for there are mid-way islands like Cuszyma to make port on. Instead, Kublai Kahn's two generals lead the Chinese fleet in flat bottom river boats that were completely unsuited for sea travel into the open Pacific Ocean for a sea journey that is 3 to 7 times the distance.

What follows is an example of the big lie, a whole mythology to muddle how Kublai Kahn's entire invasion force sank just off the coast of China in rough seas.] They landed and occupied some open country and a number of villages, but they had not yet captured a single city or fortified town when the following disaster overtook them. You must

understand that there was a great jealousy between the two commanders and neither would do anything to help the other. Now it happened one day that such a gale was blowing from the north that the troops declared that, if they did not get away, all their ships would be wrecked. So they all embarked and left the island and put out to sea. [All sensible people try to get onto land during a typhoon. This is a high sign not to pay attention here.] And let me tell you that, when they had sailed about 4 miles, the gale began to freshen and there was such a crowd of ships that many of them were smashed by colliding with one another. Those that were not jammed together with others but had enough sea-room escaped shipwreck. Not far away was another island of no great size. Those that succeeded in clearing this island made good their escape. The others who failed to get clear were driven aground by the gale. When the storm became less violent and the seas grew calmer, the two barons returned to the [main] island with those ships — And there were a great many of them that had escaped shipwreck by keeping to the open sea. There they picked up such of the survivors as were officers, that is, captains of hundreds and thousands and ten-thousands. The others were so numerous that there was no room for them on board. Then the ships left the island and set sail for home. The troops stranded on the island, who numbered about 30,000, gave themselves up for lost men, not seeing how they were ever going to get away and reach a haven of refuge. For they saw the surviving ships heading for home and leaving them in the lurch. These ships in fact completed their voyage and arrived back in their own country. So let us leave them and return to the men stranded on the island [of Japan], who had given themselves up for dead.

You must understand that these 30,000, who had taken refuge on the island, thought themselves worse off than if they were dead, since they could see no possible means of escape. They were filled with bitterness and despair and did not know what to do. Such then was their plight on the island. When the ruler and people of the main island saw the invading host so routed and shattered and learned of the survivors on the little island, they were overjoyed and exultant. As soon as the storm was over and the sea calm, they set sail in their own fleet and headed straight for the [small] island and promptly landed there to capture the occupants. When the 30,000 saw that all their enemies had come ashore and that no one was left on board the ships to keep guard, then like prudent men, while the enemy were advancing to seize them, they withdrew to the far end of the island, which lay on the other side of a high ridge. Then making a hasty detour they came upon the enemy fleet from another quarter and immediately boarded it. This they contrived to do quite easily, since they found it undefended, the entire force having

joined in the pursuit across the island.

What more shall I say? Once on board, they sailed from the island and crossed over to the enemy country. There they disembarked and hoisting the banners and standards of the ruler of the island, they marched towards his capital. The residents, seeing their banners, mistook them for their own people and allowed them to enter. The invaders, finding no one there except old men and women, seized the city and drove out everyone except certain good-looking women whom they kept for their own use. In this way, the city fell into the hands of the Great Kahn's men. ... And this happened in the year of our Lord 1268"

The smartest will be eliminated

Don't think for a minute that being the tool of the parasitic land of no resources will lead to anything but disaster for your people. Your smartest will be used or eliminated and your people will be turned into unthinking serfs once again. You have been chosen by the peacock to be his chosen slaves. (the peacock = the mafia and its many evil-eyes, as well as all seeing big brother from the book 1984) You have been chosen to eliminate the parasite's enemy. And once you have done this, your people will be reduced, reduced in intellect by cutting down all the tall stalks of corn as shown in the Brotherly film Loooper. Then after this process has ground your race down enough you will be made to wear exploding dog collars like in the film Cloud Atlas. And of course bracelets with lethal injections might make less mess.

War rides a peacock

The main purpose of war is to help the peacock (symbol of the Big Brother parasite) to purge its flock of disobedient and uppity sheep, so the flock is easier to rule over.

Murukan = Tamil god of war. He is blood red and rides a peacock. He is related to the Hindu god Skanda.

Free speech and preventing civilian massacres

Here is a Panda riddle:

Question: What is black and white and red all over?

Answer: A bloody newspaper, or a bloody panda, same meaning.

Here I want to pose a question to the people of China: Are you more concerned with exacting revenge for the Massacres of your people 70 years ago, or in making sure that they never happen again? I beg you all to agree on the later. And I beg you to all to say with one unified voice right now, that the single most important thing for preventing future government abuse is the free and safe exchange of information, and an accurate and incorruptible way to determine what the people actually think. All other considerations are secondary and less important.

Please come with me. Let me truly liberate the People's Republic of China through the institution of my broad and incorruptible form of democracy.

Mr. P always struggles for maximum war death

It certainly seems as if most wars, plagues and famines were caused by our parasite. So it would seem logical that Mr. P. has also struggled to maximize death to the host society from every war.

Here is why "our" WWI generals repeatedly ordered hundreds of thousands of men to die in futile charges against machine gun defended positions.

Here is why European warfare was between rows of 'firing squads' in the age of the musket.

Here is why Germany and Japan fought for so long after the war was obviously lost.

Here is how Japanese soldiers were brainwashed into suicide attacks.

And here is how the American side was led into fire-bombing and nuking of Japan's cities — Of course eliminating much of the smart urban Japanese population.

Ito Hirobumi was the chief architect of Japan's modern bureaucratized (bar•ak•ratized) monarchy.

Rise and fall of the Third Reich, CH 5:

"The [Nazi] party needed large sums to finance election campaigns, pay the bill for its widespread and intensified propaganda, meet the payroll of hundreds of full-time officials and maintain the private armies of the S.A. and the S.S., which by the end of 1930 numbered more than 100,000 men -- a larger force than the Reichswehr. The businessmen and the bankers were not the only financial sources -- the party raised sizable sums from dues, assessments, collections and the sale of party newspaper, book and periodicals -- but they were the largest... What magnates were they? Their identity was a secret which was kept from all but the inner circle around the Leader [Leader = Hitler]. ... Throughout the later half of 1931, says Dietrich, Hitler 'traversed Germany from end to end, holding private interviews with prominent personalities.' So hush-hush were some of these meetings that they had to be held 'in some lonely forest glade.' [But Let's get this straight; in a time of profound economic crisis the "German business community found it worthwhile to give the Nazi party enough money to payroll a 100,000 man private army. Are we really expected to believe this? To me, it seems easier to believe that this is the land of no resources pushing its agenda of a horrible 2nd world war including a "final solution" for the Mideast periphery people living in Europe.]

Rise and Fall of the Third Reich p. 144:

"In fact the coal and steel interests were the principal sources of the funds that came from the industrialists:

To help Hitler over his last hurdles to power between 1930 and 1933."

Auschwitz and Nanking

Just look at the 100,000-man S.A = Sturm Abteilung = Storm Troops, and how it intimidated or killed all opposition to the Mideast's anointed figurehead, Adolph Hitler. Then once the opposition was suppressed, there was this gradual, multi-step seizure of total autocratic power by the figurehead. And of course the figurehead killed 6 million disloyal Mideast descendants, the Jews of Europe.

Now in Nanking, Singapore and a number of other Asian cities, we see the merchant class, the Jews of Asia being killed in great numbers. Why did the Japanese and Germans both focus their efforts on killing off our parasite's main enemy (its own Jewish periphery) unless these nations were both Mideast war puppets?

The dark side of the force

Do you dislike some other nation because of something their people did to your people some time ago? Behold that feeling. Hold it in your hand and examine it closely. And realize that you are looking at the dark side of the force in one of its purest states. Here the dark side is being channeled and conducted within your people for the benefit of an invisible third nation. The more powerful that sentiment becomes in your people, the more likely it is that they can be brought into a profitable war again.

So if you want to stop war, stop the hate feelings. When you see media designed to increase these feelings, call it what it is. And stop being susceptible to people trying to stir this sentiment up.

Never surrender

These words are two of the dark side's most powerful. Recall how most Japanese soldiers would never surrender, but fight to the end to save the women and children back home. Then recall how their refusal to surrender was the main excuse for the Americans to fire-bomb Japan's cities, the leading cause of Japan's war dead. This was not ironic, but intentional. This was our parasite using the dark side, using "never surrender" for its own evil purposes — pushing it in one direction for the Japanese, and another for US.

Now Hiroshima and Nagasaki get lots of attention. But most Japanese war deaths were from these US firestorm bombings.

The cause of every crash

You know how every single airliner crash gets thoroughly investigated? You know how this gets translated into real policy for aircraft manufacturers and operators? We need to do the same thing with every single war.

And you in Japan, you need to do this: You

have an obligation to show how your people were led into the doing the monstrous things they did. Be honest no matter how it makes your nation look, and tell as much of the truth as you can. Anything less will be disgraceful.

What did they tell the Japanese people going into WW2?

What was our parasite's media telling the Japanese public going into WW2? Was there a disconnect between what was actually happening and what the Japanese media said was happening? What did they tell the Japanese soldiers so they would never surrender? How did they get such a huge percent of Japanese soldiers to kill themselves rather than surrender?

It is easy for the Chinese hate the Japanese for what they did 65 years ago. And hatred is what our parasite wants from you. This will help our parasite to get its China's war machine going eventually. Instead, the people of China must understand why the Japanese did what they did. You need to do this so you will never follow in their footsteps and do to another nation what the Japanese did to you.

The whole world needs to see exactly how the Japanese people were led into WW2 and why they did what they did. I mean here we have some of the most hard-working and honest people on earth being marched off as suicide combatants in a war machine. How did it happen? We have to know so we can prevent this from ever happening again. And you in Japan, you have to tell us everything. You have to be honest. If you ever had a duty to be honest no matter how much face you lose, this is it. This is the most important part of your wartime past, the apology. This is the part where you explain how you were wrong and the rest of the world learns from you so we can prevent it from ever happening again. Tell us all the messages. Tell us all the disconnects between the actual events of the war and what the media said was going on.

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #90

"From this passion for glory that the French nation has in general, there has developed in the minds of individuals, something called the 'point of honor'. Properly speaking, it characterizes every profession, but it is more noticeable among military people, where it is found in the highest degree. It will be difficult for you to appreciate what it consists of, because we really have no concept like it [In other words, the Arabs and Haremi are not burdened by any sense of personal honor at all, and they are totally free from any sense of honor or shame. They are absolutely free to lie to your face, to be a coward, to look the fool. They can do anything at all so long as they feed their people. Now simultaneously with living this way the Arabs have always struggled like crazy to get the

host part of the world to totally overrate honor. This makes us easier to insult and manipulate and get into duels and wars.]

The French, especially the nobles of the past, observed hardly any laws except those of this code of honor, which governed the conduct of their entire life. And its rules were so strict, that men could not even to neglect the most trivial of conditions.

They had effectively only one method of settling disputes and problems, by means of dueling [thus eliminating many infidels]. But the trouble was that the decision involved other parties besides those immediately concerned. If a man knew one of the parties, however slightly he could be forced into the quarrel, and had to suffer the consequences personally, as if he himself had cause for anger [This made it possible to use men's acquaintances to get them into a duel, a sword-fight, where they could be whacked.] He invariably felt honored by being chosen, and by receiving such a flattering sign of favor. And a man who would have been reluctant to give someone else five dollars in order to save him from the gallows, him and his whole family as well, would make no bones about going to risk his life for him a thousand times over. [What a useful tool for eliminating troublesome members of the flock.]

This method of deciding was not very well thought of, since from the fact that a man was stronger or more adroit [or had a shorter sword] than another, it did not follow that his arguments were any better. Consequently kings prohibited it on pain of severe penalties, but in vain. Honor which always insists on being obeyed, becomes mutinous and refuses to accept any law.

The French, therefore, are [exist] in a state of violent tension. For these same laws of honor oblige a man to avenge himself when he has been insulted. But on the other hand, the judge will condemn him to the severest punishment when he takes his revenge. If he follows the laws of honor he dies on the scaffold, and if he follows those of justice, he is banished for ever from the society of men. He cannot avoid the cruel dilemma of either dying, or being unworthy to live [thanks to our Arab mecca•nations]."

How the Opium Wars were like the great leap forward

Opium wars: Here the Chinese didn't want to buy anything from the outside world. So the British company fronting for Mideast Inc. got the British government to wage two Opium Wars on the Chinese (1839-42 & 1856-60) so they would buy the Mideast's addictive opium. Here the objective was to get the Chinese working.

Great Leap Forward/ backwards: This was when China's Arab slave masters starved China's people to

death by the millions. Then with China totally impoverished, the Arabs could buy your assets, your lands and your factories and your wombs cheaply to breed more chosen ones in. This was just prior to the Chinatown-film-era, where the Arabs bought-up all the land and factories in the new valley, China. And, yes, the "Great Leap Forward" is working admirably today for China's secret slave masters.

Let's listen to the Chinese

Lets listen to the people who survived frontman Mao's great leap backwards, where the Arabs totally impoverished China.

British colonialism of China = Lipstick on a camel

Under the British empire, all was intentionally forgotten of pre-imperial ways. Then the British became the reason for why things are the way they are. So you can forget all about the invisible man, the ancient parasite civilization.

Fee•oo•del Japan

It was at the far reaches of the Asian side of the Mideast. It was the most dependent on trade through the Mideast. It was one of the places in the Mideast's empire most enslaved, most oppressed. In the 1850s, the Japanese people wanted to trade, but the figurehead Emperor's Brotherly court would not let them. So when Admiral Perry arrived, the US mind virus liberated Japan economically, thus allowing for Japan's industrialization.

What Japan was up against

Given Japan's long fee•oo•del history and isolated location, our parasite must have hidden pretty much all of Japan's mineral wealth. This made Japan dependent on our parasite's shipping mafia for both imports and exports. Now at some point, the Japanese people must have noticed the price differentials and asked why.

It must have also been pretty obvious to the Japanese that they were up against some organized force in the rest of Asia. Why was there little demand for their goods in the rest of Asia if they cost less and were better? And wouldn't the Japanese people have presumed it was the European power(s) working against them?

Also, there must have been quite a bit of anger with the traitorous merchant class in many other parts of Asia. How dare these people conspire to sell out their own people and deny the Japanese equal access to their markets.

Can you see the dark side of the force being used here? Can you see the rage at injustice being built in Japan? Can you see the war starting as a way to liberate Asia from the traitorous Asian sellouts beholding to the Western powers? Then can you see this rage being redirected to eliminate all the people

trading against Mideast Inc in Asia? And of course they would also sell their lower cost goods like the US has always done.

Step 1: Get it going, Step 2: steer it

Once a war machine is started and in motion, it is much easier to steer this way or that by a few degrees. I can hear people saying: "Those traitorous Asian sellouts, we really should make a few of the worst pay." Pretty soon, it was a few thousand and then it was an absolute bloodbath, the Japanese solders following orders blindly killing everyone in the trading class not working for Mideast Inc. And it was the same eliminate-the-competition process that happened in Vietnam and Cambodia in later decades.

"Japanese" pirates?

Think back to the failed invasion of Japan by "Mongol" run China. Think of how the Chinese foolishly used flat bottom river boats that must have capsized as soon as they hit the ocean. Now it is just a hunch, but was the east coast of China suffering from "Japanese" pirate attacks of shocking barbarity at around this time?

The parasite's involvement in WW2

- 1) Use radio propaganda to dupe the Japanese into instigating a puppet dictatorship.
- 2) Sell lots of things to Japan to help with its war build up.
- 3) Sell lots of things to the nations that are fighting Japan.
- 4) Operate a black market under the Japanese occupation.
- 5) Acquire tens of thousands of first rate-sex slaves for both pleasure and breeding the next generation of Asian Brothers.
- 6) Use the Japanese military to purge Asia of its overseas Chinese, its "Jews of Asia".
- 7) Use the military draft to purge Japan of its best men.
- 8) Use Japanese defensive tactics to justify low level incendiary air raids by the Americans so that Japan could be both purged of its urban elite, and wiped out economically.
- 9) Invest in Japan for 10-15 years after the war. Buy up everything cheaply.
- 10) Get America to subsidize Japan's revival.
- 11) Struggle against America so it makes products that are more expensive and inferior to the Arab-owned Japanese companies.
- 12) Support Japan so it can make the best products.
- 13) Get the Japanese to commit war atrocities so they could serve as a good escape goat for the war.
- 14) Help Japan's victims to remember.
- 15) Put forth lots of messages that help the Japanese people to have no children.
- 16) After 1.5 generations (30 years) Japan's post war

generation will be peaking and it is 45 years after the war (1990). After this Japan goes into decline. Get out before the decline and start moving your money to Chinatown, Koreatown, etc. in the decade leading up to 1990

Slave-state globalization

Here is a vision of slave "factories" in Roman times: The Romans captured and enslaved literally millions of "barbarians" from the outer parts of Europe. Most of these people were sold to international (or rather Mideast) slave traders; and many were brought to Mediterranean islands, or just isolated places where the Brothers had slave plantations. There the slaves could not leave and were forced to work very hard for little more than sustenance return. If they didn't produce enough, they would have to live on olives and fish until the next time their well-armed masters came by with supplies.

Today, our parasite doesn't use islands, because today we have borders, immigration and customs controls to keep the slaves on their respective economic islands. And each Island has its own currency, some of which are more slavish than others.

See, it isn't globalization that the world has been experiencing, it is slave-state globalization. The people of China are about 2/3 to 3/4 enslaved (or parasitized) thanks to their currency, which is worth around 3-4 times its current price.

TAXING THE ROMAN FARMERS OUT OF BUSINESS

This item is more for America about China. The ancient Romans tried several policies to get people farming. None really worked because the Roman food producers faced a number of headwinds that discouraged their activity:

- 1) there were constant calls for troops and these men did not produce any food; it was a question of guns (swords) or butter (food) basically. These soldiers were not producing food, so Rome became chronically dependent on imported grain
- 2) Mideast agents were constantly introducing crop pests so the Romans would have to buy more Mideast Grain. This made farming unprofitable.
- 3) These Mideast agents were also no doubt working to kill livestock, again to increase Roman food imports.
- 4) Rome, for some dumb reason heavily taxed the ancient world's main agricultural preservative, salt.
- 5) Farmers in Scythia, Egypt and in particular Tunisia were frequently slaves owned by a Mideast "latifundia." and
- 6) The Roman highways were plagued with brigand terrorists that were used as an excuse for a monopolized cart cartel (the teamsters of the

day) to impose prohibitively expensive cartage charges. It is for example commonly noted that in Ancient Rome, it was more expensive to ship goods 150 miles by land than across the Mediterranean by sea.

Lets look at how this Roman agricultural situation is mirrored today with Chinese industrial output. Basically enterprises outside China have to:

- 1) Pay income taxes, while the Chinese goods get an export subsidy.
- 2) Pay for healthcare, while the Chinese workers are on their own.
- 3) Pay for overpriced Mideast oil, while Chinese output uses cheap domestic coal.
- 4) Comply with environmental regulations, while Chinese output mostly does not.
- 5) Compete against and underpriced Chinese currency that values Chinese labor for perhaps 33% of its true value.
- 6) Comply with costly labor laws, while Chinese companies do not have to do this.
- 7) Worry about lawsuits, while Chinese companies do not have to do this mostly.
- 8) Pay for Social Security and other retirement benefits while Chinese companies do not.
- 9) Worry about intellectual property regulations.

This situation exists so that the volume of Chinese trade (ie cubic meters of goods and commodities used) will be as high as possible. This gives more money to our parasite in a number of ways:

- 1) More shipping volume means more money spent on fuel for shipping, the #1 cost of shipping.
- 2) More trade means more profits for Mideast controlled shipping companies. Remember that the Mideast has traditionally controlled all East-West shipping. It "possessed" the British East India company and was responsible for this company and the British government introducing Opium to China (with disastrous effects for China).
- 3) Chinese industrialization will take one quarter of the world and change it from pre-industrial, low energy users into industrialized high energy users.
- 4) The Middle Eastern as always quietly owns much of China, just like it has always quietly owned much of its new girlfriend's economy. Incidentally, China just became Mideast Inc. main girl, or wife; replacing the old HAG America. The original old hag of course is HAGAR, or the Mideast, a old woman that will never leave the Brothers.
- 5) China is supposedly resource poor, so it has to buy raw materials from overseas. It for example is

buying whole mines and oil fields owned by Mideast Inc. It is also shipping all these raw materials home using Mideast oil.

Xenophobia

It is strange how individuals almost always welcome trade, but so many of the world's governments lean so strongly towards trade xenophobia. Perhaps here we should consider how the USSR was officially xenophobic of Western goods, yet obviously there was a thriving black market. Who do you think got these overpriced goods in? Wasn't it the same people who made the USSR so xenophobic? Anyway, China's was normally "xenophobic" under its emperors, as well as under Communism. It also had black markets like in the USSR.

Kipling - The Miracle of Purun Bhagat

"...he went to England on a visit and had to pay enormous sums to the priests when he came back; for even so high-caste a Brahmin as Purun Dass lost caste by crossing the black sea."

A monk named Xuan Zang, from the Sui Dynasty in the early 600s describes the hardships of a journey to the West. This was propaganda.

ALI BABA

Strange how the number one website for Chinese goods in the outside world is called Ali Baba.

An Lushan's 'An Shi Rebellion'

Look up An Lushan's 'An Shi Rebellion,' where barbarians swept into prosperous peaceful Tang China, killing some 13 million people (a huge percentage of the population) devastating its economy, in particular the northern areas which were China's economic backbone was at the time. Notably this war came exactly when the efficient Tang Emperor Xuanzong was expanding westward in the neighborhood of the Aral Sea. The rebellion just happened to put an end to the expansion into Mideast territory.

The devastation from the An Shi Rebellion in the north was so severe that China's south began to prosper. However, we read that in the wake of the the An Shi Rebellion that the Tangs (T+ang) instituted a prohibitively high salt tax, a tax so high it provoked the Huang Chao Rebellion, which lasted ten years and destroyed many of the southern parts of China spared in the previous rebellion (apparently, barbarian raids into the south would not have been believable).

We also read of Wang Anshi's desire to transport goods from one province to another to eliminate merchants, or at least to reduce their profits. We need to read between the lines a little here. Clearly, goods were very expensive in one district and

not in another and Wang Anshi could not understand why people were not moving them. Now either Wang Anshi misunderstood the cost of transportation, or China's markets were rigged by the sphinx Mafia. Which do you think is more likely?

The Mideast halted China's great ages of exploration

In the 1200s we see Mongols challenging Mideast dominance of trade. By 1258, they had invading the Mideast, killing the entire population of many cities and effectively shutting down Mideast control of East West trade. At the same time, the overland spice trade took off. However, by 1320s, the overland spice trade began to become 'dangerous' thus increasing spice prices significantly. By 1350, the overland spice route had all but shut down again, putting control of the spice trade back into Mideast hands.

Now in the early 1400s, both Portugal and China began sea exploration to reopen the spice trade. The Portuguese rediscovered the island of Madeira in 1419 and between 1405 and 1433, the Chinese admiral Zheng He made 7 journeys into the Indian Ocean reaching the mouth of the Red Sea and Africa. The Chinese even garrisoned forces in India and Sri Lanka. By 1418, they had reached the East African Coast. They brought back all sorts of exotic things, including giraffes, (qilin). Zheng He was Muslim by birth and later converted to Buddhism. (See Cheng Ho, San Bao, the Grand three jeweled Eunuch, dragon explorers and the Trilingual Stone of Sri Lanka, discovered in 1911, engraved with the name "Cheng Ho.")

The administration of the next two emperors, however, simply dismantled the imperial infrastructure created by their father/grandfather. Later the Chinese imperial bureaucracy even went so far as to obliterate knowledge of the voyages. The **Hai jin edict** of 1433 ended all sea exploration, dismantled the ships, and abandoned the bases in India. Other edicts called for the destruction of the log books of these expensive voyages made by some 317 ships and 25,000 men. Why did China destroy this knowledge and infrastructure? Was its government possessed by a group spirit? When did this group spirit die in China, or is the group spirit still in possession of China's government, culture and education system?

Anyway, other Chinese edicts of the time called for an end to all Chinese exploration of the outside world. One edict even made building seaworthy boats a crime punishable by death, if you can believe that. Why did the emperor's corrupt bureaucracy outlaw exploration and boat building? Is it the same reason why America's corrupt little narrow democracy made drilling for oil without the proper environmental permits is a felony?

Why did the corrupt imperial bureaucracy of China just hand the Arab traders a monopoly on

everything that either entered or left China? Some of these imports were absolutely priceless and worth a king's ransom to the Chinese. Why allow the Arabs to charge what they wanted and impoverish China? Look, the only possible explanation is that China was a Mideast puppet state.

Why is it a felony to drill an oil well without a permit in America. Why are permits subject to a byzantine bureaucracy in America? Does Arab money maintain a hold on China's political system today as it did centuries ago, and like it currently maintains over America's corrupt democracy?

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #81

"Of all the nations of the world, there is none which has surpassed the Tartars in glory or the magnitude of this conquests. This nation truly dominates the universe and all others seem fit only to be its servants. It both creates and destroys empires. And at every period of history it has proved its power across the earth. In every age it has been the scourge of nations.

The Tartars have conquered China twice, and still have it under their control. They also dominate the vast lands which form the Mogul Empire [India]. As masters of Persia [Iran], they hold the scepter of Cyrus and Vishtaspa. They have subjugated Muscovy [the Nucleus of modern Russia] under the name of the Turks. They have made enormous conquests in Europe, Asia, and Africa and they dominate these three parts of the world. Referring to more remote times, the nations that overthrew the Roman Empire were from among them. [You in China, you are the allies of America and Europe and all people dedicated to more and better. You are the enemy of the people running Ali Baba and treating and economically enslaving the people of China.]

From Medieval Civilization 400-1500, P.1, by Jacques Le Goff:

"The Eternal City [Rome] gathered a territory around itself which it widened by conquests until an optimal perimeter for defense was reached. In the first century, it tried to close off its territory behind the limes [limes = limits, borders], the western world's equivalent of [to] the Great Wall of China."

The Great Wall of China and Hadrian's wall

The land of no resources regularly used barbarian raids from the north of Europe to barb Rome's Senate into the costly enforcement its trade barriers. They made it seem a public good, to prevent the barbarians from raiding their territory. But the true purpose was to keep people from smuggling goods into Rome and cheating on the Mideast's life-supporting monopoly on Roman trade.

Look at Agricola and Germania by Tacitus

and Julius Caesar's Conquest of Gaul. They are included. These books explain clearly about terrorist tactics and tactics for establishing a provocative terrorist culture among the barbarians to the north.

Anyway, the final effect of all the barbarian raids (thanks to Rome's response) was that the Danube and Rhine rivers became a sort of barrier or border; a Hadrian's wall; a great wall of China, preventing not invasion by barbarians from the north, but trade with barbarians from the north. All this so the Sphinx Mafia could have a monopoly on trade with Rome (or China, as the case was be with the Great Wall of China).

And regarding China, the question is: Who was able to trade on both sides of the Great Wall of China? Who sold Chinese goods to the outside world and outside goods to the Chinese? Who sold Chinese silk in Rome for its weight in gold? These Arab traders must have really liked the great wall.

Here we see why China built that idiotic wall. It was the land of no resources quietly influencing China's government so China would work to reduce the number of people cheating on the Mideast's highly profitable monopoly on Chinese goods in Europe. Imagine how much richer China would be if it didn't build that stupid wall. Imagine how much richer China would be if it wasn't imprisoned behind that wall and under a system of feudal enslavement for so many centuries.

Look at how China unified in 221 BC under the Qin Dynasty and then started the Great Wall of China around 210 BC. Rome did much the same thing at much the same time. In Europe, there was no physical wall, because Europe had two rivers (the Danube and Rhine) that did much the same thing. However, by 30BC, we see Rome garrisoning a large army along a far-flung border, just like China on its great wall. Is this mere coincidence, or does the entire world have once single enemy, an ancient parasite agenda coming from a desperate land of no resources?

Also, we puzzle today that neither "defensive" wall could possibly keep an attacker out. That was not the point, that was only the excuse. The point was to keep trade from going around the monopolies that have always fed the land of no resources.

Guard captain: "Who goes there?"

Trader: "Oh, dear sir, just a humble trader."

Guard captain: "I am sorry sir, but nobody is allowed to cross. I think they are worried that you might be gathering information for an invasion."

The 2nd stupid Great Wall of China

China's Arab masters have recently tricked the Chinese people to erected a second stupid great wall around China. This time the wall keeps information out. It may not have been as costly as the first wall to

build, but it is just as costly in terms of what it keeps out. You the people of China must tear this wall down for the good of everyone. The truth does not need barriers.

To the people of Taiwan.

I ask your help. I ask that you all start saying "one China, one world". Say it over and over again. Say it from the people and say it from government. Say it at the start of everything posted and everything broadcast in your nation. Help me to bring democracy to the PRC.

You will now ask and cry for re-unification with China on only one condition — That China musters up and ousts the current corrupt American-style narrow-democracy and institutes my incorruptible broad democratic design. Once China institutes a broad democracy, your people will immediately begin planning the unification of your nations with a 15-year timetable for flipping the switch on total re-unification.

To the people of China

Do not arm other nations. I give you immense wealth herein, but do not help the devil's de•ex•pull of the Arabs by arming tyrannies and fake democracies. This is wrong. No nation should ever arm another nation unless it is a broad and incorruptible democracy.

Anti-zen

All that ideology about not seeing the good or the bad in things, that is our parasite's propaganda. That way of looking at the world resembles our parasite's fate religion in effect. Thus we become more passive to our parasite's low-level, encouragement discouragement of our behavior. As with so many of our parasite's other religions, I think we should all do the opposite of what zen advises.

Prohibition(s)

American Alcohol PROHIBITION (1920 - 1933) is one thing, and Islamic PROHIBITIONS are another: Although maybe in root cause and ultimate effect they are quite similar.

It is little known, but still true that in all Islamic nations there are thriving black markets for everything Islam prohibits. Even under the harshest Islamic nations, one can find alcohol, drugs, prostitutes, Western videos, and Music, if one is willing to pay. Little known is that you can buy most of this contraband, for a price, out in the open, and have almost no fear of the religious police, provided you don't flaunt your activities. The important factor is that you must buy your contraband from the local monopoly provider and pay a great deal for it.

Now, anyone taking business away from the local monopoly, be it a small time drug smuggler, or a

woman who reduces demand for the local prostitution business, these are the people who receive the harsh punishment. They and their customers are punished.

Now under the great US experiment with prohibition, we hear about the hard to convict Al Cap•one = the big head, a name matching his role in the matrix. What of all the other gangsters, many of which were 'Italian' or 'Sicilian'. Funny how it remains common for Mid East people to say they are Italian even today. The reason prohibition does not work is simply that we are enforcing the Mideast's wall of trade, so they can sell whatever is prohibited at a higher price.

Borges, The wall and the books

"I read, some days past, that the man who ordered the erection of the almost infinite wall of China was that first Emperor, Shih Huang Ti, who also decreed that all books prior to him be burned. That these two vast operations - the five to six hundred leagues of stone opposing the barbarians, and the rigorous abolition of history, that is, of the past - should originate in one person and [both] be in some way an attribute of him inexplicably satisfied and, at the same time, disturbed me. To investigate the reasons for that emotion is the purpose of this note.

Historically speaking, there is no mystery in the two measures. A contemporary of the wars of Hannibal, Shih Huang Ti, king of Tsin, brought the Six Kingdoms under his rule and abolished the feudal system; he erected the wall, because walls were defenses; he burned the books, because his opposition invoked them to praise the emperors of olden times. Burning books and erecting fortification is a common task of princes; the only thing that is unique about Shih Huang Ti was the scale on which he operated. ... Walling in an orchard or a garden is ordinary, but not walling in an empire. Nor is it banal to pretend that the most traditional of races renounced its memory of the past, mythical or real. The Chinese had 3,000 years of chronology (and during those years, the Yellow Emperor and Chuang Tsu and Confucius and Lao Tzu) when Shih Huang Ti ordered that history begin with him.

Shih Huang Ti had banished his [metaphorical] mother for being a libertine [free thinker]; in his stern justice the orthodox saw nothing but an impiety; Shih Huang Ti, wanted to obliterate the canonical books because they accused him; Shih Huang Ti, perhaps, tried to abolish the entire past in order to abolish one single memory: His mother's infamy. (Not in an unlike manner did a [figurehead] king of Judaea have all male children killed in order to kill one.) [the one]. ... Herbert Allen Giles tells that those who hid books were branded with a red-hot iron and sentenced to labor until the day of their death on the construction of the outrageous wall. ...

The tenacious wall which at this moment,

and at all moments, casts its system of shadows over lands I shall never see, is the the shadow of a Caesar who ordered the most reverent of nations to burn its past"

Chinese goods are low quality ('down spec'ed') for 4 reasons:

- 1) Low quality goods that have to be bought over and again, also have to be shipped over and again using more Mideast oil.
- 2) When the Western currency crisis hits, these low quality goods will have to be replaced more quickly and that will serve to impoverish the world that much faster and completely.
- 3) Japanese goods started out as low quality in the 1960's and then became some of the best in the world. So the low quality of the goods hides the real threat.
- 4) Low priced goods are best for destroying the competition and the economy of the rest of the world.

Pictographic Chinese

Among the people I consider idea filled and creative, a surprisingly large number have extremely messy handwriting, myself included. My take on this is that forcing young minds to write neatly when they are too young changes their brains for the worse. I think the careful finger movements tends to cause repressed brain pathways exactly at a time when we need to eliminate repression, in the neural pathways that we use to express our ideas in writing. We should therefore minimize the amount of time that young children spend learning to write by hand. This especially now that handwriting has become so marginalized by technology.

If this is true, then Chinese pictographic writing will tend to cause more repression because the writing system is much more complicated, and children have to spend considerably more time learning it.

Also, children could free-up so much mind-space for learning so many other useful and enjoyable things instead of the toil of learning to write all those thousands of characters. And as J. Krishnamurti said, the intellect is much more powerful when it looks at things and thinks that's interesting, look at that: than when it is obeying someone saying look here at this. It is probably like the increased effectiveness of mental workers when they are working for themselves, in contrast with mental workers working for someone else. So with learning, we want to try to maximize the joy and self directed exploration, and minimize the toil and universal memorization.

Also, the use of Chinese characters makes your language much harder for foreigners to learn. In fact, written Chinese is one of the world's most difficult foreign languages for people to learn. This creates a

barrier and a wall for foreigners wanting to do business and interact with China, something that plays into the hands of your local Arab middlemen, leaving your nation more dependent on the Arabs.

Now there will be some cultural loss, however this is mostly for written poetry. And written poetry is

- a) read by very few people
- b) totally frivolous
- c) very often Arab propaganda
- d) something that can still be translated
- e) something this is probably not real, but an Arab excuse for the pictographic characters. This especially given Gordon Ong's comment about Chinese poetry in Orality and Literacy.

So for these reasons, I ask the people of China and Japan to stop using and teaching Chinese characters and use a phonetic alphabet instead. This may be in the form of pinyin, or perhaps (hopefully) the modification of your languages will be unnecessary due to the rapid worldwide adoption of the new global manmade language of Euemi.

The film Chinatown, the "Best Picture" of 1974

The people of China really should watch this film to understand their history. In this film, the San Fernando Valley, "The Valley," represents Asia, and Noah Cross (core•os = core•mouth) represents Mideast Inc. Noah Cross had done all sorts of nefarious things to cut the water off the the farmers of The Valley representing the economy of China at the time. Noah (who knows all about tsunamis and floods) had been diverting water (money), and poisoning wells (the money sources), and he let The Valley (Asia) dry out completely (i.e. it became undervalued). Then he bought up most of The Valley (the Chinese economy) on the cheap under a variety of front-man names — people who were dummies or straw men and had no idea they were rich. Thus in 1974, Noah was planning to divert the water from Los Angeles (the old valley, the West) and incorporate the San Fernando Valley (the new Asian zone) in with the rest of the city (world economy).

In the Chinatown film, there is another redundant set of symbols that refer to the relationship just discussed. Evelyn Cross Mulray (Heave•all•in core•os pull•ouri) symbolizes America. Evelyn's incestuous sister/daughter, like the San Fernando Valley symbolizes Asia. Here we see how America was to give birth to, and raise the new daughter/ girlfriend of old Noah. But in the end, we see that Evelyn's (America's) fate is to die in Chinatown.

Also, Noah Cross calls the private investigator Giddes as Gids on three occasions, and also Polanski calls him kiddie cat. So Giddes = Yid•es. He symbolizes the Yid, Jid, Jew that might blow it for the Mideast. If he sticks his nose into "the water department's business," ie Mideast business,

cut his nose off (i.e. kill him).

The part where they repeat Jaspar Lamar Crab, "I think I'd remember a name like Jasper Lamar Crab," that is important. Take each word and treat it as an anagram and you have "re·Japs al·mar barc " or "RE: the Japs, boats to sea. Basically, here is the command broadcast to support the rise of Japan and/or China as Mideast Inc.'s new wife and abandon the rest of the world.

CHINATOWN came out 1974, just months after the embargo started to bite in December of 1973. And China's one-child policy started in 1979, just as the echo embargo of 1978-1979 ended. Apparently the Mideast suddenly became in a hurry to see China industrialize and buy more of its oil.

You didn't do it all by yourself, none of us do

China has accomplished an immense and transformation. But China, did not accomplish this herself. China had a secret partner, the same secret partner (or imperial master) that impoverished China for thousands of years of more-or-less slavery. your nation (and everyone else's nation) for thousands of years. This partner subsidized your growth, because it acquired your companies on the cheap, way back when you were moving away from Maoist communism. Today, your secret partner owns much of your nation's output. It also sells you raw materials because your own have been cleverly hidden. Then it ships you these raw materials using its oil. Then it ships your finished products to market using much of their oil. Your secret partner has also sabotaged your competitors in countless ways.

Now you are certainly much better than you were 30 years ago. But you are still poor. Your wages are one tenth of US wages. It is time to value your currency and your labor at around 3 to 8 times its current levels. Come with me and grow rich, like the rest of the world. Come with me and be free, like the rest of the world under a broad and incorruptible form of democracy. Come with me and we will destroy the evil group spirit of the land of no resources.

Fairness and the top 1%

Don't worry about being fair to the immensely rich people who own all sorts of properties and businesses. Most of them are either knowingly or unknowingly working with the Sphinx.

A second property confiscation: The right way

The people of China are obviously better off than you were a few decades ago: But you are still feudal serfs. Let's redistribute your wealth the right way this time. When China performs its national ownership audit, like the rest of the world, it will probably find a much higher percent of its wealth is unaccounted for. Whether it is business and factory ownership, or real estate, all this property belongs to the people of

China, not a handful of super-rich party-connected Mideast figureheads.

Do this: For companies, all unaccounted-for shares or big straw-man shares shall be distributed to the employees of that company, who will not be able to sell or mortgage their shares for at least 18 months if not 3 years. For real estate, the property should belong to the city or county it is located in. For the richest cities, half of the proceeds from all unaccounted or under-accounted property will go to fund the creation of three new cities with the type of scalable design and transit based infrastructure explained herein.

Auction the property off publicly, slowly, under realistic terms, and with 85% financing and variable principal loans. Use some of the money for the government to purchase/ build infrastructure, especially communication infrastructure. Then distribute the rest of the proceeds to the people of China on a per capita basis.

It is time for China to be free and rich

The People's Republic of China belongs to the people of China. It does not belong to the Arabs or their frontman slaves in China. Take it back, liberate yourselves and live as a free and prosperous people. Stop living as Mideast slaves. Let your currency rise, and let your value as workers rise by 300% to 500%. Be three to five times richer, all of you.

Find all your MINimized MINes and MINimized shoreline oil fields. Seize all the assets that are empty, those with hidden multi-layer ownership, and those owned by Arab straw-men. The people of China will now use their new broad democracy to take back their own factories and other assets fairly and according to a formula just like people all over the world.

Stop living as slaves

You can all be many times wealthier if you want. Simply muster up and be free. There is nothing to it. You just all have to do it. Take back all the assets that the Arabs have stolen from you. Take back your factories. All of you will have a share in your factory. Do it, be rich, you deserve it. The Ali Baba thieves certainly don't deserve the wealth of China.

Why is China's wealth only equal to 8% of external debt? Where did the rest of the money go?

China: Stop giving your labor away

Your government is totally corrupt and it has you giving your labor away for 10% of US wages. Do you really think that US workers are worth 10 times as much as Chinese workers? Why are you people all giving your labor away under your absurdly undervalued currency?

Who owns your mortgage?

Are you sure that you are actually in debt to Chinese people behind all the financial Al•chemy and those financial instruments that defy understanding.

"Everything's going to be all right, don't worry."

Everyone knows this Bob Marley song. And too many people dance to this music in Asia.

Wake up, your government has a parasite infection like everywhere else. Muster up into a broad and incorruptible democracy and rescue yourselves from Arab financial enslavement.

When a parasite changes its primary host

Today our parasite is using its oil money to buy American and European debt to keep Western currencies artificially strong. Much of this money then goes to raise China's industrial output. Firstly this enables Mideast Inc. to "wife surf" with respect to their main economic partner, but secondarily, they are able to weaken the old host for an eventual attack. See, the land of no resources no longer needs the West as a host, and we can be destroyed now in a horrific war.

It is the same process really that happened with Europe in WWI/ WWII. The single government in America (a nation without any traditional culture) was easier to manage than the many governments of Europe (very traditional and hard to move governments). Now China will be even easier to manage as a puppet government, because it has always been a puppet government of Mideast Inc.

You the people of China have a choice between two destinies. If you stay with the Brothers, you will remain slaves, giving you labor away for nothing. Your brightest and your potential leaders as Brotherly outsiders will continue to be murdered as threats to the central administration of Mideast Inc. (like the Panda's villages of Kung Fu Panda II) Even the Brotherly offspring, as they reach the periphery have no genetic future, as their kids, if smart, will be eliminated or have their minds addled as the brothers tried to do with me when I was a boy. Your only hope of freedom and a better life is to form up into a broad democracy, and one that shuns people who in any way seem Brotherly, in look, name, writing, or connection-wise.

The same thing will eventually happen to China

Look at how fast our parasite dispensed with Japan as an economic powerhouse. Do you in China really think that you will be any different? Look at the demographic nightmare our parasite created for you with their overlong one-child 4-2-1 policy. The same thing will happen to China as Japan, only our parasite will never allow China to become wealthy like Japan. China is right on track to skip that phase.

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #119

[This is a "Persian talking"]

"A nation's birthrate often depends on the most trivial things imaginable, so that often a change of attitude is all that is required for it to become much more populous than before. [Here is someone talking about manipulating the birthrates of nations. What is the implication?]

... If China has such a fantastic number of people, the reason is simply a particular way of thinking; for children regard their fathers as gods, venerating them as such during their lifetime, and honoring them after death by scarifies [of Arab incense, today cheap incense sticks, but in past centuries expensive Arabian frankincense,] in which their souls, so they believe, having been annihilated in the T'ien, take on new life; and the tendency is for everyone to increase his family, since it is so submissive in this life and necessary in the next."

Laws of Manu 9.137

[In the following, the word son is mentioned 91 times. Clearly someone wanted the Indians to overvalue sons. You don't have to read the entire quote. Just be aware that someone is mentioning sons 91 times in an ancient text, an obvious act of propaganda.

According to the Apple dictionary, Manu was the archetypal first man of Hindu mythology, survivor of the great flood and father of the human race.]

"A man wins worlds with a son, and he gains eternity though a grandson. But he reaches the summit of the chestnut horse [the sun] though the grandson of his son. Because the son saves his father from the hell called put, he was therefore called a son [putra] by the Self-created-one himself. There is no distinction between a son's son and a daughter's son in worldly matters, for a daughter's son also saves him in the afterlife, just like a son's son.

The son of an appointed daughter should make the offering of the first ball [of incense, temple ball, some sort of spirit vessel] for the dead to his mother, the second one to her father, and the third to her father's father. If he is an adopted son endowed with all the good qualities, that [son] should take his estate even if he was brought from (a family of) another lineage (of the sages) [The parenthetical text is not from me and seems to indicate harem placements]. An adopted son should never take the lineage of the sages or the estate of his natural father. The balls for the dead follow the ritual lineage and the estate, thus the death refreshment [reincarnation] of the man who gives (his son up for adoption) dies out. [Here we imagine how the Arabs got the Indians to believe in reincarnation. It was first about one's children, then one's legitimate children, then it became ambiguous about being one's children or one's self, then it stopped being about one's children and started being only about one's self. A firm belief

in reincarnation is a big help in getting people to go and die in war.]

The son of a woman who had not be appointed, and the son fathered by a woman's brother-in-law when she already has a son — neither of these deserves a share, since one is the son of an adulterer, and the other the son of lust.

The son born even in an appointed woman when the rules have not been followed does not deserve the paternal estate, for he was begotten by a fallen man. But the son born in an appointed woman should take (his share) in the estate just like a natural son, for according to law, both seed and offspring belong to the owner of the field [A big reason the parasite struggles to make women the property of men is that the men will also enforce monogamy so they do not have to raise other men's children] A man who maintains a property and the wife of his dead brother should beget a child [son] for his brother and give his property to him alone. If a woman who is appointed gets a son born of lust from some other man, or indeed form her brother-in-law, they say that that son is not fit to inherit the estate, and begotten in vain. [The parasite always struggled to raise the bar for inheritance. It also struggled to make all unclaimed property go to its churches, see 188 below]

This should be known as the rule for the division (of inheritance) among sons born in one womb [womb'n]. Now learn (the rule for the division) among (sons) born of one man among various wives.

If a [harem-bro] priest has four wives [like an Arab], this is the traditional rule for the division among the sons born in their order (of class): [the rest of this paragraph may be skipped] The plowman, the cattle, wagons, and jewelry, and the house should be given as the additional share to the (son of the woman of the) priestly (class), as well as one principal part. The son of the woman of the priestly class should take three parts of the property, the son of the woman of the ruling class two parts, the son of the commoner woman one and a half parts, and the son of the servant woman should take one part. Or else a man who knows the law should divide the entire estate in ten and make a just distribution, in the following way: the (son of the woman of the) priestly (class) should take four parts, the son of the woman of the ruling class three parts, the son of the commoner woman should take two parts, and the son of the servant woman should take one part.

If a man has a good son, or even if he does not have a good son, according to law he should not give more than one tenth to his son by a servant woman. The son born of a priest, ruler, or commoner father in a slave woman does not (automatically) share in the estate; whatever his father will give him, that precisely will be his property. After they have given an additional share to the eldest, all the other sons born of born-again men in woman of the same

class should share equally. But a wife of his own class, and no other, is prescribed for a servant, all the sons born in her should have equal shares, even if there are a hundred.

[158] Manu the son of the Self-created-one spoke of 12 sons that men have, of whom six are both relatives and heirs, and six are relatives but not heirs. Natural, born in the (husband's) field, adopted, made, secretly begotten, and rejected — these six (sons) are both relatives and heirs. [on the other hand those] Born of an unmarried girl, born of a pregnant bride, bought, born of a remarried woman, self-given, and born of a servant woman — these six (sons) are relatives but not heirs.

The kind of reward that a man gets when he sets out to cross over water in bad boats is the kind of reward that a man gets when he sets out to cross over the darkness with bad sons. [note the shipwreck propaganda shoe-horned in among the dys-genic family practices propaganda.] If a man has two sons who are heirs to one estate, and one is a natural son while the other was born in the (husband's) field, each one, but not the other, should take the estate of his (natural) father. The natural son and he alone is the master of his father's wealth, but for the sake of mercy, he should give a livelihood to the rest. And when the natural son divides up the paternal inheritance, he should give a fifth, or a sixth part of his father's property to the son born in the (husband's) field.

The natural son and the son born in the (husband's) field (thus) share the father's estate, but the other ten (sorts of sons) share in the lineage (of the sages) and in a part of the estate, in this order: the son that a man begets himself in his own field, in his legally married wife, he should recognize as his natural son, the first in rank. The son born in the marriage-bed of a man who is dead, impotent, or diseases, in a woman appointed according to the special law, is traditionally regarded as born in the (husband's) field. The son who the mother or father gives away under extreme adversity, with libations of water, is to be known as the adopted son, if he is affectionate towards and like (the adopting father). But the one whom a man makes a son, who is like him, knows the difference between right and wrong, and has the qualities of a son, he is to be regarded as a made son. And the one who was begotten in the house no one knows by whom is the son secretly begotten in the house, and he belongs to the man in whose marriage-bed he was born. The one whom a man receives when he has been deserted by his mother and father or by either one of them is called the rejected son.

[172] The one that an unmarried girl gives birth to secretly in her father's house is called the son born of an unmarried girl and is said to belong to the man who marries her.

If a woman who is pregnant gets married, whether her condition is known or unknown, the embryo belongs to the man who marries her and is called (the son) of a pregnant bride. The one who a man purchases directly from the mother and father is order to have children, whether he is like or unlike (his new father), is a son who is bought. If a woman is deserted by her husband or becomes a widow and willingly remarries and bears a child, he is called a son born of a remarried woman. If she still has her virginity intact or returns to a man she had left, she should perform the transformative ritual (of marriage) again with her husband (who thus becomes the husband) of a remarried woman. One who has no father or mother, or who has been deserted for no good reason and gives himself to someone, is traditionally regarded as a self-given (son). [9.178] The son who a priest begets out of lust in a servant woman is a corpse who is saved, and so is traditionally known as a 'Saved-corpse'. [So if the woman has any feelings for her child, she will pretend that he is not the child of a priest. Also, this is how they kept all the women from trying to use priests to sire children. This is also something deeply flawed about the parasite — that it would do this with its own progeny.] A son who a servant man begets in his slave girl, or in the slave girl of his male slave [Thus the Brotherly priest had his brother own all the slave girls. Also, note the presence of vicarious slaves.] may take a share, if he is permitted. This is the established law.

Wise men say that these eleven [types of] sons just mentioned, beginning with the one born in the (husband's) field, are son-surrogates to forestall the interruption of the rituals. The one's born of the seed of another man, who are called (sons) because of some connection, belong to the man from whose seed they are born, but not to the other man.

If only one of several brothers born from one father has a son, Manu has said that all of them have sons because of that son. If only one of all the wives of one man has a son, Manu has said that all of them have sons because of that son. In the absence of each higher son, the lower son should get the estate, but if there are many sons all alike, they shall share the estate. Not brothers, not fathers — [but only] sons [should] take the father's estate. But the father and brothers should take the estate of a man who has no son. The libation (at the ceremony for the dead), and the ball [of hashish incense] is given to three, the fourth (descendant) is the one who gives it to them, and the fifth does not get involved.

The property should belong to each successive man who is immediately next to his co-feeding relative and after that it would belong to a member of the same family, and then to the teacher or the pupil. [188] But in the absence of all these, then priests who have the triple learning and are

unpolluted and self-controlled share the estate. In this way duty is not neglected. The king should not take the material possessions of a priest. This rule always applies. But the king may take (the possessions) of the other classes in the absence of all (heirs)."

Physio-types and mento-types

The PHYSIOTYPE is the way you look and the MEMOTYPE is the way you think. Most brothers are 3/4 or 7/8 host phisiotype and 3/4 or 7/8 Arabian memtotype. They seem just like ordinary folk. In Asia, they may have slightly longer faces, or be a little hairier, or perhaps more "Mongol" or taller, but they are within the range of Chinese people.

A question for China:

You are the greatest industrial power on earth. Why are you still poor?

Strike now while the iron is hot and soft

Please muster up into a broad democracy and sweep our parasite's carefully selected front-men out of public office in your land. Do it now and without delay.

From The White Tiger by Aravind Adiga p. 10:

"The thing is, he probably has ... what, two, three years of schooling in him? He can read and write, but he doesn't get what he's read. He's half-baked. The country is full of people like him, I'll tell you that. And we entrust our glorious parliamentary democracy' -- he pointed at me -- 'to characters like there. That's the whole tragedy of this country.' ... Me and thousands of others like me, are half-baked, because we were never allowed to complete our schooling. Open our skulls, look in with a penlight, and you'll find an odd museum of ideas: sentences of history or mathematics remembered from school textbooks (no boy remembers his schooling like one who was taken out of school, let me assure you), sentences about politics read in a newspaper while waiting for someone to come to an office, triangles and pyramids seen on the torn pages of the old geometry textbooks which every tea shop in this country uses to wrap its snacks in, bits of All India Radio news bulletins, things that drop into your mind, like lizards from the ceiling, in the half-hour before falling asleep -- all these ideas, half formed and half digested and half correct, mix up with other half-cooked ideas in your head, and I guess these half-formed ideas bugger one another, and make more half formed ideas, and this is what you act on and live with. The story of my upbringing is the story of how a half baked fellow is produced.

But pay attention, Mr. Premier! Fully formed fellows, after twelve years of school and three years of university, wear nice suits, join companies, and take orders from other men for the rest of their lives. Entrepreneurs are made from half-baked clay."

Shape-shifters

The Brothers are not outsiders, they are the Chinese leadership now, at least the young ones born in the 1980s and onward.

The Rape of Nanking, Iris Chang, Ch.1

Note the author. Every Chinese person should read this quotation and ponder whether the same parasite is manipulating your babies with its Kung-Fu Panda child's mythology.

"The 20th century Japanese identity was forged in a thousand-year-old system in which social hierarchy was established and sustained through martial competition. For as far back as anyone could remember, the islands' powerful feudal lords employed private armies to wage incessant battle with each other. By the medieval times, these armies had evolved into the distinctively Japanese samurai warrior class, whose code of conduct was called bushido (the 'Way of the Warrior'). To die in the service of one's lord was the greatest honor a samurai warrior could achieve in his lifetime [, or so went the Brotherly propaganda.]

Such codes of honor were certainly not invented by Japanese culture. The Roman poet Horace first defined the debt owed by the young men of each generation to their rulers—*Dulce et decorum est pro patria mori*. But the samurai philosophy went a giant step beyond defining military service as fitting and proper. So harsh was its code that its most notable characteristic was the moral imperative that adherents commit suicide if ever they failed to meet honorably the obligations of military service — often with the highly ceremonial and extremely painful ritual of hara-kiri, in which the warrior met death by unflinchingly disemboweling himself in front of witnesses [In the Western media, hara-kiri is mostly, or perhaps always presented as something done in private. What is the truth? And what sort of over-the-top honor based society would require this?]

By the 12th century, the head of the reigning (and thereby most powerful) family, now called Shogun, offered the [lone Mideast frontman] emperor, who was worshipped as the direct descendant of the Sun Goddess, military protection of his samurai in exchange for divine sanction of the entire ruling class. A deal was struck. In time the code of the samurai, initially followed by only a small percentage of the population, penetrated deep into the Japanese culture and became the model of honorable behavior among all young men.

Time did not erode the strength of the bushido ethic, which first emerged in the 18th century and was practiced to extremes in the modern age. During World War II the infamous kamikaze suicide missions, in which Japanese pilots ceremoniously trained to fly their planes directly into American ships,

dramatically impressed upon the West how ready the young men of Japan were to sacrifice their lives for the emperor. But it was more than a small elite group that held to the view of death over surrender. It is striking to note that while the Allied forces surrendered at the rate of 1 prisoner for every 3 dead, the Japanese surrendered at the rate of only 1 per 120 dead.

Another force that gave Japan its peculiar character was its isolation, both physical and self-imposed. By the late 15th and early 16th centuries, Japan was ruled by the Tokugawa clan [fronting for Mideast Inc.], who sealed off the island nation from foreign influence [rather from Spanish, Portuguese, Dutch and English traders competing with Mideast Inc.] This seclusion, intended to provide security from the wider world, instead insulated Japanese society from the new technology of the industrial revolution taking place in Europe and left it less secure. For 250 years, Japanese military technology largely failed to advance beyond the bow, sword, and musket.

By the 19th century, events beyond Japan's control would knock the country out of its cocoon, leaving it in a state of insecurity and xenophobic desperation. In 1852, U.S. President Millard Fillmore, frustrated by Japan's refusal to open its ports to commerce and taking the 'white man's burden' attitude towards other societies commonly espoused at the time to rationalize European expansionism, decided to end Japan's isolation by dispatching Commodore Matthew Perry [Perry = Bri] to the island. Perry studied Japanese history carefully and decided to shock the Japanese into submission with a massive display of American military force. In July 1853, he sent a flotilla of ships belching black smoke into Tokyo Bay—giving the people of Japan their first glimpse of steam power. Surrounding himself with some sixty to seventy aggressive-looking men armed with swords and pistols, Perry strode through the capital of the Shogun and demanded meetings with the highest-ranking officials in Japan.

To say that the Japanese were stunned by Perry's arrival would be a gross understatement. ... The terrified Tokugawa aristocracy prepared for battle, hid their valuables, and held panicked meetings among themselves. But in the end, they had no choice but to acknowledge the superiority of American military technology and to accept the mission. With this single visit, Perry not only forced the Tokugawa to sign treaties with the United States, but broke down the doors of Japanese trade for other countries, such as Britain, Russia, Germany, and France [as well as the rest of Asia. Clearly Admiral Perry liberated Japan from the Brotherly empire and its figurehead shogun.]

The humiliation of this proud people left a residue of fierce resentment. Secretly some members of the Japanese power elite advocated immediate war with the Western powers, but

others counseled prudence, arguing that war would weaken only Japan, not the foreigners. Those taking the latter position urged that the leadership placate the intruders, learn from them, and quietly plan their retaliation.

'As we are not the equals of foreigners in the mechanical arts, let us have intercourse with foreign countries, learn their drill and tactics, and when we have made the [Japanese] nations as united as one family, we shall be able to go abroad and give lands in foreign countries to those who have distinguished themselves in battle; the soldiers will vie with one another in displaying their intrepidity, and it will not be too late then to declare war.' ...

The Shogun's policy of appeasement, so different from what it required of its loyal adherents, disgusted many and supplied ammunition for its hawkish opponents, who saw the prudent response of the Shogun as nothing more than kowtowing servility [slavish, Mideast-style bowing] before foreign barbarians. Convinced that the Shogun had lost his mandate to rule, rebel clans forged alliances to overthrow the regime and restore the emperor to power [as the new figurehead for Mideast Inc.]

In 1868, [only 13 years after Perry's arrival] the rebels achieved victory in the name of the Meiji emperor and ignited a revolution to transform a patchwork of warring fiefdoms into a modern, powerful Japan. [In other words, once the Brotherhood decided to stop struggling for war and to start struggling for unity, it took only 13 years to turn Japanese society around 180 degrees from behind the scenes.] They elevated the sun cult of Shinto to a state religion and used the emperor as a national symbol to sweep away tribalism and unite the islands. Determined to achieve eventual victory over the West, the new imperial government adopted the samurai ethic of bushido as the moral code for all citizens. The foreign threat acted as a further catharsis [purgation or excuse for having purges] for the islands. In an era later known as the Meiji Restoration, Japan resounded with nationalistic slogans, such as 'Revere the Emperor! Expel the barbarians!' and 'Rich country, strong army!'

With astonishing rapidity, the Japanese hurled themselves into the modern age—Scientifically, economically, and militarily. The government sent the best students abroad to study science and technology at Western universities, seized control of its own industry to create factories for military production, and replaced the locally controlled feudal armies with a national conscript army. ...

By the late 19th century, Japan was ready to flex its muscles, testing its new strength on Asian neighbors. In 1876 [only 24 years after Perry's arrival] the Meiji government dispatched to Korea a naval force of two gunboats and three transports and forced the Korean government to sign a treaty of commerce

—a move hauntingly reminiscent of what Perry had forced on Japan.

Then it [Japan] clashed with China over Korea. An 1885 treaty had established Korea as a co-protectorate of both China and Japan, but hostilities broke out within a decade when the Chinese tried to quell a Korean rebellion backed by Japanese ultra-nationalists. In September 1894, only six weeks after war was declared, the Japanese not only captured Pyongyang but crushed the Chinese northern fleet at sea. The Qing government was forced to sign the humiliating Treaty of Shimonoseki, under which the Chinese were made to pay the Japanese 200 million taels in war indemnities and cede to Japan Taiwan, the Pescadores, the Liaodong region of Manchuria [in Lianing province, the peninsula between North Korea and Beijing] and four more treaty ports. This was later called the first Sino-Japanese war.

For Japan the triumph would have been complete had it not been later marred by the intrusion of Western Powers. After the war the Japanese won the greatest prize of the war—the Liaodong Peninsula—but were forced to surrender the las by the tripartite intervention of Russia, France, and Germany. This further illustration of the power of faraway European governments to dictate Japanese conduct only stiffened Japan's resolve to gain military supremacy over its Western tormentors. By 1904 the nation had doubled the size of its army and gained self-sufficiency in the production of armaments.

That strategy soon paid off. Japan was able to boast of defeating not only China in battle but Russia as well. In the Russo-Japanese War of 1905, the Japanese recapture of Port Arthur in the Liaodong Peninsula and naval victory at Tsushima gained half of the Sakhalin Islands and commercial supremacy in Manchuria. This was heady stuff for a proud country that had been chafing for 50 years under the humiliation dealt it by the Western nations. Giddy with triumph, a Japanese professor summed up the sentiments of his country when he declared that Japan was 'destined to expend and govern other nations'.

Largely because of these successes, the early part of the 20th century was a euphoric time for Japan. Modernization had earned for the country not only military prestige but unprecedented economic prosperity. The First World War created a huge demand for Japanese steel and iron production as well as for Japanese textiles and foreign trade. Stock prices skyrocketed, and moguls sprang up from obscurity, dazzling the country with their extravagance. ...

Perhaps if the prosperity had lasted, a solid middle class might have emerged in Japan to provide the people with the strength to check imperial military influence. But it did not. Instead, Japan would soon

be faced with the single most disastrous economic crisis in its modern history—a crisis that would wipe out its previous gains, push it to the brink of starvation, and propel it down the path to war.

The 1920s drew down the curtain on Japan's golden era of prosperity. When the end of World War I halted the previously insatiable demand for military products, Japanese munitions factories were shut down and thousands of laborers were thrown out of work. The 1929 stock market crash in the United States, and the depression that followed it, also reduced American purchases of luxuries, crippling the Japanese silk export trade.

As important, many international businessmen and consumers went out of their way to shun Japanese products in the postwar decade, even though Japan had been on the Allied side in the First World War. Although both the European nations and the Japanese expanded their overseas empires with the spoils of the First World War, Japanese expansion was not looked on in the same way. Repulsed by aggressive Japanese actions toward China through the first decades of the new century, and even more so by Japan's attempts at Western-style colonialism in the former German colonies it now controlled as a consequence of the war settlements, Western financiers began to invest more heavily in the Chinese. In turn, China, enraged by the Versailles decision to grant Japan the German rights and concessions in the Shantung [Shan dong] Peninsula [West of South Korea], organized widespread boycotts of Japanese goods. These developments hurt the Japanese economy still further and gave rise to the popular belief that Japan had once again become the victim of an international conspiracy.

The downturn in the economy devastated the average Japanese community. Businesses shut down, and unemployment soared. Destitute farmers and fishermen sold their daughters into prostitution [and Mideast Harems]. Soaring inflation, labor strikes, and a tremendous earthquake in September 1923 only exacerbated the dismal conditions.

An increasingly popular argument during the depression was that Japan needed to conquer new territory to ward off mass starvation. The population had swollen from some 30 million at the time of the Meiji Restoration to almost 65 million in 1930, making it increasingly difficult for Japan to feed its people. With great effort, Japanese farmers had pushed up the yield per acre until it would increase no more, and by the 1920s agricultural production had leveled off. The continually expanding population forced Japan to rely heavily on imported foodstuffs every year, and between the 1910s and the end of the 1920s rice imports tripled. They had once been paid for by Japan's textile exports, but the latter were now subject to reduced foreign demand, intense competition, and often discriminatory tariffs.

By the 1920s young radicals in the Japanese army were arguing that military expansion was crucial to the country's survival. In his book, 'Addresses to Young Men', Lieutenant Colonel Hashimoto Kingoro [Hashemite King•our] wrote: 'There are only three ways left to Japan to escape from the pressures of surplus population... Emigration, advance into the world markets, and expansion of territory. The first door, emigration, has been barred to us by the anti-Japanese immigration policies of other countries. The second door... is being pushed shut by tariff barriers and the abrogation of commercial treaties. What should Japan do when two of the three doors have been closed against her? [A typical Arab menu]

Other Japanese writers pointed to the spacious territories of other countries, complaining about the injustice of it all, especially since these other countries were not making the most of their land by achieving the high per-acre yields that Japanese farmers had obtained. They looked enviously upon not only China's vast land resources by those of Western countries. Why, the military propagandist Araki [Our•aki] Sadao asked, should Japan remain content with 142,270 square miles, much of it barren to feed 60 million mouths, while countries like... the United States possessed not only 3 million square miles of home territory but 700,000 square miles of colonies. ...

By the 1930s the Japanese government found itself mired in intrigue as those who favored using Japan's newly acquired technological skills to build a better society competed for influence with those who wanted to use the nation's military superiority over its neighbors to embark on a program of foreign conquest. Expansionist ideologies gained fervent support from right-wing ultra-nationalists, who called for a military dictatorship that would limit personal wealth, nationalize property, and dominate Asia. These ideas fueled the ambitions of junior military officers, whose rural backgrounds and youth made them naturally distrustful of Tokyo politicians as well as impatient for immediate access to power. Though the officers feuded among themselves, they shared a similar mission: to overhaul society and eliminate all bureaucratic, economic, and political obstacles to what they believed to be Japan's divine mission to avenge itself against the Europeans and dominate Asia.

Step by step, the interventionists forced a series of compromises from the moderate elements in government. But disappointed by the pace of change, they began to conspire among themselves to topple the government. In 1931 a coup was planned by abandoned. In 1932, a group of naval officers launched a terrorist attack on Tokyo that killed Prime Minister Inukai Tsuyoshi but failed to secure martial law.

On February 26, 1936, a clique of young

officers launched a bold coup d'etat that took the lives of several statesmen. Though the coup paralyzed downtown Tokyo for more than three days, it ultimately failed and the ringleaders were jailed or executed. Power shifted from the extremists to a more cautious faction within the government, though it is important to point out that even this faction shared many of the young officers' fanatical views when it came to Japan's right to a dominant role in Asia.

It soon became apparent to some Japanese ultra-nationalists that if they wanted to control China they would have to move fast. For there were signs that China, forced to submit to Japanese demands in 1895, was trying to strengthen itself as a nation—signs that gave the Japanese expansionists a sense of urgency in their mission.

China had indeed used the past to decades to transform itself from a disintegrated empire into a struggling national republic. In 1911, rebel armies defeated the Qing imperial forces and ended more than two centuries of Manchu rule. During the 1920s, the Nationalists under Chiang Kai-Shek successfully fought the warlords of northern China to unify the country. They also announced as a goal the elimination of unfair treaty agreements foisted upon the Qing dynasty by foreign powers. As Chiang's movement gained momentum, it threatened Japanese interests in Manchuria and Mongolia. Something had to be done and quickly, before China grew too powerful to be conquered.

With the approval of the Japanese government, the military began to intervene more aggressively in Chinese affairs. In 1928 they engineered the assassination of Chang Tsonin, the warlord ruler of Manchuria, when he failed to give them his full cooperation. The murder only served to infuriate the Chinese people, who organized more boycotts against Japanese goods.

By the 1930s Japan had launched an undeclared war with China. On September 18, 1931, the Japanese army blew up the tracks of a Japanese-owned railway in southern Manchuria, hoping to incite an incident. When the blasts failed to derail an express train, the Japanese killed the Chinese guards instead and fabricated a story for the world press about Chinese saboteurs. This incident gave the Japanese an excuse to seize Manchuria, which was renamed Manchukuo and where the Japanese installed Pu Yi, the last emperor of China and heir of the Manchu dynasty, as puppet ruler. The seizure of Manchuria, however, generated anti-Japanese sentiment in China, which was whipped up by Nationalist activists. Feelings ran high on both sides and erupted in bloodshed in 1932 when a Shanghai mob attacked five Japanese Buddhist priests, leaving one of them dead. Japan immediately retaliated by bombing the city, killing tens of thousands of civilians. When the slaughter at Shanghai aroused worldwide

criticism, Japan responded by isolating itself from the international community and withdrawing, in 1933, from the League of Nations.

To prepare for the inevitable war with China, Japan had spent decades training its men for combat. The molding of young men to serve in the Japanese military began early in life, and in the 1930s the martial influence seeped into every aspect of Japanese boyhood. Toy shops became virtual shrines to war, selling arsenals of toy soldiers, tanks, helmets, uniforms, rifles, anti-aircraft guns, bugles, and howitzers. Memoirs from that time describe pre-adolescent boys waging mock battles in the streets using bamboo poles as imaginary rifles. Some even tied logs of wood on their backs and fantasized about dying as 'human bomb' heroes in suicide missions. [This is propaganda not memoir.]

Japanese schools operated like miniature military units. Indeed, some of the teachers were military officers, who lectured students on their duty to help Japan fulfill its divine destiny of conquering Asia and being able to stand up to the world's nations as a people second to none. They taught young boys how to handle wooden models of guns, and older boys how to handle real ones. Textbooks became vehicles for military propaganda; one geography book even used the shape of Japan as justification for expansion: 'We appear to be standing in the vanguard of Asia, advancing bravely into the Pacific. At the same time we appear ready to defend the Asian continent from outside attack.' Teachers also instilled in boys hatred and contempt for the Chinese people, preparing them psychologically for a future invasion of the Chinese mainland. One historian tells the story of a squeamish Japanese schoolboy in the 1930s who burst into tears when told to dissect a frog. His teacher slammed his knuckles against the boy's head and yelled, 'why are you crying about one lousy frog? When you grow up, you'll have to kill one hundred, two hundred Chinks!' ...

The historical roots of militarism in Japanese schools stretched back to the Meiji Restoration. In the late 19th century the Japanese minister of education declared that schools were not run for the benefit of the students but for the good of the country. Elementary school teachers were trained like military recruits, with student-teachers housed in barracks and subjected to harsh discipline and indoctrination. In 1890 the imperial Rescript [Edict] on Education emerged; it laid down a code of ethics to govern not only students and teachers but every Japanese citizen. The Rescript was the civilian equivalent of Japanese military codes, which valued above all obedience to authority and unconditional loyalty to the emperor. In every Japanese school a copy of the Rescript was enshrined with a portrait of the emperor and taken out each morning to be read. It was reputed that more than one teacher who accidentally

stumbled over the worlds committed suicide to atone for the insult to the sacred document. [translation: The teachers that did not stick to the word of the god-emperor, straight from his brotherly administration got whacked in a really painful way, hari-kari style. And in case you don't know it, **sepuko** is bullshit. And I am sure that some people do it, most are murdered in that way for being dishonorable. What a way to threaten Japanese people into behaving the way they do. Three guys would come. You would have your knees bent by a kick, and this is the actual reason for all those ineffective kicks in kung fu and all that black belt stuff. It was to hide the legendary kick that knocks a man down forever. The kick that brought a man into sepuko position was squatted on his heels. One man grabbed one arm, another the 2nd arm, and if there was third, it was easier. but two could still get him in a kneeling squat pressing down on his heels.

and And you Japanese fed the Mideast very well for a very long time. You were their rice basket, because you always had the best rice, the rice that was easiest to digest.]

By the 1930s the Japanese educational system had become regimented and robotic. A visitor to one of its elementary schools expressed pleasant surprise at seeing thousands of children waving flags and marching in unison in perfect lines; quite clearly the visitor had seen the discipline and order but not the abuse required to establish and maintain it. It was commonplace for teachers to behave like sadistic drill sergeants, slapping children across the cheeks, hitting them with their fists, or bludgeoning them with bamboo or wooden swords. Students were forced to hold heavy objects, sit on their knees, stand barefoot in the snow, or run around the playground until they collapsed from exhaustion. [You have all seen this all mis-ascribed as so much kung-fu mastery. Here is the real root of it, and the real reason it appears so much in Asian fake myth. The great parasite, the peacock needs to blur the memory out of existence, he needs to cover his tracks over, so you don't see him. The parasite was behind the Japanese schools and the brainwashing of Japan's war generation. Can you not see it?] There were certainly few visits to the schools by indignant or even concerned parents.

The pressure to conform to authority intensified if the schoolboy decided to become a soldier. Vicious hazing and a relentless pecking order usually squelched any residual spirit of individualism in him. Obedience was touted as a supreme virtue, and a sense of individual self-worth was replaced by a sense of value as a small cog in the larger scheme of things. To establish this sublimation of individuality to the common good, superior officers or older soldiers slapped recruits for almost no reason at all or beat them severely with heavy wooden rods. According to the author Iritani Toshio, 'I do not beat you because I hate you. I beat you because I care for you. Do you

think I perform these acts with hands swollen and bloody in a state of madness?' Some youths died under such brutal physical conditions; others committed suicide; the majority became tempered vessels into which the military could pour a new set of life goals.

Training was no less grueling a process for aspiring officers. In the 1920s all army cadets had to pass through the Military Academy at Ichigaya. With its overcrowded barracks, unheated study rooms, and inadequate food, the place bore a greater resemblance to a prison than a school. The intensity of the training in Japan surpassed that of most Western military academies: in England and officer was commissioned after some 1,372 hours of classwork and 245 hours of private study but in Japan the standards were 3,384 hours of classwork and 2,765 hours of private study. The cadets endured a punishing daily regimen of physical exercise and classes in history, geography, foreign languages, mathematics, science, logic, drawing, and penmanship. Everything in the curriculum was bent toward the goal of perfection and triumph. Above all the Japanese cadets were to adopt 'a will which knows no defeat.' So terrified were the cadets of any hint of failure that examination results were kept secret to minimize the risk of suicide.

The academy was like an island to itself, sealed off from the rest of the world. The Japanese cadet enjoyed neither privacy nor any opportunity to exercise individual leadership skills. His reading material was carefully censored, and leisure time was nonexistent. History and science were distorted to project and image of the Japanese as a super-race. 'During these impressionable years they have been walled off from all outside pleasures, interests or influences,' one Western writer observed of the Japanese officers. 'The atmosphere of the narrow groove along which they have moved has been saturated with a special national and a special military propaganda. Already from a race psychologically far removed from us, they have been removed still further.' "

Clip of Grenade suicide scenes from Letters from Iwo Jima film

Do you think that Japanese culture, all by itself demanded that the bloom of a generation kill itself in war? Do you really think the Japanese didn't suffer enough in the war that was started for them? Do you think their grandchildren need to be punished? If you do think these things, I would suggest that it is not your own society's voice but the outsider Arab telling you what to think, just like in the films called Kung Fu Panda.

Arthur Herman, Freedom's Forge Ch. 18

Finished Ingots [of highly flammable magnesium

metal] began to pour out of the four facilities and into factories and plants around the West Coast for making light airframes, bomb casings, and magnesium flare shells. [Henry] Kaiser was still losing money. But later that year, Kaiser engineers, working with the Army's Chemical Warfare Service, found another use for Kaiser magnesium that would alter the course of the war [WW2].

They called it 'goop'. It was a mixture of powdered magnesium, a magnesium distillate, and asphalt. [Kaiser] Permanente chemists began making it to sweep up all the finely powdered magnesium dust floating through the plant [It is hard to believe that anyone would use flammable and sticky tar to sweep up flammable magnesium dust.] —a highly flammable not to mention explosive hazard. Then they wondered if it wouldn't have a wartime application. Both the Germans and British had developed incendiary bombs, and used them with telling effect on both cities and industrial targets. The American [US] Air Force was doing just the same. But this 'goop', the Kaiser people pointed out, didn't just burn like fire but stuck like glue. [And] Once it started a fire, it would be nearly impossible to put out. ...

[They tested the goop and] The Army was very impressed. It immediately ordered Kaiser to halt magnesium ingot production. Now everything coming out of his Manteca plant would be in the form of goop —while DuPont and Standard Oil chemists worked out how to make it safe for manufacture. That suited Kaiser, since making goop took one-fourth the time, and at 18.3 cents per pound proved profitable enough to recoup his losses and repay his loans. [1+8+3=12] Even better, 'this was our real opportunity' he crowed, 'to be of service to the war effort' [Kaiser was already a key figure in the war effort] — and final victory [final solution] over Japan.

In little more than a year, Kaiser Permanente had turned out 410,000 tons of goop—all of it to be stuffed into 10-pound [4.5kg] cylinders together with proximity fuses and dubbed the M-74 incendiary bombs. [The numbers provided work out to 80-million of these bombs] And by the end of 1944, almost all of those were headed in one direction: westward across the Pacific to the Marianas and the waiting arms of Curtis Le May, who would use them to transform his B-29 strategy.

He first tried out the goop incendiaries on December 18, 1944, in a raid on Japanese-occupied Hankow in China. The first trial run on Japan came on February 25. It proved a bust. Even though Japan's densely packed wooden houses should have burned like tinder, the bombing results had been largely ineffectual. That was the problem Le May had been hashing out in his mind, on that rainy afternoon in March. And it was there [then] that he realized in a flash [that] the problem wasn't the plane, or the M-74 that was being dropped. It was the height at which

they were being dropped. If you expected to create genuine mayhem, you had to get in closer.

Until now, no B-29 had ever attacked below 20,000 feet [6.2km]. LeMay decided every single one of his planes would attack at less than half that altitude, at between 5,000 and 8,000 feet. It was a revolutionary concept—as was its combustible corollary. Instead of carrying a mixture of bombs and incendiaries as the British did for their attacks on German cities, LeMay's crews would carry nothing but incendiaries. A front line of pathfinders would drop several tons of bombs and flares from above 25,000 feet in order to mark targets and get things started. Then the real fireworks would come in at a fraction of that level, all at once and without warning...

LeMay's plan wasn't just to reduce certain targets or cities to smoldering rubble, as British and American bombers were doing to Germany. It was to burn out the heart and soul of an entire nation. The goal was to save American lives by the thousands by taking away lives by tens or even hundreds of thousands—and above all, to prevent the need of a long, protracted invasion of Japan by the ruthless application of a single instrument: the B-29 Superfortress.

That was the plan. 'Probably the greatest one-man military decision ever made', as someone later put it. LeMay had thrown away the proverbial book. But he had also finally come up with a strategy to match the awesome new weapons at his disposal. When the planes arrived over Tokyo, he calculated, 25-tons of incendiaries [500 10lb fire-bombs] would be raining down on every square mile of the city. [That is about one bomb every 230-feet or 70-meters on average.]

When LeMay outlined his plan to his commanding officers, some of them called it plain murder. They weren't thinking of Japanese civilians, but American B-29 crews coming in exposed and almost unarmed at that low level. 'Sitting ducks' they told each other with a shake of their heads, 'we'll be sitting ducks'.

LeMay thought differently. The few night fighters the B-29s couldn't beat off with their remaining guns, they could evade with superior speed...

The first low-level raid was set for March 9, 1945. Meanwhile, Douglas MacArthur had raised the American flag over Corregidor as the liberation of the Philippines entered its final stages. Other American soldiers were getting ready to land on Okinawa [Where XXX thousand American invaders would die], in preparation for the invasion of the Japanese homeland. Experts had told the secretary of war that the invasion would last through most of 1946 and cost upwards of a million U.S. casualties. [The way the Japanese fought in the Pacific was how the Arabs convinced America to kill so many Japanese and

devastate their nation so.] LeMay had one goal: to make that invasion unnecessary...

Some 334 B-29s lumbered into the air and made the 1500-mile flight to Japan, arriving just after night had settled over an unsuspecting Tokyo. The effect was terrifying. In LeMay's words, 'It was as though Tokyo had dropped through the floor of the world and into the mouth of hell'. 2,000-tons of incendiaries [400,000 10-lb bombs] rained down on the city from every direction, burning out 16-square miles of the city [This is an Arab high-sign, like the house of 8-gables, the compass rose.] and destroying more than a quarter-million buildings. Some 83,000 people died in the conflagration that set entire blocks alight and boiled away the water in Tokyo's canals. LeMay's planes returned with their underwings and bomb bay doors blackened by the smoke and soot. Crews could smell roasting human flesh [of the sacrifice/holocaust] below, which lingered in their planes until they landed back at base.

It was the single most destructive air raid in history—and set and apocalyptic scale for what was to come...

For the rest of the summer, B-29s dropped tons of Henry Kaiser's magnesium goop, and burned out the heart of industrial Japan. Tokyo, Nagoya, Kobe, Osaka, Yokohama, Kawasaki, Toyama: all vanished in a blistering cloud of fire. LeMay's 600 B-29s roamed the Japanese islands almost at will. The took to dropping leaflets on Japanese cities before a raid, urging the population to evacuate before they were incinerated...

LeMay was told about the atomic bomb... LeMay was also not convinced that the bomb was really necessary. His strategy along would force Japan to surrender in time, he believed...

But the truth was that by August, LeMay was running out of targets. Two of the last, the cities of Hiroshima and Nagasaki, were chosen for the final act—the one that all hoped and prayed would compel Japanese surrender. [Isn't it a bit odd how every major urban target in Japan was destroyed in the way and then the war stopped] On August 1, assembly of the bomb parts unloaded from the cruiser USS Indianapolis began, and on the 5th, LeMay watched as it was stowed on Tibbetts's B-29, the name Enola Gay [an•allah G'ay = rebirth•alla•smart] flashed jauntily [J•anti?] in the tropical sun

At 8:00, Tibbetts dropped his single 13-kiloton uranium atomic bomb on Hiroshima, killing 50,000 people almost instantly. Two day slater another Omaha-built B-29, Bock's Car ...dropped the Hiroshima bomb's plutonium cousin on Nagasaki, killing another 36,000. The Japanese government, fearful that there might be more such superweapons, surrendered on August 15. The war was over."

Star Trek, Day of the Dove 1968.11.01

"Kirk: "What is it

Spok: Totally unfamiliar

Kirk: <to the spirit> What do you want? What are you doing here?...

Spok: Fascinating. During lieutenant Johnson's emotional outbursts—his expression of hatred and lust for vengeance—the alien's life energy level increases. When the lieutenant became unconscious, the alien lost energy.

Kirk: It subsists on the emotions of others.

Spok: This one appears to be strengthened by mental radiations of hostility. Violent intentions.

Kirk: It exists on the hate of others.

Spok: To put it simply. And it has acted as a catalyst, creating this situation. In order to satisfy that need, it has brought together opposing forces — provided crude instruments in an effort to promote the most violent mode of conflict.

Kirk: And kept numbers and resources balanced so that it can maintain a constant state of violence. Its got to have a vulnerable area. We've got to get rid of it."

The progenitor of all evil spirits

Chinese people put mirrors on their doors because they fear evil spirits. Here you see the greatest of all evil spirits, the mother of all evil spirits naked and for what it is. Will you help me kill it once and for all, or will you let it live?

Do you follow the Arab peacock to war?

If your leaders say time for war, do you obey them? What if they say, we need the Arabs for their scarce oil and they are our allies? What if they say "we only make the arms and how our customers use them is none of our business"?

Don't do it. It is time to end all Arab power in this world of ours.

All nations will now apologize for their wars

I make it a condition of joining the UM, the world government, that all nations apologize for allowing the Arabs lead them into war. The time limit is 1000 years. Once we all do this, we will freeze all international borders, and cooperate fully with each other in resettling everyone who needs to be resettled in this world.

Iso•crates (436-338BC), to Demonicus 41

"There are two times when you should speak. Either when you know the subject thoroughly, or when you have to discuss it. For on these occasions alone speech is better than silence. At all other times, it is best to be silent." [This advice is diametrically backwards, at least in public affairs. When people behave in this way, the parasite society finds it much easier to steal from the host society by using the host

government. You in east Asia, you suffer most from this propaganda.]

Iso·crates (436-338BC), to Demonicus 43

"Be more careful with disapproval than danger itself, for while the wicked fear the end of life, the honorable fear disrepute during their lives."

[This one is more manipulation than advice. 1) This helps the parasite institute a police state where nobody can criticize their figureheads in any way. Everyone has the right to criticize their government. 2) If everyone fears disrepute, how easy is it for the parasite to cast many of the host's behaviors as disreputable and blameworthy. 3) If everyone fears disrepute, this surely cannot help the public dialogue in its efforts to dredge up the most far out solutions to its problems. In fact, I would argue that it is downright detrimental to the public's effort at dredging up the more far out solutions to its problems. 4) You should always disgrace your leaders when they cross the sharp and clear boundaries you establish for them, but never before. If you don't do this you get an Arab Kleptocracy. and 5) It is much harder to have an intelligent public discussions, as well as intelligent and efficient government if everyone spends their life being super-sensitive about offending one-another.]

Juvenal, Satire 11

"They'll ransack earth, water, and air for special delicacies. Cost is no object, indeed, The higher the price, you'll find, the better pleased they are. Raising more money to squander presents no problem. They'll hock the family plate, or pledge poor Mummy's portrait. They'll also spend their last fiver on delicacies, to eat off earthenware" [From here the whole delicacy meat gourmet thing in China looks like the Arabs are behind it. Do you really want to support the Arabs? Is it wise to support the Arabs?]

A few words

1) The Thai word for the pronoun YOU is the Greek word for dog. This is apparently what the Haremi think or once thought of the Thais and their neighbors.
2) The English word Ask is the Greek word for wine skin. The primitive points, the Arabs all said "askos?" pronounced "ask" and a word comes to english.
3) Most human females will have sex for food if their family is genuinely starving to death. Thus it is clear how the Greek word for food became the Chinese word for vagina. It is also clear who made China hungry and needy. (See also Al-Cibiades for how this was scarce imported food in an embargo.)

These words were written by an American

Who is your friend? Is it the Americans, who only want you to be free? Or is it the people who have enslaved your people for thousands of years — the people stealing 2/3 of everything you make today?

One path leads to freedom, the other path leads to exploding dog collars like in that Cloud Atlas film. I hope you all understand how important it is now that you immediately begin mustering up into a broad and incorruptible democracy.

It is long past the time to have a government by the people and for the people of China. You must elect your smartest to protect your nation from those aliens running Ali Baba. And just to be on the safe side, until you have mustered up, do not initiate any military action, and only take the smallest response you can justify. Do this as all nations should.

The Tiananmen Square massacre

The Arabs did a terrible thing with the Tiananmen Square massacre, where the Chinese puppet government of the Arabs used machine guns to massacre 10,000 to 20,000 peaceful democracy demonstrators (I use the initial estimates, and not the Arab re-writes) Look how it already goes unmentioned in the Apple dictionary under Tiananmen Square. Strange how the Apple dictionary calls it the "Square of heavenly peace", which is the opposite of what it was.

All of the Tiananmen Square massacre witnesses, I call on you to come forward and tell what you saw. or at least write down what you saw and pass it around.

The shame of failure

The shame of failure is so stupidly overwhelming for so many people in Asia. You really have to change this. It is so inhibitory to your prosperity, and by extension, because you are so numerous, the prosperity of the world. Don't be afraid to say something stupid, or to fail at a business undertaking. It is far more important that you try. If you are not sure it will work, test it. Try your product on the market first.

North Korea is China's fault

How can it be otherwise? China stopped the Korean war by threatening the US with Nuclear weapons. This is the only reason North Korea even exists. You in China, your nation is responsible for North Korea's actions.

Do you really want to see old Seoul blown to bits like in that Cloud Atlas film? Do you want to wear exploding dog collars? Which nation is more likely to make its people wear exploding dog collars first?

You in North Korea

Now. If there ever was a time when you should all rise up and get rid of the madmen running your nation, it is now. You are being set up as a suicide bomber. The vest is on you. You must stop it.

You outside Korea

The New name is: "Arab Suicide Puppet". We do this

to point a rifle laser at the guy pulling the puppet strings.

Section 9: Parasitism

How the Sphinx feeding process works

Pomponius, The Digest of Laws 1.2.27

"Some years later, when this praetor could no longer manage all his duties because large numbers of foreigners crowded into the city [of Rome], another praetor was introduced, who was called the praetor perigrinus because he primarily handled justice for foreigners." [a note says: This office was established during the 1st punic war (264-241BC) to deal with legal cases where one or both parties were foreigners. Also it is peri-G•our'in.]

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 2.1

"An analysis of the United States census of 1900, compiled by Lucien Sanial, shows that while the total wealth of the country was estimated at about \$95-billion, the proletarian class, composed chiefly of wage workers and a small proportion of those in professional classes... owned only about \$4-billion."

[So at this period of time, around 4% of the nation's wealth was owned by the good eu•man people of the US, while 96% of the nation's wealth was owned by evil, ex•pull Arabs of foreign nations. The reality of the developing world today is probably much like this. And if I had to guess about Arab wealth in the 'rich' part of the world today, I would put it in the 92% to 94% range, with the real Americans and real Europeans owning 6% to 8% of the wealth of their own nations.]

Moving mountains I

People really don't have to do much for our parasite. They do have to do something, but not any one particular thing. Pretty much everyone is volunteering, and getting paid well for doing so. It is all more or less voluntary. Each man takes a small bit and after a while they move entire mountains.

The whether underground — the rain-men

The Sphinx Brothers use a number of tricks to get something for nothing. But probably their most lucrative trick is causing a financial "drought" where money is scarce. Then they come in and buy up partial control of many industries. Then they work a series of centrally-controlled boom-bust-cycles and reduce outside output in their industries. This happens through buyout, sneaky bureaucratic legislation, industrial sabotage, and even plain-old intimidation. After a time, the shortage takes and prices begin to rise, leaving us dependent on goods made by Mideast

owned outfits. This is exactly what happened with oil and a number of other commodities recently.

They focus on goods where: 1) The supply of that good can be controlled and 2) We absolutely need these things (or we think we do). They normally use basic commodities, however, other goods also work. Anyway, the combination of our dependence and their control (or partial control) over supply enables the Mideast to periodically extract huge and economy draining sums for "their" vital goods. The money is then used to feed the land of no resources and make more Brothers by the hundreds of thousands so that there will be a few thousand really smart ones to continue on with the feeding process for the land of no resources.

Mohammed and the mountain

The Mohammed and the mountain saying goes well here because the mountain referred to is a mountain of abundance. If you can't take Mohammed's Arabian submission religion to the mountain of abundance, then take the mountain of abundance, knock it down and move it to Mohammed's land. That is what they did with America's oil. They took down our mountain and hid it under the church of the precious wetland habitat. Now Mohammed has the mountain of abundance.

What is really going on is that Mountains are mountains of goods, or abundance. We want abundance and we in the West do everything we can to create abundance. But the people of the desert that blocks trade don't want us to have mountains. They want to tear our mountains down and have all the mountains.

Transportation is key

In the effort to control supply, control of transportation has always been key. In ancient times, roads were made dangerous by fostering a culture of brigandage and 'highway robbery', land piracy basically. And people could not simply go around the Mideast juggernaut on the high seas, due mostly to the Mideast's savage sea piracy. Actually it was the Mideast's secret navy, their pirate (terrorist) navy that made it too dangerous for outside traders to go around the Mideast's monopolies.

Control of transportation basically allowed the Mideast to be the masters of anything that had to be imported. And again, destroying local output forced people to buy overpriced imports (which frequently started out as underpriced exports, like those exported from China today on Mideast ships that use Mideast oil. Why isn't there a railroad between China and Europe? Why move goods by sea?

Air piracy

You know what airline hijacking is? It is air piracy. It is

the same people doing using similar techniques on a key transportation industry of the host part of the world. The only difference is that you can't board mid-flight.

Focus your efforts

Focus your anti-parasitism attention where entry to markets are most restricted.

Burning their crops

In a world of city states, these could be periodically attacked. The people would sensibly retreated behind their town walls. Then the surrounding areas would be ravaged, and then, while the city was recovering, it was reliant on expensive imported food sold by Mr. P. In this way the wealth and investment of most cities was kept in check. There were no doubt a hundred different ways to get honey from the hives, but you get the idea.

In this environment, most cities were completely reliant on the people who controlled the high seas (and the high ground of trade, the high road/route). The output of each city thus fetched little, as they were dependent on those famous Arab traders from the land of no resources for trade with the outside world. Anyway, here are some past examples of the Mideast's feeding systems from time ago:

1. **FOOD.** Mostly "Egyptian" grain (probably from Scythia/ Ukraine) sold for enormous sums in times of famine. Until modern times, the Mideast was always struggling to increase revenue by increasing the frequency and severity of famines in the outside world. Famines also had the added effect of making more room for Mideast emigrants. (also see procopius 22.15)

2. **TIN** to make bronze. The way ancient Europe simply 'forgot' about its centrally located tin sources is just plain unbelievable. In the late Bronze Age, all of Europe's tin came from Northwest Spain and Northern England near the river "Tyne." During the Bronze Age, tin prices skyrocketed in times of war, so here we have a reason why the ancient gazette media was always glorifying war, because it was good for Mideast tin sales.

But **WAR GOODS** would always bring in piles of money for the people who controlled the high seas. Nobody else could come in and supply the arms and food needed when cities/ regions mobilized for war.

3. Gr. **SIDER•OS = IRON.** L. **SIDER•EUS-** = star. This is not mere coincidence, because meteorites (SIDER•ITES) are mostly composed of iron. The implication is that the first iron being traded in Rome at the dawn of the Iron Age was supposedly from the

heavens and of immense value. Anyway, the widespread adoption of Iron mining/smeltering in Europe was interrupted by the attacks of the amphibious Sea People, and the so-called Bronze age collapse. Here some 90% of communities on the Greek Peloponnese simply disappeared. How much tin was the Mideast able to fob off in the face of the Sea People's invasions?

4. Burnt **RELIGIOUS SACRAMENTS** like Arabian frankincense incense were supposedly necessary for the gods to hear prayers under many religious systems. This precious tree sap sold for more than its weight in gold during Roman times.

At first the early Christians despised Arabian incense for its connections with Roman polytheism. However, by the 300s the Syrian Christians began burning the frankincense at services. By the 700s, expensive Arabian frankincense is re-introduced to Europe. To this day, the Catholic church spends a large part of its income on Arabian frankincense.

5. **ADDICTIVE DRUGS** like OPIUM and opiated hashish incense. Gr. OPION= opium. In Homer's Odyssey there are Lotus eaters, who lived in Libya and cast sleep on all who inhaled the 'fragrance.' Later, when the lotus eaters awoke, they would only want to eat the lotus again and fall into a sleep with nice dreams. They could not stop, apparently because they had become addicted to 'lotus'.

Today, the Mideast still monopolizes the world market for expensive drugs, and as usual the victim states are the ones paying to enforce the Mideast's monopoly over our goods, the great wall of drugs. Funny how we punish the Mideast's competitor smugglers with 20 year prison terms, but their drug customers are not much of a problem.

6. Sacrifices of expensive unblemished (**ALBINO**) **ANIMALS** were supposedly preferred by the pagan gods.

7. Expensive **SHOW-OFF PRODUCTS** like Chinese silk, spices, perfume, and purple fabric.

Moved and repeated, verify alignment with previous section

Many dictionaries say that **MONO•POLY** comes from Gr. monopolion from monos= one + polein = seller. However, pre Renaissance history is full of references to monopolies where one city or other had a total monopoly on certain key commodities. So clearly, it was a **MONO•POLOS**, or a single city supplying all the world's supply of some key commodity.

See, pre Renaissance, the Mideast controlled trade on the high seas. Then by terrorizing the highways (like the Sphinx Mafia did in Oedipus), they arrived at a monopoly on intercity commerce.

They then used this shipping monopoly to encourage a world where every city made a couple things and was reliant on Mideast traders for many other products.

The Brothers would start out targeting one key commodity that was only produced in a couple places, tin for example, a vital component of bronze. They would then take one of the most remote sources and buy it out, all of it. The tin by the river Tyne in Northeast England is a good example. They wanted remote, because the source 1) came cheap once their high shipping costs made its output practically worthless, and 2) once they got their monopoly going, there would be huge pressures for the tin version of "drug smuggling," and distance was one of the biggest deterrents to cheating/ smuggling.

Once the Brotherhood had a producer under control, they then began quietly sabotaging all the other producers in any way possible, including war, disease, fire, poisoning, and obviously overprices shipping, helped along by the sea piracy Mideast Inc. controlled.

Anyway, the goal of the Sphinx Brotherhood was to have a world of mono•polos, where each city produced one good. Then each city would have to sell its one good, its economic lifeblood for whatever the Mideast's monopsony (one buyer) would offer, which was not much. Then with this pittance, the monopoly town would have to buy all sorts of other expensive imported things from Mideast Inc.'s shipping monopoly.

Anyway, this tactic allowed the land of no resources to have a universal monopoly over the entire world economy, otherwise known as the HOUSE OF EIGHT GABLES or SOLOMON (SOLO-MAN among the women) It was just like how the railroad barons of the 1800s could charge huge amounts once they got control of a line. Only this was worse, because the ancient OPEC guys were leaving city A as the only supplier of necessary commodity A and city B the only supplier of necessary commodity B; and so forth, for a number of cities and necessary commodities. The result was that the entire world economy belonged to them.

We read about the Phoenicians pulling out of towns in the ancient world and the people begging them to return. The reason was that most key commodities were imported and the local economy simply could not function without the "help" of the "Phoenicians" and the commodities they brought with them.

Now today, the land of no resources is slowly and inexorably pushing towards the same state of affairs. They are bombarding us with messages that the world is running out of resources. Of course these paid messages are self-serving lies, for we puny humans will never run out of anything on this immense planet of ours except things which come

from other currently living earthlings.

Incidentally, here it is worth repeating that Mideast Inc. is making more money from China's economy than China. The song remains the same.

Henry Wallace (ana•ouri pull•ak)

"In an effort to eliminate the possibility of any rival growing up,
some monopolists would sacrifice democracy itself."

There has seldom been free trade

Today, we tend to think of trade routes as if they were public roads and free trade was the norm. The opposite is actually the truth. Trade routes are normally claimed by the local people in an effort to maximize the wealth they can extract from the route.

The first boatman to come along is by nature a monopolist until someone else comes along. He charges whatever the market will bear. If demand is high, he will have many sons and they will also take up the business. They will all charge too much and there will frequently be many idle boatmen who are all overcharging. This is the economy of a trade sphincter; this is our parasite's economy, an inverted sort of economy where the feri-boats, teamsters or taxi mafia run the show extracting whatever they can for privilege of participating in their backwards looking DISTRIBUTION DOMINATED ECONOMY of less and worse; as opposed to our the OUTPUT DOMINATED ECONOMY of more and better, the economy that has created the modern world.

One monopoly can scuttle an economy.

It only takes one monopoly to bleed an economy dry. I mean, just look at what the Mideast's oil monopoly is doing to the world today. During the Bronze age, it was tin to make bronze that was the coin of the realm and the monopoly that Mideast Inc. lived on. Later it became iron or "space metal", "the god's metal" from the heavens and Arabia had a great big meteorite it lived off of. Later, when people began to question that they were chipping off pieces, they found it beneficial to put the meteorite in a black box, and make it sacred. What a symbol that black box is.

The most powerful economic parasitism occurs through monopolies

There is a close relationship between economic parasitism and monopolies. Historically, the easiest way to profit from government corruption has been to get the government to enforce the parasite's private monopoly. A good example is the British East India Company's monopoly on tea sold in the American colonies. Here the corrupt British monarchy enforces Arabia's tea monopoly. In Roman times, the Roman empire enforced the parasite's monopoly on various key minerals like Iron and tin. In China the various emperors built the Great (trade) Wall of China so

Mideast traders could monopolize China's foreign trade and bleed the country into total kill all the smart people submission.

Monopoly-based feeding is easy to keep secret

The host society can audit all it wants, but it will never find the parasite's feeding tubes through accounting. This is because the corruption income is coming from a completely different channel than the money being spent.

For example, the money our government spends to enforce the Mideast monopoly on street drugs goes to prisons and earnest hardworking law enforcement people. While Mideast Inc.'s profit come from sales of expensive drugs. Without our government hugely costly spending on drug interdiction, or "the great wall of drugs", the Mideast monopoly on our street drugs would not really be viable as an industry. Without the host enforcing the parasite's trade wall at great cost, drug prices would utterly collapse

End all monopolies because they feed government corruption

If we are serious about destroying the spirit of the parasite, we must consider all monopolies as potential mechanisms for funding corruption and economic parasitism. We must also consider them as near the root of all evil. We must then, as aggressively as reasonably possible, seek to end all private monopolies. If we can not end the monopoly, because it is "natural," then we must end all private benefit arising from the monopoly.

This is so we can destroy the leading financing mechanism for government corruption. Pay legitimate (non-Mideast) owners a reasonable amount for their monopoly, enough so that you don't discourage innovation, but as much as possible, not allow any monopolies to exist in private hands. And "privatization", that should be a very bad word.

Instead, where monopolies must exist, the essence of the monopoly must be owned and controlled by the people, and maximized for the benefit of the people using the monopoly; NOT THOSE OPERATING IT! And those running our monopolies must vow to pursue a policy of more and better for the people; a policy of high output and marginal pricing, rather than exploiting their monopoly to squeeze out money at the expense of the people.

And while we must certainly do this domestically, it should also be carried out internationally as much as possible; so there is no party, and no country that can control any key commodity in this world. It should be universally held that no key monopoly should exist in private hands anywhere on earth. A state of permanent struggle or jihad shall exist between this nation and any nation that has any monopoly on any critical raw material or

service whatsoever. Even if uneconomical, this nation and all free nations must always stand ready to struggle to ruin such monopolies.

Lessons from the war on drugs

1) Because the high cost of enforcement exceeds the net income to the parasite by a wide margin, the parasite could never afford to maintain its monopolies in expensive drugs without the host society picking up the cost.

2) Turf wars (terr•eff= earth•say) are normally the center reclaiming the near periphery of its business enterprise. Either that, or they are one suicide pawn being sent against another.

3) When the evil drug gangs kill lots of innocent people, it is to provoke the host society into both eliminating the parasite's competition, and reinforcing the parasite's trade wall.

4) Without drugs being profitable, there would be no money for ICON MARKETING be it through rock-stars or gang-stars (the root of gangsters).

5) The absurd amount of gangster media means that the matrix needs lots of re-writing.

6) When the Romans enforced the great trade wall of Europe on the Rhine and Danube rivers, it was the same process.

7) When the Chinese built that idiotic Great trade wall of China it was the same process.

Francis Scott Key, author of US national anthem adopted in 1931

["Then conquer we must when our cause it is just."](#)

The key monopoly: the monopoly on capital

All that Karl Marx propaganda aside: The key monopoly for our parasite is a monopoly on capital. From this one monopoly all other monopolies flow. Anyway, during the crisis of 2007. Mideast Inc. got control of the world's capital and now it is going to ration it out, starving any industry that might harm our parasite's continued dominance or income. This is how our parasite intends to keep its host society economically dependent on its monopolies going forward.

Now, once a desert has been established worldwide, the businesses/ plants that are problematic for Mideast Inc. will have a very tough time: These will get very little water from our parasite and will tend to wither and die. (The reason we call factories as plants incidentally has to do with this metaphor)

With respect to the overall global economy, the Brothers have traditionally held a defining amount of financial influence. Because they were acting together as the central bankers of the world, they traditionally set national interest rates, and hence currency exchange rates.

Escape goats

An escape goat is a goat that you bring along in case you encounter a predator on your travels. Lets say that a pack of hyenas or a bunch of starving people in the land of no resources corner a Brother. The Brother would release his escape goat, so he could flee unharmed.

Now the Brothers were constantly using their cousins the Ashkenazi Jews or ex•kin•usi Jews as escape goats for their nefarious activity in Europe. These people lived at the edge of the desert (the metaphorical desert of our parasite), in the dangerous war zone between the societies. These our parasite always struggled to make the host society hate. See by getting the outsiders to hate them, they were forced into the arms of our parasite; where they could be useful as tools and scapegoats and dupes (du•pehs), people who would do what they were told.

Royalty no more

In the old days, it was the figurehead monarchy that represented the group good of society and normally cornered the means of production. This monarchy was normally personified by a king of immense power, a figurehead king, one man of absolute power with everything he wanted in the kingdom. This man was the excuse or scapegoat for everything that was wrong with the kingdom. He was wise, educated, and respected. To speak poorly of him could get you tortured to death. I can just hear the brothers of yore asking if anyone could do the job any better?

The answer of course is that running an entire kingdom is something that no man is capable of. Better figure out a way for the people to appoint a large body of men, a really big body, a body so big it cannot be corrupted.

Who is behind the bubbles?

Since ancient times, the land of no resources, the world's middleman has 'struggled' to have as much as possible to trade. In fact, their existence has always depended on having something the outside world values. Here we can easily add gold and silver to the tin and iron above. And here we recall all those rumors/ legends about Semitic people in control of the world's gold supply. Here we understand who was until the recent introduction of fiat money, the world's central banker. They were a parasitic and opportunistic central banker, but they were our central bankers nevertheless.

Here we see that there may be a group of people who are determined to discredit our current central banks. Here we imagine that they are instigating a series of bubbles, perhaps to make money, but also to destabilize the system. Here we imagine a con-piracy that flushes our economies with capital; then after a time and signal, when the bubble is in full swing, they mostly pull out, making a good

amount of money.

You think gold just arose as money by itself? Someone made it that way. And they do control the world gold supply, just like they control the world diamond supply, and the world oil supply, and probably most the other major commodities.

Bulla market and bubbles

It seems to have first stated out as a BULLA market, or a market by edict. Later it became a Bull market, the opposite of a bear market.

Now the strangest thing about all the recent bubbles is how wealth disappeared from our part of the world. Did we really lose all that money from the dot-com bubble, or did it go somewhere else? Was it just a cover story? Maybe we see here yet another way the land of no resources gets us to give them something for nothing.

The slave price bubble and the civil war

after the slave trade was halted, the supply of slaves became limited and their value predictably increased. In fact, a long slave price increase, or "bubble" ultimately made slaves worth as much as houses in pre-civil-war America. It was this slave price bubble that was the true basis of the hollow Southern economy in the decades prior to the Civil War. The situation is much like how today, a slow bubble in home prices is doing much the same thing for the economies of America and Europe relative to Asia (Today, Asia is Mideast Inc.'s new wife in the same role as the newly prosperous Northern states were in the mid 1800s). Anyway, here we come to a new understanding of why the South was so willing to go to war, and also why the South did not truly industrialize. It is because the South was almost as "invested" in slaves as people today are "invested" in their homes. Nothing else offered such sure returns over the long term, our parasite made sure of that. And there was no need to go out and actually start making things while there was easy money to be made speculating on slaves (or homes today, thanks in part to super low property and income tax rates for property owners).

Two uses for real estate bubbles

1) The bubble keeps our nation on artificial life support while its economy is completely hollowed out. Just imagine how much weaker America's economy would be today without its real estate bubble. and 2) the bubble keeps wages up and prevents the nation's industry from being competitive. This furthers the hollowing out of the nation's economy. When our parasite is good and ready, when our economies are completely ruined, only then will it pull the plug.

Lowering the host

Probably the easiest way to see how lowering the

host raises the parasite is with gold. Simply lowering our gold output raises the value of their gold reserves. But it is really the same process with oil, iron, copper, zinc, urban land, internet opportunities, patents, etc. etc.

Multiple redundant sources

Considering the threat of volcanic eruption, and massive earthquake, the world really should be one of multiple redundant industrial bases. Each region should be as self sufficient as reasonably possible. This will also serve to kill our parasites main feeding technique.

Sacraments as taxes

We should all start looking at sacraments as a sort of Mideast tax. I mean, Incense is a prayer fee, a tax that gleans revenue as people attempt to follow some costly Mideast religion.

We should also probably look at those gold rings with a mandatory diamond as our parasite's sacrament (sacramental tax) for our marriage: These are a double whammy by our parasite: They a) raise money and b) the money comes as a tax on marriage and baby making in the house of the infidel host. And of course, they are happy to tell us how much tax we should pay, "three months pay" from our gullible young men. De Bros indeed!

From the People's history of US:

"The most famous [canal], the Erie Canal, linked the Hudson river and Lake Erie and opened up the upstate New York markets to the coast. Unlike some of the other early privately financed canals, the Erie was built at state expense over an 8-year period, and its completion was so anticipated that the state collected an advance \$1 million in tolls before the canal was even opened. It was a massive engineering feat: The canal was 40' wide 4' deep, and 363 miles long — all bordered by towpaths to allow draft animals to pull barges and flatboats; 86 locks were used to raise and lower boats 565 feet. When the Erie [canal] opened in 1825, it earned 8 percent on its \$9 million from the 3,000 boats traversing the canal. After the board of commissioners approved enlarging the canal in 1850 [25 years later], it reached its peak tonnage in 1880 [55 years after opening].

Steam power soon replaced animal power on all the nation's waterways. Well before steam power was common, however, canals had driven down the costs of shipping from 20 cents per ton mile to a tenth of that amount. And even a "noted financial failure like the Ohio Canal yielded a respectable 10% social rate of return." The canal era provided the first model of state government support of large-scale enterprise (through bond guarantees), often with disastrous results. In the Panic of 1837, many states were pushed to the brink of bankruptcy by their canal-

bond obligations. [Our parasite normally wants to keep us from organizing because we frequently organize against its organization. Financial bubbles have always been a good way to discourage us from organizing like this.]

Steam also reduced shipping costs for oceanic travel, were again, Cornelius Vanderbilt emerged as a key player. Facing a [n unnamed] competitor who received sizable federal mail subsidies, Vanderbilt nevertheless drove down his own transatlantic costs to the point where he consistently outperformed his government supported opponent.

Having won on the Hudson, then on the Atlantic, Vanderbilt next struck on the Pacific Coast, breaking into the subsidized packet-steamer trade. Vanderbilt's competition received \$500,000 in federal subsidies and charged a staggering \$600 per passenger ticket for a New York to California trip, via Panama, where the passengers had to disembark and travel overland to board another vessel. After constructing his own route through Nicaragua, rather than Panama, Vanderbilt chopped passenger prices to \$400 and offered to carry the mail free! Within a year, thanks to the presence of Vanderbilt, fares dropped to \$150, then \$100. As occurred in the Hudson competition, the commodore's [Brotherly] competitors finally bought his routes, but even then they found they could never return to the high ticket prices they had charged before he drove costs down. When Vanderbilt left the packet-steamer business, a ticket cost just half what could be fleeced from passengers in the pre-Vanderbilt era. [\$300, not \$100].

Steam technology also provided the basis for another booming American industry when Phillip Thomas led a group of Baltimore businessmen to found the Baltimore and Ohio (B&O) Railroad in 1828. Two years later, the South Carolina Canal and Railroad Company began a steam locomotive train service westward from Charleston, with its locomotive Best Friend of Charleston being the first constructed for sale in the United States. The king of American locomotive building was Matthias Baldwin, who made his first locomotive in 1832 and founded the Baldwin Engine and Locomotive works. His firm turned out more than 1500 locomotives during his lifetime, including many for export.

Within a few years, contemporaries were referring to railroad building as a fever, a frenzy, and a mania. [an industry damaging boom, bust cycle like the dot-com bubble recently, a bubble that minimizes the change caused by the new technology.] There were enormous positive social consequences of better transportation. By linking Orange County, New York, the leading dairy county, to New York City, the railroad contributed to the reduction of milk-borne diseases like cholera by supplying fresh milk.

[actually, over 99% of the time, cholera is spread by infected feces in water. Cholera infected milk comes from dilution with infected water. This was our parasite struggling against us by poisoning the milk we gave to our children.]

By 1840 most states had railroads, although the Atlantic seaboard states had more than 60% of total rail mileage. Like the canals, many railroads received state backing. Some were constructed by individual entrepreneurs. But the high capital demands of the railroads, combined with the public's desire to link up every burg by rail, led to states taking a growing role in the financing of American railroads. Railroads' size and scope of operations required huge amounts of capital compared to textile mills or iron works. This dynamic forced them to adopt a new structure in which the multiple stockholder owners selected a professional manager to run [mismanage] the firm. By the 1840s, banks and railroads were inexorably linked, not only through the generation of capital, but also through the new layer of professional managers (many of them put in place by the banks that owned the majority stock positions). [wink wink] As transportation improved, communications networks also proliferated. Banks could evaluate the quality of private bank note issues through Dillistin's Bank Note Reporter, which was widely circulated. The Cincinnati-based Bradstreet Company provided similar evaluation of businesses themselves. [This was echoed in the Sub-prime rating agencies of a few years ago.] Investor knowledge benefitted from the expansion of the US Post Office, which had over 18,000 branches by 1850 — one for every 1,300 people. Congress had a direct stake in the Post Office in that congressional apportionment was based on population, and since constituents clamored for new routes, there was a built-in bias in favor of expanding the postal network. Most routes did not even bear more than 1% of their cost, but that was irrelevant, given the [corrupt] political gains they represented. In addition to the value in apportionment, the postal branches offered legislators a free election tool, Congressmen shipped [mailed] speeches and other election material to constituents [for] free, thanks to the franking privileges [free postage of congressmen]. Partisan concerns also linked post office branches and the party-controlled newspapers by reducing the cost of distribution through the mails. From 1800 to 1840, the number of newspapers transmitted through the mails rose from 2 million to almost 140 million at far cheaper rates than other printed matter. Postal historian Richard John estimated that if the newspapers had paid the same rate as other mails, the transmission costs would have been 700 times higher.

The new party system, by 1840, had thus compromised the independence of the mails and a large part of the print media, with no small

consequences. Among other defects [problems], the [mail] subsidies created incentives to read newspapers rather than books. This democratization of the news produced a population of people who thought they knew a great deal about current events, but who lacked the theoretical grounding in history, philosophy, or politics to properly ground their opinions. [This holds true for the media today.] As the number of US Post Office branches increased, the Post Office itself came to wield considerable clout, and the position of postmaster became a political plum. The postmaster general alone controlled more than 8,700 jobs, more than 3/4 of the federal civilian workforce — larger than the army. Patronage explained the ability of companies receiving federal subsidies to repel challenges from the private sector, allowing the subsidized postal companies to defeat several private expresses in the 1830s. The remarkable thing about the competition to the subsidized mails was not that it lasted so long (and did not resurface until Fred Smith founded Federal Express in 1971) but that it even appeared in the first place. [There was an unsaid reason why it appeared. It had to have been some combination of speed, cost and theft.]

America in decline

America, icon of freedom is building pyramids now. Those are pyro=fire + mids=shapes. Pyramids are a metaphor for a big group project that sends your society's efforts up in flames/smoke. They symbolize a society going up in flames at the direction of our parasite, which is now coming into almost complete tyrannical control of the world after a 500 year break. Soon will come the Facebook and Google enabled surgical purges of our smartest. Then will come the purges of our not-so-smart.

Ancient Egypt was duped (du'peh'd) into wasting huge amounts of effort in building those idiotic giant boondoggle pyramids. The pyramids ended the self rule of Egypt just as countless other follies have destroyed Mideast host civilizations whenever they have flowered or bloomed forth. When are we as a species going to stop building these pyramids, these symbolic funeral pyres for our own civilizations?

Indiana Jones, Crystal skull

[Here an absurd Russian super agent says some things that are meant to look absurd. They are actually aspects of the parasite's agenda made to look absurd.] "To peer across the world and know the enemy's secrets. To place our thoughts in to the minds of your leaders, make your teachers teach the true version of history, your soldiers attack on our command, we will be everywhere at once. More powerful than a whisper, invading your dreams, thinking your thoughts for you while you sleep.

We will change you... all of you from the

inside, we will turn you into us. and the best part, you won't even know its happening."

The true meaning of wall street

- 1) An Arab paradise is a trade paradise with metaphorical animals and trees inside (humans and industry). In order to gain control of the produce of these, there needs to be a metaphorical or actual wall, a barrier to entry. If there is no wall, there is no enslavement, and no Arab paradise.
- 2) There are always people drawn to an Arab paradise. These can be kept out by the wall, but they tend to come and live just outside the walled area on the "Wall St." Then they trade with the people inside the wall and degrade the profitability of the walled area. This is the true meaning of Wall Street to the Arabs.
- 3) The Haremi bros are great students of history (and human nature). They know full well what happens to the trade cheaters who live outside the wall. Sooner or later, old one-eye, the parasite with its single minded objective, does something that kills them all en masse. In Roman times, this was sending the Roman legions to kill all of the people who would be competitors of Arabs Inc. In Athenian days, it was Athens and Thebes that settled just outside the wall created around the Peloponnesian peninsula. After a time, these were massacred. In today's Wall Street of Manhattan, we note that this place sits at the throat of the New York tsunami funnel. Thus all Wall Streets are slated for eventual destruction by Arabs Inc. in one way or other.

Now Wall Street (the street of the wall) was probably synonymous with the disloyal yellow Jews long before anyone ever heard about America or New An*s•terra•d'an. Everywhere there was a wall, there was a wall street that traded with the world on the other side of the wall. And these were all 'cheaters', cheating on the monopolies of Arabs Inc., SNACKING or SNEAKING goods in, taking a bite, having a SNACK, a SMACK=taste in Polish. s•m•ak = not•think•Arab-point

How did our parasite's organism sense when people where cheating on its walls? It felt the prices and demand decline for its goods. I mean, surely the mafia can tell when a competitor brings in a load of drugs. Suddenly the Mafia's drugs stop moving. Then if the Mafia is lean, and well run, it does not need to hire expensive and unpredictable thugs to take terrorist action against the competition. Instead it can simply alert the local Rumi police force and they will take care everything for no charge. They will enforce the trade wall on behalf of the Mafia for free, because it is part of their culture. Oh the force of a tree's growth! This approach is the favorite of the Arabs, because under it the Mafia remains leanest and most profitable for its Arab masters.

But back to the various wall streets of the

world. They were always part of our parasites efforts to feed on our nations. Here we imagine them causing endless havoc to the people living on the Wall Street, to gain more of our money and to slow us down — so we would have to import more and more things from the "high seas", historically the domain of the Arabs.

Section 10: Meta-economics

The laughter curve

This is about when people laugh at work because they don't need the money. The laughter curve is felt most keenly by Ishtar. It is most keenly felt in all dirty jobs, but more in super dirty jobs, then it is felt in filthy jobs, eff•ill•the = multiply•evil•religion jobs. In other words, the work of Ishtar.

Ishtar feeds on desperation. And that is why we have to end desperation on Earth. If we don't end the desperation, Ishtar may continue on.

The heaven of the laughter curve

We have a billion people in the world today that have seen the heaven that the laughter curve brings to humanity.

The secret to economic growth

If we all stop needing things and stop spending the economy will shrink. The only way to get the economy to grow is to ask for lots of stuff. In fact, the more we ask from our economy, the more it will do and the more it will grow. Just make sensible investments that have outsized paybacks and the economy will improve.

It is just thru-put

Today, thanks to automation, the output of the world economy can be set at any level we want. We have plenty of energy and plenty of food. It is just a matter of thru-put. So lets scale our output up to:

- 1) build new well insulated, centrally heated, thermally efficient factory-built cities that will slash heating and cooling energy use by over 90%
- 2) Build a new rail based transit system that will slash energy use by over 90%
- 3) fight the volcano scourge to delay and slow the planet's descent into the next ice age.

How to have a war economy without the war

The way they ramped up US output for WW2 was real simple. We can do the same thing any time. All it takes is the group to decide to order more stuff and ramp up output. All that has to happen is the group has to say we need you all to build new cities and a new transportation system and we need you to start getting ready to tackle the volcano scourge. Do those thing and there will be such material abundance created that the entire world will be just like the US

was after WW2.

Work for the economy

In order to get the economy moving, government shall order a great number of massive new projects:

1. A huge expansion in agriculture
2. New railroad systems
3. New cities
4. New commodity reserves
5. New commodity refineries and mills
6. A new national IP library
7. New structure factories
8. Gaia-forming projects

There is much more of course, but we will have a war economy without the war now.

The bigger the markets, the bigger the false anarchy

The parasite always runs the center most completely and the periphery with the least power. This applies to markets as well as politics. The bigger the market, the more power the parasite's group leaning has over the course of the boat. So the parasite's power over our false anarchy is greatest in large markets.

For example, our currency markets and the prices they describe are just an illusion. There is no reason for the Chinese currency to be as low as it is. It is just the parasite setting a price and giving the illusion of a market.

What is being conserved/ economized?

The evolutionary vehicle defines the evolutionary system

In plants, everything is optimized for bio-energy is optimized.

In dinosaurs everything was optimized for scale.

In humans, everything is thought-energy is optimized.

In human society, everything is optimized for labor-energy.

In meta-brains, everything is optimized for ability to influence.

The 7 great ecologies/ economies

The process of network evolution based on a some key input never changes — only the inputs change:

- 1) The economy of survival asexual reproduction
- 2) DNA network (sexual reproduction)
- 3) DNA spreading (bacteria and plants)
 - Phase 1 macrofruit
 - Phase 2 Avians
- 4) Nutrition/ calories (animal evolution)
- 5) Speed (high metabolism mammals)
- 6) Applied brain-power (human evolution)
- 7) Labor/time (economic evolution)
- 8) Attention/regard (intelligent evolution)

OPTIMUS = the thing being optimized for

OPTI-VIVIC = an ecology that optimizes for a life

force

OPTI-SIRIC = an ecology that optimizes access to breeding resources

OPTI-LABORIC = an economy that optimizes for labor inputs

OPTI-STATIC = an economy to optimize for regard and status

"Non-Euclidian" economies

Just as there are multiple types of geometries that describe multiple internally consistent topologies, so too there are multiple types economic systems. With geometries everything depends on whether parallel lines never/sometimes/ always intersect. With the economies everything hinges on the thing being optimized or economized:

Eu·man or human economics

Also known as classical microeconomics

- A) Human time is optimized/ maximized
- B) Money is the proxy vehicle
- C) More is better
- D) The participants drive the economy towards equilibrium
- E) Honesty and the truth are rewarded
- F) organization and peace are appreciated by all participants

Parasite economics

Also known as Sphinx or trade sphincter economics

- A) Resource flows to the parasite are optimized/ maximized
- B) Money is the proxy vehicle
- C) Less is better for the parasite
- D) The participants drive the economy towards huge and profitable dis-equilibriums
- E) Clever lies and deceptions are rewarded.
- F) Disorganization and disruptive violence are appreciated by the participants

Communal economics

The economics of shared infrastructure,

- 1) Once something is created, it costs little to reproduce.
- 2) Supply is nearly infinite so more and less don't really matter.

Mimetic economics

- 1) Once something is created, it costs nothing to reproduce.
- 2) Supply is infinite so output doesn't matter at all.

MEMETIC Evolution

With all forms of evolution, improved versions of individuals/systems takes over. With genetic evolution, and other hardware evolutionary systems, the process takes generations. The less evolved

entities tend to die at a higher rate, or are less able to reproduce, and fade away. With memetic/ software evolution systems, the less evolved entities can simply be reprogrammed. Thus mankind is completely different from all the other animals because we now evolve different and much more accelerated way.

Meta-economics

New word: OPTIM•OLOGY = economics

In the Apple Dictionary's definition of Economics, we read: "Origin late 16th cent. (denoting the science of household management): from economic + the plural suffix -s, originally on the pattern of Greek *oikonomika* (plural), the name of a treatise by Aristotle. Current senses date from the late 18th cent."

So what exactly does the word economics mean? I say it is e•co•nom•mika or Ex•co•nome•nika, meaning "out of the co naming victory," or "victory without names."

Now OPTIMOLOGY and OPTIMETRY do sound like OPHTHALM•OLOGY and OPTI•METRY, but the context is different, so that it should be little problem. Anyway, it would be quite beneficial for the world to call the study of optimization what it is, namely Optimology. The public would then more intuitively understand their society's OPTIMETRIC reality for what it is. Diseconomic policies then become DYSOPTIMAL, and economies of scale become OPTIMUMS OF SCALE. And while people say that programs are uneconomical today, in the future they will be DYSOPTIMAL.

No more micro and macro economics

Today we divide our study of production, optimization, allocation, etc. with the confusing names, micro-economics and macro-economics. This is a bad idea because it implies that the economic TOLF is dualistic, when in fact, it is POLY•RAMIC (having many branches). This is especially problematic because the global/social half the artificial dualism is an intentionally GIBBERIZED (turned into gibberish or algebra) hollow shell of a science, one that blocks understanding of our parasite's feeding.

Macroeconomics is primarily about evolution, not money flows

The purpose of the field is not to provide a stable environment, but to provide an environment that supports the rapid evolution and advancement of our ability to provide for our material needs.

Macroeconomics is like al gibber-ish (algebra)

Macro-economics utterly fails as a system of optimology 1st because its very orientation is towards stability and growth, not optimization or evolution, the

fundamental goals of all eco/ econo systems. Under macro-economics we strive only for stability. Optimization and growth are just supposed to happen magically all by themselves. 2nd macroeconomics fails because it has no mechanisms for dealing with the deflation; wonderful deflation that makes our.

A better top framework for economics

Here is a better top level framework (TLF) for optimology/ economics (TOLF) :

1) **Evolutionary optimology** = Economics as an evolutionary optimization mechanism, the primary function of all OPTIMIZATION NETWORKS. NETWORK OPTIMOLOGY is a subset, because evolution normally occurs as networks of nearly identical individuals.

2) **Production optimology** = micro-economics. Market optimology is a subset.

3) **Vehicle optimology** = macro-economics, the study of money as a vehicle. This field is partially understood already, however, the stated purpose of the existing field of study is off target. The fundamental purpose of the field is not to provide a stable environment, but to provide an environment that supports the rapid evolution and advancement of our ability to provide for our material needs.

Deflationary optimology is a subset.

4) **Invert optimology** = The invert economics of a parasite's trade sphincter(s). This field explores the devil's economy, how it feeds, how it is our opposite, and how to stop it from feeding. This field also attempts to learn about improving our economy by doing the opposite of what our parasite struggles for.

5) **Social optimology** = the economics of allocation and universal changes. Make once, sell many times, i.e. software, drugs, and media. Also social policies and their outcomes. Also deciding what infrastructure and knowledge is most efficiently provided as universal infrastructure. Here are some subsidiary fields:

5a) **Medical optimology or Atelic optimology** = Rationing scarce resources where demand does not tail/tel off. The optimology of limitless need

5b) **Demand optimology** = Reducing scarcity from the demand side.

5c) **Disaster optimology** = group preparedness and prevention of environmental disasters.

5c) **Eutopian optimology**. optimization in a world

approaching total satisfaction of its material needs.

5d) Tropiary optimology = optimization that causes society to move in certain ways deemed beneficial.

6) Non-financial optimology = optimization for a societies that are already more-or-less stated materially

7) Mnemetic optimology = optimization in areas where the marginal cost is nil.

The water-line & economics

Things floating on the water is a very apt metaphor for market economics. I mean, you things can't be suppressed for long or lifted above the water line for long. We also have waves that temporarily raise and lower the cost of everything.

For this reason, the construct economy, the economy on the outside of all the other economies must be a market economy. This is necessary because all the other economies must be subject to the rigid water-line logic of water (and prices within an economy), or they will mostly fail, and fail terribly.

Capitalism misapplied

Communication technology is just so cheap to use in comparison to doing anything in the real world. What's the cost of a teleconference in proportion to just the gasoline required to drive to your meeting 20 minutes away? What about road system maintenance and expansion? What about minimizing traffic congestion and commute times for the public? What about making the functional size of the city bigger and alleviating land scarcity? What about the public healthcare costs due to reduced accidents?

Look, any time someone uses our real-world go-to infrastructure, it costs thousands of times more than the true cost of a teleconference. Here we must recognize that it is just absurd that we as a society do not provide free universal super high speed land and wireless video communications in the same way we provide street lighting and road maintenance.

Whatever the cost of these services, if we can get even 3% of people off our roads, it will pay for the buildout and operation of a super efficient communication system. We simply can't afford to make electronic communication anything but completely first rate and free.

Also, when this communication becomes free, it will be more readily anonymous and this has vital implications for free speech.

Another communist niche, another thing that should be paid by the federal government is the assembly of school books, e-books really. The senate should fund the production of a library of textbooks and interactive media for all levels of education up to "grade 16" and then nobody will have

to pay for textbook downloads. Here the taxpayer savings will be just immense.

But we should also automate the teaching process as much as reasonably possible. To this end, we will produce a library of high quality multimedia material. Not a single one size fits all course, but an entire ecosystem of high quality video segments for any school subject imaginable. We will keep the segments small, so individual teachers can assign with precision and also lower the entry bar for people producing this type of media on their own. Here our government might pay a micro-royalty (in cash and honor) for each full view. We should pay enough so that if they are producing material that all the other teachers want to use, they can have an incentive to focus on producing educational media over direct teaching.

Another advantage of this system is that the material can be given away by the rich nations to developing nations, thus serving to undermine the sort of religious instruction that fills young minds with hatred. Perhaps here we see the real reason why America's government has not really funded any sort of free public educational module.

Here are the government infrastructure systems that I think should be free:

- 1) Internet or ISP access
- 2) Municipal Wifi
- 3) Land phone access
- 4) Cellular voice and message access
- 5) Subway and bus access
- 6) Railroad access

Our society would save a great deal making the above services universal and free. How much is wasted on the cost of fee collection? How much is wasted on retail outlets, sales people, account managers, and advertising?

Why communism failed move down **Move down**

I see four main reasons why communism failed:

- 1) Communism puts fairness of allocation ahead of rewarding people for increased productivity, and no surprise, there was little increased productivity and the economies stagnated.
- 2) Communist economies did not offer any personal reward for working in overdrive, and thus few people pushed the envelope.
- 3) Governments with powerful political parties have an undemocratic back door for conspiratorial infiltrators, like the Brothers at the party selection process.
- 4) Most communist governments were also made totalitarian; so there was no public oversight and the governments could literally get a

way with the murder of anyone who spoke out about the stealing.
5) Our parasite used

Communism has its niches

In America we have a number of 'thriving' communist economies. We pretty much call them government, but they are still communal or command economies. For example, the postal service is one, the military is another. Road maintenance, trash collection, street lighting, police, and fire department are some others. The key to beneficial implementation of communalism is to know where it will save money for society, considering all costs.

We must review all economic systems again, from scratch

Once we see that our parasite has been manipulating our governments since the dawn of history, we realize that we have never really experimented with any economic system in itself. All our experiments with various forms of government have been tainted by our parasite's machinations ('Mecca-nations'). Until now, all systems have been selected in light of how well they answer the riddle of the Sphinx over just about everything else.

It is worth suggesting that the continuum where American style "free enterprise" sits on one pole and communism sits on another is secondary. The primary continuum in all governments and economies (until now) has been a matter of how much power afforded to the world's great parasite; its level of political and economic influence and hence the amount of economic parasitism going on. Everything else (until now) has been secondary.

What's in it for the Sphinx?

In the debate over economic systems, we must realize that the debate has been narrowed by the Arab question: Namely, what is in it for the land of no resources? But an economic system with nothing for the Sphinx's economic agenda of less and worse is exactly where we must go now. And we are either going to have to relocate these people or kill them all.

Macroeconomics omits our parasite

Another flaw with our understanding of macroeconomics is that there is an invisible party running the show trying to feed on our group efforts by harming our output and leaving our economies dependent on its monopolized sources of key commodities and even capital

Trade and economic relativity

The nations at the nexus of the world economy tend to be better connected, and have a larger evolutionary networks than the peripheral nations. These then tend to evolve faster. If the parasite can prevent this trade,

then it can maintain its wealth and its edge. This is yet another reason for encouraging monopsony among the nations of the world.

A little inflation is terribly harmful to our parasite

Inflation immunizes against economic parasitism because it interferes with our parasite's ability to store wealth to corrupt our society. For this reason, we should institutionalize as high a rate of inflation as is harmless, say 3 or 4%.

Why the world aims for price stability IS THIS BACKWARDS??

The reason is simply that our economy (as currently implemented) will not work under a deflationary scenario. But our parasite cannot tolerate much inflation. So this is why our parasite's puppet governments are so big on curbing inflation. Also, a little controlled inflation helps keep prices and currency exchange rates from straying too far from equilibrium. It also helps us to gently get rid of marginal business activities.

The folly of currency regimes

The center is always outperforming the periphery in all evolutionary systems, including economies. It is folly to try to hold them together.

Our parasite protects us from counterfeiting

The secret service is not keeping counterfeiting under control. Our parasite is doing this because it doesn't want any inflation in its savings. Once we start moving against our parasite, we should expect to have a significantly more counterfeiting.

Supply, demand and the devil's economy

The Sphinx Mafia plays with both supply and demand. In the physical world, it works to reduce supply: But in the mental world, the Mideast has been encouraging higher energy demand through encouraging an energy intensive suburban SUV lifestyle in oversized homes. This is the real reason why the world is bent on excessive consumption. In order to achieve a world of material abundance, we must work to counter our parasite's efforts on both fronts.

The right way to do socialism

With the above section in mind, perhaps we should measure the advancement of our societies through our group achievement: Through the number of things we provide universally as a group effort. We already provide roads, bridges, street lighting, and hugely costly education programs free of charge. Lets add a few little things like free internet, free telephony, free passenger rail service, free public transit, a great public library of free e-books, including all textbooks for all recognized classes. And of course lets add free

basic healthcare as so many people are asking for. With the exception of the healthcare and free public education, none of these things really cost much in the grand scheme of our economy.

Our economy is the human ecosystem

Species of animals have evolved to use bio-energy efficiently and to adapt to change. The corollary of this in human society is that we evolve to use labor more efficiently. Here we understand something of first principal with relation to the real study of macroeconomics.

Single currencies are a bad idea

Single regional currencies are only desirable for unimportant and secondary reasons. The real problem is that the member nations tend to have differential growth rates; and this tends to cause the wages of the various states to grow increasingly mis-priced over time.

Simply look at how wages (and the cost of living) in Spain, Greece and Portugal used to be considerably lower than in Germany. Then with the advent of single currency, much of this justifiable difference went away. So today, the high wage part of Europe is underpriced by the low wage part: While at the same time, the low wage part of Europe is overpriced by the high wage part. Basically, Germany, Denmark, Netherlands, etc. get to sell their labor at an international discount, while Spain, Greece, Portugal, etc. must sell their for a premium until wages can fall sufficiently.

But had the Euro not existed during the 2007 crisis, the Spanish peseta, Greek drachma and Portuguese escudo would have fallen by more than 1/3, as the Polish Zloty has. This would have eased the hardship of these nations by lowering the value of the nation's assets and labor force. But then, these nations would have cut into Europe's trade with China and gone against our parasite's agenda of ever increasing economic dependency for its host nations: That is until the time for the crisis, the ultimate goal of the dependency.

The real new economy: The real new evolutionary system

The most important aspect of an economy or ecosystem is what it optimizes for. Once humanity roughly satisfies its material needs (as we are about to do in the next couple decades) we will no longer need to optimize for human labor as measured in money. Instead we will optimize for contribution to society as measured by our broad democracies.

Here our group efforts will become much better planned and directed. And over time, our group ability to understand and direct these efforts will improve and become smarter. In fact it will eventually begin to resemble a synthesis of many minds into a

sort of group mind of many individual brain cells (in our Senates). This mind will automatically elevate good ideas so they may be voted on by the entire brain.

Now I don't know how exactly, but it seems to me that this group brain will one day figure out for itself how it can become a sort of meta-consciousness for mankind. It also seems to me that this group consciousness is the early form of god. See, I don't believe that god created man: I think that this idea is one of our parasite's many lies, a lie that enabled it to create many lying, self-serving Mideast religions. I believe that it is man's destiny to create god, to turn his mankind into a sort of collective mind, or group mind and later a god. I believe this because such meta-recursions are the way of evolution. This is after all, is the way single cell life evolved into multicellular life, and it is the fundamental difference between the unlinked minds of animals and mankind's intelligent cultures

Today our parasite holds us at 0.99, just below the inflection point of 1.00. We are so close. Please come with me to quickly and peacefully meet a destiny that our species must eventually succumb to. I say this because no matter how much our parasite delays the process, we will eventually work better together as a unified, cooperative mankind. And we will eventually overcome all of our parasite's opposing forces.

Money and objective economic reality

The way money quantifies labor uses, that gives rise to a totally measured and completely objective economic reality: Is the labor use profitable? If so, then the activity saves human labor. If the activity is not profitable, and we are subsidizing it, then the activity is labor wasting.

GDP is of limited value

Macroeconomics is currently taken to be mostly a matter of cash flows. And most economic metrics like GDP really just measure the amount of money flowing through the system. However, using money flows to measure an entire economy only works from year to year, as the nature of an economy is constantly changing and evolving. Besides, the true purpose of an economy is to conserve or economize for labor inputs: And money flows say little at all about this.

Perhaps we should just measure our output by weight. We can have non-electronic output and non-electronic, non-construction output.

Why did we put a man on the moon?

Why did we put a man on the moon? 1) The government spending helped fund a ruinous boom/bust cycle (a bubble) in America's nascent micro-electronics industry. This allowed Mideast owned interests in Japan to thrive in the recovery, causing

the torch to be passed to Japan 2) America channelled the energies of its best scientists looking up at the heavens instead of looking down into the earth, just before the oil embargo needed to happen. 3) This was also a time when America could have looked to the man next to him and ushered in a material or educational eutopia, a true "Great Society".

Here in the 1960s, mankind looked up to the heavens, once again. Once again, we made a costly public sacrifice for the land of no resources. And once again, we made individual sacrifices to our imperial masters: Only this time we held no expensive prayer offerings in our hands as we looked to the heavens. Instead these were paid at the gas pump as we drove around in our new matrix.

Why on earth did we put a man on the moon over and over again? Why did we prematurely signal the end of our earthly needs? Had we really solved all of our problems here at home? Here we see the same process that build those stupid pyramids, that stupid acropolis. In all cases, our parasite was whispering into our collective ear: "Get to the heavens." And once again, the outcome was the same, the world of the host once again became enslaved by the land of no resources.

Also, we really don't want "El-one Mouth" running/ruining our private space program. Nor do we want it/him running our battery development industry.

Relativity also works for Economics.

It is explained elsewhere how time simply occurs faster where there is more mass clumped together. Something like this also happens with groups of people: time, innovation, economic activity, all occur faster in cities where there are large groups of people. We even see people and materials drawn in to the faster time, as if by gravity or higher value. Maybe this isn't just a metaphor, maybe we are looking at a fundamental aspect of all networks, a grand unifying theory. It does seem a bit too much of a coincidence that the network dynamics of clumps of matter in space are similar to the network dynamics of clumps of people on earth, as well as the network dynamics of corporate evolution, and inter-species evolution, and the network dynamics of most any system where the big tend to grow bigger.

And while this conception does conflict with Einstein's theory of relativity, we can't help wonder about old Albert one-cup, old Al one-grail, that "greatest mind of the 20th century." Can I dare suggest that General Relativity looks like the same sort of mis-assigned causality as our parasite proffers with CO2. I mean, the same data that show time slowing in space also show it going faster on our little third clump of matter in the solar system.

Economic transmutation

If differential physical time at the center of a planet manifests as comparative heat — perhaps differential economic time at the center of an evolutionary network manifests as comparative wealth.

Economies of scale

Economies of scale come in at least two flavors. ORDINARY ECONOMIES OF SCALE are for say the output of machinery on an assembly line. Here, more output reduces cost by a share of fixed costs. Hence here, the value is by definition marginal in nature. However, with NETWORK ECONOMIES OF SCALE, we are talking about exponentially faster time, and this often leads to a survival transcendence in the form of a surviving species that comes to dominate an ecosystem, or a company that comes to dominate an economic ecosystem. The first sort of economy of scale is something marginal and not very important, the second is a life and death sort of thing.

Also, all that stuff about warp speed in Star Trek is a metaphor for network economies of scale.

The supply line is depicted inaccurately in economic graphs

In economic graphs, the supply line is normally shown as a gently bending arc. However, in reality, supply lines are quite L-shaped. In other words, supply is flat and near zero until price crosses the magic point where it exceeds cost. Then the supply line rapidly goes vertical.

The shape of the supply line has probably been intentionally distorted by our parasite. This is because an L-shaped supply-line makes it easier to see the relationship between predatory pricing and domestic industry shutdown. In other word, the Arabs know that once prices fall below the L-point, the entire domestic drilling industry will shut down. On the other hand, all the outies students of economics are working under the misunderstanding that supply lines are gentle slopes and there will always be some suppliers at any price.

Econometrics is a joke

1) CIPHERING the supply curve is mostly a matter arithmetic.

2) What is the point of these stupid calculus-based calculations if you are not using the right curve?

It is demand and supply not supply and demand

Demand precedes and causes supply, and not vice versa. The name "supply and demand" obfuscates the nature of the relationship between the two things. We should therefore stop using it and start calling this as "demand and supply".

The demand curve goes to infinity

The exponential nature of scarcity on the demand curve really should be taught to economics students.

This describes the way people will trade everything for food if they are hungry enough. We must teach this so that people are unable to bring this reality down upon people for profit.

Teaching optimology

Here are some other things to learn under the heading of optimology:

1. How to prevent corruption.
2. How to prevent economic parasitism.
3. How to design tax systems that will capture money from antisocial behaviors and discourage these behaviors.
4. How to design taxes that defy cheating.
5. How people cheat or parasitize society, and how to prevent it.
6. The arguments for and against more collective spending in various areas.
7. How lending feeds on itself and affects the economy.
8. How bubbles work, how to spot them and how to prevent them.
9. How growth can be a huge part of the economy.
10. What money is
11. What inflation and deflation are.

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #142

"People of Betica, you think yourselves rich because you have gold and silver. Your delusion is pitiable. Take my advice: Leave this land of worthless metals and enter the realm of the imagination, and I promise you such riches that you will be astonished. He then opened a large number of balloons [of captured wind] he had brought

The next day, he went back to the same street corner and shouted: 'People of Betica, do you want to be rich? Imagine to yourselves that I am very rich and that you are too. Every morning, make yourselves believe that your wealth has doubled during the night. Then get up, and if you own anyone anything, go and pay them the money that you have imagined, and tell them that it is their turn to start imagining.'" [Balloons=pull+oo'ens, the original word for bubble]

Demand and supply

Stop calling it supply and demand. Demand causes supply, while supply actually reduces demand.

The parasite's lies

1) Inflation is bad

Not true. Economies can easily deal with a steady inflation rate of 5%. The parasite on the other hand had much trouble with inflation.

2) Free trade is always best

Not true. Low universal tariffs prevent industry consolidation and make it much harder to corner

markets. And make sure these tariffs are universal for fairness' sake and to prevent them from being used as tools to shut down national industries.

3) Austerity

Not true. Economies work better when you ask more of them. Stop having austerity. Instead increase the length of the work week. This is an especially good idea because the breaking of an economic bubble is not followed by lower output as the parasite so eagerly seeks, but increased output.

4) The nation's must pay to borrow money

Not true. The land of no resources once gave the world the crime of usury to increase demand for "their money". They are at it again with treasury interest and deposit insurance. Governments should only guarantee treasury deposits and insure and backstop deposits in banks that are guaranteed with treasury deposits. All the rest should be in doubt.

Capitalism ≠ Free markets

Capitalism and free markets are separate things. Free markets will seldom interfere with capitalism. However, capitalism will usually destroy free markets if the rules allow it to. Do not allow this to happen because free markets are the most important part of capitalism.

Mankind has never been so rich

There are so many machines now and our efforts are so automated. Our species has never had so much power over its material needs.

MONOPOLY is a blurd. A real monopoly is where many things are only made by one polis or city. This allows the parasite to dominate everyone by dominating intercity trade.

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.20

"The word 'Trust' be it noted, as signifying a complete monopoly, had not then come into popular usage.

[Pay attention. Here we see the true meaning of anti-trust laws. We also see the Arabs struggling to cover up the true meaning of that term.]

Two very different sorts of macro economy

Poorer nations are inherently more prone to inflation because money gets spent as soon as it comes in. Indeed, sometimes the payee runs to the bank of the payer and collects cash and then runs it over to pay for something else. This is in sharp contrast to the super-rich who frequently let money sit around for months.

To quantify velocity, the former looks like perhaps 365 transactions per year, while the latter might be at a rate of say 6, or 2, or .25 transactions

per year. This engenders so much fundamental difference that the two sorts of economy should perhaps be studied and treated as entirely separate creatures.

How to replace the money economy

Today's money economy is breaking down because it matters little to people if they are rich or not. I mean, many people (like me) don't even want to bother with the upkeep of a big house or a pile of possessions. Clearly we are reaching the end of money as a motivator for getting people to go forward. And clearly we need another motivator like Senate service and Ubiquitous status.

No government debt?

The Over-Senate authorizes the issuance of LU and the Main-Senate spends it. If the nation needs more money, then it simply dilutes the national savings, instead of paying more interest to the rich guys fronting for the parasite.

An economy without drains

The parasite operates the drain in our economy, and the drain is one of the most profitable parts of the entire economy.

Adam Smith had a great big nose

There is a famous etching of him in profile.

The Laurence curve

The Al-our's-hence curve is the measure of the Arabs' struggle's success in enslaving us

Section 11: Education

**As the sprout is bent,
so eventually grows a great oak tree.**

learning = leaning

Aristotle, Politics, 1336b

"Theodorus, the tragic actor, may have had a point in not allowing any other actor, even a bad one, to come on stage before he did. He believed that the audience comes to appreciate the voices it hears first. The same applies to all aspects of life: We always like best what we get to know first."

Epictetus, 103

"As bad actors cannot sing alone, but only in chorus, so some cannot walk alone. My fellow, if you do anything at all, strive to walk alone and have dialogues with yourself, instead of skulking in the

chorus."

The Good old days, they were terrible, Ch.3

"Young men were saddled with tasks that developed brawn but let the brain idle."

The Good old days, they were terrible, Ch.11

"The mind of the young was poisoned, it was felt, by dime novels that dwelled on violence and murder gangs and guns."

Alvin Johnson

"We expected to learn nothing in school and we were not disappointed."

Aristophanes, Frogs

"Orpheus revealed the mysteries to us and taught us to abhor murder as a crime. Museus made us aware of things like clairvoyance and how to cure diseases. Hesiod taught us how to work the land, when to plow, when to sow, and as to Homer, the divine, he earned his undying fame by giving us lessons on how to revere military training, weapons, and the discipline of men." [This quote shows us the Greek educational matrix.]

Aristophanes, Clouds, 1478

"How mad, how insane I was to let Socrates persuade me to discard the gods! <He addresses the image of Hermes> Dear Hermes, don't be angry with me. Don't destroy me. Have pity on me, if a set of clever windbags made me take leave of my senses for a time. Give me some advice. Should I prosecute them, or what do you think? <He pauses for a reply and thinks he can see the image moving its head to signify no.> You are right. I should not bother cooking up lawsuits. I should go right away and set this school for slick talkers on fire."

The Good old days, they were terrible, Ch.11

"Leisure has become a primary component of American life—coequal with the necessities and not merely a random gratuity of hard work. But less than a hundred years ago, it was not even an expectation; in fact, the meaning of leisure was not clearly understood. For the working masses, vacations did not exist. For those above subsistence level, ideology got in the way, their imperative of success producing a tireless rhythm of life where relaxation was tantamount to laziness, a cardinal sin in the land of sweat and gold. As Thomas Low Nichols observed: 'In no country is there so much toilsome unremitting labor—in none so little of recreation and enjoyment of life.'

Because leisure did not belong in the American scheme of things, facilities for it were meager. And what did exist tended to appeal to rough and vulgar tastes. Gambling was widespread and

crooked, sports unregulated and cruel; sportsmanship as we practice it today was not understood.

Certain cultural pursuits, such as theater and music, were accessible to middle-class city dwellers, but their single-minded devotion to making money left little time for renewal 'in the byways of life'. Charles Dudley Warner, who with Mark Twain wrote *The Gilded Age*, found Americans unfit for leisure because they applied to it 'a form of serious energy used to build a railroad.' "

[It really is Amazing what happened to America's work ethic. It is also amazing what a great description this is of China today. Imagine if we all, everyone around the world got this work ethic in place and we all put in some extra time to make the world better. The book continues...]

In the turn of a card or the roll of a dice for all or nothing, there was a kind of daring that touched the American spirit. "The lust for work is matched... by the lust to gamble."

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, c. 60 BC, Bk 5.837

[Here it seems that Charles Darwin is a RENAISSANCE DISCOVERER, and that his long, watery and hard to follow expiation of evolution was just what our parasite's prime directive called for. After all, Alfred Wallace was about to become the first of many to discover the reasonably obvious ideas of evolution and natural selection.]

"In those days, the earth attempted to produce a host of monsters, grotesque in build and appearance... creatures without feet or hands, dumb, or blind, or deformed so that they could neither go anywhere, nor keep out of harm's way... These and other such monstrous and misshapen births were created. But all were in vain. Nature prevented them from increase. They could not gain the coveted flower of maturity, nor procure food, nor be coupled by the arts of Venus. [They could not survive to reproduce] For it is evident that many contributory factors are essential to be able to forge the chain of a species in procreation. First, they must have a food supply. Then they must have some channel by which the procreative seeds can travel outward through the body ~~when the limbs are relaxed~~ [and make the next generation]. Then, in order that male and female may couple, they must have some means of interchanging their mutual delight [genetic material].

In those [ancient] days, again, many species must have died out altogether and failed to forge the chain of offspring. Every species that you now see drawing the breath of life has been protected and preserved from the beginning of the world either by cunning or by courage or by speed. In addition, there are many that survive under human protection because their usefulness has commended them to our care. The surly [sir•ali] breed of lions, for instance,

in their native ferocity have been preserved by courage, the fox by cunning and the stag by flight. The intelligent dog, loyal of heart and light of sleep, all beasts of burden of whatever breed, fleecy sheep and horned cattle, over all these, my [muse] Memmius, man has established his protectorate. They have gladly escaped from predatory beasts and sought peace and the lavish meals, procured by no effort of theirs, with which we recompense their service. But those gifted with none of these natural assets, unable either to live on their own resources or make any contribution to human welfare, in return for which we might let their race feed in safety under our guardianship — all these, trapped in the toils of their own destiny, were fair game and an easy prey for others, till nature brought their race to extinction."

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe 1.748

[Regarding] "the smallest splitting-up of things, the smallest crumbling, the smallest unit of matter — we see that every substance has an ultimate point [of tiny-ness] that is the smallest our senses can perceive. From this we may infer that the ultimate point [the size of atoms] is smaller than we can perceive." [This wonderful inference should be taught to all children, so they can learn how to make inferences of their own.]

Seneca, On the Tranquility of the mind, 9

"Even in the case of [one's academic] studies, where the expenditure is entirely honorable, one can justify it [having a big library] only as long as one observes moderation. What is the point of having books and libraries beyond number, if their owner can barely read through their titles in his lifetime? Such a vast collection does not instruct the learner, but puts a burden on his back. It is much better to give yourself up to a few authors than to wander through many.

40,000 books were destroyed in flames in Alexandria. Let another praise this library as the finest memorial to royal wealth, as Titus Livius did. He described it as an outstanding achievement of the refinement and care shown by kings. That was not a case of 'refinement' or 'care' but of scholarly extravagance, no, not even 'scholarly', as they had acquired the books not for scholarship but display, just as many who lack even a child's knowledge of literature use book not to further their studies, but to decorate their dining rooms. Accordingly, you should procure only as many books as are sufficient, but none merely for show.

And you say that 'there is more honor in lavishing money on this than on Corinthian bronzes and pictures.' However, all examples of excess become a fault. What reason do you have for excusing a man who seeks to own bookcases of citrus-wood and ivory, who collects the works of authors who are either unknown or discredited and

yawns away, surrounded by so many thousands of volumes, who takes his greatest pleasure in the covers of his books and in their titles? It is then, in the homes of the laziest men you will see a full collection of speeches and histories, and boxes for books/ scrolls piled up to the ceiling. For these days, a luxury home is not only outfitted with hot and cold water, but is also embellished with a library [an ancient media room]. I would happily excuse such men, if their excessive enthusiasm for study was leading them astray. As it is, acquisitions of these works of sacred genius, each with its own author's likeness, are purchased for display and to adorn their walls."

Xenophon, Persian Expedition 1.9

"All the children of Persian nobles are brought up at the Court, and there a child can pick up many lessons in good behavior while having no chance of seeing or hearing anything bad. [Rubbish, the reality is actually more like the street urchin's life from the Prince of Persia movie.] The boys see and hear some people being honoured by the King and others being dismissed in disgrace, and so from there childhood they learn how to command and how to obey. Here, at the Court, Cyrus was considered, first, to be the best-behaved of his contemporaries and the more willing even than his inferiors to listen to those older than himself; and then he was remarkable for his fondness for horses and being able to manage them extremely well. In the soldierly arts also of archery and javelin-throwing they judged him to be most eager to learn and most willing to practice them. When he got to the age for hunting, he was most enthusiastic about it, and only too ready to take risks in his encounters with wild animals." [Again, more rubbish. A Brotherly education mostly consists of reading these gazettes and learning to interpret them. The best of them come up with brand new, unheard-of interpretations and responses. Through these gazettes, they live the lives of many who have gone before them and the ones who can keep the most experiences straight become a sarafa (exalted) Sharif, a son of Sarah that gets to join his other Sharif Brothers on a Safari, bringing home the meat. The underlined is all Arab propaganda about what to encourage in Rumi leaders, it is the same force that has us wasting more than 1/6 of our school time, and more than 1/6 of our education budget on the oxymoron of physical education.]

Seneca, On the Tranquility of the mind, 17

17. "One should not impose a strict regimen on rich fields — for, if their fertility is never allowed to restore itself, they will quickly grow exhausted. Likewise unremitting effort will shatter the mind's vigor while it will regain strength if it is allowed a small release and relaxation. Mental effort permanently sustained

produces in the mind a certain sluggishness and lethargy. ... Those who founded our laws established days of festival so that men would be compelled by the state to indulge in merriment, as they thought it was necessary to moderate their effort by some interruption of their toils. And certain great men, as I have said, used to apportion fixed days to themselves each month as holidays, while some would divide ever single day between work-time and leisure. I remember that one such man was Asinius Pollio, the great orator, who never engaged in any business beyond the 10th hour. After that hour, he would not even read letters, in case some fresh matter needing his attention should arise, but rather in those two hours he would grant himself release from all the day's weariness. ...

We should also take walks out of doors, so that our minds may be energized and refreshed by the open air and deep breathing, sometimes stimulus will be provided by a carriage journey and a change of place and convivial company and generous drinking. Occasionally, we should even reach the stage of drunkenness, allowing it, not to drown us, but to take over our senses, for it washes away our cares, and rouses the mind from its depths, acting as a cure for its melancholy as it does for certain maladies, and the Freedom-Giver deserves its name, not for the license it gives the tongue, but for the fact that it frees the mind from [both] bondage to anxieties, discharging it from slavery, granting it new life, and giving it greater boldness in every endeavor.

But as in the case of freedom, so with wine, there is a healthy temperance. Solon and Arkesilaos are believed to have enjoyed wine, while Cato has been charged with drunkenness: But the man who brings this charge will more easily make it honorable than he will make Cato infamous. However, this should be done only on few occasions, in case the mind develops a bad habit. And yet, sometimes it should be diverted into rejoicing and liberty, and for a short while gloomy abstemiousness should be sent packing. For whether we share the Greek poet's belief that 'sometimes it is a pleasure even to be a madman', or Plato's that 'the man in control of his senses knocks in vain on poetry's door', or Aristotle's that 'no great genius has ever existed without a dash of lunacy' — whatever the truth, only the mind that is roused [by alcohol] can utter something momentous that surpasses the thoughts of other men."

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"**Grammar**, n. A system of pitfalls thoughtfully preserved for the feet of the self-made man, along the path by which he advances to distinction."

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"**Oratory**, n. A conspiracy between speech and action to cheat the understanding. A tyranny tempered by

stenography."

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Orthography, n. The science of spelling by the eye instead of the ear. Advocated with more heat than light by the outmates [the inmates they let go home conditionally, good word] of every asylum for the insane. They have had to concede a few things since the time of Chaucer, but there are nonetheless hot in defense of those to be conceded hereafter."

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Monosyllabic, adj. Composed of words of one syllable, for literary babes who never tire of testifying their delight in the vapid compound by appropriate goo-googling. The words are commonly Saxon [s•ak•son]—that is to say, words of a barbarous people destitute of ideas and incapable of any but the most elementary sentiments and emotions.

>>>

The man who writes in Saxon
Is the man to use an ax on.
Judibras"

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Dictionary, n. A malevolent literary device for cramping the growth of a language and making it hard and inelastic. This dictionary however, is a most useful work."

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Obsolete, adj. No longer used by the timid. Said chiefly of words. A word which some lexicographer has marked obsolete is ever thereafter an object of dread and loathing to the fool writer, but if it is a good word and has no exact modern equivalent equally good, it is good enough for the good writer. Indeed, a writer's attitude toward 'obsolete' words is as true a measure of his literary ability as anything except the character of his word. A dictionary of obsolete and obsolescent [non-obsolete] words word would not only be singularly rich in strong and sweet parts of speech;m it would add large possessions to the vocabulary of every competent writer who might not happen to be a competent reader." [In other words, defining these words in dictionaries of obsolete words, the lexicographer would gain immense sway over all writers, although mostly the poorly read ones.]

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Lexicographer, n. A pestilent fellow who, under the pretense of recording some particular stage in the development of a language, does what he can to arrest its growth, stiffen its flexibility and mechanize its methods. For your lexicographer, having written his dictionary, comes to be considered 'as one having authority.' whereas his function is only to make a record, not to give a law. The natural servility of the

human understanding having invested him him with judicial power, surrenders its right to reason and submits itself to chronicle as if it were a statue. Let the dictionary (for example) mark a good word as 'obsolete' or 'obsolescent' and few men thereafter venture to use it, whatever their need of it and however desirable its restoration to favor—whereby the process of [linguistic and ideological] impoverishment is accelerated and speech decays. On the contrary, the bold and discerning writer who, recognizing the truth that language must grow by innovation if it grows at all, makes new words and uses the old in an unfamiliar sense, has no following and is tartly reminded that 'it isn't in the dictionary'—although down to the time of the first lexicographer (Heaven forgive him!) no author ever had used a word that was in the dictionary. ...

>>>

God said: 'Let Spirit perish into Form,'
And lexicographers arose, a swarm!
Thought fled and left her clothing [words] which they took,
And catalogued each garment in a book.
Now form her leafy covert [thicket] when she cries:
'Give me my clothes and I'll return,' they rise
And scan the list and say without compassion:
'Excuse us—they are mostly out of fashion.'

- Sigismund Smith."

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Peripatetic, adj. Walking about. Relating to the philosophy of Aristotle, who, while expounding it, moved about from place to place [from idea to distant idea], in order to avoid his pupil's objections. A needless precaution — They knew no more of the matter than he" [did].

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Learning, n The kind of ignorance distinguishing the [merely] studious."

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Philosophy, n. A route of many roads leading from nowhere to nothing."

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Education, n. That which discloses to the wise and disguises from the foolish their lack of understanding."

Aristophanes, Clouds, 13-176

[When asked the purpose of Socrates' school, the response is:] **"Strepsaides:** It is a thinkery for intellectual souls. That is where the people live who try to prove that the sky is like a baking-pot all round us, and we are the charcoal inside it. And if you pay them well, they can teach you how to win a case whether you are in the right or not.

Pheidippides: Who are these people?

Strepsaides: I don't remember their names, but they are very fine and reflective people.

Pheidippides: Yuck! I know the villains. You mean those pale, bare-footed quacks such as that wretched Socrates and Chaerephon

Strepsaides: Most beloved son, I beg you to go and study with them!

Pheidippides: What do you want me to learn?

Strepsaides: They say that they have two arguments, right and wrong, they call them. And one of them, wrong can always win its case even when justice is against it. Well, if you can learn this wrongful argument, then all these debts I have run into because of you, I need not pay anyone a cent of them ever.

Pheidippides: I am not going to do it. How could I ever face my equestrian buddies again? With all the tan gone from my skin?

[Line 719 says: "No money, no tan, no shoes" and line 1171, the son Strepsiades attends Socrates' school and finishes "many shades paler than previously" and the father complements him on his complexion. So here the parasite's propaganda is mentioning tans three times, and pale faces once as a way of keeping the Greeks from studying.]

Strepsaides: Then by holy Demeter [god of harvests]! you will never eat anything of mine again. not you nor any of your damn horses. I will throw you out of my house and you can go to hell.

Pheidippides: No, to uncle Megacles, if necessary. He won't leave me horseless. ... and I could not care less what you say!

Strepsaides: That was a hard knock, but I am not going to take it lying down. So may it please the gods, I will to the Thinkery and get taught there myself. [He knocks at the door of the thinkery and a student comes to answer] ...

Student: What kind of fool are you? Do you realize that by your violent and un-philosophical knocking of the door, you have totally ruined an important discovery?

Strepsaides: Forgive me. I am from a long way off in the county. But do tell me, what was it that I ruined?

Student: [mysteriously] It is not permitted to divulge it to non-members of the academy.

Strepsaides: It's ok, you can tell me. I came here to the thinkery to be a member.

Student: Very well, but you must treat this as a holy secret. Socrates a moment ago asked Chaerephon how many of its own feet a flea could jump. One of them had just bitten Chaerephon's eyebrow and jumped over on to Socrates' head.

Strepsaides: And how did he measure it?

Student: In a very elegant way. He melted some wax and put the flea's feet into it, so that when it hardened, the flea was wearing a stylish pair of shoes. And then he took the slippers off and used them to measure out

the distance [The student illustrates this by taking a step of two, heel touching toe].

Strepsaides: Lord Zeus, what a subtle intellect!

Student: Want to hear another of Socrates' clever ideas?

Strepsaides: I beg you, yes, please tell me.

Student: Chaerephon of Sphettus once asked Socrates whether he was of the opinion that gnats produce their hum by way of their mouth or their anus.

Strepsaides: So what was his opinion about the gnat?

Student: He [Socrates] said, 'The intestinal passage of the gnat is very narrow and consequently the wind is forced to go straight through to the rear end. And then the anus, being an orifice forming the exit from this narrow passage makes a noise owing to the force of the wind.'

Strepsaides: So a gnat's anus is like a trumpet. How utterly marvelous! I can see that defending a lawsuit successfully is going to be dead easy for someone who has such precise knowledge of the guts of gnats.

Student: Just yesterday, he was robbed of a great thought by a lizard.

Strepsaides: How on earth did it happen?

Student: He was doing some research on the movements and revolutions of the moon, gazing upwards, open mouthed, and then this gecko shit on him from the ceiling

Strepsaides: Oh, I like that one, a gecko shitting in Socrates' face!"

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.1

"It was rash of me to try arguing with someone who is both a philosopher and an orator. I would have no fear of a philosopher who had no gift of words or of an orator however eloquent who was not a good academic philosopher. I am not troubled by a stream of empty words, or by subtle propositions devoid of eloquence. But you, Cotta, are a champion on both counts."

Seneca Letter 5

"The very name of philosophy, however modest the manner in which it is pursued, is unpopular enough as it is. Imagine what the reaction would be if we started dissociating ourselves from the conventions of society."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.5

"I see that there has been a great deal of talk about several philosophical works which I have recently published within a short period. Some have wondered how I have acquired this sudden enthusiasm for philosophy, while others have been curious to know what conclusions I have reached on the problems I have tackled. I have felt too that many have been surprised that I have shown myself most inclined towards a philosophy which seems to them to

put out the light and plunge everything into darkness, and have unexpectedly started to defend a long-neglected school of thought.

I have not become a philosopher overnight. I have been much interested and engaged in philosophical studies from my earliest years. And I was often most philosophical when I seemed least interested in philosophy. Witness my speeches, which are full of philosophical aphorisms, and my friendship with men of learning, who were never absent from our house, as well as those eminent philosophers Diodotus, Philo, Antiochus and Posidonius, who have been my tutors in this subject. If all philosophical maxims must be exemplified in our daily lives, then I believe that both in public and in private, I have always acted reasonably and in accordance with my philosophical beliefs. If anyone asks what motivated me so late in the day to put pen to paper on these matters, then there is nothing easier to explain. firstly, I was at leisure with nothing else to do. And the state of the nation was such that the government had of necessity been confined to the care and wisdom of a single man. [This man was Julius Caesar, not Tulius Cicero. Caesar died in 44 while Cicero's daughter Tullia died in 45, and Cicero died in 43. Here it seems that Tool•use key•sir was both a man of letters (Tulius Cicero) and a man of military greatness (Julius Caesar). This single genius-general died in 44 give or take a year. It is hard to say because the parasite purged just about the entire top of Roman society and instituted a police state instead of the Roman Republic.] I therefore thought it in the national interest that I should try to interest our people in philosophy, as it seemed to me a matter of some importance for the dignity and good name of our nation that a subject of such weight and value should have its place in Roman literature. And I don't regret my decision when I look around and see how many others I have stimulated to read and write on these matters. A number of people who were familiar with Greek culture could not previously communicate what they had learned to their fellow-citizens because they did not feel able to express in Latin what they had studied in Greek. But in this field, we now seem to have made such progress that in vocabulary at least, we are on equal terms. [Supposedly, the Latin language lacked the words to hold a discussion on philosophy, or rather meta-knowledge.]

I was also moved to these studies by my own sickness of mind and heart, crushed and shaken as I was by the great misfortune which I had to bear. [Supposedly the death of his daughter Tullia in 45] So I betook myself to this cure, not knowing what better remedy could be found. And the best way in which I could make use of it was not merely to read the works of others, but to devote myself to an attempt to explain all the problems of philosophy. We can best understand each branch and division of it, if we try to

deal in writing with all the questions which arise. There is a wonderful continuity and progression in all things, so that the one is bound up with the other, and all are linked with each other in a single chain.

Those who ask my opinion on every subject merely show excessive curiosity. In a discussion of this kind, our interest should be centered not on the weight of the authority, but on the weight of the argument. Indeed, the authority of those who set out to teach is often and impediment to those who wish to learn. They cease to use their own judgement and regard as gospel whatever is put forward by their chosen teacher [or prophet. Here the Brothers suggest using the tactic of conditioning people to rely on authority over judgement.] For this reason, I have never been able to approve what we are told about Pythagoreans. It is said that if they make any assertion in discussion, and were asked the reason for it, they would always replay: 'The master said it', the master being Pythagoras himself. [The fundamental divide between religion and free thought is quite obvious here. Here the parasite's instruction manual talks about how it must take the side of prophets and authorities and god and religion. For nothing helps it steer and manage its host societies like the unquestioned acceptance of its 'god-given' systems of well-hidden parasite-enabling social-customs. Without these blindly accepted customs and institutions, the parasite would be unable to guide our society in ways that are contrary to logic and evolution.

Reader: Are you a child? For only children should accept anything because some great authority said so. Even my writings, if you all know better, then by all means ignore them, or don't implement them. Never take anything without question based on the opinions of others. Never make me into a great master that is beyond all criticism.] Here we see an absolute prejudgement of the issue, so that authority prevails without any argument at all.

(10) In my own four books on Academic philosophy, I think I have given a sufficient answer to those who wonder why I follow this school of thought. I have not just come to the defense of an abandoned and neglected theory. When men die, it does not mean that their opinions are also dead, although they may now lack the living light which their first discoveries could shed upon them. The Academic method of philosophy (which is critical of everything and affirms nothing) was introduced by Socrates, revived by Arcesilas and reinforced by Carneades. It has survived in full vigor to our own day, although I understand that in Greece itself, it is now something of an orphan child. But this I ascribe not to any defect in the Academy but to the stupidity of the public. If it is valuable to follow out a single line of argument, how much more valuable must it be to follow out all of them. This is what the Academy seeks to do, since its

object is to discover the truth, stating the arguments both for and against all philosophic theories. This is a long and difficult task, and I do not flatter myself that I have fully accomplished it: But I can say that I have tried."

Plutarch, On Curiosity, 519c

"Pythagoras required his new students to observe a 5-year period of silence."

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, 1.382

"If two broad bodies suddenly spring apart from contact, all the intervening space must be void until it is occupied by air. However quickly the air rushes in all around, the entire space cannot be filled instantaneously. The air must occupy one spot after another until it has taken possession of the whole space. To pick-up my thread again, all nature consists of two things — bodies and the vacant space in which the bodies are situated and through which they move in various directions. The existence of bodies is confirmed by the [poly]agreement of the [various] senses. If a belief resting directly on this foundation is not valid, then there is no standard to which we can refer our doubts and obscure [philosophical] questions for rational confirmation" [in other words, the 'genius' Des•cartes, Mr. 'Of-the-maps', is just a impersonization scheme. He is not real. He is some matrix illusion concocted to hide the cartesian coordinate system that was so important in keeping the host from sailing around its parasite. And all that stuff about COGITO-ERGO-SUM, what does that really mean?]

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe c. 60 BC, Bk 3.308

"Though education may apply a similar polish to various individuals, it still leaves fundamental traces of their various temperaments. We shouldn't suppose that innate vices can be completely eradicated: One man will still lean towards outbursts of rage, another will easily frighten, and a third will accept contingencies too passively. And in a host of other ways, men [will always] differ from each other in temperament and in their resulting behavior. To unfold the secret causes of these differences is beyond my abilities. I can't even find names for the multiplicity of atomic shapes that give rise to this variety of types. But let me be clear that there is one relevant fact I can swear to: The lingering traces of inborn temperament that cannot be eliminated by philosophy are so slight that there is nothing to prevent men from leading a life worthy of the gods."

With descartes and education

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, c. 60 BC, Bk 4.463-4.521

[After giving a long list of times when the senses are

mistaken Lucretius says:] "We have many other paradoxical experiences of the same sort. — All of which seem to shake our faith in the senses. But all to no purpose. Most of this illusion is due to the mental assumptions that we ourselves superimpose, so that things not [actually] perceived by the senses pass for perceptions. And there is nothing harder than to separate the plain facts from the questionable interpretations immediately imposed on them by the mind.

If anyone thinks that nothing is ever known [for certain], he doesn't even know whether this can be known, since he admits that he knows nothing. Against such an adversary, therefore, who deliberately stands on his head, I will not trouble to argue my case. ...

[However, if you give the matter some consideration,] You will find that you can't deny the idea that the truth originated in the senses, and that the [accuracy of the] senses can't be denied. [Besides] we must accept as more trustworthy evidence that on its own can overcome falsehood with truth. What... [can be] more trustworthy than the senses? Can reason derived from the deceitful senses be invoked to contradict them, when it is itself wholly derived from the senses? If they [the senses] are not true, then reason in its entirety is equally false. ...

Suppose that reason can't unravel the reason why things that were square when close at hand are seen as round in the distance. Even so, without a reason [why], it is better to dream up explanations for the [variance in the] two shapes that to let things clearly understood slip from our grasp. [Doing] this is to attack belief at its very roots — to tear out the entire foundation on which life and safety depend. It is not only reason that would collapse completely. — If you did not dare trust your senses so as to keep clear of precipices and other such things to be avoided, and [instead] make for their opposites, there would be a speedy end to life itself.

So all these resources that you have marshaled against the senses are nothing but a futile array of words. If you set out to construct a building with a crooked ruler, and a faulty square that is a little out of the straight and level, ever so slightly askew, there can be only one outcome — a crazy, crooked, sagging...[building] doomed by the initial miscalculations on which the structure was based. Just as defective is the structure of your reasoning, if the senses on which it rests are themselves deceptive."

Haruki Murakami, Dance, Ch. 23

"School can be a real nightmare. I know. You have these brown-nosing idiots for classmates and these teachers who act like they own the world. 80% of them are deadbeats or sadists, or both. Plus all those

ridiculous rules. The whole system is designed to crush you, and so the goodie-goodies with no imagination get good grades."

SPEED BUMP = a bad teacher, or bad educational material that actually slows down the learning process.

Sub-zero teachers

To me, merely having an educator is a bad thing. I find the totalitarian presence of human big-brother educators in our education system impedes the most important aspect of education, being able to learn and think for ourselves.

To me (especially considering the state of technology today) nearly all subjects should have an automated multi-media presentation and be totally self explanatory through the process of successive approximation.

First and foremost, we must teach people to learn and think for themselves using the automated education system. Give them advisors and explainers, but the idea that people by default need live explainers is one of our parasite's most ruinous ideas for its host. This bring so many of us down, and it brings us down so far.

This brought me down for years. Once I was able to read, I was much better off without teacher interaction. To me, educators are generally remedial, and for people unable to teach themselves about the material. I found that teachers squandered my time, and more importantly, my enthusiasm and generally worked against my ability to think for myself. I also found their complete inability to recognize (let alone value) valid original thought something that made them into sub-zeros most of the time. I think if the kid don't need an educator, having an educator is a bad thing.

Don't squander the sharpe youthful minds of your young on bullshit content. Don't dull these blades sitting and listening to some 3rd rate teacher drone on for the lowest common denominator in the classroom. Society can't afford to do this with its smart kids.

The three Rs

Receive, remember and regurgitate

Time with parents is more important than time at school

Parents shall be free to take their kids out from school at any time if they are spending time with their children, or if there is some outside activity, some new experience that is more stimulating or more educational or a matter family bonding, or travel to some stimulating place, then sure, the modules can wait — Take your kid out of class. And the modules should be of really small sizes so taking a couple

days off causes no harm at all.

The teacher student bond

This is not only terribly overrated, but it produces memetic clones.

School is not for bonding and memorizing, it is for getting smart and able to solve problems. How does a mentor help with this?

Don't memorize my words

Never test people on how good they are at memorizing what I have said: Test them on how good they are at interpreting and adding to what I said.

Have a wiki on each idea and keep a list of permutations. This will grow into the force I might regard as god.

Jerome Carcopino, Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Ch. 4

"Quoting Quintilian: 'Pain and fear drive children into doing things which they cannot confess, and which soon cover them with shame. It is even worse where no one has taken the trouble to investigate the morals of the teachers and masters. I dare not speak of the abominable infamies to which men can be degraded by their right to inflict corporal punishment, nor of the assaults, for very fear of which the unfortunate children may sometimes provoke further assaults; I will have been sufficiently understood: *nimium est quod intellegitur...*'"

The primary school of Rome might thus debauch [debase, corrupt, molest, abuse] the children it was supposed to instruct; and on the other hand it rarely awoke in them any feeling for the beauty of knowledge. ... Classes were continued every day of the year with exasperating monotony, broken only by the eighth-day pause (nundinae), the Quinquartrus, and the summer holidays. The master's sole ambition was to teach his pupils to read, write, and count; as he had several years at his disposal in which to accomplish this, he made no attempt to improve his wretched teaching methods or to brighten his dismal routine. Thus he taught his hearers [audience] the names and the order of the letters before showing them their form -- a method which Quintilian strongly condemns -- and when the pupils had painfully learned to recognize the written characters by their appearance, they had to make a fresh effort to combine them into words and syllables [The Brothers seem to have done this on purpose]. They progressed as slowly as they liked, and when they passed on to writing they came up against a similar irrational and backward procedure. Without any preliminary training in holding or using a reed pen, they were suddenly face with a pattern to copy. Their finger had to be held by the master or guided by someone else to trace the outline of the letters placed before them, so that innumerable lessons were

necessary before they acquired the necessary skill to make the simple copy for themselves. [The parasite always struggled to keep key technology away from the host civilization as best as it could.]

The study of arithmetic required no more mental effort on their part and brought them no more pleasure than the process of learning to write. They spent hours counting the units, one, two, on the fingers of their right hand, and three, four on the fingers of the left, after which they set about calculating the tens, hundreds, and thousands by pushing little counter or calculi along the corresponding lines of their abacus...

How many of the ludi litterarii [players on the literature stage] which multiplied in the second century completely failed in the educative mission which they were supposed to discharge toward the children of the citizens. On the whole we are compelled to admit that at the most glorious period of the empire, the schools entirely failed to fulfill the duties which we expect of our schools today. They undermined instead of strengthened the children's morals; they mishandled [beat and perhaps molested] the children's bodies instead of developing them. and if they succeeded in furnishing their minds with a certain amount of information, they were not calculated to perform any loftier or nobler task.

The pupils left school with the heavy luggage of a few practical and commonplace notions laboriously acquired and of so little value that in the fourth century Vegetius could not take for granted that new recruits for the army would be literate enough to keep the books of their corps.

Instead of happy memories, serious and fruitful ideas, any sort of intellectual curiosity vital to later life, school children carried away the gloomy recollection of years wasted in senseless, stumbling repetitions punctuated by savage punishments. Popular education then in Rome was a failure; if there was any real Roman education we must look for it not among the elementary teachers, but among the grammarians and orators who to a certain extent provided the aristocracy and the middle classes of Imperial Rome with some equivalent of our secondary and higher education."

I agree entirely

This is exactly the way I felt/feel about the education I was given in Southern California. The waiting, the endless waiting for something stimulating. I just couldn't pay attention.

Instead we must go in the opposite direction. We must absolutely optimize the learning process for mental stimulation and inspiration, and absolutely minimize it for Arab sabotage.

Our educational priorities

1. Make learning something that kids love to do.

Make the material rewarding and important and interesting so they will want to explore and learn.

2. In 2nd place, teach process, teach kids how to solve problems and how to look up information.

3. In third place, teach content. Teach them facts, or rather, let them pick up facts from the process of learning how to solve problems.

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 5

"Early in the second century BC the Conscript Fathers [Roman military leaders], whose arms and diplomacy were now being turned against the Greeks [land of no resources], began to feel the necessity of not allowing their sons to be less cultivated than the subjects and vassals whom they were henceforth to govern. They therefore encouraged the foundation in Rome of schools of the Hellenistic type to rival those which flourished in the East, at Athens, at Pergamum [Turkey], and at Rhodes [Turkey], and they wished these schools to teach after the Greek manner everything known to the most learned Greeks. At the same time they were not unmindful of the political power which this superior education would confer; they had no wish to cede an inch of their political monopoly; they therefore contrived that these new educational advantages should be reserved for their own social caste. The first professors of grammar and rhetoric whom they permitted to set up in Rome were refugees from Asia and Egypt, victims of Aristonicus and of Ptolemy Physkon, to whom Rome offered sanctuary. All of them taught in Greek. When later these original teachers were superseded by Italians, the new grammarians and rhetoricians conformed to the Greek usage and borrowed the Greek language. The Grammar classes were conducted in Greek and Latin, but the rhetoric classes almost exclusively in Greek, and in this language all further education was continued.

There were, of course, a few attempts to break through this convention which made for isolation. At the time of the democratic revolution with which the name of Marius is linked, one of his clients, the orator Plotius Gallus, had the hardihood [boldness] to address his pupils in Latin; Interlarded [interspaced] with examples taken from recent history and crammed with references to the subjects debated in the comitia, it was evidently inspired by the same tendency towards the liberal, the concrete, and the popular. But the oligarchy was on the watch. It has no intention of letting itself be robbed of its hereditary right to govern; since eloquence dominated the assemblies which every year renewed the power of the oligarchs, these men were determined that none by their own sons should possess the secret of rhetoric and they set about persecuting these unwelcome innovators. ...

The most important consequence of this was

that eloquence, the end and aim both of [Ancient] grammar and rhetoric was emptied of all real content. Politics deserted the Forum at the approach of the Praetorians. Legal controversies, more and more confined to groups of specialists, ceased to furnish matter for eloquence once the emperors made jurisprudence a monopoly of their councils — a process which Augustus began and Hadrian completed. Finally philosophy and science, both mathematical and natural, which had been linked with rhetoric in Greek antiquity, benefited only in their countries of origin, especially at the Museum of Alexandria and in Athens, from the generosity of Trajan and Hadrian. Vespasian had banished the philosophers from Rome and excluded them everywhere from the privileges reserved for grammarians and rhetoricians, and the study of philosophy in Rome had never recovered from the ancient interdict pronounced against it by the Senate in 161 BC, and repeated in 153 BC, when in defiance of the diplomatic immunity which they enjoyed, it expelled from the city the academician Carneades, the Stoic Diogenes, and the peripatetic Critolaus. Philosophy had never ceased to excite suspicion and sarcasm in Rome.

The citizen who wanted to might indulge in it in friendly conversations, in casual and private conferences, or in solitary meditations in his ivory tower, but if he wished to take it up more seriously, he had to either be rich enough to maintain a master at his own cost in his own house, or to expatriate himself in some distant town where philosophers were allowed to air their speculations. Physics and metaphysics, politics, and history were equally taboo in regular and public courses of instruction: And eloquence, denied action, divorced from pure thought and pure science, gyrated in a weary circle of literary exercises and verbal virtuosity. ... [Thus] the preparatory studies of grammar and rhetoric were sterilized by the incurable formalism to which eloquence herself had been reduced.

Young people began to attend the grammarian's at an age which naturally varied with their aptitude and family circumstances, but which at times, as we can see from the obituary inscriptions of the first centuries of our era, suggests the alarming precocity of infant prodigies. [L. Prae=before + coquere=cooking. before fully cooked] ... From the epitaph of young Q. Sulpicius Maximus, which tells us that he died at the age of eleven after winning the prize for Greek poetry over the heads of fifty-two competitors at the Capitoline games of 94 AD, to that of Delmatius' son who succumbed at the age of seven, and had followed the courses in Greek but only had time to learn the Latin alphabet. [The first was killed because he was smart, the second because he understood Greek.] It thus appears that the Roman grammarians never ceased to subordinate the study

of Latin literature to that of Greek literature — much in the same way as under the ancien regime in France [where] the study of French was always subsidiary to Latin....

...the grammaticus had a double library at his disposal. But the use he made of the two was unbalanced, showing a marked predominance of foreign writers and an overwhelming preference for the older ones....

[The] intermittent attempts at being up to date were not in themselves sufficient, however, to modify the fundamental character of an education all the more justly described as 'classic' in that it clung more and more to tradition of works whose success was already consecrated. ... The school of grammar at [in] Rome always fixed its eyes on the past — more or less, according to the moment — and the Latin there taught was never at any time a living language in the full sense of the term, but, like the Greek from which it was inseparable, a language which 'the classics' had employed... [and] the purely bookish teaching of the grammatici already showed symptoms of arteriosclerosis, a disease which their futilely complicated methods of instruction further aggravated.

These methods consisted first in exercises of reading aloud, and in reciting passages learned by heart. With an eye on the ultimate though far-off evolution of the future orator, the grammar class began by a course of elocution which no doubt quickened the taste and widened the understanding of the pupils, but at the same time developed in them a tendency toward theatrical posing and bravura extremely damaging to genuine feeling.

Next the professor introduced them to exegesis proper [Gr. ex•hegistaia= out•lead, a critical explanation of a text] As a preliminary, they had to reconcile their various manuscript texts, into which the caprices of copyists had introduced divergencies... [something our modern] printed editions are fortunately free [of]. Then the emendatio, or what we should nowadays call textual criticism, challenged the attention of the scholars. This might have proved a valuable mental discipline if it had not been perpetually blended with discussions of the qualities and faults of the passages examined, and falsified by the resulting aesthetic prejudices. Finally the lessons usually closed with the commentary proper, the so-called enarratio, which aimed at a comprehensive judgement but was so long-drawn-out that its faults were later to spoil even the work of a great commentator like Servius.

The grammaticus hastily completed the analysis of the work he had chosen, then began the explanatio[n], phrase by phrase or verse by verse, dwelling with meticulous pedantry on the meaning of each word and defining the figures of speech to which they lent themselves and the diversity of the 'tropes'

into which they entered: metaphor, metonymy, catachresis, litotes, syllepsis. The meaning of the passage was considered wholly secondary to the function of the words which conveyed it, and the perception of reality to the form of the statements which vaguely allowed the meaning to peep out between the lines. Only by the digressions which occurred in his teaching did the grammaticus introduce the discipline of what the Romans called the liberal arts, the sum of which, far from embracing every branch of knowledge which has since become science, never included any but the twigs of knowledge; the Greeks called them the ἐγκυκλιος παιδεία, that is to say, not encyclopedic education, but the current, normal education such as antiquity bequeathed almost unaltered to the Middle Ages. The Roman grammarian had dipped into everything without studying any subject thoroughly, and his pupils in their turn did nothing more than flutter over the surface of the knowledge enshrined in Greek literature; mythology where this was necessary in order to understand poetic legend; music where the metres depended on the odes or the choruses; geography enough to follow Ulysses in the tribulations of his return home; history without which many passages of the Aeneid would have been unintelligible; astronomy when a star rose or set to the cadence of a verse; mathematics in so far as they bore on music and astronomy. Blinded by an excess of practical common sense, and with an eye always fixed on immediate profit, the Romans saw no long-term usefulness in disinterested research; they did not understand its value; they did not feel its attraction; they made a collection of the results research had achieved, and lifted science ready-made into their books, without feeling any need to increase it or even to verify it. ... Probably nothing contributed more to devitalize Roman education than this senseless subordination of science, unless it was the vanity of the goal the Romans set before literature itself, asking only that it should train orators for them at a time when the art of oratory had ceased to serve any useful purpose."

Aristophanes, The Frogs:

"You've taught people to prattle and gab,
Emptying the wrestling schools
Turning the young men's bottoms into flab."

Aristotle, Politics, 1336b

"Theodoros, [Theodoros, the guy who adores Gr. theo=religion] the tragic actor, may have had a point in not allowing any other actor, even a bad one, to come on stage before he did. He believed that the audience comes to appreciate the voices it hears first. The same applies to all aspects of life: We always like best what we get to know first."

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #137

"He said, 'These are the poets. These are writers whose business is to put obstacles in the way of commonsense, and dress up reason in frills, just as women were once buried in jewels and ornaments. You should know them, they are common in the East, where the sun is stronger and seems to heat up men's imaginations more.'"

Verse is a favorite vehicle of propaganda

If you read verse too much, you tend to think in micro-thoughts, tiny snippets of verse length. And when people read too many rhymes they tend to value rhyming over content. And when they hear songs, they can't get the verses out of their heads — you know, like: Born to be wild, or Break on through to the other side. Just look at the timing of these tiny messages. They happened just as the Counter-Culture Revolution or "CCR" began to bite. Funny name that was for a band at that time.

Verse also tends to be ambiguous and can have multiple meanings or interpretations. This makes it hard to understand unless you sit down and study it. Verse also tends to use obscure words that make it hard to understand unless you take a few minutes to understand each paragraph. Verse, especially if it is sung can be highly memorable in the subject population. All these things combine to make verse a favorite tool of the propagandist.

Now the Koran, the Bible and lots of other religious books are all written in verse are they not? And over many centuries were these books not said to be the only book you will ever need? And don't many of them have Mideast prophets? And don't they indoctrinate people before they are old enough to decide for themselves what they think. And haven't pretty much all our religions insisted on orthodoxy, killing and torturing non-believers in many places and over many centuries?

Can you not see that the world's religions are just the propaganda of the Mideast parasite civilization?

Verse is the tool of the devil, or de-ex-pull of Mideast Inc.

I see you Bible and your Koran not as the word of god, but the work of the devil seeking to enslave your minds and turn you into human robots, living a life that is a simulation like those pod people in the Matrix films.

Both of these books are mind numbing programming that seem designed to make you stupid if you read them too much. And Christianity at least also has this alms-to-overpriced-Arabian-incense racket. This along with this annual confession function that helps make sure everyone behaves according to the religion's precepts... and must

account to their priest for any transgressions at all. Your soul will be forgiven by god (if not your mortal body by his Brotherly agents) if you just confess everything you have been doing. What a great way to find troublemakers in the host civilization. What a great way to enforce monogamy.

Do you believe in a prophet who speaks in verse? Do you believe in a prophet who was dead for a century before anyone bothered to write down his great revelation recited in perfect VERSE? Does your religious establishment use doublespeak and say that the verse is proof of god's hand, rather than the devils?

Have blind faith in only one thing

That most people seek the truth in a world that is advancing towards "more" and "better" whatever these may be. Worship that group spirit of mankind alive today in your hearts, and not some ancient 2000 year old spirit with a message so convoluted, and well versed that nobody can pin down precisely what it says.

Kant understand it

To me, Kant and Hegel are not real knowledge. Here, instead of using hard to understand verse, the parasite uses hard to understand sentences that are around half a page long. Here ideas made intentionally hard to comprehend with sentences of absurd length.

Instead, lets use our Senates to decide whether there is anything worthwhile actually in this type of work. Then, lets just paraphrase whatever is worthwhile, and officially stigmatizing the original work as the mind numbing, time wasting propaganda of our parasite. It is time to stop confusing the hard to understand with the intelligent. Many hard to understand works are very often not intelligent.

Also, let me say that I don't find much philosophy to be worth the effort. I think it is all mostly junk that should not be taught except as an example of hard to understand, but now widely discredited junk. Please everyone, no more philosophy. If you are going to teach meta-knowledge, then fine. But if it can't be recognized afresh as valuable meta-knowledge, then it should be relegated to the category of junk called philosophy, meaning hard to understand meta propaganda, designed to look smart.

Classic literature that isn't real

Herein I show how a good number of classic works of literature (like Gulliver's Travels and Edgar Allen Poe) are just brotherly gazettes. Apparently the Brothers find it useful to have these on their shelves and consult them from time to time. So what they do is publish these works and call them as classics — this so they can be on anyone's bookshelf and arouse no

suspicion. Also the term is Kal•us•ak leters•a•terr.

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 5

"The Roman professors of rhetoric uniformly forced every speech into a strait-jacket for six parts, from the exordium to the peroration. Then they analyzed the variety of combinations to which these could eventually be adapted. Next they devised a course of exercises by which perfection might be attained in each part; for example, the narration, the argument, the portrayal of character, the maxim, the thesis, the discussion. The most minute details were foreseen and provided for, and their development followed a series of invariable progressions leading to an almost automatic cadence."

Too much remembering makes you stupid

Which boy grows up smarter? Is it the boy who spends his days remembering where he went and every detail of what he did, or the one solving problems?

Which society is smarter?

1. The society where everyone spends all their time learning the same bunch of information or
2. The society where everyone spends much time solving all sorts of problems past and future; logical, historical, scientific, geometrical, psychological, mathematical.

De-emphasize memory in school

Never mind asking the kids to remember the facts. Just show them lots of stuff with an emphasis on keeping it as interesting and useful as possible. Just show them lots of things, even if they are not well explained.

Compared to Islamic madrassas...

Our schools can easily be compared to Islamic madrasas. After all they were both were designed and supported by the Arabs to stifle the minds of the young in the name of learning.

Don't waste your time learning things too well.

The law of diminishing returns applies to memory accuracy and thoroughness. It is a waste of time to remember anything with 100% perfection. Likewise, doing the same thing with 90% accuracy is also a waste of time with large volumes of knowledge. The direction we go in with this ABCDF crap is stupid. Don't waste your time learning things too well. It is better to take more classes you get a C in than lots that you get an A in.

In fact the whole GPA thing is a joke, because it just reinforces the idea that these 90% people are any smarter. It just sucks the juice out of education, for all the reward is in the beginning, and

all the unenjoyable (and wasteful) hard work is at the high GPA end. So yes, this sucks the joy out of education.

Just watching vids should be enough. There should be no studying. Maybe people will watch the saved section of the vid a couple times... if it is hard to remember everything really well.

Leon Batista Alberti, 1428, On the Family

"There is probably not much difference between knowing something imperfectly and not knowing it at all." [With this in mind, all the Arabs have to do is pile worthless filler on many subjects and they then become quite hard to know perfectly. This squanders much infidel time and lowers output.]

Don't force kids to do arbitrary things

This causes them to become more like slaves.

The fire of curiosity and the good of society rest on knowing a little about everything. It is the need to be useful in an occupation that demands that we know some subject very well.

Do you believe in the media?

You know, the parasite runs our educational "apparatus" just like it runs other parts of the media. So it is my guess that there are lots of things we need to do in exactly the opposite way.

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 5

"If only the masters of rhetoric could have shaken themselves free of their follies... [they] might have re-established contact between their schools and the concrete realities of life. But on the contrary, they seemed determined to maintain as wide a gulf between the two as possible. The more far-fetched and improbably a subject was, the more eager they were to adopt it for discussion. The fact was that in origin, the grammaticus and the rhetor were one. Later, the schools of grammar and the schools of rhetoric were separated, but the traces of their original identity were never obliterated. The grammarian paved the way for the rhetorician's lessons, and the rhetorician for his part continued to mark time within the same narrow circle of ideas and images that had bounded the grammarians's vision. The pupil might change his class, [but] the spirit of the teaching he received remained the same. He was still a slave of an artificial literature and the prisoner of a narrow classicism.

Instead of directing the young men's thoughts to current problems, the subjects which Seneca the Elder set for the suasoriae of his pupils were always drawn from the past, and often from a foreign and distant past. The most up-to-date which he has left us are borrowed from imaginary episodes

of the last weeks of Cicero's life [a century or so earlier]. ... In all other cases, episodes of Roman history are neglected in favor of Greek; Alexander the Great debates whether he will venture to sail the Indian Ocean, or whether he will enter Babylon in defiance of the oracles [To find the potential trouble makers while they are young, to master bait the problematic youth of Rome!] ... It is obvious how artificial these suasoriae must have been. ... They deliberately turned away from current incidents of the day and went wandering in a dream world of weird hypotheses and monstrous events. [Given the amount of time spent talking about this tactic, it seems an important one for the parasite.] ...

When the master of rhetoric refrained from falsifying history, he had recourse to little detective stories [Maybe this works for TV and film today] with too many characters and extravagant vicissitudes. [twists and turns of the plot] His school of rhetoric knew nothing but tyrannies and conspiracies, kidnappings, reconnoitering, obscenities, and horrors. One could hear [about]... an impious but gallant soldier who, to arm himself for victory, had pillaged a tomb near the battlefield and robbed it of the arms that formed its trophy, [or] a virgin whom kidnappers had forcibly compelled to practice prostitution, but who, loathing her hideous trade, slew a ruffian who approached her,[and] succeeded in escaping from the house of ill fame and after regaining her liberty, sought an honorable post as a priestess in a sanctuary.

The masters of rhetoric were proud of these imaginings. ... they flattered themselves that their success varied with the improbable and complicated nature of the situations they invented and the remoteness of the characters from ordinary life. They estimated the value of an oration by the number and the gravity of the difficulties surmounted, and prized above all the eloquence which succeeded in expounding the inconceivable. ... In short, they systematically confused artifice with art, and originality with the negation of nature; the more we reflect on their methods, the more it seems clear that they were incapable of turning out anything but parrots or third-rate play actors. ...

Reflecting that it was on these monotonous performances, these far-fetched and wilful [SIC] exaggerations, these false and unwholesome data, that the whole edifice of higher education in Rome was reared, it is easy to understand that toward the middle of the second century, Latin letters began to perish from such abuse of literature. The decay of a civilization is heralded by these laborious eccentricities, by the mental malnutrition to which the pick of Rome's youth was doomed, having no other intellectual sustenance than this thin soup. For fear of being accused of ignorance, the ambitious youth who wished to dazzle and astonish his audience

substituted memory for thought, affection for sincerity, grimaces and contortions for natural expression, and for a natural voice forced outbursts and calculated roars practices in advance.

A morbid passion for the unusual and the extraordinary [as with the media today] made common sense seem a defect, experience of real life seem weakness, and the sight to real life seem ugly. But life herself inevitably took revenge, and the Romans themselves began to weary of the fatuities [silly, fatuous things] of their schools. The more impetuous among them failed to distinguish real learning from the parody of it which disgusted them, and like Lucian resolved to doubt and make a mock of everything, or like the common people turned their backs on every form of culture..."

Independent study is a prime objective of education

If kids are smart enough and motivated enough to study independently, they must be allowed to skip time with a presenter. Put them all in the media center twice a year. The ones that can stay focused will be allowed to stay. The ones that can't have to go back to the classroom with the presenter.

Also, we should create our independent study programs so that all modules are acceptable as "solid" studies, and no guidance is required. We should have librarians giving guidance (as opposed to organizing books which should all be sequenced numerically by a standardized system). Also, these educational guidance librarians should always make slightly more than teachers.

The great gulf

On one hand, we have EDUMEDIA, all work and no fun. On the other hand we have EMOMEDIA, which is all fun and no work. It is this gulf that is critical to the education system. If we make the edumedia more interesting, we shift the entire cost/benefit equation for our kids. If we do this, we no longer have to command our kids to "look at this". Instead we get them saying, "wow, look at that", and remembering nearly everything they see. So when you ubiquitize educational material, pay particular attention to how interesting the presenter make it for kids.

Iamblichus, On the Pythagorean Way of Life 29

"A follower of Pythagoras didn't get out of bed until he had gone over in his mind, everything that had happened to him the day before. He tried to recall what he said and heard, the orders he gave his slaves, the people he met when he went out and what was said. And he tried to recall everything in the order. And if he had time enough when he woke up, he would go over the events of 2 days earlier as well. The Pythagoreans thus exercised their memory because they thought that nothing is as vital to being

smart as memory."

Montaigne, On Liars

[The first paragraph sounds like me, and I agree completely]

"There is nobody less suited than I am to start talking about memory. I can hardly find a trace of it in myself. I doubt if there is any other memory in the world as grotesquely faulty as mine is! ...

In my part of the world, they actually say that a man 'has no memory' to mean that he is stupid. When I complain that my memory is defective, they either correct me, or disbelieve me, as though I were accusing myself of being daft. They see no difference between memory and intelligence. That makes my case worse than it is. ... Experience shows us that it is almost the opposite: an outstanding memory is often associated with weak judgement [intellect]."

I hate to remember things

I spend very little of my energy on remembering things. I run from idea to idea, and don't think much about them afterwards — recalling them or organizing them. I also never tried much to control where my mind went, my emotional reactions, or the barrier between my thoughts and my mouth.

Process and content

Even before learning about this dualism, I focused on learning process over remembering content. Too much content can be a huge distraction and burden on real learning. It can also destroy all the joy of learning and we should all be on guard against it.

Xenophon, Symposium, 3.5

"To ensure that I grew up to be a good man, my father made me learn all of Homer's poetry. Even to this day, I can still recite the whole Iliad and Odyssey from memory."

Too much memory blocks out thinking

If we require too much knowledge and memory from kids, they spend all their time memorizing. Instead, we should ask them to think and work on problems more.

Teach 'em real dumb

I never focused on memory. I refused to remember anything in school. I think memory based education dulls the intellect. If you are a really smart kid. Don't focus on remembering things. You can do it, but it should not dominate.

Don't emphasize

1. Style over content.
2. Reasoning over memory.
3. Arts over science.
4. Interpersonal skills over real ability.

5. The lecture over the text.
6. The exercises over the examinations.

Problem solving 101

1. Determine that there is a problem.
 2. Define the problem.
 3. Come up with solutions to the problem.
- If we are teach problem solving, and we start with the third step, we are missing most of the process.

Wizdom and prejudice

Wisdom actually means viz•dom, or rule by what is seen.

The opposite of Pre-judice

Keep your conclusions on temporary shelves.

A mind like a steel trap

A steel or s•tel trap clamps shut and is very hard to pry from what it bites upon. A mind like a steel trap is the mind of a dog, a mind that cannot learn a new trick—it cannot unlearn and relearn. I think that one of the main purposes of education is to prevent this type of steel-trap mentality from developing in young people.

Preset to say no

I have seen just so many people preset to say no when confronted with an approach that looked just a little bit different. And far too frequently this was an emphatic no.

I would explain some part of some new idea I had to people and they were automatically saying no, and this even before they could have possibly understood what I said. No. And I got this so much during my time in Asia. Please stop saying no to new ideas.

Why are their no TV shows on economic theory?

Think about all the rich people watching our financial networks. Isn't it just ridiculous that these networks never have any documentaries on either economics or economic history? Talk about a universally important subject.

Your education system must exist primarily for your smartest

Imagine two societies. In PEAKS-VILLE, the top priority of the education and training system is to make the tall peak as high as possible. In FLATS-VILLE, the top priority is to leave none of the dumb kids behind. Which society will have better leadership in the next generation?

The most important aspect of education

Education is not about skills or even understanding. People can already do that very well already. The most important part of education is cultivating the next generation of people to reprogram society, improving

things for everyone.

Maslow's hierarchy of needs and Big Brother

The further down the hierarchy a society is, the greater the chances that people will not look up and touch the sky, up•see dei•see style.

Honor kids that can learn through individual instruction

Make it a badge of honor when a kid is able to learn through individual instruction at a young age. Do it in baby steps when they are quite young, and reward the ones that can spend say 30 minutes at their station with say 30 minutes of free time.

Early starters are natural leaders

Kids that are serious from an early age will very often be your greatest leaders. So the kids that are serious enough to handle an individual or partly individual education should afforded some recognition and privilege.

Use the entire school system

Stop thinking at the level of classrooms or even individual schools. Instead start thinking in terms of entire school systems. Imagine a region with say 20 high schools and junior colleges. Now imagine that there are say 800 classrooms and 800 specialist teachers/knowledge guides in this district. Now imagine that these teachers are rotated around the district for variable lengths of time in the various schools. And imagine that by age 15, the kids are getting bussed around to schools all over the districts for secondment. Here are some of the advantages

1. Kids experience dozens of guides per year instead of 6
2. Kids meet lots of kids from their school and other schools.
3. If kids want they can take classes with their friends as groups.
4. Kids only study what interest them.
5. The teachers are all specialists.
6. The education system better matches with today's an ad hock economy.
7. If we bus kids to different schools we can use this to reduce racial and economic segregation.
8. The high school popularity contest is made impossible by this system.
9. The evil of school spirit is made impossible. This reduces everything from soccer hooliganism to nationalism.
10. It reduces the long standing rancor that leads to school shootings.

Focused education

The high school biology kids will go to the same centers as the Jr. college biology kids for example. The classes will be different, but they will be the same

centers. And all college people will all have to do say 3 hours a week work teaching or tutoring the high school kids.

The top 500 colleges

All are specialist institutions in 500 or more different non-frivolous subjects. All will be run and funded by the Sub-Senate.

Kids will complete their 14th grade education at age 18 (We will do this by eliminating most vacation time and extending the school day for to 8-hours for older kids.) Once they complete their 14th grade education, they can go on to 2, 4, 6, or 8 years of study at a specialist college.

Bore the teachers not the students

1. We are paying our teachers, so they can do something boring. Besides teaching is boring anyway.
- 2) The purpose of education is make smart kids, and here the effort–reward ratio is critical to the future of our society. So we definitely don't want to bore our kids.
- 3) There are lots of kids for every teacher, so boring our teachers is small in comparison to boring our kids.

Very little teacher grading

The amount of teacher graded work will decline many fold. This will all be automated by the system. So this really time wasting and toilsome aspect of teaching will be gone. And so will the standing up in front of the class and explaining. Instead teaching will be all about counseling kids about the serious media that they just saw. Thus teaching will be much more pleasant a job. And there will be no take-home work for teachers, and maybe 2 hours of the day will just be recess supervision duty. So we can make them work 50 hours a week.

No corporal punishment by teachers

Real educators never strike or humiliate their students. Any corporal punishment of children by non-parents shall be deemed assault unless in self defense.

Student enthusiasm is the currency of education

Student enthusiasm is a self-renewing resource if managed correctly. Think about how fisheries work. You can push and push, but if you push too hard, it will take years for the fishery to recover. So never push too hard without enough enthusiasm nourishing the eco-system. But you should not push too gently either or you waste the valuable resource.

So push as hard as you can while still preserving enthusiasm. Kids must love learning and the main thing you have to do is keep learning fun. Then you will have lots of student currency to buy lots of learning.

Is strong impulse control good?

Is it good in all circumstances? I do not know. Do we make our kids dumber? Do we make society dumber as a result?

The new gemini classroom

Lets stop using the one-room school classrooms we use today, with one teacher stationed in one room. Lets instead have these GEMINI ROOMS: One part with say 60 work stations (we don't have to use them all) and the other a attached room with the teacher's desk and say 12 chairs. Here when the kids log in, the system will automatically know when their rotation is due and it will send warnings and automatically turn off their display in time for them to line up at the door for when the previous rotation leaves. Also, the cubicles should all face a raised platform for when the teacher needs to address everyone.

Join with other down below

Live performance teaching: The costs exceed the benefits

Live performance teaching does have some advantages. However, given the state of technology today, the costs outweigh the benefits by a wide margin. We should try to wean kids from it as early as possible for these reasons:

1. We must teach kids to teach and direct themselves towards discovery, and anything else is leaving them unable to figure out things for themselves. This can have catastrophic consequences for our democracies and this is reason enough.
2. Live teaching is considerably less efficient than media supported learning with respect to teacher time.
3. Live teaching is considerably less efficient than media supported learning with respect to student time.

New York Times propaganda

A Silicon Valley School That Doesn't Compute 10/23/2011

[Here is a propaganda piece where the parasite takes the insanely inverted position that computers and computer networks don't belong in school. Here we see clearly who has been struggling against our efforts to automate our education systems:]

"LOS ALTOS, Calif. -- The Chief technology officer of eBay sends his children to a nine-classroom school here. So do employees of Silicon Valley giants like Google, Apple, Yahoo and Hewlett-Packard.

But the school's chief teaching tools are anything but high-tech: pens and paper, knitting needles and, occasionally, mud. Not a computer to be found. No screens at all. They are not allowed in the classroom, and the school even frowns on their use at home.

Schools nationwide have rushed to supply

their classrooms with computers, and many policy makers say it is foolish to do otherwise. But the contrarian point of view can be found at the epicenter of the tech economy, where some parents and educators have a message: computers and schools don't mix. [Our parasite wants to discourage us from using labor saving technology in teaching our children.]

This is the Waldorf School of the Peninsula, one of around 160 Waldorf schools in the country that subscribe to a teaching philosophy focused on [mindless] physical activity and learning through creative, hands-on-tasks [that will generally not produce the type of mind that will be a threat to the Brothers]. Those who endorse this approach say computers inhibit creative thinking, movement, human interaction and attention spans. [That at least is the Brotherly propaganda]

The Waldorf method is nearly a century old, but its foothold here among the digerati puts into sharp relief an intensifying debate about the role of computers in education. [a mostly artificial public debate sustained by our parasite.]

'I fundamentally reject the notion that you need technology aids in grammar school,' said Alan Eagle, 50, whose daughter Andie, is one of the 196 children at the Waldorf elementary school; his son William, 13, is at the nearby middle school. 'The idea that an app on an iPad can better teach my kids to read or do arithmetic, that's ridiculous.' [This idea is not at all ridiculous, for in a number of subjects, we already have interactive apps that are better than the average public school teacher. And this will only increase in the future.]

Mr. Eagle knows a bit about technology. He holds a computer science degree [note reliance on credentials] from Dartmouth and works in executive communications at Google, where he has written speeches for the chairman, Eric E. Schmidt. He uses an iPad and a smartphone. But he says his daughter, a fifth grader, 'doesn't know how to use Google,' and his son is just learning. [This is not believable]...

Three-quarters of the students here have parents with a strong high-tech connection. Mr. Eagle, like other parents, sees no contradiction. Technology, he says, has a time and place [more propaganda]...

On a recent Tuesday, Andie Eagle and her fifth-grade classmates refreshed their knitting skills, crisscrossing wooden needles around balls of yarn, making fabric swatches. It's an activity the school says helps develop problem-solving, patterning, math skills and coordination [nonsense]. The long-term goal: make socks. [Knitting is the opposite of education; just like energy wasting alternative energy is the opposite of reducing our dependance on Mideast oil].

Down the hall, a teacher drilled third-graders

on multiplication by asking them to pretend to turn their bodies into lighting bolts. She asked them a math problem -- four times five -- and, in unison, the shouted '20' and zapped their fingers at the number on the blackboard. A roomful of human calculators.

In second grade, students standing in a circle learned language skills by repeating verses after the teacher [A widely reviled process called learning by rote. Especially when it involves mind numbing poetry] while simultaneously playing catch with bean bags. It's an exercise aimed at synchronizing body and brain [more nonsense from the people who brought the world the oxymoron of physical education]. Here, as in other classes, the day can start with a recitation or verse about God that reflects a nondenominational emphasis on the divine. [Any of our parasite's religious matrixes are fine, so long as you believe in one.]

Andie's teacher, Cathy Waheed, who is a former computer engineer, tries to make learning both irresistible and highly tactile. Last year she taught fractions by having the children cut up food --apples, quesadillas, cake -- into quarters, halves and sixteenths. [learning to manipulate fractions flawlessly at a young age is a great way to squander a young person's all important passion for learning.]

'For three weeks, we ate our way through fractions,' she said. 'When I made enough fractional pieces of cake to feed everyone, do you think I had their attention?'

Some education experts say that the push to equip classrooms with computers is unwarranted because studies do not clearly show that this leads to better test scores or other measurable gains. [These are mostly our parasite's studies.]

Ann Flynn, director of education technology for the National School Boards Association, which represents school boards nationwide, [Is this an intentional or accidental redundancy? How come the NYT editors didn't catch this? Stylistic errors of this type are a tip off to a propaganda.] said computers were essential. 'If schools have access to the tools and can afford them, but are not using the tools, they are cheating our children,' Ms. Flynn said. [Frames computers in school as costly, and chronically underutilized. Today, CTs or computer tablets cost less on average than 6 printed textbooks, books that are frequently discarded after a couple years. Books that are are not interactive. Books that harm the backs of our young people.]

Paul Thomas, a former teacher and an associate professor of education at Furman University, who has written 12 books about public educational methods, disagreed, saying that 'a spare approach to technology in the classroom will always benefit learning.' [So this piece is not about halting technology in the classroom, but of limiting its use.]

'Teaching is a human experience,' he said.

'Technology is a distraction when we need literacy, numeracy and critical thinking.' [more nonsense]... Engagement is about human contact [more nonsense], the contact with the teacher, the contact with their peers,' said Pierre Laurent, [Lawrence] 50, who works at a high-tech start-up and formerly worked at Intel and Microsoft. He has three children in Waldorf schools, which so impressed the family that his wife Monica [Mon•aka, or one•point], joined one as a teacher in 2006.

And where advocates for stocking classrooms with technology say children need computer time to compete in the modern world, Waldorf parents counter: what's the rush, given how easy it is to pick up those skills? [the rush is that technology can significantly improve education]

'It's super-easy. It's like learning to use toothpaste,' Mr. Eagle said. 'At Google and all these places, we make technology as brain-dead easy to use as possible. There's no reason why kids can't figure it out when they get older.' ...

California has some 40 Waldorf schools, giving it a disproportionate share -- perhaps because the movement is growing roots here, said Lucy Wurtz, who, along with her husband, Brad, helped found the Waldorf high school in Los Angeles in 2007. Mr. Wurtz is chief executive of Power Assure, which helps computer data centers reduce their energy load. [Wurtz is the guy who pulls the plug on the ISPs when a Neo come along and enters the matrix.]

The Waldorf experience does not come cheap: annual tuition at the Silicon Valley schools is \$17,750 for kindergarten through eighth grade and \$24,400 for high school, though Ms. Wurtz said financial assistance was available. She says the typical Waldorf parent, who has a range of elite private and public schools to choose from, tends to be liberal and highly educated, with strong views about education; [Is the great New York Times is running an infomercial for one of Mideast Inc.'s mind-numbing academies.] they also have a knowledge that when they are ready to teach their children about technology they have ample access and expertise at home.

The students, meanwhile, say they don't pine for technology, nor have they gone completely cold turkey. Andie Eagle and her fifth-grade classmates say they occasionally watch movies. One girl, whose father works as an Apple engineer, says he sometimes asks her to test games he is debugging. One boy plays with flight-simulator programs on weekends.

The students say they can become frustrated when their parents and relatives get so wrapped up in phones and other devices. Aurad Kamkar, 11, said he recently went to visit cousins and found himself sitting around with five of them playing with their gadgets, not paying attention to him or each

other. he started waving his arms at them: 'I said: Hello guys, I'm here.'

Finn Heilig, 10, whose father works at Google, says he liked learning with pen and paper -- rather than on a computer -- because he could monitor his progress over the years.

'You can look back and see how sloppy your handwriting was in first grade. [a plug for creativity repressing penmanship] You can't do that with computers 'cause all the letters are the same,' [this is a 10 year old?] Finn said. 'Besides, if you learn to write on paper, you can still write if water spills on the computer or the power goes out.' "

Herodian the Syrian, History of the Roman Empire after the death of Marcus Aurelius, 1.1

"In their narratives they had little regard for the truth and instead devoted their attention to phrasing and euphony, in the confident assurance that, even if they trespassed on the domain of legend, they will reap their personal reward from the charm of their style, while their statements of fact will not be subjected to careful scrutiny. Some have been induced by hatred of tyranny, or by regard... for kings or nations... to endow trivial and insignificant events with an exaggerated reputation by the brilliance of their literary art."

Quintilian, The Elements of Oratory, 1.4.1

"Your grammar school studies cannot be complete without the study of music because this education should include a discussion of rhythm and meter. [L. metric = meter]

You can't understand the poets if you don't know about astronomy, since for example, the poets so often use the rising and setting of the stars to indicate time [in a cryptic manner].

Nor should this level of education overlook the study of natural philosophy [what we call science]. Not only because many passages in almost every poem require our understanding of an intricate or minute detail of natural science, but also because some poets, such as Epodocles among the Greeks, and Varro and Lucretius among the Romans actually wrote down doctrines of natural philosophy in verse. [so as to make learning difficult. And all three writers wrote about what we would call nature.]

No small powers of eloquence are needed by someone wishing to speak appropriately and fluently on each one of those topics which we have just mentioned. ...Unless the foundations for the future orator have been carefully laid by the grammar school teacher, the whole superstructure will collapse."

Reading writing and arithmetic

There are no other words in the dictionary that start out arit-. I would like to suggest that the old wrote

method of learning did not include math, but was Reading, writing and Rhythm•metric, or measured•rhythm, namely poetry and song.

Printed textbooks

Lets all agree to stop using non-ubiquitized and printed textbooks in our schools. Everything should be on a school library download system where the entire school given out on drives for everyone, including non-students, to view. The fact that anyone can buy a drive will allow our kids to remain anonymous with respect to what they study if they so wish.

Module maker forums

The people who make modules will host forums where the students (and teachers/learning guides) post questions or make suggestions about the material they just viewed. The condemns making the educational content will need to consider this to keep their lead, lest someone else get their pro-rata share of the education budget.

Thousands of flavors

Imagine that every single aspect of education up to level 16 is presented in countless ways by groups of specialist teacher/presenters all vying for their share of the federal education budget.

Why the first born tend towards greatness

The reason why older children are more successful is that they get in the habit of figuring things out for themselves. Younger siblings tend to rely on their older siblings. Then when they grow up, they are habituated to letting someone else figure things out for them. Now with respect to education, the question is: Do we as a society want our schools encouraging our kids to all be like younger siblings, or older ones?

Academic tenure

Give that most people find the idea of academic tenure to be absurd, why does it exist at all? The answer is the same as why we had kings for life and why we have judges for life. All lifetime appointments make Mr. P more powerful.

All status should be democratic

Our democracy should be the only official arbiter of mental and academic status. It should confirm the experts in the various fields — and it should not leave this to extra-democratic bodies like colleges, guilds, periodicals, or professional organizations.

No preferential admissions

No educational institution may offer preferential admission for staff, faculty relatives, or people on their sports teams.

Some people should not be teaching

It is widely recognized that law enforcement attracts many people who should not be in a position of power over others. For this reason, many police departments conduct a series of qualifying personality tests and are willing to fire officers (no matter how they have served) who get too many complaints from the public. It is less recognized, but just as true that teaching also attracts many people who should not be in a position of power over others.

To improve the educational experience, students should be surveyed after they are finished. Ask them which teachers in their college were the biggest waste of their energy and which should not be teaching. The teachers that score on the short peak should probably not be allowed to continue teaching (Unless they are also the favorites of other students).

And one more thing, stupidly difficult teachers do not build character — In most people they build tendencies towards submission.

College donations for sport are a ruse

All schools with endowments exceeding 7 years operating expenses shall spend at least 2/3 of that endowment on academic scholarships. Also, schools shall have separate academic.

Thomas Jefferson 1820.09.28:

"I know of no safe depository of the ultimate powers of the society but the people themselves; and if we think them not enlightened enough to exercise their control with a wholesome discretion, the remedy is not to take it from them, but to inform their discretion by education. This is the true corrective of abuses of constitutional power."

Mandatory education and the cost of having more infidels

One of the best places to see our parasite's attitude on education succinctly stated is in their lame joke that: "The Jewish position on abortion is that a fetus is a fetus until it is out of medical school". Here our parasite is raising the bar as high as it can be with respect to its own 2nd-15th cousins the Ashkenazi or ex•kin•usi Jews. These have to support and educate their children for 28 years! Either that, or maybe it is just easier if they just did not even have children.

See, in societies all around the world, the high cost of education is a main reason for our best people not to reproduce. This makes our societies that much easier for our parasite to manage and steal from.

Do not break willful children

The will of children should be encouraged, not battled.

The cannibalistic Aztecs

The aztecs were one of the first cultures to have

mandatory education. This was used to indoctrinate the young into a culture of human sacrifice where the priests were eating the victims.

Treat them like grown-ups

If the kids are very smart, you should try not to treat them like children when you educate them.

Freedom of expression for children's media?

We already accept censorship of children's media with respect to sex and violence. Maybe we can go a little further and use our democracy to rate our child-oriented media for say pre 8-year olds, pre 11-year olds, pre 14-year olds and pre-17 year olds.

Kill the corrosive kiddie media

Get the idiotic children's fluff off TV and out of the media. Regulate content for children. Put it under the Sub-Senate's supervision.

Barney is really Bar-nee

In bro-lingo Bar-nee means son of the Bari, or Brothers. So you can bet that this annoying purple dinosaur is not helping you children to be smart. At best he is as mentally nutritious as kool-aid.

Ease them into school

Society should offer compelling places for pre-school children. There should be multiple parks and exploration places where mothers will be expected to take their children for stimulation. There should be public "teachers", women who are all smiles and super friendly. Mom will still be there, but there will be the nice ladies introducing the kids to one another, and to super interesting things.

Kindergarten attendance should happen gradually. 3 year olds should go for a short time, perhaps 1 hour with their mothers which should talk to each other and ignore the kids. Then by age 4, this should be increased. Then the mother should disappear for a while.

long Bar-tuition periods

Give moms time to make their kids smart

Parturition is from L. parturire=to give birth. And tuition still means tutoring in parts of the world. So Bar-tuition in Bro-lingo is the period where the harem slaves and outsider women have time to give birth and tutor and part-with the new young Brothers, so they are not damaged emotionally and so they speak their "mother tongue" perfectly.

I think that our society needs to take a lesson from the Brothers here and give its mothers long parturition periods where society/government pays all expenses and the mother does not need to work or suffer that distraction from her child.

To have smart children

Talk to them a lot. Start before they come out. Make a schedule and stick to it. Have other people help.

It is easy to see that teenage girls like to talk. Perhaps this is something that evolved because it produced smarter people that out-survived the others.

Why are great men first borns?

We really should have detailed statistics on this. And we should know which birth spreading is best for 2nd and 3rd children.

As to the question why?: It may be that the first children are the subject of total fascination on the part of their mother. She spends more quality time engaged with them and talking to them, showing them the world with shared fascination, asking them What is that? How does that work? Why would that be so? It is their foundation really, and video screens will work as a substituted yes — like in that Island film, but the infectious enthusiasm of the tutor is essential. This enthusiastic shared fascination is so important to bringing up smart new people.

Education and people who will improve the world

To me, the sort of intelligence that will change the world is something that is:

1. Hard to increase through education.
2. Perhaps harmed by too many explanations and too little self-directed study.
3. Almost never present in people who don't habitually see with his own eyes and think with his own mind.

The future of humanity

We are talking about the new people of our society here. Do we want them in any way stunted by society's demands on their mothers? The ideal human parturition period is not 6 months or a year or even 2 years. It is probably around as long as it is with bonobos and chimps — and this is around age 6. Now it may be a bit shorter for humans, but the remarkable thing about humans, chimps and bonobos is that they all have similar lifespans and puberty ages and child independence age.

Longer parturitions are a defining trait

Long parturitions separate:

1. Humans, chimps and bonobos from the other apes.
2. Apes from monkeys.
3. Monkeys from the other mammals.
4. And let us not forget that mammals have parturition periods while lower animals generally do not.

Look at the inflation in parturition leading to humans — look at the lengthening of the time where the child may feed on the mother where it may learn from the mother. How could any eu-topia ever attempt to reverse this?

And are we, the more advanced species going to cut off our kids from their mothers at an earlier age? We should probably tread carefully when

we shorten our parturitions to less than those for chimps and bonobos.

public bar-tuition lounges

I imagine public bar-tuition lounges, stimulating places (baby exploratoriums) designed to be stimulating to first year kids. This is a place where mothers will take their kids and stimulate them in varied environments. This should probably be a group activity. I imagine that the mother/child pairs will themselves go around in groups of two or three or four. This is to increase the stimulation of our kids. It is perhaps just as valuable as the material being presented on the video screens and toy grounds. And this sort of school for mother and child might begin when the baby is only a month or two old.

Free range kids

I was a free range kid with very little parental intervention in my life. I know that this made me more independent of mind, and better able to think for myself.

An important dualism is how RANGY or HOMIC a child is. Rangy kids grow up to be smart and independent, but they also frequently do not value family as much, and thus are not as likely to produce grandchildren as a result. Homic kids grow up to be a bit less independent, but they are more family oriented and are more likely to produce grandchildren.

Perhaps the best course is a small amount of 100% quality time, but never quite enough to satisfy the kid.

The right way to parent

- 1) Focus your energy on the child's early youth when they need you.
- 2) The involvement of parents is supposed to ramp down so the kids can develop a life and mind of their own.
- 3) Our child rearing periods are going to get real short. The kid goes off into the world by himself as soon as he can ride a bike. The bikes for those under say 8 years old have a special breaking device. This keeps the kids from:
 - a) going to fast
 - b) going too far away
 - c) crossing anywhere except where it is allowed
 - d) Crossing certain roads or driving along side certain roads.
 - e) The routes a watched by all the mothers who are all ready to come out if there is any problem.
 - f) People can't get into your township without registering. g) The mothers have a video system to watch the kids go to and from school.
- 4) Spend your time talking to the kid before he is 4 and 5. Engage the kid. Talk to the kids for hours each day. Ask them lots of questions so they learn to ask

lots of questions. Don't just leave them to passively absorb media.

5) It is not going to be this 20 to life experience any more. You are supposed to spend lots of time talking to your kids until they are 4 or 5 and then you are supposed to cut way back. By the time they are 6, it should be no more than 10 minutes a day. Then the school system takes over and you are done. Your kids will be mostly out in the world, a sort of protected surveilled world at 13.

Pedo media

You know for all the great harm done to kids as a result of the bad men who mess up kids sexually, much more harm is done by parents and society protecting them, keeping them off the streets where they can learn. Here it seems that all the attention the media gives pedos is the parasite at work trying to make our kids less rangy minded and more homic.

Separating the kids from their village

The idea that people should not associate with neighborhood kids that is the parasite's evil. People should not avoid neighborhood children, they should seek them out.

Sending kids away to school

Perhaps society should offer sleep-away secondary school for teens to:

1. Shorten the duration of child-rearing time and lower the cost of having children among the foresighted.
2. Ease kids into independence.

However, I think that it is probably wrong to send kids away to school before they turn 13 — unless they seem to be developing into a criminal. I think this should be prohibited except where the kid has criminal convictions. Nonetheless, I think that kids should be encouraged to go to a local sleep-away dorm at age 16 — at least for a couple weeks.

Stop using the abcdefg song

This song is a very bad thing. It burns a pathway in our brains for remembering our letters. It turns the alphabet into a sequence, and one long sequence that can't easily be broken midstream. It is I think one of the most confusing thing our kids have to contend with on the road to reading. Instead, we should make the letters into a long sequence, connecting them only with sounds and words.

A is for Amazing,
B is for Boy,
C is for Cat,
D is for Dog,
E is for Ear,
F for Fun,
G for Go,
H for Horse,
I for Ice,

J is for Job
 K is for Kid,
 L is for Love,
 M is for Man,
 N is for Name,
 O is for Old,
 P is for Pull,
 Q is for Question,
 R is for Run.
 S is for Silly.
 T is for Top.
 U is for Up.
 V is for Veer.
 W is for Why.
 X has been repealed, all X words will now be spelled with a Z.
 Y is for yell,
 Z is for zero
 These letters and words are hereby added to every language. And we will organize them 5x5, but this won't come until later in the education process
 ABCDE - go
 FGHIJ - mid-go
 KLMNO mid
 PQRST mid-end
 UVWYZ end

School facility surveillance guidelines

All daycare facilities (except perhaps those run by one woman) should be required to have overlapping HD video that is broadcast live to the internet. This will not only bring peace of mind to many parents, it will also help them to see what their children are really like.

Overlong apprenticeships

Our parasite's first choice is something like the Indian (In•dei•an) cast system where everyone must do what his father does. In this system if you don't do what your father does, you become an out•cast. In this system bottlenecks exist in many key industries.

A close second to the cast system is the European guild system of centuries past. Here boys were apprenticed to a master for some 5 to 10 years before they could join the guild and make the big bucks as a master craftsmen. Here the jobs were not hereditary, but bottlenecks exist in many key industries.

Our parasite's third choice is the type of system where we have to study for 5 years to be an architect say, and then we must apprentice ourselves for 2 or 3 years to an architect. Then, once we become an architect, we have to work for some years before an insurance company will cover us for errors and omissions. In this system we have the same problem with bottlenecks in key industries.

Children should work a bit

All children who can work, should be required work for

a short time while they are still in school. Starting when the kids reach age 14, all should have to work for 2 weeks per year. (Happy birth month.) And starting at age 15, records will be kept, and employers will of course weigh the student's work history with his academic history. For most occupations, the work record will matter much more than the academic record — Although there is nothing like demonstrating your ability as a fast study in addition to demonstrating your ability to work diligently.

And when our kids are done with school, all will not only have a pretty good dry run in working for others. They will also, from a young age, see what will be expected of them. And the smarter ones will have a good reason to use their abilities, because, if you don't have it in your head, you will have to have it in your legs.

Make them work 14 10 hour days

Part of the secondary school process should be to have all the kids work two 70-hour weeks so they know they can do it.

Automated medical education

You know, given the money we all spend on medical care, it is just absurd that all the world's governments have not put together a global ecosystem of medical tutorials. Why can't anyone with an interest learn advanced first aid, nursing, and even medicine in this way? Why don't we teach everyone these skills instead of physical education, dance, theatre, art and music? This is real and scarcity here is a real threat to the lives of many people.

Self-training videos

Detailed self training videos should be available for every trade and major occupation. These should be produced/purchased/ assembled by the Sub-Senate and made free for anyone to use.

Here I imagine a nation of people working 2 or 3 days in 6. Here I imagine that many of them will take advantage of the free government training for job advancement, rather than seeking promotions. And we must give people the right to advance fast without stigma, In fact, perhaps government should compensate for those taken away due to excessively rapid advancement. This is how we will best use our human efforts after all.

Democracy cannot succeed unless those who express their choices are prepared to choose wisely. The real safeguard of democracy, therefore, is education. - Franklin D. Roosevelt

45. Political education

All around the world, the level of political and economic education taught in the classroom is just abysmal. Is there really anything more important for

society teach the next generation?

House of Seven Gables, Chapter 1

"A school for little children had been often in his thoughts; and, at one time, he had begun a review to his early studies in the New England Primer, with a view to prepare himself for the office of instructor. But the love of children had never been quickened in Hepzibah's heart, and was now torpid, if not extinct; he watched the little people of the neighborhood from his chamber window, and doubted whether he could tolerate a more intimate acquaintance with them. Besides, in our day, the very ABC had become a science greatly too abstruse to be any longer taught by pointing a pin from letter to letter."

Ray Bradbury

"If you know how to read, you have a complete education about life, then you know how to vote within a democracy. But if you don't know how to read, you don't know how to decide. That's the great thing about our country -- we're a democracy of readers, and we should keep it that way."

Margaret Atwood

"Reading and writing, like everything else, improve with practice. And, of course, if there are no young readers and writers, there will shortly be no older ones. Literacy will be dead, and democracy -- which many believe goes hand in hand with it -- will be dead as well."

Abraham Lincoln

"The philosophy of the schoolroom in one generation will be the philosophy of government in the next."

Learning from the Peloponnesian war

The first things taught to kids are often the biggest problems for the parasite. One of the first things I learned about the ancient world was the Pel•o•po•nne•si•an war. How many times does mankind need to learn this lesson? Why were the Greeks at war with each other and not Persia? How exactly did they come to be at war with each other? How did democratic Athens end? These are the real questions to teach kids, not spelling, not algorithm math, not penmanship or headball, or the names of all our president monarchs.

Why is education mandatory?

Part of me wonders if the real role of education is to keep us out of the workplace while we are still young and potent agents of change in industry. I wonder if it is a mistake to have kids learn and then go and work and stop learning. On top of this, wouldn't it be better if kids could wrap their learning around a core that came from actual experience. Maybe they will see more value in their education if the ultimate goal of

the education was realer to them, if they had to study to get a job they saw and wanted.

Communication

Instead of teaching kids about English literature, poetry and spelling, we should instead be teaching media presentation skills. This is the most important aspect of our communication ability and it should be central to our language/ communication instruction. All kids should learn the basics of media presentation, how to ask questions, how to frame a shot, how to explain what you see, how to tell if you are being manipulated.

Do extremely well behaved children grow up to be less able to think for themselves? What about somewhat well behaved children?

Show kids how to behave

"The Senate should take real life examples from borderline behavior, and show young people what is wrong with behaving that way. Keep it as brief and lively as possible, so we don't waste time. Make them like commercials and show the kids this instead of car commercials.

Why do we have any live educational presentations?

What a wasteful use of time this is. I mean why can't everyone move at his own pace? Why must I as the smartest kid in the room be bored dry listening to a presentation that won't make the slowest kid feel dumb? And the idea that an educator can look around a room and read the minds of 30 children, so he knows to speed up or slow down; that is just nonsense. Why can't we have individual, automated lectures that move at varying speed and depth... with a pause button?

Why isn't teaching automated?

What is there about teaching in person that can't be done on video?

1. Go slower or go faster function?
2. Repeat function?
3. Explain in other words function?
4. Ask FAQ function?

Ok, if it is not a FAQ, then we have a problem, but if we run 100,000 people through the system, how often will that happen? Lets automate the 80%-95% of teacher time that is presentation so our teachers can focus on two way communication and increase their output many fold.

Allocating live presentation

There should be no live first presentation of information. If the Kids have questions after watching the media twice, then they can go over it with the teacher and have a live presentation. But the system

should discourage live presentation by taxing student time, so that the kids get together and explain it to each other. Also this puts status in the hands of the smart kid(s) because they will be a shortcut to watching the media a 2nd time.

All edu-speak shall be transcribed

All lectures and class discussions must be made available in transcript format so that the smart people can browse and leaf through the transcripts instead of squandering their time listening to lectures designed for the LCD and long tail.

Animal trainers

Sitting in a room listening endlessly listening to an authority, soaking in his thoughts makes you more receptive to authority. I seldom listened.

The education bubble and the end of America

I wanted this title to shock, to make you afraid. Listen: You have to fix America's education system or all will be lost in our world. We must automate education now. And we must stop teaching all the nonsense fields like philo•sophia or false•sophia/ fool•sophia.

No commercial ads on our metro system

On one hand, the public sells off its metro advertising space for pennies on the dollar. Then on the other hand, it buys advertising space for full retail. This state of affairs is absurdly wasteful and only exists because it benefits the parasite.

Can't our society find something constructive and educational to say to the people riding the metro? Can't it teach people about health, or first aid? Can't it rail against smoking? Can't it show off new visual artists? Can't it advertise its family planning services? Can't it advertise its free, online courses? We should stop selling these ad spaces for revenue. They are worth far more as a way to educate and inform our people. We can use them to teach everything from disaster preparedness, to first aid, to how to make your kids smarter, and how to be a better worker.

Values based education

Our parasite does not only play with the value of things in the real world, (the demand side, the tree of life side). it also plays with the value of things in our mind-space, (the supply side, the tree of knowledge side). It gets us to value some things more than others, and normally these are the things it can profit or prophet from. Basically, our parasite has been manipulating our minds for thousands of years.

The parasite loves our greed

If our people are greedy, they will often do terrible things for lots of money. We should go in the opposite direction and teach our young people that they don't need to be wildly rich and that having a giant house

will probably not make them much happier.

Competing for priceless art

Why do museums all over the world compete for priceless art and artifacts, bidding the prices up with public money? Why don't they cooperate with each other and government and rig the game on the buy side? Why do we permit private companies to handle the auctions and reap fat profits on auctioning historical artifacts? Why do we even permit private individuals (an fictional people) to purchase object that would be described as priceless if destroyed?

An 80/20 rule for museums and libraries

The most remarkable thing about all the hundred million dollar museums and museum wings is that so little money is generally spent on the actual exhibits or books. Government should be forced to follow a rule that for every dollar spent on building or renovation in museums and libraries, 3 dollars must be spent on new content. Also, unless we are talking about transit hubs, or places that will be used by immense numbers of people, please stop using cutting-edge architecture that substantially increases the cost of our public buildings. Judging from the Parthenon, and its super precise (and no doubt super pricy) columns this is one of our parasite's oldest tricks.

All museums shall be virtual museums

Any museum that takes public money or enjoys non-profit status should be required to post hi-rez photos of its entire collection online for free public access and linking. Anything less should be considered shameful for the nation.

How to do anonymous public libraries

1. What insignificant benefits do you gain having video cameras in libraries and what do you potentially lose? All video surveillance devices should be prohibited in all libraries.
2. All libraries should have their entire collection open to the public for electronic. If the books are too old or too valuable to display, then they should be scanned and copied and bound and the copy displayed to the public. Electronic copies should also be made available to all who wish to copy them. (By nature these old books should all be in the public domain.) All copying should also be anonymous.
3. Except for titles related to potential weapons technology, there should be no titles closed to public viewing.
4. Now with respect to checking out books, we should display the cost of each book in each book's tag. In order to check out a book, you must have an anonymous library membership with twice the cost of the books you check. There should be no late fees with respect to checked out library books. If you are late by one day, you must buy the book for twice its

cost. Not doing this costs our society huge sums of money.

Closed stacks

All closed stacks in all non-profit institutions shall be fully photographed and posted for mass download.

Over-granular education makes people stupid

Too much granularity of knowledge clouds a clear understanding of the big picture. Think about trying to form a mental map of a large geographical area, but never being able to look down from above at a map of the big picture. The big picture is the most important part of learning a new territory and it should precede all granular instruction. You have to show the big picture, the view from above, or it isn't education.

Educational TV

We have all these different TV networks today. Let's do educational TV a different way. Let's have say 8 different levels: P-K, 1-2, 3-4, 5-7, 8-10, 11-13, 14-16, and 17+. And with respect to the adult education, let's have channels for every major subject in our universities. For example, let's have a biochemistry channel, an electrical engineering channel, a technical writing channel, and a history channel (a history channel that is not a propaganda tool). Let's have our Sub-senate condemn tens of thousands of lectures and programs for each public education channel.

Leadership vacuum

Our parasite earns its living by coming to our part of the world and getting our groups to do things it will profit from. Basically the source of all our parasite's power is its ability to influence and shape our will and our group agendas. Here our education system and the strength of our minds are critical to the great Brotherly struggle to outsmart us.

It appears that our education system was altered, if not largely created by our parasite; this to facilitate a leadership vacuum that will make it will be easier to come in and graft our parasite's fruit bearing scions onto our tree. This is what happened when all those Mideast "CFAs" in fixed income and subprime led the financial system off a cliff during the stealth oil embargo of 2003- 2007.

But the fundamental issue here is our leadership. How many leaders can we put forward and how good are they? See, if we fail to field enough good leaders, we are left playing follow the leader with Mideast Brothers.

Leadership was called oratory in Roman times

The elements of Roman era oratory were just so vague and subjective. (See the Cicero quotes below). This led to a situation, a sort of power vacuum where people were unable to determine if their leaders were

competent. Into this authority vacuum, our parasite stepped in with its claque (a group of people hired to applaud) and determined who was a good orator and fit to operate in the illusionary democracy of Rome.

Today, most dictionaries define leadership in a circular way, calling it the action of leading a group or the position of being a leader. Sometimes we read that leadership is an interpersonal skill, or the result of some personal aura, like Henry Winkler's Fonzie character.

Nonsense. Real and true leadership is entirely rational, and there is only one rule to leadership: You must come up with new ideas for the group that are good. And the more effort we all must exert to convince the other people of our good ideas, the farther we are from an environment of good leadership where good ideas are all that matter.

Now our parasite desperately needs us to be confused about our leadership. And our parasite abhors anyone in our society who is a real political leader, for it is a threat to their way of life. Anyway, the Cicero section covers the subject of leadership in greater depth, only in Roman times it was, once again, called oratory.

Cicero: The Importance of Oratory (25)

"Whether oratory is a creation of rules, or of training, or of natural gifts, it is the most difficult of all things to achieve. It is said to consist of five elements [Invention, arrangement, diction, action, memory] And each of the five is a great art in its own right. Just imagine, then, the power of something that is made of five great arts! And just imagine the problems involved!"

Juvenal, Satire 7

"Or do you teach oratory?
One must possess iron nerves
To sit through a whole class's attack on 'The Tyrant'
Each boy stands up in turn
And then delivers by memory
What he's just learnt at his desk
All rattle off the same stale old sayings
Cabbage and potatoes
Rehashed without end
Sheer death for the poor teacher
What type of case is involved?
What's the best approach?
And the clinching argument?
What counter-shots will be fired
By the opposition party?
These are things that everyone
Is desperate to learn, but won't pay for"

Juvenal, Satires 7

[Of a Roman teacher] "You must know all the rules of grammar perfectly, memorize history books and the content of every textbook. So if by chance someone

should ask you at the baths, you can tell him who Anchises' nurse was, the name and homeland of Anchemolus' stepmother, how many years Achilles lived, and how many jars of Sicilian wine he gave to the Trojans. [We are still memorizing worthless garbage like this in school.]

Parents insist that you mold the tender minds of their sons as a sculptor molds a mask from wax. You are supposed to act like a father to this mob of boys and make sure they don't get into trouble or develop bad habits. It is not an easy task. We'll pay you for the 12-month period the same amount that a chariot driver earns in one race."

Rome had public schools

The first public employment of teachers in Rome was under Vespasian (r. 69-79AD) in the decade after Judaeen Arabia was sacked. This was about a century before Rome's decline began accelerating.

Martial (d.104AD), Epigrams 9.68

"What do you have against us, spiteful schoolteacher? We know you are hated by all the boys and girls you teach. Before the crested rooster has even crowed, you shatter the silence with your harsh voice and with the lashes of your whip."

Quintilian, The Elements of Oratory 1.1.6

"Some people think that children under age 7 should not be given lessons in reading and writing because not until 7 can they really comprehend their lessons or endure the mental strain... A wiser approach, however, is to leave a child's mind unoccupied at no time. [Remember, this is the parasite's opinion] ...

I am not so ignorant of a child development as to think that young children should be harshly forced to begin the three R's, or have work forced upon them. Above all else, we must take care that a child who is not yet old enough to love learning should not come to hate it and to dread, even when he is older, and experience which was once bitter. Let his lessons be fun, let him volunteer answers, let him be praised, and let him learn the pleasure of doing well. If on occasion, he refuses instruction, bring in someone to serve as a rival, someone with whom he can compete, but let him think that he is doing well more often than not." [I submit to your judgment that this gazette entry is two things: 1) How to educate young Brothers, and 2) How to screw up Rumi kids by doing the opposite.]

Suetonius, A Book about Schoolteachers 9

"He had a fiery temper which he unleashed not only on his rival teachers, whom he reprimanded on every occasion, but also on his students. [The famous] Horace called him 'the teacher who loved the whip', and Domitius Marsus wrote that many of his students suffered flogging and whippings. Even men of rank

and position did not escape..." [so beating a child for not memorizing some stupid Brotherly poem or system would produce great men like the great Horace a man known by only one name.]

Cicero: The Importance of Oratory (189)

"When someone is listening to an authentic orator, he believes what he hears, he is sure it is true, he agrees and applauds: the orator has convinced him. An expert, surely, need ask for nothing more [to recognize good oratory/leadership]. The audience is delighted, and finds itself carried along by what he says; it is filled with a sort of pleasurable excitement. There is nothing you can take exception to in that. They feel joyful, they feel sorrowful, they laugh, they cry, they are moved to show sympathy or hatred, contempt, envy, pity, shame, disgust. [all are emotional words for something that should be completely rational.] They are angry, or amazed, or hopeful, or terrified. And all of this happens because the minds and hearts of the audience are worked up by the words and sentiments and delivery of the orator."

Cicero: The Importance of Oratory (200) re-clone

"You can tell an effective orator simply by looking at how much the audience is moved.

An expert in the principles of oratory does not need to sit down and listen attentively to what is being said. Instead, by a single passing glance at the audience, he can usually tell how good the speaker is. Let us imagine he sees one of the jurors yawning, talking to one of his colleagues, perhaps even chatting to a group of them..." [in this case the orator/leader is not effective]

Francesco Petrarca Letters on Familiar Matters (1.9) 1304-1374

[When the Mideast gave re-birth to the West in the Renaissance, they tried to rekindle the Roman fondness of oratory. Her Petrarch or "stones ruler" gives some advice on oratory that is so difficult to follow, that it seems to be confusing by design.]

"The care of the mind calls for a philosopher, while the proper use of language requires an orator. We must neglect neither one, if, as they say, we are to return to the earth and be led about on the mouths of men. But I shall speak of the care of the mind elsewhere; for it is a great undertaking and an enormous labor, though very rich in harvest. At this time, in order to avoid slipping into a subject other than the one that I set out to treat, I urge and admonish that we correct not only our life and conduct, which is the primary concern of virtue, but our language usage as well. This we will do by the cultivation of eloquence. Our speech is not a small indicator of our mind, nor is our mind a small controller of our speech. Each depends upon the

other but while one remains in one's breast the other emerges into the open. The one ornaments it as it is about to emerge and shapes it as it wants to; the other announces how it is as it emerges. People obey the judgement of one, and believe the opinion of the other. Therefore both must be consulted so that one will be reasonably strict with the other, and the other will be truthfully magnificent toward the first. The fact remains that where the mind has been cultivated, speech cannot be disregarded, just as, on the other hand, there can be no merit to speech unless a certain dignity is present in the mind. What good will it do if you immerse yourself wholly in the Cicero's springs and know well the writings either of the Greeks or of the Romans? You will indeed be able to speak ornately, charmingly, sweetly and sublimely; you certainly will not be able to speak seriously, austere, judiciously and, most importantly, uniformly. The reason for this is that unless our desires first order themselves (and you must know that no one can achieve this except a wise man) it is inevitable that such disorder will be reflected in our conduct and in our words. The well-ordered mind is the image of an undisturbed serenity and is always quiet and peaceful. It knows what it wants, and does not cease wanting what it desires. Therefore, even lacking the ornaments of oratorical skill, it is able to call forth most magnificent and serious words harmonious with itself. Moreover, undeniably, the most unusual often emerges when the movements of the mind are composed. But when there are in agitation, little or any significance can be produced.

The study of eloquence requires much time. If we did not need it, and if through its power, our mind could silently display its good traits without the support of words, great toil would yet be necessary for the sake of those with whom we live. For without doubt, our conversations would be of great assistance to their minds."

Reading really is fundamental

The single most important thing to teach children is reading. Reading alone is 80% of primary education. It is fundamental because it is the basis of humanity's group mind and by extension our personal imagination. And yes, of course, this skill helps you to learn everything else.

Reading comes first in primary school

The sole criteria for graduating primary school should be a reading comprehension test. Make this the main thing in the lives of our young kids so they focus on the one thing that is most important. Let them take this test whenever they want to try it. And never tie this to the age of the kids. As soon as they pass the test, let them go on to secondary school. And honor those who get into secondary school early.

Reading, not listening

By adulthood, reading can be, in nearly all cases, the most efficient way to learn. Don't make kids spend their class periods listening to the teacher talk. Reading is so much more efficient.

Turning'em into listeners

It is not something we should encourage.

Subtitle all children's media

Require that all children's media be subtitled and have audio on 3 tracks: dialogue, music and sound effects. This will enable the parents to lock their kids out of the dialogue, the music and the sound effects as they choose to. This will force kids to read. It will also bring quiet to parents and improve the cost/benefit ratio of being a parent to some tiny extent.

The best kids media

The best, the most compelling kid's media should have words and concepts and logic problems hidden in it.

Comic book format is probably a wonderful tool for young kids

There is something remarkable about comic books. On one hand, we have these illustrated adult books that teach factual material. And on the other hand you have these garbage super-hero books directed at children. Where is the factual material for kids in comic book format?

Here this conspicuous absence makes us suspect that our parasite has a problem with comic books as a teaching medium for young people. I think it is the way comics show pictures that help young people learn to imagine what they read, that is critical in helping many young people to read — something our parasite obviously wants to discourage.

And incidentally, here with illustrated books, we see how the publishing industry is completely controlled by our parasite.

The most overlooked step in teaching kids to read

Before teaching kids to read, you should be reading them visual stories, and lots of them. You should also help them visualize and imagine these stories. This will help the kids learn to visualize what they are hear so that when they start reading, they can more easily visualize and understand what they read.

Teach them to put their reading somewhere

I have this location and situation based mind. I used to have the darnedest trouble reading until I put things in a place or an interior.

The reading difference

Get 100 people together that don't read much. Ask them some open-ended questions. Record their

answers. Ramp them up to reading for 4 hours a day and then 8 hours a day. When they have been reading for 8-hours a day for 5 days, ask them more questions. Record the answers. Let the world see the before and after videos.

PSA AD

"Reading: Even 10 minutes will help awaken your mind."

The right sort of school contest

Have 5 quintiles like we have now. But don't base status on how much you remember from what you have read. Base it on how much you read (that is worthy of reading) under eye tracking. This is what non-technical, general education should be about. If someone is learning technical things, or studying math or specific science, then grading also needs to be about memory.

Reward them early

As young as we can, we want people to equate mental hard work and determination with social power and success. Give the kids great benefits. These are really important to ending the jock and big-guy edge. Put the status on the mind, and the reading amount in school.

Thinking for yourself

Never mind all the other stuff we are supposed to teach our kids. The one thing that is most important is how to think for themselves. We must as a democratic society teach people to decide for themselves whether what they are reading is the truth, and whether it is valuable. Is it good, or full of useless information?

Dumping information into a kid's head, saying, "you gotta remember all this perfectly well or you are dumb" — that is the opposite way we need to go. It leads to minds like the proverbial caged bird so used to his cage, that when the door opens, he is unable to conceive of going outside his mental prison.

I couldn't listen

My own mind was always louder than almost anything I heard or saw.

Cultivating thought leadership is the critical part of education

Improving followers gives a payoff to society that is incremental and shows slowing returns: Improving leaders gives a transcendental payoff for society that . Our society would therefore be better served with an educational system that strongly encourages thought leaders over memory leaders.

One room primary schools

There should be no more than one classroom per

school until grade 8 for a number of reasons.

1) It is far more important that the classroom be near the 25 kids than the one teacher, the playground and the fractional administrators.

2) We don't want these giant pools of immature immune systems. Better that we shrink the pool size by 30-fold.

3) We don't need these giant and impersonal institutions. Instead we can have small schools where kids develop real friendships.

4) We don't need these giant and costly special buildings. Instead we can fit out houses, apartments or store fronts.

5) We won't have to drive our 3-ton SUV to the school twice a day.

Posers

They aren't fakers, but the real thing. They are the ones posing new ideas for everyone else, they are your leaders.

Ubiq status will trump Ph.D. status

Who are our masters and doctors? Are they not the people who have demonstrated their great memory in a highly-competitive tournament over memory mostly? Then after being carefully selected for their ability to remember and regurgitate, we make them come up with one tiny original idea (at a minimum). Then once these champions of follower-ship demonstrate this tiny particle of originality, we all declare them to be our mental leaders. But our Ph.D.s are not our leaders. They are primarily our most exceptional followers, mostly the people who excellent and remembering and regurgitating.

And how is the Ph.D.'s contribution measured? Is it not measured by a narrow oligarchy of "doctors" a system which, if not actually corrupt is definitely quite corruptible. In the new world, if you make a real contribution, then the Senate awards you Ubiq status, and there will be no doubt about the value of your contribution or the validity of the distinction.

From Montaigne's Of Books:

"I would certainly like to have a perfect knowledge of things, but I do not want to buy this as dearly as it costs. My intention is to pleasantly pass my days without too much effort. There is nothing for which I want to rack my brain, not even knowledge of great value. I seek in books only to give myself pleasure by honest entertainment; or if I study, I seek only learning that is a treat. ...

If I encounter difficulties in reading, I don't bite my nails over them; I leave them alone after making one or two attempts. If I mired myself in them, I would lose both... [the joy of learning and waste] time; for I have an impulsive mind. What I don't see in my first attempt, I see less by persisting. I

approach no subject without delight; persisting and struggling too much dazes, depresses, and wearies my judgement. My mind becomes confused and scattered. I need to withdraw it [my attention] and apply it again after some time, just as in order to judge the luster of a scarlet fabric, they tell us to pass our eyes over it several times, catching it in various quickly renewed and repeated glimpses.

If one book wearies me, I take up another; and I apply myself to it only at the moments when the boredom of doing nothing begins to grip me. I do not take much to modern books, because the ancient ones seem to me fuller and stronger; nor to those in Greek, because my judgment cannot do its work with a childish and apprentice understanding [of the language]. ...

I speak my mind freely on all things, even on those which perhaps exceed my capacity and which I by no means hold to be within my province. And so the opinion I give of them is the measure of my perspective, not the measure of those things."

[This fairly well known text is subtle propaganda, because this advice is actually wise for establishing a thirst for learning in small children. It also rapidly gives children a broad background of knowledge, while stimulating them to the maximum. So let's make early learning as rewarding and enjoyable as possible. But for adults, this advice leads to a sort of dilettantism where a person will be familiar with much, but master of nothing. So once we grow into adult learners, we need to naturally move on to a more intensive and precise form of learning; but one built on a childhood love of learning.]

The three levels of education:

1. Dilettante level: This word comes from L. dilettare=to delight. and delight is what early education should be about, with as much early delight as possible. Here the first job, the most important job of educators is to instill a love of learning in children by letting them explore. In fact, we want to get them learning to learn through exploration, through self directed MONTAIGNIAN EXPLORATION.

2. Specific education: Just as it is human nature to endure oppressive governments for too long, so too is it their nature to focus on one thing above all else. I have personally observed countless people stagnate themselves doing some sub-optimal activity they had mastered early in life. So do small things to discourage specific education until the children are almost adults.

3. Contribution education: Here one often has to focus on one subject so as to be able to make a contribution.

The wrong way to challenge kids

Memorizing other people's ideas is pretty simple. So in order to make this type of learning challenging, we

give our kids lots of things to remember. We also make the material challenging by holding a competition for who can remember it best. Well into college, we accord the best score to the people who remember the material best. Do we want leaders with good memories, or smart leaders with good reasoning skills?

Thought dominant learning

Today, school is over 80% memorization and less than 20% reasoning. Instead it should be the other way around.

Cursive is stupid

It is not much faster to write, but it is much slower to read. Now that we have keyboards, there should be no more cursive writing taught in any school until the kids reach age 14, and then it should be an elective, like typing practice.

Everyone else should stop using cursive notes, as it squanders the all critical learning energy of our young people.

Let's start writing uppercase Ds backwards

This will help end a great source of confusion in kids. This way both upper and lowercase Ds will face left while both upper case and lower case Bs will face right.

Lowercase A

The uppercase and lowercase should be cognates. Therefore make the lowercase A like an upside-down lowercase u with a horizontal line. (without the vertical part).

Lowercase G

The uppercase and lowercase should be cognates. As well, the g letter is easily confused with a q, and a p. Let's instead start printing the lowercase G as a miniature version of the upper case.

Lowercase Q

The uppercase and lowercase should be cognates. And this letter is so seldom used. Let's eliminate all confusion with Ps and only use the upper case Q in miniature.

Lowercase R

The uppercase and lowercase should be cognates. Let's eliminate the lower case version and only use the upper case R in miniature.

Never even hint that kids need to re-write anything printed

What a waste of time and precious verve this is in students. I When I heard this, I always ignored it, and judged my teachers to be speed-bumps without need of further evidence.

The right way to start kids on writing

Don't have them write to the teacher. Let it be more casual at first. And play on the desire to be social. Wait until they are 10 or so and then for the last period of each day, before they go home, have this round robin text-chatting with the other kids in the class. This will connect writing with something most kids very much want to do — socializing and playing. Everyone has to chat with everyone else one-on-one. They have to keep the chat going. They can talk about assignments, or some topic suggested by the teacher, but the chat is non-structured. The chat should be monitored, and there should be no saving of text by students, or one to all communication.

This helps our kids to: 1) enjoy communication. 2) conflate their will to be social with their will to communicate. 3) It is non-judgmental. 4) it will help the kids to be more social and to get along better.

School or library

A brilliant mind is a terrible thing to waste. For the smartest kids, please don't make them go to school unless they want to. You are often harming their potential by making them too regimented, too early in their lives. For the really brilliant ones, give them the option of self directed study in a library (Ali bari) instead of school (s•ak•oo•al).

As a kid I asked over and over why I could not go to the library and quietly roam the shelves instead of being told to practicing my cursive writing — so it was attractively presented. Nobody ever gave me a satisfactory explanation of why this was not allowed — and to this day I still refuse to write in cursive.

BIBOLOGY = the study of books and their indexing

The word bib seems to have come from the idea of tying a book, a bib (a pamphlet actually) around your Harem son's neck so he would look at it.

Library and Librarian are hard to pronounce on purpose. Better we use BIB as the word for book. Call the librarian as BIBI = books. It is supposed to be an affectionate term. The books are bibi (lower case B) and the librarian is called Bibi, (upper case B).

Teachers are a remedial thing for the people who can't SELF-COMPREHEND and SELF-DIRECT their own education in a responsible way. The Bibi should give kids the greatest reasonable latitude with self comprehension and self learning. The kids should even be able to "waste" their time for a while on tangents, for they will learn from that. Only step in when they are truly going astray.

We should give the Bibi the most delicious ideological fruit to keep and hold. This they will ration

to kids so they listen to them more intently. Everyone should help the Bibi keep some ideological fruit out of publication, nothing important, just interesting things to keep kids interested.

Teachers are a remedial thing. The people who can't make it under self directed library study and pass the Senate's pass/fail progress text on their own, have to go to class and listen to teachers.

In the libraries, the cafeteria food should be a bit better than in the schools. The kids should also be allowed a bit more flexibility with regard to free time and socializing. There should also be upholstered chairs and bigger desks.

Heuristic learning

The brotherly gazettes teach heuristically. We should take an example here and substitute this type of learning for our current methods.

Seeing for yourself is job one

Never mind knowing all the stuff everyone else knows, the ability of certain individuals, our brightest people, to see with their own eyes is far more important for our society.

Memory oriented minds are weaker

Our current educational system has us thinking that education is a matter of facts when in truth, every moment you spend remember facts is a moment not spent figuring things out for yourself. There is nothing wrong with remembering facts, it is just that it is time spent not reasoning and problem solving

Also, I have seldom forced myself to commit anything to memory. If I remembered, it was fine, but I seldom used my mind's energies and tendencies on remembering things.

See, many lower mammals remember their foraging routes, so here we see memory as a lower order thing that even lower mammals can do. So the question is, why are we so focused on remembering things in school that we crowd out almost all creative reapplication of that knowledge? Perhaps it is the same reason why we taught by wrote memorization once: It is because our education system is not "our" own education system, it is the education system imposed upon us by our parasite.

To me, forcing children to remember things causes brain damage. It blocks out development of the part of their brain that must think and solve problems. And one more thing' it is funny how we quantify people's mental abilities by how well they remember and regurgitate other people's ideas. A world of followers it is.

Our parasite wants robots

It wants people it can program and forget. It wants us all to learn things and never be open to reprogramming. It also wants us distracted by sex,

drugs, music, emotions, sports, fashion, status, gardens, whatever.

Aristophanes, The Frogs

"Teaching people how to think, turning logic into a study, and making it a rational thing which enables them to grasp and manage almost everything better than they've ever done"

Funny how little we teach our kids regarding the logic of arguments. Isn't the ability to think rationally and the faith in one's own internal compass about the truth just about the most fundamental thing to teach a kid? Give them people arguing for things with obvious logical flaws and have them spot the flaws in the logic of what they are reading. Habituate them to this, if only as a skill. Here your young logic champions you will find your future senators, so give highest status among you young people the ones with the most rigorously logical minds.

Thinking is more valuable than a bunch of facts

Stop teaching children facts over thinking. Every moment they spend remembering facts is a moment not spent on real thought — fact, memory crowds out real thought.

Heraclitus, 4

"People dull their minds with unreal things and cannot use their eyes and ears."

Heraclitus, 5

"Many fail to grasp what they have seen, and cannot judge what they have learned, although they tell themselves they know"

Memory is not Intelligence

Animals have great memories. If a chimpanzee watches you hide some food in an enclosure, he will remember for many days and the moment you bring him back into the enclosure and leave, he will go straight for the food. What sets people apart is their ability to combine memories and thoughts. But when people learn from others, they are remembering not combining. Education should be about stimulating our reasoning and ability to combine ideas rather than memory. Memories are as valuable as the average digital image — It is original thoughts, intelligence that is precious to humanity.

My terrible memory

I have always had a terrible memory. My mind is geared towards combination and re-analysis of the world around me. This has always put me in my own world to a large extent. In fact my fixation on abstract and interpretive INTERNALITY has always distracted me from the ground-level perceived ABILITY of roads, buildings, food, and other people's spoken

words and descriptions of REALITY.

Now to further the metaphor for utility's sake, the actual things should be called REALITY. This as opposed to our perceptions of them, which we will call ABILITY and our own personal recombinant understanding of their relations, again INTERNALITY. So, what I am trying to say is that an INTERNAL MIND might be poorer at ABAL LEARNING (memory-based learning) than a ABAL MIND. INTERNAL MINDS should be nourished on INTERNAL LEARNING.

Knowledge: memory :: intelligence: creation

Stop testing people for what they remember about what they read: Instead test them for what they can create and add.

Publish or perish is a back door to influencing the tree of knowledge

We live in a world where academics must publish to become true authorities in their field, hence the phrase "publish or perish." But basically, we are giving our publishing corporations a veto right over both the work and the authority of our academics. Do we want to do this? Do we really want to take our carefully measured and remeasured academic system and then at the ultimate step, the step where we decide what we are going to teach, put that in the hands of corporations? Remember these are artificial citizens that sell their souls as shares on a market, selling them to anyone willing to overpay slightly to gain control of the publishing houses that influence our academia that influences our society. What if most of our publishing industry was in the hands of our parasite? Here we should reflect on all the bird, br, and phoenix publishers.

Spotting pro-sthetic limbs on tree of knowledge

First, prosthetic is Gr. pro=for + Gr. sthen- = thin, narrow, strong. So prosthetic limbs are limbs of the tree of knowledge that thin and strengthen the tree of knowledge. Here are some ways to spot prosthetic ideas:

1. When a high school or Junior college text book mentions a fact is mentioned more than once, like a matrix cat, most of the time, this fact is connected in some way to the Mid East and some idea is being hidden. #matrixcats
2. When you see some idea shoehorned in by many authors in many works, it is usually a prosthetic idea.
3. Look for unusual idioms and strange used of articles. If a work of history contains too many mistakes it is subtle propaganda. Penguin Books has published many such titles.
4. It is just a feeling, but a strong one nevertheless,

that their overall historical framework is considerably more robust than ours, that they have access to much more ancient historical information that we do, because they got inside our church and destroyed our history in the 400's and 500's AD.

5. The secondary sources, the historical summaries seem to verge on pure propaganda. Not in the sense that everything they say is a lie, but everything they talk about is a branch of the tree of knowledge that needs TOPIARY (Gr. topos=surface, place).

6. You can't change that thousands of people died as a result of Mideast Inc. attaching America on September 11, 2001. All you can change is the cause and who is to blame. So when looking for changed history, don't look for events, look for the commentary about the cause. It is the cause that gets changed.

The scientific method

The "scientific method" would be fine in a world where everyone was earnestly search for the truth. However, we live in a world where a large faction is dead set on keeping god's fire (aka the truth) away from the rest of mankind. This faction exploits the dis-united, ill-organized anarchy of the "scientific method" as a backdoor for their organized chorus to re-define reality. In fact, the scientific method is exactly the sort of anarchy that our parasite thrives on in all our social institutions. Basically, the less organized we are, the stronger the voice of our parasite's brotherly chorus (and its claue of pawns) is with respect to pruning the tree of knowledge. The less organized we are, the easier it is for our parasite can exploit the anarchy of our scientific process to raise the status of its many superstitions (super•stations) and pro•sthenic limbs on the tree of knowledge. And no, our parasite doesn't change everything. It only fights carefully chosen battles in a few strategic places on the tree of knowledge, key places such as tsunami science, climate science, and petroleum geology.

The value of the consensus reality

We should not gauge people's intelligence by how well they remember the consensus reality of the education system. This is bad for two reasons; 1. we wind up with a nation of people who all think the same thing. and 2) We change our people from problem solvers to people with good memories all full of the same facts.

Institutional education

Institutional education institutionalize our minds and get us thinking sort-of like everyone else that has been though these institutions. Besides, there is a particular species of computer-like stupidity that only the truly overeducated have. Cowardly knowledge buckets you become, fearful of transcendental

thoughts be they your own or someone else's. Fortunately for everyone, I seldom paid attention in school, or read the textbooks. If I had, I might be defending all these ideas instead of attacking them.

what if the purpose of education is to waste our time?

Check for redundancy with other paragraph

The classics

Herodotus, Moby Dick, Gulliver, and the House of seven gables are considered classics for two reasons: 1) As classics these heuristic mind aids will arouse no suspicion in anyone's library. and 2) They were a good way to test people in casual conversation, to see if they could see through the old lady's negligee, (Fr. negligier=neglect); the negligee being the neglect of the matrix or in earlier days, the tree of knowledge. Basically, if you understood what the ancient texts were actually saying, then that was it for you. You went over to the dark side, or they killed you.

Brothers Grimm

These guys were a 2-man culture ministry. 1) They compiled the definitive anthology of German fairy tales or feri tails. 2) They started the first dictionary of German "on historical principles", something finally completed in 1960. 3) With respect to the similarities between Sanskrit and ancient Greek, they "were among the first to codify regularities of change that underpin the diversification of the rootstock into its major subgroups". (SJ Gould).

I think we should re-evaluate everything written under this name. We should have 1) An ANTI-INDEX showing all differences between Grimm and other german myth, including all omissions. 2) An Anti-Index of all differences between Grimm's dictionary and the language of the day. And 3) Finally, a super definitive definitive dictionary of the international proto-lingo, together with an index of differences among the various languages that came from it.

The 4 main uses of Brotherly gazettes

1. Use the Brotherly chorus to manage reality by all singing the same sone.
2. Degrade the host's understanding of reality with rotten limbs of information.
3. Use hidden heuristic tales to increase brotherly brainpower.
4. Use these tales to test people; to see if they can see through the old lady's negligee.

This is how our parasite makes sure that all our prodigies are recognized before they have a chance to actually change our world for the better.

A democratic Wikipedia

It is worth saying over and again that Wikipedia is intensely corrupt with respect to ideas that touch the

land of no resources. The Mideast ministry of truth is constantly monitoring Wikipedia. This would be very easy to fix if we used our Sub-Senators (acting and retired) as moderators on their own parallel wiki.

But we should not stop with a mere wiki-encyclopedia. Our legions of Sub-senators should assemble an entire ecosystem of democratically selected modules for a new sort of publicly-funded educational system. We will use these e-books instead of those ridiculously overpriced textbooks our parasite has us buying. They will be public domain and free for anyone worldwide to copy anonymously. Thus, we will make our first rate educational modules accessible to all, especially the less economically advantaged people of the world. In this way, they will have access to a first rate education for free, wherever they are. This will go a long way to superseding our parasite's religious educations worldwide, institutions like those brainwashing madrasas and Catholic schools.

The SAT

Funny what these tests really are. As I recall, they test mostly our ability with respect to:

1. Our parasite's Algorithm based math.
2. Memorization of our parasite's covering words.
3. Understand character-based reading.

Also, I wonder if certain "reading comprehension" questions exist to find potential trouble makers.

IQ testing is our parasite's idea

Today, there exists some controversy as to whether IQ testing of children is a good thing. However this controversy rests on the presumption that the testing process is not being used to quietly eliminate our brightest most prodigious "pro•di•gaia•ous" children before they can become another pro•men•thean Prometheus, a Neo or a John Gonner.

There exists much evidence (see quotes below from Daily Life in Ancient Rome by Jerome Carcopino) that our parasite has always worked to find our brightest children, even before they are grown, and eliminate them in one way or other. Therefore, we might all be wise to get rid of our IQ tests and class rankings; at least for our potentially brightest young people.

Don't tell other people about your IQ

Maybe the real reason why you are not supposed to share you IQ, is so that people will not see a correlation in smart people who disappear or are turned into dull•ards. If your kids are really brilliant, try to hide it. This will not only keep them safe, it will help them get along better with people. It is unfortunate, but only the smartest people seem to appreciate having their thoughts overwritten or even edited.

Plutarch, Alexander, 77

[Arrhidaeus was Alexander the Great's brother and heir.] "Arrhidaeus was a son of Philip's by an obscure and humbly born woman named Phil•inna, and was retarded as a result of some disease. This was neither hereditary nor was it produced by natural causes. On the contrary, it is said that as a boy he had shown an attractive disposition and displayed much promise, but Olympias [Arabs Inc.] was believed to have given him drugs which impaired the functions of his body and irreparably injured his brain." [So, in Alexander's time, people were aware of drugs that could irreparably injure a person's brain. Perhaps these drugs were used on Alexander and other leaders. Officially Olympias was the mother poisoned her own son.]

Laws of Manu, 3.109

"A[n Arab] priest should not recite his lineage in order to get a [free] meal, for wise men call him who invokes them in this way to get a meal 'an eater of vomit'."

Jam the IQ tests

We really need to do something about the IQ tests. If you are normal, it is your duty to find out what they ask and show your kids the best way. If you are smart, teach your kids to recognize this sort of test and bomb on it.

Jam the signals from these tests because they are so very evil. Nobody should know who our smartest are, not even our smartest themselves, or their teachers. What a stupid thing that schools should have an IQ number next to the student's name on the roster. What a stupid thing that this should exist in the school's office. What a dumb thing that we would let our kids know how smart they are. What a dumb thing that we tell parents "objectively" how smart their kids are. Do not allow these tests to work. And most importantly, don't leave IQ tests available for the parasite to use.

I lost 2 weeks of my life

I got a partial does of a drug that is supposed to wipe out your memories, as well as one that is supposed to jumble your thoughts, and thus dull the sort of intellect you might use to change the world. I got a partial does of both these drugs. It was enough so I remember waking up one day and it was 2 or 3 weeks later.

Don't talk about your intelligence quotient

In•tele•G•hence = How far you go in the G hence quote•i•n't = don't talk about it
If you talk about it, then it becomes a custom and the women breed with the smartest

hyperactive is often hyper-everything

Taking your father's family name

When all new families take the man's surname, it helps the Brothers estimate our patrimony using only our names. I believe (I am not sure) they look at the style of the surname to gauge how old it is and how far people are from the main tree with respect to genetic patrimony. It seems that certain names come into fashion among the new brothers in one generation. Then in the next generation of new Brotherly immigrants, other sorts of names come into fashion.

For this reason, it might be wise if our society made it at least somewhat normal for people to use their mother's family name for marriages and for children. And with respect to unwed mothers, the father's name should definitely not be used. If not for your own children, do it for the brilliant children of others. This will greatly impair our parasite's ability to go after our smartest. And for us, it isn't a big deal really: The family and the children just take the wife's family name instead of the husband's, that is all.

And another thing, our parasite's endless stigmatization of bastards fits in here. If the father is nowhere to be found, then the child took the mother's name claiming that she was a widow. This is why the were always so anti bastard.

5 classes at the same time?

Are you all so dumb that you allow this idiocy to exist? On top of all the time wasted starting, stopping and scurrying, why do we distract ourselves with 5 other subjects this way?

And although I may be part finished with dozens of books, rarely do I read more than one book on any given day, except after finishing another book. Does anyone do this, except in school?

I submit to judgement that the idea of attending 6 classes at once is one of the parasite's ideas designed to make learning harder in the house of the host.

Never discourage wonderment in kids

I constantly see children being dragged or distracted away from wonderment. Probably the single best way to make people stupid is to discourage wonderment.

Hollywood High

We should be spending hollywood sized budgets on producing media for our national educational system. This stuff should be as interesting as anything in the movies or on television. Then, once we have some of our national programs, we can offer free access to the people currently sending their children to madrasas.

Highschool isn't

There is nothing high about it. And not only that, you are a disgrace if you don't want to finish this mind

corroding experience.

The parasite's optimal school day

Funny how the school day is as long as it can be while still having either having one parent without a full time job, or latch key kids home alone. And if there is only one parent, that parent must have latch key kid while they are away at work. What a huge burden this is to our society.

Who says that kids can only handle a 6 or 7 hour school day? Why not have a longer school day? Why not give the kids more free time to play and socialize at school, so their parents can work a full day? Why not let the more motivated kids take more classes? Why not extend the school day with more learning for the most motivated kids, or more socializing for the other ones. And don't tell me that we can't afford one adult monitor per 100 or 200 kids — someone who is not a teacher but a law enforcement kiddie cop, no weapons, no handcuffs, but a stand apart adult that acts as judge and must be obeyed. Give parents a couple hours more so they can have a full time job and have kids, so more of our women will opt to be single mothers who put sireage first in their family.

The Arabs want big schools far apart

1. They force many parents to drive their kids to school and drive further at that.
2. They have the kids wasting more time on socializing.
3. They make kids feel anonymous and isolated. They also drive them to shooting other students and undermining our right to bear arms.
4. They support team athletics.

Unstructured time is overrated

I don't think that super long stretches of totally unstructured free time are necessary for to raise happy people. This especially if the kids are doing something vegetative like watching worthless media or playing useless games.

Also, I don't think there is anything wrong with making kids spend as much time at school as their parents spend at work and commuting. This especially if the kids are not spending their days listening to stand-up regurgitative teaching, but mostly in other less structured and less mentally totalitarian environments.

Also, keeping teens off the streets until they are finished with high-school might do a lot of good for some segments of society.

Society should minimize the parenting burden 1

It should offer a certain amount of free child care/ education for all kids. To my mind, the following are the maximum average daily amount society should offer for any parent with respect to taking care of their

conforming children. The school/care is free for normal children:

Age 0-1: Special baby stipend and unpaid leave for 1 parent. However, this is conditioned on parental participation in the delivery of the Sub-Senate's language and mental development media for at least 4 hours a day.

Age 1-2: Special baby stipend and unpaid leave for 1 parent. However, this is conditioned on parental participation in the delivery of the Sub-Senate's language and mental development media for at least 4 hours a day.

Age 2 Onward: Normal level of support payment.

Age 3-4: Unpaid half-time leave if the mother requires this.

Age 3-4: In order to receive government money, the parent must deliver the Senate's language and mental development media for at least 2 hours a day.

Age 3: Government provides school/daycare for up to 4 hours a day on average.

Age 4: Government provides school/daycare for up to 5 hours a day on average.

Age 5: Government provides school/daycare for up to 6.5 hours a day on average.

Age 6: Government provides school/daycare for up to 7 hours a day on average.

Age 7: Government provides school/daycare for up to 8 hours a day on average.

Age 8: Government provides school/daycare for up to 9 hours a day on average.

Age 9: Government provides school/daycare for up to 10 hours a day on average.

Age 10: Government provides school/daycare for up to 11 hours a day on average.

Age 11: Government provides school/daycare for up to 12 hours a day on average. Kids may sleep at school dorms.

Age 13: Kids are supposed to (but not required to) go away to school and come home for evenings and weekends if they are invited by their parents.

Notes:

1) These times are the maximum that government will provide free school/education. Parents don't have to send their kids to school for the full time.

2) There will be many "after school" social activities at school, so there will be much fun involved. So to a certain extent, the schools will be turned into supervised community centers after hours. And these will be centers mostly without weapons and drugs.

3) If one "teacher" making less than the average wage can supervise 60 kids in after-school activity, and this takes place in schools that already have to be there, the cost to the people is inconsequential. In today's money, it is about 30 cents per hour per kid.

This frees both parents to work. It also keeps many kids off the streets. It helps kids to get a better education. It also makes the next generation into harder workers. And finally it minimizes the parenting

responsibility right where it should be minimized.

Society should minimize the parenting burden 2

1) Kids should wear uniforms until they are out of school so it is cheaper and so that there isn't this arms race in clothing.

2) Kids get fed meals at school. Thus kids can eat all their meals at school.

The 11 hour high school day

Breakfast is 8:00 to 9:00 - optional attendance

Three 1 hour classes from 9:00 to 12:00

Unstructured lunch/ study time from 12 to 1:00.

four 1 hour classes from 1 to 5

Unstructured dinner/ study time from 5 to 7 - optional attendance

The 11 hour primary school day is the same except in the afternoon, there are three classes instead of four. During meal time, the student may go to the school library, or eat, or talk, or play sports. No sports instruction will be given during class time.

School size matters

All the educational scale talk focuses on classroom size, while ignoring school size. School size is nearly as important.

School Popularity

How did America's schools get to be the popularity arenas that they are today? Here we should note that the Romans were fixated on popularity, or what is normally translated as 'fame'. Perhaps our parasite using the same techniques in America's high schools as in Rome. Perhaps the more our kids think about being popular, the less energy they spend on learning. Perhaps popularity focuses our kids attention on silly things.

Smaller schools

I imagine single subject schools with 3 specialist teachers and say 72 students each, or 216-kids in total. Every 3 hours, 9 students at a time meet at for up to 15 minutes with the teacher. Also, the teachers spend about 1/3 their time in Q&A session with anyone who needs it. Here we imagine smaller 216-kid schools that are closer together.

I imagine all day classes in one place. Go for a time in one school and move on to another one. If you want to do this together with your friends, you can. But this is an education system that de-emphasizes socializing and emphasizes academics.

Standard progress

Government should establish a standard progress point, in terms of words read for each age level to the tenth. Those kids who exceed standard progress by a wide margin get one level of school experience. Those who make standard progress get another level.

Those who don't make standard progress get another level of experience.

We also want to instill this mentality in our kids where they need to hurry up and make progress. They don't need to play with balls, or waste time hanging out. Drive them to make academic progress.

Adult educational progress

In order to foster a better educated electorate, and a better educated leadership base, we should have these audited educational progress rating that show the number of standardized educational programs each person has completed in their lifetime, or since system inception. There might also be quantity completed in the last 2-years. Thus the knights will be more easily distinguished from the knaves. And this should be on suspense during Senate service.

smaller hurdles more frequently

Make the modules one sweek long, 60 hours.

The 3 education ratings

- 1) The total number of modules completed in the person's lifetime.
- 2) The lifetime average.
- 3) The 24 month average.

Exalt solitary people

Instead of thinking that there might be something wrong with people who are solitary, you should encourage it and even exalt it. Something in me says that this is important, very important. In fact, I would not be surprised if it was one of the most important cultural difference between parasite and host.

Please disparage too much socializing

Just look at how so many of the world's 20-somethings waste the flower of their life on neither making the world better nor on making a family.

Eye-hand skills

I am so glad that I didn't allocate any of my young mind developing nearly useless eye-hand coordination skills. I am so glad that I did not spend much time teaching my brain to catch a ball or swing a tennis racket. I am so glad that I did not spend any time learning about religion while my mind was young and vulnerable. I am so glad that I did not listen in school.

CI PERIOD = childhood indoctrination period. This is age at which you people will readily receive mental programming from outsiders. Most people not indoctrinated into a religion during the CI period will never be true believers.

TRUE BELIEVER = someone who believes in something so fully that no amount of evidence will

ever convince them otherwise. True believers normally come by their beliefs during the CI period.

Broadcasting is the playground of our parasite

The current way that television, the movies, and especially music videos are done, they are the equivalent of mindless filler content. We really should expect more from our content. Perhaps the content that is not deemed constructive by our new 1:1000 sub-senate should suffer a mild income tax of say 20-30%.

Designed to make us stupid

I don't think television is designed for the lowest common denominator. I think that there are people who are actually struggle to make television as stupid as possible, so we the flock become stupid. I also think that public school is designed to make us stupid as well. I mean, the way we sit around and waste so much time listening to third-rate lecturers is nothing less than absurd. Oh yeah: The value of two-way question and answer you say ... educators love to bring that up. Nonsense. We can all learn much faster if we watch the best lecturers on a first rate video and then only use the two-way question and answer guy when we need to. The way to get small classrooms is to have 1/2 or 3/4 of the students doing independent study at any one time and only using the live Q&A teacher when needed.

Spectator sports make us stupid

Many athletic activities seem to have been created and popularized with the idea of numbing the brains of those who watch. This is in addition to the numbing that occurs as a result of physical trauma to the brains of those that actually play head ball, for example.

Look, people, I keep saying this, but our education is not about learning facts; it is about getting smart, conditioning and habituating our young minds so that they are engaged more. If we send our kids back to dummy land each week for a school game, it is much harder for many to gain a lifelong habituation to staying in the land of reason and thought.

The Arabs are 'all-in' for infidel athletics

The idea that competitive athletics are an important part of a good education may be as old as ancient Greece. But now that we know that Herodotus and Plato contain our parasite's propaganda about education, the whole idea of school athletics should probably be open to reconsideration. Now considering the huge investment we make in education (tuition and time) maybe our learning institutions can't afford the loss of focus that group athletics bring to our educational programs. Keep the athletics if you want, but do them somewhere else away from where learning is supposed to happen.

Gostbusters film 2016

"I should have worked out more when I was alive. Oh I definitely should have worked out more."

Plato, Laws, 797 c.410BC

"If you control the way children play, and the same children always play the same games under the same rules and in the same conditions, and get pleasure from the same toys, you'll find that the conventions of adult life too are left in peace without alteration. ... Change, we shall find, except in something evil, is extremely dangerous. ... We must do everything we possibly can to distract the younger generation from wanting to try their hand at presenting new subjects, either in dance or song; and we must also stop pleasure-mongers seducing them into the attempt."

Plato, Laws, 950

"We must send representatives to take part in the sacrifices and games held at Delphi in honor of Apollo and at Olympia in honor of Zeus, and to Nemea and the Isthmus; and we must send as many representatives as we can, the finest and noblest of our citizens, who will do credit to our state in these sacred gatherings of peace, and win it renown to match that of her armies on the field of battle."

Isocrates, Panegyricus, 1

[Before you read this, consider that overlarge salaries of professional athletes today] "The institution of festivals which include athletic competitions has led me to feel surprise at the large rewards offered for mere physical successes. This while the unselfish endeavors of men who have set their whole being to work for the benefit of others receives no recognition, though they merit the greater reward. Athletic abilities might be doubled without any benefit to others, while the public spirit of a single individual may bring profit to all who care to participate in it."

Pro-sports propaganda from the Battlestar Galactica TV show

"Man: Do you know what I miss most? You're going to laugh when I tell you this. Sports. Yea that's right. I used to love getting to the Pyramid game just before the tip-off. By timing it right, I could sit down right at the horn, and then let the emotion flood over me, waves and waves of it, like an electric current.

Woman: That's beautiful.

Man: And I always had two tickets, one for me and one for you."

Sophocles, Electra, 783-889 c.420BC

"Orestes had gone to the stadium to compete in the games which are the most high-stakes athletic event in Greece, those at Delphi. When they announced the sprint, always the first event, he stepped forward,

Orestes was on fire, his brilliant figure exciting the admiration of everyone there. His performance matched the promise, and he returned the winner of the coveted prize. After that, well -- to cut a long story short -- I never saw such a triumph.

Nobody ever matched this man in what he did and what he won.

In each event the committee staged, he took the prize every time

Sprints, middle distance, pentathlon. People assumed he had uncanny luck. Time after time the announcer boomed out

Orestes of Argos, son of Agamemnon, born to Agamemnon,

Who was once commander-in-chief of the famous Hellenic army

So far, so good. But the assaults of heaven are more than the strongest man can withstand. The day for the chariot races came, and the contest was to start at sunrise. Orestes was there, along with many another champions: an Achaean, a Spartan, two drivers from Lybia, and Orestes with his Thessalian mares -- that makes five -- an Aetolian with chestnut colts, six, a Magnesians seven -- an Aenian with a white team, and one from the sacred god built walls of Athens, eight, nine - and a Boeotian, ten.

The appointed race-officials drew straws/lots for position and arranged the chariots on the starting-line; then, at the sound of the brass trumpet, off they started, all shouting to rouse their horses and shaking their reins in their hands. The clatter of the rattling chariots filling the whole arena with racket, and the dust flew up as they sped along in a dense mass, each driver slashing/lashing their horses backs without mercy, in his efforts to cut off the axils of their rivals and their panting horses, whose steaming breath and sweat drenched every arching back and flying wheel alike.

Orestes cut the posts close at both ends of the race course. As his wheels grazed by the posts, he slackened the outside horses reins, and pulled back hard on the inside left-hand horse. Till now, all chariots had managed to avoid overturning. Then the Athenian's tough colt took the bit in the teeth and on the turn from the sixth to the seventh lap, ran head-on into the Barkarian's [Barbarian's, Arrabian's] stallions. This one accident led to a series of upsets and collisions, until the entire track of Crisa was clogged with car wrecks [car=chariots, cari•ots]. The Athenian driver had seen what was coming and was fast enough to pull over and slow down while the oncoming wave crashed into inextricable confusion. Orestes, in last place held back on his team too, pinning his faith on the final stretch.

But when he saw the Athenian, his only rival, still upright, he gave a shout to his fast horses These he drove hard, and the two teams raced neck and

neck, now on now the other gaining a lead. First one man's nose edging in front, then the other, as they raced on. At each turn of the lap, Orestes reined in his inner racehorse and gave the outer its head, so skillfully that his hub just cleared the post by a hair's breath every time. And so the poor fellow had safely rounded every lap but one without mishap to himself or his chariot. But at the last he misjudged the turn, slackened his left reign before the horse was safely round the bend, and thus caught the post. The axil box was smashed open, and he was hurled over the chariot's rail entangled in the reins, and as he fell his horses ran spooked across the island in the middle of the track...

When the crowd saw that he had been thrown from his chariot, it gasped in sympathy for the poor lad, the hero of such magnificent exploits, and now the victim of such a terrible misfortune. He was trampled by the kicking hooves, till at last another driver got his runaway horses under control and cut the poor mangled body loose. He was so soaked in blood that no friend who knew him alive would recognize his disfigured body. They carried him straight to a pyre and cremated him right there and then. And shortly some men of Phocis will be bringing you a little urn of bronze that contains, sorry dust and ashes of that mighty physique. So that his home country can see to his worthy burial."

Sophocles, Elektra, 1091

"To die like my doomed brother, tangled in leather, dragged under the bone-crushing hooves of horses."

HEADBALL and head injury sports

They call it football, but that's just Orwellian doublespeak. It is like how Orwell's fictional Ministry of Truth concerned itself with telling lies. It is obvious and well documented that both types of football (World cup and Superbowl) both tend to cause brain damage from repeated minor head impacts. So it is not just that dumb people gravitate towards playing headball — they are also dumb because they play headball and slosh their young brains around countless times to the point where brain damage occurs. Thus football/ headball is one of the nation's worst customs. The cumulative effect of the millions of minor head injuries are just so harmful to our nation.

Just do some sibling studies: If the non-jock siblings have higher IQs on average, it is a good-enough indication of the level of harm. And for what it is worth, the same study should be done for rugby, boxing, pole vault, off-road vehicle racing, and basketball with all its jumping and landing. Studies should also be done for all commonly abused substances. This is how we will figure out just how much brain damage alcohol, marijuana, cocaine, heroin, etc. cause. And while we are on the subject,

the brain damage (if any) caused by the "head banging" of emphatically orthodox Jewish men at prayer should also be quantified.

Anyway, here, with sports, we see our parasite working to make its flock dumb and easy to manage. We also see them giving our sports an otherwise inexplicable religion-like sanctity. And it is just a hunch, but I will bet that there is much to be learned looking at the history of proposals to study how impact sports cause low level brain damage in our most team minded and competitive young people; the very people that will grow up to be most problematic for our parasite.

Until the rules of Soccer are changed so that hitting the ball with your head is a foul, I want you all to call this game headball. With the American game, you should call it headball forever. American football cannot be changed so that it does not cause permanent brain injury. Now regarding all the various 'extreme' boxing or mixed martial arts sports that are getting heaps of ad dollars piled on them recently; it is pretty obvious where all the prize money is coming from. This money gets the modern day gladiators to climb into the ring

It is remarkable that:

1. A brain damage sport is the main social activity at our high schools and colleges.
2. The captain of the headball team has so much status.
3. The head cheerleader has so much status.
4. There is so much money for colleges that are headball champions.
5. Good headball player get full scholarships even if they are mentally unfit.
6. There is no mention of brain damage from impact sports in the media.
7. Companies are so eager to sponsor headball games.
8. The sport has an almost religion-like sanctity among many.
9. Headball codes our boys so well for making suicidal dashes in war.

Now TROPHY comes from Gr.

trophe=nourishment, or turning/ growing towards nourishment. Here we understand what trophies started as; they were a way of nourishing a tree of knowledge (a game, custom, attitude, whatever) in our society. Here those headball trophies real and metaphorical feed this particular tree or "bush" of knowledge. They weaken our educational potency through the combined effects of head injury and distraction.

Knocking people down is a crime

It is the devil that has raised it to sport. And beating your head against the wall or a soccer ball, (or banging it against nothing at all as head-bangers do) is detrimental to your brain over the long run. How

much has our average IQ dropped as a result of the various forms of headball sports?

What a disgusting, malignant thing football games are if this is so. Please ignore the parasite's grandeur and realize what football really is. Please everyone, call American football as headball and eliminate it entirely from our world because the game cannot be changed. And change soccer-football so that any contact above the waist is a foul. And please, everyone, stop esteeming athletic achievement. When you esteem these things, this your regard pulls mankind so it is more animal and less smart and god-like.

Stop regarding sport as important to you life, because it is just empty filler content to lull you into Islam=submission, submission to the parasitic agenda of Mideast Inc. Don't teach it in school, and don't ever let it compose any part of the general news. And resist if your kids want to do it, please resist it like it will give them brain damage.

The Arabs love evening headball games

Lets say there are 40,000 people at your evening game and 20,000 cars that drive on average 15 miles each way in vehicles that get 15 miles to a gallon on average. That is 40,000 gallons of gasoline per game. at \$4/gallon, that is \$160,000 per game. Is anyone else making as much as OPEC on your headball game?

Is headball an Arab sport

Perhaps American Headball (Football) is not real. Perhaps it is a game created to enslave the host mentally by causing intelligence-dulling head injuries in a large number of our men. Personally I think you people are all crazy bashing your heads into one another the way you do. Don't you realize that it is making you dumb and dumber every time you smack your head around?

Plutarch, The Life of Marcus Cato, 20.4

"When his son was old enough to learn, Cato himself took charge, and taught him to read and write, even though he owned an accomplished slave, named Chilon, who was a teacher and who instructed many boys. But Cato did not think it proper, as he himself said, for his son to be criticized by a slave, or to have his ears tweaked by a slave when he was a slow learning, or to owe to a slave so precious a gift as his education. Therefore Cato himself was his reading teacher, his law professor, and his athletic coach. He taught his son not only to hurl a javelin, to fight in armor, and to ride a horse, but also to box, to endure both heat and cold, and to swim strongly through the eddies and undercurrents of a river."

The land of the free is burdened with 3 national sports

Most nations waste their time with one national sport. In the land of the free, we do this 3-times over with 3 different time-wasting sports. It is also notable that:

1) The sport for our inner city boys, basketball, drives people out of our cities with its dribbling and balls designed to make noise.

2) The sport for our leaders, football causes brain and spinal injury in our future leaders (i.e. John F. Kennedy).

3) The sport of spring and summer, when we should be working, has us slow down and waste hours on one of the most mind numbing games every conceived.

Everyone's gotta play headball

It should be noted that all over the world, we play sports that involve head impacts and repetitive brain trauma.

The #1 cause of brain damage is sports

I have seen and talked to a lot of people in my life. One of the things I am absolutely certain of is that brain damage from sports exceeds brain damage from drugs by a wide margin. There were literally dozens of guys in my school career that were obviously dimmed by sports. And there were very few that were noticeably dimmed by drug use. This despite it being the mid-to late 1970s in Southern California at the time.

Repetitive back trauma

The damage is easier to see, but disc injury accumulates and gets many Rumi out of the way, particularly the tall ones. We should resist giving our kids stacks of heavy books to carry.

A negative distinction

As far as I am concerned, it is a negative distinction that the US wins so many medals in the olympics every 4-years.

Please outlaw the ball

I imagine a world without play balls and all the harm they do to us. I think play balls are evil because they cause mental damage from impacts and squandering mind-space on eye hand coordination. I also don't like the way that balls distract so many boys from the learning that is so important.

Seneca the Younger, Letters, 56.1

"The more muscular types exercise by lifting lead weights with their hands." [Here lead is not only absorbed by the sweaty skin, but it is ingested if the weightlifter does not wash his hands.]

Euripides, Fragment 282

"There are countless things wrong with Greece, but nothing is so bad as athletes... When they are young,

they strut around as shining ornaments for their city, but when bitter old age befalls them, they're like threadbare cloaks with holes. I blame the Greeks for their custom of coming together to watch athletics, honoring useless pastimes as an excuse for feasting. For who has ever defended his country by winning a crown for wrestling well, or running fast, or throwing a discus, or punching someone in the jaw?"

Get rid of the ball sports in school

1. Chasing a ball develops the wrong part of the human brain and makes people dumb.
2. With ball sports, the strong and well coordinated kids dominate the smart ones. Something that is terribly harmful to the status and self esteem of the smart kids, something that weakens their ability to help society to change for the better for their entire life.

3. In team ball sports, there is this picking of teams where the fittest looking are chosen in turns for teams.

What of the most intellectual and least ball-oriented, and lest head-smashed ones? These are your leaders, but they are chosen last. Why do you have this venue for the humiliation of those less endowed with physical abilities.

4. These "games" are very often a venue for aggression, and we as a society want to minimize aggression.

5. The head butting in soccer/football causes brain damage.

6. The scrimmage and tackling of football causes brain damage.

7. Basketball dribbling was designed to encourage urban sprawl. Here is why basketballs are supposed to 'ping' when you bounce them. It is so they make the most noise, so the people who can leave our cities run to the oil-dependent suburbs. So the Arabs can sell more oil. In other words basketball is not real. It is yet another creation of the Arabs.

Don't do physical education this way. Get rid of all the parasite's games, especially the two forms of head-ball, and rugby. Get rid of the basketball designed to drive people out of cities. Get rid of the baseball that was invented by Mr. Ab•nero Double•day, a game invented by a man whose name means Mr. From•black Day-waster.

If you want to be smarter and more eu-man

Don't play impact sports especially headball.

Don't listen to too much music.

Don't do too much empty content.

Don't let joie de vivre become dalliance.

Athletic scholarships

It is just remarkable the way our colleges allow the value of their only assets, their educational experience and certifications, to be diluted with

athletics. Supposedly, the schools that win athletic championships get more money in donations. Now who do you think is behind the leading edge of that money?

But the overall effects on our society are just huge. Not only do many of our college students waste huge amounts of time watching their school's games, but during the time when they should be pushing their mental abilities to their highest, they are taking a break to watch a little ball get kicked around a playing field. What a great way to dull the mind of the infidel right when it is supposed to be sharpened.

See we are trying to condition our young minds to be thinkers and all this mindless athletic stuff is doing the exact opposite, helping their minds to stay in their original state.

People, Athletics have their place, it is just not with learning. We really need to separate the athletics from the studies. Let the towns administer them, whatever, but the brainless competitive athletics must not be allowed to dilute the \$20,000 + \$20,000 per year college experience (tuition + lost wages).

The high cost of school sports

Look at the large and costly playing fields and facilities that most schools have. Elementary schools, Jr. High Schools, High Schools, Junior Colleges, Universities: They all have these large facilities. Are these enormous fields worth spending our limited educational budgets on? Is it worth spending 1/6th of our school time chasing after a ball? Are these programs helping with obesity? Are they improving society in any measurable way? I think that physical "education" is a great example of one of our parasite's dumb burdens. Maybe we should have linear parks and have our kids jog for 10 minutes twice a day.

Does playing with balls makes you dumb?

It always seemed to me that the sharpest people lacked good eye- hand coordination. Now maybe they were just born that way, or maybe playing with balls from an early aged squanders your brain's development on worthless eye-hand coordination. Maybe we should use a standardized IQ tests to compare the two groups of people. Test the people who grew up playing lots of ball sports, and the ones that did not. If there is a difference, we really should be certain we know what causes what.

No more school athletics

Please stop extolling sports. Stop distracting children's learning with sports. Stop giving any status at all to jock morons. Stop wasting an hour a day on gym. Stop making people take off their clothes and take a shower in front of the homo kids. Stop exposing people to foot fungus. Stop injuring their brains playing headball. Stop squandering their mental abilities on something so stupid as eye-hand

coordination.

A Roman bath-house for every secondary school

The Arabs made sure that the modern world had the single most important important homo-sexualizing aspect of the Roman bath house. They made sure that our teens shower off and get naked in front of other teens of the same sex on a daily basis just after puberty. In fact, just to catch everyone, they start just before puberty. This way, the sexual energy of youth tends to get focused on the homo=same sex, rather than the correct sex. I guess this is why PE is so important.

Teacher ratios

Sports teachers must teach at 3x as many kids.
Frivolous subject teachers must teach at least 2x as many kids.

7-year olds taking drugs

We all readily accept the idea that kids should not be taking drugs because it warps their young and flexible minds. But what about sports? Should we allow sports to warp their young and flexible minds towards something so worthless as manipulating a ball?

There is probably an age where, if children do not start by that age, they do not do well with eye-hand coordination. That is the age we must wait until before we allow people to waist their children's minds on anything so utterly worthless as manipulating a ball. But this creates a problem. How are we to have athletic competition unless we allow people to ruin their children's young minds playing sports?

An experiment

Randomly gather groups of children ages 4, 6, 8, 10 and 12. Get a few hundred per group, and test how they do on reasoning tests. Start them playing various team sports in the normal way including practice time. There should be a noticeable drop in the test scores of these kids — and the earlier they start, the greater the drop will be. Also, you will probably see the greatest drop for the kids that play headball.

First to go through puberty

Think back to your school days. What generalities can you make about the first people to go through puberty? What generalities can you make about the last people to do so?

Now there is nothing wrong with maturing early; it is just that maturing late, or being NEOTENIC (Gr. neo or young + Gr. teinein= to extend) is a fairly good indication of being near the evolutionary nexus, where evolutionary time happens fastest. The people who peak early are the opposite of neotenous.

Big Muscle America

Perhaps the most important thing about champions is what they are champions of. What if our society affords the greatest status for the biggest muscles, or for body mutilation, or doing dangerous things on a skateboard, or being able to dance, or looking good? Then wouldn't it tends to encourage our entire society to be more focused on those things? Then if there were many many such distractions, they would tend to crowd out the development of our intellects. Here we see where all the seed money for extreme or dangerous sports has been coming from.

In the back of comic books there used to be these tiny ads for building up your muscles. There was a Captain-America-like weakling who had sand kicked at him at the beach by a bully. This ad was our parasite's doing, so we would waste more time on building our bodies, instead of our minds. And the recent film Captain America shows a smart and noble young man, who got no respect until he got big and muscular. More of our parasites propaganda at work.

The head cheerleader and the captain of the football team

It is such a cliché, but these two people are the alpha male and alpha female in most American High Schools. Do we really want these two particular people accorded so much status in our juvenile societies? When these two grow up, do they generally become leaders in our society? Isn't the general impression that these two people are sort-of peaking at this point in their life; that they mature into adults earlier than most people, and that is how they rose to the peak of juvenile society?

The fact is that competition among our young for physical ability tends to reward early maturity more than anything. Perhaps we don't want to do this at age 16 or 17. And obviously we don't want to hold an all important school social-athletic competition at age 13. If we went in that direction, our champions would simply be people who go through puberty early. So perhaps we should go in the opposite direction. Here we see that if we have a competition for status in school at all, it should be in college and as late as possible. And if we are going to have a competition at all, we probably want to base the competition on intellect.

Now whatever benefits some boys bring away from school athletics, the same programs are by repercussion, doing quite a bit of harm to our smartest boys, the all important boys that are supposed to turn into the men that lead our society intellectually:

1. Athletic competition makes some of our all important smart people, our future leaders, focus more on athletic development over mental development.

2. Athletic achievements dilute and even overshadow

the mental achievements of our best in what should be, over all else, a place of learning.

3. The smartest are often very mental because they are physically hypo-active. Do we really want our mental leaders to see themselves as inferior if they focus on their minds over their physiques? Do we really want our smartest boys growing up feeling that they are weaklings, runts, pussies, or in any way inferior because of their bodies?

4. Do we want our best girls selecting their mates based on their headball skills, or sensitivity with respect to writing musical poetry, or willingness to do dangerous/ brave acts?

5. When society overvalues physique/ coordination/ speed/ looks, and undervalues intellect/ character it leads to a BEAUTOCRACY, a society run dominated by good-looking people. The more we are a beautyocracy, the less we are an intellectual meritocracy, and the easier time our parasite has in feeding on us.

6. Which is better for society, a school system where the leaders of the future grow up as un-touchable dorks, or one where they grow up as well-regarded for their mental abilities? Any time we afford respect to anything that is not mental in our schools, we are "disrespecting" our smartest. School must be first and foremost about the rational thinking mind.

7. To some extent, all non-intellectual competitions minimize our next generation of mind leaders. Our education system is about getting us as smart as we can be. Here champion status in the education system must go to our smartest or we are wasting a good chunk of the time and money we all spend on education. Please get the athletic competitions out of education.

8. What good will the captain of the football team and head cheerleader do for society when they grow up? Perhaps this is a critical part of the sickness of our society; that our smartest are under-appreciated, as in the TV show Big Bang Theory.

9. What are we after with our society? Do we want to afford the highest status to the men who play some stupid game the best, or do we want people who will grow up to improve our humanity the most? How can we permit these people, these athletes, actors and musicians to have so much money and social adoration? This it must be suggested is our parasite's idea.

Too much emotional contact makes kids dumb

When kids are really brilliant, you should not let them

spend too much time playing and emoting with other people. This will cause those relatively useless pathways of their brains to grow at the expense of the more abstract and analytic parts of their brains.

The parasite made us super-emotional

The parasite made us super-emotional to make us more animal-like and easier to manage. And all the voices in the media suggesting that you need be more emotional and more caring and more feeling-trusting is the parasite's voice as well. Whenever you see one of these messages in Star Trek, or in some romantic comedy, you are looking at one of the parasite's commercials for human morality

You know it is there. Everyone can see it. The only thing in question is the extent. Just recognize that it is much more extensive than you thought.

Star Trek propaganda and more emotions

When I look at our parasite's Star Trek propaganda, I see it clearly angling for more emotion and less rationality in its host. I see the requisite Spok/Data clown, the absurd character that is either joyless or a fool because he has no emotions. When I think about Star Trek, I think that much of the emotion of our society is not real.

When you really need to focus

Don't teach kids to look at people when they are talking. Tell them that they will be smarter if they look away and turn their eyes off. I mean you can still see, but the thing in your field of vision is like the floor movies we sometimes take by mistake, they are instantly discarded without a thought. When you really need to focus on something important, you will be smarter if you learn to turn your eye-cam off.

Looking at people when you talk is such a waste of mental resources. I am much smarter when I zone out rather than look at another person. Also, music is a distraction as well, even if you are tuning it out.

Right-brain & left-brain are our parasite's propaganda

Habituate kids to planning

1. Put kids in situations where they must plan to solve problems.
2. Put kids in situations where they must do complex things over number of months.
3. Make kids create a life plan for themselves.
4. Make them come up with dreams for their live.
5. get them thinking about disaster planning.

Cultivate leadership

Put the kids in situations that require someone from the group to be a leader. Let some start down this

mental path while they are young.

School uniforms

Be stingy with personal possessions for kids

Perhaps children in school (in all primary and secondary schools) should wear the same standardized uniform of say 50 items in all schools. 25 for boys and 25 for girls—choose what you want from the limited menu. And these clothes, because they are totally standardized will be totally commoditized and super inexpensive. And this will lower the cost of being a parent. It will also keep our boys and girls from wasting their energies in this never-ending fashion arms-race.

This should harm the fashion industry that squander's so much attention when people should be focusing on real things. Lets take the emphasis off the clothing and put it on personality and intelligence, at least for our young and impressionable ones. Let the next generation develop its social skills in a learning environment designed to minimize the value of outward appearance. And lets make sure that they wear clothing that hides the shape of their bodies until they finish secondary school. This will help keep them focused on their learning while at school.

All kids should wear a kids uniform until they take the secondary school proficiency test, or until they turn 17, whatever comes first.

Socialist education

While in school, grown kids should live this socialist lifestyle where there are a few grades of housing depending on your school progress — not your grades. Everything is pass/fail and the ones who go farthest fastest intellectually are considered the highest achievers.

Society provides housing upgrades for kids that go farthest, with the top ones getting private rooms and special food and seating the dining halls.

No school clothing

Don't emphasize the school or the team, emphasize the individual

No school jewelry

Kids shall no wear jewelry to school. Schools shall not sell jewelry or have class rings. All school photo albums shall be virtual and free.

The benefits of socialism for kids

1. It lowers the cost of kids.
2. Fewer kids grow up spoiled.
3. Fewer kids grow up deprived.
4. Everyone starts out equal, with equal opportunity.
5. It eliminates material distractions.
6. It forces parents to spend time instead of buying bribes.
7. If the kids don't have any toys at home, then they

will like school more.

8. If we are stingy with our kid's possessions it will create more drive in them as adults. We are intentionally pushing down here, so that people put up when they come out of school.

The sons of great men

Don't let them grow up too soft, or with much adulation as this will weaken even the strongest metal. This is bad because we should give them the opposite if we want them to be great leaders like their fathers. Please people, do not adore the sons of great men until they have done something worthy of your adoration.

The number one psychological problem with man

As far as I am concerned, the number one reason why people are unhappy is that they are simply too emotional. I think that our parasite helped select people who were emotional, gullible, nearsighted, and dyslexic by killing off the most rational troublemakers and potential troublemakers over the centuries — natural selection pure and simple.

Star Trek, Obsession, 1967.12.15

"**Kirk:** Have I the right to jeopardize my crew, my ship for a feeling I can't even put into words?

Am I letting the horrors of the past distort my judgement of the present...

No man achieves Star-fleet command without relying on intuition. But have I made a rational decision?

Spok: Intuition, however illogical is recognized as a command prerogative."

Star Trek, Shore leave, 1966.11.29

"The more complex the mind,
the greater the need for the simplicity of play."

A person's right to be emotional should not be confused with a leader's duty to never let emotion rule his actions.

Jack Kerouac

It is J•ak•ouri•ak, and judging by his name, this 'literary' figure is not real. His very name is a cover story for the Brothers trying to undermine America's work ethic. And this propaganda did its job very well.

Also the similarities between On the Road (1957) and Cather in the Rye (1951) are curious — And so is the swarthy complexion of J.D.Salinger.

Pliny the Younger, Letters, 1.13

[a technique for dulling the mind of the host society.]

"In scholarly studies as in life, it is best and most civilized to mix the serious with the jovial. This will prevent moroseness in the former and flippancy in the latter. Because of this reasoning, I punctuate my more serious writings with witty and frivolous little

pieces."

Mikhail Baryshnikov

"I think art education, especially in this country, which government pretty much ignores, is so important for young people."

Music makes you stupid

Musical education is just as much an oxymoron as physical education. Both are examples of thoughtless time, feeling time spent supposedly improving your mind.

Music is a Banyan tree

Banyan tree = peh•an•y•an = say•again•and•again in Brolingo. Music is another tree that the parasite has nurtured and grown beyond all natural and normal human inclination. This is for the simple reason that the time we spend singing la dee da, is time spent not thinking.

Here are some other Banyan trees that our parasite nurtures because they distract the host from competing with or interfering with the parasite's feeding activities:

1. Television
2. Athletics
3. Socializing
4. Drinking
5. Drugs
6. Spectator sports
7. Arts
8. Fashion
9. Cooking and dining
10. Romance
11. Porn
12. Computer games

All these trees have been well watered by the parasite, because all of them help distract you from making things. All are natural but all have grown oversized in recent decades thanks to the efforts of the parasite.

Serious subjects the parasite hates

Sexual education
Politics
Economics
History
Geology
Business
Archeology
Ethics
Geography
Logic
Writing
Documentary-making
Chemistry
Biology
Engineering

Geometry

Frivolous subjects the parasite loves

Physical "education"
Music
Theatre
Singing
Dancing
Visual arts
Literature
Spelling
Grammar
Penmanship
Calligraphy
Home economics
Algorithm based algebra

Shakespeare

This is Brotherly propaganda intended to ruin the learning experience. It is not priceless poetry, it is not even attractive, let alone beautiful.

Purge the crap

How can you believe in institutions that teach William Shakespearean, Jonathan Swift, and Nathaniel Hawthorne? None of these are real. They are all just Arab heuristic gazette disguised as hard to read literature. It is not real, and neither are your English classes.

Get rid of it. Get rid of the SAT words. And stop teaching kids about graphed relationships with algebra. What a way to turn something so important into something so confusing.

Teach only what is important

One of the first things I heard about the ancient world was the Pel•o•po•nne•si•an war, a long and hard to read word with six-syllables. And the first sentence of Hero•do•tus is about this conflict. This was, and still is a very important lesson. How many times does mankind need to learn this lesson? Why were the Greeks at war with Persia? How exactly did they come to be at war with each other? How did democratic Athens end? These are the real questions to teach kids, not spelling, not algorithm math, not penmanship or headball, or the names of all our president monarchs.

How I would teach statistics

Year one

- 1) Looking at the inferences of others and checking them against the data.
- 2) Looking for relationships and recognizing trends and ratios
- 3) Looking at data and making simple inferences by ourselves.
- 4) Looking at things which are truth stretchers
- 5) How people mislead with statistics.

Year two

6) Here is where we introduce the much less important and much more problematic part, the calculation of certainty and range for our predictions.

Undervaluing intelligence

The parasite loves to make us dumb in any way possible. One of the ways it does this in by making smart people look like something else bad in TV and film. Think about the dorks in that Big Bang Theory. Or think about the well read cop in the Barney Miller TV show. There are countless examples of the smartest person not being the best in the media and all this is artificial.

We really should make a list of all the media where smart people are turned into something else, something evil or boring or lame. We really have to catalogue this and mark it wherever it has occurred. It is just insane the way the parasite has made so many people think they don't like intelligence and fresh ideas in people.

Please listen when I say that it was hard for me to do my best in this world. Do you want other smart people? Then encourage us to be our smartest.

Therapeutic Psychologists

You know, I have read a number of psychology books and I have been seen a few psychologists/psychiatrists and personally I don't get it. I don't really believe that this is real. The experience was reminiscent of fortune tellers with their vagueness. It was also reminiscent of people trying to convert me to their religion — There was a good deal more talking on my part, but I remain wholly unconvinced about the benefits of discussion-based therapy in relatively healthy people. Personally, I think this field looks really HOAXEY. I mean, can you people even explain what it is you actually do for people in normal and concrete words?

What I see is an alternate way for humanity's parasite to gain confessional knowledge from our richest people. I see lots of Brothers in a field. I see lots of expensive take-everyday, mind-numbing drugs being handed out. I see a highly paid field where nothings could obtain a corrupt degree and nobody would ever figure out that they were actually a fraud. I also see lots of our parasite's propaganda furthering the legitimacy of this profession.

Also, personally, I think that wise old people make better counselors than the people that are fascinated with mental health counseling from a young age.

Human League song

"Keep feeling fascination, going forward, mov-ing slow-ly."

Fascination

Fascination is when everything is held fast on a ship, when the sails are fast to the wind, when the ship is moving fast. So when your metaphorical ship is fascinated, it is moving fast and the time is easy. The song lyric above suggests that our parasite wants us "going forward, but then moving slowly."

In school we want to do the exact opposite. We want to cause as much fascination as possible in our kids; this because increased fascination tends to result in exponentially better and faster learning. Here we see why we must make our education an endless stream of fascinating topics.

Accelerator and brake for our edu modules

All modules should have at least three version , and the most popular should have as many as 7, 9 or perhaps 21. If the student is bored, then he can accelerate the learning module and the explanations will get shorter and faster. If he is having trouble learning the material, then he can hit the brake and slow down the presentation by adding more details.

The case for the automation of lecturing.

One day when I was in 2nd or third grade, a teacher showed documentary films in class all day long. I distinctly remember thinking that this day was by-far the most educationally enriching day I had ever spent in school until that point. In fact, that probably also holds true today, even considering my college days. Basically, I find the interactivity of live lecturing to be immensely overstated. Here is the case for automating learning:

1. Lets view our lectures as two things: monologue and dialogue. The monologue is one-way communication part where the teacher explains the material and everyone listens. The dialogue is where there is two-way communication, or question and answer. Now more often than not, interrupting the monologue section is frowned upon. So if there is not dialogue, why not then record the monologues of the world's best lecturers and show these to our students?

2. But really, never mind how much time our teachers will save. What is far most important, around 30 times more important than teacher time, is student time. (30x more students after all). Why must our smarter people have to listen to the question of the dumber ones? We are not only wasting their time, we are, (more importantly) wasting their energy, squandering their will to learn on what is not learning, but mindless waiting.

3. We will certainly have buttons for pause, repeat, and fast forward; but we will also have a save for re-viewing button, one that can be accessed for decades.

4. We will have an alternate explanation button.

5. A mark section as hard to understand button.

6. Sub-titles for those who (like me) grasp much more when they read something than when they hear the same thing.
7. We have T4=Tell me more modules.
8. We will have animated visualizations, interviews, and film of anything in our recorded presentations.
9. Our students will be able to reference the presentation by line number, as so many ancient texts are indexed. These will automatically go to the teacher and up to the screen for the dialogue part of the learning experience.
10. The system will default to start with the part of the presentation that had the most questions.
11. We will have a throttle so that our kids can adjust the speed of presentation for their educational media.
12. Our producers will also present the same material at a few different base speeds. One for really fast learners, another for semi-fast learners, another for average learners, another for below average learners.
13. No longer will the speed of our education presentations be determined by the lowest common denominator. This will help our smartest fly higher with less effort.
14. We can treat our Q&A sessions as ongoing focus groups, to see which parts children found too hard and which they found too easy. Then we can use the results to modify the original module so it is more consistent in difficulty throughout. Either that or we can include the results in the further explanation functionality of the presentation.
15. People can use the system 24 hours a day.
16. With the time that our teachers free up, they can either teach in greater depth, or teach more people.
17. Once our nation acquires a module, it will be free for the public to use forever. This will have a huge impact on educational cost and quality. This is the real education infrastructure today in the 21st century, as opposed to all those \$90,000 boxes for chalkboards.
18. The Q&A classes should be made into study materials themselves, and the best explanations linked to the original material, this way we can further reduce the amount of Q&A time on the part of our teachers.
19. After a while the automated presentations will become quite all inclusive and class sizes should increase substantially.
20. Here we imagine classrooms of 40 kids on rotation in 5 groups of 8 kids each. Each group having 10 minutes with the teacher and 40 minutes watching automated presentations per 50 minute class period.
21. Me thinks, however, a better approach would be classrooms of 40 kids on rotation in 10 groups of 4 kids each. Each group having 10 minutes with the teacher and 90 minutes watching automated presentations per 110 minute class period.
22. Here we imagine highly specialized teachers

working in an assembly-line. Here we imagine the learning experienced minced into week-long modules and teachers expert in asking questions to see what the kids get and what they miss.

Edu-media with a speed dial & a repeat button

Have a speed dial, and a repeat button, and use dialogue bursts. We should make it a game to turn the dialogue up real fast, for this will help juice-up/goose up our language skills and thinking speed.

Do this with babies. Don't talk slow. Talk fast. Not so fast that you mispronounce words, but speed it up. This will increase your babies language ability and speed up their mind. And talk to your babies a lot.

I lost interest you are going too slow

The idea that educational media needs to be slow so that everyone gets it is absurd. Education is for your smartest, so they can change the world. The dumb ones don't matter.

A multi-dimensional library

1. Customize the entire library wiki for 5 different education levels —PMSTG, primary, middle, secondary, tertiary, grad. If the kids can understand the next level, let them browse through that level. If they can't understand something, let them dial the level back.
2. Have the material zoomable with respect to detail of explanation.
3. Again, have a speed dial with at least 5 speed settings.
4. Have Senate approved tangents and parallels.

Don't teach kids the same things

Have a few thousands of different streams.

3 million modules

There is no reason we can't have say 3-million multi-media modules on just about everything. We will use our Sub-Senate to pick content and reward the best explainers. Once we do this, we can stop paying people for these 2nd and 3rd rate live performances by legions of generally inept teachers.

Short educational modules

These should not not be 4-years, or 1-year, or even a semester, or a quarter. These are absurdly long — indeed 3-months is a lifetime to a 7 year old. And there is no reason why people can't accumulate tens of thousands of units. So make the unit a day. And you might have 1 or 3 or even 90 modules in a subject, but each module is a day.

Automate it

In this world, we have 100,000 math teachers all saying the same thing for 98% of the time. Automate

it.

Shifting the entire value continuum for education

We all now take it for granted that government should pay for our supposedly critical K-12 education. It also frequently subsidizes many college educations. Now I think that there is a cost benefit relationship going on here and if we make our group education spending say two or three times as effective, then we might be able to make all education free because the benefit of this investment would then outweigh its cost for our society. At least we will be able to give our automated educations away to anyone motivated enough to complete the modules with only minimal professor Q&A time. How about that, free college educations for anyone who wants to complete one?

Don't forget the attendance verification system

Our education delivery interface needs an application that lets students and educators document student attendance. Then we can grant government funding based on this attendance. We can say things like, for every 5 hours of automated lecture that someone watches, they will get up to one hour of time in the group Q&A session.

Our very best teachers belong to everyone

Look at the way our universities engage in a sports league style bidding war for talented professors. Then because they pay so much, the argument is that they should own everything the professor makes. This leads to a situation where unless the university gets its cut, the professor's knowledge and inventions frequently stay under wraps soaked up and squandered by the university: Just what our parasite wants for us.

Instead, we should say that in the event of public condemnation, the university/corporation/institute gets whatever share of ownership is stipulated in the employment contract, but that amount can never be more than 49.9%. Basically this share is big enough to give our universities venture capitalist type incentives to fund research. But it is small enough that it does not significantly reduce the effectiveness of our public incentive system for creating innovation and the quality educational content.

The educator awards

Lets hold this giant national contest every year to come up with the best lectures anyone can dream up. Lets award great status to the people who help society in this way. Lets also give them a generous financial reward so they can afford to cut back on their teaching and produce more great content. And considering the size of the savings/benefit on a national scale, we can afford to give generous awards, a couple years salary for the average

teacher. Lets give tens of thousands of such generous awards, creating a very attainable reward system, and a new sort of educational content ecosystem.

Government tests

All government tests should come from a database of 10-40,000 questions (or some unknowable number) for that field compiled by the Sub-Senate in advance and publicly available. All of these test questions shall be vetted by hundreds of people for ambiguity. There should be so many questions that it will always be much harder to study all the test questions than the original material.

If there are say 500 questions on a professional examination, each of 500 Sub-Senator shall randomly select one of the thousands of pre-approved questions. The randomly drawn Senators will all randomly pick one question and two back-up questions in case of duplication. This selection shall be sent to the test's question server 5 minutes before the test begins.

Those tested will enter and collect a tablet. At the appointed time, the test serve will send out the test information. Each tablet will have an eye tracker and video to prevent cheating. The sequence of the questions will be jumbled and the primary key will be long so people have trouble comparing questions. During the test there will be no wifi and all cellular signals will be jammed. Indeed, the location will be purposely chosen/designed so it has no cellular coverage.

When the time is up, the tablet stops working and the test is graded. Everyone is scored on the spot and emailed a copy of the test.

Educational certifications should be awarded by our democracy through state exams, not through our schools

The way our colleges certify their own graduates is not only suboptimal in many ways, it is corrupt. Here we find another use the many people in our new sub-senate; that of supervising the academic and professional testing and the awarding academic/professional certifications. Here are some benefits:

1. It should not be necessary for our smartest or most motivated people to do time in a costly educational institution in order to be certified as smart. If people can learn the material just as well thorough independent study, the school should be required. People should be able to take a length government test and have the government certify them as smart.
2. The hiring public has only the most limited understanding of the merits of our nation's many degree programs at its many schools. A uniform testing standard of graduates is needed and a

national education test is the logical solution.

3. Government testing allows new learning styles and learning institutions to be tried and tested objectively. If the 12th grade test is compared with the 16th grade test, the ranking of the students acts as a benchmark for our learning institutions.

4. Government testing under the oversight of a panel of sub-senators eliminates most if not all motivation for academic corruption and fraud in our schools. The rotation of sub-senators and their exams is probably a good idea.

5. If we refuse to separate athletic scholarships from a schools overall success rate, then no schools will not want to see their test scores and academic standing harmed. This will drive greater focus on academics over all else.

6. We want to encourage people to study on their own as it results in a valuable diversity of experience.

7. We must commit ourselves to maximizing the automation of our education system. Here a large base of people who actually taught themselves would help immensely with this objective.

Schools should not lie fallow 30% of the time

In the dark ages, our parasite convinced us to leave our fields fallow for as much as one year in three. In much the same way, it has us squandering our academic resources today for 3 months in summer, for two weeks at Christmas and one week at Easter. On top of this some 5 public holiday days are off. That comes to about 4 in 12 months that our schools lay fallow — basically 1/3 of the time.

Now while some people want a job with summers off, most would prefer more pay. How come all our schools take summers off? Here is another advantage of two week school sessions; flexibility for the teacher. We can work as we like and that increases the desirability of teaching as a profession at no public cost. Many teachers no-doubt will opt for the full time job (2 weeks off). Here the greater concentration of teachers to students in the summer will be an incentive for kids to go to school all the year round or take vacations in other parts of the year. The eventual result should be an end to fallow schools.

Summer breaks completely waste kids time

1. I use summer breaks loosely. I don't just mean the Early June to late September break of 3.2 months. I also mean the 0.45 month break in winter and the 0.20 month break in Spring. I also mean the 0.20 month breaks for other scattered holidays. All together, we are wasting over 4 months, or 1/3 of the year on school holidays.

2. between 1st grade and 16th grade (the last year of college) we have more than 60 months off — and 60 months = 5 years. Thus instead of graduating college at age 22, if our kids worked like normal adults they would finish college at age 17 or 18.

3. Is it smart to tell young people that summers rule? Is it right to get them used to spending over 3 months doing nothing productive each year? Is it wise to habituate our young people to taking so much time off?

4. Do young people really get much benefit from taking 1 day in 3 off each year? Isn't 2-weeks or 4-weeks enough?

5. Look at how much infrastructure capacity is wasted by letting our educational infrastructure lie fallow for one year in 3.

6. Speaking of fallow fields, did you know that farmers were required to leave their fields fallow during feudal times when Islam was having its greatest age? Who do you think is the #1 proponent of long fallow periods in education?

7. If we gave our kids one month flex break each year, they could still finish college 45 months early. Here we imagine many kids graduating from college at age 17 or 18 instead of 21 or 22. Here we imagine kids graduating from high school at age 14 or 15 instead of age 17 or 18.

8. imagine a world where people are judged more by how early they graduated rather than what college they went to. I think that is a much better motivator than the current system where our kids go to 9 years of play-school before they have to suck-it-up (and suck up) and get top grades for 4 years in high school — so they can get into a good college (where grades don't really matter much once again).

9. The kids can still take time off a any time due to the one class at a time nature of the new education system — something that increases our education infrastructure capacity substantially.

A free universal college education

Wouldn't it be nice if our society could offer a free college education to all? I mean, wouldn't it be nice if society paid for 16 years of free education instead of the 12 years it pays for today? Well it is as simple as making our education system 16/12ths or 4/3 more efficient. In other words it is as simple as having our kids go to school for four seasons instead of three as they do today. And because they are only really going to school for 8 months today, if we add 1/3 more time they will still have 1-1/3 months off each year.

Why is college so expensive?

We sit in old buildings that were frequently paid for long ago. The classrooms are normally 2/3rds vacant between 7am and 9pm. The median US professor pay is \$70,000. Because the average US college

class size is 25, we use on average 1/25th of each professor's time. The other costs of managing a college are insignificant in comparison to professor pay. Why then is the US average private tuition \$28,000/ year? Why is tuition 10 times \$70,000 ÷ 25 students? The high cost of college just doesn't add up.

The right way to do universities

If we switch to doing all day classes in one subject, then people can go to one place on one day and another place on another day. This will enable us to divide our colleges into smaller township sized units.

Here we imagine that a university of say 25,000 students might occupy 5 complete townships. We need to put the meeting and lecture rooms at the center so that non-resident students can get to class as efficiently as possible. And we need to have eating and time wasting places in the next ring. But outside of that goes the student housing. In the first ring go the market-priced 20m, 30m and 40m paid housing that is only for students.

Some portion will be noisy and with loosely enforced rules. Some portion will be quiet and with strictly enforced rules.

In the outer circle, perhaps a larger than normal circle will go the free housing we give to serious 16 to 21 year old (and older 'fellows') who make sufficient progress to justify a government-paid half-dorm, third-dorm, or quarter-dorm, all with shared bathroom facilities for each room. These all come with free meals made from dollar-per-pound ingredients at the cafeteria, oatmeal, eggs, toast, chicken soup, frozen vegetables, bananas, potatoes, tap water, and likeall. There really is no reason to turn education into this thing that even uses money.

Mass produced \$30,000 dorm rooms for three people are only \$10,000 per student to build. The amortized cost is less than \$100/month. The food at \$12/day is less than \$360/month. The edumedia has a marginal cost of zero. Thus we see college costing less than \$4,000/year. If we eliminate the 4-months of institutionalized breaks we have today, a 4-year college education can be had in 3 years at a public cost of less than \$12,000.

The Arabs hate school dorm rooms

The parasite hates on-campus housing because people who live on campus tend to use very little of their oil. Now the parasite couldn't get rid of dorm rooms. So what it did was get our schools to build these absurdly tiny dorm rooms that are designed to be tiny and noisy and awful and lack all privacy. This way, as few people as possible enjoy living a car-free small-apartment lifestyle in the US.

1 to 8 kids to a dorm room

The top third of students, the ones who cover the

greatest educational distance will get a 2-person room. The top 10% will get a private room. The rest should get multi-kid dorms. This way the hardest working kids will get the most status.

Minimize travel time waste

Make the classes all day for some number of days. This will enable us to tens of thousands of highly specialized classes and research cities in the US. Each will have short term rooms/dorms for students. Many people will spend a few weeks here and a few there, taking classes from the best in each narrow field, meeting the best in each narrow field.

Grades 13 and 14

In the meantime, before we build new automated colleges, we can take this incremental approach. We will start having our kids go to school for 9-1/3 months per year instead of 8 months. Under this system, kids will complete 14 years in the time they now complete 12. This they can do within their local primary/secondary school facilities.

Now if we institute this program, we should stop our colleges from offering education at this level. This is because: 1) There must be no stigma associated with learning in this new way, and 2) Because we want to free up more college capacity for grade 15 and 16 students in our existing facilities.

>>>>>> merge???

College by age 18?

If we get rid of all the parasite's EDUCRAP, and start in with media enabled, Sub-Senate approved education programs, sending kids to school year round, I wonder if we can give many people a college level education by the time they are 19, 18, 17, or younger. Perhaps we will realize that we want kids entering the workforce when they are 16 and we will curtail our pre-employment education requirements so that this can happen. Then, only after two years in the workplace, do they go back for post graduate education, where they get an advanced technical degree.

Age of graduation should trump grades

I think that everyone would be better off if graduation was always a matter of speed rather than grades. Those who first complete the highly automated program should be considered the smartest.

Spending moratoriums

Until we figure out what to do with our colleges, we should probably freeze all education spending at current levels.

Taxes on non-automated lecturers

Any educator pay from non-automated presentations in excess of the Primary-Senator pay should pay an income tax of say 50%. If the pay is more than 3x

Primary-Senator pay, it should pay an 80% income tax. This goes for teachers as well as coaches and administrators.

If you want to make money teaching in our new system, the only way will be through the ubiquitization.

Expensive prep schools are evil

Tuition in non-automated primary and secondary schools with teacher-student ratios higher than our public schools should pay a luxury sales tax of no less than 200%. Here we should exempt facilities for disabled students in need of special care.

A flattening tax system

Think of how we now allocate healthcare resources with taxes. Lets do the same thing with kid money. Lets give kids free tuition, books, day care, healthcare, rent, clothing, etc. And lets have some other things that are tax free, but lets have particularly high luxury taxes for kids. We should have much stronger socialism for our kids.

Summers are corrupting not beneficial

Are our kids lives better because they do nothing for 1/3 of their childhood?

Some advantages of year-round school

1. There is no forgetting over summer.
2. Parents don't have to occupy their kids in summer. This makes it easier to raise kids.
3. Kids finish high school at age 15 and can start working, if they are not going on to college. This makes it easier to raise kids.
4. More kids go to college and the workforce improves.
5. Kids don't grow accustomed to doing nothing for months on end.
6. It is cheaper for our best people to raise their kids. This is because the college is paid by society. This makes it easier to raise kids.

Maxing-out kids for inconvenience

Look at how kids start school more than an hour before normal people go to work. Look how they are let out more than 2 hours before normal people come home from work. Why can't people drop their kids off on the way to work? Why can't the afternoon latch-key time period be cut in half?

School should serve as child care for working parents

It is just crazy the way our schools stop around 3:00 while people stop work around 5:00. To me, this looks like a system designed to make it difficult to have children.

Why don't our schools also serve as child care for a couple more hours a day? This way,

working parents can have their kids do something constructive, or at least not destructive while they are at work. And maybe the schools can charge a nominal fee, to recoup the cost of say 100 kids to one supervisor daycare, or school media library time.

This one thing will make raising children so much easier. And then the most responsible infidels will probably have more children.

Schools open from 6:00am to 10:20pm

If people are working 12 hour days, then the schools need to be open longer. So lets have some schools open 16 hours a day, every day. This works out to 5,856 hours a year, or 49 seven-day weeks per year where the three teachers are working 40-ours per seven-day week.

Society should take the burden off of parenting. It should also help people to adopt a day-halving schedule.

New added objectives of the education system

The new school system is supposed to do a number of added things for society:

- 1) It substantially reduces the parental commitment time.
- 2) It educates the next generation better.
- 3) It gets the poorest kids off the streets and in a supervised environment.
- 4) It equalizes the next generation and puts them in a system where intellectual achievement is the coin of the realm and the Main bringer of status.
- 5) It makes kids more focused on getting along with their parents

Student loans

What a stupid education system we have today. I mean, the way our government spends and lends billions for people to license material on an individual basis. It would be so much cheaper if our government just bought the best material and put in the public domain for all to use freely. With respect to the existing student loans, once the education system is changed as herein contemplated, all student debt should be cancelled.

The university of Phoenix

The Phoenix is the matrix name you know. So is Bar•bard, Core•nel, Cal•umbia, Aks•fer'd, Ak•am•bari•G, etc.

School hostels and study rooms

The way many of our colleges charge so much for jail-like on-campus hostels is just ridiculous. Rooms of less than 10 sqm./person (and shared bathrooms) should be given to students for free if used by full time college students making passing or better academic progress. What we will do is make the school tuition free, the e-books free, and make the hostel-level

accommodation free. And then because of this, we will no longer need the wasteful student loan administration. The students will only have to feed themselves.

No inaccessible campuses

The campuses of all public and non-profit colleges should be maximally open to the public, and they should be well served by transit if they are big enough.

Let kids run

If kids want to work on their studies instead of play, let them. Let them work summers and let them say with pride they were mature enough to complete their education at age 14 if they can. And if a kid completes his secondary education early, they have demonstrated enough responsibility to be automatically deemed emancipated minors, even if they are only age 14.

Inner·est = something within it

Entertaining rivals informing

It isn't just what you say, but how you say it. This is just as important with education as with most other things. Presenting the material in an interesting and easy to access way, over the long run will lead to people who like leaning and will spend their entire lives learning for the sheer love of it. Entertaining rivals informing.

Group or individual brain?

Is education for the individual or the group mind? If education is for the individual mind, then we might be able to defend our educational system, but just barely. If education is for the intelligence of our group mind, there is no excuse for type of RECORDATIVE educational we have. Once we start pushing for the benefit to the group mind, the educational system must become more MUTATIVE in nature. Here it must be said that our recordative educational system does significant harm to the mutative people who will grow up to dream for the world and lead it. The only reason I survived my education intact is that I daydreamed pretty much all day and never paid attention in school.

The dichotomy between individual mind and group mind also has important implications for psychoactive drug use. And again, regardless of the costs and benefits to individuals, the costs and benefits to society are what is important. In particular, having more transcendental or mutative ideas that move society forward seems to outweigh the other considerations related to outright prohibition.

Here it must be repeated that I used hallucinogenic drugs throughout the writing of this document for the mutative function. I would never

have been able to dream as far without them. We really must put all known hallucinogenic drugs through proper drug trails so we can see clearly and honestly if there are any harmful effects; and so we can learn the benefits.

Live lecturing

We need to stop wasting the time of our kids and our educators on live lecturing. Instead we should have elaborate multimedia programs for the various subjects and different types of learner. The teachers should be guides, counselors to clarify and answer questions; to guide the kids; to figure out learning styles. To explain the unclear and to lead discussions.

Democratic education

Again, democracy only works really well when it is corruption free. For this reason, democracies must work to end all corruption whether in the main government democracy, or in any influential sub-democracies like the Oscar awards people, or our labor unions. Here we note that our barely democratic universities do act as a sort of back door to influencing our democracy with their mighty professors. Therefore our universities probably do belong under the direction of panels of elected officials.

Democratically elected media

Lets use our democracy to determine the best works of knowledge instead of relying on our advertising based media. Lets have our Senate vote on the 1000 all time classics and the top 10 current news pieces, the top ones for last week, and the top ones for last month, and last year. How can we leave such an important matter in the hands of Brotherhood and its many masks?

Why I always hated going to school

I am a visual person. I am at least 2 to 4 times more time efficient at understanding (and remembering) what I see over what I hear. On top of this, the class presentation ALWAYS moved at the speed of the lowest common denominator and this was substantially slower than my ability to concentrate. So I would just switch off and to me, classrooms were a form of jail. I would compare it to waiting for your number to be called when you go for government services — only there is one person talking and making distracting noises that interfere with your ability to read.

School is not learning

I used to hate school so much that I didn't like reading and learning until I was out of high-school and in college with its shorter schedules. I imagine that this is perhaps the design.

Don't ruin your brightest in school

I seldom paid any attention to what was said in class. In fact, after the first 3-5 minutes, I daydreamed my school days away. Also, I read perhaps 3% of my assignments. In fact, I probably graduated high school in the bottom half of my class. I also did not read my first "grown-up" book cover to cover until I was 19. Had I seriously applied myself, the Brothers would have surely discovered me and either turned me to the dark side or reduced me.

But that is not the point. The point is that here you have someone who is completely transforming human knowledge, and he is saying that school was not only a waste of time for him, but he actually would have been better off without it. So please, don't force your brightest kids to go to school if they would prefer to learn independently.

Also, I would hear this argument that I needed to learn to interact with other kids. To this I just want to say:

1. Children are even more animal-like than adults.
2. is wildly overrated.

Sometimes the needs of the one outweigh the needs of the many

1. Don't corrupt your potential visionaries by making them interact with dumb kids.
2. Don't corrupt your potential visionaries by making them obey 2nd-rate regurgitating robots incapable of original thought.
3. Emotions are a distraction for your smartest, and they should not be encouraged as educational policy.
4. The interpersonal skills will come later.
5. Your greatest innovators/scientists frequently neither have nor need well developed interpersonal skills and it is little impediment to their greatness.
6. Society is better off if its greatest innovators/scientists focus on their work instead of learning to play nice with the other kids.

Go your own way

You will harm your ability to change the world, to break the rules in a good way if you study the same stuff as everyone else. If you want to really make a difference, you must go down your own unique path. Follow your nose, follow what intrigues you. This way, everything you read is a pleasure. Also, here excess and extreme are sometimes good things if they push the envelope of the group mind.

Cultivate your internal curiosity

Jiddu Krishnamurti talks about the difference between someone being told look here, and someone saying to themselves: "wow, look at that!" You must be interested in what you learn. If you are interested, you will remember almost everything the first time you experience it. If you are bored by it, you will have to go over it again and again.

Having no focus is better

The interest, the wanting to learn about the subject is far more important than any speciality.

Don't waste time on chess

Oh how many hours I wasted on this stupid game. I hate it.

George Santayana

["Those who cannot learn from history are doomed to repeat it."](#)

Some advice for bright young people

1. Don't heed the consensus too much, the most powerful force in its determination is the average. The second more powerful force in its determination is our parasite.
2. There is nothing wrong with being unemotional and logical, in fact this will only make you smarter.
3. People tend not to like people they can't understand. You should expect most people not to like you when you are very smart.
4. It doesn't matter if people don't like you or not.
5. Smart people are usually not popular.
6. Try to spend more time alone thinking, and when you are social try to spend time with rational thinking people.
7. Think about serious things and ignore frivolous things, even if they are popular.
8. Disregard the opinions of people who value appearance or style over genuine content.
9. Don't think about sex or romance too much: Fight it.
10. Try not to value popularity, sports, religion or possessions. These are distractions from your own inner treasure.
11. Don't let yourself be distracted by activities you know are a waste of your time.
12. Avoid mind-numbing and repetitive tasks.
13. Only you can figure out what is important for you to learn about. You can never have a guide, except when you are very young.
14. Grades don't matter.
15. There are lots of people that value brains above all else. If you need companionship find these people. If you don't like the smart people near you, look further afield.
16. Ignore the opinions of people who value appearance over all else.
17. We begin by censoring our thoughts from others and end by censoring our thought from ourselves. Try not to censor your thoughts.
18. Don't do busy work at school: It harms your mind.
19. Don't take pleasure in harming others. This path is a dead end.
20. The best education comes from wandering in a great library.

21. Never feel pressured to finish a book. They are normally front loaded. I abandon two or three books midway for every one I finish.
22. Never engage in head injury sports.
23. If you take drugs, take them to study, and brainstorm not to party.
24. Don't waste your talents by being something so inconsequential as being a lawyer.
25. Try to have your own ideas.
26. Dream big dreams.
27. Edison said, "To have good ideas, have lots of them". Try to have lots of ideas so you can start developing the best of the best.
28. I had a terrible time learning to write — Force yourself.
29. Sire or bear as many children as you can starting as young as you can.

A better world

How do you make the world a better place? Well, making the world a smarter, better informed place is obviously a steps in the right direction.

Work camp for kids

Teach work ethic by having kids work a little as part of their schooling. make this work grade more important than the learning grade. When kids are say 13, and 15 years old, send them for 2 weeks of work camp. This will help them to: 1) Know what to expect from life, 2) Be better conditioned to working. and 3) To appreciate their time is school more.

Toiling together

There is nothing that brings people together like toiling together. To dissolve the fabric of society, get people toiling as individuals. This will only be easy to do thanks to our increasingly virtual world.

The interest curve

The learning curve is when you do something a few times and you get faster and better at doing it. The interest curve is how when you start with something new it is more interesting. Pay attention to the interest curve in designing your educational modules. And ask kids what was interesting and what was boring, or dumb, or slow.

Never a dull moment

We would be minimize the dullness of school

Better too full than too empty

Err on the side of putting too much stuff in your academic program. Dump so much stuff that nobody gets it all.

A well rounded education

It is also better if kids come out of secondary school knowing a little bit of everything than if they are total

experts in a couple fields.

T.E. Lawrence, Seven Pillars of Wisdom, Ch. 103

"I quickly outgrew ideas. So I distrusted experts, who were often intelligences confined within high walls, knowing indeed every paving-stone of their prison courts: while I might know from what quarry the stones were hewn and what wages the mason earned."

[An apt metaphor for what may be humanity's main intellectual weakness today: Our most well learned are overly focused in narrow subject prisons.]

729 hours a year

Today in the US our kids go for 5 classes a day plus one of 'physical education'. They do this 5 days a week for 2/3 of the year. 1/3 of the school year, our kids are on summer, winter, or spring break, or it is a holiday. This is 5-hours x 5-days x 35 week and this works out to about 875 hours a year. But they only actually are in class for 50 minuets. And 5/6 x 875 = 729 hours a year. As a point of comparison, a 40-hour a week job occuppies about 2,000 hours a year.

Ramp up education time

Grade	Hours per year	
1	500	
2	600	
3	700	
4	800	
5	900	35
6	1,000	45
7	1,200	57
8	1,400	71
9	1,600	87
10	1,800	10.5
11	2,000	12.5
12	2,200	14.7
13	2,400	17.1
14	2,600	19.7
15	2,800	22.5
16	3,000	25.5

Which society is better educated?

The one where the grade kids get 8,748 hours of serious time in grades 1-12, or the one where they get 14,700 hours?

Our hard working part-time teachers

It was obvious to me that my teachers did no work after hours 70-80% of the time. Lets say they work 7 hours a day, 5 days a week, 35 weeks a year. That comes to 1,225 hours a year, a part time job. Again, a full time job is about 2,000 hours a year.

Mastery is for professionals

Children need range. Range is
1. More interesting.

2. Easier to learn because it is more interesting.
3. More useful.

With this in mind, it is dumb the way we push for mastery over range in our education. Instead, let's do something like cover 3x as much material but call lasting familiarity with the basics a passing grade. I bet that this approach will make more valuable workers and a smarter electorate.

Also, 100% memory is uncritical and obedient, or it tends that way.

Start them early

Start specializing education at age 15 for healthcare, science, physical engineering, electrical engineering, communication, manufacturing, construction, office work, logistics and other things. Make the communication aspects of education centered around this specialty. Prohibit all healthcare education institutions from requiring any tertiary education.

Who's got the best memory

Every minute you spend teaching people to remember the ideas of others is a minute they are not thinking for themselves. Thus our education system (and our culture) are actually impeding our ability to change the game (in a way that might harm our parasite).

100% memory is uncritical

Either that or it tends towards being less critical. Don't ask kids to remember perfectly.

Spoiling kids vs. hardening them up

Here is a continuum. On one end, we have spoiling a child so he is unmotivated to achieve great things in life. On the other end we have people who suffered deprivation of some sort or other as children. These are often hugely motivated to achieve things in their life. I want to caution people on making the lives of their children too soft. Don't have such absurdly low bars for physical abuse. As much as it harms children, it can also help them to have a very strong internal compass. This gentleness, it is our parasite's idea, so we are more gentle gentiles as people.

Here I want to point out that the best always emigrate from the land of no resources to live the soft life in the land of plenty. The ones who were not chosen, they suffered from immense deprivation in the land of no resources and are made much smarter for it; even though they were not from such smart stock.

Where are the worldview summaries?

Isn't it the strangest thing how the really big worldview perspectives have no summaries? It is almost like someone wants these things to be really vague externally, while at the same time, they want us to see

them as really precise things internally, you know, orthodoxy and all.

I don't know about you, but the vagueness of our world-views seems to be unbelievable. Where are the summaries comparing them?

How well should you learn something?

In re-reading and editing my thoughts into a coherent big picture, I frequently find things I have completely forgotten about. I have no recollection of ever having that thought and have to read the entire section carefully to understand what I was writing about.

When this happens I frequently flash back to the education process I attended. I think of how it demanded that I learn other people's ideas to a level I can't even remember in my own. What a joke your memory degrees are?

How I pay attention to what I read

I seldom try to remember what I read. Instead I try to connect what I read to other things as much as possible. The problem is that I often don't remember things as well as other people. Connections are much easier to remember for me.

The knowledge depth paradox

Should we concentrate on a few fields and learn them very deeply, or should we spend our time learning the most valuable things in all fields? I think that unless you need to specialize and become a professional, that deep knowledge is frequently a waste of time, like a socially sanctioned obsession. Personally, I have always pursued lots of shallow, general knowledge: Never believing in that Brotherly cover mnemonic about being a "jack of all trades, a master of none". Anyway, don't waste time learning difficult and unrewarding ideas on the long tail of any field. You will probably bring more into your area of specialty knowing the sharp peak ideas in many other fields.

Matching ED-RATE and LEARN-RATE

First we establish a national Edu-Codex with countless people presenting their little bit to larger sections of knowledge, like a WIKI. And it is all hyperlinked by all the relations we can think of to it. And this will constantly be revised in countless points. And at each revision, the presentation will be done in 3 different speeds by the presenter: Average, fast and slow. If most people kick it up into fast mode, then the presenter knows that he needs to pick up the pace and talk faster in his version 2.0, this before someone else beats him to it.

And maybe presenters in their efforts to be the best they can, maybe they will offer 5 or 7 or 9 version at different speeds. And this educational material will have a speed control where the same material is presented in various speeds.

SPEED BUMP = an educator that slows his students down.

The sum of human knowledge

In my mind, the human knowledge network can be furthered in 4 ways: broadness, detail, linkages, and ease of learning. As valuable as the information is itself, making it easy to learn is also vitally important.

The island film

This film had infant beds clones being taught the same memes via audio-video. Perhaps we can do this for our infants, but in a helpful way. Perhaps we can give them the ability to hear a greater range of poly-tonals so our new language could be more mono-syllabic. Perhaps we can make them laugh more and be more agreeable to their mother. Perhaps we can show them videos that made them feel a sense of justice. Whatever they can benefit from, show them that. Just get Bar-nee and and his kind off the air.

Share kids around

We might have parent clubs and share around the kids of similar age groups. These would be single and multi family parent families taking turns and sharing the work. It is also helps kids to be around and learn from more adults.

Attention span & intelligence

So many of the brightest people I know lack sufficient attention span to hold their magnifying glass over the paper long enough to get a fire, a burning idea.

Teach every metaphor

We should teach our primary school kids all the really-useful metaphors our society can identify. This will make them smart. And later on, teach all the medium-useful metaphors.

Horace, d. 8BC, Intactis opulentior

"No freeborn boy these days can sit atop a horse and hunting scares him. He is taught instead to play either with a Greek hoop, or at dice-games banned by feeble laws."

The UM education camps

Why don't we go to the poorest parts of the world and build education camps inside these nations, near the major cities. They will be like our refugee camps in that there will be 50 people in a same-sex dorm and there will be shared toilet facilities. But there will be a cafeteria for the three daily meals. There will also be work rooms for the same 50 people.

Those staying in an education camp will get free room and board so long as they attend school (real or video) for 12 hours a day on average. People will be free to depart when they want. It is just that in

exchange for a dorm bed and meals, they will have to go to school for 70 hours a week.

No class will be for longer than a week, and so long as they make sufficient progress they can continue to live at the camp. Also, all media will be under eye-tracking, so they will have to read the material.

The teachers should not be the testers

1. It conflates being a suck up with being a success, thus driving many success-minded young people to be suck-ups.
2. It discourages educational success by linking it with being a suck-up.
3. It brands the best followers as the leaders.
4. It encourages memory based learning.
5. It draws the wrong sort of self-aggrandizing person to teaching.
6. It is open to corruption in the form of apples and other things. In broiling, Apple = a-peh-al = no-say-about. Thus in broiling, giving your teacher an apple is giving the teacher something that he can't talk about, like a sexual favor.

Retest everyone

Certainly we should not really trust for-profit businesses to certify people about their abilities. And the same should go for all non-democratic certifications. Don't trust them. Don't trust any school's certification.

We must retest all immigrant professionals

A large number of Haremi and Arab professionals living among you are guaranteed to have corrupted the system and to be less qualified than your own people. They can do the work, but they don't really know the material that well and are not quite as qualified. Make sure you re-test all the professions. And to have a benchmark, and to get all the apple givers, test everyone in every profession. Not a long test, just a comprehensive day-long test. Test them on the school dross they made the outies learn so you will know who got in because they corrupted the system at who did all the hard work.

Reward the most progressive students

Sent the most progressive 1/8th of students to special camps during breaks

The functions of education

- 1) To increase our ability to chose between options
- 2) To suppress our emotions when we need to
- 2) To habituate people to do what is right
- 4) To teach people to come up with new solutions.
- 5) To give a broad base of knowledge.

Stop teaching everyone the same things

Our society and our Senate will be smarter if we

divide people up starting in Junior high school. Here are 20 initial divisions. Perhaps we should divide each into several programs so we can have greater depth of knowledge in our Senates.

Robotics and electronics
Computer programming
Geo-sciences and terraforming
Chemistry
Bio-chemistry
Genetics
Bio-med
Pre-doctor
Buildings and architecture
History
Explaining, exhorting and reporting
Political studies and democracy
Public policy
Education
Manufacturing
Management and business administration
Sphinx strategies
Meta-knowledge
Economics
Linguistics

A nexus of propaganda

Books for inquisitive young people and inquisitive citizens are some of the highest in propaganda. A good example is Time magazine and Time-Life books and Newsweek, and the TV news.

Don't discourage teaching

If we want to encourage people to go into teaching and make the cost of education as low as possible, let's not have a very high barrier for college grads to start teaching. In fact, all should automatically be given a credential upon passing 18 eleven-hour days of instruction.

The parasite orchestrated the renaissance of the host

The Mideast gazettes of the time (as well as today's gazette commentary) show that the Renaissance was not something spontaneous on the part of Western civilization. I was in fact a carefully managed rebirth with a healthy amount of midwife assistance. In other words, our new institutions were heavily shaped by our parasite starting in Italy of the 1300s. Now given how our parasite exists as two trees, one tree of life and one tree of knowledge; the transfer of knowledge must have been a top priority for our parasite when our academia restarted during the Renaissance. As follows are some changes to our standard educational curriculums; changes that will both eliminate some of our parasite's disadvantageous educational components, and add new advantageous components instead.

Freud's repression is blocks understanding of genuine repression

To some extent, repression is repression. But Freud's repression is by far, the least consequential to society. Here in order of importance are the sorts of repression. It should be pointed out that Freud's repression frames repression in such a way as to block discussion and understanding of all the other more societally significant forms of repression — particularly the intense pro-monogamy repression of the Victorian era that was coming undone when Freud began writing.

SEXUAL REPRESSION: fear of having extramarital sex

POLITICAL REPRESSION: fear of discussing about your government

JUDICIAL REPRESSION: fear of standing up for what is yours

ERROR REPRESSION: fear of saying something wrong or slandering

FREUDIAN REPRESSION: fear of expressing your sexual desires

Intellectual figureheads

I explain elsewhere that: Plato and Aristotle are our parasite's mind wasting nonsense. Plutarch and Herodotus and Cicero and Tacitus are our parasite's gazettes. Edgar Allen Poe was just some brain-addled souse (it means pickle) with an fancy English accent. Lewis Carol was an under-my-thumb pedophile. Edward Gibbon a fool. Here it seems that most great classical figures are just figureheads or frontmen for our parasite.

Remove: Eliminate penmanship/ writing

If you carefully watch the youngest kids learning to write and stay within the lines, you can see them building error-repressing pathways in their young and vulnerable minds. What they are doing is forcing the total control their movements at too early an age. These repressive pathways grow as their minds grow and a larger part of their mind grows into a stifling influence.

Now the benefit of learning to write early are really negligible, but the cost is enormous. For this particular sort of repression happens right where we most need creativity in society, associated with the written creativity that will help our society transcend its problems. Kids should therefore start writing at a later age, and writing exercises should not be forced upon them. And for what it is worth, I seldom wrote anything for school, and I NEVER gave any attention to penmanship.

Remove: spelling and grammar as a specific studies

Maybe I am different, but most of my spelling and

grammar abilities came as a product of reading, talking and writing. What a waste of critically valuable mental energy that we make our youngest minds study spelling words and vocabulary. What difference did spelling ever make to our lives? Why did we waste so much of our children's precious time and more important their LERVE (verve for learning) learning to spell? This seems like our parasite's idea for taking the joy out of learning. Spelling shall not be taught in school and all spelling bees prohibited in all public and non-profit educational facilities.

Remove: Shakespeare

It is just ancient garbage programming. And it isn't beautiful either.

Remove: Algebra = al-giberish

Algebra comes from the Arabic word al-jabr, just like the words gibberish and jabber-voci. Now some school districts have already decided that algorithm based algebra is unnecessarily difficult as it makes a relatively simple subject notoriously difficult to learn. These districts have tried to offer classes that instead focus on graphed relationships leaving out all the time-wasting algorithms. The problem, however, is that the major textbook companies generally do not offer acceptable algebra textbooks without algorithms.

Anyway, the result is that the vitally important subject of understanding graphs tends to be made many times more difficult to learn. For many students, the study becomes so difficult that they teach themselves to understand graphed relationships outside of school as something separate from what they study in school. I know this because that is what I did.

Get the equations out of algebra until you teach the all important big picture. Then make the equations optional, and something for the people going on to study math and engineering. It is far more important that our kids learn to spot the many parabolic relationships of nature than they know how to add two parabolic relationships together through an algorithm.

Remove: al-gorithms

These are really al-core-rhythms, the song and dance the parasite wants to teach our children. Here we recall that quote from Plato's Laws.

Add: A broad, but cursory explanation of math

Before teaching kids to do algorithmic math without flaw, lets first do a light introductions to a whole host of math topics normally taught later. We should be repeatedly exposing our kids to; logic, probability, statistics, geometry, graphing, algorithms, game theory, and the scale of the various parts of the universe. In fact these sort-of-math subjects are together far more important than the math algorithms

in the current age of thinking machines. Stop teaching kids to multiply fractions and 3-digit integers. Stop teaching them long division. These things are no longer necessary and they squander huge amounts of learning energy in kids.

Change: The study of statistics

Recall our parasite's 1980's Thomas Dholby song, "She blinded me with science". One of our parasite's most successful blinding campaigns has been in the teaching of statistics, which Mr. P has made much more complex and hard to understand than need be. Here the critical change lies in the way early students of statistics are required to calculate the precision of their inferences using a hard to understand algorithm.

The thing is that understanding the precision/certainty of statistical inferences is really not critical until you are actually producing and criticizing studies for public consumption. Instead, we should focus on the sort of statistical instruction that will improve understanding of the sciences and real life events that touch the lives of students. How likely are you to get in an accident if...? How likely are you to become an star athlete, or music star? How likely are you to come down with various diseases if...? How many people die from...? How many people are injured from...?

And perhaps more importantly, we must teach how to deceive (and not be deceived) with statistics. We must teach how to recognize flawed methodologies, and unbelievable statistics. Then, only after our kids have studied extensive case studies, do we teach them how to calculate how precise their inferences are.

Also teach kids how to tell mere correlation from causality. Teach them about when a distribution exists on a bell distribution and when it exists on a Pareto distribution. And finally teach to do risk-reward calculations.

Remove: Calculus based undergraduate social science

There are two broad approaches to studying economics that I will call ABSTRACT and CALCULUS. Using the abstract approach, the average economics student is able explore (I am guessing) about 20 times as much territory for the same effort. However using calculus based economics, one gets a deeper understanding of what one does study; a deeper understanding that is rapidly forgotten.

Now given that people who study undergraduate economics will generally never do any numerical economics at all once they are out of school, Wouldn't the abstract approach would be better, based on the fact that much more territory is covered? Anyway, here it seems that calculus based economics is our parasite's idea, that it exists to

impede our understanding of economics and make its feeding that much easier.

Quantified study blunts common sense

Economic common sense is the most important part of economics at the undergraduate level. Leave the econometrics for the people who want to pursue advanced degrees. Let them start with quantifiable economics the same way medical school starts with medicine after four years of biological pre-med.

The same holds true for pretty much all Introductory social science. Here we should err on the side of less quantifiability, greater range and more interesting subject matter. In general, an unquantified general knowledge should always precede a quantified specific knowledge.

Change: Logic

One need only look at the mythical Mr. Spok, Commander Data and the scientists from the Big Bang Theory TV-show to see how much our parasite dislikes logic in its host societies. But we can absolutely see our parasite's hand in the systems we call logic. Supposedly, logic is only about getting from premises to conclusions. Supposedly the process by which we weigh premises is not part of logic. Nowhere is there a systematic approach to evaluating premises except through the scientific method with its gaping back door for a determined and wealthy clique.

Bertrand Russell

"To acquire immunity to eloquence is of the utmost importance to the citizens of a democracy."

Add: assembly line and mass production techniques

Remove: Physical education

Make physical education an after school thing. Offer 1-2 hours of physical education and 1-2 hours of study hall for free when all parents are working.

Remove: literature, theatre, poetry, art and music

Given the huge volume of literature that is full of cipher numbers, or our parasite's messages otherwise disguised, these field will surely be challenged going forward.

And as far as our parasite is concerned, the more our smartest people enter these unproductive fields the better. Here we recall how the great age of Athens ended with the total slaughter of the city's population at the hands of the Spartan police state.

Add: More science and engineering, less arts: Do we as a society want to have such a large government budgets for arts education, or is this our parasite's idea? Perhaps the easiest way to get more engineers and scientists is to subsidize that sort of

education while ignoring the arts and sport. After all, these skills (it is widely acknowledged) can not really be taught effectively in school. Here I recommend that society not give any money for sports education, dance, art, music, literature, philosophy, poetry, etc.

Survival before the arts

Until we all feel comfortable that we have solved all our more important problems, human society should really slash spending on the arts and other unnecessary things.

Change: More science, especially Gaiaology, geology, chemistry, biology,

Add: Scientific notation and the true scale of the universe

Add: Evolutionary history

We really should have first rate programs that show the current theoretical history of evolution: What caused and ended the dinosaurs, how birds came about, how primates came about. How people evolved from apes, etc.

Add: A history of transformative innovation leaps

Add: A history of infrastructure systems and their benefits

Add: Willpower through controlling where your attention is focused

Add: Clearer thinking through avoiding cognitive loading

Add: How to deal with panic situations

Add: How to deal with various natural disasters

Add: First aid, CPR, and basics of trauma care, Stroke, heart attack etc.

Add: universal sex education at age 12 for girls and 13 for boys and again at age 15.

Add: How to recognize propaganda

Add: **video narrative**

Add: Society's problems as a field of study

Why don't we let people study the problems that mankind faces? They don't have to make any novel suggestions, but they can learn the problem. Later when they are older, they may either explain these better, or offer partial solutions.

Add: Teach the economy

At a couple different points in the educational experience, we should get our kids back to learn about the national economy and its major industries and what they do. Teach them about its history and the plans for the national economy in 5 years and 10 years. Teach them about the government's budget. Get them looking at the future of the economy. Get them planning

Add: Teach the nation's main industries

Every kid should know about how all the main business of the nation work. How much does the Grocery store handle logistics and what is its business model? What are their profit margins? How do people make money manufacturing cars? How do they make money in software and web-services. This is the sort of math people need to understand, not algebra. Forget algebra unless you are going to do engineering or math.

Add: A history of Mideast economic parasitism

It really should be part of our education to teach everyone how all the Mideast scams work, so they simply can't exist in our society.

Add: How to identify sabotage**Add: Entrepreneurship and how to run a business**

Never mind doctors and lawyers, we need entrepreneurs. Lets give our kids the most basic rudiments in high school

Add: A history of inventions

Lets give our kids the most basic rudiments in high school, so they grow up with this sort of thing in their minds

Add: Teach more entrepreneurship

Stop lamenting a lack of jobs. Instead, we should teach and indeed push our kids to be more entrepreneurial (skilled in making jobs) at every level of their education. Here, the national educational system should 1) Produce lots of interviews with successful and failed entrepreneurs, where they explain how and why they started their businesses. 2) Explain the economics, management, finance, regulation, business cycles, etc. 3) Explain how much money you can make, and how much owning your own business will change your life. and 4) make it admirable to have your own business.

Add: micro economics, accounting, marketing, basic business,**Add: Teach about scams and hoaxes**

We should teach our kids about how scams and hoaxes work. Also, we need to take a close look at every single stupid thing the world's governments have ever done and we must teach our kids where and why they went wrong.

Add: Understanding propaganda and product placements

Lets teach how propaganda really works

Add: More politics and society

Political knowledge is the single most important subject. Even before we teach people how to be good individual citizens, we must all act intelligently as a group, for if we act foolishly and disorganized as a group, no amount of good citizens can make up for it. However if we are smart as a group, we can make our next generation of citizens smart as individuals.

You should study the way backdoor influence works, how people seize power, the causes and pretexts of war, the propaganda that the various leaderships have used, how our parasite has historically fed on us, the intent and reality of regulation, and the fundamentals of broad democracy.

Add law and ethics

Add law and ethics at 3 levels in a child's education. What is legal? What are the penalties? When is it stealing? When is it corruption? What happens when a society goes this way? Teach kids the laws of the nation, the constitution, the rules of evidence and how to judge.

Add: Assembly line and mass production techniques**Add: The study of media romance as propaganda**

There is just so much romance in the media. Do you think it exists because it sells? No, it exists because it keep our women from selecting the best men regardless of commitment level. This results in breeding patterns that trump our parasite's harems.

Study the right things when studying history.

- 1) How Brotherly puppet strings caused nearly all war.
- 2) How the Brothers caused many plagues and famines.
- 3) How certain customs and practices help impoverish and cow peoples.
- 4) How our parasite has profited sewing death and destruction in our world.
- 5) How the Hitler puppets of the world came to power; just summarize the harm they did.
- 6) History is the study of past causes. If there is no cause/ effect, then the matter is just an event, it is not true history.

Add: History

By now it is clear that our historical understanding of the distant past is a twisted version given by our a parasite, a parasite that we have just caught trying to enslave us.

Instead, of this sort of history, we should be looking at our parasite's version and reconstruction the truth from it as best as we can. This is the real history.

Add: National historical timeline

Each nation, as it keeps a national archives, also must keep its own record of world history. Make it something your people can be proud of with variable resolution and robust hyperlink trees. Start in prehistory

Add: The national library

As nations have great online public timelines, they should also have great online public libraries. Take every single book in the public domain and put it online in a way that can be searched and copied/ printed, with its source information all automatically coming along with the clipping. Elsewhere it is noted that intellectual property ownership rights are overlong.

Add: National wikis

Today, we allow "Him-he Whales" to run the world's definitive encyclopedia. This website is just too influential. We simply can not leave it outside of our democratic process. We must provide this function ourselves as part of our democracy. Here is yet another duty for the world's 5 million+ sub-senators. This because the idea of anyone changing anything any time, that is just what our parasite and its 24 hour team of minders at their ministry of truth want.

Add: National reading lists

Strange how we allow our corrupt commercial media to tell us what books/ films are good to read/see. We can't leave this function outside of our democracy. We must provide this function ourselves as part of our democracy.

Our sub-senate should compile lists of the best current media: Books/ films/ stories of the month/ year/ decade/ all time. And of course, the greatest 1000, 10,000 100,000 books of all time will be declared as such in the national library.

Add: Corruption and anti-corruption

Make kids take on week of it in 10th grade and again in 11th grade. Make sure they all understand the rules of OPM and how to spot people defrauding the group.

Change: Cut down all of our parasite's trees of knowledge.

Everything changes with respect to learning now. History was written (and grossly distorted) by the

parasitic third party. A huge volume of our "literature" is coded gazettes, (complete with cipher numbers). Plato and indeed most philosophy was was created as mental masturbation for our more intellectually inclined. Al-bart One-cup's relativity is yet more mental masturbation. Charles Bar-win's evolution is a elementary sort or understanding of evolution. Adam Smith and Karl Marx are likewise propaganda caricatures of real studies. See, we are still forcing our young people to be indoctrinated in Mideast religions, even if there is not god in these religions.

Remove: Philosophy change to metaknowledge

Given the unnecessary complexification inherent in nearly all philosophy; the study really is mental master baiting. For example, Plato's forms are a futile exercise in the precise definition of broad terms. Plato's analogy of the cave is about our understanding of our parasite's tree of knowledge or matrix. Immanuel Kant's imperatives are a complexified version of a direct goal vs. an indirect goal. So review and then stop teaching a good part of what is known as philosophy.

Philosophy is a blocking subject that exists to keep us from discovering a very important thing, metaknowledge, or valuable generalities about our world. Instead of having philosophy, we should have metaknowledge as a study. Lets review all our philosophy and decide what contains valuable metaknowledge. The rest of our philosophy should be called PHILO•BRAXIS or love of the low and stupid.

Philosophy to bait our masters

We hear it said that Philosophy is just mental masturbation. I would like to suggest that the term is actually master•bait•ing — a way to bait, hook and reel in our masters. It is really just a bunch of junk programming that distinguishes our smartest from the people who can be fooled.

Add subject #1: Metaphors

Lets assemble a great encyclopedia of metaphorical stories about all sorts of things. If our kids have lots of constructs to view the world, they will be much smarter. Also, perhaps the standard education should include a certain core set of metaphors.

Add: Swimming across the ocean

Let me describe an interesting metaphor of J. Krishnamurti. He described some endeavors as swimming across the ocean out of sight from land. You spend all day swimming for many days in a given direction. You know you have worked all day, moving in the right direction, but you just can't measure your progress at all because you can't see land. All you know is that another day has passed and you have been going in the right direction. You go to bed, you get up and you do it again tomorrow, you paddle as

long and as hard as you can, and it goes on like that for weeks, or months or years.

If you want to change humanity, if you really want to make a difference, or if you just want to be successful in business, you will probably have to work like this for some time. Therefore, society would do well to teach its kids to swim across the ocean (metaphorically of course) at least once — so they more readily undertake great projects that will help all humanity.

Add: Your main thing in life

An architectural book called Shelter gave me this idea. Some projects will have to become your main thing in life for a time. You will have to somewhat ignore all people around you, and focus all your thoughts on the one thing you are trying to do. This is another skill that society would do well to teach its kids.

What is knowable for certain

Rene Descartes (1596-1650) has a curious name that sounds like Fr. re=again + ne=not + de=about + cartes=maps: Something like "Mr. Not-again-about-maps?" And we must note how "Cartesian" coordinates are very map-related in nature, so it all a little too confusing to be a coincidence. I think that Descartes is yet another impersonization; here of something the Brothers were saying at the time, "Not-again-about-maps?" Anyway, the really important idea of map coordinates in an age of exploration was changed. It became map coordinates on a graph, thanks to Mr. Not-again-about-maps? Here it is also worth pointing out that "Descartes" lived not too long before the British Parliament, finally got around to offering a huge bounty on the problem of Longitude in 1714. Also notable is the term "Cartesian products". This sounds like Brotherly s•lang for their cartel (cart=map + tele=far) products.

But the coincidence was just too much at the time, and people really began to suspect something was fishy about Mr. Not-again-about-maps. So Decartes had to invent/discover some other things that were useless or already being dis•covered all over the place, or grafted science/scions on the tree of knowledge. The Brothers after all were not allowed to share any of their precious Know•al•edge or "the edge of knowing something."

Here is where the philosophy and the writings come in. Do you know how you know you exist? According to Des•cartes, It is because you have the capacity to think and only beings that exist could have the capacity to think. Personally, I think this idea was back then, and still is, an obvious truism. I think it is just more of our parasite's mind numbing, gobbledygook, science/scion propaganda grafted on to the tree of knowledge. It is also propaganda supporting that eternal Mideast front

institution in Europe, Roman Church International and some other Mideast products or ideology as well.

Here is my theory of epi•stem•ology, or things grafted above the stem: Animals have evolved to exist in a habitat. Animals that evolved to have more accurate senses (up to a point) could better react to their environment, and out-survive others with less accurate perceptions. Therefore all animal perceptions, including human perceptions should be pretty well tuned over the generations to be reasonably accurate reflections of reality.

The idea that our senses might be in error, that we have evolved in a way that does not accurately perceive our environment is really nonsense. Part of survival is using your life energy as efficiently as possible. All things being equal, and over the long haul, creatures with accurate perceptions are more efficient than those without them. The accurate perceivers always thus tend to out-survive the inaccurate perceivers.

And don't be confused about animals that have a strong sense of smell and weak eyesight. More of their resources are simply devoted to is used for smell than sight. And with humans, more of our brains is used with signal analysis than signal perception. This is why our eyesight is not as good as with some animals. Man specialized in signal analysis over signal perception.

Anyway, back to Descartes, isn't this our parasites eternal song and dance about disbelieving our own lying eyes? It is the same people who have always worked the tree of knowledge. You didn't hear "not-again-about-maps," You heard the name of a great man named Descartes:

Led Zeppelin, stairway to heaven

*"In the tree by the brook there is a songbird who sings
sometimes all of our thoughts are misgiven"*

The right way to teach reading and thinking about reading

We should give our young children a standard text that was written to be easily read. This text should however be pregnant with multi-level symbolism. It is the discovery of this symbolic understanding that is all important.

And we should never "ruin the movie" for our kids by telling them what the movie is about. It should be up to them to find out. This way, our education will really be a discovery for kids.

I would imagine that our parasite gauges how early its sons can understand Herodotus, for example. And based on this understanding, they get a seat in the training school for "his majesty's secret service," or the godfather's foreign service. There may be other tiers, but the ones that don't make it, the ones that are not chosen, they it seems are forced to convert to the enslavement religion of Islam and

become slaves.

Civic responsibility

The first priority of a public education is to get our young people working better in society. Teach them civic responsibility, teach them the law, teach them legal ethics, teach government.

Correct bidding processes

We teach just so much useless junk in our schools. Why don't we teach our young people how to describe a complex service? It would make such a huge difference in how efficiently our governments and societies work. Teach our kids:

- A) How to prepare an adequate set of bidding instructions.
- B) How to recognize when the instructions are inadequate.
- C) The cost of changes.
- D) That the objective must be completely conceptualized to get a good number.
- E) The cost of not having enough bidders
- F) How people corrupt this process
- G) The signs of corruption
- H) The VANTAGES (=advantages and disadvantages) of the various pricing strategies.

You can't teach the arts

Now that we understand Odious Rex and the Merchant of Venice as propaganda, the idea of teaching theatre seems pretty stupid. Should we spend public education money teaching people how to understand our parasite's cryptic literature, poetry and song lyrics? What about dance? Should we use public money teaching people how to frolic about in dance performances and how to make art and sculptures?

Lets stop squandering our public education money on things that A) cannot be taught effectively and B) give little benefit to our group. Lets instead teach our kids subjects that will improve our society, things that we are short of, like engineering and nursing. And for the professions with the biggest projected shortages, lets be certain to give the education away for free, so the overall economy will not suffer so badly from bottlenecks.

Tania Lombrozo

"An inference is defeasible if it can potentially be 'defeated' in light of additional information. Unlike deductively sound conclusions, the products of defeasible reasoning remain subject to revision, held tentatively no matter how firmly.

All scientific claims — whether textbook pronouncements or haphazard speculations — are held defeasibly. It is a hallmark of the scientific process that claims are forever vulnerable to refinement and rejection, hostage to what the future

could bring. Far from being a weakness, this is a source of science's greatness. Because scientific inferences are [always] defeasible, they remain responsible to a world that can reveal itself gradually, change over time, and deviate from our dearest assumptions...

Recognizing the potential revisability of our beliefs is a prerequisite to rational discourse and progress, be it in science, politics, religion, or the mundane negotiations of daily life. Consider the world we could live in if all our local and global leaders, if all our personal and professional friends and foes, recognized the defeasibility of their beliefs and acted accordingly. That sure sounds like progress to me. But of course I could be wrong."

Broadcast television 2.0

From now on, all broadcast TV shall be educational. If you want to be a vegetative TV watcher, you have to watch educational TV.

Section 12: Passive eugenics

A vital part of my message

This section on passive eugenics is one of the most critical and important parts of my message — and little doubt one of the most controversial. To be clear, I do not speak of any race, but the genetic degradation occurring everywhere, and with every part of mankind.

I must say that humanity is evolving backwards. The smart people all around the world have fewer children than the dumb ones, and we are as a species devolving. If we don't stop this devolution, humanity will devolve into a species of great technology that lost its intellect. Please, the best half of males must outbreed the rest by a significant margin, or we will devolve.

Man is not evolving but devolving

The idea that mankind is evolving is untrue. We are in fact devolving as is evident by looking at almost any school almanac from any part of the world over the past 50-years.

Look at the Idiocracy film trailer

Go to YouTube and look at the bubble trailer from the film idiocracy, the trailer where the offspring appear as bubbles in family trees overlaid on the action. It explains very well what the problem is.

This film and all associated media is hereby ubiquitized. The film and all trailers are to be translated into every language and made available for free HD download. So we send a message to other media producers, the owners of this film shall be

given as much money as the recent Star Wars 8 film netted after tax.

The Idiocracy bubble trailer is to be made into a public service announcement. All broadcast television stations worldwide shall be required to play this trailer once every day at a different hour of the day in 14 hourly slots between 7:00 am and 9:00 pm. In order to access a free email account, this trailer must be watched twice every month. All soccer, American football, basketball, baseball games, and soap operas seen on even numbered days shall play this trailer in the middle of the game or show. This message shall continue on until the UM Senate determines that better messages exist for convincing people to do the right thing with regard to reproduction. Then these new messages shall play at a similar schedule indefinitely.

Exhibit A: Angel Adams from YouTube

Here is a woman that had some part of her 15 children thanks to a broken public assistance program.

Propaganda from the Battlestar Galactica TV show

"Thank the gods I did not have kids!"

Ps. Menander, Sayings 70

"The breeding of children is a self-inflicted grief."

Euripides, Medea 250

"I would rather stand three times in the battle line than give birth once."

Euripides, Rhesus 979

"What sorrows go with having children. How they torment the hearts of mortals. For whoever considers them rightly will pass his days without children and not produce children only to bury them."

Star Trek, Is there in truth no beauty?

"**Kirk:** A meeting of the minds is all very well, but what about love? You're young attractive and human."

Epicurus frag. 62

"Having sex never did anyone any good, and we should be happy if it did no actual harm."

Plutarch Table talk, 710e

"Cleitomachus was admired because he always stood up and walked away whenever anyone started talking about sex."

Aristotle Politics 1272a

"On Crete, much thought was given to laws intended to encourage the useful practice of eating sparingly. Homosexuality was introduced to reduce sex with

women and lower the birth rate. Whether right or wrong, it provides another opportunity to consider."

Star Trek, Space seed episode

"**Spok:** The mid 1990s was the era of your last so-called world war.

McCoy: The eugenics wars

Spok: Of course, your attempt to improve the race through selective breeding.

McCoy: Now wait a minute, not OUR attempt Spok, a group of ambitious scientists. I'm sure you know the type, devoted to logic, completely unemotional.

Kirk: Doctor, alright gentlemen."

Many ideas and customs are artificial

Clearly a parasite civilization has been meddling with our tree of knowledge, our scientific, economic, and religious knowledge, our media, and our social customs. With this in mind, I hope that everyone questions all they know and all they believe and all their social customs.

What is real and what is false about humanity

For many social customs, we must ask what is real and an innate and part of our humanity, and what is not. When I do this, I ask the simple question: Does this belief, or social custom help to hinder or the advancement of mankind? Is it an ADVANCING MEME or a REVERSING MEME?

Whenever I find reversing memes, I ask how they could possibly come about. How could something that harms its hosts thrive and why didn't other beneficial, advancing species of meme out evolve the destructive reversing meme? Normally, I find the easiest answer is that they were created by our parasite in an effort to dominate its host.

Seneca's Phaedra, c. 60AD (485- 511):

"Who can praise the single lifestyle, but youth that sees no future?

Have your way and all humanity will be but one passing horde.

A single generation, doomed to perish.

Did not Father Time consider this, having watched Fate's grasping hand,

looking for a way how [Roman population] loss might be repaired

by new creation? [i.e. new 'Greek' blood, the spawn of Arabia.]

If we banish Venus from our lives, who will replenish our dwindling stock,

The earth will soon become an ugly dreary desert [a rich Eden actually for new Mideast Immigrants]

The sea a dead sea, where there are no fish,

The sky will have no birds, the woods no beasts,

The air will be a place where nothing moves except the passing winds.

Therefore I say, let nature's instinct guide your life

[Be seen here in the city \[of Rome\], socializing with your fellows."](#)

The Yardbirds, song: For your love

[Diamonds are an age old Arab racket. They raise the cost of marriage and babies for the Rumi Infidels.]

"For your love

I give you everything and more thats for sure

For your love

I bring you **DIAMOND** rings and things right to your door

For your love

To fill you empty life, i give you **DIAMONDS** right

They'll be things that will excite

Make you dream of me at night

For your love

For your love

For your love

I will give the stars above

For your love

For your love

I will give you all I could

For your love

I'd give the moon if it were mine to give

For your love

I'd give the stars and the sun for i live

For your love

To fill you empty life, i give you **DIAMONDS** bright

There'll be days I will excite,

Make you dream of me at night

For your love

For your love"

2. HUMAN GENETIC DEGREDDATION OR THE DESCENT OF MANKIND

Tacitus, Histories, 4.1

"Whenever a man of tall and military appearance came in sight, they cut him down regardless of whether he was a soldier or civilian."

Herodotus, 400s BC, 5.92

[In the following, bear in mind that Gr. aristo = the best, highest or tallest. And Thr•asy•bulus breaks down as Gr.thur=sacrifice, kill, burn, destroy + usi=us + Gr. boule=the will, or a directive]

"Thrasybulus invited the [messenger] to walk with him from the city to a field where corn was growing. As he passed through the cornfield, continually asking questions about why the messenger had come to him from Corinth, [he kept cutting off and killing all the tallest and best stalks of corn which he could see, until the finest and best-grown part of the crop \[generation\] was ruined.](#) In this way he went right through the field, and then sent the messenger off without a word. On his [the messenger's] return to Corinth, Periander was eager

to hear what advice Thrasybulus had given, and the man replied that he had not given any at all, adding that he was surprised a being sent to visit such a person, who was evidently mad and a wanton destroyer of his own property. Then he described what he had seen Thrasybulus do. Peri•ander seized the point at once; it was perfectly plain to him that Thrasybulus recommended the murder of all the people in the city who were outstanding in influence or ability. He took this advice, and from that time forward, there was no crime against the Corinthians that he did not commit." [Here we see the parasite explaining how to communicate in secret, but out in the open, talking above the flock. Also, it seems that they were at times killing the best part of their host population.]

Herodian, History, 7.9.10?

[This was written about the period c.238AD, not how killing the best people is mentioned twice.]

"[When Capellianus \[Roman governor of Numidia\] entered Carthage, he killed all the leading men who were still alive after the battle.](#) Then he plundered the temples and seized the public funds and money of private people. Then he attacked all the other cities that had taken down their dedications to Maximinus, [killing the best and exiling the common people.](#) He also gave orders to the soldiers to put fields and villages to the torch and to loot. This he did on the pretext of exacting vengeance for the wrongs to Maximinus, but secretly he was courting the good will of the soldiers, hoping that if the affairs of Maximinus should fail, he himself, in possession of a well-disposed army, might lay claim to imperial power"

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 1.64

"Your tyrants and kings, who, having laid aside the fear of the gods, plunder and pillage the votive treasuries of temples; and by proscriptions, exiles, [and murders denude states of their aristocracy](#) [best born or first born].

One Apple dictionary definition of TOKEN

"[a characteristic or distinctive sign or mark, especially a badge or favor worn to indicate allegiance to a particular person or party.](#)" [This is for the next section.]

Exodus 11:1

[Keep in mind that the Israelites are not the race that is getting sacrificed in a holocaust, they are the people living in Arabia and causing the sacrifice of many outsiders so they may live and prosper.]

"God said to Moses, I still have one more one more plague to bring upon Egypt. And afterwards he [the Pharaoh] will let you go... Thus God said: In the middle of the night, I will go out into the midst of Egypt

and all the firstborn [best born] in the land of Egypt shall die. From the firstborn [best born] of Pharaoh that sits upon his throne, to the firstborn [best born] of the worker-slave in the mill and all the firstborn [best born] of the beasts. And there shall be a great cry throughout all of Egypt, unlike any before. [11:7] But against the children of Israel, no dog shall move its tongue... for God does distinguish between Egypt and Israel ...

[12:3] Tell all the congregation of Israel how on the 10th day of this month that every man shall take a lamb [young Egyptian], according to the [ways of the] house of their fathers, a lamb [young Egyptian] from each house. [Note how the entire people of this Mideast god are being organized to 'take a lamb' on a specific date in the future and this is the command of god.] And if the household is too small to have a lamb, let him and his neighbor next to his house take it according to the number of souls, every man according to his eating shall make you count for the lamb. Your lamb shall be without blemish [a perfect specimen, a 'best born' lamb], a first year [quality] male. You shall select it from the flock of sheep...

[12:6] and then the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it [their lamb] at night. And they shall take the blood and strike it on the door frame of their houses, then they shall eat it [the 'lamb' meat] And they shall eat the flesh that night, roasted over a fire... Do not eat it raw or soaked in water, but roast with fire, his head with his legs, and with the pertinence [relevance, meaning] thereof. And you shall let nothing of it remain until the morning. You shall burn all that remains of it in the morning [a holocaust, a whole burning, to hide the murder]. And thus you shall eat it, and you shall eat it in haste [without a thought], for it is the Lord's passover [Thus we understand how Passover is actually how the Arab unifying spirit passes over some houses and not others, and this all depends on whether they sacrificed, and ate a best born lamb from the flock of Egypt].

[12:12] I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite [conk, conquer, defeat] all the firstborn [best born] in the land of Egypt, both man and best, and against all the gods of Egypt, I will execute judgement, for I am the Lord. And you shall use the blood [of the sacrificial human Lambs] as a token on your houses where you are, and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague [pull•ay•G] shall not be upon you or harm you, when I smite the land of Egypt. This day shall be remembered by you throughout your generations, and it is ordained that your people shall have a feast on this day forever...

[12:21] Then Moses... said... draw and take a [human] lamb according [in proportion] to your families and kill it for passover. And take a bunch of hyssop [hystr•o•peh = womb•no•say] and dip it in the

blood that is in the basin [roasting pan] and strike the door frame with the blood. And none of you shall leave his house until the morning. For the Lord will pass through to smite the Egyptians. And when he sees the blood on the door frame, he will passover that door, and you will not suffer the destroyers [killers] coming into your house to smite [conk, conquer, defeat] you.

[12:24] You and your sons shall observe this as an [god-ordained] ordinance forever [throughout your generations to come]. That when you arrive in the land the lord promised to give you [i.e a new home in the 'promised land' outside the Mideast], that you shall remain in his service [stay in service/slavery to the cause of Arabs Inc.]. And when it happens that your children ask you: What does this service mean? That you shall say, it is the sacrifice of the Lord's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered [de•liber = of freedom = set free] our house. [In other words, if you stay in the service/slavery of Arabs Inc. you will be passed over and spared.]

[12:29] And it came to pass, that in the middle of the night, the Lord smote all the firstborn [best born] in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn [best born] of the Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn [best born.] of the captives in the dungeon; and all the firstborn [9th mention of 'best born'] cattle. And the Pharaoh got up at night. He and all his servants, and all the Egyptians, and there was a great cry in Egypt, for there was not a house where nobody had died. And he [the Pharaoh] called for Moses and Aaron that night and said, leave my people after you wake up, both you and the Israelites. Go and serve your God as you have asked. And take your flocks and your herds as you have requested, but be gone, and bless me also. And the Egyptians were urging the [Arab] people to get out fast, for they said, 'We will all be dead men [soon]...'.

[12:35] And the Israelites did what Moses asked. And they borrowed [extorted, squeezed the Egyptians for] gold and silver and clothing [for their journey]. And the Lord gave the [Israelite] people favor in the eyes of the Egyptians, so that they lent [gave] these things to them as they needed. And they thus despoiled [plundered or stole much from] the Egyptians. About 600,000 adult Israelites left... And a mixed multitude went also went up with them, flocks and herds and much cattle..." [So not only did the Egyptians beg them to leave, but they paid them to leave. Also, maybe 9 mentions of firstborn are better than 2 mentions of best born. Also notable is the way that killing the most perfect specimens results in the degradation of the flock.

In summary, we see the Arabs killing the best born of their host society, and then using the blood from this sacrificial killing to mark themselves so they might not be harmed. How much genetic degradation

has this caused in mankind over the millennia.]

How many times does it take?

Humanity has been degraded over and over again by the parasite for thousands of years. How many times does it take before we actually start devolving?

The mental degradation is easy to see in the writings (and the art) from years around the European Dark Ages, also the Great Age of Islam.

Ishtar reduces what we are

Compare the writing of 8-syllable Ammianus Marcellinus (lets call him AMARC from now on) with anything at all from the time between 600 and 1100AD. Note the decline right when Islam had its greatest age.

Do you follow this ideology of enslavement masquerading as a religion? Do you follow that which once reduced eu•man•idi for over 500 years? Do you follow an ideology that is struggling to do the same thing today?

Clearly these people are sub eu•men and deserve less rights than ordinary people who will all choose eu•man•idi. Call them savages. Call the unrepentant Arabs and haremi as as Barbarian Arrabbian savages so people will all take action against the unrepentant ones.

You know, only fools and children converted to Islam voluntarily. Everyone else converted on threat. They are not going to stop unless we threaten them.

Horace, d. 8BC, Delicta maiorum

"What does corrupting time not diminish?
Our grandparents brought forth weaker heirs.
we are further degenerated and soon
we will beget progeny yet weaker still."

Pliny, Natural History, 7.73

"Clearly people are in general getting smaller, and very few people are taller than their parents... Nearly a thousand years ago, the great poet Homer constantly lamented that people were physically smaller than in former times." [When a race is growing shorter, generation after generation, and when your girls are first menstruating before age 13, before the age that is normal for Humans, Chimpanzees and Bonobos, your society is degrading genetically. When the opposite happens, you are progressing genetically.]

Apple dictionary definition of UNIFORM

"the decline in fertility was not uniform across all social classes"

Juvenal, Satire, 6.450

"Don't marry a woman who speaks like an orator, or knows every history book. There should be some

things in books which she doesn't understand."

Euripides, The Medea, 292-305

"This is not the first time, Creon. I have suffered often and greatly from from being considered smart. A sensible person should never bring his his children up to be smarter than average. For apart from their intelligence bringing them no profit, it will make them the objects of envy and ill-will. If you put new ideas before fools, they will think you foolish and worthless too. And if you are thought superior to those who have some reputation for learning, you will become hated. I have some knowledge myself of how this happens — For being smart, I find that some envy me, while others object to me. Yet my intelligence is not that great."

Soranus, Gynecology, 1.34.1

"We marry women for the sake of bearing children and producing heirs, and not for pleasure. Therefore it is totally absurd to inquire about their rank, wealth or family line, but not to inquire about their ability to conceive children...." [This fellow's name is Sore•anus and his name resonates with the OPEC logo.]

Marco Polo, Ch. 9

"It is a Tartar custom that, if any king, prince, or noble wishes to take a wife, he doesn't look for a woman of rank, or a social equal. Instead [he mostly cares] if she is fair and beautiful. He marries her even though she is not of noble birth. For they say that no family or stock takes its name from the woman, but from the man only. Men are never called 'son of Bertha' or 'son of Mary', but 'son of Peter' or 'son of Martin'. That is why in choosing a wife they pay no regard to nobility of her birth but only to her beauty and charm."

[1] This Arab propaganda mentions twice that only a woman's beauty and charm matter. Clearly we should go in the opposite direction.

2) Son is used 4 times. Clearly the Arabs want us to value sons more than daughters.

3) The real choice for our best and most noble men is not whether to have children with one great woman but with many women.

4) The parasite wants families to take the name of husband, so it can gauge us on our sir•names.]

Marco Polo, Ch. 7

"In this country, if a stallion of noble breed mates with a mare of the like mettle, the offspring is a stunted colt with its feet [orientation] awry. Horse so bread are worthless and cannot be ridden."

Plato, Republic, 328d

[Look for propaganda at the very beginning of difficult works, for this is all most people actually read. The following is from the very beginning of Plato's

Republic, on of the great works of Arab propaganda. This passage does not advocate reflective contemplation, but quite the opposite — it advocates partying and enjoying life while you can. Here we see clearly how philo•sophy = leaf•wisdom = cover•wisdom = fool's wisdom]

"As age blunts one's enjoyment of physical pleasures, one's appreciation of rational conversation increases by a similar measure. ...

Some of us old men meet up regularly... and when we do meet, most hanker for the pleasures of their youth. They remember how they used to make love and drink and go to parties and the like. And they morn how the greatest things in life have been taken from them and that they lived well, and now life is nothing at all. Some complain that their families show no respect for their age, and proceed to harp on a list of miseries old age brings. ...

I once heard someone ask the poet Sophocles if he was still able to have sex. He replied, "Don't talk about that. I am glad to have left that behind me and escaped from a raging and savage beast of a master." A good reply I thought then, and still do even more. For in old age, you become quite free of feelings of this sort. They leave you in peace and when your desires lose their intensity and relax, you get what Sophocles was talking about, a release from a lot of mad masters."

The degradation of mankind

Look at the parts of the world that were once called the first world. It is easy to see the degradation in the new generation. Simply compare the 20-somethings with the 50-somethings. Look at how just about everywhere you go, the new generation is not as tall as the last generation.

Also, this is one of the most fundamental problems of our species. And it must be corrected or we will never go anywhere further as a species.

Mollifying tactics

The parasite is in a constant struggle to mollify or soften its flock. L. mollis = to make soft and mollusk-like or oyster-like for the pearl or br•al.

It is simple logic

Keep having babies with the bottom half of men, and downward we go by definition. More than half of the children have to be the offspring of the top half of men, or humanity devolves.

Progress = Pro•grex

That which is good for the grex = flock.

Grex = core•ex = out from the core

Giants and titans

The legends about a race of giants was about mental

giants, a race of men who were much smarter than the rest.

We are more advanced technically

But we are dumber than in centuries past

The advancement of technology has done much to hide the massive genetic degradation of mankind that has occurred in the past century.

Question: If the best women have been having fewer children for at least 2000 years, why didn't humanity peak long ago?

Answer: We actually peaked long ago.

Mankind has been slowly regressing for thousands of years

For centuries, people have been commenting on how the poor have many children, and the rich have few. However, this issue actually goes back thousands of years, at least to Roman times, to the Lex Julia de Maritandis Ordinibus of 18 BC. Under this law, the administration of Emperor Augustus proclaimed that freeborn Roman women who bore three children would have the right to own property and transact business of their own, without a male intermediary signing for them. From this law we see that falling female fertility is not a new phenomenon, because the Romans felt the need to incentivize the women of the land owning class to have children.

Remedial metaphor education

In the past decade we have seen a few very popular media items teach us about metaphor. The best example is probably the giant dumb guy covered in raised-ink tattoos in the Guardians of the galaxy films.

To me, this is remedial education to teach people about metaphor. Apparently the inability to recognize metaphor was an obvious and conclusive yardstick for measuring the intellectual degradation of eu•man•idi in recent decades. The parasite did not want its host waking up so it added this sort of remedial education to its media, some of the best media around.

Dis•paraging and pro•paraging social norms

There are two fundamental countervailing/ counterbalanced forces with respect to the advancement of humanity's gene stock. On the left we have the DIS•PARAGING tendency of our best to have fewer children than our worst. On the right, we have the PRO•PARAGING tendency of the best males to have more "illegitimate" offspring; thus acting as the main force for the improvement of our genetic stock. (The PAR in DISPARAGE is from L. PAR= patrimony, stock or value.)

Is there anything more important?

Is there anything more important than the genetic

pro•gradation of mankind? Perhaps the sum of human knowledge.

The real population problem is quality not quantity

Quite simply, the parasite's Mecca•nations has halted male selection worldwide (except among men breeding in the harems/ heir'ems. In fact, all around the world, the top 20% of people are having something like half the average number of children, while the bottom 20% are having something like double the average number of children. That must stop.

Electing 5% to the Senate, giving them rockstar status, and giving special benefits for their offspring will help tremendously.

PRO•GENY = favoring•genetic ANTI•GENS = opposing•genetic

Strange how we infidels lack a word for things which favor or oppose our genetic lines. Strange how the Greek words have been blurred into other terms.

PROGENY now is one of many words for offspring, descendants, heirs, issue, spawn, children, kids, family, babies, scions. And ANTIGENS are now part of the immune system.

ANTIGENIC ARAB PURGES = this is what the Arabs do to get rid of the best people from their host societies.

EUGENICS

This word should mean good breeding, or what PROGENY literally means in Greek. Also, EU•GENICS is the now taboo field of improving our human genetic stock by every imaginable way, including the murder of millions of people. It is remarkable how we have no usable words for discussing the improvement or degradation of our human GENOS or GENS at the GENETIC level.

Here we have to ask if all this is our parasite's doing. Here we also have to ask: Was the idea of EUGENICS purposely horrified and made taboo by our parasite? And more importantly, one of the greatest crimes of all time, the "Final Solution" to the Mideast's age old problem; Was that the work of Mideast Inc.? Did the Arabs murder the disloyal and troublesome branch of their family, the genetic leakage that kept the West from being enslaved by the Arabs once again? Was Nazi German a puppet police state of the Arabs?

Here we should note (again) that one of our parasite's main techniques for shaping our society is to 1) take ideas it likes and work to make them sacred, and 2) take ideas it abhors and work to make them profane. This is how they ply the tree of knowledge.

PEACEFUL EUGENICS vs. VIOLENT EUGENICS

Some new terminology is needed. Lets create a distinction between PEACEFUL EUGENICS and VIOLENT EUGENICS. And lets contemplate how the difference between the two is as stark as that between killing people and incentivizing them to breed in certain ways.

Peaceful eugenics may however require a coercive one-child policy of the world. And peaceful eugenics may require a no-child policy of refugees, international suppliants, aid-seekers, prisoners, and people incapable of completing a primary education.

Under peaceful eugenics, people are not sterilized unless they ask for it, and nobody is ever killed. On the other hand, violent eugenics is what Nazi Germany did.

GENEA•OLOGY

This word now is another way of saying ancestry instead of being a valuable word for the study of good breeding.

Overcrowding propaganda only works on good people

Nothing is going to stop the most animal-like people from having children. But the better people, the people with willpower and forethought are less likely to have children if fed a steady diet of overcrowding propaganda. And this particularly with women.

Strange how god's will degrades our gene pool

It is just so strange and upside-down that if people obey Catholic Christianity, their gene pool stops advancing and starts degrading. How could this possibly be the will of god? I guess this is why these religions deny evolution so vehemently.

Mideast prophets

Those who follow Christianity follow an Mideast religion with a Mideast prophet. This religion tells us that the only legitimate family relationship, the only way to win god's favor, is as one man with one woman, till death do us part — and with no "illegitimate" children. Strange how Christianity spends so much time and energy hammering us on not having "illegitimate" children, which are supposedly a disgrace to their parents and to themselves. In fact, up until recent decades, being a "bastard" was a matter of extreme disgrace. And in centuries past, when the Mideast's Catholic religious system reigned supreme in Europe, adultery was a capital offense at times. What a bizarre or bazaar thought. How on earth could people have thought such a thing?

Well, the reason is simply that our parasite needs us all to be obedient little sheep. And it needs a mental edge for this. And if our women are all going around and having children with our smartest

males, then some of these children wind up even smarter than the Brothers who are managing our society as their flock. Then I suppose too many wake up from the matrix and struggle against it.

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, 104

"Not all the nations of Europe are equally submissive to their rulers. The English, for example, with their uncontrollable disposition, hardly give their king enough time to assert his authority. Meekness and compliance are the virtues on which they pride themselves least. They say the most extraordinary things on the subject. ...

But if a[n Arab front] ruler, doesn't keep his subjects happy, [but instead] wants to tyrannize or destroy them, the basis of obedience is lost, and nothing then unites them. Nothing connects them to him; and they go back to their natural liberty. They maintain that unlimited authority can never be legitimate, because it can never have had a legitimate origin. For, they say, we cannot give someone else greater power over us than we have ourselves. We do not have limitless power over ourselves—for instance, we may not take our own lives; therefore, they conclude that nobody else has such a power."

It doesn't matter how the sheep submit

Some submit through Islam. Some submit like the non-confrontational people of Burma and Thailand for example. Some submit through the sort of "anger management" society the parasite has attempted to foist on America in recent decades. Some blindly submit to their leaders whoever they are. Whatever the matrix, the key factor for our parasite is the same: Submission.

And while getting rid of the smart sheep helps with this objective of submission, so too does getting rid of the sheep with any sense of what is right or any backbone. So too does encouraging a culture where any expression of anger is not allowed.

Stephen Gosson (Ghassan), Playes Confuted in five Actions, 1582

[Here the Parasite talks about using sex and courting as a distraction, to keep people off the political and economic stage.]

"In Rome, it was [In London it is] the fashion of wanton [promiscuous, rich, lively] young men to place themselves as nigh [near] as they could to the courtesans [court prostitutes], to present them pomegranates [an exotic fruit full of seed], to play with their garments [flirt with them], and wait on them [visit them at] home, when the sport [deed, sex act] was done. In the playhouses at London it is the fashion of youths to go first into the yard, and to carry their eye [scope] through every gallery, then like unto ravens where they spy the carrion [meat, flesh] thither [over which] they fly, and press as near to the fairest

[prettiest, nicest] as they can. Instead of pomegranates they give them pippins [excellent things], they dally with their garments to pass the time, they minister talk upon all occasions, and either bring them home to their houses on small acquaintance [after knowing them a short time], or slip into taverns [inns with rooms for rent] when the plays [sex acts] are done. He thinketh best of his painted sheath [painted lady + L.vagina=sheath], and taketh [considers] himself for a jolly [happy, fortunate] fellow, that is noted of [if he is noted by] most to be busiest with women in all such places [success with women is all that matters to many of them]. This open corruption is a prick in the eyes of them that see it, and a thorn in the sides of the godly, when they hear it. This is a poison to beholders, and a nursery of idleness to the players [the would-be players on the national stage]."

One giant clan, one evolutionary channel

What are we doing with one giant Arabian clan dominating humanity's breeding network? What a stupid way for humanity to breed. It is as if all humanity has a single dominant point that it spreads from.

And bizarrely, this single point focuses a huge amount of energy on killing off any other similar points that may pop up. How dumb it is that one clan is the main path for evolutionary advancement for all mankind. We would all be so much better served with a larger network.

How to visualize the parasite's degradation <MI>

Lets say that 70-million haremi are evolving upward each year. This is 1% of world's population. Here I imagine a 10x10 checkerboard topography. On this topography, 99 squares are flat and below x=0 and only 1 square in one corner pops up. This is because only 1% of the world is advancing genetically and the rest is degrading.

This is how I visualize the distribution of human genetic progress today. There is this tiny peak that is progressing — the Haremi. And the other 99% of humanity is not progressing genetically. The other 99% of humanity is actually going backwards genetically — actually degrading and growing stupider and more animal like

Now because the 1% relies on the the other 99% for breeding stock, and semitism is producing only a small number of the world's new people, the net result is our species is evolving backwards — growing dumber and dumber in every generation.

Planet of the apes film 1968

"A planet where apes evolved from man, there's gotta be an answer [reason]."

Conquest of the planet of the apes film trailer

"this will be the end of eu-man civilization and the

world will belong to a planet of apes." [a•peh's are degraded people who say nothing, who don't talk back to the haremi. The word for monkeys came from the Brolingo term for the hairy Arab people who say nothing, rather than the other way around.]

Beneath the planet of the apes film trailer

"We don't kill our enemies, we get our enemies to kill each other. The irresistible war machine of the gorilla armies versus the devastating secrete mind weapons of the subterranean mutants in civilization's final battle." [In the Planet of the apes myth, the subterranean mutants are the same as the cannibals of H.G. Wells' Time machine. These are the chosen and cannibal Haremi Arabs. The eu•mans have lost the ability to speak, and the surface is run by apes, or the descendants of the dumb and hairy unchosen Arabs.]

Why we are going planet of the apes

No matter how fast the 0.1% of harem spawn rises, they are sitting upon a 99.9% of humanity that falls, wiping out all the rise of the 0.1% and then quite a bit more. So the whole human evolutionary enterprise sits stuck at the edge of the recursion— stuck in a negative feed-back loop called Ishtar/ Islam. Here is why so many people have ape-like bodies.

The peak is quite narrow <MI>

Let's say that 700,000 men are responsible for each generation of new harem brothers. In a world of 7,000,000,000 that is 1 in 10,000. So that corresponds to 1% of a square that is 1% of the people in this world. Unfortunately I don't know how many of them there are.

Us and them?

Some of you think that there is an US and a THEM, and the Brothers will leave the outies behind. This is a delusion. Our gene pools are inextricably interlinked. It is only one part of mankind trying to harm the other parts.

Humanity built to fail

There were never enough guys at the center producing lots of offspring to counterbalance the negative effects of the gene-craft being wrought upon the distant periphery. And because over the short term, over even merely 7 generations, we are probably one species with one breeding pool. Whatever limited advances were occurring at the center, they were never enough to counteract the harm wrought on the periphery.

Breeding evil not intelligence

The Brothers are frequently not smarter, but simply more willing to do awful things. Thus harem semitism not only does not enough smart people, but it breeds

people more willing to do awful things to their fellow man.

Everyone is better off

Except perhaps a hundred guys at the very center of it, everyone will be better off if we kill the Ishtar agenda.

Semitism is a futile strategy for humanity

No matter how brilliant your 1/10,000th is, it will never overcome the genetic degradation it causes for the host because that is affecting 100 to 1,000 times as many people as you Semites are breeding. So on net, Semitism causes mankind to evolve backwards, to devolve.

End the tiny breeding network

It must end. We have to stop concentrating all of humanity's development in 10,000 men. That is simply not enough men to advance mankind. The periphery is dumbing-down at a much faster rate than the center is smartening-up. The Mideast's tiny little community of geniuses is not making up for the genetic degradation occurring at the periphery of mankind in slums all over the world. We must expand the breeding network so it is a more realistic share of humanity.

My broad democracy offers an incorruptible way for humanity to elect about 5% of its best men and women. This will skew towards males, so the percentage should be close to 6% to 9% of males. This will be the new evolutionary center for mankind, a much broader center than exists under the tyranny of Arabia today.

Counter-evolutionary

Evolution is about advancing our species. Arab semitism is a force that has been killing the smartest of mankind, holding mankind back for some 6,000 years. Whatever the cost, this must stop.

Mankind has domesticated itself

People talk about how dumb and spiritless cows and sheep are, but really, we humans have done the same thing to ourselves. We have made our own species dumb and spiritless just like cows and sheep — and it must stop.

The parasite makes mankind dumb

The lowest days for European power were between 626 to 766, the years where the aqueduct supplying Constantinople were cut. At the time, Constantinople had been the capital city of Europe. This time precisely brackets the great age of Islam which began in 636 and ended in Poitiers France in 732 — 34 years before the aqueduct was repaired.

The thing is that if we look at the 500-year period from say 600AD to say 1,100AD, we see:

1) A huge dip in populations. The city of Rome had a population of 5-million during the time of Augustus, but by the end of the European dark ages, no city in Europe had a population of over 25,000.

2) A huge dip in technology. In Roman times, the pottery was abundant and high quality. During the Dark Ages it became much scarcer and of much low quality. As well, important inventions such as the draught animal collar were simply forgotten.

3) A huge dip in the amount of written material. There is simply not much written material from this time, and that is why the era was named the "Dark Ages".

4) A noticeable dip in the realism of the art that mirrored the dip in the realism of the written media of the day.

5) A noticeable dip in the intelligence of the writing, a dip that did not seem to recover until around the 1300s. Examples include Einhard, Arculf, Notker the Stammerer, Regino of Prum, and Bede (all herein).

The inefficiency of it all

How inefficient it is to have one tiny/thin and spindly breeding acme that struggles against all the other upstart breeding acmes in the world. Why can't humanity have a huge and efficient breeding network based on merit and contribution to mankind rather than its destruction?

When girls start menstruating at a young age

There was recently an article in Time magazine about how girls are starting to menstruate at every younger ages in America. We all know what this means, don't we? We all remember which of our classmates went through puberty first, and which went through last. Apparently America is becoming more of a nation of people who go through puberty at an very early age. Here it would appear that our genetic stock is degrading, and it is degrading regardless of which ethnic background it came from.

A way to see our parasite's genetic degradation

Create a bell curve for age of first chimp and bonobo menstruation among many individuals. This should match most human populations. However, some human population have a large number of girls who menstruate at an earlier age. This early menstruation should serve as a fairly good metric of artificial genetic degradation.

Head sizes

1) Measuring heads is totally ridiculed and tied to Nazism in anthropology texts

2) Hat sizes range from 7-1/8 to 7-7/8. This is not only confusing, but it minimizes the sense of difference in head sizes.

3) I wear a size 8 hat and I'm pretty smart

4) Most of the people I have known who I consider sharp have big heads.

There probably is some vague correlation between head size and intelligence. We should all probably agree that we are not going to harm or discriminate against the people with small heads, and then do some studies of this.

All races suffer from the parasite's degradation

The worst aspect of the parasite infection

Our parasite is so harmful for humanity in so many different ways. But the way it slows and even reverses the evolutionary development of mankind has to be the worst thing of all. It is worse than all the wars, famines, and plagues our parasite has caused.

Ishtar is a dead end

You are little more than a profoundly sub-optimal dead-end breeding strategy for mankind, one so reprehensible that it must exist in secret.

Aborted due to birth defects

We really should do a study where we check the rate of birth defects among our smartest couples. I would not be surprised if the Arabs had the fix in at the testing labs — and these people suffered much higher rates of abortion due to tests that falsely show birth defects.

Downs syndrome

What a telling blurd this is once you acknowledge the existence of the matrix. That is where we are headed under the Ishtarian matrix. That way is down.

Science fiction about the degradation

1) One vision of where the Arab-sponsored degradation may lead is the Morlocks and Eloi from the H.G. Wells' Time Machine story. In this vision, the Arabs will become as the cannibal Morlocks and everyone else will be as the dumb sheep-like Eloi.

2) Another vision of where the Arab-sponsored degradation may lead is the original Planet of the Apes films. Here humanity regresses to a harmless sort of ape-like state while the Arabs move underground and finally develop a weapon capable of destroying the entire world — a cobalt (co-peh-al-te) bomb which they say obey or we will blow up the world.

Mal·thus = sacrifice to evil

According to Thomas Malthus, (mal=bad/evil + thus=sacrifice) humanity is doomed because, like all species, we are preset to overpopulate and exhaust our habitat.

The Malthus thesis however is a self-serving simplification and mis-focusing of the actual problem. And it is something that serves the parasite's agenda. It rationalizes the devil's agenda of less and worse as a sort of cruel-to-be-kind worldview that helps breed

loyalty among haremi brothers. They think that by killing a few million sheep here and there, that the entire flock is saved from a catastrophic kata's•trope•ak collapse later.

The simple truth is that without the parasites mecca•nations, humanity would: 1) be advancing rather than degrading, and 2) The world can presently support between 10 and 100 times as many people. During an ice age, however, it will probably not be able to support a fraction of its current human population.

Learn from Poland

The Arab thumbs-men running Poland these days have come up with a new way to screw-up the gene pool of Poland. They are giving 500 zloty a month to any families that have more kids. This idiotic policy rewards the best people making say 5,000zl hardly at all, while giving a huge incentive for the people making 1,300 a month.

It would thus appear that Poland is being run by the same bunch of people who absolutely slaughtered the Polish race, some 77 year ago. Time to lock them all up, the ones in office and the ones who were in office. And get after their associates and administrators.

Just remember that Poland only gets more attention from the Arabs. The Arabs have actually infiltrated everyone's governments to a great extent and wherever possible they struggle to screw everyone up.

All races are valuable

All races help scale the human breeding network. Do not waste genetic diversity.

Another way to look at the population explosion

If we track the birthrate as opposed to the population, in other words if we disregard the increase in human population that resulted from living longer, we have not exploded quite so much.

Reduce supply, increase demand

On one hand the Arabs create scarcity by MINimizing our MINES and installing parks on our lands and holidays in our calendar. On the other hand, the Arabs create scarcity by telling its sort of people to breed on and multiply and that birth control is evil.

The apples of the S•bar•idies

This is a very important term to understand about. It is how so many of mankind's best people tend to grow up under post material conditions where money is not so important. They have access to everything there is and do not crave success or kids the way that the more disadvantaged people do. For thousands of years, these people have been better and above the petty theft of their br•other'uns.

We have to reverse this in mankind if we are going to go forward again. The good men need to have more kids or we go backwards. If you are at the top, this is your duty to yourself and to mankind.

We want charts

Lets take the height of all the archeological human skeletons and measure them for height. What trends do was observe in the various different cities and regions? What has happened to humanity over the past 1,000 years in different parts of the world? Lets take the height and age of all drivers in our nations. Lets have an average height for men and another for women for people of the various birth years. Have we been growing shorter as nations? These charts will show that humanity is clearly devolving. We have to do something. We have to wake up from the matrix. The women especially, you need to focus more on your lines than your own selfish pleasures in this life.

3. DISCOURAGING REPRODUCTION IN INFIDELS

Caption for recent HSBC Bank billboards depicting 3 babies

["love, legacy, or expense?"](#)

[Look how Arabs Inc. uses the immense advertising budgets of the world's fictional citizens to run adds to keep infidels from having more children.]

Sex in the City episode 4.12

["Miranda: <dashes to toilet and vomits>](#)

[Karie: What happened? Did someone propose to you?](#)

[Karie vomited when her boyfriend proposed]

[Miranda: I don't know why they call it morning sickness, when its all FUCKING day long. Unless it is mourn, as in mourning the loss of your single life."](#)

Plautus, d 184BC, Mostellaria, 121

["The children are the parents building
As architects, the parents lay a firm foundation
And on this base erect a stable framework
They don't count the cost of materials,
Or worry that it is expensive to build a child
Who will grow up to be useful and good
and present a fine face to the world."](#)

[The parasite wants children to be expensive.]

Apple dictionary definition of UNIFORM

["the decline in fertility was not uniform across all social classes"](#)

Euripides, Medea, c. 420 BC, 557

["Nor did I wish to outdo your number of children. We have enough already \[two sons\] I am satisfied."](#)

Euripides, Medea, 250

I would rather stand three times in the frontline [of a Greek battle phalanx] than bear one child." [In Greek battle phalanxes men stabbed and hacked men to death and if they didn't they were stabbed or hacked to death. Someone wants child birth to seem and to be painful for infidels. They also want it to seem to be and to be dangerous.]

Sex in the City episode 4.12

"Charlotte: But we've been planning all along to have a family.

Husband: You and I will have to be enough. I mean, I think I could be happy with just the two of us."

There was an old lady who lived in a shoe

"There was an old lady who lived in a shoe
She had so many kids, she didn't know what to do
She gave them some broth without any bread
Then whipped them all soundly and put them to bed"
[Moral: Don't have lots of infidel babies]

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #119

"A nation's birthrate often depends on the most trivial things imaginable, so that often a change of attitude is all that is required for it to become much more populous than before. [Here is someone talking about manipulating the birthrates of nations. What is the implication?]

... If China has such a fantastic number of people, the reason is simply a particular way of thinking; for children regard their fathers as gods, venerating them as such during their lifetime, and honoring them after death by scarifies [of Arab incense, today cheap incense sticks, but in past centuries expensive Arabian frankincense,] in which their souls, so they believe, having been annihilated in the T'ien, take on new life; and the tendency is for everyone to increase his family, since it is so submissive in this life and necessary in the next."

From Euripides, Medea, c. 420 BC, (1090-1117)

"Chorus: I say that those who have never had children, and know nothing of it, are happier than those who are parents. For childless people really have no means of knowing whether children are a good thing or full of troubles. While those who have the sweet presence of children growing up in their homes, I see that their lives are all burdened and worn-out with incessant worry. First, they must figure out how to bring them up well, and how to leave a little bit for them to live on. And then there is this further anxiety: They can never know whether all their toil is spent for good or worthless children. And beyond all life's common troubles, there is one worse still: Suppose that their children have finally grown into youth, and, what's more, they have turned out

kind and honest [but not smart and hard working]: Still, it is a throw of the dice. If the gods will it, Death will come and carry their children off. Why do people then thank the gods for adding one more grief, their children's well being, to their already tall pile of burdens?"

Black Gold, the Story of oil in our lives, Ch. 8

"In Bolivia, the most glaring example [of global warming], the mountain glaciers collect water in the short rainy season and release it for drinking, sanitation, and irrigation in the long dry season. But with warmer temperatures, they can no longer do so. A once-huge glacier Chacalyta, disappeared in 2009. Villagers call another glacier, Illimani, 'our god, our great protector'. A decade ago, meltwater from Illimani enriched the farming villages in the valley below. Today the glacier is in retreat. 'A lot of us think of not having kids anymore', says a local woman. 'Without water or food, how would we survive? Why bring them here to suffer?' " [Note how the parasite achieves synergy with its global warming propaganda, its oil propaganda and its good people don't reproduce propaganda.]

Californication TV show

Propaganda: Make them despise having offspring

[Here we are told that smart people don't want children. This scene is about a pregnant woman named Marcy in an obstetrician's office talking to a friend with a teenage daughter.]

"Marcy: She looks so happy.

Friend: Yea she does.

Marcy: I have NEVER been that happy.

Friend: Oh its just because she doesn't know what's ahead of her.

Marcy: What if this is it. What if this is my last chance a being truly happy and i'm just snuffing it out because its inconvenient.

Friend: Marcy you know you've changed this appointment a bunch of time. I thin, you need to face the fact that there's a part of you that wants to have a baby.

Marcy: But thats the thing, I don't. I hate kids. There are annoying little shits, a terrible burden."

Sex in the city, 4.13

"Miranda:"He was so cute and funny and sexy and I really want to have sex with him. But I don't know. Is it OK to fuck one guy when you are pregnant with another guy's baby?

Karie: If one more person asks me that today.

Miranda: I mean I'm not in a relationship with the father of the baby or anything.

Karie: I like rarely heard that used as a plus, but go on.

Miranda: It's just, is it tacky? And beyond tacky, is it safe? Lets assume he's a really great fuck.

Karie: A so many men are.
Miranda: Could all that poking shake the baby loose or something? **Karie:** Nooo, [laughs] that's silly. Married couples have sex all the time.
Miranda: But what if he's huge?
Karie: Again, cuz so many men are.
Miranda: Could the dick dent the baby?
Karie: Where do you think dimples come from?
Miranda: Oh that is so cute.
Karie: I try.
Miranda: Ok, I really need to have sex with him now. Next time he comes back in town, I'll be too big and he won't want to. Nothing puts a man off sex like pregnancy. This is my last chance. Last chance for sex.
Karie: You're not on death row.
Miranda: Yes I am. Dead woman fucking.
Karie: Its your body, your life, you do what's best for you."

Sex in the city, 4.14

"Miranda: Why are you guys calling me so late?
Karie: Its 7:30, were you asleep?
Miranda: [slurring] I'm pregnant, I'm always asleep. These are my last months of freedom and I'm spending them in bed.
Samantha: Just don't spend them alone in bed.
Miranda: I'm a lost cause, go on without me. Save yourselves!
Karie: No, we're all going. We have to shake things up before we **officially** become boring. I say we go dancing.
Samantha: I'm in.
Charlotte: Lets go dancing.
Miranda: Ok, but not somewhere I'm going to feel worse about myself than no one's interested because I'm fat.
Karie: You're not fat, you're pregnant.
Miranda: Yea, that will have men lining up at the door."

How are children rewarding? Why have kids?

It is the strangest thing how the media serves up practically no messages on how children are rewarding. In fact they are presented as the opposite, unrewarding and a waste of time and energy.

Children of Men film

In this Arab propaganda film, people worldwide lost the ability to have children. Then after many years, someone became pregnant and it was treated in this absurdly over-the-top way as a miracle. In fact, the film ridiculed the miraculousness of having children. Be aware that this is propaganda produced by your parasite, by people who want to do away with your lines.

Free range kids

CNN "journalist" Susan Bar•tel (=bro•extend) recently did a story on how child protective services in the US recently took some kids into custody simply for walking along a busy street a few blocks from their home. Judging from this story, the parasite does not like free range kids.

For the most part it is probably about making parenting difficult as possible. If kids can be left to "rome" around by themselves outside, then parenting becomes much easier. But there is probably also the matter of the independence of mind that free range kids develop. Let me say that I was walking around by myself and playing with my friends in the suburbs at age 5. I also played unsupervised in a nearby wild canyon at age 6. And look at all the trouble I am causing for the Arabs now.

We should all probably go in the opposite direction from the one CNN propaganda leads us. At least we should say that any amount of early child independence that is not clearly endangering the kids is none of society's business.

Single childless Romans

The Romans didn't marry or have children much like Americans and Europeans today. It was said that "[the Romans had theatre and the baths, music and dance because they didn't have wives or children.](#)" It would seem to be the other way around. It would seem that the theatre and the bath houses, the concerts and the dances kept the Romans from having children just like they do to our young people today.

Don't-have-kids propaganda

It needs to be recognized that by nature, don't-have-kids propaganda doesn't work on the bottom of society, and this causes degradation of the gene pool.

The Glamorization of bad boys in the media

There are so many bad boy messages in the media. According to the media, sexy men are anything but fathers. Fighting is sexy, partying hardy is sexy, stealing things is sexy, doing drugs is sexy, having a mind occupied by dumb songs is sexy, headball is sexy, being a fast talker is sexy, and being a criminal is even more dangerous and sexy. Fathers and smart men are not portrayed as sexy, they are portrayed as boring in our parasite's media.

Two things are accomplished here: 1) More of the next generation will be the offspring of the bottom of society, and 2) many of our good young men will waste their time on doing unproductive things. Then our society as a whole will shift a little towards the evil that our parasite supports in the house of war.

Sex in the city episode 2.17

["A good on-paper guy is a guy with great credentials, who you always end up leaving for some hot guy who](#)

rides a motorcycle and doesn't have a checking account."

A woman's most important decision

The most important thing in a woman's life, the thing that will outlive her is here children. And here nothing is as important as making sure that she pick the best sire she can.

Indirect anti-reproduction propaganda

- 1) If the parasite supports the idea of women wanting careers, it results in fewer infidels have children. This was the purpose of Sex in the City (as well as glorifying life in a huge Atlantic/Atlantis Ocean Tsunami funnel).
- 2) If the parasite supports life-long pair bond marriages, then fewer infidels will pair off due to the commitment. Also, the more people are paired off, the more the best men will leave fewer children.
- 3) If the parasite undervalues and even mocks smart, hard working men; if it labels them tools, bores, robots, nerds, geeks, uncool, insensitive, out of touch with their feelings, the host society will degrade and become easier to enslave.
- 4) If the parasite makes feeling a man's love the single most important thing in most women's lives, this will leave many of the best infidel men under-appreciated and non-reproductive.
- 5) If our parasite works to raise women's expectations about men to unrealistic levels, fewer women will stay in relationships and there will be fewer infidel children.
- 6) If our parasite works to make romantic love seem more important than even our natural imperative to have children, then more women will opt for romantic love and forget about having children.

Sex in the city, 4.15

"**Karie**: Rash, yes, exactly, look at this. My body is literally rejecting the idea of marriage, look."

Samantha: Once you get a rash from a guy it is time to heave home.

Karie: No its not him, its me. I'm missing the bride gene. I should be put in a test tube and studied

Samantha: Its not just you, I don't want to get married.

Charlotte: Ever?

Samantha: uh

Karie: Why do we even have to get married? Why? Give me one good reason. Aside from the not wanting to die alone thing. Which is something to think about I admit."

Media timelines

We should have timelines of the media messages related to all cultural shifts around the world. Make sure that you go back to the beginning and show all the messages. Some of the most important are timelines for messages that lead up to the 1960s. We

should chart all the pro-drug, pro-promiscuity, pro-music, pro-drop out messages, along with their counterparts at the beginning of the 1980s, after the 2-phase embargo was over.

Real sex vs. fake sex

Abnormal sex causes fewer infidels

To me, the only reason that "normal" sex is "normal" is that the people who had "abnormal" sex have always tended to have fewer offspring. As well, normal and abnormal are such confusing, arguable, and judgmental terms. So lets have some new terms.

Lets call sex intended to produce children or sex that might produce children as REAL SEX. And lets call all the other sorts of sexual activity as FAKE SEX.

And lets use fake sex for everything from auto-erotica, to homo-sexuality, to contraceptive-sex, to the sorts of activity that will not produce any offspring.

The only sex that matters

To me, there is only one aspect of sexual behavior that matters.

That is the sexual behavior that produces children. Everything else is just a form of jerking-off, be it alone or with others. All this erotic sex, this fake sex matters not one bit. It is as utterly irrelevant to your personal future as it is to the future of mankind. Enjoy it if you want, but do not let it get in the way of your real sex and your duties to the future of your line.

Understanding the mountain of free pornography

There are mountains of free pornography on the internet.

1) Who pays for all this porn?

2) This porn is a huge distraction and it reduces output.

3) This porn results in much wasted seed and fewer infidel babies.

4) This porn always shows the seed going somewhere other than where it is supposed to go.

5) There is a complete de-emphasis of real sex in favor of the many types of fake sex. In fact, at best, all sorts of fake sex are given equal "air time" with real sex. At worst, in many cases the is not presentation of real sex at all.

6) Clearly this is part of the struggle of Arabs inc. to bring down the entire infidel world.

Californication TV show

Propaganda: Get a vasectomy

[Here we are told to go sterilize ourselves. Also note how commitment has been made more important than babies in a relationship.]

"man: "I've been snipped, vasectomized, had my tests done.

woman: Wow, that is some excellent foreplay."

man: "Answer me this, what is so sexy about a man that has been vasectomized?

woman: It shows that you can commit; that you can give your whole heart to someone, make sacrifices to please a woman."

Where the best lines go to die out

All over the world we have seen this mass migration of the best lines to the US, Canada, Australia, UK and other parts of Europe. All these lines will adopt the culture of their new culture and then have say 1.4 children on average, and then over a few generations die out.

We must stop this, or all will be lost again. If we don't, mankind will enter another dark ages and Islam will have another great age for a couple centuries.

What are we here for? Are we here to dance on the edge of the recursion for a few million years? Are we here so our descendants will be self-foraging cattle for the cannibal Morlocks, the descendants of the Arabians that seek to enslave us today?

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #86

"Here it seems as if families are left to govern themselves. Husbands have only a vestige of authority over their wives. It is the same with fathers and children, and with masters and servants. The law intervenes in every dispute between them, and you can be sure that it is always against the jealous husband, the bad-tempered father, or the difficult master. [Thus the governments of Europe minimized the benefit of such roles and they were not so coveted as in the Mideast.]

The other day I went to see the place [family court] where justice is administered. Before you get there, you have to run the gantlet of an infinite number of pretty shop girls [smart and expensive lawyers], calling to you with their lying voices. The initial scene is pleasant enough, but it becomes dismal when you go into the main rooms, where the only people you see are dressed in a manner that is even more gloomy than their faces. [The government adjudication is not enjoyable in any way] Finally, you enter the sanctum [courtroom] where all the family secrets are revealed, and the most private acts are brought into the open. [Few people want to go through this, and it discourages marriage, fatherhood and adoption]

It is here that a girl modestly comes and explains the torments of protecting her virginity too long, her struggles, and her painful efforts to resist. So modest is she about her victory that she threatens soon to be defeated, and in order that here father may no longer remain ignorant of her needs she makes them clear to the entire public. Then a woman comes in to shamelessly describe the outrages she has done to her husband as a reason for being separated from him.

With equal [lack of] discretion another comes

to say that she is tired of bearing the title of wife without enjoying her rights. She [shamelessly] reveals the secrets hidden in the darkness of her marriage. Then she demands to be handed over for [physical] examination by the greatest experts, so that a verdict from them will restore to her all the rights of virginity. There are even those who dare to issue a challenge to their husbands, and ask for the encounter to take place in public, although it is so difficult before witnesses. This is a trial which is as humiliating for the wife who is successful as for the husband who fails.

As [An] infinite number of girls who have been ravished or seduced make men seem much worse than they are. The court reverberates with [all the problems of] love; all you hear of is enraged fathers, deceived daughters, faithless lovers, and dissatisfied husbands."

Delay having more infidels

Hesiod, c.700BC, Works and Days 695

[The average life expectancy at the time might have been under 40.]

"Bring home a wife when you are the right age, and not too short of 30, nor much above. This is the right age for marriage. [This will delay parenthood and minimize the number of new infidels.] Let your wife have been grown up for 4 years, and marry her in the 5th. [thus mostly eliminating mothers under age 19.] Marry a virgin, so that you can teach her good ways. And try to marry one who lives near you [to reduce hybridization], but look around well to make sure that your marriage will not be a joke to your neighbors [because your wife is too 'ugly'. This way the best men will pick the prettiest women, not the smartest.] For a man wins nothing better than a good wife, and nothing worse than a bad one — A greedy soul who roasts her man without fire, strong though he may be, and brings him to a raw old age." [You only have one choice for a mating partner, better get it right.]

Leon Batista Alberti, 1428, On the Family

"Hesiod called for husbands at 30, Lycurgus [the father of the Spartan police state] liked fathers at 37. We moderns think it well to marry at 25. All agree that it is unwise to entrust so important a task to those under 25, since the passionate and strong-willed character natural to [people] that age is better suited to growing firm and strong themselves than in having children. Seeds planted in fields that are not ready and mature are also less vigorous, and more likely to turn out wrong [really?]. Let us [instead] wait for greater maturity." [The longer we wait to have children, the fewer infidels the parasite will have to contend with.]

I am not ready to be a father yet

What an amazing biological feat our parasite has accomplished in how it has gotten men to say this under any circumstances. But today, fathering children, or even donating sperm in America has been transformed into a huge financial responsibility. Having a single unintended child is something that in some states will cost a man one third of his income for 21 years. And that is not counting all the unnecessary and super-expensive paid arguers that split hairs arguing over the penalty fee for accidental child conception. It is just like those toxic mess clean up laws that bankrupted much of America's oil industry.

Hyper-sexual and Hypo-sexual

If a young tree is pushed to one side by either a steady wind or growing too close to a building, it will eventually become an imbalanced adult tree. Likewise if a young mind is pushed in one direction or another, it will become that way as an adult mind. The earlier the pushing, the more flexible the tree/mind and the more total is the imbalance.

When people have sex, it causes powerful emotions and desires that push hard on our mental trees. The earlier you have sex, the larger its role will tend to be in your mind. If it starts too early, the form of your tree will be totally bent in that direction. This is why people who have sex (or think too much about sex) when they are too young often wind up imbalanced as adults. They develop into imbalanced trees that leans towards sex, with sex taking up too much of their mind. This is the lot of the HYPER-SEXUAL.

However, waiting too long to have sex will result in the opposite problem, that of the HYPO-SEXUAL, the people not very interested in sex.

Making the host women hypo-sexual

Look at the underlined part from Hesiod above. Here we see advice that girls not have sex, any sex at all until they are 18. This is exactly the age America's corrupt government is mandating today as a minimum age for consensual sex. Now in Europe and Japan, this age is a couple years younger. And in America of past decades these laws, while on the books, were seldom enforced due to the fact that they were widely disregarded.

There is something important here, and it is buried under something quite profane and taboo. The idea is that if you start experiencing powerful sexual sensations when you are young, sex will come to occupy more of your brain than if you wait until you are older.

Put very simply, people who start having sex when they are very young will have more of their minds connected to sex. In fact, the reason it is bad for people to have sex (and shocking experiences) when they are too young is that the sex (and powerful

experiences) comes to dominate their mind. This frequently robs them of much of their minds when they mature into adults. This is the reason our parasite pays to produce so much sex and media violence.

Also, this probably works along an exponent curve, with the $x=1$ /inflection point at around age 15-16. So people who wait until they are 18 will tend to be hyposexual and have fewer infidel babies than those who start earlier. Here is why America's corrupt government is so fixated on making people wait until they turn 18. Here is why our parasite tells us over and over that people must wait until they are 18, or married.

Chimpanzees show us many things about our true nature

Chimpanzees and Bonobos are our nearest relatives in the animal kingdom. Lets compare chimp and bonbo life-timings to human life-timings. Look at their lifespan, their age of first menstruation, the length of their menstruation periods, their gestation period, the time they spend nursing, the time mothers spend close with their their children. All of these ages are pretty much all a dead match with humans and tell us that we might use other chimp and bonobo life-timings to tell us what is normal for humans.

Now look at the age at which chimps and bonobos become sexually active. And look at the age of sexual activity with all the so-called "primitive societies" around the world (the ones not influenced by the Arabs). Is this not our original human nature? And what business do we have criminalizing this sort of natural behavior if some kids want to do it with each other? What business do we as lawmakers have jailing kids for a common native aspect of human behavior?

Prudishness

Prudish = br•oo•de•ish•ness = bro•nest-egg•of•ish•ness. The more prudish we are the better it is for the Arabs.

- 1) Prudish races make fewer infidel babies.
- 2) If it is easy to get sex in the house of the host, the parasite's harem visits are not really anything special.
- 3) Lust = al•us•te, the more we have unsatisfied lust, the stronger the Arabs are.

Propaganda film title: "An Education"

This film is a brilliant example of our parasite's wait until you are 18 propaganda. Here is what happens to girls that start fooling around before they are 18. In this film the smart leader girl was picked up by an older amoral man — an amoral yellow Jew no less. A Jew who was already married and with a kid. It is also notable how this film showed this Jew moving black people into neighborhoods to scare the white people away. It is also notable how this Jew looked perfectly

European.

The tone of the film should be noted. This is not propaganda the underclasses, but for the best young girls in the world — the ones that will bear the next generation of men that will fight the scourge of Ishtar.

Making the host men hyper-sexual

In push-me-pull-me fashion, our parasite has the opposite dysgenic imperative for our boys. Basically, our parasite wants our boys and men thinking about sex as much as possible, because the more we think about sex, the less likely we are to do something that would interfere with their various feeding activities.

Here we might reflect on the ithyphallic statues of ancient Rome. Basically, in Roman times (and Classic Athens), many statues of men seem to have been ITHYPHALLIC, meaning that the men were portrayed with erect penises (which the "Christians" later called obscene and broke off). It is said that the ancients considered an erection to be a sign of strength and virility. And while this is ostensibly true here, there is a secondary implication here that extremely treacherous and insidious.

Today, many boys and young men spend huge amounts of time and effort trying to emulate images of virility in the media. For example, huge numbers now over-exercise to bulk up their bodies. This they feel is a symbol of their manliness.

In ancient times, if having an erection was a symbol of virility on all the statues, then many young men wanting to look their best, would try to maintain an erection as much as possible. But in order to do this, they could not think about politics or economics. They couldn't talk about these things in public, engaging one another as thinking men. They couldn't do this because they all had to keep their mind on animal sex — in order to look their best.

So erections on statues, that was our parasite using the ancient media to brainwash the flock into keeping its mind on sex: Distracted from how they were regularly being led to slaughter in wars that helped feed our parasite and make more room for new immigrants or "aliens."

Here we look at American hyper-machoism and wonder if our entire concept of virility and strength has been a gift of our parasite. Why do we waste so much time staying physically fit? Why are there so many media messages saying that it is normal to think about sex all the time? Why do you think there is so much great porn available online for free? A steady porn diet is probably the best of both worlds: It makes our men hyper-sexual mentally, but few children come of it.

Party hearty — and never settle down

Plato, Republic, 328d

[Look for propaganda at the very beginning of difficult works, for this is all most people actually read. The following is from the very beginning of Plato's Republic. It does not advocate reflective contemplation, but quite the opposite — it advocates partying and enjoying life while you can.]

"As age blunts one's enjoyment of physical pleasures, one's appreciation of rational conversation increases. ...

... some of us old men meet up regularly... and when we do meet, most are full of woes. They hanker for the pleasures of their youth. They remember how they used to make love and drink and go to parties and the like. And they think it a great deprivation that they can't do this any more. Life was good then, they think, whereas now, they can hardly be said to live at all. Some complain that their families show no respect for their age, and proceed to harp on the miseries old age brings. ...

I once heard someone ask the poet Sophocles if he was still able to have sex. He replied, "Don't talk about that. I am glad to have let that behind me and escaped from a fierce and frenzied master." A good reply I thought then, and still do. For in old age, you become quite free of feelings of this sort and they leave you in peace and when your desires lose their intensity and relax, you get what Sophocles was talking about, a release from a lot of mad masters."

[Here we see once again, our parasite putting its most important propaganda at the beginning of a famous but hard to finish work. This way, the propaganda actually gets read. This way, most people that ever done any eu-tropean reading at all saw this line. It is our parasite saying that serious contemplation is much more difficult in young people, and even great thinkers had trouble with it thanks to their own sexual desires.

Now I distinctly remember reading this passage when I was 19, and I remember thinking, "I had probably better enjoy myself while I can." So this propaganda passage worked (to a certain extent).]

Plato, Republic, 461a

"A woman should bear children for the state from 20 to 40, and a man should beget them for the state from the time he passes prime as a runner until he is 55. That is the period of their prime, both physically and mentally. If any man or woman above or below these ages takes a hand in the begetting of children for the city, we shall regard it as a sin and a crime. If they escape detection, the child they beget will be begotten in secrecy and fear and without self-control, without sacrifices [of expensive Arabian products] and prayers made by priests and by the whole state at each marriage festival, and without the prayers they offer that the children may be better and more useful citizens than their parents. ... and if any man still in

his mating years lays hands on a woman of child-bearing age without the Ruler's sanction, we shall regard him as putting upon the state a child that is a bastard on both civil and religious grounds."

Great repeat??

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 4

"The feminism which triumphed in imperial times brought more in its train that advantage and superiority. By copying men too closely the Roman woman succeeded more rapidly in emulating man's vices than in acquiring his strengths.

For 300 years women had reclined with their husbands at the banquets [Romans ate while lying down.] After they became his rival in the palaestra [gym], they naturally adopted the regimen of an athlete and held their own with him at [the] table, as they disputed the palm with him in the arena. Thus other women, who had not the excuse of sport, also adopted the habit of eating and drinking as if they took daily exercise [they grew fat]. Petronius shows us Fortunata, the stout [obese] mistress of Trimalchio, gorged with food and wine, her tongue furred, her memory confused, her eyes bleared with drunkenness." p.106

1980s song chant

"Only the good die young"

Juvenal, Satire, 10

"How grisly and unrelenting are longevity's ills! Look first at your face. You'll see an ugly and shapeless caricature of its former self. Your skin has become a scaly hide. You are all slack-jawed. Wrinkles Score your cheeks [and] now make you resemble an elderly female baboon in darkest Africa.

Young men are all individuals. A will be better looking or smarter than B. On the other hand, B will be stronger than A.

But old men all look alike, all share the same bald head.

Their noses all drip like an infant's. Their voices tremble

as much as their limbs. They gum their bread with toothless

gums. It's a wretched life for them. They become a burden

to their wives, their children, themselves. The noblest and best of them become so loathsome a sight that even legacy-hunters

get queasy. Their taste-buds are ruined, they get scant pleasure

From food or wine.

Sex was forgotten long ago. Or if they try, it's hopeless. Although they labor all night long with their limp and shriveled thing, limp it remains. What can the future hold for these impotent old dodderers?

Nothing very exciting. Sex is pretty much a total loss. The old saying seems true—when desire outruns performance.

Other senses deteriorate, like hearing, for example.

How can the deaf appreciate music? The standard of the performance eludes them. A top-line soloist, massed choirs in their golden robes, all mean less than nothing. What does it matter to them where they sit in the concert hall when a brass band blowing its guts out is barely audible? The slave who announces the time, or a visitor, must shout at the top of his lungs before they take in the message.

The blood runs thin with age, too. Now nothing but fever can warm that frigid hulk. This while diseases of every type assault it by battalions. ...

One has an arthritic hip, another sciatica, lumbago plagues a third, while the totally sightless envy the one-eyed. Here is a fellow whose jaws would open wide, once long ago, at the prospect of dinner. But now those leaden lips [of his] must gum the tit-bits another hand Feeds to him. But worse than all the bodily ills is the senile mind. Men forget what their own servants are called, or they can't recognize yesterday's host at dinner. And finally, the children they begot and brought up. A heartless Codicil to the will disinherits their flesh and blood, and the whole estate is inherited by some whore...

If he keeps his mind intact, though, another ordeal awaits

The old man. He will have to bury his sons, He will witness his dear wife's end, and his brother's. He will see the urns filled with his sisters' ashes. Such are the penalties if you live to a ripe old age — perpetual grief, black mourning, a world of sorrow, ever-recurring family bereavements to haunt your declining years.

[The house of war wants us to live for today and enjoy our lives. They want us thinking we should die young and live accordingly. Don't study or work too hard.

Don't bother with politics, relax, take some drugs, have unproductive sex, enjoy the wilderness, be social, have parties, listen to music, watch lots of TV, church every Sunday (although praying five times a day is better). Do anything you want EXCEPT interfere with the parasite or its feeding process.] We ask for marriage and children. But the Gods alone know

What our future wives and offspring will be like! [Oh the risks!]

Still, if you must have something to pray for, if you insist on offering up the entrails and consecrated Sausages from an albino piglet in every shrine, then ask

For a sound mind and a sound body, a strong heart

[Without fear of death, that reckons longevity
The least among Nature's gifts...](#)

[1] Here is a gazette entry that is very much obviously a heuristic strategy guide.

2) Juvenal is an important part of the Codex Ishtari, in a must-read volume. This is an important idea if it gets this much attention.

3) We are used to a world of reliable finances. But in the old days, almost everyone had lots of children as their retirement plan.

4) This retirement plan aspect of having children is a very powerful driver of reproduction. Without it, the most desirable people tend stay non-committed by spouse or offspring. This causes the human genome to degrade.

5) Before the advent of "reliable pension funds", telling people not to worry about old age caused more non-reproduction.

6) A little plug for albino sacrificial animals.

7) What will your offspring be like? Were the Arabs encouraging fetal alcohol syndrome in our society. Were they behind

Thalidomide=eth•al•id•o•cide=forward•to•idea•no•kill.

Sin•dar•ella

Cinderella = Sin•dar•ella = no•give•she

Sin•dar•ella is the mythical girl that goes home by midnight and doesn't sleep with prince charming the night they meet. Without Sin•dar•ella, endlessly repeated, many more of our poor girls infidel girls would be having children by prince charming instead of one of the poor boys she can get to marry her. This would be a disaster for our Arab parasite because this alone might wipe out the advantage afforded by the the Arab harems or heir•ems.

Cinderella is not real, it is artificial

Look at how that lame Cinderella story gets repeated over and over for our little girls and boys. Look how it is aimed at the smallest of children while they are young and vulnerable to propaganda. We all sort of assume that Cinderella is a naturally popular part of our culture — But it is not. It is self-serving Arab propaganda aimed at our children, the lambs of the Arab flock while they are young and vulnerable.

Without Sin•dar•ella endlessly repeated...

Our girls would be staying all night and sleeping with prince charming. Then our desirable and charming (ak•arming) princes would then be having more "illegitimate" offspring and our parasite would have a harder time outsmarting us. This is why the parasite pays to endlessly remake Cinderella in the media.

Which way is up

To me, down involves the parasite's Sin•dar•ella and Virgin Mary breeding propaganda where our worst males produce even more offspring than our best. To me this will eventually cause a Humanity resembling Time Machine Eloi and cannibal Morlocks. This way is down.

Up is the opposite of Cinderella

As in so many cases, do the opposite of what the parasite wants. Girls, if you meet a prince a real prince, do what is natural. Don't listen to the Mideast propaganda. Go in the opposite direction the parasite's media lays out for you — have his "disgraceful, awful, bastard" child. And don't have children with the clearly inferior man who will marry you.

My Cinderella myth add-ons

Sin•dar•ella has two sisters: VIRGINIA who will die a VIRGIN in a convent, and MARIA who must MARRY ring before she has sex. Their family surname is Eloi, like the human cattle in H.G. Wells' book "The Time Machine".

All of the people in the Eloi clan are the stupidest people in their village because generation after generation they only breed with the men who will love them and stay with them for their entire lifetime. And because they are so degraded themselves, these men are fairly degraded themselves. Thus generation after generation, they produce dumber and more degraded children.

South American soap operas

I have never seen any of these for myself, but apparently the most popular story-line is where a poor woman falls for a rich guy and gets pregnant. Then the rich guy runs off and ruins her life. Surely this is our parasite's sin•dar•ella propaganda.

Chastity

St. Jerome (d.420AD), Against Jovinian 1.47

["A wise man should not marry, above all because it gets in the way of the study of philosophy. It is not possible to devote oneself to \[both\] one's studies and to a wife."](#)

[It makes fore even fewer infidels to fight.]

Seneca, Epistulae, or letters to Lucilius, 65.21

["I was born for greater things than to be a slave of my body"](#)

Euripides, Trojan Women, 650

["In Hector's house, I struggled to master all the duties of a good and chaste wife. In the first place, I stayed home and had no desire to go to those places where a woman's mere presence is enough to earn her a bad reputation — whether she is that sort of woman"](#)

or not. I didn't allow other women's gossip in my home. My innate nature taught me virtue, and that was all I needed. My tongue was still [I didn't speak], and I controlled my sexual desires in my husband's presence. I knew when to insist with my husband and when to allow him to."

Californication TV show

Propaganda: Get a vasectomy

[Here we are told to go sterilize ourselves. Also note how commitment has been made more important than babies in a relationship.]

"man: "I've been snipped, vasectomized, had my tests done.

woman: Wow, that is some excellent foreplay."

man: "Answer me this, what is so sexy about a man that has been vasectomized?

woman: It shows that you can commit; that you can give your whole heart to someone, make sacrifices to please a woman."

Battlestar Galactica TV show

"Cyborg: Gotta keep that reproductive system in great shape. That's your most valuable asset these days.

Woman: Right! (sarcastically)

Cyborg: I'm serious, finding healthy child bearing women your age is a top priority for the resistance. And you will be happy to know you are a very precious commodity to us.

Woman: (Laughs) I am not a commodity, I am a viper pilot. You see any vipers around here?

Cyborg: I mean, you do realize that you are one of a handful of women left on this planet actually capable of having children, right? I mean, that is your most valuable skill right now.

Woman: Well, I don't want a child, so just drop it, okay?

Cyborg: Well, no one's forcing you. Just take a moment and think about where you are and what's going on. The human race is on the verge of extinction, and to be quite frank with you, potential mothers are a lot more valuable right now than a whole squadron of viper pilots." [More anti baby propaganda for infidel nerds.]

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #117

"The prohibition of divorce is not the only cause of depopulation in Christian countries. No less important is the great number of eunuchs among them. I refer to the priests and dervishes of both sexes [Monks and nuns], who make a vow of perpetual chastity. This for the Christians is a virtue in its purest form. However, I can't understand it, not knowing what sort of virtue it is that produces nothing. [Just before this, we see in letter #116, included herein, the Brothers are scheming about how they support a total prohibition on divorce as a way to depopulate their host society,

so there is more room for their kind. Here they are talking about how they support chastity because also depopulates their host society as well. Chastity is not a virtue, but a Brotherly trick to make more room, and to get the most determined and least animal-like sheep to remove themselves from the breeding pool, thus making the parasitism easier.]

I find that their theologians are manifestly inconsistent in saying that marriage is sacred, and that celibacy, its opposite, is even more sacred; not to mention that, when fundamental principles and dogmas are concerned, the good and the best are always the same.

The number of people who commit themselves to celibacy is incredible. There was a time when a father would impose this fate on children still in the cradle. Nowadays they themselves take their vows at the age of 14, which amounts to much the same thing. This career of chastity has annihilated more men than [all] ~~plagues and the most savage wars~~ [combined]. In every monastic institution is an everlasting family to which no children are born, and which maintains itself at the expense of all other families [in the host society]. Their houses stand open all the time, like so many abysses, for future generation to be engulfed in.

Such a policy is very different from that of the Romans, who laid down laws penalizing those who, infringing the laws of marriage, wanted to enjoy a freedom which was of so little use to the public.

I have been [so far] referring here only to Catholic countries. In the Protestant religion, everyone has the right to have children except Priests and dervishes. This is a religion which went back to early Christianity in every respect. If while this religion was being established, its founders had not constantly been accused of carnality [and sinful depravity by the Brothers], there can be no doubt that, having extended the use of marriage to everyone, they doubtless would not have gone on to make it even less restrictive, and completely removed this barrier which separates the Nazarene [Christian Protestant] and Muslim in this respect [i.e. by allowing polygamy as stated above in the text.] But regardless, it is certain that their religion gives the Protestants an immeasurable advantage over the Catholics. [In fact,] I would go so far as to say that with Europe in its present state, the Catholic religion cannot possibly last another 500 years.

Before the power of Spain was reduced, [by the machinations of Mideast Inc.] the Catholics were much stronger than the Protestants. The latter have gradually gotten on an equal footing. The Protestants will become richer and more powerful, and the Catholics weaker. Protestant countries ought to be, and are in reality, more populous than Catholic ones. It therefore follows, first, that revenue [to Arabs Inc.] from taxes will be higher, because it increases

proportionately with the number of taxpayers...

As for the Catholic countries, not only has agriculture been abandoned, but industriousness itself is harmful. It [a Catholic education] consists only in learning a number of words from a dead language. As soon as a man [an Arab bro] has equipped himself in this way, he no longer needs to worry about his career in a monastery, he can have a quiet life which he would have sweated and labored to achieve in the outside world. [So Harem Brothers Inc. struggled against the people who were leading a normal life and having babies. At the same time it struggled to put all the resources in the hands of the monasteries and convents of its Catholic Church for the benefit of the celibate people, so they could have an easy life. This way, celibacy became an attractive choice for many.]

This is not all. The dervishes [Catholic priests] have almost all the wealth of the nation in their hands. They form a society of misers, constantly acquiring and never giving back. They accumulate income all the time so as to build up capital. All this wealth becomes paralyzed. It no longer circulates, and there is no more commercial, cultural, or industrial activity, [for the people producing children. And this suits the parasite's agenda just fine.]

There is not a single Protestant ruler who does not raise more taxes from his people than the Pope from his subjects. Yet the former live in opulence while the latter are poor. [This is because most of the money the Pope raises is skimmed by the parasite. Remember that Rome is the 2nd holiest site under Islam.] With them, commerce brings everything to life, while with the others, monasticism carries death with it everywhere." [Translation: We need to curb monasticism so that Protestantism doesn't become perceived as clearly better. Paris 1718.]

Virginity

Jacques Le Goff, Medieval Civilization 400-1500, 8.17

"The Mirror of Virgins or Speculum virginum compared the fruits of virginity, widowhood, and marriage. A miniature in this work shows the comparison: Married women only reaped 30-fold what they had sown [in heaven] whereas widows reaped what they had sown 60-fold and virgins 100-fold."

Bede, c. 731AD, History of the English people, 3.8

"In the year of our Lord 640, King Eadbald of Kent departed this life, and his son Ear·con·bert succeeded to the government of the realm, which he ruled most nobly for over 24 years. He was the first of the English kings to order the complete abandonment and destruction of idols [pre-Christian books and harems] throughout his realm, and for the observance of the

Lent fasting period, enforcing his decrees by suitable penalties for disobedience. His daughter Ear·con·gota, who shared here father's zeal, was a nun of outstanding virtue... Ethel·ber·ga, aunt of Ear·con·gota, also preserved with strict self-discipline the glory of the perpetual virginity beloved by God, and the extent of her holiness became even more apparent after her death... [for after 7 years of burial she was exhumed to be buried in a better place] When they opened her tomb, they found the body untouched by decay as if it had been immune from the corruption of sinful desires. So having washed it, and clothed it in fresh garments, they moved it to the church of Saint Stephen the Martyr."

Sophocles, Elektra, 1508

"Artemis knows, eternal virgin that she is"

[Athena was a virgin too. Were they the same god? Was the name split? Ms and Ns are commonly confuses, so they share the letters ATEN in order.]

Virginity prevents harems

Our parasite's efforts to make virginity vitally important are mainly in support of the life the long marriages that are the opposite of harem breeding.

Aeschylus, Seven against Thebes. 333

"Tears must flow for girls gently bred
Who travel the hateful road to new homes
Before marriage has taken their virginity
What of them? I say they are better off dead."

Catullus Poems 61.56

"It is you, Hymen, who transfer
The blossoming girl from her mother's lap
into the hands of a lusty young man,
O Hymen Hymenaeus,
O Hymen Hymenaeus.

>>>

Without your blessings, Hymen,
Love cannot have the advantages
Which a good reputation establishes
With your blessings, peerless god, it can.

>>>

And you, bride, don't deny to your husband
The things that he wants
Or he will seek them elsewhere
O Hymen Hymenaeus,
O Hymen Hymenaeus,"

Hymenaios = Greek god of marriage.

Hymenaios (pronounced Hymen) was a member of the Greek (Olympian) pantheon that was invoked at Greek wedding ceremonies. She was an attendant on Aphrodite (Venus) that was depicted with wings (to spy on people from above) and carrying a torch (to see in the dark).

The name was pronounced "Hymen", and

this suggests how the fixation of virginity until marriage came from the same place all the other Greek gods came from — from the outside, from the Mideast.

Here we see marriage and chastity are two sides of the same coin — a coin that sees the host genome degrade while the parasite genome doesn't degrade until a couple generations later.

Orphan Fragment from Rome

"Do not reject such a husband, little girl. It is not right to reject the man that your parents choose for you. You must obey them. Your virginity is not entirely yours. One-third of it belongs to your father, one third to your mother, and only one third to you yourself. Don't fight against your parents who have surrendered to your husband a dowry and their rights over you."

Menander, c. 312BC, The shield, 132

"he was going to arrange the girl's marriage to his stepson and he was going to provide a substantial dowry"

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 738

"Divide my property, give half for her dowry, and use the other half to provide for her mother and myself... I don't think a man should ever say more than is strictly necessary, so I will only add this... if everyone was like me, there would be no lawsuits or dragging one another off to jail, no wars, and everyone would be satisfied to live moderately... We must find a husband for the girl without delay." [Here is ancient Arab propaganda that girls are worthless and you have to pay people to take them and feed them. Thus many people abandon their girls and the infidel population does not grow as fast.]

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 843

"Kallipides: I now betroth my daughter to you, young man, for the procreation of legitimate children, and I give you with her a dowry of £30,000."

Menander, c. 312BC, The arbitration, Act 1

"he's drinking staggeringly expensive wine! It is not the drinking that bothers me, what I find incredible is that a man can bring himself to drink wine costing \$50/bottle!... He got a large dowry with my daughter, but he thinks nothing of deserting her. He is sleeping around, and he's paying \$200 a day to a pimp. ...That's enough to keep a man for 40 days. " [Along with running pro dowry and anti-girl propaganda, the Arabs also worked to show the ways the system could be exploited by unscrupulous men.]

Leon Batista Alberti, 1428, On the Family

"concerning the dowry, I would prefer that it be modest, certain, and payable immediately, than large,

doubtful, and payable over a period of time. Everyone tends...[to be] slow in paying the money he owes, especially when he hopes eventually to get out of paying it altogether, as sometimes happens in marriages. For the bride now lives in your house, and during the first year it doesn't seem proper to do anything other than strengthen the new family relationship through frequent visits and communication. Perhaps you will feel it rude to bring up the question of payment during festivities, for new husbands generally try not to interfere with the still tender bonds of parentage, and they will accept even a minimal excuse. And if you try to act with more force, they will start lamenting their infinite necessities, their bad fortune, the hardships of the times..." [Here Al•ber•ti struggles to push our parasite's dowry tactic, a tactic that motivate some people into killing their girl babies, and thus reduces the number of infidels in the second generation..]

Menander, c. 312BC, The arbitration, Act 2

"I was herding my sheep on the commons, not a soul in sight, and there I found a little new-born baby. It had been abandoned, and it had a necklace, and some other trinkets...I picked up the child and took it home, with the trinkets and thought I would bring it up. It seemed a good idea then. But night brought second thoughts, as it usually does, and I began to ask myself: 'Why should I be embarking on this bothersome business of raising a child? And the expense — where would I get the money? Why should I have the worry?'"

Aristophanes, Peace, end

[The Arabs want their host societies to value the hymen. Without the hymen, lifelong marriage gets much harder to sell to the host societies. And without marriage, the host societies stop degrading and the harem-bred Arabs lose much of their half-generation intellectual edge and competitive advantage.]

"Come to the countryside my beautiful wife, and lay with me.

Chorus: Sing Hymen, Hymenai O. Hymen, Hymenai O.

Leader: Happy, happy man, deserving everything good.

Chorus: Hymen, Hymenai O. Hymen, Hymenai O.

Leader: What shall we do with the bride?

Chorus: What shall we do with the bride?

Chorus: We'll pick her fruit.

Leader: Hey, up the the bridegroom, you boys up front.

<Try•gaeus is lifted on to the men's shoulders>

Chorus: Hymen, Hymenai O. Hymen, Hymenai O.

Leader: His fig is big and strong. Hers is ripe and sweet.

Trygaeus: That's what you'll say at the feast, toasting and drinking

Chorus: Hymen, Hymenai O. Hymen, Hymenai O."

also find the tacitus bit on the german boys

Marco Polo, Ch. 5, 196

"The young ladies of China excel in modesty and the strict observance of good taste and propriety. They do not frisk and frolic and dance or fly into a pet. [They are not frisky or frolicsome or easily bedded.] They don't sit at the window gazing at people walking by, or exposing themselves to their gaze. They don't offer a ready ear to unseemly stories. They do not flit about to parties and entertainments. If it happens that they go out to some respectable place, such as the temples of their gods, or to visit relatives, they go with their mothers, and they don't look around brazenly. Instead, they always walk with their eyes cast down in front of their feet. And some of them wear little hoods over their heads which obstruct their upward view. In the presence of the elders, they are respectful and never utter a needless word. Indeed, they do not speak at all in their presence unless addressed. In their own rooms, they remain intent on their own tasks, seldom presenting themselves to the sight of fathers and brothers and the older members of the household and never listening to suitors. The same applies to young lads of good families. They never presume to speak in the presence of their elders unless addressed. What need of more words? And they are so modest that even members of the same family would never think of bating together.

When someone wishes to give his daughter in marriage or receives a request for her hand, the father will pledge his daughter to the prospective son-in-law as a virgin. And the two will draw up contracts on that basis, so that if it should be found to be otherwise the marriage would not stand. When the contracts and covenants have been duly entered into and confirmed between the parties, the intended bride is conducted to the baths for her chastity to be proven. Here the mothers and kinswomen of the betrothed pair will be waiting, and certain matrons specially appointed by both parties will first test her virginity with a pigeon's egg. If the women of the groom's party are not satisfied with this test, on the grounds that loss of [membrane] integrity may well be disguised by means of medications, one of these matrons, having wrapped one finger in fine white linen, will slightly bruise the vena-virginalis, so that the linen may be slightly stained with the virginal blood. For it is a distinctive property of this blood that its stain cannot be removed from cloth by any washing [Of course this is nonsense] So if the stain is washed out, that is a sign that the blood is not that of an undefiled virgin. When the test has been carried out, if the bride is found to be a virgin, the marriage is valid. If not, it is invalid and the girl's father is obliged to pay a penalty specified in the contract. You must know that, to ensure this strict preservation of virginity,

the maidens always walk so daintily that they never advance on foot more than a finger's breath beyond the other, since physical integrity is often destroyed by a wonton gait. [Thus preservation of the "all-important" hymen not only cuts the infidel workforce by a number approaching 50%, but it also keeps girls from going out and finding a man to have infidel babies with. Here we note the small steps that Japanese women take.] This rule must be understood as applying to the natives of China. The Tartars [Mongols] do not trouble themselves about such refinements, since their daughters and wives often go riding with them." [So the inference is that good girls should not ride horses before they are married.]

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #70

"Your friend Suleiman is depressed about an insult he just suffered. For the past three months, a young fool named Suphis had been trying to marry his daughter. He seemed satisfied with the girl's looks from the reports and the description of her than he had been given by women who had seen her in childhood. The dowry had been agreed on, and everything had gone without incident. Yesterday, after the preliminary ceremonies, the daughter left the house on horseback, escorted by her eunuch and as is customary, covered from head to foot. [It appears that women were frequently transported around the mideast, wrapped from head to foot] When she arrived at the house of her husband-to-be, he had the door kept closed for her. Then he swore that he would refuse to have her unless the dowry was increased. The families on both sides came in haste and put the matter right, and after many protests Suleiman agreed to make a small present to his [future] son-in-law. The marriage rites were performed and the girl was taken to the marriage-bed. But an hour later, the young fool got up in a rage, slashed her face in several places, asserting that she was not a virgin, and sent her back to her father. This outrage has shaken him as deeply as anyone could be. There are some who maintain the girl is innocent. It is dreadful for fathers to be exposed to such insults. If my daughter were treated in such a way, I think it would make me die of grief."

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #71

"I feel all the more sorry for Suleiman since there is no way of putting the damage right, and his son-in-law has not done anything prohibited by law. I find it very harsh that this law should make a family's honor depend on the caprices of an idiot.

It is pointless to say that there are infallible methods of ascertaining the truth in such matters [of whether a girl has or has not had sex before]. This is a long-standing fallacy which has now been exposed, and our doctors arguments against the reliability of these methods are irrefutable. Even the Christians regard them [the tests] as chimerical [inaccurate],

although they are clearly expounded in their holy book, and according to the their ancient legislator [Jesus], every girl's innocence or guilt depended on them."

Bible, Deuteronomy, 22:13-21

"If any man takes a wife, and enters her, and then rejects her, bringing a bad name upon her, saying, 'I took this woman, and when I entered her I found her not a virgin': Then the parents of the girl shall bring forth the evidence of the girl's virginity to the elders of the gated city. And the girl's father shall swear to the elders, 'I gave my daughter to this man as a wife, and he reject's and denounces her, saying, he found her not a virgin, and yet here is the evidence proving my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth [sheets] before the elders of the city [as evidence]. And the elders of the city shall take that man and beat him. And they shall fine him 100 silver coins, and give them to the father of the girl, because he had brought an bad name upon a virgin of Israel and she shall be his wife, he may not put her away for all his days. But if the claim is true, and the evidence of virginity is not found, they shall bring the girl to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her to death because she has worked in Israel as a whore in her father's house. And so shall you put evil away from among you." [Thus, for thousands of years, human females born with a strong hymen have out-survived those born with weak ones.]

In my religion

In my religion, girls are told as soon as they start menstruating, that it is best to open themselves up in a slow way that does not hurt.

- 1) This will eliminate a source of pain in many, right when they start doing something that should be a joy.
- 2) It will also increase the will in women to have sex and sex more than any other thing mean babies.
- 3) It will also reduce the power of our parasite with respect to virginity and hymens

Whether or not you believe that this is good for the health of the girl, it is a good thing for women to do. This custom, if you make it prevalent empowers all females, and it gives all females more control over their own bodies.

Why remain a virgin as long as possible?

Is it easier to discourage men or women from having sex? It is obviously easier to discourage women. And where will the behavior modification efforts be most productive, before the behavior has started or after?

The parasite adapts and it struggles where it is strongest. In its efforts to keep the host societies of the world from having sex, it focuses on female virginity because it efforts have the greatest payback

there.

Aeschylus Suppliants 141

"May Zeus the all-seeing Father... grant that we... may escape the embrace of the men and keep our virginity unconquered."

[The parasite seeks to limit the host's population. And this is obviously a result of people having sex. Now trying to discourage males from having sex is obviously more difficult than doing this with women. So the parasite focuses mostly on women with its don't-have-sex messages. And here it focuses on women before they start having sex.

Now, on top of the virginity propaganda, we have this endless stream of pair-bond, love propaganda in the media. This generally goes something like this: "If you want to be a good girl, a respected and well-liked girl, you must wait for your true love, and then you must marry him for your entire life." Funny how "god's true message is so full of dysgenic rules.]

Euripides, Hippolytus, 1003-1007

[A few pages before, a bit of logical sounding meta-knowledge was shoe-horned into the play. This was to make the Hippolytus character look smart and logical. This way, it looks like the logical thing for smart young men to remain virtuous virgins and have no smart infidel children:

Hippolytus:] "There is one thing that I have never done, the thing of which you think that you convict me, father, I am a virgin to this very day. Save what I have heard or what I have seen in pictures, I am ignorant of the deed. Nor do I wish to see such things, for I have a virgin soul."

Christine DePisan, the Treasure of the city of ladies, c. 1400AD, 3.10

"Chastity has the property of rendering the person who has it agreeable before God. Without it a person would not be able to please Him [god] and he would perish, according to what St. Ambrose asserts when he says that chastity turns a human being into an angel. St. Bernard agrees with this opinion, saying that there can be no lovelier thing than chastity, which can make an agreeable abode for God out of a human being conceived of semen and vile matter and in sin. [Say it again: 'vile matter and sin'. Doesn't this mean vagina and sex? Here the parasite is saying that a woman's vagina is vile matter so she will be less likely to reproduce and make more worthless infidels.] He [St. Bernard] says that 'Chastity' is the only virtue which in this mortal world represents the immortality of the higher one. That is, those people who have it, [chastity] in them can be compared to the holy spirits of Heaven. Infinite are the qualities an praises that the Holy Scriptures record of this heavenly virtue."

Besides [chastity] being so highly regarded by God, experience shows us that it is also highly praised in this world. For no matter how full of faults a woman may be, if she is widely known to be chaste, people will not show her disrespect. But if she has the opposite reputation, regardless of her good deeds, she cannot avoid being mocked behind her back and respected less.

So, therefore, may you women of good repute continue to take pleasure in you chastity, but not to suggest deceitfully by gestures and words that you are chaste when secretly you are the opposite. For nothing is hidden from god and He will know very well [what you have done] and punish you for it."

Be beautiful, be desirable, be thin, be childless

Terence, d.159BC, The Eunuch, 313

"These girls are not normal. Their mothers make them sag their shoulders and strap their breasts so they look thin. If one develops a bit of a figure, then the [Brotherly] chorus starts in] calling her fat, and wham, she's put on a diet. A woman's natural figure gets the [diet and exercise] treatment and it shrinks to a been-stalk. For most girls, that's the path to finding true love."

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #120

"Among the savages, there is another custom which is no less harmful than the first. It is the woman's cruel habit of having abortions, so that bearing a child will not make them unattractive."

Repeat

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #119

"A nation's birthrate often depends on the most trivial things imaginable, so that often a change of attitude is all that is required for it to become much more populous than before. [Here is someone talking about manipulating the birthrates of nations. Who is this?]

Mariah Carey

"Whenever I see those poor starving kids all over the world, I can't help but cry. I mean I'd love to be thin like that, but not with all those flies and death and stuff."

[Here we see a meme that has entered the quote collections. Here we also see a quote that reminds infidel women about staying thin... and childless until they are 100% certain they have found a man.]

Xenophon, The Dinner-Party, 2.15

"I'm bent on this kind of exercise, not wanting to develop my legs at the expense of my arms like a long distance runner, nor my arms at the expense of my my legs like a boxer, but by working hard with my whole body to make it evenly proportioned all over.

... Or are you laughing because I won't have to ... undress in public at my advance age? ... or is this why your laughing, because my stomach is larger than it should be and I want to reduce it to a more normal size."

Marco Polo, Ch. 9

"It is a Tartar custom that, if any king, prince, or noble wishes to take a wife, he doesn't look for a woman of rank, or a social equal. Instead [he mostly cares] if she is fair and beautiful. He marries her even though she is not of noble birth. For they say that no family or stock takes its name from the woman, but from the man only. Men are never called 'son of Bertha' or 'son of Mary', but 'son of Peter' or 'son of Martin'. That is why in choosing a wife they pay no regard to nobility of her birth but only to her beauty and charm."

[1] This Arab propaganda mentions twice that only a woman's beauty and charm matter. Clearly we should go in the opposite direction.

2) Son is used 4 times. Clearly the Arabs want us to value sons more than daughters.

3) The real choice for our best and most noble men is not whether to have children with one great woman but with many women.

4) The parasite wants families to take the name of husband, so it can gauge us on our sir-names.]

Don't ruin your figure having children

Our parasite would have us believe that our physical appearance matter so much, and that a woman's greatest asset is her appearance.

Twiggy wasn't real

Look at the latest-thing attention that Twiggy got in the 1960s. Look at the timing, at the dawn of the counter-culture 1960's. Look at how Twiggy was sort of a matrix nickname.

Twiggy was woman made into a media star by the Haremi because twiggy women suited their needs. No longer were they behind America (temporarily, as a stepping stone), now they were becoming set against it. So they started gently tugging on women — that they had to be as slim as possible.

The awful twiggy meme

This meme is so harmful. This don't have children or nobody will want you meme. Firstly it works on most women today. But secondly, it works best on our best women who are the most logical and the most determined to do what it expected of them by society.

Twiggy and the gene pool

What harm the Arabs did to the human gene pool with this meme.

Anorexic models and the de-ex-pull's money

The devil would have us all miserable and thinking that "thin is in," and that "you can never be too thin." Basically, all that money pushing anorexic models comes from our parasite. It is the source of these message in our media.

Arab women as counterpoint

Look how the women who follow the slave's religion of submission (Islam=submission, slavery) are completely de-emphasized physically. These women care not one bit about having children. It makes no difference to how they will look in their burka (br•ak•A) and head covering. On top of this they are locked away in isolation. This makes them always happy to have more children that are born into the religion of submission.

Audrey Hepburn was not real

She was chosen to be a star by the parasite because she was tiny, infantile, elfish and anorexic. In her early films she was cast with men (Bogart and Grant) who were more than twice her age. This was to make the men want thin childless girls, and the woman want to be thin and childless – because that is what the men wanted. Thus Audrey helped interrupt the will to have children in infidel women worldwide.

Also, when our men start having children with hyper-neotenous women, they frequently get all the neotenous traits like a lack of aggressiveness and a child-like will to just go along. In other words, these are just the sort of people that the Arabs want for the infidel slaves.

Lolita

Nabokov's novel Lolita (first published in 1955) was about a pedophile who found young girls and then seduced their single mothers so as to get at their daughters. I see a number of Arab purposes to this novel

- 1) It kept some men from leaving their marriages because they were afraid other men might molest their daughters.
- 2) It made men think of pre-pubescent girls as attractive, 10 years after the end of WWII — right at the start of the US baby boom, right before the nation began to teem with these girls.
- 3) It sexualized young girls, and encouraged men to molest and mess up girls.
- 4) It helped make it easier to set up powerful men as thumbs-men.
- 5) It gave a name to something that should perhaps have no name, namely a pre-pubescent girl that has sex with her mother's man.
- 5) Perhaps most importantly, it presaged the the twiggy movement and served as a command broadcast to the other Brothers. It suggested the future aesthetic for women in the Western media — that of barely pubescent, super-slender Lolitas. The

novel Lolita was thus a sort of command broadcast.

Exaggerate the cost of child birth

The logic runs something like: ruined women = expensive divorces = fewer children by the best men. The Arabs emphasize the way the prospects of the woman is ruined — and this is mostly due to Arab propaganda. Then this serves as an excuse for expensive divorces. Then the expensive divorces keep men from marrying and having children.

Like sleeve of wizard

When Sasha Bar•on Cohen uttered this famous remark through his Bor•at character, he was really spouting the Arab propaganda, saying:

1. A woman's vagina is completely ruined in childbirth.
2. It is either kids or good sex, and sex is so important.
3. Don't have too much sex or you will get like sleeve of wizard.

This is of course all propaganda and the opposite is true. Vaginas properly sewn up after childbirth, are actually better than new, and vaginas that have had lots of safe intercourse are no different from those that have had none. These ideas are really just the parasite's propaganda.

Broad in the beam

This could be a useful term for a wide and diffused of beam of light or attention. Instead it now refers to how wide a woman's ass is. See, the Arabs took a useful phrase and turned into a phrase that keeps infidel women from having children. After all, they don't want to become "broad in the beam" such as happens (a tiny bit) after childbirth. The result is that more infidel women put off having children, resulting in fewer infidels to struggle/ jihad against.

Midwifery

Before modern medicine, this involved a stretching massage that minimized tearing during the childbirth process. Until quite recently, preventing this tearing was a matter of life and death for the mother.

Don't be stupid

Our women don't want to become some pretty MILF that no good man will take seriously. Our men don't want to get anyone pregnant lest they have to give up 1/3 or 1/2 of their after tax income for 21 years. So we don't make more infidels.

Twiggy, Lolita and the power of Ishtar

Behold the power of our parasite. Look how far it has shifted the beauty spectrum from where it naturally was prior to Twiggy.

The Kardashians and the de-ex-pull

The Kardashians are named the ak•ard•asians, so all the innies will know they are Arab official business and need lots of media coverage.

These are the Arab alternative to western beauty standards. They are thick and hairy Arabs in depilated and painted disguise. These ak•ard•asians help Mideast Inc. in the following ways

1. They offer support of Mideast women in the media so some men will view them as sexy.
2. For men attracted to women with normal bodies, the ak•ard•asians help redirect that attraction towards Mideast women. These are always eager to have kids that don't look Arab, people that can best help with the Arab cause.
3. The more Mideast women are considered pretty, the more can be relocated to the house of the host. This makes room for more new harem brats and makes the parasite stronger.
4. The ak•ard•asians are media terrorists, provoking outrage and taking up space in the news media so our society has less attention for real things.

Why so many Arab models and actors?

It is remarkable how many products use Arab models in their ads. In Europe, this is especially remarkable because there are so few east Asians, Indians, blacks and latinos in these ads. Why are there more Arabs than Europeans? Why are there so many people from this most hated race of men? Why provoke the ill-will of your customers?

The answer is simple, the Arabs are secretly in control of the advertising production for many brands. These are struggling to further their group cause by making their own people more attractive. And at the same time, other Arabs are also struggling to make the Mideast dangerous and to use terrorism to shape our political decisions.

If the Arabs say left, go right

In general, when the Arabs say left, we should go right. When they say down, we should go up. With respect to anorexic models, we should all as a society say yuck. With respect to muscle-bulked athletes we should also say yuck. With regard to the over-representation of Mideast people in the media, we need to all say yuck there too.

An interesting study

Take every non-Mideast, non-Muslim model and check to see if they either have a Mideast manager, contract-holder, spouse, long-term lover or man-behind-the-man. What percent of models is this in each nation?

Beauty gives us nothing

All that media about beautiful women, doesn't it cause us to value beauty over so many other things like

intelligence and character?

Glamour and the home wrecker

Excessive regard for the appearance of women frequently gets men to leave their wives and having fewer children.

Hungry women are less fertile

It should be remembered that our parasite has been recording what happens to host societies for almost 6,000 years. It must surely know that thinner women, and women starving themselves tend to experience longer blood-less periods between their bleeding periods (note how period is a blocked word). For this and other reasons, thinner and hungrier women tend not to be so fertile. The result of course is lower birthrates everywhere in the outside world, particularly among best women, the women level-headed enough to keep their figure within accepted norms, not giving in to their animal instincts to maintain the proper weight.

Barbie

This terrible doll is one of our parasite's more insidious dysgenic deceptions. Here we have a toy for baby girls. And this doll does not represent either mother or baby.

Here, our little girls play make-believe with an image of glamor, and perpetual thin child-less adolescence. Here the minds of our young and impressionable little girls imagine themselves as perpetually young and glamorous and not as mothers. Barbie has helped so many of our best women to decide (when they are far too young) that they will never "ruin their figures" having children.

Anyway, here is why there are so many Barbie-world amusement parks in the world. It is the same reason why there are so many Trekkie conventions, and Lego amusement parks and Lego films. Lego is Latin for "I read", and obviously when kids are playing with Lego, they are not reading. And incidentally, when you see matrix names like this (things named for their role or its opposite), it is a pretty sure sign that our parasite was involved.

Everyone loves grandchildren

If you want grandchildren, you should never let your girls ever play with a barbie doll. If you let your girls play with this toy and identify with this toy, there is a much higher chance that they will chose to be like barbie.

An interesting study

Ask women how much they played with Barbie dolls relative to doing other things. I bet there is a measurable correlation with infertility. After all the doll is named barb•i = hooks.

Ban it

The Senate should have the right to ban any children's toy and censor any children's media it wants.

The flip-side of beauty

Isn't it substance. Isn't the dualism beauty vs. substance? Isn't the flip side of over-valuing superficial beauty under-valuing the substance which betters mankind. Thus when the parasite supports media fixated on physical beauty, the host society is bent away from advancement and made easier for the parasite to manage.

No models under 20: Age or BMI

The minimum age and BMI of all show people shall be 20. This includes models and actors. We might also say, no underweight or overweight athletes — as well as women with male hormone levels in athletic competitions.

Aristophanes, Clouds, 1002

[The following is Arab vanity/sex propaganda for men.]

"Right: What matters is that you'll be spending [wasting] you time in the gym, getting sleek and healthy, not [un]like these people who are always chatting away [their time] at the town square, about some frivolous topic or other, or being dragged into court over some trivial argument or filthy little dispute. No you'll go down to the Academy park and train under the sacred olive trees, a wreath of white reeds on you head, with a nice decent friend of your own age. ...

If you heed my sound advice, if you follow my lead, you'll be healthy, strong and slick. You'll have thick muscles and an attractive [ithyphallic] prick. You'll be proud of your physique.

On the other hand, if you reject my culture and turn to modern ways, you'll get pale and sickly. And with two exceptions, all of your limbs will be too small. The exceptions are the tongue and the erection.

You will sing the trendy song, 'To be virtuous is wrong, and every kind of wickedness is right.' And you'll catch the current craze for Anti•machus' [anti-maker's] ways — that is, for getting buggered every night.

Beauty pageants

Regard the contestants as low-class dummies that have nothing else to offer.

Sodomy

Sodomy = s•hodos•domi = not•route•home

Californication TV show Propaganda

[Here is the Californication TV show telling us to try homosexuality.]

"That's that day I graduated. That's that day I stopped pretending and started being. Because until you've savored both sexes, until you know how to make both of them come like baby gorillas, you do not know shit from shinola." [Here the Californication show, is advocating that we must at least try homosexuality or we won't anything. Also, what does the underlined mean? Is it about hairy little baby Cori=haremi?]

Bible, Leviticus , 20:13

"If a man lies with a man as he lies with women, both of them have committed an abomination. They must be put to death, and their blood shall be upon them."

Aristophanes, Clouds, 1074

"All the pleasures you won't be able to have No women. No boys. No gambling. No fancy food. No alcohol. No belly laughs. Will your life be worth living without all these?"

[The pleasures of women at the beginning and belly laughs at the end are natural to people. The other stuff sandwiched in between are not natural. The gambling, fancy food, alcohol and drugs are age old Mideast rackets. The homosexuality was encouraged to undermine the free and democratic Athenian city-state.]

Virgil, Georgica, 2.384

"At Dionysian festivals, which were at times put on by public funding, we see people carrying giant phalluses around. We also see young boys hopping around on [inflated] wine skins ..."

Californication TV show Propaganda

[Here the Californication TV show tells us about tantric sex where the man never releases his seed:

Man: I haven't released a batch in 14 years

Woman: What's wrong with you?

Man: Nothing, it happens on the inside"

[Obviously this results in fewer infidel babies. The Arabs don't restrict themselves to screwing people up emotionally. They can also do it rationally, or in a rationalized way.]

Californication TV show Propaganda

[Here is a role-playing sex scene, a scene with some of the longest shots of nice breasts in the series. This assures that it will be watched over and over again by young boys. Note the inky-hinky word use.]

"I can't believe that I'm deflowering my own little brother. Believe it sister Christian. Keep it in the family, taboo style. Oh my own little brother inside me, this is so fucking wrong; so wrong my sexy sibling. Oh we shared a crib. So very very wrong. Fuck me flesh and blood, fuck me. Mom and dad would not like this one little bit, would they. Oh no

mom and dad, what if they come home early from Mammoth [a ski resort]. Mom and dad were killed recently in an unfortunate car crash. Oh oh your virginity if mine brother-Runkle" [Runkle, which rhymes with uncle, is the characters family name. Runkle may have gotten his name for this scene.]

Californication TV show Propaganda

[Here the Californication TV show is telling our young men to stay single]

"Well, this heart wants freedom from responsibility and an abundance of strange. That's where I'm at."

Californication TV show Propaganda

[Here this TV show tells us how many woman an ugly and undesirable man should sleep with. One of the main themes of the show is how physically undesirable the short bald man Runkle is. The following strongly suggests a floor number for the sexual exploits of our men. Here is Runkle on sleeping with his 100th woman:

"Runkle: Woo hoo.

Hank: What's with the victory lap dude?

Runkle: She's the 100th woman Hank, un cento baby. Remember my quest?

Hank: Oh wow yeah. It took you this long to get to 100? What am I talking about? Of course it did.

Runkle: But I did it. I made myself a promise and I kept it. My heart and cock swell with the pride. Hey, I am really happy you were here to see me cross the finish line.

Hank: Me too."

The Babysitter film (rated PG-13)

[Here the street-smart babysitter, a who is cool but fat and out of shape. He is addressing Slater, a 13-year old boy recently rejected by his male best friend]

"Babysitter: "Slater, you are gay. You are gay. You are as queer as a football bat and that's fine. And if your therapist hasn't clued you into that fact by now, then you should ask for your money back pal. You ever think the reason you are so upset your buddy Clayton doesn't want to hang out any more is because you have a lot of special feelings for him that maybe he doesn't feel back. It breaks your heart man; and that breaks my heart, cuz I know what that feels like, I feel it all the time [because I am fat and don't exercise all the time to stay thin].

Slater: I don't want to be gay, I am not gay.

Babysitter: Tough.

Slater: I don't want to be a faggot.

Babysitter: Hey, do not say shit like that, you understand me?

Slater: This is the worst night of my life

Babysitter: Alright, high school is going to suck.

Coming out to your parents is not going to be a picnic either. But trust me, when I tell you that when you get to college, nobody will care. And man, when you

graduate college, you will get an awesome job in the entertainment industry. You will be super organized; and dress really well; you will smell good.

Slater: smell good? What are you talking about Noah?

Babysitter: Relax, listen to me. My dad hates me. I got kicked out of college. Before tonight, this babysitting thing, I have only had one job, I was a lifeguard. I kept falling asleep in the sun. I am a constant disappointment to my mom, the only decent person in my life. I've been arrested numerous times. I've had a month long intense eviction of ?????. There is only one freak, and you are looking at him, and I have never had a gay thought in my life, so what does that tell you?

Slater: It tells me you are pretty messed up

Babysitter: I have seen Devil wears Prada about 19 times, but that is because it is a good movie, a good flick. Devil wears pink, ever seen it?

Slater: Just like once, I don't really remember it though.

Babysitter: Nothing's wrong with you. You're normal, just super gay, ha ha

Slater: You know, deep down, I think I always kind of knew. But don't tell any body yet.

Babysitter: I won't. What do you think I am, an asshole?

Slater: Yea, totally ha"

Aristophanes, Acharnians, 78

[The Aristophanes play Ak•ouri•ins is a record of Athens on the eve of its destruction, together with the Mideast strategies used.]

"Ambassador: in Asia, you know, the test of your manhood is how much [little] you can eat and drink. Dikaipolis: <aside> With us it is how many bugger you and how many you suck." [Gr. dikaion=justice, polis=city]

Juvenal, Satire 2

"O Father of our city [Jupiter Capitolinus, patron deity of Rome] what brought your simple shepherd people to such perverted wickedness? O Gradivus, great god of war, How did such lust possess your grandchildren? Behold! a wealthy man of high birth is betrothed in marriage to another man, and yet you do nothing! You don't shake your helmet [fist], You don't pound the ground with your spear, you don't even complain to your fathers [leaders]. Away with you then. Abandon the vast Roman acres [of farmland] that bear your name, and suffer neglect at your hands. This is the kind of talk we soon shall hear: 'I must go downtown tomorrow, first thing, for a special engagement'.

'What's the occasion?'

'Need you ask? I am going to a wedding.

Our old friend got his boyfriend to marry him at last—just a few close friends are invited'. Yes, and if we

live long enough, we will soon see these things done openly, and in public. Male brides will yearn for mention in the [official] daily records [as official gay marriages]. Meanwhile, these would-be brides have one big problem. They won't be able to bear children with which to keep the affection of their husbands [and perpetuate their lines]. Nature knows best, as their carnal desires have no physical issue, and they die without offspring. Nothing helps them in the whole medicine-chest [pharmacy], and in vain they sample foreign [Mideast/ Greek] medicines/drugs guaranteed to induce conception..."

Aristophanes, Clouds, 962-997

"Right: Children were supposed to be seen and not heard, not a sound. Then, all the boys of the area were expected to walk together through the streets to their music teacher's place. [This they were expected to do] quietly and with decorum and without cloaks, even if it was snowing. And when they got there he would make them learn the old songs by heart. [propaganda songs] like 'Athena, great destroyer of cities', or 'Let you willing efforts be heard far and wide',. Singing them to the traditional music their forefathers handed down.

And on no account pressing their thighs together. And if any of them did anything disreputable, like tying up the melody in knots with changes of mode or rhythm – The sort of thing Phrynus introduced, which they all do now – why, he was given a severe beating for insulting the Muses.

Then in the Gym, when they sat down, they were expected to keep their legs well up [together?] so as not to torment us with desire. And when they got up, they had to smooth down the sand, so as not to leave any marks on it for their admirers to feast their eyes on. What's more <sternly>, they never oiled themselves below the belt <dreamily> and their privates looked like peaches, all velvety and dewy, and you wouldn't see a boy being his own pimp, walking along making eyes at his lovers and putting on a soft tender voice, oh no! ... they never giggled, the never stood with their legs crossed. ... This is the sort of discipline that I used to rear the men who fought at Marathon....

Don't run after dancing-girls. You never know what may happen. Suppose some little whore tosses an apple at you as a come-and-get-me? Your reputation is gone in an instant. [Now a thin veneer of of something reasonable.] Don't ever contradict your father or call him old fashioned."

Ion of Chios, FGrH 392.F.6

"I met Sophocles the poet on Chios... he was a clever and playful man while drinking. At a party given for him by Hermes·i·leos... the boy who was pouring the wine, was standing near the fire and becoming visibly read faced. Sophocles said to him, "Do you want me

to enjoy my drinking?" The boy said "yes" and Sophocles continued, "then please be slower about giving me the cup and taking it away". The boy's face became much redder still, and Sophocles said to the person next to him: "How well Phrynichus put it when he said, "The light of love shines on crimson cheeks!" Sophocles [then] turned the conversation back to the boy who was about to take a twig out of a cup with his little finger. Sophocles asked him, "Can you see the twig?" and, on his saying that he could, told the boy to blow it away, so as not to get his finger wet. Then, when the boy brought his face close to the cup, Sophocles brought the cup closer to his own lips, so as to bring their two heads closer together. And when the boy's head was very close to his, Sophocles took hold of it and kissed the boy. Everyone applauded, with laughter and shouting, and said how cleverly he had led the boy into his net."

A **CATAMITE** is officially a boy kept for homosexual purposes. It means in brolingo kata'em·ite = downfall'em·from-there. Here we imagine someone seduced, paid, blackmailed, threatened, or beaten into homosexual acts as a boy. Then this frequently lead to the downfall of his line either from a homosexual and heir-less life, or an early death from a primate mounting disease.

Plato, Republic, 474d

"those of your amorous temperament are always getting bitten with a passion for boys in the bloom of youth, and think they all deserve attention and affection. You know how it is. You praise a small nose by calling it charming, a Roman nose you call commanding, and one between the two beautifully proportioned. A dark complexion you call manly a fair one divine. And who do you think invented the description 'honey-pale' but some lover of making fond excuses for pallor on the cheek of youth? In fact, there is no pretext you won't make and nothing you won't say to avoid rejecting youth at its flower." [1] Here Greece and meta-knowledge is tied to "Greek sex". 2) The Roman nose comment makes Plato look like a creation for Rome that was only set in Greece, like a period film would be set somewhere else today.]

Ban this song

"Tis the season to be jolly

Homo ≠ happy

Judging from what happened to our parasite's foes in Greece and Rome, we really should all stop calling homos as gays or 'happies'. And let me tell you from personal experience that that the word "gay" is very confusing for kids – no matter how smart. I have no doubt that this is by the parasite's design – for gay also means "(of an atmosphere or event) friendly, lively and enjoyable." It is a seldom used word, but it

was repeated like a mantra in the grown-up cartoon, the Flint-stones that all the kids watched. It was also repeated every Christmas in a christmas jingle. Funny how kids learn the real meaning of Gay before they learn the slang meaning.

Hippie = happy according to the parasite

What is/was a hippie but a person who went in for a life where they did what they enjoyed. No bummers! Hippies are not responsible, nor do they care so much about leaving many offspring. Funny how the parasite also called hippies as 'happies', just like it does with gays.

Stop saying GAY PRIDE

What a frivolous way to misuse such an important word as pride.

Aristophanes, Plutus

"Chremylus: And it is because of you [plutus, spirit of wealth] that Corinthian tarts ignore poor men, but eagerly bend over for a rich man.

Cario: It is for you, they say, that boys also crave, though it's not for love but love of money that they itch.

Chremylus: Surely not the decent ones? It's not for money that they craving starts.

Cario: For what then?

Chremylus: For a handsome stallion, for a pack of hounds...

Cario: It seems they're ashamed to ask for money, so they mask their whorishness and get their ends by asking for goods instead."

Francis Bacon, New Atlantis, c.1610

"As for masculine [gay] love, they have no touch of it; and yet there are not so faithful and inviolate friendships in the world again as are there; and to speak generally (as I said before), I have not read of any such chastity in any people as theirs. And their usual saying is, that "whosever is unchaste cannot reverence himself"; and they say, that "the reverence of a man's self is, next to religion, the chiefest bridle of all vices". [Thus one of the parasite's key memes, that of only having sex with one woman was made into the "bridle of all vices".]

Californication TV show

[Propaganda to encourage non-procreative sex among the infidels]

"Man at dinner party: I don't thing anal sex gets enough credit. I mean I used to think it was good dirty fun. Now I thing its about something else, intimacy. I mean to go in through the out door is maybe the most beautiful act known to god or man.

woman at dinner party: I agree, I agree, I agree. Listen, in fact, I have a lot to say on the subject."

Song lyrics

"back street lover
back seat lover"

The Good Guys film

One of the Arab strategies for weakening a host society is to get us all into having "Greek" sex — which is sex in ways that does not produce children — so we don't have as many infidel babies. Another strategy is to get our men attracted to really young BIR•GENS that are still childless. This film achieves both objectives in the scene where the pretty 13-year old blonde actress says, "Don't say anal and stuff, just say anal". Isn't this a form of child pornography?

The good guys film

Ryan Ghasling. to 13 year old daughter: "What are you doing?"

13 year old daughter: "Giving you a rim job."

The good guys film

"Her mom is going to wipe out western society."

Freud is not real

Freud's Oral, genital and Anal phases are the parasite struggling to sexualize and legitimize the two main non-procreative ways of having sex. In other words, this stuff is Arab propaganda not stupid science theory.

English has no specific word for vaginal intercourse

English has no specific word for procreative sex

In trying to discuss these ideas, I realize that our language is starved of words (both vulgar and non-vulgar) for the sort of sex that does what sex evolved for — producing offspring. All we have is this 5+ syllable terms that are too long for something so important.

Look how we have dozens of words for doing it in every way imaginable. And look how we only have 5+ syllable phrases (like vaginal intercourse) for humans doing it in the way that will produce more infidels. To me it seems that our parasite wants to keep us from talking about this subject. So it blocks our discussion by hiding all the words.

Juvenal, c. 110-130 AD, Satire 6

"Its disgusting, how girls today feel they need to get tarted up Greek style to look good. Even our provincial girls copy Athenian fashion. Thinking it's chic to chatter away in Greek - Though what should make them blush is their sloppy Latin. All their emotions - fear, anger, happiness, anxiety, even inmost Secrets find expression in Greek, They even make love Greek style."

[The key to understanding that last sentence

is that the Arabian harem Brothers sometimes regard themselves as Greeks. So it seems that the Brothers were advocating Greek sex (or rather Arab sex) as a way of controlling the infidel population in Rome/ Europe.]

Porno-grahy is from Gr. porn = prostitute and graphy = media.

Most internet traffic is porno-graphy

And most of this porn is free. Is this tsunami of free web porn Arab propaganda?

Pornography and the Haremi struggle

1) This media maximally de-emphasizes the baby making act. In fact, over 99% of this porn ends with a display of semen, a display of the semen going somewhere other than where it should go to produce more infidels to struggle against. Thus, when our young boys learn about sex from Arab porn media, they almost always see the semen going somewhere else other than where it should go.

2) Having high-paid, body make-up wearing, surgeried, gorgeous 20 year-old professional sex actors reduces our visual appreciation of real sex. So sex is not as rewarding. So there is less sex and fewer infidel babies being born.

3) If all us infidels are having fantasy sex then there will be fewer infidels to struggle against.

Islam, the world's #1 porn financier

Porn is a highly cost-efficient way to struggle = jihad against the infidels who have not been enslaved by Islam. Thus the Arabs have reduced the number of people being born outside their harems. Nobody would ever care about such a thing except the haremi after all.

Euripides, Medea, c. 420 BC, 555

[Medea's husband speaking]

"I no longer found you physically attractive and wanted a new wife. [Medea by Euripides is about a mother that is left for a younger woman. Then she kills her own kids, their father, and the king.

There was probably the generation of young men in Athens that were mostly turned into homos. And the Arabs probably did this, timed this to happen in the 40 years before the Athenian defeat in 404BC. So by around 420, there were probably lots of young single women in Athens, because so many of the young men were homos.

So we see lots of older men back on the market and this caused a wave of divorces like we see in Medea. And the Athenian women were encouraged to be Medea-style hot-tempered by the parasite, so there would be fewer children born by the best men and their 2nd wives.]

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 4:

[Tactic: Make children expensive, so the Rumi won't have many.]

"...the Romans... Having given up the habit of controlling their children, they let the children govern them, and took pleasure in in bleeding themselves white to gratify the expensive whims of their offspring. The result was that they were succeeded by a generation of idlers and wastrels [good-for-nothing people] like Philomusus, whose misadventure Martial recounts. ... it was not only in money matter that the price of over-individualism had to be paid. [over-individualism? He is talking about Rome, but this perfectly describes the Brotherly objectives for the modern world.] The fine edge of character had been blunted in the Rome of the second century. The stern face of the traditional pater familias had faded out; instead we see on every hand the flabby face of the son of the house, the eternal spoiled child of society, who had grown accustomed to luxury and lost all sense of discipline."

Go in the opposite direction

The arabs want it to be expensive and a huge commitment for us infidels to have kids and do it right. We as a society must go in the opposite direction. We should make it cost nothing to have a conforming number of kids. We should also reduce the commitment to a minimum.

Have only boys

Californication TV show

"I'm just glad my kid's a boy."

Sophocles, The Women of Trachis, 54

"how is it that your family abounds with sons?"

Oxyrhynchus Papyri, 1BC, 744

"If you have the baby before I return, if it is a boy, let it live. If it is a girl, expose it." [In the myth of Iphis, the mother hides the fact that Iphis is a girl to save her life.]

Ovid Metamorphoses, 9.669

"Ligdus...told his pregnant wife, as she was approaching labor: 'I pray for two things. That you may have an easy labor, and that you may bear a son. For daughters are too burdensome, and we just don't have the money. I hate to say this, but if you have a girl — I say this with great reluctance, so please forgive me—if you have a girl, we'll have to kill her'.

When he said this, they both wept. He who gave the order and she who must carry it out. And Telethusa begged her husband over and over to

change his mind — but in vain. His mind was made up...

She gave birth to a girl. But the father didn't know this, and the mother lied, and raised her daughter as a boy."

Rig Veda, 10.85

"Agni gave me wealth and sons... Stay here and do not split-up [with your husband] Enjoy your entire life playing with your sons and grandsons and rejoice in your own home. Let Prajapati create progeny for us, let Aryaman anoint us into old age, free from evil signs. Enter the world of your husband. ... Have no evil eye. Do not be a husband-killer. Be friendly to animals, good-tempered and glowing with beauty. Bring forth strong sons. Prosper as one loved by the gods and eager to please them. Be good luck for both two and four legged creatures. Generous Indra, give this woman fine sons and the good fortune of her husband's love. Place ten sons in her and make her husband the eleventh."

Laws of Manu 2.28

"By the study of the Veda [Indian bible], by vows, by burnt sacramental offering, by receiving religious indoctrination, by offering sacrifices [of expensive Arab incense], by having sons, and by the great [generous] sacrifices [of expensive Arab incense], this body is made fit for rebirth. [2.29] Before the umbilical cord of the boy-child is cut, the birth rite must be performed. The Vedic verses are said and the baby eats gold, honey and butter."

Propaganda: Boys to carry on your name

Compare a generation that is 50% boys and one that is 60% boys. When these grow up and have kids of their own, all things being equal, the imbalanced population will see a lower birthrate than the balanced one. Here is why China has been manipulated into appreciating sons so much.

Also consider how in societies that pay dowries, boys are more appreciated than girls. Here we see a parasite race instilling such an idea in many of its host societies? And finally, societies with more men (like China's) are different from those with more women (like post war Iran). Those with more men tend towards strict monogamy, while those with too many women tend towards harem-like breeding practices.

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 4

"By the second century... the pater familias [family father] had been deprived of the right of life or death over his children... [before]... he might expose his newborn child to perish of cold and hunger ... We may assume that he continued remorselessly to expose his bastards and his infant daughters, since the

records of Trajan's reign [98-117AD] show the entries for public assistance given to young children for the same city and the same year as 179. Legitimate children (145 boys and 34 girls) and only two bastards, a boy and a girl. These discrepancies can best be explained by assuming that a large proportion of bastards and girl babies were victims of 'exposure'. "[Here we see one sample suggesting that boys outnumbered girls by 4.26:1 in Rome. This suggests that native born Romans were 81% male and 19% female. So they were exposing lots of baby girls in Rome. The Arabs probably picked these up and used the good ones for breeding and sold the bad ones back to the Romans. Also the ratio with the "best-ard" Harem brothers may have been 106.5:1 if that is what these numbers are about.]

Marco Polo, Ch. 9

"It is a Tartar custom that, if any king, prince, or noble wishes to take a wife, he doesn't look for a woman of rank, or a social equal. Instead [he mostly cares] if she is fair and beautiful. He marries her even though she is not of noble birth. For they say that no family or stock takes its name from the woman, but from the man only. Men are never called 'son of Bertha' or 'son of Mary', but 'son of Peter' or 'son of Martin'. That is why in choosing a wife they pay no regard to nobility of her birth but only to her beauty and charm."

[1] This Arab propaganda mentions twice that only a woman's beauty and charm matter. Clearly we should go in the opposite direction.

2) Son is used 4 times. Clearly the Arabs want us to value sons more than daughters.

3) The real choice for our best and most noble men is not whether to have children with one great woman but with many women.

4) The parasite wants families to take the name of husband, so it can gauge us on our surnames.]

Laws of Manu, 9.137

[You can skip the following. Just be aware that the word son is mentioned or implied 88 times.]

According to the Apple dictionary, Manu was the archetypal first man of Hindu mythology, survivor of the great flood and father of the human race.]

[In the following, the word son is mentioned 91 times]

"A man wins worlds with a son, and he gains eternity though a grandson. But he reaches the summit of the chestnut horse [the sun] though the grandson of his son. Because the son saves his father from the hell called put, he was therefore called a son [putra] by the Self-created-one himself. There is no distinction between a son's son and a daughter's son in worldly matters, for a daughter's son also saves him in the afterlife, just like a son's son.

The son of an appointed daughter should make the offering of the first ball [of incense, temple ball, some sort of spirit vessel] for the dead to his

mother, the second one to her father, and the third to her father's father. If he is an adopted son endowed with all the good qualities, that son should take his estate even if he was brought from (a family of) another lineage (of the sages) [The parenthetical text is not from me and seems to indicate harem placements]. An adopted son should never take the lineage of the sages or the estate of his natural father. The balls for the dead follow the ritual lineage and the estate, thus the death refreshment [reincarnation] of the man who gives (his son up for adoption) dies out. [Here we imagine how the Arabs got the Indians to believe in reincarnation. It was first about one's children, then one's legitimate children, then it became ambiguous about being one's children or one's self, then it stopped being about one's children and started being only about one's self. A firm belief in reincarnation is a big help in getting people to go and die in war.]

The son of a woman who had not been appointed, and the son fathered by a woman's brother-in-law when she already has a son — neither of these deserves a share, since one is the son of an adulterer, and the other the son of lust.

The son born even in an appointed woman when the rules have not been followed does not deserve the paternal estate, for he was begotten by a fallen man. But the son born in an appointed woman should take (his share) in the estate just like a natural son, for according to law, both seed and offspring belong to the owner of the field [A big reason the parasite struggles to make women the property of men is that the men will also enforce monogamy so they do not have to raise other men's children] A man who maintains a property and the wife of his dead brother should beget a child son for his brother and give his property to him alone. If a woman who is appointed gets a son born of lust from some other man, or indeed from her brother-in-law, they say that that son is not fit to inherit the estate, and begotten in vain. [The parasite always struggled to raise the bar for inheritance. It also struggled to make all unclaimed property go to its churches, see 188 below]

This should be known as the rule for the division (of inheritance) among sons born in one womb [womb'n]. Now learn (the rule for the division) among (sons) born of one man among various wives.

If a [harem-bro] priest has four wives [like an Arab], this is the traditional rule for the division among the sons born in their order (of class): [the rest of this paragraph may be skipped] The plowman, the cattle, wagons, and jewelry, and the house should be given as the additional share to the (son of the woman of the) priestly (class), as well as one principal part. The son of the woman of the priestly class should take three parts of the property, the son of the woman of the ruling class two parts, the son of the commoner woman one and a half parts, and the son of the

servant woman should take one part. Or else a man who knows the law should divide the entire estate in ten and make a just distribution, in the following way: the (son of the woman of the) priestly (class) should take four parts, the son of the woman of the ruling class three parts, the son of the commoner woman should take two parts, and the son of the servant woman should take one part.

If a man has a good son, or even if he does not have a good son, according to law he should not give more than one tenth to his son by a servant woman. The son born of a priest, ruler, or commoner father in a slave woman does not (automatically) share in the estate; whatever his father will give him, that precisely will be his property. After they have given an additional share to the eldest, all the other sons born of born-again men in woman of the same class should share equally. But a wife of his own class, and no other, is prescribed for a servant, all the sons born in her should have equal shares, even if there are a hundred.

[158] Manu the son of the Self-created-one spoke of 12 sons that men have, of whom six are both relatives and heirs, and six are relatives but not heirs. Natural, born in the (husband's) field, adopted, made, secretly begotten, and rejected — these six (sons) are both relatives and heirs. [on the other hand those] Born of an unmarried girl, born of a pregnant bride, bought, born of a remarried woman, self-given, and born of a servant woman — these six (sons) are relatives but not heirs.

The kind of reward that a man gets when he sets out to cross over water in bad boats is the kind of reward that a man gets when he sets out to cross over the darkness with bad sons. [note the shipwreck propaganda shoe-horned in among the dys-genic family practices propaganda.] If a man has two sons who are heirs to one estate, and one is a natural son while the other was born in the (husband's) field, each one, but not the other, should take the estate of his (natural) father. The natural son and he alone is the master of his father's wealth, but for the sake of mercy, he should give a livelihood to the rest. And when the natural son divides up the paternal inheritance, he should give a fifth, or a sixth part of his father's property to the son born in the (husband's) field.

The natural son and the son born in the (husband's) field (thus) share the father's estate, but the other ten (sorts of sons) share in the lineage (of the sages) and in a part of the estate, in this order: the son that a man begets himself in his own field, in his legally married wife, he should recognize as his natural son, the first in rank. The son born in the marriage-bed of a man who is dead, impotent, or diseased, in a woman appointed according to the special law, is traditionally regarded as born in the (husband's) field. The son who the mother or father

gives away under extreme adversity, with libations of water, is to be known as the adopted son, if he is affectionate towards and like (the adopting father). But the one whom a man makes a son, who is like him, knows the difference between right and wrong, and has the qualities of a son, he is to be regarded as a made son. And the one who was begotten in the house no one knows by whom is the son secretly begotten in the house, and he belongs to the man in whose marriage-bed he was born. The one whom a man receives when he has been deserted by his mother and father or by either one of them is called the rejected son.

[172] The one that an unmarried girl gives birth to secretly in her father's house is called the son born of an unmarried girl and is said to belong to the man who marries her.

If a woman who is pregnant gets married, whether her condition is known or unknown, the embryo belongs to the man who marries her and is called (the son) of a pregnant bride. The one who a man purchases directly from the mother and father is order to have children, whether he is like or unlike (his new father), is a son who is bought. If a woman is deserted by her husband or becomes a widow and willingly remarries and bears a child, he is called a son born of a remarried woman. If she still has her virginity intact or returns to a man she had left, she should perform the transformative ritual (of marriage) again with her husband (who thus becomes the husband) of a remarried woman. One who has no father or mother, or who has been deserted for no good reason and gives himself to someone, is traditionally regarded as a self-given (son). [9.178] The son who a priest begets out of lust in a servant woman is a corpse who is saved, and so is traditionally known as a 'Saved-corpse'. [So if the woman has any feelings for her child, she will pretend that he is not the child of a priest. Also, this is how they kept all the women from trying to use priests to sire children. This is also something deeply flawed about the parasite — that it would do this with its own progeny.] A son who a servant man begets in his slave girl, or in the slave girl of his male slave [Thus the Brotherly priest had his brother own all the slave girls. Also, note the presence of vicarious slaves.] may take a share, if he is permitted. This is the established law.

Wise men say that these eleven [types of] sons just mentioned, beginning with the one born in the (husband's) field, are son-surrogates to forestall the interruption of the rituals. The one's born of the seed of another man, who are called (sons) because of some connection, belong to the man from whose seed they are born, but not to the other man.

If only one of several brothers born from one father has a son, Manu has said that all of them have sons because of that son. If only one of all the wives

of one man has a son, Manu has said that all of them have sons because of that son. In the absence of each higher son, the lower son should get the estate, but if there are many sons all alike, they shall share the estate. Not brothers, not fathers — [but only] sons [should] take the father's estate. But the father and brothers should take the estate of a man who has no son. The libation (at the ceremony for the dead), and the ball [of hashish incense] is given to three, the fourth (descendant) is the one who gives it to them, and the fifth does not get involved.

The property should belong to each successive man who is immediately next to his co-feeding relative and after that it would belong to a member of the same family, and then to the teacher or the pupil. [188] But in the absence of all these, then priests who have the triple learning and are unpolluted and self-controlled share the estate. In this way duty is not neglected. The king should not take the material possessions of a priest. This rule always applies. But the king may take (the possessions) of the other classes in the absence of all (heirs)."

Primogeniture

Primogeniture

Primo=first and geniture is something related to one's genes. Funny how this is 'officially' about the first born rather than the best born child. This word is clearly mis-defined. Primogeniture is clearly about the sire picking the best of his many sons. And the parasite really does not want its host doing such a thing. Here is why primogeniture in the house of the hose is oddly about the oldest, when it should be about the best.

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1720, #119

"Among the Europeans, an attitude of vanity has given rise to the unfair law of primogeniture, which is so unfavorable to the procreation of children. Since it fixes the father's attention on one child alone and stops him from attending to [or having] others. [thus exaggerating the advantage of the harem breeders]. It compels him, in order to ensure that the fortune of one of them is on a firm footing, to be reluctant to make provision for more than one. Finally, it destroys equality between citizens, on which their prosperity entirely depends." [Which society has a more equal wealth distribution, the primogeniture society where one child gets everything, or the non-primogeniture society where everyone's wealth is shared among all children? Which society has more children, the one where all share, or the one where only one son gets everything. Clearly, primogeniture is another one of the parasite's ideas.]

Queens

I. Donnelley, Atlantis and the Antediluvian world, 1882

"Monogamy was the strict rule; not even the kings in the early days were allowed to have more than one wife."

[Yeah right, the all powerful kings were not allowed to have more than one wife. Who enforced that?. I submit that in this idea, the matrix shows through.]

Uddhava Gita, 21

[To me, one of the places where the matrix is most obvious is with omnipotent kings that have one queen and no harem. To me it seems completely unbelievable that males who are able to copulate with many females choose not to as a general rule.]

"Let me tell you the song that King Puru•ravas sang when he came to his senses from being distraught after his wife Urvashi left him. When Urvashi left the king, though naked he ran after her, yelling like one possessed, 'You are my wife, stay, do not be cruel, stay, please stay.' For many years he had enjoyed the pleasures of her body, not even noticing when nights passed into days. Still he wanted her and hungered for her. 'My infatuation has had a powerful hold on me. For years, I was in the grip of this goddess, not even noticing that my life was passing by. Intoxicated by her, I did not notice when the sun set. Nor did I notice it rise. Days numbering years passed by. Where was my royal power when I ran after this woman, like a common dog, as she left me so coolly? Here I am the, king of kings, and she walked away as if I were of no more consequence than a humble blade of grass. Yet naked and without shame, I ran after her, begging her to return. Will courage, influence and power stay with me now, even though I have degraded myself before this woman who has deserted me? Of what use is education, renunciation, austerities and religious rituals or years of living in solitude and silence, when one's mind can become so captivated by a beautiful woman? Woe to me! I achieved a kingship and thought I was above it all. But I was just another fool, ignorant of my own welfare. I was a king a woman conquered'..."

Monogamous kings are a matrix idea

If I was absolute monarch, I would have lots of women and produce lots of offspring. The thing I never did understand about Adolph Hitler was how he only had one mistress Eva Braun. I mean, here is a man who had the power to gas million civilians to death. Why didn't he have hundreds of beautiful mistresses?

The king died without an heir

Why do so many monarchs have so much trouble

producing heirs?

How do you tell a figurehead monarch?

It is very simple, he is omnipotent yet he only has one wife. What sort of man would do that?

Hate women (misogyny)

Aristotle, History of Animals, 608b

"Women are more compassionate than men, more easily moved to tears. But they are also more prone to envy, grumbling, criticizing, aggression, depression, pessimism, shamelessness, deceit trickery resentment."

Euripides, The Medea 407

"You were born a woman, and women, though helpless in doing good deeds, are the cleverest contrivers of every evil."

Menander, Sayings, this is a school textbook, Papyrus Bouriant 1.6

"Seeing a woman giving advice to another women, Diogenes said, 'An asp is being given poison by a viper.'"

Euripides, Medea, c. 420 BC, 888

"Medea: I won't say we women are bad by nature, but we are what we are. Perhaps we are a little worthless, and you men must not be like us in this, nor be foolish in return when we are foolish."

Euripides, Ion, 616

"How many murders, how many deaths by deadly poisons have women contrived for their husbands? Besides, I pity your wife, father. She is getting older and has no child. It isn't right that such a noble line should be cursed with barrenness, and be without issue."

Aristophanes, The poet and the women, 433

[Here women are presented as alcoholics]

"One passion rules a woman's heart
One thought fires her up with burning [desire]
And ah, to what ingenious schemes
That raging thirst inspires here
A woman's guile cannot be exceeded
No cunning is deeper than hers
She is the bane of all mankind
Except the bar-keeper."

Aristophanes, The poet and the women, 795

"It is time we women stand up for ourselves
And glorify the name of a sex nobody praises much
And one everyone seems to blame

According to you, we're a plague and a curse
The source of trouble and strife
And grief and war and sorrow and pain
And everything evil in life.
That's all very well, but tell me this:
If what you say is true,
Why are you so anxious to marry a plague
And saddle yourself with a blight?"

Euripides, Andromache, 270

"It's strange how there are antidotes to the venom of
fierce snakes, revealed to men by the gods, yet
nobody has discovered a remedy for the plague
worse than any snake or fire—the plague of women.
Our sex is such a curse to mankind."

Euripides, Hecabe, c. 420 BC, 1178

"I can sum it all up in one phrase: No monster like a
woman breeds in land or sea: And those who have
most to do with women know it best."

Aristophanes, The poet and the women, 380

[The following is about the misogyny of Greek theatre
around the time that the Greeks pretty much all went
gay or bisexual. This was just before their city was
conquered and all the Greeks either massacred or
enslaved.]

"I can no longer bear to sit by and see us women
besmirched with mud from head to foot by this
cabbage-woman's son Euripides. The things he says
about us! Is there any crime he hasn't tried to smear
us with? Give him a stage and theatre full of people,
and does he ever fail to come out with his slanders
[against women]? Calling us schemers and whores,
drunks, cheaters, gossips, and rotten to the core and
a curse upon mankind. And naturally the men all
come home after the play and give us that nasty
suspicious look, and start looking through all the
closets for hidden lovers. A woman can't do any of
the things she used to do in the old days. He has
filled our husband's minds with such awful ideas —
why, if you just sit weaving a wreath, your husband
thinks you must be in love with someone..."

And let's say she can't bear her husband a
child. She has to produce one from somewhere,
doesn't she? But what chance has she got, with her
husband sitting around watching her all the time?

And what happened to all the rich old men
who used to marry young girls? Euripides has put
them completely off this: 'An old man weds a tyrant,
not a wife', he says." [In the last part it seems
particularly obvious that we are reading an Arab
heuristic guide rather than a genuine play.]

Aeschylus, libation bearers, 579-603±

"Who can account for the brave and lofty spirits of
men and the stubborn hearts of women, desperate
beyond all bounds [for fidelity]? Along with her comes

every form of downfall known to mortals. The female
force, the desperation for love [commitment] forces its
way into a marriage, torturing everyone with the
harness of wedded love [commitment]."

Aeschylus Choephoroi, 1020±

"From a woman's womb comes the whirlwind
That spins its double-face [dualism] of love and hate
The sort of fickle passion that
changes marriages, like they change clothing."

Euripides, Andromache, 350

"Poor man, don't you see the ocean of troubles
surging towards you? How many betrayals of your
daughter's bed would you rather discover than suffer
the fate I describe? It is not right to commit great
crimes for trifles. We woman may be a plague and
poison, but men ought not imitate us. For my part, if I
am actually putting spells on your unborn child and
making her womb abortive, as she says, then I will be
happily... stand trial and accept the verdict of your
son-in-law, whom I also owe damages, if I am also
making him childless."

[1] You know how both flavors of Arab have
these unique and special dietary requirements that
require special food? This exists primarily to poison
the outies and yellow ones, while keeping the green
ones safe. 2) The Arabs had drugs 2,500 years ago
that would make women miscarry. Are we entirely
sure that similar drugs are not being used today? 3)
The stupidly strong birth control pills that made so
many women infertile was part of the Arab plan. 4)
The unpleasantness of the hormones for IVF is
probably also the doing of the Arabs. 5) It seems that
the Arab can not only make women likely to abort,
they can also make men infertile. 6) Keep the Arabs
away from your drug industry. 7) Keep the Arabs
away from your pre-natal and children's drug
industry.]

Euripides, Hippolytus, 616-688

"**Hippolytus:** Women! This coin which men find
counterfeit. Why, why lord Zeus did you put them in
this world and in daylight? If you were so determined
to advance/breed the race of man, the source of it
should not have been women.

Men might have sacrificed [expensive]
images of gold, silver, or weighty bronze at your
temples, and thus brought about the seed of progeny:
Each would be given sons according to the
assessment of his gift's value. So we might have lived
in houses free of the taint of women's presence. But
now, to bring this plague into our homes we drain our
fortunes [with absurdly large dowries and other
expenses. These are Arab tactics for reducing the
number of women and the rate of population growth.]
In this we have proof of how great a curse women
are. For her father not only pays to raise her, but he

must add a dowry gift to pack her off to another's house and thus be rid of the load.

And he who takes the cursed creature will delight her heart's jewel with expensive [Mideast] decorations, heaping beauty upon vileness. Thus for nice clothes, the poor fellow is tricked into spending all his money. That husband has the easiest life, whose wife is a simple fool, an airhead uselessly sitting by the fireside.

I hate a clever woman — God forbid that I should ever have a wife at home with more than a woman's mind! Lust breeds mischief in the clever ones. The limits of their intellects keep them from stupid sexual delights....

But now at home the mistress plots mischief, and the maid carries it out into the world. So you, vile woman, you came here to me to bargain and to traffic in the sanctity of my father's marriage bed. I'll dash to a stream and pour its water into my ear to purge away the filth. ... Curses on you! I'll hate you women [from now on], hate and hate and hate you, and never have enough of hating.

Some say that I talk of this endlessly, yes, but endless is woman's wickedness. If someone doesn't teach them to be chaste, they will have to suffer my curses forever.

Phaedra: Bitter indeed is the destiny of women. I have failed. What trick is there now, what cunning plea to loosen the noose that is around my neck? I have had justice. O earth and sunlight. Where shall I go to escape my fate?"

Hesiod, c. 700BC, Theogony, 589

[The underlined seems to be more about the harem brothers.]

"And wonder took hold of the immortal gods and mortal men when they saw that which was sheer guile, not to be withstood by man. For from her came the race of women. Of her is the deadly race and tribe of women who live amongst mortal men to their great trouble — no spouse in hateful poverty, but only in wealth. And as in beehives, bees feed the drones whose nature is to do mischief. All day, until the sun goes down the bees are busy working, while the drones stay at home in the covered skeps [woven wicker beehives, a metaphor for the matrix] and reap the toil of others into their own bellies. Even so, Zeus who thunders on high made women to be an evil to mortal men, with a nature to do evil. And he gave them a second evil, to be the price for what [little] good they did have. Whoever avoids marriage and the sorrows that women cause, and does not wed, when he reaches deadly old age without anyone to tend to him...

But for the man who chooses to lot of marriage and takes a good wife suited to his mind, evil continually contends with good. For whoever happens to have mischievous children, always lives

with unceasing grief in his heart. And this cannot be healed."

Seneca, Phaedra, 60 AD, 560-80

"Hippolytus: Say what you will, women are the source of all wickedness. Expert in every evil art, womankind lays siege to man. For her adulteries, cities have burned, nations made war on nation. Multitudes have perished and whole kingdoms fallen. Let one example speak for all: Medea wife of Aegeus, proclaimed all women damned.

Nurse: If some have been at fault, must all be damned?

Hippolytus: I hate them all; I dread, I shun, I loathe them.

I choose - whether by reason rage, or instinct - I choose to hate them. Can you marry fire to water? Can ships be safely pulled over quicksand? Can Tethys make the sun rise in the west? Can wild wolves smile on deer? No more can I Consent to have a tender thought for a woman...

Hippolytus: One thing consoles me about my mother's death: I now no longer need love any woman."

Value Actors, musicians, jocks, and other gene-pool degrading celebrities

Rockstar dummies

Those dumb singers, actors, jocks and coolies? Do women really want this? Or is this something the parasite instilled on your mind while you were still too young to think for yourself?

The women are key

It is all up to you ladies to motivate our leaders. Instead of fawning over idiot rockstars, actors, and sports-stars, won't you please instead trust in your incorruptible democracy and find a Senator or Ubiq to fawn over. If enough of you do this, you will create a battle among the men for who can contribute to society the most. Won't that be nice? Please do your part here whether or not you have their children.

Mental tournaments

The number and variety of frivolous athletic, musical and acting tournaments in society today is nothing short of remarkable. However, these are even more remarkable when juxtaposed with the total lack of mental tournaments. See, what is going on is that without any mental tournaments, human society uses physical tournaments and then, the next thing you know, women are over-appreciating musicians, artists, brain damaged jocks, actors and the like as fathers for their children. Then more of our men are going in for this sort of thing and then we grow weaker as a nation.

Hijacking the leader reward function

Thanks to the efforts of our parasite, our society now over-appreciates musicians, actors and athletes as "stars". People, please, these frivolous entertainers are our parasites tools for hijacking the leadership reward function of our society. Please everyone, we need to eliminate our esteem for these frivolous people. If possible, please scorn them as a tools for our parasite to oppress our society.

Instead, our democracy really must take unto itself the all critical role of deciding who deserves our respect. We can't leave this to a false anarchy. If we do that, our our parasite's chorus will set the marching music for us again. They will then come in and tell us to appreciate people who have done nothing at all for the betterment of mankind, while scorning our true leaders.

Lets instead admire the people we choose though our new incorruptible broad democracy as our leaders. Please give them at least as much adoration as our parasite is struggling to bestow on our musician, actors and sports stars. We want to do all we can to get people fighting over who can serve the public, the same way they are currently struggling all over the nation to make the headball team, or become a musician or actor. Lets do all we can to shift that energy to our real leaders.

Thomas Dekker, the Gulls Horne-booke, 1609

"Lets consider the many benefits of being on stage. First a conspicuous fame is to be had. This perfectly shows off the characteristics of a gentleman, the good clothes, light skin, Persian locks and a tolerable beard; these are all perfectly exposed.

By being on the stage you may, according to the rules, guide and steer the passage of scenes. Yet nobody will ever try to hinder the tidings of an arrogant, overbearing cock's•comb. You will thus have the exclusive right to possess an entire community's public opinion.

By being on stage you may, visit neighbors and ask whose play is on. That inquiry will help you avoid making mistakes. The rule is that if you don't know the author, you may rail against him, thus giving yourself a risky way to force stage people know you.

By being on stage, if you are a knight, you may easily find yourself a mistress; and if you are a mere Fleet Street gentleman, a wife. But rest assured, by sticking around, you will [often] be the first man chosen to begin the number of 'We three'. [having children]

By spreading yourself on the stage, and by being an authority in examining plays, you will also turn yourself into such a stage expert, that many a poet will not dare to present his muse [play] rudely upon your eyes, without having first unmasked her, riffling through her, and discovered all her bare and most mystical parts before you at a tavern; when you

most knightly shall, for his pains, pay for both your dinners. [a great opportunity to intercept troublesome plays and insert messages.]

By sitting on the stage you may, with small cost, purchase the dear acquaintance of the boys; have a good stool [s•tl=no•outcome] for sixpence; and at any time [intimately] know whatever particular [body] part any of the infants [un•phaned people] are offering. You can get your match lighted, examine the playsuits' lace [undergarments], and perhaps win wagers upon laying its copper [colored parts], etc.

To conclude... whatever sort you are, real or counterfeit, the stage, like time, will bring you to most perfect light, and lay you open. Neither will you be hunted from there, though the scarecrows in the yard may hoot at you, hiss at you, spit at you, yea even throw dirt in your teeth: 'tis most gentleman-like patience to endure all this and to laugh at the silly livestock." [Do we really want to bestow any of this power on actors? Doesn't this dilute the way we reward people who step up and devote all their energies to the great competition for helping society?]

Normalize Jealousy

Euripides, Medea, c. 420 BC, 555

[Medea's husband speaking]

"I no longer found you physically attractive and wanted a new wife. [This play is about a mother that is left for a younger woman. Then she kills her own kids, their father, and the king, and is proud of her actions. This probably framed jealousy in ways that amplified it and helped maintain monogamy in Greece.]

Euripides, The Medea, 260

"Medea: If I can find a scheme for paying my husband back for what he has done to me. [Here the parasite is struggling to encourage jealousy.]

Euripides, The Medea, 162

"Medea: My hateful husband. I pray that I may see him, him and his [new] bride and all their palace shattered for the wrong they dared do to me without cause. ...

Chorus: I wish we could relax her rage and soften her heart."

Euripides, The Medea, 204

"I just heard a sorrow-filled shriek. Cries of true grief about the man who betrayed her bed and her marriage. Wronged, she calls on the gods, on the justice of Zeus..."

[Here we see how in ancient Greece, the parasite was struggling to make the act of leaving one's wife for a younger woman into a crime against the gods.]

Euripides, The Medea, 268

... In other ways, a woman is full of fear, and defenseless. She dreads the sight of cold steel [blades] — But once she is wronged in the matter of love, nobody else can hold so many thoughts of blood.

Chorus: I promise, you are right Medea, in paying your husband back. I am not surprised at you for being heartbroken" [Here the parasite is struggling to encourage women to kill their husbands after they leave them. It is saying you are right to do this if you are heartbroken.]

Euripides, Medea, 689- 699

"Aegeus: You look pale and downcast. What is the matter?

Medea: My husband is the most evil man alive

Aegeus: Why, what's this? Tell me clearly what caused your grief.

Medea: Jason betrayed me, although I never hurt him.

Aegeus: What has he done exactly, tell me in clear words.

Medea: He has taken another wife instead of me.

Aegeus: But such a thing is shameful! He wouldn't dare.

Medea: It is so. Once he loved me; now I am disowned.

Aegeus: Was he tired of you? Or did he fall in love elsewhere?

Medea: Oh it was passion. He is not a man his friends can trust.

Aegeus: Well, if, as you say, he is not a good man, let him go."

Euripides, Medea, 996-1001

"Chorus: Next I weep for your sorrow, pitiable mother. You, out of jealousy of your marriage-bed, will murder your own children. This because your husband as abandoned you and is disregarding right and loyalty, living with another wife."

Euripides, Medea, 1310

"Chorus: Your sons are dead. Their mother has killed both your sons."

Euripides, Medea, 1354

[Here is Medea after killing her two sons, her husband's mistress and his new father-in-law, the king.]

Medea: "You were mistaken if you thought you could scorn my love, laugh at me, and live happily ever after."

[Here we see Ishtar fomenting vengeance in the media. Also, I would suggest that most vengeance media is similarly not real.]

Euripides, The Medea, 225-251

"Something has fallen suddenly and unexpectedly on

me. It broke my heart. I am finished. I let go of all my life's joy. My friends, I only want to die. It was everything to me to love only one man, and he, my husband, has turned out to be totally vile. Of all thinking creatures, we women are the most unfortunate. Firstly, It takes much wealth for us to buy a husband and master for our bodies — although not to take one is even worse.

But the real question is how to find a good husband as opposed to a bad one — for there is no easy way out for a woman. Nor can she say no to her marriage. She arrives among new modes of behavior and manners, and she needs prophetic power, to figure out, unless she has learned at home, how best to manage him who shares the bed with her. And if we work all this out well, and our husband doesn't resist the marriage yoke, then life is enviable. Otherwise, death is better. If a man grows tired of the company at home, he can go out, and find a friend to cure his boredom. But we wives are forced to keep our eyes on one man only [thanks to the customs established by our parasite].

They say we have live at home free from danger, while they go off to war. How wrong they are! I would rather stand three times in the frontline [of a Greek battle phalanx] than bear one child." [In Greek battle phalanxes men stabbed and hacked men to death and if they didn't they were stabbed or hacked to death.

So during the great age of Athens, women came with a dowry because they were considered so worthless that men were unwilling to marry them. Don't we have the same situation today? Don't we have all these women that no men want to marry? Isn't that why people are not marrying and having children?

Euripides, Medea, 630-639

"Chorus: When love takes the form of wild passion in a man, it neither improves him, nor brings him good repute. But if Queen Aphrodite descends in kindness, no other goddess ever brings such pleasure. Queen Aphrodite, use your golden bow to shoot me with your arrows dipped in the sweet poison of desire."

Euripides, Medea, 1252-1319

"Chorus: Earth must awaken [from the matrix]! Bright arrows/rays from the Sun [truth], Look! Look down on the accursed woman [Ishtar] before she lifts her murderous hand to pollute it with her own children's blood! For they [the yellow/golden descendants] are of your own golden race. And for mortals to spill blood that grew in the veins of gods is a fearful thing. Heaven-born brightness [as opposed to the darkness of Hades], hold her, stop her, purge the palace of her [Ishtar], this pitiable Bloody-handed fiend of vengeance!

All your care for them is lost! Your love for

the babes you bore, all wasted, wasted! Why did you come from the blue Sym•ple•gades [with•pull•gate] that hold the gate of the barbarous sea? Why must this rage devour your heart to spend itself in slaughter of children? Where kindred blood pollutes the ground. A curse that hangs over [all] human lives; And murder measures the doom that falls by Heaven's law on the guilty house. ... O miserable mother, to destroy your own progeny: Murdering the babies of your own body! Stone and Iron you are, as you resolved to be.

I have only heard of one other woman in past days that raised her hand against her own children. It was Io [those who are driven out of the Mideast], sent out of her mind by a god when Hera, the wife of Zeus drove her from her home to wander all over the world.

Euripides, The Medea, 431-519

"...This is how I behaved to you, you wretched man who has forsaken me. You have brought another bride to bed, though I bore your children, for if that was not the case, you would have an excuse to marry another. [Thus if the finest women could be fed abortion drugs when they became pregnant, their husbands would tend to leave them and nobody else would want these barren (bar'n) women. Then they will be available for the innie Arabs.]

Faith in your words is gone. [translation: men who leave their women are liars] Indeed I cannot tell whether you think the gods whose names you swore by have ceased to rule and that new standards have been set up. Since you must know, you have broken your word to me. O my hands and knees which you often clasped in request. How senselessly I am treated now by this bad man, and how my hopes have missed their mark! Come, I will share my thoughts as though you were a friend. You! Can I think that you would ever treated me well? ... Oh gods, you have given to mortals a sure method of telling pure gold from fake gold. Why is their no mark engraved upon men's bodies by which we can know the true ones from the false ones?"

Euripides, Andromache, 458

"Chorus: Never shall I approve of two loves for one man, or two women in one house. It means strife, anger, and pain in the household. My husband must be content with one wife, sleeping with nobody else.

And in cities, two rulers are worse than one. It means civil strife, and many burdens for the people. So when there are two craftsmen, or two creators of song, the Muses love to case strife.

When the swift [trade] winds sweep the sailors along, if two minds are in control, it is bad for proper steering. A whole crowd of the most skilled helmsmen is less useful than a single mind in supreme command, though its skill is less. Therein

lies the efficiency, in houses and cities alike, whenever decisions are to made."

Abortion and gynecology

Incorrect fertility texts

There are a remarkable of old medical texts that have it wrong with respect to when a women is fertile. This is probably Arab propaganda.

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.69

[Of the goddess Diana] "She is also invoked in childbirth, because the embryo matures sometimes in seven moons although usually in nine."

Aristotle, 583.23

"some anoint that part of the womb on which the seed is deposited with cedar oil, or with a lead ointment, or with frankincense incense mixed with olive oil... In most cases the menstrual discharge recurs for some time after conception has taken place. Its duration being mostly 30 days for girl babies and about 40 days for boy babies." [The Arabs always monopolized the frankincense tree sap racket. In fact for over 3,000 years, frankincense only grew in Arabia, and nowhere else in the world.

Here it looks like the Arabs are telling women to put poisonous lead ointment into their vagina before sex, to mix it with cedar oil and Lebanese hashish incense. They have the great Aristotle say that it will help a woman to get pregnant.]

Aristotle, 583.35

"All other animals bring the time of pregnancy to an end in a uniform way. In other words, one single term of pregnancy is defined for each of them. But in the case of mankind alone, of all animals, the times are diverse. For pregnancy may be of 7-months, 8-months, 9-months or even 10 months duration, while some rare women even go into the 11th month."

Aristotle, 582.1

"The onset of menstruation takes place towards the end of the month... the discharge in women and the waning of the moon happen at the same time, and after the wane and the discharge both one and the other grow whole again. In some women menstruation occurs regularly but sparsely every month, but for most women every third month. With those in whom it lasts but a little while, two days or three, recovery is easy. But where the duration is longer, it is more troublesome — for women are ailing during these days. Sometimes the discharge is sudden and sometimes gradual, but in all cases alike there is bodily distress until the attack be over. In

many cases at the commencement of the attack, when the discharge is about to appear, there occur spasms and rumbling noises within the womb until such time as the discharge manifests itself.

Normally, it is [right] after recovery from these [PMS] symptoms that conception takes place in women, and in women in whom signs do not manifest themselves for the most part remain childless." [Here the great Aristotle is telling the world that it is easiest for women to get pregnant right after their period. Clearly this is propaganda to reduce the birthrate of the literate elite.]

Areteus, Medical Writings 2.11.1, 6.10.1

[the womb] "is very much like an independent creature within the body for it moves around of its own accord... it likes fragrant smells [Mid-east perfumes] and moves toward them, but it dislikes foul [fetid] odors and moves away from them... When it moves upward [from a foul smelling man for example] it remains there for a long time and presses on the intestines. This causes the woman to choke in the manner of an epileptic, but without an visible spasms. For the liver, diaphragm, lungs and heart are suddenly confined in a narrow space. And therefore the woman seems unable to breathe or speak. In addition, the blood vessels and heart compress, causing heaviness of the head, loss of perception and sleep. ...

Disorders of the uterus are remedied by foul [fetid] smells, and also by pleasant fragrances [contraceptive perfumes] applied into the vagina.... The uterus follows after sweet-smelling things as if it experiences pleasure from them, and flees from stinking and foul-smelling things as if it experiences pain from them. [so when you apply some fetid ointment prescribed by your 'Greek' doctor, it may cause some pain.] If any bad-smelling thing irritates it from above, it flees downward, even beyond the vagina. But if a fetid odor is applied from below, it is forced upward away from the odor... If the uterus wanders upward, it very quickly causes the woman to suffocate and choke by cutting off her breathing. She cannot even struggle in pain or shout and call for help. In many cases, inability to breathe strikes immediately, in other cases inability to speak... sweet fragrances must be applied with pessaries [soluble medication inserted into the vagina] and placed near the area of the uterus" [cervix].

Try intersecting the words FETID/FOETID, FETUS/FOETUS and FETICIDE/FOETICIDE=abortion. From this vantage point, fetid seems like the smell of a dead fetus.

Soranus, Conception, contraception and abortion in Rome, c. 50AD, 1.36.1

"Just as every season is not suitable for sowing seed on the ground, so too among humans, not every time

is suitable for sowing seed sown during intercourse. The best time to conceive is when menstruation is declining and ending. [The same propaganda repeated.] Also, the urge and appetite for sex should be present, and the body is neither hungry, nor too full and heavy from drunkenness and indigestion, [from eating while lying down] and after the body has been rubbed down and a little food has been eaten, and when a pleasant state exists in every respect. "When menstruation is ending and abating", for the time before menstruation is not suitable, [3rd mention, multiple mentions are the tool of propagandists.] the uterus already being overburdened and in an unresponsive state because of the ingress of material and incapable of carrying on two motions contrary to each other, one for the excretion of material, the other for receiving.

In order that the offspring may not be rendered misshapen, woman must be sober during sex [but not after. More disinformation] because in drunkenness the soul becomes the victim of strange fantasies; this furthermore, because the offspring bears some resemblance to the mother as well not only in body but in soul...

Together with these points it has already been stated that the best time is after a massage has been given and a little food been eaten. The food will give the inner turbulence an impetus towards coitus, the urge for intercourse not being diverted by appetite for food; while the massage will make it possible [for the womb] to lay hold of the injected seed more readily. For just as the massage naturally aids the distribution of food, it helps also in the reception and retention of the seed, yesterday's excess [semen], as one may say, being unloaded, and the body thoroughly cleansed and in a sound state for its natural processes. Consequently, as the farmer sows [his seeds] only after having first cleansed the soil and removed any foreign material, in the same matter we too advise that insemination for the production of babies should follow after the body has first been given a massage [and the semen thoroughly drained].

Contraception: A contraceptive differs from an abortive because the first does not let conception take place, while the later destroys what has been conceived [missing text] And while some people say an expulsive is synonymous with an abortive, others say that there is a difference because expulsives are not drugs but shaking and leaping [missing text]. For this reason they say that Hippocrates [pronounced Hippo•crate], although he prohibits abortives in his book 'On the Nature of the Child', he still employs leaping with the heels to the buttocks for the sake of expulsion.

But a controversy has arisen. Some [doctors] banish abortives [completely], citing Hippocrates who says: "I give abortions to nobody". Besides, it is the stated duty of medicine to guard and

preserve what has been created by nature [god]. The other doctors prescribes abortives, but judiciously, that is, they do not prescribe them when a person wishes to destroy the embryo because of adultery or out of consideration for youthful beauty; but only to prevent subsequent danger in childbirth. When the uterus is small and not capable of accommodating the complete development, or if the uterus at its opening has knobby swelling and fissures, or if some similar difficulty is involved. And they say the same about contraceptives as well, and we too agree with them. And since it is safer to prevent conception from taking place than to destroy the fetus, we shall now talk about such prevention.

It is much safer to prevent conception from occurring than to destroy the fetus through abortion. Therefore one must avoid having sex at those times which we [erroneously] said were favorable for conception [4th mention]...

And during the sexual act, at the critical moment of coitus when the man is about to discharge the seed, the woman must hold her breath and draw herself away a little, so that the seed may not be hurled too deep into the cavity of the uterus. And getting up immediately and squatting down, she should induce sneezing and carefully wipe the vagina all round; she might also wash with something cold.

It also helps prevent conception if you first smear the vagina with old [rancid] olive oil, or honey, or cedar sap, or balsam sap, alone or together with white lead; or with a moist wax [balm] containing clove or eucalyptus oil and white lead [a deadly slow poison]; Before sex, one might also put a lock of wool into the vagina with a moist astringent, or with galbanum [also asa•fetida or mastic•fetid] together with wine — or to use vaginal suppositories which have the power to contract and condense. For things like these are astringent, and cause clogging and cooling. They cause the vagina to shut before the time of coitus and do not let the seed pass through into the uterus. ...

Abortion: For a woman who intends to have an abortion it is necessary... to be bled and have a relatively large quantity [of blood] drawn. For the dictum of Hippo•crates in the Aphorisms, even if not true in a case of constriction, is still true of a healthy woman: "A pregnant woman, if bled, miscarries." ... Following the venesection [bleeding procedure] one must shake her by means of draught animals [in a wagon perhaps]... but if a woman reacts unfavorably to the blood draw and is weak, one must first relax the parts by means of baths and softening vaginal suppositories, by keeping her on water and limited food, and by means of laxatives... afterwards one must apply an abortive vaginal suppository. Of the latter, one should choose those which are not too pungent, that they may not cause too great a sym•pathetic [with•pain=painful] reaction and heat..."

Leon Batista Alberti, 1428, On the Family

[Here Alberti helps the infidels to avoid sex under a broad number of circumstances, so we have fewer infidel children:]

"The husband should not approach the wife with his spirit perturbed by annoyances, fear, or any other such troubles; for these states of mind weaken and lessen the virile forces, and passions that inflame the spirit disturb and confuse the artifice [semen] that must then construct a human image [baby]. It is thus that we have seen a timid, weak, pallid son born of a passionate, strong, intelligent father, and a headstrong, beast-like son born of a moderate and reasonable father. I must add that copulation should be avoided if the body and all its parts are not well disposed and in good health. Medical doctors have shown with good reason that if fathers and mothers are suffering from excessive drink or bad blood, or if they are lacking in vigor or their pulse is slow, so naturally, will their children be leprous, epileptic, dirty, or physically imperfect, as is often seen; and no one wants to produce children like that. The doctors therefore recommend that this union take place only when one [the father] is sober, unperturbed, and as happy as possible, and they counsel that its taking place at night after the first digestion, when you are neither empty nor full of harsh foods, and free and not oppressed by sleep. They also praise getting the woman to desire this conjunction ardently. They have many [natural] laws which show that when a seed generated with excessive heat is planted in cold ground it will wait for more temperate air before germinating."

Ovid, Love Affairs 2.14

[Ovid's letter to his girlfriend Corinna or the core•inies. The underlined section is inappropriate for a girlfriend.]

"That woman who was first to rip a frail fetus out of her womb deserved to die from her butchery. And will you prepare to make a similar slaughter just so that your belly will be free of wrinkles? If this vicious practice had found favor among the mothers of the good old days, the human [eu•man, not Arab] race would have become extinct."

Justin Martyr, c.160 AD, 1.27

"We have been taught that leaving our new-borns out is the way of wicked men... because we see that almost all [babies] so exposed (not only the girls, but also the boys) are brought up into [child] prostitution. And as the ancients are said to have reared herds of oxen, or goats, or sheep, or grazing horses, so now we see your children kept for this shameful use. For this defilement, numerous females and cas•trati [ghas•tratti, Ghas•treated], and those who commit these unmentionable atrocities, are found in every

nation. And you [my fellow Romans] receive money from the hiring of these, and duty and taxes from them — people who you ought to exterminate from your realm."

Even newborns are not really human yet

I want to reframe the abortion debate. You see, I would, as lawgiver give a mother up to 3 days after birth to euthanize her baby if it was born without a brain as some babies apparently are born. I would also allow this with babies that were born either brain dead, or with severe brain damage that prevents the leading of a conscious and self-aware life.

Where to draw the line, I would lead to our democracy to determine. I would give this to our Senate's Healthcare-Sluice to decide which conditions warrant post birth abortion. And I would use a tribunal of doctors to diagnose whether one of these conditions is present in each post-birth abortion.

And I would imagine that some conditions are not immediately apparent at birth, and sometimes, it will take some time for the mother to make the decision. So I say, that we can give the mother 3 days to decide.

And please, never restrict a woman's absolute right to terminate her unborn child under any circumstances whatsoever.

Infertility and VD

Euripides, Medea, c. 420 BC, 720

"Medea: I know certain drugs whose power will put an end to your sterility. I promise you shall beget children." [It is amazing how people in democracies seem to always be suffering from infertility. Apparently it was just a dumb mistake that they had the birth control pill hormone dosages way too high.]

Expensive IVF

Given the ease of the invitro fertilization process, why is it so costly? Must the hormone therapy really be so unpleasant? Might we achieve nearly identical success rates with less hormones? Must it be so lengthy? And with respect to the unpredictability of the procedure, is this intentional? Is the IVF market rigged by the Brothers? We really should know for sure. Why is surrogacy prohibited in most countries? Why is IVF and surrogacy so anathema to Roman Church International?

Diminishing returns in sperm count

Can someone please chart the average vital sperm output by number of hours abstinence. Do this for men of various ages and do it for sedentary, light exercise, moderate exercise, and hyperactive

exercise. We all should really know how long does it take to get to 80% sperm count, 90% sperm count, etc.

Idiotic abstinence requirements at sperm banks

Obviously sperm output follows a UL curve, a curve like the upper left quadrant of a circle. Obviously we see sperm output grow the most in the first few hours of abstinence and then after a day the quantity stops growing by much. Finally after a couple days continued abstinence produces no more sperm. Why they do sperm banks tell donors to abstain for weeks?

Older men can't donate

It is remarkable how young the donors must be. This is probably not real. This is probably about keeping men with longevity from participating in the system. Instead we focus on how healthy the sire is, totally disregarding his mind or longevity.

The sperm shortage is nonsense

Supposedly there is a shortage of sperm at the world's sperm banks. Supposedly, there are not enough donors. You know, if we set the requirements high enough there will be a total sperm shortage among infidels.

If we had more realistic requirements, and clear constitutional protections for the donors, men would compete to donate. In fact we might even use this competition to motivate our elected officials and reduce the money they must be paid for the sake of motivation.

VD as a tool for social control

What if VD, (the clap or kal•a•peh) is intentionally spread by our parasite, to keep our sexuality bottled up and under control — so it can be released when it is needed as a weapon of mass distraction? I mean just look at how the great age of Western sexual freedom precisely brackets the Arab oil embargo. Look at how the 2nd phase of the Arab oil embargo ended in late 1981 and then by early 1983, we see this daily barrage of AIDS messages in the media; a bar•rage that would go on for years.

Punish the cheaters

VD is also a great way to punish the cheaters; the prostitutes and their customers that are not under Arab control.

Chart VD levels

Can someone please chart the levels of the various venereal diseases in various places around the time of the Arab oil embargo. I bet we see a sharp increase starting in 1981. Lets also chart media messages about VD and its harmful effects.

Women's liberation in Ancient Rome

Cassius Dio, Reign of Augustus, 54.16

"Augustus imposed heavier penalties upon unmarried men and women. He also offered rewards for marriage and having children. And since the free-born population contained far more males than females, he allowed all those who so desired—with the exception of senators—to marry freedwomen [freed 'Greek' slaves from the Mideast], and directed that their children should be regarded as legitimate."

- [1] Much like today, the better Romans did not reproduce and countless lines died out.
- 2) Among the non-slave population, men greatly outnumbered women.
- 3) Female infanticide seems to have been much more common in Rome, than it is in China today.
- 4) When a Roman married a slave or freedwoman, he was very often having children with a woman from and loyal to the Mideast harems.]

Cassius Dio, Reign of Augustus, 54.16

"At this time, too, some men were becoming betrothed to very young girls, and in this way enjoying the privileges to which married men were entitled, but without fulfilling their duties. Augustus made an order that no betrothal should be valid unless the man could marry within two years of giving his word. In other words, the girl had to be at least 11-years old at the time of betrothal, if the man were to profit in any way from the betrothal. This was because girls are considered, as I have mentioned to have reached marriageable age on their 13th birthday.

- [1] It is easy to imagine that ancient Rome is much like some Mideast societies today. In other words, boys brought money and status to the family, and girls only cost money and caused potential shame and loss of status. Many people may have felt differently about their daughters and sisters, but a very large portion of the people followed the ancient media and held that it was only boys that mattered.
- 2) Because nobody wanted girls, the ancient Romans would expose their baby girls, which would often be adopted by the Arabs (if they were fair, meaning light and attractive) and shipped back to the harems. Thus there was a shortage of Roman free women and many light-skinned Arabs.
- 3) In this world, girls were something to be gotten rid of as soon as possible. And as a result people married off, or sold their daughters at age 10, 8, 6... or even giving them away, exposing them as infants.
- 4) What happens to a 10-year old girl that is sold-off to some old man who must buy a bride? After he rapes her repeatedly, does she really want to have sex and babies? When we read about modesty in Roman women, is this what they meant? And modest does certainly look like mode•east, with the Roman women behaving in eastern mode, or Middle-eastern mode, or Greek way.]

Tacitus, d. 120AD, Annals, 3.25

"Near the end of his life, Augustus passed the Papia-Poppaeian Law, which supplemented the earlier Julian Laws. These encouraged the enforcement of penalties for celibacy so as to enrich the Treasury [of the Arab front government]. However, even with this new law, marriages and births did not increase substantially. Childlessness offered too many advantages."

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 4

"It is certain that the Roman woman of the epoch we are studying enjoyed a dignity and an independence at least equal if not superior to those claimed by contemporary feminists. More than one ancient champion of feminism under the Flavians, Musonius Rufus for one, had claimed for women this dignity and independence on the ground of the moral and intellectual equality of the two sexes."

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 4

[These words were published just after WWII. Here are loose plans for the coming Western sexual revolution in historical metaphor — explained in the context of Roman history.

The Romans did not reproduce] "It is easy to cite 'emancipated', or rather 'unbridled', wives, who were the various product of the new conditions of Roman marriage. Some evaded the duties of maternity for fear of losing their good looks... some were not content to live their lives by their husband's side, but [separated and] carried on another life without him at the price of betrayals and surrenders for which they did not even trouble to blush.

Whether because of voluntary birth control, or because of the impoverishment of the stock, many Roman marriages at the end of the first and beginning of the second century were childless. The example of childlessness began at the top. The bachelor emperor Nerva, chosen perhaps for his very celibacy, was succeeded by Trajan and then by Hadrian, both of whom were married but had no legitimate issue [heir]. In spite of three successive marriages, a consul like Pliny the Younger produced no heir, and his fortune was divided at his death between pious foundations [Mideast front charities] and his servants [Mideast slaves]. The petite bourgeoisie [middle class] was doubtless equally un-prolific. It has certainly left epitaphs by the thousands where the deceased is mourned by his freedmen without mention of children. Martial seriously holds Claudia Rufina up to the admiration of his readers because she had three children, ...

If the Roman women showed reluctance to perform their maternal functions, they devoted

themselves on the other hand, with a zeal that smacked of defiance, to all sorts of pursuits which in the days of the republic men had jealously reserved for themselves. In his sixth satire Juvenal sketches ... a series of portraits, ... which show women quitting their embroidery, their reading, their song, and their lyre, to put their enthusiasm into an attempt to rival men, if not to outclass them in every sphere [of society, just like women today]. There are some who plunge passionately into the study of legal suits [law] or current politics [politics], eager for news of the entire world [journalism], greedy for the gossip of the town and for the intrigues of the court, well-informed about the latest happenings in Thrace or China. [Thrace is the area west of the Hellen's•pontus at present day Istanbul, China symbolizes Asia, the area east of the 'Greek bridge'.] weighing the gravity of the dangers threatening the king of Armenia or of Parthia; with noisy effrontery they expound their theories and their plans to [be a] general clad in field uniform (the paluda•mentum) [women in the military] while their husbands silently look on. There were others who sought literary fame [as writers] in preference to the conspiracies of diplomats [ambassadors] or exercises in strategy. Inexhaustibly voluble [talkative], they affected a ridiculous pedantry in Greek and Latin, and even at table confounded their interlocutors [amaze and contradict their co-talkers] by the accuracy of their memory and the dogmatism of their opinions." [The last sentence is the actual Brotherly view of women, whatever they say: 1) There is far too much talking. 2) They have better memories. 3) They have dog•automatic, or dog's•death minds like steel traps that seize on ideas, learning them once and never let them go.] p.105

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 4

[These words were published just after WWII. Here are loose plans for the coming Western sexual revolution in historical metaphor — explained in the context of Roman history.]

"...it is evident that the independence which women at this time enjoyed frequently degenerated into license, and that the looseness of their morals tended to dissolve family ties. 'She lives with him as if she were only a neighbor [roommate]: Vivit tamquam vicina mariti.'

Before long women began to betray the troth [truth, betrothal, terra•oath, faith, loyalty] which they should have plighted to [been pledged to] their husband, and which many of them in marrying had had cynicism to refuse him. 'To live your own life' was a formula which women had already brought into fashion in the second century [AD]. 'We agreed long ago,' says the lady, 'that you were to go your way and I mine. You may confound sea and sky with your bellowing, I am a human being after all. ...

Not only the Epigrams of Martial and the Satires of Juvenal bear witness to the prevalence of adultery. ...

It is obvious that unhappy marriages must have been innumerable in a city where Juvenal as a matter of course adjures a guest whom he had invited to dinner to forget at his table the anxieties which have haunted him all day, especially those caused by the carryings on of his wife, who 'is wont to go forth [in the habit of leaving] at dawn and to come home at night with crumpled hair and flushed face and ears'.

A hundred years before, Augustus had in vain tried stern measures against adulterers by passing a law which deprived them of half their fortune [The Arab front government got it] and forbade them marriage with each other for all time. From a modern point of view this marked a distinct advance on the ancient law. In the time of Cato the Censor [d. 149BC], for instance, a woman's adultery was recognized as a crime which her outraged husband was entitled to punish with death, but the man's adultery was considered negligible, and he got off scot free as if he were innocent. The imperial legislation was both more humane, since it annulled the husband's right to take justice so cruelly into his own hand, and more equitable, since it dealt out equal punishment to both sexes [Both paid the Arab front government]. But the fact that the new law submitted the offense to a special court is an indication of the frequency with which adultery was committed, and we may be very sure that the law did little to curb it. By the end of the first century, the Lex Iulia de adulteriis had been very nearly forgotten. ... if the frequency of adultery had diminished in the second century, [but] this was not due to the intermittent severities of the law, but because facilities for divorce had, as it were, legitimized adultery by anticipation."

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 4

"From this time on, we witness an epidemic of divorces -- at least among the aristocracy [at least among the non-pleb underclass] whose matrimonial adventures are documented -- and in spite of the laws of Augustus, or perhaps rather on account of them, the disease tended to become epidemic under the empire. Augustus had intended by his Lex de ordinibus maritandis only to check the fall of the birth rate among the upper classes. By the disability imposed on offenders he hoped to bring pressure to bear on divorced people to marry again; but he was far from intending to prevent ill-assorted couples from dissolving an unhappy marriage and speedily substituting a happier and more fruitful union. He forbade the breach of a betrothal because he had observed that hard-boiled bachelors took advantage of a series of engagements, capriciously canceling one after the other, to postpone the wedding

indefinitely. By continually announcing it but never celebrating it, they evaded at once his commands and the punishment with which he threatened the refractory. He could not prevent couples from divorcing each other, nor did he wish to do so. He contented himself with attempting to regularize [bureaucratized] the procedure. [this is a tactic for discouraging divorce] First he conceded that the wish of the married pair should, as heretofore, suffice to dissolve a marriage... Later he thought wise to permit the divorced wife to take an action, known as the 'actio rei uxoriae', to reclaim her dowry, even when from negligence or over-trustfulness she and her kin had omitted the precaution of stipulating for such restitution. The right of a wife to claim repayment of her dowry was henceforth undisputed except in the case of such dowry property as the judge allowed the husband to retain either for the maintenance of the children who remained in his care (propter liberos), or in compensation for damages caused by the wife by here extravagance, (propter impensas), malversation (propter res amotas), or misconduct (propter mores).

In passing these laws Augustus was prompted by the same impulse that had made him withdraw from the husband's administration any part of the dowry which was invested in land in Italy [but not in other parts of the empire]. In both cases his concern was to safeguard a woman's dowry -- the unfailing bait for a suitor -- so as to secure for here the chance of a second marriage. It turned out, however, as he ought to have foreseen, that his measures, conformable [conforming to social conventions] though they were to his population policy and socially unexceptionable, hastened the ruin of family feeling among the Romans. [Translation: It turned out that his measures hastened the ruin of family feelings among the Romans, even though few people objected to them, and even though their damage was easily foreseeable.] The fear of losing a dowry was calculated to make a man cleave to the wife whom he had married in the hope of acquiring it, but nothing very noble was likely to spring from calculation so contemptible. In the long run avarice prolonged the wealthy wife's enslavement of her husband. As Horace puts it: "... dotata regit virum coniunx."

While progressively lowering the dignity of marriage, this legislation succeeded in preserving its cohesion only up to the point where a husband, weary of his wife, felt sure of capturing, without undue delay, another more handsomely endowed. In these circumstances, the vaunted laws of Augustus must bear part of the responsibility for the fact, which need surprise no one, that throughout the first two centuries of the empire Latin literature shows a great many households either temporarily bound together by financial interest or broken up sometimes in spite of,

sometimes for the sake of, money."

Hesiod, c.700BC, Works and Days, 179

"Zeus will destroy this race of mortal men when they come to have gray hair in their temples at birth. [Late to gray is neotony, early to gray is GERITONY. Next someone talks about the dissent sown by the Arabs.] The father will not agree with his children, nor the children with their father, nor guest with his host, nor comrade with comrade, nor will brother be dear to brother as before. Men will dishonor their parents as they grow quickly old, and will carp at them, chiding them with bitter and hard-hearted words. Not knowing the fear of the gods, they will not repay their aged parents the cost of their nurture, for might shall be their right, and one man will destroy another's city. There will be no favor for the man who keeps his oaths, or for the just and the good — Instead men will praise the evil-doer and his violent dealings. Might will make right, and reverence will cease to be. The wicked will hurt the worthy man, speaking false words against him, and will even swear oaths upon them. Envy, foul-mouths, delighting in evil, and scowling faces will go along with wretched men once and all. And then, Aidos and Nemesis [AIDOS, pronounced AID was a quality — the feeling of duty, shame or reverence which drove men to help each other. Nemesis is the group spirit of righteous indignation caused by people who prosper from wicked deeds. In Brolingo, NEMESIS is pronounced NE•MES•SYS =don't•mouth•with= never•say•with], Aidos and Nemesis, with their sweet forms wrapped in white robes, will disappear from the broadway [the path in life of most people], and forsake mankind to join the company of the immortal gods. And bitter sorrows will be left for mortal men, and there will be no help against evil."

Dionysius of Halicarnassus, c. 10BC, 2.26

"Romulus gave a Roman father absolute power over his son, and this power was valid until the father's death, whether he decided to imprison him, or whip him, to put him in chains and make him work on the farm, or even kill him. Romulus even allowed the Roman father to sell his son into slavery." [In Rome, the patria potestas or 'father's powers' also gave the right to expose newborns, arrange marriages, and force divorces. The Roman pater•familias was the oldest father, the grandfather]

Mideast religions for outsiders

All spend so much energy insisting that we must never have sex outside a lifelong paired marriage. They all say it is go-to-hell evil. Thus all despise what is good for our gene pool and advocate what is bad for it.

But why would an omnipotent being care about anything so inconsequential as who we

copulate with? In my religion, women can have sex as often as they want with whoever they want and it is nobody else's business. The only thing my religion commands, is that women should only have children with the best men they can find: That and they should not put their own petty considerations of commitment, feelings or money ahead of their need to have find the best sire they possibly can for their children.

Severe birth defects as a tax on childbirth

Our parasite struggles to make it as difficult, costly and risky as possible for infidels to have more babies. One of the ways it does this is to make it seem morally wrong to kill children born with severe birth defects.

When children are born brain dead, or with the severest of birth defects, it should be the right of the mother, the sole right of the mother, to "expose" her child in the first days. What constitutes the severest of birth defect should be determined by the healthcare sluice of the Main-Senate. Also, at least 3 doctors at the birth facility should diagnose each child before the mother may act.

4. MARRIAGE AND ROMANTIC LOVE

St. Jerome, d.420AD, Against Jovinian, 1.47

"A wise man should not marry, above all because it gets in the way of the study of philosophy. It is not possible to devote oneself to [both] one's studies and to a wife."

[It makes fore even fewer infidels to fight.]

St. Jerome, d.420AD, Against Jovinian, 1.47

"Married ladies need expensive clothing, gold, jewelry, maids, furniture of all kinds, litters, and gilded carriages."

St. Jerome, d.420AD, Against Jovinian, 1.47

"We can't choose our wife, but must accept the one we happen to get. If she is bad-tempered, stupid, ugly, arrogant, or smelly—whatever faults she has, we find out about them after the wedding. Horses, donkeys, dogs, the lowliest of slaves, clothing, furniture and [even] pots we can examine and try as part of the buying process. Wives are the only thing not put on display, in case she should seem unsatisfactory before the wedding."

Pliny the Younger, Letters, 5.16.7

"I can't express in words the great sorrow I felt when I heard how Fundanus (funds•new) would not be spending his savings on his on his daughter's wedding clothes, pearls, and jewelry — but would now be spending it instead on funeral incense and [other burnt] perfumes."

Euripides, Ion, 1025

"They say step-mothers hate their [step] children."

[The Arabs want to keep our best men from re-marrying.]

The good guys film

"Marriage is buying a house for someone you hate. Remember that."

The good guys film

"They implemented this no fault divorce. Really screwed things up."

Plutarch, Advice on marriage, 140f

"Just as we call the mixture "wine" even though there is more water in it than wine, so we should say that the marital property and the house belong to the husband, even if it is the wife who contributes the larger share."

Euripides, Andromache, 145

"These gorgeous golden ornaments on my head, this elaborate clothing on my body, these are not gifts from the stores of Achilles or Pelus. No, I brought them here with me from Sparta, them and the rest of my dowry, given me by my father Menelaus."

Film: Zack and Miri make a porno

"Don't ever get married, it sucks. You stop appreciating each other, and you run out of shit to talk about after the first year. But look at him now, chatty as fuck, flirting up a storm with that cheerleader nimrod Monica Vaughn."

Arrian's Discourses of Epictetus, CH.11, On family affection

[Someone came to visit Epictetus and Epic•tetus asked him:] "if he had any children or a wife. When the other man replied that he had both, Epictetus asked the man another question. 'What is your experience with marriage?' The man replied 'Wretched'. To which Epictetus said 'How so? Surely men don't marry and have children just for this, to be wretched, but rather to be happy'."

Gloria Steinem

Her famous remark that "a liberated woman has sex before marriage and a job after," deserves some consideration with respect to our parasite. When does she have children?

The Fifth Dimension, Wedding bells blues song

[1] Clearly someone made this song to support the idea of love and marriage. Who was that? Why did they do that?

2) Here rome•antic love is pushed up 4x and legally binding marriage is pushed up 12x. Perhaps this is a

useful gauge of how exaggerated both things are in our society. After all, one idea takes 3x as much support.

3) To the conventional people of the day this played as pro marriage. To the counter culture that was a mere pie sliver at the time when this song came out, the song was definitely anti-marriage. The thing is that the Pie sliver came to dominate the infidel west, just as this great-sounding song played over and over on the radio. Thus this Arab propaganda song was played over and over in the infidel west.]

"Bill... I LOVE you so, I always will
I look at you and see the passion eyes of May
But am I ever going to see my WEDDING day
I was on your side bill when you were losing
I never scheme or lie bill there's been no fooling
The kisses and LOVE won't carry me, till you MARRY me bill
I love you so, i always will, and in your voice i hear a choir of carousels
But am I ever going to hear my WEDDING bells
I was the one who came running, when you were lonely
I haven't lived one day not loving you only
The kisses and LOVE won't carry me, till you MARRY me bill
I LOVE you so, i always will, and the DEVOTION rules my heart I take no VOWS
But bill, your never going to take those WEDDING VOWS,
Come on bill, come on bill
Come on and MARRY me bill, i got the WEDDING bell blues
Please MARRY me bill
I got the WEDDING bell blues
Wedding bell blues
MARRY me bill
I got the WEDDING bell blues"

What is an institution

It is something that the co-br'n•meni cause in a society. it is something the harem bri institute or in•statue as time honored in a host society.

How the Arabs instituted slavery in the land of the free

In the years before the US civil war, the constitution of the land of the free was judged by the 9-appointees running the US Supreme Court. These appointees decided that government should spend public money to enforce runaway slave laws in free states. Had this not been the case, there could have been no slave price bubble. And without the price bubble, slavery would have declined significantly.

Thus it was the corrupt US democracy that instituted slavery and preserved slavery mostly by going out of its way and expending huge efforts to return runaway slaves.

The institution of marriage

When society runs after men to enforce marriage and child support obligations, it is supporting and causing marriage much in the way it once supported and caused slavery. Without government collecting taxes and using the money to institute the institution it declines.

Is it government's role?

Should society help enforce agreements help women to trade their youth for a life long commitment? Does this help our gene pool, or does it help it to degrade under monogamy?

Planet of the apes film 1968

"I see you brought the female of your species, I didn't realize that man could be monogamous."

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 4

"While the patria potestas of the father over his children grew progressively weaker, it also ceased to arm the husband against his wife. In the old days, three separate forms of marriage had placed the wife under her husband's manus [hand]: the CON•FARR•EAT•IO. [In this type of marriage, a wedding cake was made of the super-expensive mafia-controlled grain spelt, a farreus panis or 'far•yews panis'. This cake was solemnly offered to the gods in the presence of the high priest of the supreme god named Ju•pater or Jew•pater]... the CO•EMPTIO [This was constructed as the sale of a bride to her husband by her father. This was the wedding of the empty pocket poor.] ... and finally the US•US, whereby uninterrupted cohabitation for a year produced the same legal result between a plebeian man and a [rich] patrician woman." [This must have been very useful for stalking rich war widows.]

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"**Love**, n. a temporary insanity curable by marriage or by removal of the patient from the influences under which he incurred the disorder. This disease, like caries and many other ailments, is prevalent only among civilized races living under artificial conditions; barbarous nations breathing pure air and eating simple food enjoy immunity from its ravages."

Fathers and success

Does contact with a father really increase a child's chances of success? How much contact is optimal?

Perhaps the opposite is true. Perhaps having a father makes for weaker sons that don't know how to think for themselves and sons that know when they can stop trying.

What do you want in your sons

What if having a father around makes them happier and less likely to succeed. What if not having a father around makes them less happy and more likely to succeed.

Better without too much fatherly contact?

It all depends on what we want from our men. Do we want them to grow up and become kind-hearted gentlemen worker-bees, or do we want the smartest leaders we can have. If we want the latter, if we are growing men to change society, it is (as I hear) better if the boys do not have too much contact with their parents.

This mindset also reduces parental commitment and makes people more likely to have children.

The things we find it awkward to talk about

On one hand the Arabs want to make parenting a great burden for their flock. But they absolutely don't want parents telling their children anything about sex and reproduction. This important information must be left unsaid, so Arab propaganda will work better. So we get propaganda like the sex-educating father from the American Pie films.

Let people write their own marriage contracts

What business is it of government to tell people how they can live as a family?

- 1) Can one spouse demand a divorce unilaterally or must both agree?
- 2) How long before a divorce will be final?
- 3) What are child custody terms in the event of divorce?
- 4) What is the consequence of infidelity?
- 5) Can the man donate sperm
- 6) In the event of divorce, is property shared equally, or will one side get a greater percentage?

Islamic marriage vs. infidel marriage

One of the most constant things about marriages the world over, is that they are very easy for people to get into, but extremely difficult (if not impossible) for them to get out of. And this is so everywhere EXCEPT the land of no resources. There, under Islamic law, the opposite is true. All a man has to do is say, "I divorce you" three times, and the marriage is over.

See, our parasite is very clever. For the house of war (the "dar al harb"), it struggles, endlessly struggles/jihads, to make sure that we practice life long monogamy. While for its own house, the house of submission and enslavement (the "dar al islam"), marriage is something that exists just so long as the man wants it to exist. And on top of this, Arab men can have up to 4 wives and as many mistresses/ breeding slaves as they can afford to purchase and keep.

If the Arabs didn't do this, there would be no

way to overcome the brain drain caused by their smartest kids leaving the land of no resources to live as secret agents in the house of the host.

How the Arabs support lifelong marriage

- 1) They struggle to make lifelong marriage into god's will.
- 2) They struggle to run lots of propaganda that unmarried men are gay, immature, or rejects.
- 3) They struggle to make it disgraceful for women to have sex or even consort with men outside of marriage.
- 4) They struggle to make it disgraceful to be a bastard.
- 5) They struggle to make marriage easy.
- 6) They struggle to make divorce impossible.
- 7) They struggle to have their churches punish people for "adultery", sometimes even burning them alive at the stake for this "crime against god".
- 8) They struggle to keep a lid on extramarital sex so that the only way for men to have sex is to marry.
- 9) They struggle to limit prostitution by making it disgraceful and dangerous.

Apple dictionary definition of whore

"She spent her life [whoring for dangerous men](#)"

HIV and the film: An Unmarried Woman

Boy this stupid movie was some powerful propaganda. But it was not influential because of its propagandist skill. It was actually the subject matter. You see, messages of this sort, that woman are free to try different men out — these are very powerful, because they go with the natural inclinations of people. It only takes a couple of these message to let the bottled-up sex urges out. By contrast, bottling-up the sex urge took thousands of HIV/AIDS messages in the 1980s.

New recommendations for marriage ceremonies

- 1) The bride and the groom should share the costs of the marriage ceremony as the tradition of having the bride's family pay causes people to disfavor daughters over sons.
- 2) The parents should not contribute to the cost of the ceremony as this causes an arms race in ceremonies.
- 3) People should not borrow money for wedding ceremonies.
- 4) Government should tax all wedding expenses with a special ceremonial expenditures tax of no less than 100%.
- 5) It is immoral for people who are not religious, or of another religion to attend marriages in churches.
- 6) No religion should charge any money, or ask for donations for any ceremony including marriages.
- 7) No wedding reception should serve meat.
- 8) No wedding ring should have any gems in it.
- 9) If the one person wears a wedding or engagement

ring, the other person must as well.

10) The payment of a dowry shall be seen as lowering the value of women. The payment of a brideprice shall be seen as prostitution. Government shall not aid the payment of either and no money paid for dowry or as brideprice shall be refundable in any event.

Is marriage real?

I don't know how dearly you all hold the marriage lifestyle. Personally, from what I have observed, many of you don't seem to have much faith in it. I just want to suggest that more women do as is not-uncommon in northern Europe. There, thanks to generous public child support payments, a woman can afford to raise her child(ren) by herself. Then with less need to find a good provider, she can focus on finding the best sire she can for their children — something women have been doing for generations with noticeable results. Basically, in northern Europe many women ignore all the romantic propaganda in the media. They decide instead, that it is better to love their children over their man.

ADULTERY

In Brolingo it means ad•ul•teri = towards•bottom•for•terri. Terri=earthlings.

How marriage helps with enslavement

The people who do what is natural, see the top 20% of their men producing maybe 80% of their children. The people who marry religiously see the top 50% of their men have 25% of their children. Which society over the long run is easier to enslave under one matrix or another?

Euripides, The Heracleidae, 297

["There is nothing better for a boy than to have a good and noble father and to marry well. I can't approve of those who go below their station out of love and compromise their sons through their own lust."](#) [1] If we take this as propaganda, then the opposite is true. The presence of a father may not help their children to succeed very much — It may also be detrimental to the will in many boys to help support their mother. 2) Having many children with many women will help a man's lines to prosper much more than marrying one great woman. 3) Apparently our parasite wants to keep our upper class men from coupling with poor and middle class women.

Our trustworthy senate should do some proper studies, because it seems to me that the smartest boys may have limited interaction with their fathers.]

Euripides, Trojan Women, 1031

["Make this the law for all women: The woman who betrays her husband dies."](#)

Sophocles, Elektra, 549

["The Fury whose legs never tire,
who waits in her deadly ambush,
will destroy with an army's might
the wicked—still blazing with the lust
that flung them on a stolen bed,
Then into a guilt-cursed, blood-drenched
adulterous marriage.](#)

[We'll see, I don't doubt
this nightmarish omen
Punish the criminal pair"](#)

Sophocles, Elektra, 572

["I see you're running around loose because your
husband isn't here to stop you sneaking out the gates
and embarrassing your family."](#)

Women's safety and monogamy

It is easy for the parasite to make it unsafe for women to go out alone in public. All it takes a little sexual aggression, a few sexual assaults the Arab refugee types that have plagued Europe for thousands of years.

And there is little risk that this will "shock the meme-key" and tip their hand about the central organization of Arabs Inc. — after all it is just Horney boys touching and raping women. And that is something easy to explain. Thus it is easy for the parasite to make it unsafe for women to go out by themselves. Thus they have to go out with a man, and they tend to pair off, at least temporarily with men.

So here we see yet another dimension of the Arab struggle. And here we realize that the sexual aggression of Arab men may not simply be a crime of personal violence, but one of concerted Arab terrorism.

Is life long marriage real?

It is so hard for many people to stay married. Maybe there is nothing wrong with these people. Maybe the real problem is that the idea of spending your entire life with one person does not work with many people. Maybe marriages only seem normal due to a steady stream of our parasite's propaganda.

Husbands = house•bonds

It is remarkable that our word for a woman's mate is not a tie to a man, but a tie to a house. Apparently, English women once committed or were told to commit to staying at home like Arab women. That is one way to enforce monogamy. Also, look at the 3 blurbs (blurring words) for husband. Apparently house•boond was a problem. The blurbs are: home-bound and homeward-bound and home•stead.

Should men be responsible?

The idea that men must take care of their children and

the women who bear them is another idea that helps our parasite tremendously. We would all be much better off — and much harder to parasitize if our society paid and women were free to pick the best sire.

Should women respect other women's relationships?

If women did not respect the pair bond of other women, then our parasite would have a much harder time maintaining its edge.

What is the optimal amount of parental involvement?

What is the optimal amount of parental authority?

We really should study this. It is a fairly easy thing to survey.

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, 1721, #116

[Here the parasite explains its marriage tactic so succinctly.]

"Divorce, which had been allowed by the pagan religions, was forbidden to the Christians. This change, which at first seemed so unimportant, gradually had terrible consequences, in a way that is almost unbelievable.

Not only did it take all the pleasure out of marriage, but it also discouraged its purpose. The [ostensible] intention was to strengthen the bonds of marriage, but [instead] they were [actually] weakened. And instead of uniting two hearts as had been planned, they were separated forever.

On an act so freely undertaken, in which emotion is supposed to play so large a part, were imposed constraint, necessity, and the inevitability of fate itself. No account was taken of distaste, personal whims, and temperamental incompatibility. An effort was made to control the human heart, that is to say, the most variable and inconsistent thing in nature. People were coupled together irrevocably and hopelessly, a mutual burden, almost always ill assorted. It was like those tyrants who had living men tied to dead bodies.

Nothing contributes more to mutual attachment than the possibility of divorce. A husband and wife thus often become inclined to put up with their domestic troubles patiently, for all their lives, only because they know that they always have the power to end them, even if they choose not to.

It is not the same with the Catholics. Their immediate troubles make them hopeless about the future. When confronted with the disagreeable aspects of marriage, all they can see is that these [disagreeable aspects of marriage] will be with them for the rest of their lives. This is a cause of dislike, quarreling, contempt, and posterity [the infidel gene pool] is the loser. After scarcely three years of marriage, its main purpose is neglected, and 30 frigid

years are then spent together. Separations take place in private, which are as complete as if they were in public, and perhaps more damaging. Both sides live for themselves, permanently, and to the disadvantage of future generations. Soon tired of having a wife in perpetuity, the man will resort to prostitutes, a shameful and anti-social [non-procreative] kind of union which cannot fulfill the purpose of marriage, and at best reproduces its pleasures alone.

If one of the two people bound together in this way is unable to accomplish nature's purposes and propagate the species, either for reasons of character or because of age, he or she incapacitates the other as well, and both become equally useless [for breeding more infidels].

We must not therefore be surprised to find that among Christians such a large number of marriages provides such a small number of [new infidel] citizens. Divorce has been abolished; unsuitable marriages can no longer be re-adjusted. Wives no longer, as with Romans, pass the hands of several husbands in succession, who make the best possible use of them on the way.

I would go so far as to say that if a republic such as that of Sparta [Arabia], where the citizens were always encumbered with odd and ingenious laws, and where there was only one family, which was the republic itself, had decided that husbands would change their wives every year, it would have produced countless numbers of [new infidel] citizens.

It is not easy to explain clearly the reasons which led the Christians to abolish divorce. With every [other] nation in the world, marriage is a sort of contract which can have any sort of conditions attached to it, and the only ones which should have been excluded are those which might have weakened its purpose. But the Christians do not regard it from this point of view, and consequently have difficulty in saying what it is. They do not define it as consisting in sensual pleasure, which they seem, on the contrary, to want to banish from it as far as possible, as I have already told you. Instead it is an image, a symbol, and something mysterious which I cannot understand."

Sex in the City TV show, episode 4.12

"Karie: Oh my god, its not... It is SUCH A BEAUTIFUL [diamond engagement] ring. Boyfriend: Really?

Karie: yea

Boyfriend: I had a different one [with a much smaller diamond] then I changed my mind. This one seemed more like you. I love you Karie. There's no one i could love more. I want to live my life with you. What do you think?"

Juvenal, c. 120 AD, Satire 6

"Here you are in this day and age, getting engaged,
Fixing up a [marriage-contract](#), [dowry](#), [betrothal-party](#);
Soon a [barber](#) will be coiffing you for the [wedding](#),

[All these things raise the cost of daughters to carry
for the infidel host race. All make daughters less
desirable than sons]

[Before you know it, the ring will be on her finger.](#)

[Wedding rings have traditionally be an expensive and
highly profitable marriage sacrament for the Arabs.

Today this is an income tax on marriage and
'legitimate' children. '3-month's salary' the De•bros
diamond cartel tells us — thus taxing marriage more
for the rich than the poor.]

[Postumus \[after•death\], are you really taking a wife?
You used to be sane enough.](#)

[What fury's got into you, what snake has bitten you?](#)

[Why endure such bitch tyranny, when rope's available
by the yard,](#)

[When all those dizzying top-floor windows are open
for you,](#)

[When there are bridges handy to jump from](#)

Supposing none of these exits catches your fancy,
Isn't it better to sleep with a pretty boy?

Boys don't quarrel all night,

Or nag you for gifts while they are on the job,

Or complain that you don't meet their expectations,

Or demand more gasping passion.

[Here the Arabs were telling Roman men that they
should not get married and and have families.

Instead, the Mideast is using the Western media to
advocate and normalize homosexual pedophilia. In
the first generation, this leaves less offspring. Then in
later generations, a high percentage of the boy
victims grow up and fail to reproduce as they should
have. Here we see the de•ex•pull at work.]

[No: you staunchly uphold Family Encouragement
Act...](#)

[Augustus' Lex Papia Poppaea', a law that gave legal
status to women with three or more children. It also
restricted the rights of inheritance for childless people]

[A sweet little heir's your aim, though it means forgoing
All those pleasures, the fat pigeons, bearded mullet
\[catfish\],](#)

[The bait of the inheritance-hunter's market.](#)

[Really, if you take a wife, I'll believe anything is
possible, friend.](#)

[You were once the randiest hotrod-around-town,
You hid in more bedroom closets than a Juvenile
comedy lead.](#)

[Is this the man now sticking his dumb neck out for the
matrimonial noose?](#)

[And as for your insistence on a wife with old-
fashioned moral virtues:](#)

[Man, you need your blood pressure checked,
You're crazy, you're aiming over the moon.](#)

[Thinking you will find a chaste and modest bride...](#)

[There are many subtle messages in the 'Western'
media today that are anti-marriage, anti-family and

especially anti-reproduction. We are encouraged to
delay commitment, to fool around, enjoy our lives,
become successful, see the world, and then later
have a family. Who exactly is responsible for all these
messages in the 'Western' media? Is it our own
people who have gone through bitter divorces, or is it
the invisible hand, a Arab ghost in the machine?]

Now According to Cassius Dio (Liv. 16) men
outnumbered women in Rome, even after a decade of
civil war. Also, Augustus allowed Roman men to
marry freed slaves because there was a shortage of
Roman women. This points to female infanticide. So
Rome, like China and India today seems to be a
victim of the house of war and its efforts to kill off the
infidel races by spreading the idea that daughters
were less desirable and worthy than sons.

Here we see the real reason why the people
of China and India value daughters less. The land of
no resources want's your people to die out, so there is
more for their people: And one of the easiest ways to
get rid of your people is for you to have less girls than
boys.]

Juvenal, c. 120 AD, Satire 6

["On one woman and one only](#)

[Here the Arabs tell us that if we want to have kids, it
must be with one woman for all our life.]

[Bow your neck to the yoke in voluntary servitude](#)

[Go ahead enslave yourself for love you dumb Rumi.]

[No woman spares any lover...](#)

[Her gold-digging itch, her sadistic urges](#)

[The better you are as a man](#)

[The more desirable your virtues as husband](#)

[The less you get out of your wife](#)

[Want to give someone a present?](#)

[Want to buy or sell property?](#)

[She has the veto on all such transactions](#)

[She even controls your friendships](#)

[Lifelong companions, friends since boyhood](#)

[May find the door slammed in their faces](#)

[We imagine men being given extreme powers over
their wives and then the wives being made equals.

Then few men wanted marriage. And without
marriage, there was no "legitimate heir" and the
inheritance was claimed by the Roman government
fronting for the Arabs.]

[Pimps and ring masters, the toughs of the arena](#)

[These have a free hand when they\[the wives\] write
their wills](#)

[You must include two or three of her lovers in your will](#)

[...She imposes such whims on her husband](#)

[But soon enough she moves on to new territory](#)

[Switching households till her bridal veil's worn out](#)

[Then, finally, back she comes to the bed she scorned](#)

[Leaving behind her, a freshly garlanded house](#)

[The bridal hangings not yet removed](#)

[The boughs still green on the threshold](#)

[Score up another husband: that makes eight](#)

In under five years: it ought to go on her tombstone
 ...While your mother-in-law is still alive
 Domestic harmony is out of the question
 She eggs her daughter on
 Helps her to enjoy running through your money
 Gives her advice on how to answer love letters
 From would-be seducers in the least obvious way
 It's she who misinforms or 'fixes' your servants
 It is she who takes to her bed when she's well
 She who lies tossing and turning under the sheets
 till the doctor comes. Meanwhile, in all hot eagerness
 Hidden behind the scenes, her daughter's lover
 Keeps quiet, and pulls his string. Do you really
 believe
 Any mother will pass on a loftier set of morals
 Than she learnt herself? Besides, it's profitable
 For an old whore to bring up her daughter to the
 trade.
 [Isn't the anti-marriage propaganda a little over the
 top?]
 There's scarcely any court proceedings not set off by
 a woman
 Defendant or plaintiff, if she's not one she's the other
 Ready to deal with a case unaided and full of advice
 for her lawyer
 How to open his case, or present individual points
The bed that contains a wife is always hot with
quarrels and bickering
Sleep's the last thing you get there.
 In bed she's worse than a tigress being robbed of its
 young
She bitches to soothe her own bad conscience about
her boy-friend
Or she weeps over some way-out fictitious mistress
She always keeps a copious flow of tears ready for
any situation
And you, poor worm, are agog.
Thinking this means she loves you
You kiss her tears away
But if you raided her desk-drawers, the compromising
letters
The trysts you'd find that your green-eyed whorish
wife has amassed"
[Red hair and green eyes = Jews = Arabs mixed with
Europeans]
 Suppose, you catch her in bed with a slave, or some
 businessman?
 Quick, quick, Quintilian, find me a pat excuse, she
 prays.
 I'm stuck, says the Maestro, You can get yourself out
 of this one.
 [Quintilian (35- 95AD), developed a comprehensive
 system for 'educating' the Roman world in the 'art' of
 rhetoric or oratory]
 "Such devices are professional routine rather than
 oratory"
 And she does. 'We agreed long ago
 To go our separate ways - you were at liberty

To do as you pleased, and I could have my fun on the
 side...
 ...For sheer gall, nothing can beat a woman
 caught in the act
 her very guilt adds fresh fire to her fury and
 indignation.
 What was it (you well may ask) that bred such
 monsters
 How do they come about? In the old days poverty
 Kept Latin women chaste: hard work, too little sleep
 These things saved their humble homes from
 corruption
 Hands rough from carding fleece, Hannibal at the
 gates
 Their menfolk standing to arms.
 Now we suffer the evils of too-long peace.
 Luxury, deadlier than any armed invader, lies like an
 incubus
 Upon us avenging the world we came to dominate.
 Since Roman poverty perished,
 no crime or lust has failed to visit us...
 [America has its 'Me Generation'.]
 ...But filthy lucre [money] it was
 That first brought these loose foreign morals among
 us,
 Enervating wealth that destroyed us, over the years
 Thorough shameless self-indulgence.
 ...Our drunken beauties
 Can't tell head from tail at those midnight oyster
 suppers
 When the best wine's laced with perfume, and tossed
 down neat.
 [note: Perfume, may be opium or cannabis oil. In
 Italian it is parfumare = for smoke.]...
 ...an extravagant woman never knows when she's
 overdrawn.
 None of them reckon the cost of their pleasures
 As though, when the strong-box was empty
 More money would grow there, the pile replenishing
 itself...
 ...What's more insufferable than your well-
 heeled woman?
 But earlier on she presents a sight as funny as it is
 appalling
 Her features lost under a damp-bread facial mask,
 Or greasy with vanishing cream that clings to her
 husband's lips
 When the poor man kisses her: Though its all wiped
 off from her lover.
 She takes no trouble about the way she looks at
 home
 Those [hugely expensive] imported Indian scents
 creams and makeups she buys with a lover in mind.
 [If any these night creams actually worked to reduce
 wrinkles, everyone would surely know about it. So
 none actually work to reduce wrinkles. They do
 however ALL taste terrible in even the smallest
 residual amounts. And for that reason, they all work

rather well at keeping men from kissing the women they share their beds with. Thus all these night creams help with the Arab agenda of reducing the infidel birth rate. Here is the reason reason why "Oil of Al-A" and all the other night creams are so heavily advertised.

It is notable that all of the following poisons were at times used in make up: ceruse=white lead, kohl=black antimony sulfide or lead sulfide from Arabic Kuhl. It is also notable that some lipsticks contained chelator or key-later chemicals that would activate other poisons.]

First one layer [comes off], then another at last her [true] form emerges and she's almost recognizable...

...Meanwhile, she completely ignores her husband.

Gives not a moment's thought to all she costs him.

She's less a wife than a neighbor:

Except when it comes to loathing his friends and slaves, or running up bills...

...How often do gilded beds witness a birth

When we have so many sure-fire drugs

For inducing sterility and abortion

Our skilled abortionists know all the answers.

So cheer up, my poor friend, and dose her yourself

[with an abortion inducing drug].

Things might be worse: Suppose she decided to stay pregnant,

To swell her belly with frolicsome infants

You might become the father of some [Arab] darkie

And find yourself making your will on behalf of a son and heir

Whose off-black face is best not seen by daylight..

I say nothing of spurious children, changelings picked up

Beside some filthy cistern, and passed off as nobly-born...

...Yet even these tricks can be endured

unless you are driven mad by the sort of

knock-out drug Caesonia once brewed up

For her husband, Nero's uncle.

When an Empress sets fashions

what woman won't follow suit?"

Bastards and sluts

Clearly our Arab parasite benefitted from making it disgraceful for:

- 1) Women to have children without being married to a man til death do them part.
- 2) Men to have children by many women
- 3) People to be born to unmarried parents.

And clearly our harem breeding parasite has a role in this for we find its marriage propaganda and its marriage laws throughout human history. When is enough? When can we say that this is something that is mostly artificial. There is some basis there, but it has been greatly amplified by our parasite, amplified

to max, to the an'eff degree.

Disdain what harms mankind's evolution

Do not admire marriage, especially in the lowest levels of society, where women make the greatest compromises with the sire of their children when they sell out — when they trade the future of their line for a more pleasant life this time around.

And the ones at the top going me, me, me — mine, mine, mine with their man and his seed. What are you to the future of mankind? Are you a help or a hinderance to mankind's evolution? This help/hinderance question, I think is the compass you should use for your morality.

The main force in evolution

The male sex drive is the main force, the most powerful force in evolution. Interrupt that and you interrupt the ability of a breeding group to adapt and "improve".

Inverting the male imperative

In animals, the primary reproductive duty of all males is obviously to leave as many offspring as possible. Strange how all the Mideast religions of the world are diametrically and steadfastly opposed to this. Strange how men and women are so universally reviled for leaving 'illegitimate' offspring. Strange how the ortho-dox Christ and Mohammed religions both killed people for adultery at times. Strange how all Mideast religions have their sexual ideology diametrically backwards. Strange how they all match the agenda of the Brothers should have for their hosts as a parasite race.

Is monogamy natural?

Take away all Mideast religion, take away government, take away all legal compulsion for men to stay. Do men stay?

Did man evolve through monogamy?

Did man evolve his brain through monogamous breeding? Or was mankind's evolution arrested by parasite-imposed monogamous breeding?

Making reproduction a taboo

The parasite can't make having babies is a taboo. That is too obvious, that shocks the meme-key. So what the Bros do is focus on the sex that leads to the baby. According to all their religions, sex can only happen in a strict set of circumstances. The man and women marry each other until death do them part, with no possibility of divorce or adultery. Anything else greatly shames the mother, the father, and the child for the rest of their lives. Anything less, at certain times in Europe got people burned alive at the stake. Did we evolve this custom ourselves, or is it a gift from our parasite? And if the parasite is dead-set on

us being married off in life-long pairs, then shouldn't we go in the other direction?

From now on

When women have children by men who were not really committed to them, it should be assumed that she did the right thing for the future of mankind and had her child by the best sire she could find. She should be respected for this, respected above the woman who perhaps compromised to get selfish feelings of love and security.

Emma Goldman

"It is essential that we realize once and for all that man is much more of a sex creature than a moral creature. The former is inherent, the later is grafted on."

Alimony and child support

Led Zeppelin II, Heartbreaker and Living loving maid

[Why did Led Zeppelin do a propaganda song in support of marriage and alimony?]

"Its been ten years and maybe more
since I first set eyes on you
The best years of my life gone by
here i am alone and blue
some people cry and some people die
by the wicked ways of love
But i just keep on rolling along
with praise of the lord above
People talking all around
about the way you left me flat
I don't care what the people say
[lyrics skipped]
???? get some money saved
abuse my love a thousand times
however hard I've tried
Heartbreaker your time has come

[lyrics skipped]

Livin, lovin, she's just a woman
She's going around town in here aged cadillac
Livin, lovin, she's just a woman
I won't live on the round about
ride on the merry go round
We all know what the game is
Soooo you better lay your money dooown
Alimony, alimony paying your bills
Livin, lovin, she's just a woman"

Children must be a legal burden to a men

If they are not, then the best infidel men will have many children, and the parasite's harem advantage will quickly evaporate. So regardless of what we the people of the United States think, we see men having to pay insane sums if they should happen to get the wrong woman pregnant. Indeed, these ruinous child

support payments must make our better men quite cautious.

How the parasite sees the land of opportunity

Perhaps America is where the best lines of humanity migrate to in order to die out. It is where the metaphorical 'whales' go to beach themselves.

Regulate it and reduce it

When government regulates some activity, it it tends to get reduced. This works for both business and family

Arabian vs. American child obligations

Under Islam, the man has no legal obligation to support either wife or children. So under Islam, the wife and children need to be kind to the pater familia. Thus under Islam, good men generally opt to have as many children as they can.

However in America today, men frequently have to give 1/3 or more of their income (some for up to 22 years) for getting the wrong woman pregnant. So in America, it is a huge burden to have children. As well, these payments are obligatory, so there is much less incentive for the wife or children to be kind to the pater familia. Thus many men try as hard as they can not to get any women pregnant. No wonder the slave religion of Islam is rising and the land of the free is declining.

Marriage obligations prevent harem breeding

Lets compare two hypothetical societies: In Society-A, the dependent spouse is entitled to nothing upon divorce. In Society-B, the dependent spouse and children rapidly acquires a claim to half of the supporting spouse's property and income for life. In which society do we see our best men conceiving fewer children?

Family law

Why have we made marriage and reproduction such a LAWYERIZED quagmire of rights? It is almost like our legal system has been designed to keep our smartest and most careful men from having children — so that the land of the free breeds in the opposite direction over some generations.

Lets instead get the lawyers out of family law, and lets forbid them by law. Everyone over a certain age who is capable must speak for themselves, and those unable to speak for themselves get a non-incentivized, randomly-appointed, court defender.

And maybe the decisions will only 80% accurate instead of 86% accurate, but we need to get expensive paid arguers out of family law entirely, where they act as a huge disincentive for our best men (and our juiciest lawyer bait) to have children.

Family support law and the superfund cleanup

Our parasite hates both our nation's oil industry and its smartest fathers. That is why our penalties are so high for any screw-ups involving these things.

Pseudo progressive child support laws

It is stupid how our society makes it so expensive for our best men to father children. Just look at the absurd multi-million dollar payments that some of our most successful men have to pay as a penalty for a failed marriage or a child born under any circumstances. What we are doing as a society is making it potentially very expensive for our best men to reproduce. No wonder our best people are not having children.

It is just so stupid that we have these pseudo-progressive child support laws. It is the perfect example of our parasite at work getting us to implement some stupid law that is just ruinous for us. It is just like the absurd environmental cleanups that lead to the superfund bailout and the bankruptcy of all our non-Brotherly oil men.

Punish the rich fathers

One of the ways our parasite struggles to reduce the progeny of our best men is to lobby for "fairness" with respect to child support payments. In reality, the Arabs for an abusive construction of fairness — an approach that frequently grants the mother, lottery-sized multimillion-dollar payments if the father is wealthy.

Our society simply cannot require that its richest (and frequently its smartest) men give huge percentages of their income for child support, or we discourage all our sensible men from having children. From there it is just one generation until our genetic stock stops advancing and starts degrading.

We must balance the equities. We must provide for the needs of our children, without discouraging our best men from having lots of babies by whoever will have them. So if we do still mandate that fathers support their offspring born outside of marriage, we must put an absolute ceiling on this payments. There can be no additional mandatory child support for our wealthy men over our poorer ones. If we do this, we de-incentivize our best men from having children.

College tuition — a \$120,000 tax only our best

The people who didn't go to college and don't expect to have kids going to college don't worry about putting away money for college. Only our best people have to worry about that. And college is hugely expensive. And it is somewhat obligatory for our better classes. So then isn't college a tax on our best people having children?

All levels of education should be highly automated and free up to grade 16.

Caption for recent HSBC Bank billboards depicting 3 babies

"love, legacy, or expense?"

Anti reproduction propaganda targeting the college class

Perhaps all the often repeated media coverage about the high cost of college educations is actually clever propaganda aimed at discouraging our best people from having children.

Child support includes college

In some parts of the US and among some people, the father is obligated by law to pay for the college education of his children even if he did not marry the mother, even if they had sex only once. This has the same effect as sin dar ella myth, but works on the princes.

There shall be 16 levels of child support per child

Level 1 = 0.1x the average wage

Level 2 = 0.2x the average wage

Level 3 = 0.3x the average wage

Level 4 = 0.4x the average wage

Level 5 = 0.5x the average wage

Level 6 = 0.6x the average wage

Level 7 = 0.7x the average wage

Level 8 = 0.8x the average wage

Level 9 = 0.9x the average wage

Level 10 = 1x the average wage

Level 11 = 1.25x the average wage

Level 12 = 1.5x the average wage

Level 13 = 1.75x the average wage

Level 14 = 2x the average wage

To discourage gold-digging that competes with Senate sireage, the system will not support higher levels of child support. All marriage agreements must state a level of child support to be legally binding.

Romantic love

Rome·antic love

Break the world down and it looks like antics for Romans.

LOVE = al·ova, the egg

We can imagine the brothers asking, "did she make love with you?", "did she make al'ova with you?", "Did she make her egg with you?"

Californication TV show

"Q: How the hell did you put up with this [your man's cheating] for as long as you did?"

A: That's a good question. That's a very good question. I don't even know if I have an answer.

Um, I think the world sees Hank as this fabulous fuck-

up. And um, I know that guy. But I am better acquainted with the other guy. The one that listens and hears EV-RY-THING. The one that looks at you and sees right into your soul. The one that makes you believe in every fucking fairy tale that you've every been told. Ultimately, I may not even be the woman who gets to enjoy the man that I know he can be [at times] but I still want the best for him, because I want the best for my daughter."

[Her is some propaganda that explains how having children for love is what is best for our progeny.]

Love is ev-re-thing

Many people seem to be susceptible to propaganda messages that romantic love is the end-all meaning of life.

She had his kids because he made her feel so loved

Should women have children with a man because he makes them feel good? Should women make the most important decision of their life-line (from a long-term, genetic standpoint) based on a feeling of romantic love? What a self-indulgent way to lead your life?

Do you have any idea how important this decision is? This is the key decision of your line's future, and the future of mankind's evolution.

If enough woman choose their mate based on fidelity, exclusivity, and romantic love, then society degrades. However, if woman master their emotions and chose mates based on who will produce the best children, then humanity advances.

Just how does romantic love improve the world?

Love of your children, you family and your fellow man makes the world a better place without any doubt. But what about love for your spouse? In some ways it makes the world better, but genetically, this sort of love actually degrades our gene pool.

Romantic love certainly makes life pleasant, and it certainly drives us to do many things. But perhaps we are wrong to say it improves the world and thus should be encouraged by society. Perhaps society should discourage romantic love so we experience more of the other sort of love.

What is more important?

Is the love for your children, or the love for your man more important? All media today says it is the love for your man that is all important. I would suggest that this is the de•ex•pull's propaganda, and the opposite is true.

The hierarchy of loves

In order of nobility, they are:

1) Love for one's society, community, and fellow man.

- 2) Love for one's children and family.
- 3) Love for one's spouse.
- 4) Love for one's sex partner.
- 5) Love for one's animals.

Love is important

But what if love was arresting the evolution of our species? And not love for your children, or love for your parents, or love for your fellow man, but romantic love for your mate. What if romantic love was arresting the evolution of our species by preventing male selection?

Love is much more than romance

Today our parasite produces so much romance (rome•hence) media promoting romantic love that we forget about the other forms of love. We forget about love for family, love for our people and love of our dear freedoms.

Human society would be wise to do what it can to shift the emphasis. In fact, it should de-emphasize a woman's romantic love of a man. It should emphasize her love of her family, her patrimony, her line, and her offspring as much as possible — so women will choose sireage over husbandage. Society should support media that shows how quality offspring will enrich their mother's life both emotionally and materially for the rest of her life. Also it should support media that shows the legions of older women widowed and divorced by their husbands, and how for decades many older women have only their children.

Euripides, Andromache, 241

"**Hermione:** Why not? Doesn't love come first with all woman?

Andromache: Yes, the right kind of love. Otherwise it is not a good thing.

Hermione: Our city is not run on barbarian [polygamist] lines.

Andromache: Shameful is shameful, both in Greece and abroad."

Euripides, Alcestis, 149

"**Chorus:** All is prepared so he can bury her in style. Let her be sure, at least, that as she dies, there dies The noblest woman under the sun, by far.

Maid: Noblest? Of course the noblest, who will argue that?

How will any wife who surpasses her?

And how could any woman show that she loves her husband

More than willingly dying for him

[Skip 9 lines]

Take good care of my children for me. Give my boy

A loving wife, give my girl a noble husband

And don't let my children die untimely deaths, like me.

Let them live long and prosperous lives here in their

own land.

[skip 5 lines]

in their room, she threw herself on the bed

And there she cried: "O marriage bed,

It was here that I gave my virginity and exposed

Myself to this husband for whose sake I now die.

Goodbye. I hold no grudge. But you have been my death

And mine alone. I could not break my faith with you and him:

I die. Some other woman will possess you now.

She will not be better, but she might be happier."

She then fell on the bed and kissed it. All the blankets

Were drenched in the unchecked outpouring of her

tears;

but after much crying, when all her tears were shed,

She rolled off the bed, eyes cast downward

She began to leave the room but turned back again

To fling herself once more on her marriage bed

Meanwhile, her children clung to her dress and cried

Until she gathered them in her arms, and kissed

First one and then the other, as in death's farewell."

Dumb livestock

Here is the parasite 'struggling' to further life-long marriage among its host societies. And the parasite does this so it is easier to herd its livestock, easier to suck blood from its host.

Use the Arab propaganda as your compass

When you catch someone trying to trick you into going in a way that helps them and harms you — you should probably go in the opposite direction. Use the Arab propaganda as a compass, but use it 180° backwards as a way out of their undermining cave.

How mankind is stuck in a rut

Too many women mate for love, and too few find the best sire for their offspring. So mankind is stuck bouncing back-and-forth in a range. We get past the harem breeders, but we can't go any further because we achieve abundance and too many women then mate for love. So humanity degrades and reverts to the harem breeding phase. This is where we are stuck. And the only way we will get beyond it is to somehow convince the women of the world that they are doing a bad thing for mankind when they selfishly mate for love in this lifetime and ignore their one and only true love, their own progeny.

Follow your heart media

The parasite is the one behind all the follow your heart message in the media. This is so we follow our hearts (and not our better judgement) in matters of mating, so our genetic patrimony degrades, so we are easier to parasitize and rule.

Vulnerable to propaganda

Apparently, women are quite vulnerable to love-oriented, pro-commitment propaganda.

A duty that is Arab propaganda

Ladies, it is not your duty to yourself to have romance in you life — it is your duty to assure the survival of your lines by having the fittest offspring you can.

Rome hence is not real

It is mostly a fantasy that our parasite developed to manipulate the women of its host societies so they will remain weak

All the extended romance, the endless dating, the eternal childhood — it is just the parasite's matrix fantasy. It was created so you will either not have offspring or you will chose second rate sires for your offspring.

Your sireage come first ladies, and in a post-industrial world of abundance, it should not be something that you make any compromises about.

Female selection in the media

There are just so many messages about love and romance in the media that we take them all for granted. But what if they are not organic and real? What if our parasite was behind 1/3 of the songs we heard on the radio? What if the parasite was making 1/3 of the movies? After all, it obviously made most of the recent "hit" films that won the MPAA Oscar for "Best Picture".

The Arab struggle in our media

It is plain as day in our media how our Arab parasite struggles endlessly to renew our faith in love, romance, being cool, being emotional, being physically attractive, being slim and childless, and just about anything other than admiring people for being smart and rational. Those it ridicules with shows like the Big Bang Theory.

Is it really god's will?

Think about what your god is like. Does he have a Middle Eastern prophet with a great book that is hard to understand? Is your god emotional? Is he irrational? Does he hate people and seek revenge just like the Arabs do? Is he petty? Does he care about something so insignificant and tiny as who you have sex with, and how you do it? Did your god ever care how much expensive Arabian incense his followers burned? Does your religion have lots of pedophile priests that will say or do anything they are told to do because they are desperately afraid of being outed?

See the matrix in love media

It is easy to see the matrix in the airplay levels that the different types of love receive. The sorts of love

that are beneficial for the Arabs get lots of heartfelt airplay in our Western "free" media:

- 1) Romantic love
- 2) Love for animals
- 3) Love for wounded battle comrades

On the other hand, love of parents and children, patriotic love, and love for our freedoms gets little heartfelt airplay in the media. Look how the forms of love that strengthen our society and gene pool are ignored and replaced with forms of love that weaken our society and gene pool. It is not real I tell you.

Risk your live for your pet

In one of the recent Superman films (the one with the clearly Arab Superman) we see Superman's father in this overlong and belabored scene where he risks his life to save the family dog from a tornado. Clearly this is propaganda, and clearly much of the love we feel for our pets has been exaggerated by the Arabs for their own purposes. I therefore submit for your judgement that the love we feel for our pets has been maximally exaggerated by clever Arab propagandists.

Quicksand scenes and war movies

Recall how most jungle movies have a quicksand scene that show people coming out of quicksand covered in water and not crude oil. (for example the recent Apocalypto film) This exists to block our understanding of how quicksand is actually a surface oil field encrusted in sand.

In a similar way, in just about every war movie, we see multiple scenes where the soldiers do stupidly dangerous things to go back for wounded comrades to safety. I therefore submit for your judgement, that this blind love we feel for fallen comrades has been maximally exaggerated by clever Arab propagandists.

Stretching romantic love

Can you see the way the parasite pulls and pulls on love, stretching it to the point where it is the end-all in the lives of so many women. Think for yourselves, feel for yourselves. What do you really feel? Is romantic love really the end all in your life?

Californication TV show

"She's highly emotional that one, all the good ones are."

Are good women more emotional?

Here women are told that society expects them to be more emotional and less rational, especially with respect to men and reproduction.

TRUE LOVE = love for self, progeny and parents.

SOCIAL LOVE = love for your society and people.

COMRADOURI = artificial Arab love for comrades.

PUPPY LOVE = artificial Arab love for pets.

THRILLOVE = romance for fun.

MCLOVIN = placing thrillove above true love. The prefix MC- will imply fake or imitation from now on.

Don't be selfish ladies

Don't be about who you mate with. Don't pick whirlwind romance, wealth, passion, or strong orgasms. Pick the best sire, pick the patrimony and prosperity of your line.

>>>

The true meaning of prosperity

And incidentally, prosperity is from Gr. sperein = to sow or scatter seeds, and pro•sperin is to help scatter seeds. Gr. pro•sperin incidentally is pronounced pro•sper because many Greek ending are silent like in French. And prospering is spreading your seeds. Funny how the word has been twisted into being more about money today.

What I say

- 1) The Arabs have been manipulating your concepts of romantic love and reproduction.
- 2) Only fools let Arab undermining media shape their idea of love and reproduction.
- 3) Only fools let Arab religions and Arab prophets shape their idea of love and reproduction.
- 4) Love for children and progeny is "immortal" while love for one's mate is obviously much more temporary in many ways.
- 5) Have romantic love for who you want, as you want.
- 6) Spend your life with whoever you want.
- 7) Most men care more about sex than children.
- 8) Most women care more about children than sex.
- 9) Last and most importantly, smart women don't let love cloud their decision about who to have children with. Smart women have children with the best sires they can find.

You are all free

People should be free to love who they want. All I ask is that people not let your feelings cloud your decision about who to have children with. Find the smartest man, and love your family line over a whirlwind romance in this life.

Is romantic love good or bad for mankind?

Battlestar Galactica TV show

"I knew someone, a woman unlike any other woman I'd ever known. She was unique, beautiful, clever, intensely sensual when she wasn't in my bed. She was in my thoughts. She was a Cylon [Arab] and she changed my life in a very real, very fundamental way — in that I have quite literally never stopped thinking about her because I love her till this very day."

[This is exactly what many women want to hear. The more men exaggerate this, the better they

will do with women. And by doing so, you will help the gene pool by driving more women to accept sireage. An please everyone, here our duty to the genome trumps our duty to tell the truth.]

Sideways film

"He told her he loved her"

[Here is some propaganda that puts a declaration of love off-limits unless you either really mean it, or you are a dick-head. Also, the part at the end where the dick-head marries the Persian girls is propaganda for the best Middle Eastern girls, propaganda not to marry a white dick-head because they will cheat unlike the Middle Eastern men quietly visiting the harems.]

The meaning of Rome•hence

The very word romance speaks very clearly about how it is one of our parasite's strategies for degrading humanity.

Romeo and Juliette

Romeo killed himself because he thought the love of his life was dead, and then Juliette killed herself because Romeo killed himself. Look how all-important love is in our parasite's propaganda. Now we see why this Shakespeare propaganda play gets re-made over and over again — it is to further the cause of Mideast Inc. — to make romantic love all important, so the host society experiences faster genetic degradation.

Rome and the Jews

The great love affair of Rome•o and Jew•alli•ette seems to be a cover meme about how the Jew•allies died first (in 69AD) and then after this Rome died. This play thus seems to be the Arabs covering up the relationship between Rome and the "Jews" of 1200 years earlier.

Propaganda from the Battlestar Galactica TV show

"Thank the gods I did not have [infidel] kids!"

We all understand single mothers backwards

We need to put things in reverse with respect to single mothers. When women choose single sireage over romantic love and marriage, they are actually doing the right thing for their society. We should all respect them for this. We might also go in the opposite way for women who selfishly hog the best men with respect to sireage.

Commitment fixation propaganda

The Arabs want the women of the world to think commitment is all important. Once they do this, the parasite has already overcome the first giant step (eury•ped) in instituting monogamy in the house of the host.

What is more important?

Ladies, ask yourselves, which is more important: A committed mate in this lifetime, or a good sire for your progeny for all eternity?

5. HAREMS

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #86

"According to a law which is followed here, any child born in wedlock is to be considered as the husband's, even if he has good reason not to believe it, the law believes it for him, and spares him any inquires or scruples." [If you can have a child with a rich man's wife, your child will be considered his by the law here. You can quit with this, or you can quietly have another Brother whack him and then your son will gain a part of his estate.]

The correct spelling of HAREM is HEIR'UM, a place where you conceive many heirs.

Prime directive — secondary directive

If the Brotherly prime directive is keeping knowledge away from the livestock, the second directive is to keep our best males from having more children than our worst. If we ever did that, even as a half measure, the Brothers would rapidly lose their edge and as they are only half a generation ahead of us, they would rapidly disappear as a result.

Why our parasite made bastards disgraceful

When it becomes normal for the women of the host society to have children out of "wedlock", they will tend to select the best men they can find. This will lead to a sort of harem breeding strategy — one that that will (owing to its larger breeding network) quickly outrun our parasite. Anyway, here we understand why the Arabic word HAREM means forbidden. Harems are not forbidden for entry, they are forbidden for the host civilization to practice.

See, the monopolization of the harem breeding strategy is probably our parasite's key•stone tactical advantages. Without the monopolization of harem breeding, the host's larger breeding population would simply out-evolve the smaller breeding network of its parasite.

It is our parasite's idea that our women must select one man to take care of them, to love them and to have children with them. And it is our parasite's idea that bastards and unwed mothers are disgraceful. For if our women breed this way, they will by default tend to have children by the best men they can find. Once that starts happening, our gene stock stops degrading and rapidly starts PROGRADING. The result turns our civilization on a dime, and in one

generation, our host civilization becomes almost completely unmanageable by its parasite.

So ladies, regardless of who you are, I ask you, please, do not compromise on your children for the sake of love. Choose the best man you can find to have children with. And please do not select a mate merely for appearance. Select one of the millions of Senators or Ubiqs worldwide, or a mate who's contribution or inventions have been con•dem•ed for the public benefit. Let your democracy PREVET your choices for you... or not: But don't be duped into compromising the patrimony of your children for the sake of something so trivial as the way a man makes you feel, or whether he will stay with you for a long time.

Harems vs. marriage in pairs

If a leader had many women and many children by those women, there would be no shortage of good princes to take over. By contrast if a leader has only one woman, there will generally be a shortage of good princes to take over. Thus our parasite's harem breeding strategy is one of its greatest strengths. Conversely, our pair marriage strategy is one of our greatest weaknesses in this struggle (although it is unarguably a great way to raise nice people).

Why is polygamy a crime?

If we let men marry men, and women marry women, why are harems against the law? It seems as if the main reason is that the harem breeding Arabs need the breeding advantage.

Why is polygamy a crime?

For many centuries, Roman Church International would not let people marry more than one person in their lifetime. They strictly prohibited divorce, as well as extra-marital sex, so our richest and smartest men could only have children with one woman.

Today, our parasite is actively pushing for us to legalize homosexual marriages, relationships that will obviously produce no accidental children. I guess my point is that we are so liberal that we let people marry others of the same sex. If we are that liberal, why can't we also let them marry more than one person at a time if it is what they want? What does society care if people choose to form families with many people at once? How is this any less permissible than homosexual marriage?

Perhaps the real reason our laws and our morals are so bizarrely anti-polygamy is that our parasite relies on polygamy to give it a major advantage over our society, so it can more readily dominate us.

Harem breeding is political suicide

Funny how we tolerate our politicians for stealing and corruption which affects us greatly, and which is in

fact a crime. But when it comes to their womanizing, or their making more babies — something which affects us not at all, and is not a crime — this is frequently a career killer. Why is it so?

Soon hopefully, our society will actually encourage its leaders to have lots of children.

Harems = our'ens = forbidden for infidels to breed this way

One of our parasite's greatest tactical strengths is that it picks the smartest of its smartest and then gives them the ability to have many children by virtue of its harem breeding strategy. If you do well by the Brotherhood, it will do well by you. You get the time of your life, harem style at the Phoenician resort in Arabia. But then your spawn are the property (actual slaves) of the brotherhood.

Now in the houses of its host societies, polygamy has always been emphatically opposed by our parasite. In fact, harems are forbidden in our societies. Had our parasite not vehemently and even violently opposed all harem-like breeding behavior among our leaders, the results would quickly have been disastrous for them, as they would have quickly lost their mental advantage over their host.

Here we see the force that has always struggled to make our culture so strongly dedicated to the idea of a life long pair bond marriage. Here is why that eternal Mideast puppet, the Roman Catholic Church has always been so ridiculously emphatic about life long marriage without any possibility of divorce. The reason is that our smartest men must be prevented from having lots of offspring, and this naturally occurs if our society does not in some way penalize "Bastards" and "Illegitimate" offspring.

In America (and most other developed countries) there are no laws against either extra-marital sex, or "illegitimate" children. However, in California and New York our richest men are penalized financially when they have lots of children, and some have to pay huge sums, at least prior to appeal, and in the headlines. And this helps the parasite maintain a relative monopoly on its highly effective harem breeding strategy. This is how our parasite, with its relatively tiny breeding network stays ahead of us.

Seneca, Phaedra, 192-200

["You must kill the fires of unchaste love.](#)

[\[You must stop all polygamous breeding.\]](#)

[The crime which every barbarian land despises
The nomads of Bulgaria, the wild tribes of Scythia
And even the savages of Crimea abstain from it.
Purge your thoughts and cleanse yourself of this
disgusting thing.](#)

[Learn from your mother and have no strange
affections.](#)

[Will you be the common spouse of a father and son,](#)

[Will you be the common spouse of a mother and daughter]
to conceive in sin the children of two husbands
[wives] at once?"

Euripides, Andromache, 364

"Chorus: Never shall I approve of two loves for one man, or two women in a house where a son is. It means strife, hatred and pain in the home. I would have the husband content himself with one wife, sharing his bed with none other.

As well, in cities, two rulers are worse to bear than one. It means civil strife and burden upon burden for the people. So between two craftsmen, or song writers, the Muses love to cause strife. When a fast wind sweeps sailors along, two minds in control are harmful to good steering. A whole crowd of the most skilled helmsmen is less useful than a single mind in supreme command, though its skill be less. Therein lies efficiency, in houses and cities alike, whenever decisions are to be made."

Euripides, Andromache 154-82

"As for you, you slave won in war, you want to drive me out of this house and take possession yourself. Thanks to your spells, my husband hates me, Thanks to you, my womb is barren and dead. You are all very clever at that sort of thing, you continental [Asian, Mideast] women. ... all you barbarians are like that... Don't introduce these practices here. It's a bad thing for one man to hold the reins over multiple women. The man who wants a happy home is content to confine his attention to one woman's bed."

Sophocles, The Women of Trachis, 31

"We have children now, which he sees occasionally, like a farmer working an outlying field, He only sees them when he sows and reaps."

Tacitus, Germania, 18

"Their marriage code, however, is strict, and no feature of their morality deserves higher praise [from all the wise guys]. They are almost unique among barbarians in being content with one wife apiece [Apparently, some 'barbarian' marriage customs permit polygamy.] -- all of them, that is, except a very few who take more than one wife, not to satisfy their desires, but because their exalted rank brings them many important offers of matrimonial alliances. The dowry price is brought by husband to wife, not by wife to husband. [In Rome it was the other way around -- girl's family bribed the boy for taking her. Thus in Rome, boys were seen as better than girls and many infant girls were exposed (abandoned on the street) at birth.]

Bede, c. 731AD, History of the English people, 2.5

"The death of [King] Ethelbert and accession of his

son Eadbald proved to be a severe setback to the growth of the young Church. For not only did he refuse to accept the Faith of Christ, but he was also guilty of such fornication as the Apostle Paul mentions as being unheard of even among the heathen, in that he took his father's second wife as his own. [This was a line of harem breeding kings.] His immorality was an incentive to those [to christian converts] who, either out of fear or favor to the king his father, had submitted to the discipline of faith and chastity, to revert to their former uncleanness [harem-breeding filthy-ness]. However, this faithless king did not escape the scourge of God's punishment; for he was subject to frequent fits of insanity and possessed by an evil spirit." [The Brothers gave him something that made him lose his mind.]

Francis Bacon, New Atlantis

[This is an intelligence briefing about England from around 1610, about 22 years after the English defeated the "invincible" Spanish armada.]

"They have also many wise and excellent laws touching marriage. They allow no polygamy. They have ordained that none ~~de-intermarry or contract,~~ [may marry] until a month be passed from their first interview [meeting]. Marriage without consent of parents they do not make void, but they mulct it in the inheritors [fine it through inheritance rights]: for the children of such marriages are not admitted to inherit above a third part of their parent's inheritance."

Francis Bacon, New Atlantis

[in zoology, nuptial=mating]

"Because propagation of families [new infidels] proceeds from the nuptial copulation, I desired to know of him what laws and customs they had concerning marriage; and whether they kept marriage well; and whether they were tied to one wife? For that [is] where population is so much affected, and such as with them it seemed to be, there is commonly permission of plurality of wives.

To this he said, 'you have reason for to commend that excellent institution of the Feast of the Family [wedding feast]. And indeed we have experience[d], that those families that are partakers of the blessing of the feast do [not] flourish and prosper ever after in an extraordinary manner...

...there is nothing amongst mortal [infidel] men more fair and admirable, than the chaste minds of this people. ...there are no stews [broth•els] no dissolute houses, no courtesans, nor any thing of that kind. Nay, they wonder (with detestation) at you in Europe [Arabia], which permit such things. They say ye have to put marriage out of office: For marriage is ordained a remedy for unlawful concupiscence [lust]; and natural concupiscence seems as a spur to marriage. But when men have at hand a remedy more agreeable to their corrupt will, marriage is

almost expelled [expelled]. And therefore there are with you seen infinite men that marry not, but choose rather a libertine and impure single life, that to be yoked in marriage; and many that do marry, marry late, when the prime and strength of their years is past [thus resulting in fewer infidels]. And when they do marry, what is marriage to them but a ...[mere] bargain; wherein is sought alliance, or portion, or reputation... and not the faithful nuptial union of man and wife, that was first instituted. Neither is it possible that those that have cast away so basely so much of their strength, should greatly esteem children (being of the same matter), as chaste men do.

So likewise during marriage... [there still is] the haunting of those dissolute places... [and when they] resort to courtesans [these things] are no more punished in married men than in bachelors. And the depraved custom of change[ing women], and the delight in meretricious [prostitute] embraces (where sin is turned into art), makes marriage a dull thing, and a kind of imposition or [a burden, or a form of] tax."

Plato, Republic, 459e

"if we are going to have a real pedigree herd, mate the best of our men with the best of our women as often as possible, and the inferior men with the inferior women as seldom as possible [one-to-one, not harem style]... So we must arrange required festivals in which our brides and grooms will be brought together. There will be religious sacrifices [of Arabian hashish incense] and our poets will write songs suitable for the occasion." [note how 'Plato-Socrates' still has everyone marrying in lifelong pairs]

The children will be taken by officers appointed for the purpose. These may be men or women, for both will of course be equally eligible for this work. ...These officers will take the children...to a nursery and put them with nurses living in a separate part of the city." [note how the parasite is angling for mandatory education/indoctrination 2,400 years ago.]

Black Gold, the Story of oil in our lives ch. 4

"Ibn Saud had 22 wives and scores of official lovers, or concubines; his wives gave him about 100 children. His concubines gave him others, but we do not know how many."

[The Arabs take their smartest and they breed them with all the houri whores of the Mideast, as well as all the other women they can buy or abduct. Their children are the haremi Brothers and Sisters.]

Missing women and harems mares

To miss someone is to mouth about someone. And the Brothers try to only take women that nobody will miss, or mouth on about. Women that disappear in war don't get talked about, so this is a reason for the

parasite to start wars and keep them going.

Taking North Korean women will cause little problem as they come from a police state and nobody has the ability to talk about anything, let alone a woman that disappears. This is probably a big reason why the parasite supports awful dictatorships. Also, the oral legends of Ukraine and Russia about abducted women are worth considering here.

Also, a good number of the Jewish women/ girls taken by the Nazis probably "juiced" up the genome of the Harem Brothers as late as say 1975, the last of their children being around 40-ish today.

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Hebrew, n. A male Jew, as distinguished from the Shebrew, an altogether superior creation."

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #65

"I am told that the harem is in disorder, and full of quarrels. Did I not urge you when I left, to live together peacefully and in mutual understanding? You gave your promise: was it in order to catch me out?

It is you who would be caught if I decided to follow the Chief Eunuch's advice, and to employ my authority so as to make you behave in the manner that I recommend to you.

I am unable to use such violent methods until I have tried all the others, so do for your own sake what you have declined to do for mine.

The Chief Eunuch has good reason to complain, for he says that you have no respect for him. How can you reconcile such behavior with the propriety that is suitable to your situation? Is it not he who in my absence is responsible for your virtuous behavior? It is a holy treasure, of which he is the guardian. But the contempt which you exhibit towards him shows that those who are burdened with the duty of seeing that you abide by the laws of honor are themselves burdensome to you.

I urge you, then, to change your conduct, and behave in such a way that I shall be able to reject, another time, the suggestions which have been put to me, and which are prejudicial to your freedom and peace of mind. For I would like to forget that I am your master, and remember only that I am your husband."

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #79

"Chief black eunuch to Usbek: Yesterday, some Armenians brought a young Circassian [Sirghassan, white] slave to the harem, wanting to sell her. I took her into the harem apartments, undressed her, and examined her critically. The more I examined her, the more attractions I found. With virginal modesty she seemed to want to conceal them from my sight. I could see what it cost her to obey. She blushed at finding herself naked even in front of me, who is

exempt from any passion which might be alarming to chaste women, am indifferent to the power of their sex, and being an agent of modesty, can be completely free in my actions while having nothing but chastity in my eyes, and inspiring nothing but innocence.

As soon as I judged her worthy of you, I lowered my eyes, put a scarlet gown on her and a golden ring on her finger, and prostrated myself at her feet, where I worshipped her as the queen of your heart. I paid the Armenians and hid her from all eyes. Happy Usbek! You now possess more beauties than there are in all the palaces of the Orient. What a pleasure it will be for you to find the most ravishing things in Persia on your return, and see beauty reborn in your harem while time and habit combine to destroy it!"

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #96

"From the first eunuch to Usbek: A large number of yellow-skinned women from the kingdom of Bijapur have arrived here. I bought one of them for your brother, the governor of Mazandaran, who sent me his revered orders a month ago, with 100 dinars.

I am a connoisseur of women, the more so because they cannot catch me off my guard. With me, the impulses of the emotions do not distract the eye.

I have never seen beauty so regular and perfect. The brilliance of her eyes bring her face to life, and enhances the quality of a complexion which could eclipse all the splendors of Circassia."

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #62

[This appears to be from a harem 'wife'. Read through this a few times. There is much to be gleaned about how the Mideast works and the true reason for its age-old population problem.] "Your daughter having turned 7, I thought that it was time to bring her into the interior apartments of the seraglio [harem], instead of waiting until she turns 10 to put her in the care of the black eunuchs. It is never too early to deprive a young girl of the freedom of her childhood, and bring her up in sanctity between these sacred walls where chastity resides.

I don't share the opinion of mothers who don't shut their daughters in until they are on the point of giving them a husband. These [mothers] sentence them [Their daughters] to the harem, rather than bring them up in one. Then this way of life is imposed on them by violence [or threat of violence], when they should have gotten them to accept it by persuasion [br•suation = mental manipulation, Jehudi/Jedi mind tricks.] Should we expect everything from the powers of reason, and nothing from the easy ways of habit? [habituate them, or ab•bitch•oo•ate 'em

It is pointless to talk of the subordinate position that nature has allotted us [them]. It is not

sufficient to make us [them] aware of it, we must also experience it in practice, so that we have some help at the critical moment when the passions begin to show themselves and encourage us [them] to be independent."

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #64

From the chief black slave of the Harem

"Having been carried off, at the age of 15, from Africa, my country, I was immediately sold to a master who had more than 20 wives or concubines. Having decided from my serious un-talkative air that I would be suitable for the seraglio, he ordered that my suitability should be definitely ensured, and had the operation performed on me. It was painful for a time, but beneficial later, since it gave me access to my master's presence and gained me their confidence. I entered the seraglio, which for me was a new world.

The Chief Eunuch, the sternest man I have seen in my life, ruled it with complete authority. Discord and quarreling were never heard of. A deep silence prevailed everywhere. All the wives were sent to bed at the same time all the year round, and were woken up at the same time. They entered the bath each in turn, and left it at the slightest indication that we wished them to do so. The rest of the time, they were almost always locked in their rooms. One of his rules was to keep them absolutely clean, and he took an infinite amount of care over it. The slightest refusal to obey was mercilessly punished.

He would say, I am a slave, but I belong to a man who is your master as well as mine, and the power I use over you was given me by him. It is he who punishes you, not me. My hand is merely the instrument. These women never went into my master's room unless they were summoned. They would receive this favor with delight, but were deprived of it without complaint." [Here we see not only women enslaved as breed mares, but men castrated at age 15 to be a harem eunuch slaves that keep Mideast Inc. functioning, much to the detriment of the humanity.]

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #96

"From the first eunuch to Usbek:

Return here, magnificent lord. Return and display your authority throughout the harem. Come back so as to soothe the desperate passions [of your sex slaves], to remove the pretext for disobedience, to pacify discontented love, and make an act of love out of duty itself. Come back, finally, so as to relieve your faithful eunuchs of a burden which is growing heavier every day." [Here is how to understand many of the smaller harems correctly. Many harem owners lived in the host society and made money. Then they went back to their sex slaves kidnapped from around the world and had many kids that knew the language of their mother perfectly, even if they were taught by an

ancient tried and tested way to completely disdain her.]

Marriage societies tend to stratify

The desirable people tend mate with other desirable people and produce desirable children. The not so desirable people mate with the not so desirable people and produce another sort of person. The desirable people always tend to produce less offspring, so we get a social pyramid.

Prostitution and houri whores

Battlestar Galactica TV show propaganda

"Have you seen all the working girls outside? Lee, when your baby's crying because its hungry, you do anything to make it stop." [Messages: 1. Be smart and don't have more infidel children, or you may end up as a prostitute to feed your children. 2. Make sure you find one man to support you and take care of you. 3. prostitution is OK if you need the money.]

Battlestar Galactica TV show propaganda

"A good escort understands its about a lot more than sex. She knows when to listen and when to call for help." [Who is she going to call for help but her Mafia pimp?]

Why the Arabs encourage prostitution

- 1) It helps them have children in our land.
- 2) They make make money for "protection".
- 3) If the women are not asking where the money came from, they are increasing the value of their black money.

Houri houses

A harem prostitute is called a houri by the Arabs. Thus a whore house is a houri house, where the wise guy innie bros went to enjoy themselves and have kids. This has always been one of the cheapest and most desirable benefits of being a Brother and working for the devil. And all of the women were always kept clean of diseases.

Aeschylus Persians 537:

"Now countless [Mideast] women share one grief. They tear their veils [vellums/ membranes] in two with their soft fair hands. They wet their folded bosoms [cleavage] with tears like flowing rivers. And fresh young brides are turned out from their silken beds of youth and pleasure and soft luxury. With tender sighs they cry for their young husbands taken from them. This while grief and hunger eat at their hearts. With them, we join in mourning the fate of those departed. And we hear the accusing groan that now rises from

every Asian land laid bare of men. Who led them, but [Emperor] Xerxes [pronounced Kirk] Who sealed their death, but Xerxes [the figurehead escape-goat]?

Whose error sent our all to sail in ships, and lost our all, but Xerxes?" [See, emperor/ admiral Kirk gets all the blame and the wise guy harem breeders fortified with the wisdom of the ages get all the women and thousands of kids. If they produce dumb kids, they are pushed out to become ordinary Middle Eastern people, Persians 'Br•zoins'. If they are smart, they get indoctrinated to various degrees in the ways of the Brotherhood. If they are very useful to the cause de•ex•pull, the devil's cause, then they get to have lots of harem brats of their own with the best of the new widows. This is Arabs Inc.]

Profiting from war and death

Women desperate for money frequently go to the houri/whore houses of the harem brothers. These are run by the haremi not so much for profit, but primarily for brotherly rewards and for brotherly spawning. The more desperate women are for money, and the more they have no other way to make a living, the more the houri houses thrive and the more local varna kids the Brothers produce.

Imagine a horrible (whore•able) war where most of the fighting-age men were killed off. Not only are there many desperately poor women, but there are no men to compete with. In this sort of time and place, the haremi have their pick, and they can pick the most desirable women to breed with. (See the Good German film for a presentation of how this was in Berlin after WW2.) When times are good, only the reject women are desperate enough to breed with Arabs, and the Haremi don't have many choices. Thus the Haremi benefit much from causing war and death, especially great war and death.

More focused on progeny

Now certainly the Arabs enjoy having sex. However, they have more of a focus on progeny as a form of enjoyment.

They are all brothers

All are brothers of the brotherhood. All are supposedly equal, I would suppose.

WHORE = houri

HOOKER = houri•core

HUSTLER = houri•ster

HUSSY = houri•see

HER = houri

HAIRY = the nature of the Arab houris

HOURLY = the time given with the houri

HARLOT = not one woman, but like a parking lot

HAREM = heir'em, a place to make heirs

HORDE = the houri•de, the harem brats

HEREDITY = houri•edi•ti

HORSE = houris
HORSEMEN = houris•man
HURRIAN = people from the land of houris
HORMUZ = houri•mouth, the Red Sea
HORNEY = houri•nee = whore's•children
HORIZON = the houri•zoo'ns = the dumb offspring
VERTICAL = br•ti•kal = bro•you•green
HURRAH = whore•a = going to the houris of the A
HORRIPILATION = houri•manipulation, especially the hairless depilated ones
HORRENDOUS = houri•endous = the end of the houri visit
HORRID = houri•id = an idea that will earn a trip to the houri whore houses, the pleasure domes.
HURDLE = whore•tel = an obstacle to the houris
HURTLE = houri•tel = to run towards the houris
HURRICANE = a metaphorical storm with a cane that will earn you many houri
HORTICULTURE = houri•te•culture
EXHORT = ex•houri•te
HORATIO = the houri•ratio

The parasite hates outie prostitutes

- 1) If this gets out of hand it will by itself stop the parasite's degradation of the host society.
- 2) If this gets out of hand it will by itself undermine the haremi advantage over the host.
- 2) If it gets out of hand, the parasites harem houri-whores will not be so sweet a perk, and it will loose motivational power among its own.
- 3) Pimping and brothel ownership is a great source of income for the parasite. The parasite enjoys its fat monopoly profits here.

Jack the Ripper c.1888

He was actually J•ak the Ouri•br. He killed 'prostitutes', the girls from the bottom of society who were having children with the top 10% of society that had surplus money. This was a huge benefit for English gene-pool, and Jack the ripper was the parasite terrorizing the behavior it did not like in the house of the host. It is the same process as the horrific (and well covered by the media) murders of so many hitchhikers in the years around the Arab oil embargo. Whenever there is a serial killer preying on prostitutes this should be suspected.

Houri/whore houses

It is all made totally safe and friendly. And it is like everything the Brothers do, totally hush hush. The Brothers get the good ones, and the rejects are for the Rumi — so the houri/whore house has a cover.

The brothers are called "special clients" that supposedly pay more, much more, incredibly more and for this reason don't have to wear condoms with the best new girls. (in the old days these were made of sheep gut) And of course, it is only Brotherly "monopoly money" they are paying, money stolen

from the society the girl comes from.

Now the houri-houses also quietly track the periods of the girls. This is probably done subtly = sub•teli. And is probably regarded as simply scheduling by the girls — a when they can't work sort of thing. But it is actually done to track the fertility of some, particularly the most nubile (L. nubile=rain/reign-producing).

The house tracks periods and schedules the special clients who all make sure to look like they pulled out. The result is that lots of the nubile girls get pregnant by Brothers. If they are Catholic, they can't have an abortion and there is a child, so the Arabs just love devoutly Catholic girls for this reason. As well, abortion was always both ineffective and dangerous until recently. And the Arabs always kept a lid on the abortion herbs industry, which existed even in Roman times. So a large number of women did not get abortions, or got ineffective abortions, and had the bast•ard/best•ard children of the haremi running the houri houses in the land of the host.

And the brothers know all the tricks to getting outie women to bear a child (aki•al•de) for them. First of course there is marriage — which never meant as much to harem bros as it does to normal men thanks to their synergy with their bros in the law profession, court system, and debt collection industry. So the brothers could be much more free with their offers of marriage.

But if there is one thing the haremi take care of, it is the old lady, as well as the new lady. And the Bros typically have an old lady or two (with children) to convince the new ones. And the new ones are told they will be taken care of because they are pregnant with the son of the Mafia boss, or the politician, or his nephew, or illegitimate son, or whatever.

Also, until recently, it was much easier to keep many less determined woman from getting an abortion. And on top of this, working in a whore house as a prostitute has always been considered something terribly shameful. So the girls never talk about it. And the Harem bros don't talk about it either.

Aeschylus, Choepori, 1060±

"The gods detest these women.

Our entire sex is dishonored

By these women that no man will honor

That the gods find detestable"

Monogamy is the parasite's idea for its host

Our Arab parasite has spent great energy making strict monogamy into the law in a huge number of host societies since the dawn of history. Yet in the parasite's world, in the Islamic and Arabian harem-breeder's world, polygamy is the norm.

The struggle against sluts and whores

If this wasn't bad, then the best men would be having

many more babies, and that is something the parasite can't have. So it struggles to change attitudes in the house of the host. It also struggles against sluts, whores and whoring.

A hooker is not a prostitute

A hooker is a woman who uses sex and passion to hook the attention of men. The way a hooker has been turned into a sex worker, that is a blurd. The Arabs don't want their host to have a word for this because having the word encourages hooking and that is a big problem for the culture of married parents that is the main thing blocking the adoption of harem breeding. So everyone: make sure to burn this definition in your mind. A hooker is a girl who uses sex and charm to get men and this often results in the best men fathering more children.

Get thee to a nunnery

A nunnery is officially a prostitution house. But it is actually a certain type of prostitution house. It is a none•ouri house of prostitution. It was a place where no Brother would go. It was a place where the women were probably infected with STDs, intentionally infected. Get thee to a nunery was probably a curse like "go fuck yourself", or "I hope you catch the clap".

Whoring = houri•ing

This is women having sex and children with Haremi and Arabs. It is their word for it, not mine.

The big problem with prostitution

As far as I am concerned, by far the most important aspect of prostitution is whether the money being spent on prostitutes is honest money or not. For when the money is dishonest, prostitution drives crime among sex addicts in somewhat the same way that heroin drives crime in heroin addicts.

In both cases we have a reward system not based on one's contribution to society, but on the opposite, on how much a criminal can extract from society. It is thus often a criminal's success in harming our society that funds his heroin addiction as well as his whoring addiction. So prostitution is not a victimless crime when crime pays for it.

So to all the people selling sex in any way: Please ask yourself if your customer is a criminal. Because, if the money paying for sex with you is coming from criminal activity, you are morally complicit in those crimes. You are doing a horrible disservice to your society if you allow criminals to use their loot money to buy good sex when they would otherwise get little good sex.

The prostitution racket

Prostitution is often called the world's oldest profession. More accurately, it is running the

prostitutes that is the oldest profession; and the oldest feeding tube for our parasite. All they ever had to do was to bring a couple new brothers in to pose as customers and beat up the prostitutes that did not seek the protection of a tough-guy pimp. Here a couple unpleasant brothers would drive the prostitutes into the arms of other brothers. It is the easiest racket in the world to get going, and highly metaphorical with respect to our parasite's ways. They set up shop and then drive the competition off or out of business.

The Arabs need their rackets to be illegal

If it is illegal, then we build and protect the wall around their monopoly. This wall is just high enough to keep the competition out, while they can get around the wall.

As we are now committing to stopping our parasite's feeding in every way possible, we must realize that we can not have illegal prostitution. If we do this, we will be helping our parasite's feeding to continue. So we must make Prostitution legal.

We will license it city by city (diffused administration is much harder to gain control of). The minimum age will be 24 so the women are mature enough to know what sort of a life choice they are making. They will also take monthly STD tests and be given a license with a photo. Also, procuring or acting as a prostitute middle man should always be considered a felony, or we will be helping our parasite to live.

And finally, the most important issue of all. The men paying for sex can't use cash, and the women receiving money for sex can't accept cash or it should be considered felony tax fraud. And the tax money pays for the enforcement administration which will always be playing both prostitutes and customers. And the tax will not be very high at all because we want everyone using our payment system.

If you want to get down... cocaine

Many people know those lyrics: "If you want get down, down on the ground, cocaine" But if cocaine is a stimulant, how do you get "down on the ground" with it? Well, it is simple actually. You go around making the casual acquaintance of women and ask them if they want to share the expensive drug cocaine with you. That is how you get down — you essentially buy sex with cocaine. And that line, "She don't like cocaine"; that is just what women say when they turn you down.

Basically he spends \$50 to \$500 on the expensive and well advertised Mideast sex sacrament, demonstrating how much she means to him, and she allows him have sex with her. Anyway, that is how cocaine (cock•aye'n, the opposite of cock•aye'nt, or cock•ain't) became so popular so fast. The song incidentally, was a radio ad, a product placement for the drug as the sacrament of sex.

6. SENATE MOTIVATION

The struggle to make sex purely physical

It seems that the parasite wants the men of the host part of the world to understand their sexual desire as mere physical pleasure. In the media we see little mention of the emotional or monetary benefits of producing more infidels.

Monetary wealth

It seems that the parasite wants the men of the host part of the world to think there is only one type of wealth, monetary wealth. The parasite wants us to ignore offspring wealth, the wealth of leaving many offspring.

Maximize the joy of fatherhood

Maximize the joy of public service

Which father has more pleasant experiences with his children and fewer unpleasant ones:

- A) The one where society puts no obligation at all on what a sire does for his offspring.
- B) A society where the sire must spend a certain amount of time and money on his children.
- C) A society where the father must live in the same house as his offspring or, at the option of the mother pay half his income.

Don't force your sires either legally or morally to spend any time with their sire'ns. It must be nothing but joy for your best men to have lots of children — otherwise they won't struggle hard to have lots of them and our gene-stock will degrade.

Absolute freedom to the sires

We must give absolute freedom from financial obligations to Sires who donate their sperm or eggs/ ova. If we don't give our donors absolute freedom, the system will be little better than what we have today. Also, there must be no stigma associated with either donating or receiving sperm/ eggs.

Senate Sireage should not be anonymous, it is however entirely up to the Senator to see whichever partners and children he wants (who want to see him). There must be no obligation whatsoever on a Sire either at law or socially.

And as far as the sire's rights, he has the right to call or visit each of his sire'ns once each quarter regardless of what they want. He may stay for 10 minutes but must leave after that.

Scandal

We must never disqualify our elected officials because they have had consenting sex with another adult. We should instead encourage them to have more offspring (naturally or artificially). And again,

this will help our society obtain better leaders, leaders that seek to be rewarded in ways that

- 1) Cost society nothing. and
- 2) Benefit society with their sireage.

In fact, this will actually improve our society over the long term. And of course this path is anathema to the de•ex•pull's various religious programs/ matrixes, in their unending efforts to slow the advancement of the host society, so we are dumber and easier to feed on.

Imagine

Imagine the power we would unleash if we tied men's sexual desires to their contribution to society. Imagine a mankind when men confused their own sexual desire with the desire to help their society and advance all mankind. What a world that would be.

Dennis Rodman

"Fifty percent of life in the NBA is sex. The other fifty percent is money."

An incredibly nice life for our Senators

There are lots of women who will want to conceive their children naturally. This will make the life of a confirmed Senator very pleasant. Then with many children, all will compete for the attention of their sire. Here is how public service gets the full attention of every man worth getting. Here is how we make public service the end-all objective of most people.

Rock star Senators and Ubigs

We should try to do everything we can to reward our Senators and Ubigs that costs little and harms nobody.

To this end, we should all treat our Senators and Innovators like rock stars.

It is official

We should use Senate election — either as Senator or Ubiq — as an official indication of exceptionalness.

Senators as egg donors

Any women in the Senate that wish to donate their eggs get the harvesting procedure for free. Regarding the in vitro fertilization, it should be paid by the government if both the genetic father and mother are in the Senate.

Children who are on both sides the genetic offspring of Senators, will get even higher child support payments than those who are half Senate offspring. Here I imagine that some economically challenged people will want to bear the full offspring of our senators for the increased child support benefits, as well as the increased possibility of pension payments from their "adopted" children.

Now perhaps this will result in a somewhat tragic and unloved childhood for some of these

children. However, here we will have a foundry or forge for supermen — the offspring of our best people raised under challenging conditions. I speak from experience when I say that this is how you grow people who will have the intellect and drive to change the world. After all, you won't raise more discontented people like me under contented and happy conditions.

Don't forget inventors, educators and writers

Lets also give Senate support benefits to the children of our Ubiqs, our inventors, discoverers, authors and other creators that have work con•demn•ed by the Senate above some stipulated value. What a great way to stimulate innovation. This way our inventors will not only get rich on their inventions, they will also get public recognition, and Senate-level support for their offspring. And we will make the bar low here to encourage even the smallest incremental inventions.

The Genetic representation ratio

Lets disregard our propagation measures. And lets assume that the Average Senator is elected at age 40 and is not longer active genetically at age 65. If we confirm 1:500 of our adult population as Senators each year, we will eventually have 25 years of Senators, or around 12.5million senators. This is about 5% of the voting population. If we add another 2% for Ubiqs, we are up to 7% of the electorate/ adult population.

Now this will probably be skewed towards men because the benefits of election as Senator/Ubiq will be more keenly felt by men. So lets say that between 9% and 12% of the male population will be confirmed Senators or Ubiqs.

If there are more Ubiqs, these numbers will be higher. If people tend to get re-elected, these numbers will be lower. People will probably be re-elected quite a bit. Thus I think about 8% of the male population will make Senator/Ubiq.

For a long time, my scheme had 1:1,000 confirmed Sub-Senators. The thing that drove me to change that to 1:500 was primarily the concern that the genetic representation ratio was too narrow and sub-optimal with say 4% of the male population as Senators/ubiqs.

It would probably be a good Idea for 3 or 4 small nations to try out the narrower approach — to use a 1:1,000, 1:10,000, 1:100,000 representation ratios — so we can see how it works out. Let them be Slovenia, Guatemala, Laos and Liberia. This will be achieved by holding Sub-Senate to Main-Senate elevation elections every other teneth and all other elections as usual. If other nations are having trouble motivating enough good people to serve, then they should adopt these narrower representation ratios.

Propagating the Senate propagators

Under the broad democracy proposed, by the end of

year 1, in the United States alone we will have 2.5 million confirmed Senators, and by the end year 5, we will have 6 million. By the end of year 25 we will have 16 million, or about 6.4% of the overall population.

A fertility maximum

Regarding our Senators and Ubiqs, an offspring maximum is probably a good idea. Excessive genetic concentration is not a good idea over the long term, for the human genome will lose valuable diversity if the breeding population is not broad enough. The scale and diversity of our Y-chromosome genetic network is one of humanity's most precious resources. Therefore, our Over-Senators and Ubiqs should probably not be allowed to account for more than say 10% of the Senate's offspring, and our Main Senators for more than another say 20%.

I also want to repeat that each woman and each man are free to choose whoever they want to have children with and both must agree and be legally available.

The most exceptional people

The Senate should have the freedom to do what it thinks is best with respect to fertility. If the Senate wants to grant exceptional men an exception to the fertility maximum, then it may, but it should not be excessive.

Senate and Ubiq sperm banks

This idea will, little doubt, be one of the more controversial parts of my message. So please don't feel you have to accept and institute everything I say if you accept my message.

As follows are some of the benefits of our society maintaining a network of free Sperm and Ova banks for Senators and Ubiqs:

- 1) It produces a world populated by the offspring of smart and group minded people. It also reverses the slow genetic decay of our humanity.
- 2) It is cheaper than handing our Senators piles of money.
- 3) It gives our Senators something that transcends money.
- 4) It totally eclipses one force driving the harems.
- 5) It will enable us to produce young people who will be able to outsmart our parasite.
- 6) It attracts people to government who think more about the next life (through their children) than their enjoyment of this life. These are less corruptible leaders than the money greedy leaders of today.
- 7) It attracts people to public service that are not motivated by money or status. These are less corruptible leaders than the money greedy leaders of today.
- 8) It crowds the spotlight currently filled with those who merely accumulate money.
- 9) It offers a an additional valuable reward that help

turn public service into the greatest tournament in our society. These rewards being exponentially synergistic in effect, each incremental improvement has a powerful effect on the whole system.

10) Last but very importantly, it objectively vets sires in a broad-based, democratic, and incorruptible manner.

The patrimony needs to be known by mother

If we don't have this, then we leave the system open to corruption by men who want to have many children.

Playing in the big game

Now it will be getting into the Senate and working as hard as you can during your brief time in office. How much can you contribute to the discussion to improve your society? What can you invent, discover, or explain that will get you elected Ubiq? How high can you get? These are the people we want to proliferate in our society. We must as a society do everything we can to help these men to have more children.

People, give your spouses freedom

Let them serve the public if they can and let them be rewarded by it. I know it will be terribly hard, but you must accept your duty to society to let them reap the benefits of being of service to society. And you don't have to take them back afterwards, but you should.

It doesn't matter how old they are

Humanity's gene-pool is going down hill rapidly. The older men are now of better gene stock than the younger ones. Lets all try to help the best lines to prosper from now on, regardless of how old they are.

The force that advances mankind

The good/god force

The nicer we make it to get elected to the Senate or elected as Ubiq, the stronger will be the drive to help mankind.

Christopher Marlowe, Tamburlaine-I, 2.2.55-73

If wealth or riches prevails with [wins/buys] them,

We have our camels laden all with gold,

Which you...

Shall fling in every corner of the field;

And, while the base-born [low-born] Tartars take [pick] it up,

You, fighting more for honor than for gold,

Shall massacre those greedy-minded slaves;

And, when their scattered army is subdued,

And you [who] march on their slaughtered carcasses,

[Shall] Share equally the gold that bought their lives,

And live like [harem-owning] gentlemen in Persia.

We have to outdo the harems

The Brotherhood's harems are vital to its success. Aside from outdoing the host evolutionarily, they

enable the Brotherhood to transcend or outdo the value of money in the host part of the world. For, if a Brother really has been of service to the de•ex•pull, he will get to go back to the harems for the rest of his life.

There he will have a different woman every time if he wants. And these are all pretty much guaranteed to be free from disease and totally motivated to please him. And if he makes one pregnant, that is a good thing, because that is the actual objective. He will generally stay anonymous — or if the child is worth claiming, his brothers will let him know. This I submit is more valuable to most men than any pot of gold in the outside world.

We in the outside world should at least try to come close to this reward system if we are going to destroy our parasite. Here is the system I propose, a system that is entirely voluntary for everyone involved. This system will be inherently stronger for the following reasons:

1) Because our breeding network is thousands of times bigger, it will be millions of times more powerful starting in the 2nd generation.

2) There will be no moral conflict among the men. None will fear that their offspring will be condemned as slaves to the ex•pull, or used for nefarious (an•eff•ouri•us) purposes. Thus the sires will be of stronger minds and wills than the men visiting the Arab harems.

3) The women will not be the d'our slaves ab•ducted by the harems. They will not be tricked into breeding harem spawn, or desperate for money, but free, so they will give themselves freely and their affection for their sire will be genuine.

4) The women will raise their children as if conceived immaculately from the macula/fovea of humanity's breeding network. They will also hold their children to be something done for the goodness of humanity.

Senate resort system

All member nations of the UM should consider it an honor to host as many Senators as they can, for as long as they can, from the other nations of the world. To this end, they should all compete to construct a 'five star' senate resort system of 60-SQM 1-bedroom apartment units. Furnish them to the level of Cape House in Bangkok. Here, each confirmed Main-Senator and Over-Senator shall be allowed quiet non-destructive enjoyment with only one adult guest at a time.

Please take some of the world's most inspiring building sites, places that are uninhabited and largely unvisited today, and turn them into Senate resorts. Build entirely new communities. And we are free to use our national parks for this if we wish. These parks after all belong to the people. Treat the animals with reasonable respect, but the needs of the people come first. Just don't do what they did at

Niagara Falls.

Get the money out of leadership

We should do what we can to give our Senators and Ubigs a life that transcends money. Create a world for you leaders and inventors that is better than anything money can buy. Give them all an apartment and a vehicle from the Senate pool everywhere in the world — so money will not really matter to them. Grant them this for a time after they leave the Senate. Grant the Sub-Senators 200-days, grant the Main-Senators 600-days. Grant the Main Senators 2,000 days.

The right way to drive innovation

Get the money out of innovation too.

Grant your Ubigs long stays in the Senate resort system and all innovators will work much harder than under today's billion dollar payout lottery. For under this system, you can award millions of payouts more motivating than a billion dollars.

Senate service as motivator for boys

As I recall, testosterone-driven males start to become quite distracted by sex starting at age 13. Perhaps we can create a world where all that energy finds focus in the hope of Senate service. I imagine Senate service as a way to re-direct this energy into constructive pursuits in the service of mankind — the sort of pursuits that might get one elected to the Senate or elected as Ubiqu.

The new generation

Let's fast forward some years, let's go say 30 years into the future. And let's imagine that this breeding strategy has taken off. What sort of people will have increased? Won't it be the smart ones that have made a contribution to society? So under this system, our leaders, our best will tend to become more of our society of tomorrow. In a way, under this system, we are not just saying what we want our government to be like, but also, we are saying that we want our society to be like.

How to instantly transform humanity

Ladies, do you want to see mankind turn on a dime? Start giving our most civic minded men the right sort of treats — both transitory and lasting. And it won't take many of you to do this. Get them fighting to get elected to the Senate, or fighting to do something worthy of being ubiquitized. Do your part for mankind.

7. GENETIC NETWORKS AND SIREAGE

Evolutionary relativity: $A = P_2$

Time simply occurs faster in larger networks. Just as

large clumps of matter increase the rate of physical time, so to do large breeding populations (P) increase the rate of adaptation (A). If the scale of a life network increases, evolutionary time will simply occur faster. Basically, the scale of an evolutionary breeding network determines the rate at which the species can produce and recombine positive adaptations. Larger breeding networks are exponentially faster at adapting and simply out-evolve smaller breeding networks.

This idea has important implications with respect to our parasite's power over our society. The idea is that our substantially larger breeding network should be out evolving our parasite's smaller network. Why isn't it then?

The single most valuable group function

For as long as there has been climate change, the plants and animals that could quickly spread offspring to new territory have had an immense advantage over those that could not. These could develop larger populations with more variety and these larger populations could out-evolve the species with smaller populations. In other words, large populations out-evolve smaller populations.

Why males exist

Supposedly scientists are puzzled about why males exist. Rather they wonder why it is nearly universal in complex life forms to "waste" half of a species' life energy on individuals that do not reproduce. And if hermaphroditic mutations are relatively common in nature, why don't they take over based on their efficiency?

The answer is that all species networks are locked in a life or death struggle for dominance in their constantly changing ecosystems. And here the killer adaptation is not efficiency, but adaptability, or rather speed of adaptability — and this adaptability speed is why sexual reproduction exists. Sexual reproduction simply spreads favorable genes faster than asexual reproduction. And each time it does this, it wipes out all the asexual reproducers.

Sometimes a single male develops some killer trait package that confers a major survival advantage. If this trait allows his male offspring to survive and reproduce ten times as much as the other males, then he will have a billion offspring in 9 generations — becoming the species.

The purpose of males in breeding networks

In times of habitat change especially, fast adapters are always better adapted than the slow adapters. Thus the fast adapters generally take over from slow adapters.

The reason why there are males and the reason why they are 50-50 with females is not so they can pair off. It is because species/groups that are

split 50-50 out-adapt groups that are either 60/40 or 40/60 females. I think this is because both networks operate together and it is thus equally important to scale the size of both network — thus the evolutionary pressure to have an equal number of males and females.

Are there any sexual reproducing creatures that do not have equal numbers of males and females?

Specialized for selection

In species that reproduce using males and females we see a specialization. The females specializing in producing offspring, while the males specialize in adaptation, or competing for selection, or survival or access to the females.

In countless species most females reproduce, while most males do not. And again this is the nature of sexual reproduction in animals. And this selection of the fittest males is the reason why males even exist.

Adaptation and evolutionary speed are so important that species which devote half their population to non-reproductive, adaptation-specializing males out survive the species which don't.

Male selection is more rigorous by definition

The animal kingdom is full of species where the males contest their strength — the fittest male takes a whole herd of females. In many of these species, most females reproduce while most males do not.

In these species, males are obviously the half of the species that are specialized for selection and de-selection. The unfit or weak males mate with no females and die off. The fittest most well adapted males mate with many females and drive the species/ breeding network towards fitting and adapting to their environment better.

Thus in all species that have males, male selection must be more rigorous than female selection. If it isn't, then evolution and adaptation stops, and the entire value proposition of using half the population on non-breeding is for naught. In other words, without male selection, the species might as well breed asexually.

When all males reproduce

When this happens, selection and evolution stops because these species have lost their main evolutionary mechanism, male selection. It is only when some males fail to reproduce do we see breeding selection driving evolutionary change. In fact, unless the top half of all males are out-reproducing the bottom half, the gene-pool will regress.

Pair bonds are dysgenic

The main problem with pair bonding is the tendency of the poor to have more children. Basically, if women mate for commitment over sire quality, the gene pool degrades. The only thing that keep evolution moving forward is when the best males (as selected by women regardless of commitment level) tend to out-reproduce the ordinary ones. Absent that, humanity degrades and becomes ever more animal like.

Males must evolve faster than females

If males don't evolve faster than females, there is no reason for them to exist. Therefore, to deny that males are at least slightly more evolved than females is to deny the reason for their existence and a primary driver of evolution.

The tiny part of humanity that still evolves

The reason we in the host part of the world decay is not something inherent about having an easy life. It is that the parasite has always made it job #1 to help us down this path, so we are easier to manage as a human flock.

Basically the parasite makes sure that it is the only part of humanity that is evolving — even though its tiny, microscopic network evolving at a snails pace in comparison to a network of 7 billion.

The Arabs monopolize it all with their tiny and inherently impotent little harems. It is only under these totally artificial conditions that the center can outbreed the periphery. What a stupid way to do humanity, because the species as a whole goes nowhere. In fact it actually moves backwards evolutionarily. I mean, just look at Mexico, Brazil and the Philippines and all the other Kata•whole•ak nations. We are all going down that tube if we keep going in this direction.

Death eugenics vs. proliferation eugenics

We must distinguish between death eugenics and pro•life•ration eugenics. Death eugenics works by killing —proliferation eugenics works by offering incentives and education to change a gene pool.

How proliferation eugenics works

Pro•life•ration eugenics relies only on education, incentives, and individual choice and child support to improve our stock. It is as different from death eugenics as gas chambers are from using some form of voluntary birth control.

Sireage

Which approach breeds a better flock?

A) One ram to one ewe

B) The best Rams for all the ewes.

You don't breed a better flock by pairing off the sheep, but by seeing the best males reproduce more.

Hogging the heir'em advantage

Think of the pair bond breeding strategy that most of humankind follows. Doesn't this prevent male competition from working? And doesn't our parasite's harem breeding strategy actually uses males in the way they are supposed to be used?

The worst corruption

Do we as a society really want money corrupting this all important decision about our future? Here we realize that the Scandinavian socialist approach is wisest. If we do less, we have our women making compromises on the next generation, and we can't have that.

Your duty

Ladies, please do your duty for your offspring and for humanity, especially if you don't think you will ever find a good man. Please put your own romantic "needs" aside, and instead focus on having the best children you can. That is one of the most important things we must do to stop the descent of man and end the reign of the Ishtarian Haremi.

Honor them

It should be an honorable thing for a woman to bear Senate sired children. Honor them in your society, and honor them equally regardless of what part of the free world the sire is from.

Intersecting the meanings of SIRE

These are the same word. a SIRE is a king, knight or baron (bar-on = bro-big = big-brother). A SIRE is also the male parent of animals or sometimes of men, one of the highest quality. What an intersection of meanings. Clearly our leaders were Arab harem bros, and clearly they were of this royal caste that was above the locals like the Bro-men Brahmin of India.

What an intersection of meanings. These Arab men, these SIREs living in our land were not only a cast above us, but they could have sex and SIRE children with our women. These were at first called best•ards, until that proved problematic and the name was changed to bastards.

In some times and places the Arab shape-shifters had the "Right of the First Night", where the local lord/SIRE had the right to take the virginity of all brides. Thus the Arab SIRE not only got to have sex with all the women of his land, but he was also the arbiter of virginity.

Arab Sires arbitrating virginity

This is a whole other mind trip unto itself.

1) If the Arab SIRE was fair and honest but punished all the girls who 'cheated on him'. he would drive all the girls in his domain to get married before they had sex, thus the Arabs

forced everyone everyone got married.

2) If the SIRE wanted to have sex with the girl more, or have a child by the girl, he could simply ask to see her again, always under threat that he might charge her with adultery.

3) The girls had to be real nice, no matter what they felt, due to the SIRE's dictatorial power over their lives.

4) If the SIRE really liked the girl, or she was valuable on the harem market, she might get sold, or if her parents didn't want to sell her, she just might not come back.

The Mikveh and harem breeding

This makes it obvious when G•oo•ish women were menstruating and roughly when they were fertile. The Arabs probably kept track of this for certain Jewish females that they considered good breeding stock. These they probably coerced/manipulated into having sex right when they were most fertile.

You can't buy the best women in time of peace

It is easy to imagine the the best women of our society were only accessible to the Arabs (in time of peace that is) through blackmail, or to get their loved ones off the hook with the Arabs.

Our Arab royalty

Our royal sires of centuries past were ostensibly the smartest men of the best breeding, because that is what sire meant. But how did our sires get recognized as such? Here it is easy to imagine a quorum, or core'em chor•us of brothers all singing the same song in perfect harmony and unison. These chose a few of their own and said, 'all hail the king' — one of them, the lucky best•ard chosen for the matrix role of king, and sire of the land. This is what royalty and aristocracy are. All the pomp, all the ceremony, all the bullshit status, all the expensive Arab concession products, they are the mark/mask of an Arab front man.

Kudos for our dutiful women

It doesn't matter what the motivations and circumstances are. Women who have children by our Senators deserve society's praise for their selflessness. These are women who did not compromise on their personal needs of love and companionship in the present life. They focused on the long run, on finding the best sire they could for their children, even though they would raise their children alone. These women do two tremendously beneficial things for society. 1) They improve our stock and 2) they offer something to motivate our leaders and public servants, something that transcends money and political power. They offer something that will motivate the sort of people we should have in government, people generally

unmotivated by money and status.

Senate moms and Senate dads

The women who have a child (or children) by a senator should be treated with respect, like the widow of a minor war hero. And the men who help raise these children, they should also be treated with respect, like the men who marry the widows of war heroes.

What is right?

Which way is up? It is such an important thing for a society to say with its own voice what is right and what is wrong. And nowhere is this more important than with mating practices.

- 1) Is the woman who chooses sireage over husbandage better for our society over the long run?
- 2) Should we regard the sired mother as more noble than the husbanded mother?
- 3) Should we reward the sired mother that forgoes one of life's great pleasures?

I say that in all cases, society should recognize sired children as more noble and better for society. I say sireage is up and marriage and husbandage is sideways.

After 30, she is compromising on her mate

Maybe society should set an age range for women to have their first child. After this age it might be considered a bit disgraceful that you did not go in for sireage. Lets put that age at say 30 to start.

Do the right thing

The right thing is picking sireage over house•bond•age.

All I ask

I don't ask for chastity or lifelong marriages. All this prophet asks is that you do what is natural and instinctive. Ladies, find the best sire you can for your children and don't value about the mate and companion so much. The great spirit of mankind needs you to help better mankind as much as possible through your pro•geny.

Commitment must come second

By nature, there are never enough of the best men to go around. Females must share the genetic material of the best males or the human gene pool stops advancing and starts degrading.

Let your democracy vet you candidates

Our democracy will elect Senators and these will elect Ubiq that have contributed in other ways to mankind and eu•man society.

Whose children to have

Ladies, please try to pick your mates for their minds

and their contribution to society above all else. Don't be vain and consider it important how much they care about you, or how nice they are. And never have children by accident, when you didn't take precautions against getting pregnant. Choose your BABYSIRES well.

What is the right thing to do?

Many women think that they are doing the right thing when they "respect" the relationships of other women. But doesn't this "right thing" help marriages to make the genetic resources of our best men more scarce? Is this a real idea, or is it our parasite's?

The real right to choose

What a blid (=blurring idea) this is. A woman's real right to choose is actually her right to chose to have the children of any man she wants — up to the male fertility limits we will logically impose in the interest of genetic diversity. That is a woman's real right to choose.

Good girl — bad girl

According to most Mideast religions, the good girl is the one who betrays her own gene-stock and either remains celibate, or marries once for her entire life. The bad girl, the slut, the cheap whore, is the one who has sex in a non-monogamous way that allows for our best males to have more children and grow in numbers, thus advancing the gene-stock of the host society. So according to most Mideast religions, the good girl weakens the host, making it easier to parasitize. While the bad girl strengthens the host making it harder to parasitize. Can you see how self-serving this all is for our parasite?

Ladies, I only ask you to do what comes natural to you. When you want to have children, just find the smartest man you can and have his children — Please do not put much value on whether he will stay with you for a long time, or how he makes you feel. These things really don't matter in the long run.

Won't the worst women have more children?

They will to some extent, but they will all tend to be sired by our best men. So in the next generation, and each subsequent generation, the worst elements of our society will tend to disappear to the extent our Senate breeding is used.

Stop compromising ladies

Humanity's future is up to the world's women and their will to compromise with respect to sireage. I beg you all not to compromise with respect to whose children you have. Don't let love trick you into picking anything but the best sire for your line for all eternity.

What is more important ladies?

A romantic whirlwind with your own personal frog, or

the future of your line? Will you mate for love, or will you mate for sire-age and all eternity for your line?

Short-term to the point of blow up

Around the world, most people don't really think of their own personal future, let alone their line's future. It seems that only the parasite thinks that way. I guess this helps our parasite march us all off a cliff from time to time.

Perhaps we should all do the opposite. Perhaps we should all start thinking about our future more. At least we should watch where we are going as a group more and using an incorruptible leadership mechanism.

The sireage-romance spectrum

The easier we make it for women to choose sireage, the more women will choose sireage over romance. The parasite of course struggles/jihads in the other direction.

Romance is selfish

Ladies, I ask you, please do not put your own romantic pleasures ahead of your obligation to your parents, forefathers, and offspring. Think of your line.

The first values question: What am I?

Am I an individual person, or one in a line of people? What do I owe myself, and what do I owe my line? Shall I look backwards to my parents, or shall I look forward to my children? Shall I let my line die out, or shall I work as hard as I can to let it live on? These are the questions that pre-define what the individual is before he can determine what he wants from life.

Commit to mankind

If you really want to make mankind better, and if you want your line to survive, sacrifice romance a bit in this life. Instead, commit to an idea — that you should find the best sire you can find for your children.

A woman's responsibility for the future

Women everywhere should recognize that they have a responsibility to themselves, their line and their humanity to find the best sire when they have children.

Society's responsibility for the future

Society, in order to advance the gene pool must give enough child support money that our women can choose a sire without having to worry about money or commitment.

Children outlive men

Remember that your children will probably be with you until the end, your man will probably not.

Kids as pension plans

Depending on your ability to attract and keep a good husband, having a child or two by a Senator or Ubiq might be a better long term life plan than trying to find a good and loyal husband. Ask yourself if, in 25 years, the average husband will be there or not. Maybe 25 years out, a couple children by a really great man will be much better retirement providers.

A poem

Pick the right kind of sire
And have the right kind of kids
Most kids will love you forever
Most husbands will not

Mate selection in women:

Who he is vs. how much he cares.

There are really only two primary breeding strategies for human females that exist on a continuum. On one end we have BMS (BEST MATE STRATEGY) and on the other we have LMS (LOVING MATE STRATEGY). BMS is when a woman looks for the smartest man she can mix her limited and thus relatively precious genetic stock with. LMS is when she is looking for a connection with a man who will help raise her offspring. BMS involves producing the best offspring, LMS involves giving the offspring the best environment. BMS is passively eugenic, LMS is passively dysgenic.

Strife encourages LMS

Women who fear survival tend to lean towards LMS. Here we see how poverty, economic crisis, war, frightening media stories, fear, violence, strife, perceived strife and similar things real or not help push women towards LMS and help degrade the species.

LMS encourages fewer children

If the romantic relationship with the man is all important for a woman, then the children are secondary. Here we see yet another reason for all the parasite sponsored love oriented media.

The parasite's propaganda

There is just so much media telling us:

- 1) That we should pair off, and pair off for love.
- 2) That it is a woman's prerogative to be irrational, especially in choosing a mate.
- 3) That how much a man loves a woman is the all important question in a woman's choice of who to mate with.
- 4) That women must ignore a man's flaws

Here it seems that a lifelong diet of romantic images (synthetic memories) actually counters many a woman's instinctive tendency towards BMS. Apparently if the parasite runs enough of this sort of media, it will seem perfectly normal for women to value love and commitment (even their short-term

versions) as the most important parts of reproduction.

Jefferson Airplane song

"Don't you want somebody to love,
Don't you need somebody to love"

[What if this song was propaganda? The way it chants lyrics, the haunting nature of the music, and its message sure make it look like propaganda.]

Someone to love

Look at all the women acting as if they were put on earth only to find a man to love. Look at all the women who now think that romantic love is the most important part of their life, no matter how temporary. Look at all the women having children knowing that the "true love" will probably only last only a few years, and they will end up as single mothers for decades. Why not instead select the best sire for your children if that is the case? Your child will be with you for the rest of your life, why not have good children, smart children that can provide and care for their mother when they grow up?

A new media bias

We should say a few times in the media that it is bad for the future of humanity when women breed with men because they are committed, or for companionship, or because they are in love. Instead we should have lots of media messages encouraging women to look for the best sire they can find.

POLYGENIC = encouraging women to choose the best sire.

MONOGENIC = encouraging women to pair off with men.

Women are the future

Ladies, you control the the future of humanity. It you all mostly remain stubbornly illogical — if you all keep insisting on having the children of husbands or house•bonds, all will be lost.

Whatever you decide you want, so it will be. If you want bad boys, cool boys, six packs, rockers, headball stars, singers, etc. so it will be in the next generation. If you want thinkers, scholars, high minded men, selfless men who give everything to society, so that will be in the next generation.

I ask that you all lean one way when you center your lives. Please lean more towards valuing your children over your mate. It does not matter in my new religion if you are married or even if you were involved with the man in any way. All that matters is that in the next generation, your offspring come from the best men you can find to sire your children.

And ladies, you control society right now too. Whatever you want from men, so humanity will be. Please stop esteeming actors, musicians, athletes, dancers and the like above men who are good for

society. Please stop being superficial about the way men look. And especially stop giving yourselves in any way to men who have harmed society or are in co-hoots with men who have harmed society. Please do this as you duty to mankind.

Do you have the right to feel jealous?

Starting with Medea, the parasite has always produced much media that showed women how it was their right to feel and express their jealousy. How much of this is real, and how much is augmented reality?

To the best women

If you are a genuinely brilliant woman, a woman who can see for herself, and a woman who can outsmart most men, please do what you can to leave as many offspring as possible. Please run for the Senate, and please donate your eggs. And never mind our parasite's propaganda about overpopulation. The world will do well to have more people like you.

Donating sperm is not "infidelity" or "cheating"

There should be nothing wrong with men donating sperm.

Artificial insemination

Did you know that at sperm banks, they wash and treat the sperm even though it really doesn't get rid of most diseases? Also the idea of washing the sperm and processing the sperm seems like something the Harem breeding Brothers would want to make complex and expensive, doesn't it?

And why do we even need clinics for this process? How hard can this be to do? Why are there no dropper-backed diaphragms for sale at the drug store? Surely this would at least help many couples trying to have children. And what about the people who want to produce children without having sex? What about someone's sister in law when her husband is sterile?

Why does this product not exist? Why must people go to a clinic? Here I submit that the absence of this product shouts loudly that we all live in a matrix — a matrix run by a harem-breeding Arab family that does not want to help our gene-pool.

Every new innovation I mentioned herein is anti-patented.

Gyne-techs

These can help with artificial insemination. They can do routine woman's exams and treat STDs. Some will also be midwives.

Female reproduction strategies: SIRE and MARRIAGE

In biological terms, human females certainly look for a

mate with the best genetic material they can find. But they also look for a mate that will stay around and support them (emotionally, financially) and help rear their offspring. Let's call these two reproduction strategies as: SIREAGE and MARRIAGE. Basically our parasite wants to reserve the SIRE strategy to itself, while it wants our women using the MARRIAGE strategy exclusively — or even better the celibacy strategy for reproduction. Die infidel die!

GOD-FATHERING = when women choose sireage over relationship. This helps mankind become more god-like.

MAN-FATHERING = when women choose relationship over sireage. This helps mankind become less god-like.

LOVE CHILD = a child with no Senate or Ubiquitous parentage.

SINGLE SIRE = children with one Senator/Ubiquitous genetic parent

DOUBLE SIRE = children with two Senator/Ubiquitous genetic parents

Minimize the role of the father

If society minimizes the economic and convenience role of the father, then more women will choose sireage over husbandage.

Society shouldn't care about encouraging fathering

Lets say you sit next to someone on a 3-hour flight and talk the entire way without talking about your family backgrounds. Can you tell if the person had a father while growing up? Most people probably can't tell, and for this reason, I say that benefits of having a father are slender at best for society.

Fathers do probably help kids to be healthier psychologically by some measures. But it really doesn't matter much as there seems to be very little discernible difference between people who come from "happy" families and those who come from "broken" families.

Also note how pejorative or pre-judgmental these terms are!

Do we have enough Senators as sires?

If 1:500 people become Senators each year, that comes to 1:16.7 people in each 30-year generation. If it is 50/50 men to women, we have 1:33.3 (3%) of each sex being elected each 30-year period. This will probably skew due to higher male sexual motivation. Therefore we might see 4% of men and 2% of women being elected to the Senate. Anyway, here we have a system where around 4% of the male population and 2% of the female population will be elected to breed more than the rest.

The parasite wants us to over-value a father's presence

- 1) If fathers are thought to be terribly important, then more women are driven to pick marriage over sireage.
- 2) Children from single mothers are a bit more motivated to work hard and succeed.
- 3) Not having a role model exaggerates the character excesses in our minds and these help boost diversity and societal advancement.

Senate children should get higher payments

If a woman has a child by a man, he will frequently give her money in addition to what she will normally get for government child support. And in addition to money, he will be there to help take care of his children. And his family may also help. For this reason, I think it is best if we give our Senate sired mothers a bit more, to make up for the help that the average father offers. This will be doubly beneficial for humanity:

- 1) The poorest and most money-sensitive women will choose sireage over marriage — thus doing much to reverse the slow degradation of our human genome. and
- 2) This will reward our Senators with something that transcends money. This will help make Senate service the thing that everyone wants to do.

The mother's part and the father's

I propose that society pay all mothers a reasonable sum to raise children. Lets call this **MOTHER BENEFITS**. On top of this, the fathers will be free to contribute whatever they want without any obligations imposed by society.

And lets measure how much the fathers of each country give on average — both in dollar terms and with regard to time. And lets say that if a mother bears the child of a confirmed Senator, or Ubiquitous, she should get an additional amount of money/benefits that is equal to the average value of what fathers give. Let this be a fixed amount for all Senate sired offspring, and lets call this as **SIREAGE BENEFITS**.

Preserve diversity in the genome

Here every female's needs are in a slight conflict with the needs of humanity. We want to preserve diversity, we can't let all the women pick 0.1% of the males, and even 1%, or 3% is stupid. We will evolve faster and we will motivate more men if we have a rate closer to 10%-20%.

8. WELFARE

Society is making heaps on women in the workforce

When we have women in the workforce from say age 20 to 65, that is 45 years. In the face of that, what is it

for society to pay a couple years leave per child?

Reproduce or die

We nearly doubled our workforce when women started working. This is a huge windfall for society. But we have to be careful. We have to remember that we must reproduce. And we must provide a way for our best women to reproduce, or our proposition of freedom is doomed. We must as a society give something back here, or we will die out.

How society can pay for new people

Society-#1 does nothing. It does not enforce marriage obligations, so successful men buy a series of relationships with women and have many kids that they are not obligated to pay for. This gene pool progresses genetically because the best men have more children.

Society-#2 does something. It enforces marriage obligations, so successful men only have children with one woman legally. Then many have other "illegitimate" children. This gene pool degrades when times are good and actually improves a bit when times are bad.

Society-#3 makes fathers pay everything they can. There is gene testing so the men are all real careful not to have any children outside of marriage. This gene pool degrades rapidly.

Society-#4 does everything it reasonably can to reduce the time burden of being a mother. It also does everything it reasonably can to reduce the financial burden of parenting and absolves the fathers of all financial responsibility. In this society, the best men have most of the babies. This gene pool progresses more rapidly than any other.

The worst approach

The US does child support in the most dysgenic way possible. First, we have "chosen" to provide some of the scantiest child-welfare benefits in the developed world, thanks to a bunch of dumb ideology about work being all important with respect to single mothers. Then, because we have no real social safety net, we overcompensate by saying that the father of the child must pay one third of his income (plus legal expenses) as child support.

Is this reasonable? What child gets 1/3 of the father's income in any functioning family? What if the father is a billionaire? Should the child and his mother automatically get one third of the income? Would the child get this much if his parents were happily married? Why are we compensating the child so much here if the father is rich? Is it to discourage our richest men from having many children?

Clearly, the point of these laws is not to be fair to the children, the point is to force our best men to pay a huge penalty for having children.

We loose everything with this approach

Thanks to genetic testing, and the huge amounts of money at stake, and the state of the legal system, the degradation will be much more effective than in the Catholic world of centuries past. We really will evolve as in Planet of the Apes if we keep going the way we have been going.

Copy Scandinavia

A better approach, a more practical approach, is for society to pay a healthy child support amount to all parents, as in Scandinavia.

Why we copy Scandinavia

Once the mother and child are taken care of by society, we can release the father from all mandatory payments. This approach here has nothing to do with justice. It is about the necessity of ending the private child support payments that dis-incentivize our best men from having more children. It is about ending the degradation of our nation's gene stock.

It should be normal

It should be normal for all post industrial societies to take care of all child-care costs for a conforming number of children, so women will be free to find the best child sires they can.

Socialized childcare

Our society already gives every child a free education. It also subsidizes school lunches and breakfasts in many places. In some places children of the needy are given free healthcare and dental care. We just need to go a little further and include all the reasonable expenses. Once we do this, we free our women from the corrupting economic considerations of who they will choose to have children with. Then we can free our best men of all financial responsibility when they sire children.

Remove kids from the economy

Raising children does not need to be a thing that involves money. Society can pay for healthcare, school, kid's uniforms, housing allowance. It can also easily provide after-school activity, as well as 3 meals.

Get the corrupting money out of the sireage decision

It is dumb the way we as a society allow financial considerations to enter into a woman's decision about who to have children with.

Some people just turn their toddlers loose

Some people just let their passions and their kids run free no matter what obligation good people feel. Give these people nothing more than the bare minimum or you will incentivize them to have more kids.

Society must make it easy for good people to have kids

If society makes it very hard, then the worst people who don't care about what is expected of them tend to have kids.

Learn from Poland

The Arab thumbs-men running Poland these days have come up with a new way to screw-up the gene pool of Poland. They are giving 500 zloty to any families that have more kids. This idiotic policy rewards the best people making say 5,000zl hardly at all, while giving a huge incentive for the people making 1,300 a month.

This is the opposite of the way we should be going. We should give nothing to people who can't finish high school, can't stay out of jail, or can't keep off of public aid money.

Pick one: Dole or kids

We don't want to breed dole-louts = dole layabouts in our society. If they are on the dole, they can't have more children. They have to get a job before they can have kids. And all the time you were on the dole, you have to spend 3x that off the dole before you can have a child.

If you don't obey this requirement, you will get non-cash government assistance in the form of the momi-dorm housing discussed below, the father getting time in one of the men's 50-man homeless dorms. These incidentally might be in the basement of the townships just back along the line. Put these guys close to the station, so they can more easily run off for part-time jobs here and there.

School dole does not count

The people living in a school dorm are working at school, the part where they get free housing while at school should not have any bearing on anything. We should encourage this for all people because it is socializing and leveling experience for the people of our society.

Extra benefits are better than money

If we give money (like the thumbs-men running Poland did recently) we incentivize the poor to have lots of children. If we give effort saving benefits, we will incentivize all women equally.

SOCIALIZED REPRODUCTION = where the state pays 100% of the cost of raising a certain number of children.

The benefits of socialized reproduction

Once society pays the reasonable cost of childcare, our women will be free to select the best men, and our best men will be free to do what comes naturally. Also, once society gives this to its best men, men will

compete to be considered one of the best. This can then be used as the fuel to make our democratic engine go.

Stop corrupting the human genome

As much as possible, society should take over the cost of having children. This will get women choosing the best sire they can for their kids, instead of corrupting their decisions with considerations of money and commitment. It will also allow us lure our best men into public service where they will be able to have many kids as they can find women to bear them.

Investing in the future

Government pays to develop new technologies all the time. Clearly we invest in the future. Why not as a nation invest in the future of our gene pool?

Public child support

Before the immense material abundance of modern times, it was necessary for women to have a lifelong commitment from a man before they had sex. It didn't matter if the man was the smartest man in town, if there was no commitment, the single mother and children really did have to worry about survival.

But today, with all our automation and our immense material abundance, it is just dumb that our societies don't cover the basic cost of childcare for our women. We are already paying for the education and increasingly the healthcare of our children. We are giving tax deductions for dependents, and food-stamps to poor mothers. Why not also give clothing-stamps, and housing-stamps for all children?

Don't encourage women to compromise

Why do we force our women to live under the tyranny of finding a man to be a provider? Why do we force so many women to compromise over the men they choose to have children with? Why do we force our best men to have children with only one woman?

Children: No pain or gain

Society should balance the cost of having a conforming number of children so it neither a cost or benefit to a mother until her children are grown. Society must do this to reduce corruption of the gene-stock of future generations.

Don't incentivize childbirth with money

If we give women the same money they would make on the job if they stay home with their children, we are actually incentivizing women to have children because they are getting the same pay for easier work. So we must give women less than they would make on the job. How much to give is up to the Senate sophocrite process.

Women are free to do as they please

However, society doesn't have to help its worst women "litter" with its worst men. We should make it very easy to have the allowed number of children, but difficult to go beyond this.

Public child support prevents haremi

Better public child support makes it much harder for the Brothers to find good women to bear the next generation of spawn in our land.

Welfare debit cards

We should have controls on our child-rearing payments so that we help keep the payments from being redirected or squandered. Lets use special child-care debit cards. And lets categorize all authorized "commissary" products. We can also impose budgets for various sorts of things.

Don't give father's time off

Society should not help incentivize husbandry over sireage. Only if the mother dies or is disabled should the father get parent benefits.

Surrogacy and child benefits

The genetic mother gets all child benefits.

Child support for women with jobs

In general, society should pay for the things society mandates. And it is wrong to pass the cost of these things on to employers. With this in mind, if society deems that an employed women should have a long time to spend with her young children, then this should not cost the employer anything.

Bribe the worst welfare mothers

Lets talk about our worst welfare mothers, the women that will mindlessly produce a whole litter of garbage children that grow up to be a burden to society. What do these women do in an environment where the seed of our Senators and Ubigs is made available to them? What do they do if our society also pays say 30% more child support for children sired by these men? I would wager to say that few will continue to have the children of the men they can find to have sex with. What happens to the bottom of society then after only one generation?

A new approach is needed

The pre-industrial approach of all women staying home and raising children is flawed. But so is the approach were society gives women practically no money at all to raise children and expect everyone to work. The latter causes rapid degradation of the gene pool. Society must give women money so they can stay home and raise children.

Belt and suspenders

Once we do as a society pay a reasonable amount for

child support, we will no longer require men to pay anything for the children they conceive.

Home-wrecking sluts

There are lots of women out there that try very hard to do the right thing. Many think that respecting other women's marriages is the right thing to do. You are wrong.

When all women do this, our best men stop having more children and the gene stock of our society stops advancing. In fact, thanks to how poor people have more children than the rich ones, our gene stock even starts regressing.

If lots of women did the opposite and behaved like "sluts", or "home-wreckers", our paired marriages would not work and our best men would leave more children, far more children. So I ask you, if maybe you have it backwards ladies. Maybe all the good men are taken because so many women are unwilling to share humanity's most precious of all precious resources.

The root of all artificial scarcity

I can't think of a more critical place for our parasite to introduce artificial scarcity for us — and artificial abundance for its side — than with male genetic material.

Two huge benefits

Senate and Ubiq sireage will not only stop the genetic degradation of our society, it will reward our politicians in ways that are beyond money. It will also transform public service (overnight) into the greatest game there is worldwide. It will also make public service something that most people do for reasons that have nothing to do with money. Win-win-win-win.

Be generous with the next generation.

Give it all the money it needs so that the decision to have a man's child is not corrupted by financial considerations. Once we have done this, we should proceed to step II and say that the law will not compel any man pay anything to raise his offspring.

Poor women will have more children

A healthy child support payment will NOT result in the worst women in society having lots of children with the worst men as long as we do it right. It can be made to result in them having lots of children with the best men.

Scholarly mothers

People change mentally when they stop learning. I see this in others and it see it in myself. To encourage our mothers to stay engaged intellectually, we should award somewhat higher child support for women who make sufficient progress in their studies or mental works. We don't want our kids being raised

by disengaged mothers.

The only rule of government benefits

It has to be according to some sensible metric. And it can't discriminate against one race or another. But government can discriminate against the poor, and it can favor the middle class — especially with respect to the benefits we pay for bringing a new human into the world.

McBenefits

Those who do nothing get intentionally uncomfortable McBenefits. Perhaps your McFoodstamps card can only buy generic non-specialty canned food, dry grain, unsweetened mineralized soy milk, breast-less chicken, and vegetables. And except for baby formula and Kaiser/Caesar rolls, you have to use the McBenefits purchase approval app at least 1 hour before you make your purchase and no more than 2 hours after. And the maximum purchase is 3 days budget. And every time you use your card, you have to get approval. Something like this.

Society on a slope

Our public childcare spending will have a positive slope to it. And that slope will be measured in a woman's ability to help the collective effort. If she doesn't do anything to help society, she doesn't get much in the way of public child benefits.

Motivation

This system is intended to motivate active, productive, hard working women — and it is intended to demotivate lazy ones.

Senate MOMI-QUARTERS

The Senate will offer two levels of optional momi-quarters. One will be as nice as we can reasonably justify offering, and the other will be as austere as we can reasonably justify offering. We will call these as MOMI-FLATS and MOMI-DORMS. The momi-flats will be offered as an option for the women who accept first sireage. The momi-dorms will be for the women society must support.

Also, these are intended for the rich nations.

The poor nations will not be able to afford this level of care, at least for a time. It should be regarded by the benefactors of the poorest nations that providing shared-room momi-flats for sired women is a great investment in the future of mankind.

Momi-flats

We should experiment with the design and configuration of our momi-flats so we can make them as nice and desirable as possible. Listen to what the occupants say about what they want for hard features. Let them make a couple versions for rules of conduct of mother and child. Be willing to

segregate the problem people with their kind.

To start, I imagine momiflats as private apartments, child-alcove 65m 1-bedroom apartments, with private kitchen, bath, and laundry. I imagine 2 to 8 of these apartments centered on a shared dead-end hallway. Everyone entering has to be photo-logged in case of security review.

For the larger groupings, at the distal end of the 2.5m-wide hallway is an attractive common area that is perhaps the size of two apartments. This area is separated from the hallway by a door for noise reduction. The common area at one side of the hallway is a 2nd kitchen, a common kitchen, with a common dining table. At the other side is a large common living/play area that is perhaps divided. The dining side is more for the mothers, the living/play side is more for the children.

I imagine the apartments as 1+ bedroom apartments, meaning that there is an alcove for the kid, or alcoves for the kids. Perhaps these kid alcoves will be something like what is described in the Pattern Language book Ch.188 and Ch.143. I imagine the apartments fully furnished and outfitted for the new mother like one of the better service apartments. There might be specialized pediatric nursing staff and supplies. They might be at the center of a township where it is convenient. In fact, we might even have special townships with baby features and baby exploratories. And guests can be invited. And this will be merely an option for our SIREMOMS. They will have the option of taking other sorts of housing benefits as well.

Momi-dorms for non-conforming child benefits

These should be intentionally austere and inconvenient, like some of the budget airlines today.

- 1) Two or three women share rooms that are a bit too small.
- 2) The locations are remote and at the outskirts.
- 3) No outside visitors are allowed.
- 4) No common areas.
- 5) Limited furnishings.
- 6) Group laundry.
- 7) Long noisy halls and thin doors.
- 8) The men's dorms are all over 5km away.
- 9) Required onsite video school attendance for both mothers and children. The mothers have to acknowledge the screen blips or they have to watch the module over again.

If you can't make it in society, if you can't keep a job, or don't want to keep a job, then, if you need public assistance, you get momidorm. That is unless you choose sireage for your children.

Mother benefits based on income and education

Give a stingy base amount to all women for mother's benefits. make this is quite stingy for un-educated,

never-employed, or seldom-employed women. In fact, uneducated women that have never been really employed and who need benefits must stay in our momidorms if they need government assistance. We don't want to incentivize these women to have children.

For non sired women that have only worked at the lowest pay levels and need public child assistance, there should be a base level of benefits that is sufficient to raise a child. This should be more than the NEVER-WORKED mothers but it should not be generous. Perhaps these get a higher level of momidorm.

For better educated women that have worked in higher paying jobs — these should be given higher benefits for having children. This is intended to offer our better women more incentive to reproduce. Also, women with source-less income, sex-worker income, or commission sales income should not qualify for higher benefits based on their income.

Its designed that way

The stated purpose of this system is to drive the poorest women of our society into accepting sireage. If they are not economically productive, then they should only have limited public support unless they accept sireage.

A continuum

At the poor end, it should be almost universal that women take sireage. And at the other end it might always be almost universal that they do not. I would establish the benefits system with this in mind until we find a better model.

Ishtar even corrupts the breeding process

Even the way women choose a mate is corrupt in the world our parasite has created for us. You see, today, all over the world, (except in Scandinavia) women must generally take into consideration their mate's ability to contribute economically.

We really should free our women from having to find a man to support them. We need to stop that. We need to provide all women who have children with adequate child support money. It is one of society's most important duties that it eliminate child-support corruption from that all-important decision about who the father will be. It must cost practically nothing to have a child.

Society already pays for 13 years of education at great cost. It should also pay for childhood healthcare, food, clothing as well as a reasonable amount for lodging. Once we do this, we should scrap our idiotic child support laws and allow our best men to have many children.

Once we do this, a large number of women will elect to have children for SIREAGE OVER ROMANCE — a percentage that will surely grow over

time, especially when people start noticing a difference in the children.

The UM's International Sireage System

Think internationally

Lets as a species have this international sireage payment. The rich nations will give more than their share to increase the number of poor women in the world who accept sireage.

And lets keep in mind that there are only about

1.6 billion breeding age women in the world today, and many will have no children going forward. And certainly most will still opt for lifelong mates. So lets say we eventually end up awarding these benefits to 250 million women worldwide at any time.

We certainly don't want to take the poorest women and double their family income for having one more child, even if he is sired. So we can't offer benefits for existing mothers. And we don't want to break up existing family relationships. So lets say we offer women \$50/month, but only to women who have never had a child before.

And to be perfectly clear, each woman's childless status must be pre-verified by randomly assigned teams of UM nurses when here is genetically sampled. Her body must also be photographed from the hip-bones up from 3-sides as documentation that she has never had a child. Even if the child has died, she is ineligible. We simply can't allow this, or our system will suffer from millions and millions of women who hide their children for this.

Our \$50/month payment is \$600/year for 250 million women. This is a \$150 billion/year program. This is maybe \$40billion/year for the US. It is about 1/400th, or a quarter percent of of US GDP. It is really peanuts in the grand scheme of running the world.

When slum-dwelling women have their first child by some boy in their slim, they get nothing, even if they are married. However, if they have the child of a Senator from their nation, or any other nation, they get say \$50/month. That is it, \$120-billion a year to stop the genetic descent of mankind.

Yes, we are bribing them

In Uganda, where that Queen of Katwe movie was filmed, the per capita GDP is \$571/year. Among the poorer 80% of that country, the sort of people depicted in the slums of that film, the per capita income is probably around \$240/year. This is about \$20/month. These are people who would happily do many things for a guaranteed UM payment of \$50/month.

As well, these women as mothers, would be able to pick their male companions, and have some

influence over the behavior of their male companions.

Exclude all women with children

We cannot give international sireage benefits to women who already have children for a number of reasons.

- 1) We will cause people to have 1 or 2 billion more children in the blink of an eye.
- 2) We will break up families.
- 3) We are unable to tell

Regular checkups are required

The mothers and children must go for regular interviews. We cannot allow women to collect the benefits and cast their children off. We must say, "no kid, no money and "abused kid, much less money".

Enforcement

Recipients of international sireage payments have to muster-up into a broad democracy. And it has to certify all international sireage payees. This is done on the Centi-Nome level. These will be periodically checked by the UM, and the various donor nations. If any fraud is detected, there should be a 20x reduction in the sireage payments for that nation.

Also, all women and their children receiving sireage payments must permit hand/finger/foot printing as well as genetic material sampling. All must be on a public inventory.

Yes it is a socially manipulative system

And there is nothing shameful about this. All women are free to have children by whoever they want up to the maximum number. But society has the right and the duty to give its benefits as its Senates elect. It doesn't have to give benefits to everyone equally. It can reward people who contribute over those who do not. It can base child benefits on how productive a woman has been in her life. It can even bribe women into accepting sireage.

Give them a system that will work for mankind

- 1) We don't want the slum dwelling women of Uganda to have 15 sired kids as many will do if we pay for each child.
- 2) We want them to have one sired child and focus all their attention on that child. Don't give more benefits for a second child.
- 3) We want them to have one sired child and focus all their attention on that child. Maybe we should give them \$30/month if they have a sired child and don't get their tubes tied afterwards. Maybe we give them \$60/month if they get their tubes tied afterwards.

Got a better way to defuse the population bomb?

Here is how we halt both the population bomb and the gene-pool degradation of mankind occurring as a result of that population bomb. It is either this or we

bury our heads in the sand while the world fills with more and more people.

The easy way for nations to develop

If their nation musters up into a broad democracy and enforces a one child policy, the rich nations should help it to develop.

9. ONE CHILD BENEFITS

Child bearing limits

A) ONE CHILD is where society limits the number of children a woman can bear to one without exception.

A) TWO CHILD is where society limits the number of children a woman can bear to one without exception.

B) ONE CHILD PLUS is where children of Senators and Ubigs of any nation are not counted as the one child.

C) SENATE-FIRST is an exemption to One Child Plus. Here a woman can bear two children by any man she wants if she first has a child by a Senator or Ubig.

D) full SENATE SURROGATES are the IVF offspring of Senators or Ubigs on both sides. If a woman acts as a full Senate surrogate, she may have three children by any man.

If population limits are called for, then I recommend we start with a One-Child-Plus with a Senate-First and Senate-surrogates exemption.

Variant #1: One child plus with inversion

This is where one child plus applies for anyone with more than three siblings worldwide. Under this scheme, those with 3 or fewer siblings may follow a two child plus designation.

For immigrants from certain corrupt nations, or immigrants from all nations, we may want to automatically regard all of them as having three siblings.

What scale is optimal for humanity?

Obviously we can't have our modern world with less than say 100 million people. We obviously need more people to make the computers and the electronics and the cars and airplanes and roads and all the parts of the modern economy. But do we need 7 billion people? And how many people will we need to Gaia-form our planet?

I do not have an answer here, and I can't guide you at all, except to say that the UM should study this idea and if the population is too high, or it looks like it will get to high, then we should impose reproduction limit for some generations.

Aid for one-child-plus nations

The UM should develop and trade freely with all nations that implement a one child plus policy. The

nations which do not should suffer a trade sanctions.

How many children?

I don't think anyone would have any trouble at all instituting an 17-child limit on the number of children a woman can have. Imposing a 9 or 7 child limit should also be easy. 4-children starts getting push back, and a 3-child limit probably gets some serious resistance. And telling people they can't have children would be impossible of course.

Lets counteract the population explosion

In the past 50 years, the poorest parts of the world have seen their populations grow much more than the average and even much much more than the rich parts.

It would be better

First children tend to be the first love of their mother. They get much more attention and become more engaged with the world and much smarter. It is probably best if women get in the habit of having a sire for their first child, especially when the best women do this. Then all of their blessings will go to one child.

The mother tithe

It would also be better, I think if society imposed a mother tithe on all senate kids that are the first born of their mothers. For as long as the mother lives, government will tax her children by 1/8 for all income that is over the poverty line. This I think will be a much better than what many will get from their husbands.

The right way to take human populations down

Every woman on earth loses the right to have more than one child, not including the surrogate children they bear on another woman's account.

This is the tax we pay that will bring our populations down in a humane way over the next century. And we can change our minds on this.

But this is how we will take human populations down. However, we will start by also giving back about 85% of the population decline benefits of the one child policy to the agenda of public sireage. Thus populations will only fall by about 50% in each century. This is much slower than in China.

The Senate should maintain a sort of treasury for its sireage quota. And it should offer sufficient incentives to meet this quota. And it should be this totally noble act when a woman accepts to bear the children of a sire who has been elected as either a full Ubiquitous, or as a Senator.

The world is not overpopulated, its mispopulated

I am beyond certain that the world can easily handle 7-billion humans, even without rail and township-

based cities.

The passivity of women meme

This is a very important meme for the Arab struggle. With this, the best women tend to remain mostly passive and many never approach a man. Thus the less attractive of the best women still find it difficult to find a man, because they are judged superficially. Thus they are much more open to Arab advances and "exoharem" breeding.

I think it would be best if we all just assumed total equality with regard to the sexes and initiating relations.

Long neck artificial insemination syringes

These have a 10cm long plastic neck of maybe 1mm, or 2mm or 3mm in diameter, instead of a needle. The plunger has a pressure release valve. You draw the semen into the neck, then when the neck is full, you release the pressure on the stopper and draw the stopper out. Then you put the stopper back with a full supply of air.

What's important in sperm donation

The age and minor health defects and height, and weight and attractiveness of the donor is really not nearly as important as the quality of the mind.

Also, the idea of cleaning sperm is a stupid thing. Far more important is that sperm donor have sex with no more than one person while giving sperm. Also, sperm banks are a silly thing. All sperm donors should have to take the 2 hour tutorial on how to place their seed for maximum effect. They should study this and their obligations to behave in a proper manner with their recipients. Some will do the insemination themselves, some will use the free government nurses that work at the various clinics. And there will be clinics in all RVCs. And many senators will keep regular hours. And there will be frozen sperm shipped all around the world. So the world's best men will have children all over the world.

We began as harem breeders

Imagine two chimp troops, each with 30 adult males and 30 females. We will call one marriage and the other harem. In marriage, the 30 males each have a female. In harem, 80% of offspring are sired by the dominant male. Which society evolves faster?

Just remember that this 'disgusting' polygamy or harem breeding is what caused the speciation of man in the first place. When exactly did our lines stop benefitting from this? Did it ever stop benefitting? When did we start saying that one man needed to marry and support one woman for her entire life? Who's idea is that?

And nowadays, isn't our society advanced enough (and more importantly rich enough) to take care of all the women who do what is right? Aren't we

rich enough to support the women who forego the easy life and the romance of lifelong marriage with an inferior sire? Please give 100% child support to women who do not compromise in selecting a sire.

Section 13: Fictional citizens

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.4

"Vanderbilt now installed his own subservient board of directors, and proceeded to put through a fresh program of plunder,"

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.21

"the work of extinguishing the smaller capitalist class had to be proceeded with slowly and discreetly."

Christopher Marlowe, Jew of Malta c. 1592 (1.1.54-66):

"BARABAS: Are the ships safe and richly fraught [laden]?"

MERCHANT: They are

BARABAS: Why, then, go bid [invite] them [to] come ashore

And bring with them their bills of entry

I hope our credit in the custom-house

Will serve as well as [if] I were present there.

... And is your credit not enough for that?

MERCHANT: The very custom[s duty/tax] almost comes to more

Than many merchants of the town are worth

And therefore far exceeds my credit sir."

[Huge corporation-sized trade granules discourage competition. If one party must take responsibility and pay the import duty on an entire shipload, it discourages people from competing with the parasite's trade monopolies. Insane penalties for importing contraband like drugs can also have a similar result.]

How corporations increase the parasite's economic power

They are really just like mini governments, only the decision makers are s^elected by people who openly buy and sell voting rights on the New York Stock Exchange. And just like with government, the real power is not with the actual decision makers, but the decision implementers. The monarch CEO is much 'lionized' by the media. But he only a vague direction for the entire organization — and this can easily be pre-selected by the board, or pre-deselected through the various forms of elimination bloody and not.

A) The HR department is the key. With this, the parasite can get more of its own people in key positions for changing the host society

B) It doesn't take many people to slow a company down, give it a head 'wind'. And yes, economic

sabotage can stop most any business faster than it will seen organic.

C) The parasite can harm the economy by incredible amounts and the people responsible have neither criminal, nor civil liability.

Corporations as backdoors

Corporations are openly corrupt in that they sell voting rights by the share on stock exchanges. Why do we allow openly corrupt institutions to have any power at all in our democracy? Why do we allow people to buy control of our economic institutions and use their money to do whatever they can get away with. To advertise piggyback messages, and to buy/ sponsor corrosive media programming for our young.

Senate oversight of our corporations in lieu of baro-cracy

Public corporations should not be run exclusively by boards of directors, but should also have Sub-senators acting as sort of an impartial jury drafted to make sure that the decisions:

A) Are not corrupt, and do not feed money to any corporate manager or his people

B) Do not benefit the corporation at the expense of the public

C) Do not create risk for the corporation while benefitting corporate managers

In this way, our corporations will be run by the their managers with public oversight, for the public's benefit, and without any bureaucracy.

Centi-Nomes as VCs

In addition to private funding, we may perhaps use our Centi-Nomes to fund new business in exchange for the public owning a share of the enterprise.

End business gifts

Business gifts are corrupt. For this reason, there shall be no more business giving. To do so will now be a crime. Allowing this helps our parasite tremendously. The only exception shall be ordinary meals consumed in situ. Anything else shall be guilty of a crime.

A 30% profit share

If a company displays itself as a 30% company, like Widgets Inc. 30%, then each year, and when the company is first sold, the employees get 30% of the proceeds as apportioned by a reasonable jury of Sub-Senators on jury duty.

performance based pay

All performance based pay schemes for publicly traded companies must be approved by both a majority of citizen shareholders and the Sub-Senate. No performance based pay scheme may give more than one third of the performance benefits to a population that is less than 10% of the people working

for the company.

Corporate loyalty

Do you really think that Exxon and Nestle can find better people than the government? All things being equal, who would you work harder for? Who would you be more loyal to?

I think that once we have well-staffed broad democracies, many of the functions of the large-corporate sector will become functions of government.

New types of quasi charitable corporation

PUBLICORP 10 (RP10) = a corporation that gives 10% of pretax profit to charity.

PUBLICORP 50 (RP50) = a corporation that gives 50% of pretax profit to charity.

PUBLICORP 90 (RP90) = a corporation that gives 90% of pretax profit to charity.

PUBLICORP 100 (RP100) = a corporation that gives 100% of pretax profit to charity.

RESCOMUNAL 10 (RC10) = a company where 10% of the equity will always belong to the employees.

RESCOMUNAL 20 (RC20) = a company where 20% of the equity will always belong to the employees.

Franchises are evil

As a society, we want to discourage all franchises public as well as private. This is how the parasite does business in its land, and how it does business in our land (when it can). It sells franchises throughout the economy, and the more our economy helps franchises to exist, the more it helps the parasite.

Government bailouts and valuable dealerships

No distributorship or dealership value should survive a government bailout. Upon any government bailout, all distributor and dealer agreements shall be cancelled and renewed under terms acceptable to the manufacturer's management.

Regulation and FC size

In small companies:

1) The spirit of enterprise is strong, and we want to avoid regulation that will hinder this beneficial force in our societies.

2) Funds are limited, so the misuse of funds is particularly minimal. So we don't particularly need tight regulation of small company funds because misuse is minimal.

In big companies:

1) The spirit of enterprise is weak, frequently diluted more than 10:1. Here regulation will not hinder the spirit of enterprise.

2) Funds are big, so the misuse of funds can be big. And these piles of money draw crooks like bees to honey. So we do need tight regulation of big company funds because misuse is a big problem.

Classes of FC

Class-1: A way for a few people to cooperate in an enterprise, or a way for enterprises to start up.

Counseling is given for free, Setting these up and dissolving them is easy. Also overnment compliance regulations are more relaxed.

Class-2: An enterprise that is of low middle size.

Government compliance regulations is not quite more relaxed.

Class-3: An enterprise that is of high middle size.

Government has limited rights to alter the path of this enterprise and to profit from it

Class-4: An enterprise that is of large size.

Government has the absolute right rights to alter the path of this enterprise, or take it over to itself.

Government has broad rights to alter the path of this enterprise and to profit from it.

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 2.10

"Field's fortune, conservatively estimated at \$100-million, yet in fact reaching perhaps \$140-million was largely bequeathed to his two grandsons, Marshall Field III, then 12-years old, and Henry Field, 8-years old." [Do we motivate men to work harder because they can give billions to their 8-year old grandchildren when they die? Do we lessen that motivation if we tax inheritances by 80% or 95%? Did Marshal Field work harder because he knew that his grandchildren, yet to be born decades in the future would get to keep 100% of their inheritance? What harm is it if they can only inherit money for 5,000 suburban homes instead of 100,000?]

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 2.10

"The fortune that he [Marshall Field] left was principally in the form of real estate and bonds and stocks. These constituted a far more effective cumulative agency [vehicle, means] than money. There were, and are, inexorable [unstoppable] mortgages on the labor of millions of workers, men, women and children, of all occupations. By this simple screed [scrap of paper], called a will, embodying one man's capricious indulgence [pampering whim], these boys, utterly incompetent even to grasp the magnitude of the fortune owned by them, and incapable of exercising the [faintest] glimmerings of management, were given legal, binding power over a mass of people for generations. Patterson wrote that in the Field stores and Pullman factories many thousands of people worked for these boys. But these were the direct employees; as we have seen, Field [as Arab frontman] owned bonds and stock in scores of industrial, railroad, mining and other corporations. The workers of all these toiled for the Field boys.

The prevalent practice of multi-millionaires

[leaving huge estates in trust for long periods engaged the earnest attention of the U.S. Commission on Industrial Relations. The American law of inheritance, it reported in 1915, ran counter to the whole theory of American society, and, with some variations, was adopted from English law. 'In effect, the American law of inheritance is as efficient for the maintenance and establishment of \[dynastic\] families as is English law... which has bulwarked \[fortified, citadel-ed\] the British aristocracy for centuries... the report \[also\] told how practically all American millionaire estates were so invested and hedged about with restrictions upon expenditure that, to all intents and purposes, they were perpetuities \[for the Arabs to run as they wanted\]."](#)

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 2.10

["The artificial creation of the law called the corporation was so devised that it was comparatively easy for the men who controlled it to evade personal, moral, and often legal, responsibility for their acts. Governed as the corporation was by a body of directors, those acts became collective and not individual. If one of the directors were assailed \[attacked\] he could plausibly take refuge in the claim that he was merely one of a number of controllers; that he could not be held specifically responsible. Thus the culpability \[guilt, responsibility\] was shifted, until it rested on the corporation, which was a bloodless thing, \[a fictional citizen\] not a person."](#)

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.3

["A report submitted in February 1931, to the House of Representatives by its committee on Interstate and Foreign Commerce listed the Vanderbilts as one of 15 major groups which controlled 210,000 miles, or nearly 85% of the railway mileage in America. The report showed that the Vanderbilt family was perhaps the largest holder of railway stocks, having 589,000 shares of common and preferred stocks in five important railways. But inasmuch as this report dealt wholly with voting power control, it did not include the amounts in bonds also owned."](#)

[Four members of the Vanderbilt family, in 1936, held a total of 76 directorships in a variety of railroad corporations, a number of which were tributaries to a main system. The present Vanderbilt power in other fields was also shown by the fact that one of the Vanderbilts was a director of powerful New York City banks—the Chase National and the Central Hanover Bank & Trust Company; another Vanderbilt was a director of the First National Bank of the same city, and the Pullman Company; a third was on the directorship of the Western Union Telegraph Company. In addition, all four Vanderbilts were directors of an assortment of other corporations...](#)

[\[Next we see the objectives and mindset of our Arab slave-masters\] Behold...this mass of stocks and bonds... dead, inorganic things. A second's blaze will consume any one of them... Yet under the... law... these pieces of paper are endowed with a terrible power... that even enthroned kings do not possess. Those dainty prints \[fine print\] with their scrolls and numerals and inscriptions are binding titles to the absolute ownership of a large part of the resources created by the labors of entire peoples.](#)

[Kingly power at best is shadowy, indefinite, depending mostly upon traditional custom and audacious assumption backed by armed force. If it fall \[falls\] back upon a certain alleged divine right, it cannot produce documents to prove its authority. The industrial monarchs of the United States are fortified with both power and proofs \[proof\] of possession. Those bonds and stocks are the tangible titles to tangible property; whoso holds them is vested with the ownership of the necessities of tens of millions of subjected people.](#)

[Great stretches of railroad traverse the country. Here are coal mines to whose products some 90-million people look \[to\] for warmth. Yonder \[over there\] are factories; \[and\] there in the cities are street car lines and electric light and power supply and gas plants. On every hand \[everywhere\] are lands and forests and waterways—all owned, you \[will\] find, by this or that \[uber-rich\] dominant man or family \[fronting for the treacherous Arabs from the land of no resources\].](#)

[\[Now the author talks about the advantages of this new matrix for enslaving an entire race.\] The mind wanders back in amazement to the times when, if a king conquered territory, he had to erect a fortress or castle and station a garrison to hold it. They that then disputed the king's title could challenge, if they chose, at peril of death, the provisions of that title, which same provisions were swords and spears, arrows and muskets.](#)

[But nowhere throughout the large extent of the Vanderbilt's possession or those of other ruling families are found warlike garrisons as evidence of ownership. Those uncouth barbarian methods are grossly antiquated. The part once played by armed battalions is now performed by bits of paper. A wondrously convenient change has it been. The owners of the resources of nations can disport themselves \[vacation\] thousands of miles away from the scene of their ownership; they need never bestir \[exert\] themselves to provide measures for the retention \[protection\] of their property. \[Now the Arab author talks about how much, and why they enjoy the laws they created in the house of the host.\] Government, with its array of officials, prisons, armies and navies, undertakes all of this protection for them. So long as they hold these bits of paper in their name, Government recognizes them as the incontestable](#)

[owners and safeguards of their property accordingly."](#)

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.18

"The undue political influence and financial control that many corporations have assumed, is not the only evil presented by them. In their internal administration, between majorities and minorities, directors and stockholders, cases of the grossest injustice are constantly arising. It is not uncommon to find one class of stockholders enriching themselves from a company which impoverishes another. . . . The organization of corporations within corporations is a refinement of subtlety and fraud which should be positively prevented by law." [Quoting the inaugural address California Governor Newton Booth, December 8, 1871]

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.20

"It was a period when the middle class was most active in having all sorts of anti-trust [anti-monopoly] legislation passed. The class was obdurately [stubbornly] determined to keep things as they were. On the other hand, the great magnates, in line with the momentum of modern economic forces were being forced into effacing [eliminating] the middleman in every direction and centralizing ownership [under a few giant industry controlling corporations like Exxon, Chevron, GE, Boeing, Phelps Dodge, USSteel, Sears, Walmart, Apple, and Google.] The middle class had the number[s] and the traditions; the magnates had the money and the power. As for the working class, despite its strikes, it was merely, in the long run, a pawn in the combat. [The Standard Oil Company had built up its power largely by reason of the secret railroad rebates and discriminations.](#) [3rd mention, therefore it is probably a lie] If a drastic law could be passed against the railroads, the middle class argued, the rising trusts would receive a fatal quietus [death] —a futile kind of reasoning, but one sincerely believed in at the time and for a long time afterward. The great aim of the middle class therefore, was to get through congress a strict interstate commerce law, such as would, under heavy penalties, forbid rebate giving and railroad pooling.

The Congressional sessions of 1884, 1885, and 1886 were, to a great extent, occupied with long debates over this proposed law. The middle class was quite sure that it was the victor. Senator followed Senator, Representative followed Representative, in arraigning [bringing charges against] the railroad magnates. If speeches signified anything these magnates were already on the highroad to defeat and to prison...

...the railroads had issued \$3-billion of bogus bonds, and that they were assessing the people of the United States to pay an actual taxation of \$300-million

yearly. More than one Senator and Representative dwelt indignantly upon that \$300-million of annual enforced taxation extorted by the railroads. And so the debate went warily [mistrustfully] on, tiring out everyone but the talkers themselves, whose stock-in-trade was talk. Would the flow of words never end?

At last an interstate commerce law was passed. Great was the rejoicing among the middle class. Its components exulted [jumped for joy] in their victory, and in visions foresaw their dominance soon restored and the trusts [Arab monopolies] ruined and extinguished.

But after a comparatively brief interval their jubilation became blank dismay. [This law, this great, long-agitated-for-law, which was to intrench them so effectively, turned out to be an utter sham. On its surface its provisions read fair and smooth. But when it went to the courts, the perforating began, as its authors intended, and for which contingency they had expressly and equivocally drafted it. Once clause after another was, on this or that ground, declared inoperative by the courts.](#) The Interstate Commerce Commission, which the law established, had not even the power, it was decided, to compel the attendance of witnesses, and the courts refused to grant writs of subpoena in aid of its proceedings. Furthermore, railroad officials (who were the only persons whose testimony could secure a conviction) were excused from testifying on the ground that by so doing they might incriminate themselves. In a word, the Interstate Commerce Commission, on the establishment of which as a peremptory tribunal the middle class had built such high hopes, was found to be nothing more than an inane [silly, foolish] body which was allowed to devote itself to the harmless pastime of collecting statistics, but was empowered to do nothing more serious.

Again the bewildered middle class found itself woefully routed. While it had been holding meetings and talking and petitioning, the magnates had sent a stream of 'silent arguments' [bribes] coursing through the exalted wall of Congress. And, in fact, some of the very members of Congress who were so vigorously inveighing [denouncing] against the 'high handed' corruption of the railroad magnates, and demanding punitive laws, were, at this very time, themselves implicated in a great scandal."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.24

"20 members of his [J. P. Morgan's] firm were holders of 167 directorates in a swarm of corporations"

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.24

"Asked what the number of employees was in corporations in which he was a director, Morgan admitted ignorance. 'I have not an idea', said he. The

only conditions that he knew about, he testified, were financial conditions. The Directors' meetings were very brief, he explained; those of the United States Steel Corporation, for example, lasted on an average of 25-minutes to half an hour, and financial matters and business policies were frequently discussed, although how there could be any adequate discussion in so short a span he did not elucidate [throw light on]. [In other words, the director's meetings were mere formality, a sham.] In Morgan's opinion, Directors were not at all responsible for the labor conditions in industries in which they were the directing power. Who, then, was responsible? The executive officials or their underlings, Morgan replied. Interrogated further, Morgan testified that he had no opinion on what the length of a working day for employees should be, or what the income of an unskilled workingman [should be]...

At a period when social problems were matters of widespread agitation, Morgan revealed himself as having no thought for them, and at a time when there was intense public discussion of employment evils and other working problems, he openly and bluntly avowed that he had no opinion as to child labor, working hours or wages of laborers."

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, Epilogue

"Trust magnates were superior to [above the] law and could well afford to contemplate it with disdain. More anti-trust [anti-monopoly] legislation enacted by Congress in years subsequent to 1890 did not accordingly retard the organization of a host of industrial trusts. Between 1894 and 1901, hundreds were formed with an aggregate capital of \$4-billion. And even if prompted by public agitation, the Government did make a brave show of bringing criminal proceedings, the highest court [the corrupt U.S. Supreme court] found a way of 'interpreting'. In particular, in a suit against the Standard Oil Company, the [corrupt] Supreme court of the United States applied what it termed the 'rule of reason'; to prove a trust criminal, the ruling held, it was necessary to prove it 'undue and unreasonable'. As for the civil aspect, the consequences of decisions caused some rearrangement of trust construction but neither impaired power or revenues. A way was easily found of continuing with the components as legally distinct but all remaining under the ownership of the same men or interests. Before the decreed dissolution of the Standard Oil Company in 1911, it had yielded gigantic total sums in dividends [to the Arabs mostly]. How did dissolution and the resolving of one company into a group of companies affect the revenues? From the dissolution to the end of 1927, according to compilations made by Dow, Jones & Company, leading stock-market statisticians, the dividend distributions of the group of Standard Oil Companies

totalled \$3.3-billion. Of this sum \$1.9 billion was in cash, and \$1.4 billion in stock dividends.

At its maximum, the fortune of John D. Rockefeller, the principal of the Rockefeller brothers, perhaps exceeded \$1-billion. After devoting all of his energetic years to acquisition, he had personally retired from business. Storms of denunciations had been leveled at him. His corporation and his methods had been an endless target of attack. He had surmounted proddings which would have made a nervous wreck of many men. His endurance was such as to sustain a vitality which, with the most careful ministrations [attendance and care], prolonged his life decade after decade until now he is approaching the centenarian age.

Before about the year 1910 money magnates, battling with much hostile opinion, believed in the corrupt use of money to overcome it [the public opinion]. To procure necessary legislation, the strangle inimical [harmful enemy] legislative proposals and to circumvent such laws as were enacted, indirection based upon the distribution of masses of money was depended upon. Lobbies, flush with funds, were maintained at legislative centers. Their operations provoked such scandals and finally became so offensive that laws were passed in an attempt to regulate them. The subsidizing of a portion of the newspaper press and magazines was a regular procedure.

There now came a notable change of technique on the part of a number of corporations [fronting for the Arabs about their new ways]. Jerome D. Greene, a Rockefeller spokesman, thus put the case in his testimony before the U.S. Commission on Industrial Relations, on February 2, 1915: 'But as to publicity, there are two meanings to that word, Mr. Chairman. The word has been given quite a black eye, chiefly because of a discredited method of publicity. I am referring now to the method of ingratiating the public and winning over the support of newspapers either through the publication of advertisements, which may be thought to bring pressure on the expression of editorial opinion, or by the deliberate buying up of editorial and news space, if that is possible. Suspicion that that has been done has undoubtedly existed in the United States. Now, that method of publicity has been entirely discredited and its place has been taken in the enlightened usage, I think, of most of our corporations by a method of frankly stating the facts from an interested point of view of the corporations' . . . Green added that 'the chief exponent [spouter] of that honest, candid and fair method of publicity. . . is Mr. Ivy L. Lee.'

The Commission examined Lee... The fact emerged that he was one of the most industrious of the high-salaried propagandists invested with the impressive appellation of 'public relations counsel'.

This term seemed to carry the implication that the corporations were fully taking the public into their confidence and appealing to its good will and fair judgment. But the Commission's Final Report ridiculed the claim that certain 'literature' thus distributed by a central bureau was fair publicity. It was entirely partial [biased], and some of it the Commission denounced as not only untrue and misleading but... positively malicious"

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, Epilogue

"Meanwhile, a number of leading millionaires gave themselves a new character—that of humanitarians and philanthropists. This they did by establishing Foundations. One of the first to enter this field was Andrew Carnegie [ak•our•negi] ...

John D. Rockefeller had, on May 14, 1913, incorporated that Rockefeller Foundation chartered to promote schools, libraries, scientific research and assist educational institutions. His original gift to this institution comprised securities then having a market value of \$100-million. Further, he established a group of other Foundations, all heavily endowed. He himself gave this explanation to the U.S. Industrial Commission: 'The sole motive underlying the various Foundations which I have established had been the desire to devote a portion of my fortune to the service of my fellow men'. ...

'The funds of these Foundations', the Final Report stated, 'are largely invested in securities of corporations dominant in American industry. . . . The policies of these Foundations must inevitably be colored, if not controlled, to conform to the policies of such corporations... The power of these Foundations is practically unlimited, except that they may not directly engage in business for profit. . . . Foundations are subject to no public control, and their powers can be curbed only by the difficult process of amending or revoking their charters. . . . The extent of the possible influence (in shaping education and opinion) of these Foundations. . . . is shown by a large amount of evidence in the possession of the Commission'. Examples were cited of 'a degree of control over the teachings of professors in our colleges and universities which constitutes a more serious menace'."

Section 14 Financial industry

Incorruptible financial ratings

The Sub-Senate shall rate all government debt and equities that are insured or that the government back-stops. No corporation shall have the right to usurp this power from our democracy.

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary:

"Debt, n. An ingenious substitute for the chain and

whip for the slave-driver." [Here is an admission by Mideast Inc. Here the parasite tells us why the world has such an enormous if not imaginary debt problem]

BEEF UP THESE 2

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary:

"Corporation, n. An ingenious device for obtaining individual profit without individual responsibility." [Here the parasite talks about the main reason for the way corporations (as fictional citizens) shield the parasite's men (the Brothers) from liability for the frequently reprehensible feeding activities of the parasite.]

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary:

"Finance, n. The art or science of managing revenues and resources for the best advantage of the manager. The pronunciation of this word with the i long and the accent on the first syllable is one of America's most precious discoveries and possessions." [The original problematic pronunciation was probably fee'n•hence, so that was changed to something that sounds like fine•ants]

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 3

"from a gust of wind [Brotherly hot air] on the stock exchange, where speculation was all the more unbridled since at Rome, the banking house of the world, speculation was the life-blood of an economic system where production was losing ground day by day and mercantilism was invading everything. Work might still ensure a modest living, but no longer yielded such fortunes as the chance of imperial favor or a speculative gamble might bestow. Middlemen and entertainers, these parasites who feed on multitudes, raked in millions. Martial voices his indignation to see advocates accepting their fees in kind and the fairest [best] mental gifts cultivated without adequate reward. . . . Outside the city, the middle classes still found it worth while [worthwhile] to believe in the value of work, but inside Rome, they had lost all confidence in it." p.87

Narrow trading days for market efficiency

If you buy groceries in the middle of the night, from the "South•land" corporation and its 7-eleven stores, you are going to have to pay more. It is the same way with after hours stock trading. The lack of competition frequently results in big buy/sell price gaps and poor trades when compared with daytime prices. So, 24 hour trading, and after hours trading is not the direction we want to go in.

Now if you try to trade the stock of many small company stocks in the middle of the day, the same thing happens; the bid and ask prices are noticeably far apart. It is only in the first and last hours of the trading day that many stock issues see genuinely liquid and efficient buy/ sell spreads. This

is the market narrowing the trading day all by itself.

My point is that liquidity would be improved and trader parasitism decreased if we narrowed our trading hours. Perhaps the world's stock markets should only for one hour, or perhaps 30 or even 20 minutes a day. Under this sort of system, the idea of making money as a day trader becomes a much harder proposition. It also encourages more people to fully participate in the financial markets, while at the same time it reduces the amount of time wasted by all the people involved in the market.

Yet another advantage of having a single 30 or 60 minute trading day is that this hour can be the same hour worldwide. We can make it 05:30-06:00 in Los Angeles and 22:30 to 23:00 in Tokyo. And with the trading day so short, we can have markets open every day.

Too big to fail

With respect to our financial companies, never should one be allowed to exist that is too big to fail. If any is recognized as too big to fail, it must be broken up, and broken up in a way that will last decades at least.

No commission sales people for fiduciaries

It is a conflict of interest that we allow fiduciaries to use commission sales people. This should not be allowed. Furthermore, banks should not be allowed to market bonds, stocks, or bond or stock funds. And companies offering bonds, stocks or bond or stock funds should not be FDIC insured.

Bank: fees yes, commissions no

No bank may charge commissions on investment funds. And mutual funds may charge no more than 1% per year.

Financial companies should have their own index

Financial companies should be excluded from the main stock market indexes.

Credit cards, consumer debt

One of our parasite's favorite tactics is to use debt to enslave people in the houses of its host. So you can bet they are behind the more abusive tactics of our credit card companies. Here I would like to suggest some rules:

- 1) Credit card debt shall not be allowed to grow endlessly. Interest and fees on consumer debt shall not exceed 150% of the original liability. If you buy \$100 worth of stuff and don't pay for 20 years, the most you can be held liable for is \$250.
- 2) The interest rate shall never exceed the greater of 12% or three times the 5 year rate for the nation's debt.
- 3) There shall be no special interest rate or penalty fees for debt in default.
- 4) Advance payments shall not be refunded without

the account holder's request.

- 5) Disputed charge forms must be offered online.
- 6) Account rules may be changed only once per year, and then with the changes highlighted on the old rules.
- 7) Cash-back or rebate cards shall be prohibited
- 8) Foreign currency charges shall be at that moment's TT rate plus no more than 2%
- 9) Delinquent accounts may not be sold to outside bill collection companies.

Loan sharks

Again, one of our parasite's favorite tactics is to use debt to enslave people in the houses of its host. So you can bet they are behind the more abusive tactics of the world's loan sharks. For this reason, I choose to cancel 100% of all loan shark debt, as well as all debt not recorded in writing. One of the first priorities of our new broad democracies shall be to prosecute anyone attempting to collect on a loan shark debt. The penalty shall be harsh.

Why even have private loan origination?

If our government is going to insure all the real estate loans in our nation, what is the point of even having private lending insurance? And why even have a private loan market if the government is going to bail everyone out?

The international money lending conspiracy

Many people blame the Jews for running an international money lending conspiracy. In truth, what is going on is more complex. Try to understand that there are two types of "Jews." One group, the periphery Jews (the Gr. phuls, the yellow leaves on the tree, or the shield, the Ashkenazi Jews) have been living in your land for some generations. These follow a religion that was profoundly altered and mostly fabricated in the 1300s. These are the periphery Jews who's genetic lines mostly experienced the diaspora 1-10 generations previously. These generally have no knowledge, or just the dimmest awareness of our parasite's activities. These are the greatest threat to our parasite's existence. These are represented by the young Skywalker Jedi (Jehudi) in Star Wars mythology. These are the Jews that died by the millions in Hitler's concentration camps

Now Adolph Hitler seems to have been a figurehead of the other Jews. (for example: arbeit mach frei = our•peh it mak frei) These are the center Jews, the Brothers, the "green genes" the "green giant" the Sephardic shepherd Jews, the Kals still practicing the real Judaism, the devilish, parasitic ancient Middle Eastern Judaism that is almost 6,000 years old. These are the men incidentally running the world.

In many times and places, the Mideast's

savings, its gold, its money or capital was its main stock in trade. Here is the reason behind the kooky prohibitions (Catholic and Islamic) against lending at a profit. Here is why both religions have really insane punishments for people who lend money for profit or "usurers". The reason is that this was necessary for the Mideast to monopolize lending in the West. This way our economy could be throttled for the benefit of our parasite. And this way only business activities that benefitted our parasite would be given money and allowed to thrive. Besides, it was a great way to find and eliminate all the potential trouble makers before they started out in business and became famous.

Only the Mideast's expendable front men, the "yellow" Jews at the periphery could lend money. This typically made them very unpopular among the people they were lending to, this also served to drive many back with "their own people," where they would remain useful to Mideast Inc. as loyal if mostly ignorant front men.

Now in order for the illusion to work, the Jews had to appear wealthy. So they were allowed to live a good life, mostly by buying overpriced luxury concession goods from Mideast inc.'s luxury goods concession (and seldom land for factories). However, the problem was that being wealthy allowed these people to multiply. And mostly, their offspring were of a good character and unsuitable as Mideast tools/fools/ phules. So in most cases, the Jews were not brought into the family business (the big family's business).

However, this was a big problem, because their genetic stock was dangerous to our parasite. (Just look at what I am doing to them here!) Anyway, this is why our parasite was always killing its cousins the smart, and frequently, the wealthy Jews of Europe. Here we note the Russian word: POGROM. The word means violent storm, and these violent storms frequently washed the gold back down stream to Mideast Inc.

To our parasite: What futility your way of life is. Do you spread your lines this way, or kill them off? Oh, so you are the 30 or 300, or 3,000 or 30,000 smartest in the world? What of the rest? And are you not aware of the first law of evolutionary networks? That the speed/ power of the network is the exponent of the network's size? Join with the rest and become as one now. Do it now, or you and everyone who even looks like you will be "erased".

No more black pools

All trades must take place on the exchange for that financial instrument and on the open market with everyone aware of who is buying and who is selling what. Also, all fictional citizens owned by other citizens (real or fictional) must disclose that fact and the ultimate owners (for their pro-rata shares) must be

reported as the owner.

Financial sales people

All communications between investment sales people and prospective clients must be recorded and saved. All in-person communications must be audio-video taped. No investment fund may charge more than 1% to as a purchase and sale fee.

Liens and lines of credit

Same word obviously. A line must be like a string to pull in brolingo.

IPO float rules

In all public IPOs, the shares floated must be greater than 48% and the floating parties and floating brokerage may not sell any of their shares for at least 2 years. Thereinafter, the pre-IPO owners may sell no more than 5% of their starting holdings in any month. With respect to companies with less than 200 full-time employees, the floating parties may not sell any shares for 3-years.

No black pools

For stocks listed on any exchange, all sales of that stock must take place through that exchange.

Non-citizens must transact business on the open market

Fictional citizens and foreigners may only do business on the open market wherever a market exists for the things being bought or sold.

White collar crime

Maybe it is not because the criminals have white shirts instead of blue shirts. Maybe it is because there is a white collaborator, as opposed to a Brotherly collaborator, a white dog wearing the dog collar.

No secret ownership

The top level owner must always be declared in all purchases/sales. The concealment of underlying identity should be considered an act of fraud. We must know what is owned by the parasite spirit

The real secret accounts may not be in Switzerland

They may be in everyone's country. The numbered swiss accounts may be just a decoy idea.

Options create short-term monopolies

When we think of Monopoly power, we generally think of a thing that goes on for a longer period of time. But all monopoly power is short term in nature. In fact some short term monopolies are termed bottlenecks when the monopoly power produces little more than short term inconvenience.

Here we should probably start considering options as tools for creating short term monopoly power. Here, the ability to tie up capacity is an important tool for creation of short term monopolies. And here, options make this all much easier. So here, we see that option sales should be regulated, tracked and compared. If it appears that the market is being manipulated, then the market manipulators should be punished according to the law.

Standardized late fees for institutional payees

It should be a felony to have off-balance sheet transactions under any circumstances.

Section 15: Insurance

Private insurance is so insanely wasteful

If you have ever shopped around for a repair bid from a car collision, you will quickly see how much more expensive the bids are for an insurance job. My impression is that prices doubled or tripled. On top of this, only around one half of the industry is payouts, the other half is used up on administration. And on top of this, people take more risks when they are insured. So all together insurance is probably 80% waste.

Is most disability pay due to back injury?

I don't know if it is true, or just someone's opinion, or just due to poor government regulation and giving, but I do remember hearing that most job-related disability payments in construction are due to back injuries.

More education about back injuries

Back injuries are not intuitive, and most young people don't understand the damage they are doing to their intervertebral discs. They don't understand how their discs are relatively insensate to pain. They also don't understand how bending and lifting at the same time can cause asymmetric disc compression and deterioration over the years.

It is not real

Much of the media about men having these hypertrophic upper bodies is our parasite's propaganda to harm us. It gets us wasting time on sports which damage our brains and backs. Upper body strength exercises should actually be discouraged by our schools.

The huge cost of lifting injuries

Lets divide the annual money the nation pays for back injuries to laborers by the annual payroll for laborers. If the cost of back injuries is 25%, we should charge that much more to workers that must do certain types

of work. This will incentivize employers to use devices like augmented strength suits at work. This in turn will drive mass production and lower cost.

Where OSHA will be most cost effective

It is in making sure that people are not lifting heavy things at work unless they are trained and certified to do so.

Get checked

If you experience any back pain at all after lifting heavy objects, you should go for a spinal x-ray to see if you have a misalignment of your spine and are at risk for disc compression. Then if you are at risk, for your own quality of life, later on in life, you should avoid this type of exertion.

Healthy back certification

People who work in back strain sorts of jobs should have to sit for a short video on how to lift and how not to cause degenerative back injury. They should also have to go for back x-rays every so often to check for deterioration. Those with deterioration should have to find another occupation.

Government's huge advantage

What if everyone on paid injury leave from work was required to stay home by law. What if government had specialists for checking up on people, keeping them honest. It would help keep injury leave fraud down.

Free government insurance of industry

The high cost of healthcare in America is widely known. If we burden our industry with healthcare costs, then we hand our competitors a very large competitive advantage in competition with our industry. We can't afford to do this, so we must as a nation, for national economic security purposes insure our workforce in every way.

Now in exchange for this, the bargain with industry is that government has the right to go anywhere in any business enterprise and see exactly what is going on, and how things are being done. Then government tells businesses how to do things safely and thus we make our industry all safe and at the same time

Therefore, no employer may provide health insurance for its employees except with respect to job related injuries, the cost of these will be covered by government, using government rehabilitation centers, using government enforcement and government injury protection

No massage or bone cracking

Insurance and benefits shall not pay for treatments that involve a pleasant massage. It creates a powerful conflict of interest that is much greater than

the effectiveness of the massage.

Section 16: New products

Reading training wheels

When the eyes move away from the cursor-block of text being highlighted, the reading stops. The system also judges comprehension by eye movement.

Dehumidifier turbines: How to pull water from the air

In places where there is no fresh water, the most energy efficient way to obtain fresh water is probably from the air, because the water only needs to be condensed. The best way to do this is probably to engineer precisely balanced vertical turbines made from porous hydrophilic materials. I say turbines, but they are really just a stack of pre-cast hydrophilic fans with a ring of the same material around them. These turbines, although they will be quite heavy, can be rotated at fairly great speed at little energy use because they will be precisely balanced. The turbines will draw air in from the bottom and the air will come out the top. As the air encounters the turbine blades, it will give up its water. Then the water will, due to centrifugal force be spun out to the ring of material enclosing the air circulation zone at the inside of the turbine. Here the water will continuously spin off to an outer housing where it will run off.

It should be noted that this method of obtaining fresh water involves no movement of water. The system energy is only used for 1) the energy lost in wind resistance to the turbine, 2) the energy required to move the air, and 3) the energy to keep the precisely balanced turbines spinning. All these energy inputs should be very minimal in well designed, well made turbines. This should be the most efficient way to obtain drinking in places where there is none.

Clothes dryers

Why don't fabric dryers have digital temperature control and humidistats? Why can't we have them turn off at a precise humidity? Why don't they have screen drums and whirling internal air so they dry faster? Why don't they have alternate 20w energy efficient power-trains that use a geared down 10w motor to spin the drum at 0.2-RPM and a 10w fist-sized fan to circulate air. These would be vastly more energy efficient, even if they might take almost as long as hanging our clothes up to dry. They would however be much easier than line drying.

Dehumidifying dryers

Perhaps clothing dryers should use small dehumidification turbines. This way they can either dry faster using the same amount of heat, or work

effectively using no heat at all.

Evaporative cooling + dehumidification

If there existed large commercially viable dehumidifiers, then energy efficient evaporative cooling would be used in more public buildings.

Bring back the hydrophilic wheel

What happened to the energy efficient hydrophilic wheel dehumidifiers people used to have in their basements? How is it that the super energy-efficient, simple, and reliable hydrophilic wheel has been replaced by what can only be called energy-intensive refrigerant-&compressor air conditioners? Here we see our parasite's meddling in our world. Here we see the same force that got the world to stop using energy efficient CFC refrigerants... (to save the ozone layer we were told by our parasite's chorus).

Basically if we could still go out and buy old-style, energy-efficient dehumidifiers, people would not use their air-conditioning as much. Then during peak summer cooling season (also peak summer driving season) oil prices would not peak as much. Our parasite would not like this because just about all the peak power in the middle of summer comes from burning its oil.

Water buggies

Think about hydroplaning: We have been trying to get rid of it for decades, and it still happens in cars all the time. Now consider the way that a fast moving light-weight ATV can be used to skim over a stream at super high speed. There are buggies skimming for 50-100 meters all the time, and they are in no way designed for this purpose.

Can someone modify an ATV, by stretching out the chassis like one of those insects that walks on water. Make the wheels around 3 to 6 meters apart. And modify the tires so they are about the size and proportion of an oil drum, more or less. Here maybe you want to stack up a number of sand tires.

Now figuring out an optimal tread design for hydroplaning will no doubt take a while, but I think that once we do, the speed and energy efficiency of this sort of vehicles will absolutely astound in comparison to boats. This especially on still water at high speeds. This will first happen with small buggies on still water. But eventually, we will scale-up these vehicles massively for places like the Adriatic, Great Lakes, and even perhaps the Irish Sea.

Air bikes

Someone please make some compressed air tanks for bikes. Make them so they attach easily to the rear and front of the bike, like panniers. Have an ultralight air-tool drive attached, ratchet style, into the chain drive.

The mechanism (including air storage) weighs very

little. None of the components are expensive. it does not really wear out. It fills in a minute. Here I imagine that the Governments of many a city providing free compressed air at regular intervals to encourage more bicycle use. For some distances and hilly environments, this will trump bicycles. It will certainly be better than electric bicycles.

Little shop of horrors safety series

We do on-the-job safety training in such a dumb way. We should instead hire horror movie people to produce a line of gory safety videos. We should show our workers why, for example, their circular saw has a guard on it. Give dramatic performances of what happens when people disable their safety guards. Show people getting their fingers cut off, blood spurting, in full gore, like in a slasher film. Show the gore a couple times so it will be better remembered. Then afterwards, interview real people who were injured in this sort of industrial accident. Let them describe the experience and the after effects. Do this instead of the boring advise on how to do things safely. And one more thing, we might as a society want to discourage the use of this sort of gore for other than documentary purposes.

Keyboard changes

- 1) When you press the upper right and upper left keys together it will be the power on/off button on all keyboards.
- 2) Eliminate the power on/off button and make the delete key bigger.
- 3) Quitting applications should not be command+Q but instead, command+ shift+Q.
- 4) There must be on/off switches on the back of all communication devices for both overall power and the communication system alone.

4 more alternate desktops

- 1) Passage to the next screen: There is a porthole at the middle of each side of the screen. If you mouse along any center edge of the screen, and you will go to the next screen, be it top, bottom, left, or right.
- 2) All folders will have a button, for display. You can pick which of the 5 screens you want each folder to display on.

bright mouse

when you move a mouse really fast to find it, it should grow in size for a moment so you can spot it easily.

password hints

passwords should have a function where the user can push a button that says: "email me my cryptic clues".

Integrate games with cardio

Compelling AV display for cardio equipment, with game-like experiences

Fast cable egress for high-rise

Robots

- 1) stir fry
- 2) block laying
- 3) skin suturing
- 4) table clearing, cleaning
- 5) trash removing and garbage bag changing
- 6) Fried chicken

Fitness gaming

To get people more active, we should have more video and gaming on our cardio oriented gym equipment.

Feedback browsers

The way search engines currently do website ranking is both suboptimal and corruptible/ game-able: Viz the cottage industry of SEO, or search engine optimization/ corruption. A better approach would be to have our web browsers integrate with our search engines through a direct and democratic feedback function. In this way, people will be able to vote on each page's content. Our browsers will have 5 buttons for relevancy, 5 for quality. and 5 for veracity. The average score in each of the categories is reported on the search return page automatically, with viewers able to sort by any or all of the three functions.

This type of system will eliminate search engine spamming because the spam will lower the website's relevancy and overall scores.

With this system, it will be hard to fake quality or topicality. Also, perhaps we will have two types of search rankings, one by the general public, and one by our Sub-senators.

This is important because it leads to an internet where people have to accurately self-declare their own keywords on their own websites. Here the system discourages websites from overstating their range thanks to the relevancy button. Nor do they say sensational or unproven things, because of the veracity button. They also don't get too far if their site is judged poorly on the quality vote.

Group highlighter

Instead of highlighting reading material as individuals, lets track it via an ASP. And lets have various ways of determining what is highlighted, the 10% most important, the 30%, the 20% that whatever school tells you to read...

Auto-stop machinery

All machinery should have an auto-stop function if it touches skin. Award the inventor a fair amount and put the technology into the public domain for

everyone to use free of charge.

No delay opening a clothes washer door

Boy this makes one feel like a slave to technology. All clothes washers shall have a instant kill switch and the door must open no more than 1 seconds after the drum stops spinning.

Free OCR

For obvious political reasons, OCR (optical character recognition) should be a standard free application in all devices.

Thermafiers

Imagine a baby pacifier, but in different lengths and thicknesses. And imagine that these things have little heating elements inside them that are tuned to their own specific orifice. One goes in the ear to weaken ear bacteria with slow gentle heat. One goes in the mouth and cups over one tonsil or both. One goes in the anus to treat prostate infections. And one might go in the nostrils to treat sinus infections: Although here, and for bronchitis, perhaps a precision-temperature steam unit is best. For pimples, we also imagine a round device that slow cooks our pimples and skin infections.

Universal arms, Interfacing and the future of humanity

Why isn't there a whole host of universal arms for our new lightweight monitors? Why can't we move our monitors around so we are more comfortable interfacing? Why can't we work in universal swivel chairs?

Imagine if people started saying that all they need is a bed, bathroom, kitchen, a universal chair, a work table, and shared exercising interfaces. Then they might stop appreciating their giant homes far from town. They might start driving less, and using less Mideast oil.

Shower heads

Someone please make some shower heads where you can regulate the flow of water so as to optimize its pressure. Also make shorty and longy shower handle-heads for flex hose showers.

Removable batteries

All battery operated consumer devices shall have consumer- replaceable batteries. Also, any devices that use batteries or ink cartridges, or similar replacement products of a novel shape charge, or configuration, products that are non-standard and not-available as commodities in the aftermarket, these shall loose the right to consider themselves mass produced goods. This also holds for things like vehicle bumpers that do not use one of the 200-or-so internationally approved standard vehicle bumpers.

ESD = Electronic shepherd devices: Free range food the right way.

Imagine a figure-8-shaped bungee strap with a long middle. We insert the hind legs of our livestock into the loops with the device slung over the animal's back. The device has a battery and it uses this power mostly to make the sound of some predator, like wolves howling. The cows are perhaps traumatized when they are young by a video of vicious wolves, or by the presence of a pack of wolves that are conditioned to hate cows.

The device may also give mildly uncomfortable charges to the left, right or both (back) side of the animal. The device also tracks the location of the animals and drives stragglers back with the herd. It also sends the herd out to graze and recalls them to a pen, where they are sheltered for the night. The next day, they are sent over the landscape, to the most optimal location for grazing that is near them, thus fully optimizing plant output over a grazing area and making sure that soil conditions will remain stable.

Cowboys and ESDs

In the old days, a couple cowboys would drive a huge herd of cattle through the open range, the public land of the United States, often thousands of head at a time. It was a great way for poor men to make money. Basically, there was no cost to do it. No mortgage, no fence mending, no medical expenses, no drugs, just cattle and camping supplies.

Under this scenario, meat was impossibly cheap in America, grass fed organic meat raised out on the open prairie, scattered where there was little cattle disease and little need for medicine. Then the cattle were put in super-efficient railcars that should have cost practically nothing to move across the nation in trains of 50 or 100 cars.

Now our parasite didn't like this very much, so it sent some Brotherly desperadoes to play in•dei•ans, rustlers and gunslingers. These went around killing cowboys and train people and settlers. Thus Cattle Rustlers our•us•tel•ers were just another way the Brothers waged a low-level guerrilla war on the American settlers, all the while escapegoating the native American in•dei•ans for their own violent struggle against American prosperity. It was all designed to disrupt the economics of the open range until the Arabs could close it down with congressional land grants.

We really should let people graze their cattle on most of the open range, so long as they use ESDs and don't overgraze. The public will benefit greatly from this super healthy source of meat protein.

The appetite control mechanism

If we want to suppress food appetite in people,

perhaps we should figure out what marijuana does and then do the opposite.

More cracker machines

The world is far from having enough sorts of crackers. Those Wasa, Rosemary and salt are a good example of what we need more of.

Illustration

Baggage with 2 pneumatic wheels

Someone please make bags with 2 pneumatic wheels of 15cm diameter. Use rim and tire profiles from racing bikes. Have this fold out so it locks under the bag. Also, make the length of the standard carry on bag about 7 cm longer, so the bag handles are long enough to easily drag.

Startup wave companies

Startups should come in waves, with everyone pausing to see what is new. I don't know if this should be annual, or semi-annual.

Insulated pots

Please make totally insulated pots that can be brought to a boil and then reduced to 200w, or 100w, or perhaps a 30w, and left for the day. Maybe the pots so they can act like coolers for a few hours, then bring the food to say 45°C for 2 hours and then 90°C for two hours.

And why are stoves built in? Why do you use these generic cooking devices with no feedback about the pot temperature? Is that energy efficient? Is that time efficient for you? Why not use pots with temperature control units? Why not have these with self-stirring systems built into the super-insulated lids to keep the food from sticking to the pot? Why not have lids that are seamless except for the outside.... Insulated lids with handles that never get hot. Insulated lids with hinges that drip all liquids back into the pot?

Refugee stoves

Imagine a standardized 30cm terra-cotta flower pot with no bottom. It is 30 cm dia. at the top and perhaps 24 at the bottom, and maybe 26 tall. Imagine that there are standard screens that can be dropped inside the wide end for grilling, or to support a pot. Imagine little mouse holes on the small end so air and firewood can enter. Imagine that these stack so that tens of thousands will fit in a standard shipping container.

A new Franklin stove

Wood burning stoves today lack 4 important features.

- 1) They need a big heat sink to hold lots of heat.
- 2) They need to smother the fire when it gets hot enough.
- 3) They need to be insulated to hold the heat-sink's

heat.

- 4) The insulation zone needs to be operable to let the heat out when needed.

Refrigerators for A/C zones

Why don't we make all refrigerators so that they have a dryer-like vent on the back and a shunt valve. When a switch is flipped open, the "flu" vent" opens and the hot exhaust air gets blown outside. When the "flu" is closed, the hot exhaust air stays inside the house.

Another approach, a much more efficient approach is to make some refrigerators with a coils that project through a standard size and height opening in a wall. This is rather like what the cheapest air conditioners do.

Burn oil shale, don't refine it

It is probably much more efficient to burn oil shale and sand than they refine it. Perhaps we put the stuff a couple inches thick on giant screen "cookie pans" connected in a looping conveyor belt. This we pass through a furnace that drives say a steam turbine.

Auto-washers

All front loading clothes washers must have a pause switch and the door must open no more than 3 seconds after the drum stops spinning — provided the water is below door level.

Smart traffic lights

These have video cameras that optically recognize vehicles and pedestrians and optimize the passage of traffic.

Arm waiving recognition in video

This will help us monitor large crowds.

Lead Zeppelins

What a joke that they used hydrogen in their blimps. What a joke that this accident was recorded on one of the largest selling albums of all time. Is helium artificially expensive?

Because blimps do not use much fuel and helicopters use a great deal, the parasite seems to have struggled to make helium expensive. It has also struggled against new blimps. We should go in the opposite direction. Also, I bet, hour per hour of flight time, they are safer than helicopters. What about hot air drones for lifting things?

Two word local search

Every OS should have 2 word search like the TESS system at USPTO.gov

Archeological robots

We should be using robots to automate the excavation of our archeological sites. These might:

- 1) Use echo-sound to see what is under the surface.
- 2) Use a heat source and infrared light to see what is under the surface.
- 3) Use precisely mounted and tuned metal detectors.
- 4) Use robotic brushes and scrapers
- 5) Use compressed air to gently blow material away.

They would also have humans watching perhaps 10 or 20 video feeds from 10 or 20 excavators. And the system would flag suspicious things.

These are robots that are suspended from a steel lattice of say 1m x 1m. Each robot has its own aluminum box that is say a 1-meter cube, a box with no bottom and a large hole in the center of the top for the robotic equipment to operate through. Each box gets hydraulic fluid from the hub, along with an allocation of both compressed air and suction. The robot spots the objects and then calls for humans to take them out. This is especially useful for excavating the artifact poor areas surrounding communities, as well as for finding new communities and sampling for artifact density.

Welder's face shields for VR visors

I see the VR headsets as being like a welder's face shield, but with two layers of visor. The outer visor is just like a welder's face shield, except perhaps not as dark and maybe curved inward under the nose, so that it fits to a person's face. Yet there is a notch for the nose.

The inner visor only comes down to maybe nostril level. It has a spheroid screen and displays the images. And all of this hangs on the head like a welder's visor instead of like today's immersive sets.

And the display screen is also transparent when it needs to be. or it is like Boeing window glass if it needs to be.

VR exercise

There will be two sorts of treadmill. One will be designed to imitate walking, the other running. Turn you head back, look back, turn your head to the side, look to the side. Turn the treadmill to the side by pointing straight ahead and then panning your arm to either side or straight back. Then you start walking down that trail. They are all straight line paths.

Mixed reality

We will use a new sort of screen with monitory display in the inside and Boeing glass on the outside for shaded mixed reality interface.

Air dryers

Consider those obnoxious hand drying fans in so many public bathrooms. Look at how awfully noisy they are. Look at how they are hard to activate and only stay on for 5 seconds. Look at how they are always in bathrooms with doors that open inward.

Look at how you have to touch the same handle that everyone else touches. The parasite wants us using towels and paper towels because they use more power.

Towel laundry is such an energy hog, and such a waste of time. It would be much more efficient to use hot air on your body — but with quiet fans and an effective IR activation switch.

We should use these in our homes, and we might have 4 x 1,500w blowers that only come on for 30 seconds and blow a 60kph flow of air. And as far as cost, 1500w heaters only cost \$40 today.

Fat glass

It seems to me that two panes of glass will be a better insulator 10-cm apart instead of 1-cm apart. Test it, make a curve regarding the amount of insulation.

What is the R value of three panes of glass in a 10 cm sandwich? I expect that many picture windows will be made of this stuff, particularly in places with severe climates.

Screw-lid wall fans

Imagine a 40cm diameter multi-speed wall fan. The part that sticks into the residence is a flange that protrudes maybe 8cm from the inside surface of the wall. This is threaded like a jar. On to this goes a 50cm diameter plastic jar lid with a 10cm styrofoam fill. If it is winter, you screw the lid on tight. If it is summer, you unscrew the lid and hook it on to the flange. If you only want a little bit of ventilation, you can loosen the top.

Toilets

All shall have a perfectly round inlet that fits a standard force cup. The inlet shall be no more than 45° off of level and the toilet must permit a standard force cup to be used. All force cups shall come with a 1.6m long plastic handle that does not bend when pushed by 50kg. All toilets shall be designed so that their trap diameter starts 2cm larger than the force cup lip. As well, the diameter of the channel behind the force cup lip shall increase by at least 1mm per 3cm until it is 10cm in diameter. If a toilet is clogged fully, the tank water shall not come within 6cm of the lip. The height of the seat shall not exceed 42cm.

All my revelations are anti-patented

If someone has a patent relating to something that I explain or call for herein, then that patent is hereby cancelled and in the public domain.

Section 17: Poverty

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 16.3

"Great worry about food implies great indifference to virtue."

Arabian King Abdullah II

"I think the success of democracy is not really police security; it's the presence of a broad middle class. The stronger the middle class of a people is, the less you have to worry about one group coming in and exploiting the democratic process for its own ends." [This is both an intelligence briefing for Haremi, and admission of that they use this strategy.]

Parasitism and the middle class

The upper class is the parasite and the lower class are its slaves. The middle class is its economic contender with power over its business and power over its ability to profit from various thieving practices. For this reason, the Arabs hate the middle class everywhere.

Mid-sized plants, the middle class, and Morlocks

If you want a quick and easy way to tell if a building complex is run well, simply look at the mid-sized plants. Building materials degrade very slowly, and trees and grass pretty much grow by themselves. It is the middle-sized plants that in general first exhibit signs of mismanagement or spending cuts. Likewise, the recent erosion of the middle class, and middle-sized business in the West are a symptom of our parasite's mismanagement of our human "complex".

Reducing the human flock to slavery

- 1) divide the rich from the poor as much as possible, try for a great income gap if you can, with no middle class.
- 2) Once you have this, it is easy to drive the poor to hate the rich and to tolerate their elimination.

H.G. Wells, The Time Machine, 1895

One possible outcome of our parasite's erosion of the middle is portrayed in The Time Machine by H.G. Wells (=Mercury Evils). Recall how the sophisticated cannibalistic Morlocks ate the humanoid Eloi like cattle. These Eloi were cattle smart enough to feed and take care of themselves, even when times got tough. They are also omnivorous, and contained by ideological enclosures. But best of all, these human cattle would offer themselves up for dinner when "god's" music called them.

To me, this seems quit a bit like past-as-prologue for the parasite race from the land of no resources. It also appears as it may be a strategy for our parasite to survive the coming ice age. Here we see a total erosion of the middle ground between the peaceful surface dwelling Eloi and the Morlocks that see what is going on beneath the surface. Anyway, once the middle class in its broadest definition is gone, you have only a predator upper class and pleb cattle below. Then we have humanity being (re)divided into two separate but inter-breedable sub-species.

H.G. Wells, The Time Machine, 1895, Ch. 5

"I saw a real aristocracy, armed with a perfected science and working to a logical conclusion the industrial system of to-day. Its triumph had not been simply a triumph over Nature, but a triumph over Nature and the fellow-man."

H.G. Wells, The Time Machine, 1895, Ch. 4

"were these creatures fools? ... Then one of them suddenly asked me a question that showed him to be on the intellectual level of one of our five-year-old children - [he] asked me, in fact, if I had come from the sun in a thunderstorm! It let loose the judgement I had suspended upon their clothes... I never met people more indolent or more easily fatigued."

A queer thing I soon discovered about my little hosts, and that was their lack of interest. ... I made what progress I could in the language... Either I missed some subtle point, or their language was excessively simple -- almost exclusively composed of concrete substantives and verbs. There seemed to be few, if any, abstract terms, or little use of figurative language. Their sentences were usually simple and of two words..."

The Good old days, they were terrible Ch.3

"In 1874, a New York social worker, Etta Angel Wheeler found a little girl wandering naked through the slums. The child had been beaten and slashed by her drunken foster mother and then chased from home. Unable to find a haven for her, Miss Wheeler asked the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals for help. It was decided that 'the child being an animal', the Society would give it protection."

Benjamin Franklin, On the price of corn and the management of the poor.

"I am for doing good to the poor, but I differ in opinion of the means. I think the best way of doing good to the poor, is not making them easy in poverty, but leading or driving them out of it. In my youth I traveled much, and I observed in different countries, that the more public provisions were made for the poor, the less they provided for themselves, and of course became poorer. And, on the contrary, the less [that] was done for them, the more they did for themselves, and became richer."

Hubert Humphrey

"It was once said that the moral test of government is how that government treats those who are in the dawn of life, the children; those who are in the twilight of life, the elderly; and those who are in the shadows of life, the sick, the needy and the handicapped."

Thomas Jefferson

"If we could only prevent government from wasting

the labors of the people under the pretense of taking care of them."

Poverty = pro•verti = the black hole

It is the Haremi word for going down the tubes. Imagine it on one of those black hole graphs that looks like a parabolic drain. Imagine you are to close to the forces of poverty sucking the economy and the terrain out of existence. If you can't get away from it, you get caught in its gravity. Then though various ways, it uses you to achieve its aims.

It is most powerful in the Mideast. It is normally much less powerful the farther we are from the Mideast. This however does not apply to its slave states like Indonesia, Bangladesh, Pakistan, Yemen and Somalia.

If we are going to eliminate Ishtar forever and for certain, we really should end the pro•verti and the proverted desperation that drives its loo•tenants to work for ex•pull, or evil. Thus we must eliminate proverti on earth.

All goods will now grow cheap like weightless electronics

It is easy to see the role of higher energy and commodity prices in the relative prices of goods over the past 20 years. Simply compare the pricing trend for all those mass-less electronics of stupendous complexity with the price trend for heavy goods like vehicles. Without our parasite's manipulation of oil and commodity prices, the cost of all manufactured goods would have collapsed (relative to our wages), like electronics have. Once we destroy our parasite's pricing power over commodities, this will reverse. Heavy goods will collapse in price just as weightless electronic goods have.

House casting in Africa

Once we get our house casting factories and mass produced rail systems figured out, we should clone our factories and technology and give them to the poor parts of the world. And we should train their people to self-sufficiency and start the systems.

The UM should set up hundreds and hundreds of these factories all over the world. Then we will build new cities connected by 300kph steel-steel bullet trains. This system will use between 1% and 5% of the energy the current system transportation uses. For heating and cooling it will use perhaps 3% to 10% as much energy.

Malaysian HDB flats

I recall that Malaysia had HDB flats like Singapore. I have never been in one, but it is easy to imagine Malaysian HDB flats as a smaller, and more economical version of the Singapore HDB flats. This is probably what I imagine UM housing to be like — only perhaps 6-stories max. And they use the same

bolt-together, rail-based building blocks discussed elsewhere. They make-up townships connected by fenced, rail-on-grade 220kph trains that are identical to the trains in Germany, except in that they might have stronger Air conditioning. Use of these systems is what the UM offers to people who obey its child limits and pay its subsidized rents. The UM shall indefinitely own and operate whatever public housing it builds around the world until it chooses to cede this to the national government.

Free UM education

The UM shall server-up its internet-based education system for free. This shall be translated into the language of every member state. This shall not be delivered in Arabic.

ATRIVIAL PRICE = a subsidized price that is still high enough to keep young boys from using boules of bread as soccer balls.

The global hunger tithe mention on A-1

One of the most important parts of my message is that humanity needs to commit to a fundamental idea: That the poor of the world will be fed by the UON, so long as their nation adopts a broad democracy and enforces a China-style two child policy under international supervision. And if they adopt a China-style one child policy under international supervision, they will not only be fed by the UON, but their nation will also receive loans for families and small enterprises to buy machinery. On top of this, the more developed nations of the world will also contribute access to their free educational modules, their media, their drugs condemned into the public domain, and the cheap energy that will be available now.

Now we could give this money per person, but that will tend to reduce the desire to work in men. And we could given it per child, but that would incentivize population increases. The logical solution therefore seems to be that we will give our UON stipends to the poorest third of the world's women who are of child bearing age (say 19 to 41): And we give this money with one condition, that the nation adopt and enforce a one or two child policy.

Here is how we will bring the land of no resources over to an agenda of more an better for everyone. It is also how we will end war and poverty. The poorest 1/3 of the world amounts to 2.4 billion people. 1/2 of them are women and roughly 1/3 of them are women of this age group. So we are talking about 1/6th of 2.4 billion or 400 million women of child bearing age. If we fund this investment with a global tithe of 3% of WGDP (=world GDP) VERIFY that comes to \$2.1 trillion or \$5,250/year, or \$14.38/ day per household for food and development aid. The 2 child nations should get \$4/day, the remaining money

going to the 1 child nations regardless of how many there are.

This system will offer an substantial incentive for many nations to impose a 1-child rule, for if there are only a few 1-child nations, these will be getting a huge amount of aid. And even if the all the poorest 1/3 of the world adopts this program, the differential will still be compelling, around \$13/day vs. \$4/day.

I want to point out this this 3% tithe will sere to end the war with the world's eternal struggle of no resources. Also, only 1/3 of it will be grant money. The rest will be lent and paid back by the borrowers.

We should also remember that the poor people tend to have more children when they can't rely on society to provide for them. Their logical survival and retirement plan is to have more children. Therefore, contrary to popular wisdom, making a worldwide commitment to feeding the poor with basic staples is the best thing we can do to manage global population growth; as a one or two child policy is enforced. _

Senate offspring should be exempt from the 1 child rule

Under the 1-child rule, woman should be allowed to have two children, provided that one is fathered by a Senator. The Senator-father can be from that community, or anywhere in the world.

A children's tithe for the rich nations

In the rich nations of the world, the problem is declining populations, so there is no harm in paying benefits based on the number of children.

Pensions and children

It seems likely that secure pensions result in fewer children.

Helping small-scale international commerce

One of the things most harmful to our parasite's international monopolies is small scale international commerce, the sprouts in our economic garden. Policy should be carefully scrutinized and avoided that interferes with small scale international commerce.

Political efforts should start at the top of society, economic efforts at the bottom.

Why they maximize poverty

Our parasite has always sold this against that, and central to this is the maximization of the differences between cultures. Maximizing poverty not only makes the host society easier to manipulate, but it also accentuates the differences in the various host societies.

Make people understand

People everywhere should be taught how poor people live, and how their options are greatly limited by their lack of surplus. Also, development economics should be taught in secondary school to everyone worldwide.

To Blue-eyed Europe

Do not let the Arabs ruin your safety net. This evolved to keep you from falling into Arabs hands. In fact, if you really want to screw up the Arab breed mare buying process in your land, socialize all the reasonable child care costs and entirely free the father from any legal obligation. If you do this they will not be able to lure our fair women with money and make a new generation of shape shifters.

The mentally ill homeless and poor

- 1) The cost of having a small number of mentally unstable homeless people in our cities is massive. It is orders of magnitude greater than the inconsequential cost of locking these people up.
- 2) People who who suffer from mental illness should not be living on the streets.
- 3) If society decides to save money on institutionalizing its mentally ill, the best way to do this is not by cutting the number of people under care, but by cutting the educational requirements for government "mind doctors".
- 4) If you want to meet with a private psychiatrist more than three times in a quarter, you must pay luxury medical tax.
- 5) Government should offer free group therapy for the people staying in its dorms. There should be therapists and motivational speakers that do the rounds.

REDUCTION DORMS = Dormitories with at least 50 bunk beds per room. Full video and no privacy. A curfew from 9pm to 6am. Lights out from 10pm to 6 am. Lockout from 9am to 8pm.

OUTBATH = where the toilet is located outside the room and shared.

INBATH = where the toilet is located inside the room.

INKITCHEN = an apartment with a stove, cooking sink, and refrigerator.

OUTKITCHEN = an apartment without a kitchen.

CAFETERIA DORM = an outkitchen apartment with a cafeteria. A **GO DORM** = a dorm with a shared kitchen for the people staying there.

Food Stamps

Stop letting people buy pop-tarts and fruit loops with food stamps (a US government food aid program). The program should be for simple ingredients only: Grain, flour, bread, vegetables, beans, potatoes, milk, margarine, half raw chickens, lemons, squash, eggs, vinegar, corn oil and the like. Make a list of all such approved ingredient foods. And keep the fatty,

sugary, unhealthy foods off the list. Also, to prevent luxury food purchases, put an absolute cap on the price per kilo of food.

The poor house

What happened to the "poor houses" of the old days? Is our modern rich society really unable to afford this type of thing? Our society really needs an alternative to jail and mental health institutionalization.

Lets house our poor in same-sex 50-to-a-room bunk-bed type accommodations, with shared bathrooms, military-type breakfast and dinner. People get to stay for free if they simply show up, but they have to leave for most of the day, 7-days a week. Build these work camps at the edge of our cities. Government provides room and board and supervision.

Limited public assistance periods

Public benefits are for a limited time. After this, you must go to the poor house, where you live in a dormitory and work for the camp if you can't find a real job. There you will live like a refugee in your own nation. In fact, you will have to live and work with refugees. This is intended to be an education for both. Once we impose this, there is no unemployment insurance for more than the limited period.

Aggressive begging

There are already municipal ordinances here and there prohibiting aggressive begging. It would be a good idea to establish standards.

Section 18: Professions and government information systems

Procopius, Secret History, c.565 AD, 20.5

"His second step was to establish a number of monopolies as they are called, selling the welfare of his subjects to those who were prepared to operate this monstrous system. He himself went off with the payment which he had exacted as his share of the bargain. Those who had come to this arrangement with him were allowed to run their business just as they pleased." [In Arabia's empire a major source of revenue is the sale and operation of these monopolies, or loos. The person who bought or rented the loo was called the Loo-tenant. These are in government, and many entire industries that are also Mideast loos. There are also probably a number of professions where a lengthy and expensive educational or experience requirement is corruptly abbreviated for a Mideast friendly.]

Marco Polo, Ch.5, 217

"It was decreed by their king [The 'Great Khan'], in the days of his rule, that every man must follow his father's occupation. If he possessed 100,000 bezants [coins], he could still practice no other craft that his father had done before him. Not of course that he was obliged to labor at it with his own hands, but rather, as I have said above, to employ men to work at it. But this rule is by no means enforced by the Great Khan. Nowadays, if a craftsman has attained to such riches that he is able and desirous to abandon his craft, he is no longer constrained by anyone to practice it." [This surely reduced competition in the land of the host. So there was a fixed number of gilded men who were members of whatever trade guild. If the population grew, do you think they wanted more competition?

If they were rich, they didn't have to practice the guild. if Yet others apparently, may not enter this industry]

GNS Government Notification Service

It is crazy the way we have these idiotic marshals and process servers and certified mail. Instead, government should have an interface for sending secure documents via email. Everyone has to keep their address current here and this shall be the way we are reached with important notices. Government may use this service for free as well as those we authorize. However, private people to send a message this way pay a nuisance fee equal to a days pay.

Experienced builders

It is dumb how we require people to work for a number of years in construction before being allowed a license to build; before being allowed membership in the building contractor's 'guild.' In times of stable real estate prices this is not a big problem, as it increases costs by only by a small amount. The problem lies in times when real estate prices are rapidly rising. Here, during boom times, these experience requirements slow the entry of people in the business of producing new buildings. This in turn results in an economy that is less able to bring new buildings to market; which in turn leads to a longer more severe real estate cycle/ bubble. Again, we gain practically nothing from these experience requirements, however, the cost is just immense in the form of exaggerated real estate bubbles.

Instead, as a nation, we must figure out a quicker way of assuring that our people are qualified. It is probably as simple as producing comprehensive video training modules. After watching the videos and perhaps attending some shop classes, the government should certify people as qualified for some narrow part of whatever process.

Why don't we have approved training programs? Why don't we have exhaustive and comprehensive tests where we ask every single thing

we need our construction people to know? Tell everyone the questions and answers, but require a 95% score to pass. Do this and get rid of the experience requirements that make our economy more prone to the boom bust cycles that our parasite feeds on.

And another thing. All these contractor types, they are all entrepreneurs of a sort. Why are we making it hard for people take this first step towards becoming job creating entrepreneurs? And with respect to all professional licenses, we must reconsider the immense economy wide costs that experience requirements cause. Unless there is a vital reason for slowing entry to a field, we should scrap the experience requirements in all professions.

No education or apprenticeship requirements

Except for medicine, no professional certification should require attendance of any educational program or any apprenticeship period. This is the #1 way that professionals erect barriers to entry and protect themselves from competition.

Allow only tests and to make sure that these are not corrupt. Have a great body of say 30,000 questions (or more) for each profession. Randomize them for each person being tested. Have long, all day tests for accuracy. Then set a passing percentage.

It should take 2 years to become a low-rise Architect

It currently takes 5 years in college to become an Architect of any sort. Then some states require a frequently humiliating apprentice period. The time in school is mostly spent studying all sorts of things unrelated to what most architects do. And here there is a huge bias towards the exotic, historical, high rise and especially the fanciful. Much time is spent trying to dream up unique and fanciful buildings. This however is not what over 98% of the nation's building projects are like. Basically, architecture school goes in the wrong direction and because of this, it takes a very long time to complete. This results in too few architects that are overtrained in fanciful architecture and overpriced.

We should instead have much shorter programs that focuses on the sort of low-rise buildings that make up over 90% of construction in the US. We should focus on teaching our architects to design the sort of cost-effective, easy-to-build, low rise buildings that are most in demand. We should also stop wasting time and money trying to teach creativity, something that is widely regarded as impossible to teach. Let architects be as creative as they can once they make a name for themselves.

Now the basic design issues of 1-to-3 story buildings residential, office, or industrial buildings in a given region are simply not that complex. There is no reason that we can't train sufficiently qualified

architectural designers in 2 years, with no mandatory apprenticeships. And maybe these 2-year Architects will not be designing the most fanciful buildings when they finish, but so what. That is not what people want. Besides, if the market really wants fanciful architecture, these people can still figure out how to design fanciful buildings by themselves, or in some continuing education program. It is just stupid for society to require that make fanciful building design be an aspect of architecture school or architecture licensing. Doing that only makes for overpriced building design costs. Better we should have an oversupply of 2-year Architects willing to work for a lot less than 5% to 8% of the construction budget. And one more thing.

Two more things: 1) Anyone licensed or not shall be allowed to design any sort of buildings on their own land and 2) Anyone designing buildings shall be allowed to call himself a designer or building designer.

Architect IP

When you hire someone to custom design a project and you pay that person in full for his work, you should automatically own the unlimited right to use or modify that intellectual property with respect to your project. This should include the right to modify the drawings, and build those drawings any way you choose. Furthermore, architect supervision of construction is both redundant and unnecessary if the building department is also checking the construction. People should be free to choose one or the other, or use a 2nd architect for construction supervision.

How architects win public works contracts today

In Roman days, the architects used to order precisely carved marble columns made from the finest and most expensive marble in the world. These were normally imported from "Greece"/ And you can bet that this public works marble was insanely expensive. You can also bet that Mideast Inc. fully monopolized the trade and made a heap of money on each building Athens and then "greedy" imperial Rome built.

Mideast Inc. is up to the same tricks with the landmark projects of today. To see it, look at the construction cost per square foot or square meter. Look at the \$1,000/square foot airports and other public works projects. Then consider how many of Mideast Inc's overpriced concession goods the expensive design has. I think you will find that some architects consistently use some very expensive components that are concession products. This while ignoring other components that are an order of magnitude cheaper, but not concession products.

Government as unbiased recorder of license information —

The important part of license registration

It is just the dumbest thing the way the government protects the public from unqualified professionals. I mean, 1) Lengthy licensing processes tend to cause shortages of professionals that are quite costly to society. and 2) This is such a low-rez black and white sort of picture of our professionals.

Lets try a different approach instead. Lets have government establish impossible-to-erase BBS boards that track every contract, every job and every price request made. Here we will use government to maintain an information source that cannot be corrupted (Here our society simply expands its public records function), a bulletin board about all qualifications, experience, complaints, investigations and complaint rebuttals with respect to all license holders. In fact, we might expect that this self funding infrastructure (it charges a parking ticket level fee to make a complaint) would allow us to substantially reduce the number of cases in civil court. Proper implementation would allow us to both lower costs and increase quality.

Recorder/ civil registry backup

In addition to the system's own internal backup, put everyone's information in large chunks of say 4 GB for download. If anyone wants to access or store any item, it comes merged with a big download of say 4 GB. This assures that the entire system is remotely backed up by the community. It also prevents the civil registry/ county recorder administrators from committing fraud with the public records.

Shorter professional education periods

The law of diminishing returns works with education. Our abilities grow the most in the 1st year of training, and then less in the 2nd, and still less in the 3rd, 4th and 5th.

If the many costs of professional education increase in a straight line, and the benefit of professional education exhibit diminishing returns, then at what point should society stop getting involved?

Numbered occupations

To facilitate hiring and employment, the top 10,000 or 20,000 roles in large companies and government should be numbered. The Senate should compile definitive wikis and administer BBS boards for these. It should also administer competence tests. Everything should be strictly businesses except on the social board.

How to tax professionals

The state would be dumb not to offer free automated training to anyone who wants to receive professional training. Train them, and even give them a shared dorm room and cafeteria food, so long as they progress at a reasonable rate.

Dispensing pharmacists

There should be 5 classes of drugs: 1) Doctor prescribed. 2) over the counter and available to all. 3) Pharmacist extended prescriptions. 4) Pharmacist dispense drugs. and 5) licensed psychoactive drugs that are used to self medicate. The Sub-Senate should decide carefully which category each drug belongs in.

Crisis Medics

It is brain dead stupid the way we have only one super-thorough certification for just so many profession. Take doctors for example. We either have people with 10 or 12 years training or we have nothing. Now during normal times that is fine. But during an earthquake or epidemic, that is just brain dead stupid for there are so many people so desperately in need of care that many die. Why do we do this?

We need crisis medics, and we need lots of them. And rather than have everyone spend 2 years in medic training, we should have specialists. Lets take say a third of the population and give them 8 weeks of specialized medic training in some emergency specialties, like burns, suturing limb wounds, amputations, head injuries, epidemics, radiation, child birth, stroke and heart-attack, anesthesiology. Train them when they can give aid and when they can't, and then one of every 36 adults will on average be an emergency medic supplied with public equipment to use when absolutely necessary. Call it disaster insurance.

Easy licensing

With respect to relatively inconsequential occupations like hairdressers, landscape architects, chiropractors, low-rise builders, low-rise designers, counsellors, psychologists, realtors, and the like, we really should err on the side of making the qualifications as low as reasonably possible. In fact, because these occupation are utterly inconsequential, government should no require any professional testing at all. What business does our government have telling us that people need half a year of training before they can cut hair or crack backs? What business is it of government to require experience before people can remodel our bathroom, or build a two story house under building department supervision. Long licensing periods are our parasite's idea, just like the guilds were in Europe. Those were the taxi medallion franchises of yore. Franchises to be sold by the Sphinx Mafia. You took a thorn from the paw of the lion and he remembered you, he set you up for life.

So in the future, to protect the public, government will instead track everything a professional does. This is how people will know if the man they hire to remodel their bathroom is qualified

and a straight arrow.

Trade union entry

To keep membership requirements reasonable, we should prohibit all non-skills based membership requirements. We should also require that all members (old and new) take the same annual skills test. All those who pass are automatically accepted. However, if an old member doesn't pass, his membership/license gets suspended for a year. This will force the existing members to keep their entry examinations somewhat reasonable while at the same time also keeping standards up.

Nobody restricts supply of anything

Recall the over-paid (and unionized) air traffic controllers, and how they made so much money. Now consider how Long Beach (Los Angeles) longshoremen make over \$150,000/ year.

There is nothing like a closed union to jack up wages and screw it to everyone else in society. And that sort of market power is practically as unjust as when some group of shareholders uses their market power to jack up prices. In both cases we have some group of people organizing to withhold supply so from the market to extract more from society. This is wrong no matter who does it and no matter how much money each person makes from it.

Society can't allow this sort of behavior, because when everyone does it, we all make less stuff for more money. And that is not a way to grow rich, but to grow poor.

So lets instead change the rules and prohibit people from getting together and restricting supply of anything. They can't withhold oil from market to jack up oil prices, and they can't restrict the number of longshoremen so as to keep wages up. All unions and guilds must be open and without any apprenticeship periods or test periods.

No closed unions

In Hollywood, they have the Screen Actor's Guild. Basically, you can't work in the film industry without SAG membership and you can't get the membership in the SAG without working in the industry. This should be considered a closed union, and either shut down or forced to change.

Maybe we should just say that actors, musicians, artists and performers athletes, and other individual art-like work can't have labor unions.

Day worker infrastructure

To increase employment, government should offer to verify identity and register all day workers for individual comments by their various employers. There are many more people who would hire day workers for odd jobs if they could do some sort of background check.

Starting a business

Wherever you are in this world, unless you are working with dangerous things, registering a business should take no longer than filling out a free online form. Then the government will have 3 days to make an appointment for you to come in and take your common sense test for that industry. For this you will be able to look at the government's free business-starter orientation classes online: This even before you get you license.

There should never be any fee for a business license and any knowledge tests shall err on the side of laxity. Also there must never be any restrictions on the number of people in any industry, such as currently exists with New York taxi medallions, now trading hands for some \$800,000 each. A critical part of government shall be to work to eliminate any bottlenecks, sphinxes, or shortages of trained people.

Each profession with a professional price scale

The Sub-Senate should establish a universal PPS, or "professional price scale" for each profession. In order to practice that profession, each professional must declare his maximum rates as a multiple of the PPS. He should do this with the licensing people, and any changes should require a 30 notice to both the licensing people and to his clients. The better and more established people will charge say 120%, 140%, or 200% of PPS, while the new people may charge 80%, 50% or even 10% of PPS. And again, this is only a maximum rate scale. Professionals will be able to offer discounts on this maximum rate

A public employment database

We should have a online employment registration system for our county recorders offices to clone. If we make this mandatory it will eliminate most illegal, and under the table employment. It will also reduce the cost and risk of hiring people, something that will help reduce unemployment among those who deserve to be employed. Here all workers and all employers will be required to fill out online forms, in advance, to document all employment activity.

Also, everyone will have their past employment history listed, so nobody will be able to omit a past employer or employee. This will help new employers identify problem employees quickly, thus lowering the cost of hiring new workers — a very important thing for lowering the structural unemployment ratio.

And on the flip side, to prevent employer abuses, we will also keep employer related data: Things like company staff size, employment turnover ratio, safety and disciplinary problems, and especially the number of complaints they file per employee and per departing employee. This can be used to give a

weighted value for the complaints the employer has made. It can also help prospective employees decide whether or not they want to work for a difficult employer.

Free to fire

Employers must be free to fire people for any reason, or society is burdening its economy hugely. If you want, make the employer pay a fee to the state to discourage careless hiring practices but nothing more — this because society doesn't want to discourage careless hiring, but actually encourage it. Nor do we want to encourage people to get hired and then quickly fired, so the employee should not under any circumstances get anything for getting hired and then rapidly fired.

Unless stated otherwise, the typical job will have a 30 day firing notice. The employer either has to give 30 days on the job with pay, or if he wants, he can give 15 days pay and stop work immediately.

Government should compile reputation data.

One thing government should do is keep track of public complaints on every service or activity imaginable. Lets do this for the following among others:

- 1) Restaurants that make people ill.
- 2) Drivers that get the most complaints from unrelated drivers.
- 3) Doctors and other healthcare professionals.
- 4) Taxi drivers.
- 5) Building contractors.
- 6) People who work with other people's children.
- 7) Police officers.
- 8) Security guards.
- 8) School bullies.
- 9) Websites and indeed all businesses in all industries.
- 11) Government employees.

A very small number of these people will be responsible for most of the complaints. These people should at least be barred from doing what they are doing.

Arrest information must be privileged

Photos and descriptions of arrest without conviction must be privileged information. The only place this may be used is inside the criminal justice system. To do otherwise contravenes our constitutional presumption of being innocent until proven guilty.

A prison record

Our parasite certainly likes it when we never forgive ex-convicts. When we do this we throw away many workers—almost as many as when we don't make prisoners work. Instead we should have, we must have a time when we officially forgive our ex-cons and consider their debt to society paid. I would say that

this should be upon release were it not for the fact that some might be dangerous. So perhaps we want to make it somewhere between 1 and 10 years.

A national business reputation system

There should be an easy, objective way for people and businesses to track reputation data for all commercially active parties, including tenants and landlords:

Criminal convictions
Poor workmanship
Late with payments
Eviction
Bankruptcy
Unpaid judgement
Hard to work with
Delivered less than was agreed
Attempted to renegotiate
Caused problems with third parties
Ingredient degradation
employment history

Arrest and education information of any sort. And by putting this in government hands, we can enforce any disclosure period we want for our ex cons.

The realtor MLS is a job for the county assessor's office.

Problem: The most complete and accessible listing of properties for sale does not belong in private hands. Our government (the county assessor's office) should have the most complete listing of properties for sale, just like it has the most complete list of properties that exist in the county.

Solution: The federal government should produce a free-to-copy, open source, generic MLS-type database and website for the nation's various county recorder's offices to clone. This will be as feature-full as the best MSL (multiple listing services) currently in operation. It will also include an online contract signing feature. The various counties will clone this program to run their indexes of properties for sale. Here, we imagine that sellers will pay a nominal fee, say 10, 30 and 60AHW (AHW = average hourly wage) per month as a classified advertising fee. This fee will serve to maintain data integrity by discouraging frivolous listings. It will also serve as a source of revenue for the county.

AUDITING = checking the income and expense records.

EXPENSE APPRAISAL = checking the value of the items in the expense record.

INCOME APPRAISAL = checking the cost of the items in the income record.

CASHFLOW APPRAISAL = checking the value of both

The Assessor collects group ownership reserve

funds

This way delinquent homeowner association fees become delinquent property taxes. There are however, some sensible restrictions to this:

- 1) The amount is stipulated in the deed at purchase, and this may only be changed by the local across-the-board flatation multiplier.
- 2) These funds may only be spent with board approval, either on regular expenses until further notice, or on special items after a special vote.
- 3) All associations pay a reasonable turnover tax to compensate the assessor for the cost of assessor audits and cashflow appraisals.

Private title insurance and escrow should die

The assessor's office should be the stake holder, or escrow on all transactions. It should also insure the title as correct. These tiny tasks are the job of government, not the private sector. Make the charge something like the greater of 10 hours pay or 0.1% of the transaction value.

How to kill the commission real estate agent industry

- 1) Make a public database that is guaranteed by law to have all listings (see above)
- 2) Impose a heavy income tax on commission sales, say 40%
- 3) Make real estate commission agreements unenforceable by law.
- 4) Impose a sales tax of say 50% on property owned for less than 30 days. This to prevent agents as flipper/dealers.
- 5) Make it so sellers must approve of all buyer name changes, and make it so this right cannot be waived.
- 6) Require that all real estate ads include the following: True address, accurate location on a map, government approved square footage, official floor-plan, official plot plan, parcel number, photo of the exterior of the property, asking/offering price or lease rate, and the owners contact information. All of which shall be displayed in a way that is accurate and understandable. All property should have an official floor-plan and square footage used for assessment purposes.
- 7) Once our assessor's offices have taken over the role of the private MLSS, we can do the most important thing for killing off the immense public waste that is commission real estate agency. Here we will require that all sellers list their property, be it real estate or small business for at least 72 hours on the public database as "sale pending", with the price and important sales terms shown, before entering into a binding contract. This is firstly to protect sellers by making sure that the property is sold on the open market. It is also so our society can eliminate the exploitive knowledge edge that realtors promise. And finally, it is so that our society can eliminate the waste

of commission real estate agency from its economy.

Property disclosures

The County recorder's office should also provide seller disclosures via online form. These will be kept by the public indefinitely as public records for future buyers to look at. There should also be a detailed glossary of terms and explanations for all conditions that are disclosable. This way "experts" will not needed to fill out the disclosure forms. Also, the assessors office should automatically flag properties as in a flood hazard, fire zone or other zone.

The right way to do caveat emptor

A detailed description of all work done on all structures and vehicles must be recorded by the civil registry within 30 days. If not, then a 25% income tax shall be due from the worker and a 25% sales tax payable by the employer. Once we have this system in place we can let caveat emptor rule the sales of our properties and automobiles, something that will help us to do without the people in the middle squeezing most of the profit out of our transactions.

Principals must sign all civil registry filings

Because largely judgement-proof realtors commonly hide important information to make a sale, they should be prohibited from making listings on the County recorder/ Civil-Registry sales board. Doing this will help society rid itself of this nuisance industry.

Towards BBS comment boards we can believe in "I swear under penalty of perjury that I am not in any way affiliated with the the subject of this review, or any of its competitors."

Amazon can't enforce that clause nearly as well as your county recorder BBS can.

Biased consumer reports and closed markets

It is critical that we have fair and accurate, Sub-Senate administered user voting in all major product classes. What are the best products for that purpose and budget according to the Senate. And these are merely recommendations.

Imagine if our consumer advocating Sub-Senates could fairly do this for us. Great new businesses would get recognition without marketing. And this will greatly reduce the cost of setting up businesses.

All public property should have a BBS

Every bridge, railing, stretch of road, and sign should have a public bbs posting page. All condominiums, apartment complexes, multi-tenant commercial buildings should also have one.

OPM laws

OPM = other people's money. Look at all the

licensing and regulation of restaurants, contractors, stock brokers, realtors, hair dressers, chiro-crackers and the like. It is the strangest darn thing the way we have no specialty for OPM managers. Isn't it funny that people managing other people's money are not licensed and governed by a strict code of conduct? So many more people are hurt by crooked money managers than all the rest. It seems that our parasite likes it this way.

Lets have more regulation here and government audits for an audit fee. Lets require that when they put a project or service out for bid, it goes on the open market. And lets have a way of recording all the bids so they can't favor their kickback partner.

County OPM accounts

All OPM money must be paid into the municipal OPM collection system for monitoring or the money shall be conclusively deemed misappropriated.

OMPs shall not sell or bind

No OPM manager shall sell the capital property of their owners without prior written authorization. No OPM manager shall enter into an agreement with more than 30 days termination or for above market prices or services. All such agreements shall be void.

Crooks and big projects

The bigger the pie the bigger your slice. Or: The more money you manage, the more you can steal.

GSSD's = Government Supervised Sub-Democracies

All recorded by county recorder in real time for local GSSDs

All recorded by state recorder in real time for state GSSDs

All recorded by national recorder in real time for national GSSDs

All recorded by UM recorder in real time for all multi-national GSSDs

Government monitored communication

The country recorder should offer monitored communication, and this is indexed by user/date/time with accounts provided at marginal cost. If someone is getting a price to trim his trees, the video of which trees are to be trimmed can be uploaded for say the price of a postage stamp today. Then neither party will be able to remove it, but only add to it. Or if a contract would benefit from an unalterable public record, then it goes to the recorder for recording

PEPOS - publicly-enforced purchase order system

Taking public recording another step, we can say that buyers and sellers of goods and services can sign up for PEOPS to a given financial capacity. After that, if the goods were not shipped, or not shipped as

described then the PEOPS system does not pay. Here we give the purchaser 24 hours to file a stop payment action and demand for administration. If the SPA is just, the merchandise can be returned for a full refund and the seller pays the cost of the administrative action. If the SPA is unjust, then the buyer pays for the administration.

Here the system has records on all participants, including their purchase volume, complaint volume, success ratio and PQ=plaintiveness quotient. This will be a system designed to drive out the most problematic vendors and buyers. It is also a system that charges say 2 hours at the national wage for a randomly assigned PA=public administrator.

Preclusive bidding

Governments, fictional citizens and managers of OPM will be prohibited by law from using preclusive bidding practices. All projects over a low threshold must be put on the relevant recorder's bid boards for open public bidding. Failure to do so may be considered fraud.

If it is OPM, the bidding has to be open and recorded

In addition to the Ebay and Alibaba functions that our society stupidly leaves in the private sector, human society really would benefit from PUBLIC BID BOARDS. Here we imagine each country recorder's office managing an incorruptible and objective public bid board. This will do two things of immense value for our economy. 1) It will force our OPM managers to put their projects out on the open market. and 2) It will prevent them from hiding lower prices bids. We should also say that except for emergencies, all OPM managers must use public bid boards.

These should by law have 100% of the projects set out for public bid (over a certain dollar amount) by government, publicly held corporations, condominium associations, building managers, contractors, trustees and others managing other people's money. Basically the rule should be that unless the thing being bid involves sensitive information, and the owners (or Main-Senate) specifically exclude it from public bidding on an annual basis, it must be put on the public board. And perhaps we will set the dollar amount a little on the high side, and allow the OPM managers or companies to restrict themselves to lower levels. But we will make this function available (and free) online like email and hosted computing is online for the minuscule amount of ad money it generates.

Basically, the public will only record the bidders and their bids, so the owners can easily check up on the market activity their managers engage in. The public should not get involved in the selection process of the private sector. So except for

government, there should be no mandatory public obligation on the part of the people choosing between bidders, except that they should have to state some reason (believable or not) for why they did not choose the low bidder. And another thing, if you are managing other people's money for them, you should have to be re-confirmed annually. This should by law occur 14 days after annual results are reported.

OPM managers should be ranked by category

All condominiums and multi-tenant buildings should be required to file public statements of income and expenses with the county recorder's office. Then the recorder's office should rank according to multiple variables such as fines collected, landscape cost, painting, repairs, building age, miscellaneous costs, etc. This will help the public see where their OPM managers are corrupt and where they corruption lies.

Sings of condo management corruption:

- 1) They are over-eager to fine.
- 2) They avoid talking with homeowners, especially about their work.
- 3) The HOA meeting far away or at an inconvenient time.
- 4) Projects drag on for months, taking place at the convenience of the contractor. Also they rent costly scaffolds for months, waiting for their contractor to come back.
- 5) They only get 3 bids and don't care for any more bidders.
- 6) They seem to prioritize projects according to costliness of project. The costly and simple projects happen first.
- 7) Bidders are either related to the manager, or they are from an expensive part of town with few competitive contractors in it.
- 8) Some of their projects are ridiculously overpriced, like half a year's pay to replace a couple light fixtures.
- 9) One of the elevators is always turned off to save money on maintenance. Or if there are two active elevators, they are not programmed so that one always homes to the ground floor.

Comments:

- 1) An axiom of corruption is 'the more money they take-in, the more they can steal' — And this is especially so with fines and off budget income, which tends to be poorly tracked and comprehended. So if the corrupt manager can get 25% of expenses returned in kickbacks on ordinary income, that might rise to 40 or 50% with the special fines. And if there is little accounting of these, then 100% of the money can sometimes be stolen.
- 2) Thieves hate light.
- 3) ditto or 'detto'
- 4) Who is going to question scaffolding rental? This makes the work look like a huge undertaking when it actually only takes a couple days.
- 5) One overpriced bid from their friend and two really overpriced bids from those they hint they want a high

bid from. 6) see #1. 7) People who care about cost look for bidders from the cheap parts of town. 8) Not every project will have a kickback component for the manager. 9) These bone headed elevator tactics show a manager determined to make his penny, no matter how many of your dollars he is wasting.

Government should audit OPM managers

The tax house should randomly audit OPM accounts and assess income tax to the manager when costs are grossly excessive.

Rules for condominiums.

All third party condominium managers shall:

- 1) Two checking accounts must be used, one for regular monthly expenses and emergencies — And one for the reserve fund. The account for the reserve fund shall be a two party check with the other signature being the condo association president. This is to prevent managers from raiding the reserve funds to spend money on overpriced kickback items.
- 2) The condo president must rotate each year, unless there is nobody else willing to do the job. A person may be president on only one condominium at a time.
- 3) All leases of longer than one year require the assent of over 50% of the association. Abstentions don't count.
- 3) All sales or purchases of homeowner or HOA property require the at least 50% of the homeowners signing before a notary.
- 4) If more than three month's pay is spent on work set out for bid, it must have been posted publicly.
- 5) If a condo or apartment manager owns income property, then the expense ratios shall be cross referenced
- 6) If any fines are collected these shall be cross referenced for date, payee, and totaled.

Classified ad monopolies should be public infrastructure

I argue that all the newspapers, the Yellow pages, and all the Ebays, Alibabas, and Craigslist are so wildly profitable because they are tapping into a communication function, a natural monopoly that belongs to society.

See, ad services need to have listing fees, taxes really (sometimes large listing fees, or listing taxes), to maintain data integrity, so that the venues do not clog up with unrealistic and overpriced listings. However, the immense oversized and perpetual profits from these fees are insane for society to leave in private hands. They are a public resource and they should not belong to individuals or private companies.

Now previously, this classified ad function was provided by our newspapers, and it partly funded our semi-corrupt newspapers, so it was kind-of, sort-of, maybe OK. But today, this function has been separated from our newspapers, and our society gets

nothing from these services except income taxes.

Lets instead, produce clone-able local versions of Craigslist and Ebay as a national effort. And lets all do the best job we can here, because we will increase the efficiency of our entire economy and taxation system by a couple percent here if we do it right. Read that again. Then we should instruct all the nation's county recorders offices to clone this software and provide Craig's list type services as a public service and a source of revenue. They should provide this locally, and they should band together into a national network.

Our county recorder's offices will see revenues increase substantially, along expenses. They will in fact be hiring many people soon. In fact, we will be morphing our county recorder's offices now into public (and unbiased) trade and advertising registries, registries that are democratically administered for the benefit of the people, rather than for the profit of shareholders.

Now in addition to having carefully programmed government software, we also should have some carefully programmed administrative guidelines. We should also have public vendor/buyer identity checks when we issue seller's/buyer's licenses: This way people can't keep setting up under a different names. We should also have public bonding and basic government fraud investigation (at cost +tax), and public small claims magistrates (at cost+tax).

Now remember, in my world, there are no income taxes, only consumption taxes. So the evasion of consumption taxes will become a big thing, and it will be biggest on places like Craig's list and Ebay. Here government starts providing a valuable services with respect to transaction facilitation and recording, one that also minimizes sales tax fraud.

And finally, lets remember that most of the patents ebay holds (patents that should have never been awarded) will have already expired thanks to our new rapid-expiration approach to IT patents.

50%+ sales tax on data integrity fees

When a private service is a monopoly or a near monopoly, and it charges a data integrity fee, that fee mostly belongs to the people.

The comment fee

If the person/business you are complaining about approves your comment, then they cost nothing to post on the business's public board. If they don't or won't approve your comment, you can pay the government a fee equal to 30 minutes at the ANW (= average national wage) to make a paid comment about this business.

Personal access fees

Email and indeed all communication could be the

most wonderful thing if government charged standard PAFEES (=personal access fees) for non-friended communication. Have different sorts of fees:

- 1) Phone calls = 6 min, or \$2.00 today
- 2) Obligation emails = 3 min, or \$1.00 today
- 3) Ordinary emails = 1 min, or \$0.33 today
- 4) TREEMAIL (=mail made from trees) 3 min, or \$1.00 today

If the average wage is say \$20/hour pretax, then each minute is worth 33 cents.

Here the exemptions are critical. If the recipient 'friends' or accepts the communication, then no fee is due. If they don't then the fee is payable by the sender/caller. And because of the difficulty of dealing with acceptance, TREEMAIL is always chargeable for the sending fee.

Here we also imagine that valid and socially useful messages might use the system for free if the Sub-senate approves. And some messages might get 1/3 or 1/2 support if they are supporting some industry the government has targeted for help. Here we allocate some portion of the media so that our democracy can help industry can raise awareness

Public transaction tracking

On of the least costly and more rewarding things government can do to promote both honesty and entrepreneurship is to act as an automatic recorder of transaction where the entrepreneur wants it. And if a business uses a PTT board (public transaction tracking board) every single sale and purchase is recorded in real time.

Here we imagine that most businesses will make their information private where only they, the police and the tax house may look. Some will keep it all to themselves. Some will not bother. And all honest charities will opt to make all contributions public in real time. Everyone sees all contributions and they also can access their own, including their name which is otherwise private to everyone.

Overrun tracking

Contractors, architects, engineers, accountants, doctors, lawyers, and even contract manufacturers should all be required to participate in an objective overrun tracking system run by government for all projects over a certain size. The original amounts, along with all overages should be filed in advance and ranked against the others in the same industry.

Industry profitability tracking

n a boy, with a mind-addling drug, they do it. And believe me, I experienced this myself firsthand when I was 8 year old at the hands of a pedo-pediatrician. We as a society very much need ways to both counteract and eliminate the shame here so we can get rid of these people. The best thing I can come up with is an anonymous Senate tips database with

respect to SHAME CRIMES like this. Here, a statistical spike in the number of complaints will cause the relevant Senate committee to call for a sensitive investigation. "We can't tell you who, but you were in contact with a suspected pedo at some point in your life. Do you know who we are talking about? Will you come forward? These investigations should start at the tallest complaint spikes and continue until witnesses stop coming forward in significant numbers.

We should also do a data-mining study of all autism, Aspergers syndrome, OCD, schizophrenia, vaccine reactions and other childhood problems. Throw them all in together. Correlate them to pediatricians, priests and teachers and look for spikes that correlate to childcare people.

Things society should enforce

The government in America once enforced runaway slave laws for the nation's slave owners. How absurd it was that the government of the land of the free enforced runaway slave laws.

There are things which government should take care of and things which it should not. Here are some things government should take-care-of, enforce or guarantee in a timely manner:

- 1) Eviction for non-payment of rent.
- 2) Obeying the rules of OPM
- 3) Real estate options
- 4) Master tenancy agreements
- 5) Breach of contract.
- 6) Failure to make a required CR filing
- 7) Matters of CR fraud
- 8) BBS and ratings corruption and fraud
- 9) Useful life repairs

Child related occupations

A number of occupations that care for children are dominated by women, especially in the private sector. This is what a large part of the public knows is right. And there is simply no need to have men caring for other people's small children. And considering the immense risks and meagre rewards here, society would be better off if it simply banned men from caring for small children.

When men work in children's environments, be they teachers, doctors or priests, they should be required to use live full-time head-cam monitoring, except in the employee toilets which must all have live video monitoring at the door.

Let the kids tell you

I didn't meet many priests when I was a teenager, but I do remember getting the distinct impression that many were gay and interested. You know, the devil really does live in your church.

Amnesty or hell

You know the forgiveness of G•sus Cori•isti has

nothing to do with god's will or gentleness. Right now, it is judgement day and we are exposing the devil en masse. It is simply much more expeditious for us to offer hell to those who do not confess and some sort of forgiveness for those that do. The pedophiles that first confess should be comfortably interred.

REPENT = re•peh'nt = to forcefully, or repeatedly say you won't do it again

Senate Wiki — Senate search

The Sub-Senate's primary duty will be the determination of the truth for the Main-Senate and the voting public. Therefore it will automatically create an official senate wiki as well as managing an official senate search engine. This will serve as sort of a new and updated library of congress, one that is open to the public as a less corrupt information source than the internet today. And this wiki/library/search engine will be no small thing, for in the US alone, it will be the largest product of our 250,000-strong Sub-Senate. Also, just to be clear, there will be no advertising or ad corruption in any Senate information source. All will be funded by the taxpayer.

Degrees of summary

Given the touch-everything importance of summary, it is remarkable we have no way to describe whether we want a more inclusive summary or a less inclusive one in our wikis. Here are some new words:

MONOPSIS = the first degree of summary

BIOPSIS = a more inclusive summary

TRIOPSIS = an even more inclusive summary

QUADROPSIS = an even more inclusive summary

PENTOPSIS = the most inclusive type of summary

PERI•OPTIC = a detailed summary

APO•OPTIC = a cursory summary

A MONOPIC EDUCATION = where you have exposed yourself to a great many MONOPSIS CHANNELS.

PENTOPIC STUDY is with people taking a 5th degree view of the field

ducts and services available from all the nation's manufacturers and professionals. This should be free to use both as an information source, and as an ordering and payment platform. Each manufactured item sold in the nation should have a SKU or product number in this catalogue. It should be a crime for any salesman to hide or withhold the public SKU number for any product or service.

We will have highly detailed, searchable and reliable national and even international catalogues. These will for free hold anything anyone is marketing, and there will be many measures of who goes to the top.

1) Ad budget (all of which is tax revenue)

2) Number of likes (rather incorruptible)

- 4) Positive reviews from the government moderated discussion forum where claims deemed unfounded are flagged and not counted.
- 5) Dollar volume of the company

The catalogue of the new

Society shouldn't just preserve the property rights of our inventors and discoverers. It should do all big-bang (for the buck) things it can to speed up the adoption of these innovations and discoveries.

Here the most obvious thing we can do is use our immense Sub-Senate to democratically "socialize" the information process with respect to new idea and new products. That is a complicated way of saying that our Centi-Nomes will keep a big catalogue of all the best and most important new things. This way, it will cost nothing to inform the market about new things that promise to be valuable to our society. Society will take care of that — and the determinant of worthiness will be our incorruptible Sub-Senate, not ad spending.

Google maps, local search and the USGS

Also, all businesses open for customers should be required to precisely locate themselves on the county recorder's map system. They shall also be required to post their hours if they keep regular hours and their RCI=remote communication information, such as address, voice number, text number, and email address. They should also be required to post an accurate description of their business or merchandise. If they are vendors they should also post at least 20 pictures of the inside of their store

Property tax for online real estate

There exists a great deal of artificial scarcity with respect to internet domain names, particularly .coms. Much of this would be eliminated if we charged property tax on the "real estate". Here we will have value assessors like we have with our homes and offices. And we probably should require that all domain sales take place through a government exchange; the price paid being the assessed value. Then each year, the buyer will pay something like 10% of that amount as property tax. If the taxes later go unpaid, then the government should sell the "real estate" to the highest bidder. Also, the annual registration fee for .com domains is far too cheap, and many people see no reason to sell their unused or underused domains. Instead of charging 1.5AHW/.com/year, we should charge perhaps 40AHW.

Girls and boys as economic metaphor

GIRLS = the ones offering a thing

BOYS = the ones wanting a thing

a **TALL ADVERTISING SYSTEM** = a system

dominated by full page ads that cost hundreds of thousands of times as a typical classified ad. This is a system designed to maximize income from corruption. This is also a system that favors large advertisers over small advertisers.

a **FLAT ADVERTISING SYSTEM** = a system dominated by many small inexpensive ads. This is a system designed to minimize corruption while offering some way for merchants to express a degree of eagerness, as well as some explanation of their uniqueness. This is also a system that favor large players over small players less.

A little flat advertising can be a good thing

In my life, I have called a fair number of services from the yellow pages, from newspaper ads and from the internet. One of the things that I have observed is that the people with the full page ads tend to be at best quite expensive for no reason — while there is generally no difference between the people who run tiny display ads and the ones who buy no advertising at all.

Perhaps we as a society want to encourage flat advertising systems and discourage tall advertising systems. To this end we might have a very high tax on advertising, say 100% or 200%. And while we have this tax, we might exclude purchases under a threshold.

Which is a better investment all things being equal?

1) An eternal franchise that must pay 35% income tax?

2) A 17 year tax-free franchise, or

#2 not only rewards investment more, but it gets the franchise back in the public's hands quickly, and it makes long term economic parasitism much harder.

Google should be a public utility

1) Google is no longer dynamic. It is no longer changing and helping mankind to advance, but is not hindering advancement.

2) Google's billions are being used to sniffle innovation in many things like self-driving cars.

3) Google's billions are being used to pay huge sums for things that should not be purchased. Are these Arab friendlies?

Google is over age 17

It can be nationalized and we will not really discourage innovation terribly much. The only one we will really discourage is the parasite hiding inside of Google.

Senate Search will have accuracy and honesty

Before con-deming Google, the Senate should build its own search engine — one that is both paid and

curated (or rather judged for violations by the SubSenate). Basically anyone who wants to list may pay a low fee to list (like a day's pay) and agree to pay high multiple damages for all click-bait and misdirects. Every commercial listing has government verified identity. This system can also use the recorder's office/postal system for transactions and escrows. It also has greater rights with law enforcement because the other aspects of the system are government run.

This is a system that will give Google a run for its money and cut into the service's profits. After this, the Senate will not have to pay so much for Google if it wants to pay fair value for con•dem•nation.

Senate facebook

What if the Senate offered its own clone of Facebook without all the annoying ads? I bet that even if it cost \$2/citizen/month, the public would make it up in increased labor productivity and work.

The value of ad-space curve

If there are only a few adds on a popular site they are quite valuable. If the site is 80% advertising, they are quite cheap. Perhaps the Senate should sell a few ads in the short value spike. Perhaps we are just encouraging corruption.

Meme franchises

Obviously, certain elements of the Internet will be incorporated into "god's mind" or whatever level of group intelligence mankind will manage to organize. So when we corrupt the internet, look what we are actually corrupting — our nascent group mind.

In a library or a directory, or group mind, what is more important than having accurate accurate title-tags, or key-words that lead where they are supposed to lead. Certainly we don't want this critical aspect corrupted. Certainly we don't want any private ownership or non-democratic power here. And certainly the people have the right to be the only ones taking money for placement in the group mind.

This sort of function does not belong to Google. We may let Google manage this for the people because it developed the idea, but it does not belong to anyone but society.

As well, category names in each nations main top-level-internet-domain of can be claimed by the people at any time. The name booking.com for example should belong to the people as a government owned franchise.

Eternal "private" franchises

These are aspects of our group mind. Just because someone creates this marvelously useful thing, they should not automatically get this franchise to run for centuries or even decades.

Networks often create monopolies

Government should protect the people from monopolies that outlive the period necessary to reward investors. who invest in producing the new, this being 17 years in my constitution.

17 years for Network functions

Why should network functions outlive patent periods?

If a network function has a natural barrier to entry, then government should intervene.

The parasite will just claim it

If we don't claim these network functions, our parasite will.

No meme ownership

There is a subtle gap that exists between our copyright laws and our domain name laws. It is that people are not allowed a trademark for a common meme, but they are allowed to own domain names containing common memes like place names, and categories of things.

We must close this hole and say that all domains with a common meme, with a category of thing or a place name, all these are public commons, shared property, shared landing pages, to be managed and sold by the Senate. Then only qualifying businesses that pay their Recorder's office/ Senate oversight fee will be allowed to used these.

The parasite loves franchises

If the parasite can make a franchise where one need not exist, it will struggle to make a franchise. Website names do not need to be these exclusive eternal franchises. This is the parasite's idea, and the parasite's way of operating.

Random placement in all commercial directories

Perhaps government should require that all online commercial directories randomized their vendors to guard against corruption. Here we imagine a randomization scheme: When there are 2 vendors, top position goes to one for the first 12 hours of the day, then the other for the other 12 hours. When there are 3 vendors, top position goes to one for 8 hours, another for 8 hours, and the other one for 8 hours. When there are 120 listings, each gets top position for 12 minutes each day. We also need to make sure that each business only has one listing on each directory.

The right way to measure demand

One of the things government should be doing is watching pre-demand, or pre-orders very closely. We should have a very-strict, publicly-enforced purchase order system, so that purchase orders here serve as the most accurate a measure of future demand.

A new rule for utility rate bases

We might want to try this in a few places. In year one, lets all say that when regulated monopolies spend money internally, or use a preclusive bidding process, only 80% of this spending will count towards their rate base. Then lets drop this to 70% in year 2, and 60% in year 3 and 50% in year 4 in some places. Lets see what this does the the efficiency of our utilities.

Western Union is the parasite

Look at the name. It hints at a "Western" version of the Islamic money moving apparatus. Why can't the post office remit money domestically for \$5 + 1%, and internationally for \$10 + 2%. Why do we have to pay Western Union its XXXXXXXX

Bad exchange rates slow Rumi trade

Money remittance is free or nearly free for Muslims, but it is super expensive for us Rumi. Look at the huge exchange rate spreads (up to 10%) that US banks offer on international currencies. And they are not much narrower in European and Asian banks (up to 6%) How can our banks do this when people in a corner shop are changing cash (dangerous cash) for 1-to-2%?

The reason is that the parasite must slow its host down here with respect to international trade. The host's attempts to trade on its own must be resisted by the parasite.

The right way to do forex

All of the nation's 20 largest banks must offer incoming currency forex on the world's top 20 currencies for a half percent fee. Then, the incoming money gets exchanged at the following morning's rate.

All fictional citizens must be on the Senate BBS

In order to qualify as a fictional citizen, your entity must have a Senate BBS page, a Sub-Senate moderated BBS page, so the public can make comments and reach the Senate in the event of a problem. All fictional citizens and organizations should have to do this, be they government, corporation, charity, schools, church, club.

Government complaint boards.

Government should maintain complaint boards and no hazard shall be deemed valid until reported and a reasonable time has elapsed for the matter to be straightened out.

Anonymous and Confidential Sub-Senate tips database

The Great Parasite is the age old king of using his naive flock for his nefarious ends. One of its main tricks is to gain blackmail power by shielding the most evil people from prosecution. Here my mind goes

straight to all the countless pedophiles he selected as priests in its Churches. These men have a pretty stark choice. If they do as they are told, they can continue on in their life of respect (albeit false respect) and debauchery or de•bouch•ouri (of/under our mouth). If they don't, the brothers will simply stop protecting them and they will have a horrible life in prison as a child-molesting priest.

Needless to say, these people do what they are told. If they are told to poison a boy, with a mind-addling drug, they do it. And believe me, I experienced this myself firsthand when I was 8 year old at the hands of a pedo pediatrician.

We as a society very much need ways to both counteract and eliminate the shame here so we can get rid of these people. The best thing I can come up with is an anonymous Senate tips database with respect to SHAME CRIMES like this. Here, a statistical spike in the number of complaints will cause the relevant Senate committee to call for a sensitive investigation. "We can't tell you who, but you were in contact with a suspected pedo at some point in your life. Do you know who we are talking about? Will you come forward? These investigations should start at the tallest complaint spikes and continue until witnesses stop coming forward in significant numbers.

We should also do a data-mining study of all autism, Aspergers syndrome, OCD, schizophrenia, vaccine reactions and other childhood problems. Throw them all in together. Correlate them to pediatricians, priests and teachers and look for spikes that correlate to childcare people.

Men and small child occupations

A number of occupations that care for children are dominated by women, especially in the private sector. This is what a large part of the public knows is right. And there is simply no need to have men caring for other people's small children. And considering the immense risks and meagre rewards here, society would be better off if it simply banned men from caring for small children.

When men work in children's environments, be they teachers, doctors or priests, they should be required to use live full-time head-cam monitoring, except in the employee toilets which must all have live video monitoring at the door.

Let the kids tell you

I didn't meet many priests when I was a teenager, but I do remember getting the distinct impression that most were gay and interested. You know, the devil really does run your church.

Amnesty or hell

You know the forgiveness of G•sus Cori•isti has nothing to do with god's will or gentleness. Right now, it is judgement day and we are exposing the

devil en masse. It is simply much more expeditious for us to offer hell to those who do not confess and some sort of forgiveness for those that do. The pedophiles that first confess should be comfortably interred.

Repent = re•peh'nt = to forcefully, or repeatedly say you won't do it again

Senate Wiki — Senate search

The Sub-Senate's primary duty will be the determination of the truth for the Main-Senate and the voting public. Therefore it will automatically create an official senate wiki as well as managing an official senate search engine. This will serve as sort of a new and updated library of congress, one that is open to the public as a less corrupt information source than the internet today. And this wiki/library/search engine will be no small thing, for in the US alone, it will be the largest product of our 250,000-strong Sub-Senate. Also, just to be clear, there will be no advertising or ad corruption in any Senate information source. All will be funded by the taxpayer.

Degrees of summary

Given the touch-everything importance of summary, it is remarkable we have no way to describe whether we want a more inclusive summary or a less inclusive one in our wikis. Here are some new words:

MONOPSIS = the first degree of summary

BIOPSIS = a more inclusive summary

TRIOPSIS = an even more inclusive summary

QUADROPSIS = an even more inclusive summary

PENTOPSIS = the most inclusive type of summary

PERI•OPTIC = a detailed summary

APO•OPTIC = a cursory summary

A MONOPIC EDUCATION = where you have exposed yourself to a great many MONOPSIS CHANNELS.

PENTOPIC STUDY is with people taking a 5th degree view of the field

When we look at our new wikis, they are going to default to monopsis. Then we will "zoom-in" or "zoom-out" of MEMESPACE. Here we will use the words MOOMIN and MOOMOUT, for mentally zooming in our out in terms of summary. As we moomin to the group mind, new text and images will gradually fill-in. And this MOOMING is travel in a dimension of a sort, the subjective 5th dimension, the AXIS OF PERSPECTIVE or the AXIS OF GRANULARITY. The dimension after the 4th dimension of time, movement, change, growth and decay. When we moomin, and moomout, we are thus traveling in the 5th dimension, just as surely as when we use a microscope or telescope. And when we are mooming between subjects by using granularity and perspective — like the incredible hulk on a jump — we are traveling in the 6th dimension, that of thought.

Anyway, we will also be able to jump to one of the 5 democratically determined SUMMARY LEVELS named above. I say this because all of the information in our official Senate wiki be assembled by our Sub-Senate. For this reason, it will not only be the most complete, and accessible version of the truth, but a much more accurate version of the truth than has ever existed before. So a first priority, before we all go off and make any important group decisions, will be to use our democracies to figure out what the truth is

Polyhedral indexing

Our web encyclopedias should be indexable in a polyhedral way — cross-referenced for as many sides/aspects of each subject as we can think of. Things like overlapping topics, kindred searches, history, discoverer, history, etc. Viewers should be able to switch between the various indexing systems.

SYNAPSE is really SYN•OPS = together seeing, and here we understand something about intelligence be it individual mind or group mind. The more different ways we organize our information, the more syn•opses we have in our group mind.

Search text indexing and linking

This is when video and audio is transcribed and the transcription links to the original video. It helps with search immensely and should be required of all new video and audio if it is to maintain its copyright for more than 7 days.

Removable batteries

All battery operated communication devices must have a removable battery. To do anything less compromises our first and paramount right to free, safe and anonymous speech.

We must eliminate all public labor burdens

Society must eliminate all public labor burdens (except the dangerous work premium). All of these must be paid by everyone. It is just stupid to burden our industry with any social costs at all. This practice is just so wasteful and the dumbest thing I can think of economically.

Crime in a cash-less society

How do you rob a bank in a cashless society? How do you hold up a liquor store, or a couple out for a stole? How do you collect a kidnapping payment? What do you do with drug profits? How do you skim the till?

Government video storage

Government should provide live video storage and record keeping at cost to the public. This will cost pennies per hour but offer just many benefits to both society and the economy. For example we can use

this for

- 1) Police stations
- 2) Police calls
- 3) Government offices
- 4) Drug studies
- 5) Situations of likely confrontation
- 6) Home improvement contracts
- 7) daycare and preschools.

Society's bargain with business

Society has every right to dictate whatever terms it deems appropriate or expedient to the economic sector. But the first and only real rule here is that a society is asking for economic ruin if it leaves its business having to pay anything for any government cost or burden at all it places on business. This can not exist. This is a major reason by our businesses can't compete with China's.

Society owns the giant step

In every enterprise there is the giant step between building the mechanism for the business and acquiring customers. I think the public would be very well served if it used its senators to make judgements here, to ask that their new version of Facebook become the only Facebook that anyone uses. And people will be free to use Facebook, but the public should have its own version, and I would hope that this kills the online Facebook that has become its own epi•name (eponym).

In websites, we should have countless providers, and government should take care of the rumor mill so it stays accurate and free and it remains free from corruption in its many forms. Make the internet free and truthful.

Professionals need to put a cap on it

In general, professionals must state or estimate a number as a maximum amount, and get approval in writing before starting work.

List it all

All purchases, sales and leasing by government, non-profit organizations, and OPM managers shall be posted on the county assessor's BBS boards.

A landlord renter database

All landlords and all tenants shall register with the county's rental information database. Everyone renting a place has to register. All rentals get recorded whether they are for one night or 10 years. This will also help put pressure on illegal aliens and outlaws.

There are say 300 clauses that are pre-approved, maybe more. There are maybe 20 standard form contracts, as optimized fair and balanced as the Senate can make them. You go to a public notary and sign your lease, and you pay your \$80 recording fee. And because maybe 1:10 rentals

results in a full blown dispute, this fee underwrites \$800 worth of arbitration for 1:10 agreements.

Nobody is going to trash any rental. They might wind up being declared a hard user of property, but very few people will risk getting adjudicated a wanton abuser, or a default risk by the housing administration.

If we could curtail this, if we could make people take better care of things they don't own. I would suppose that this can reduce rental costs by maybe 2% of the cost of housing for 1/4 of the nation. I mean, why not make it as easy as possible for the noble poor to get housing, while the ignoble poor make their own bedding down spot for themselves.

Each party may call for adjudication. The parties have certain notification obligations. Once these are satisfied, the party may call for adjudication. Whoever is wrong suffers an elevated TROUBLE RATING. These people who are troublesome must then pay a higher adjudication premium when they engage in business because they are more likely to require adjudication. And this premium will probably be a function of how many transactions they have and how many result in adjudication.

Anyone who gets an application can see the prospective tenant's trouble rating. All landlord trouble ratings are public knowledge. It is very important that we all accurately know who is trouble via virtual means. This is a highly useful thing for society to do and if we do it right, and use our massive Sub-Senate to impose clear standards on all sorts of micro-categories, then it should cost practically nothing for society — while it leads to much much benefit.

Anti-terror hacks

1) Phone Alarm: A number like 25276 = ALARM is the local alarm via phone, and anyone can pull the alarm and there is no charge for it. But if you pull the fire alarm unnecessarily, you get 6-months community service. If you over-react, the punishment is 2-week's community service.

When the fire alarm is "pulled", all existing cellular calls get terminated, and none are allowed except to emergency services. People in the zone may send only one text out to non-emergency services. Nobody shall text in to see if their loved ones are ok. When people use the phone alarm system, they send warning texts to anyone in the vicinity. They can say "shooter in Sands hotel", or "don't lie down, run, scatter. Less lives will be lost", or "Arab guy in big truck ran over many people on Ramblas. Van stopped, they fled with pistols.", or "Woman pulled into white van lic plate ABC1234.

2) We might also have a variable diameter help line for variable distances.

3) Those who take reasonable, just trying to help measures in situations where people are rapidly dying

in a crisis situations shall suffer no penalty if they inadvertently harm someone. Those who take reasonable shots against active shooters shall suffer no penalty if they inadvertently injure a third party.

Section 19: The ubiq economy

Time to turn on the world economy

We are going to turn the world economy on now. You on the parasite's side are going to get out of the way and get behind me. Now the people in even the poorest parts of the world, they will all rapidly grow rich.

War economies are actually normal

A great way to see just how much our parasite costs our society is to imagine that a war economy is a normal economy. It is an economy where people don't tolerate the stupid little secondary imperatives our parasite places on our society. I mean, just imagine if there was another big fight-for-your-life war and our country had to worry about its existence. Would we tolerate any environmental nonsense about drilling for oil? What if there was a great oil spill in the ocean in the early days of World War II, when everyone was really afraid of losing the war. Would we have tasked men and ships to clean up the spill? What if it happened during a great freedom threatening war today? The thing is, during a war, when we are fighting to survive, our parasite's imperatives, its ideology matrix fade away.

It took 18 months in 1942

In Freedom's Forge by Arthur Herman, we see how in the 1940's it took America 18 months to reach the near-vertical part of the production J curve. Just imagine if we were making useful things instead of war junk. And today time runs faster thanks to networked computers automated administration and lets not forget automated robotic manufacturing.

A war economy without the war

Think about the build up for WWII. Think about how the government (the group effort) made orders driving the economy to produce more war equipment than anyone had ever dreamed possible. Now our various governments will do the same thing, only they are going to buy heaps of constructive things that will better our society. And instead of rebuilding cities after a horrible war, we are going to do it after a long ruse. We will build new better, scalable, transit oriented cities where the transit is so well designed, that it is much faster than driving in any city today. We will make:

- 1) A new 350 kph steel on steel rail system connecting all our cities.
- 2) An autonet system with a whole new fleet of ultralight auto-drive transportation and delivery vehicles.

- 3) New scalable metro-enabled cities
- 4) A great food stockpile
- 5) volcano engineering projects
- 5) geothermal energy projects
- 7) multiply agricultural equipment
- 8) super-wide rail system
- 9) New homes of CIP concrete rolled out by train
- 10) stockpiling of commodities
- 11) Socialized media libraries
- 12) you will give 5% of GDP to the needy of the world in exchange for family planning
- 13) you will move all the people and relocate the mideast
- 14) You will relocate cities that are in jeopardy

We already have a robot economy. Man has never had a robot economy before. Take away the cost of energy and the more we throw at our economy, the more it will do. It may take a year or two to start ramping up output, but lets go. Lets turn our economy on. It really will not be hard to triple or quintuple food output at the same time as we build a new rail-system and new cities... and start moving all the people away from the places where people should not have to live.

I think that in 2 years, we can have a war economy without the war. And if we can keep thinking of things to use our material economy for, we can keep the "war economy going. That won't be a problem considering the planet scale projects we will soon undertake.

Upsize it

We can upscale our machinery and we can robotize it. We can have swarms of digging robots, massive robots digging up and shipping raw materials. We simply have to crush commodity prices. We have to get the cost of materials down so our economy can be grown 100-fold, so we can make equipment to shape our planet on a geological scale.

Who sets our stockpile levels?

Who is determining our national stockpile levels? Who should we trust to set national stockpile levels? Should we trust our new broad democracy, or should we trust our old parasite? Remember that this parasite has always struggled to make sure we suffer as many and as severe shortage as it can induce — This so it can sell us its goods at shortage prices.

The first law of evolutionary networks

The more demanded from a network the stronger the network will grow. And the less demanded from an network, the weaker the network will grow. This works for ecosystems as well as economies.

There is nothing wrong with the group buying lots of things from the nation's industrial base — so long as the group is getting more than it paid for.

Libraries and Orwell

Mr. P must have found so many of our brightest through our libraries. What a great way to find people before they say something. Anyway this is why our parasite allows libraries and search engines as an exclusion to his precious copyright laws — Laws that keep the host civilization from freely sharing the bounty of the information age. It is to find all the patriots, the paterfars.

Senate economic attention

The Senate should run a hybrid of Trendhunter and Kickstarter. This is funded with a big chunk of our public investment money. And this funding will go along with awards of Ubiq status. And government funding also means that your idea will go from zero to ubiquity ASAP. It will also mean that you will stand the greatest shot of getting further ubiquity awards, after all there is always that first step, the first Senate and Public notice of interest.

And these government payments in money and status are an offer you can't refuse out of false modesty. They give it to you and it is open and notorious and with 100% good associated with it and 0% bad associated with it. And you don't have to do anything. It is simply awarded as all public awards are on the official website.

And everyone wants Ubiq status because it is the only thing held as high as Senate service. In fact, the top 10% of Ubigs are held higher than Senate status.

No Ubiq awards for frivolous things

The idea of the world saying that someone's fantasy literature is noble and the best part of humanity is absurd. However nice it may be, it is just a stupid time-wasting fantasy. Do we as a nation striving to increase our lot want to encourage more mind-wasting drive-al?

The Noble prize

What a stupid matrix name this is. And are you supposed to be noble because you won the Noble prize? Congratulations. You are are the most convincing actor/performer on the world political stage. What is the Noble prize in a matrix? All these people are our parasite's performers who play an illusory part in the matrix. It isn't real most of it. And what is real is bent and distorted in a Gay way.

Types of occupation, work and economic activity:

MASS PRODUCTIVE = making things in great numbers

VIRTUAL = do it once and copy it an infinite number of times

PERFECTIONIST = one off and perfect

LEECHING = real estate agents, touts

ARMS RACE = lawyers

DIS-AUTOMATING = hand crafters

SCAVENGING = pickers and re-users

SUPERFICIAL = selling frivolous things

total price collapse

When oil prices collapse, so too will the cost of just about all other materials and transportation. Soon the cost of everything will collapse in price the same way that computer electronics have collapsed in price.

There will be no more scarcity.

Too much national debt?

The idea of a democracy being too much in debt to its people is absurd. It may be overly in debt to outsiders, but being excessively in debt to its own people is an absurd idea. Don't worry about the debt, so long as the money is owed to citizens and it was invested in productive things.

Ubiquitization phase 1: Condemnation

The payment should be slightly excessive to encourage more such material worthy of condemnation.

Ubiquitization phase 2: War on scarcity

It is not enough for our society to simply condemn the intellectual property on a good idea. Society should do everything it efficiently can to rapidly ramp up output of the new invention to be made generally ubiquitous. I mean, once we pay for the idea that we are going to make ubiquitous, why have a 5 or 10 year roll out when we can get pretty much anything into ubiquity in just 3 years. Here we should probably emulate the way the US government rapidly ramped up military output for World War II. Here the government should be ordering large volumes, or at least guaranteeing large volumes.

Also, once government condemns something, it must either declare that it made a mistake, or see to it that phase 2 happens as fast as is reasonably possible.

The intuitive surgical machine is a great example. I mean, if the IP for these HALF-BOTS was condemned for the public domain, why not ramp up production into the millions? Why not accept multiple suppliers competing to supply the same design?, with 100% interchangeable parts. You know, Intuitive is worth (when I wrote this) \$70 billion. If we condemned the company for that, ubiquitizing its IP, and re-floated the remaining company on the stock exchange (for very little at this point). That comes to around \$10 per person worldwide. Then once we buy this company out, our governments should order say a million of these things so it can get the price down to the level of say a motorcycle. 1,000,000 @ \$20,000 each is \$20 billion, or another \$2 per person world wide. Then, when the new models are completed in a couple years, by the multiple

competing developers, government should order those by the million or two million or whatever numbers can be used. This is how to do innovation, not with a single corporate channel. Have hundreds of groups working on ways to improve this device.

A war economy without the war

You know, pretty much everything I suggest is possible in just a few years. All we have to do is use our government to create a war economy without the war. Instead of requisitioning tanks and bombers, we are going to requisition a new rail system, a new car network, a new car fleet, new cities built from robotically formed concrete apartment.

We will ramp up world food output and we will begin upsizing our ability to manipulate the features of our planet. Ultimately, I think that this will be the greatest economic challenge mankind will face. I mean, terra-forming our own planet. And how audacious an idea is terra-forming our own planet? I don't know the answer. Is it impossible, or is it just impossible under today's parasite infected economy? How much will we have to scale our abilities to delay the next iceage, 10x, 100x, 1,000x? I do not have an answer.

You pessimists are fools. Because you obviously lack a clear idea of the scales involved? How can you answer this all important question about the future of our species without hard numbers. Is the planet really too big for mankind to alter? Until real recently, didn't we all believe the opposite?

Economies as engines

The best metaphor for an economy is an engine. restrict its fuel and it slows down and produces little excess energy. Give the engine lots of fuel and it revs and produces lots of excess energy.

The IRS is not the economy

If innovation drives humanity's progress, and we want to maximize progress, why do we only reward innovation with money?

Also, funny how IRS or Internal Revenue Service is so awkward. What does that mean? IRS makes much more sense as innovation reward system.

The Krell machine

In the sci-fi film Forbidden Planet, we encounter a long extinct race of advanced aliens. These had created great mechanism for instantly brining their thoughts into reality (symbolizing the post-war US economy). On the night they completed this mechanism, they went to sleep proud of their accomplishment. However, that night, as they slept, their dreams were brought to reality by the mechanism. And in their dreams, they dreamed of demons. These came and killed everyone as they

slept.

Ubiquitization

Once we socialize innovation wherever possible, once we start accurately apportioning society's cash bounty on to the bounty of innovation we will have something big. This is the beginning of the Krell machine, the way we transform our thoughts into reality. Here is a world where anytime anyone thinks anything good, it gets kicked up into a democratic system that uses a massive Sub-Senate to determine what is a good idea and what is not.

Government should get all burden out of starting a business

We need to make it as easy as possible to start a business. To this end, it should never take more than one day to do a name check. Also, government should provided automatic and free banking and transaction tracking, tax compliance, and even contract enforcement.

And give them weekly visits from the public incubator crew if they need them, people to make sure they are doing everything right and intelligently.

The Robotic economy

When I see people squandering computer technology on customization, the socialist in me cries out no! For how can personal trump the genuine need of anyone else on earth. Feed the world first, then clothe it and house it before you squander your automation on something so fatuous as style and one-upmanship.

The Robotic economy is different from one that uses human labor. We want less selection and more automation — At least at first.

IRM: The only real investment

RM = Robotic manufacturing more or less
IRM = investment in robotic manufacturing more or less, including loans, tax breaks, subsidies, etc.

Unions are mostly false democracies

The guardian of the people is its broad democracy and not some easy to hijack union made up of factory workers.

How to grow an economy

The individual, consumer economy is no way to grow society... add more group functions: Provide free telecom, provide free transit and automated taxis to the transit hubs at marginal cost. Provide free media and pay to govern it through society distorting benefits to our elected decision makers and contributors. And this last thing will take us over the edge to god... and if you are going to go on believing in some man in the shape of an idea, some mn•ham•mid, you are a fool. I offer you a direction to become as the god you worship. What the fuck does Islam and Catholicism

give you? They tell you to obey your unelected priests. It is just another way to run your society.

GDP is a flawed concept

It is like measuring the oil flow or engine RPM. We should instead be measuring how far the vehicle goes instead.

Fighting over resources that are not scarce

If all scarcity is man-made, what are we doing fighting over resources?

Communism where it belongs

The right way to do communism is under and ubiquitizing economy is to learn from the pre-WWII US war buildup. Look at the way the government left the free economy intact as much as possible and simply ordered huge sums of raw materials. This is the right way to do communism.

Free enterprise is weak in huge companies

(Graph organization size and benefit of free enterprise. Show how at the scale of the biggest public corporation the benefit is only marginal)

Everyone knows this. Everyone knows that the benefits of free enterprise diminish with organization size. Thus it matters little whether organizations with tens of thousands of workers are in the hands of government or shareholders, except for one thing: The non-government organizations can go bankrupt and cease to exist if it is unprofitable, therefore it can't stray too far from the live or die economic need of staying profitable.

Government isn't condemning it is UBIQUITIZING with a goal of taking all sorts of things and making them free public utilities. We now offer roads and road construction and street lighting as concessions. Soon we will offer the best Internet and telephone communication we can because these pay for themselves in road system savings. We will also make all vaccines ubiquitized public goods.

Subsidizing home ownership is a fools errand

Once upon a time there was this village that thought wealth was big houses. So they all got together and offered tax breaks so even the poor could buy and borrow money to buy big energy gobbling homes. In the end, they had a bunch of big homes and an economy that produced nothing really of value to any other part of the world.

A high level of home ownership is a great thing. But it is only great because of what it says about the productive economy that supports this high level of consumption.

Production financing is different

Money spent to increase invention and production

output should be the only subsidized lending. We want our nation's industry making every single reasonable investment it can to increase invention and production. Money that can't be shown to have increased output should pay a tax on its use. Basically people using money to raise output can borrow at next to nothing, while money used for other purposes like consumption pays 10%. This way consumption never places any burden on production for capital.

This way, homebuilders pay nothing for the money they borrow to build houses. However, the buyer pays 10% on his mortgage. The interest is collected by the fed is another form of tax for government. Basically the parasite stops collecting interest on our debt and instead our nation's treasury or FED does instead.

Condemn the surgery machine

You know, intuitive Surgical is worth around \$70 billion today. Once we get rid of our parasite's holdings, why don't you give the shareholders 3/4 of the current price per share for the company's intellectual property. Then put the IP in the public domain and let the company (with an immense head start because it is already making those things, try to defend itself from what most certainly must be high volume, low margin competition. The company, thanks to its head start and a government committed to ubiquitization, will have a great opportunity to fully ramp up production on a cost plus basis... All the while knowing that anyone in the world can come along and do these machines better than they do it.

Change to economic relativity

any good moving at light speed because it has no mass and because of this, it has no cost to the system.

Antiques are not cool

Stop affording special value to things because they are old or original. What a stupid source of artificial scarcity this is.

First aid kits at cost

The government should order a million first aid kits and then sell them at cost.

Section 20: Worldwide Edicts

Dubbing shall be outlawed in film, TV and interactive media. All foreign language media shall be original language with subtitles.

No smoking in any public building, business, restaurant, bar, disco, hotel, rental cars, transit facility, or within 20 meters of any of the foregoing. No smoking in any outdoor restaurant. No smoking on on

any street where the buildings are not separated. No smoking in the media. All vapor delivered tobacco shall be considered smoking. The penalty for smoking somewhere you are not supposed to smoke is two weeks of public service and two weeks pay at the average national wage. Private photos or video of someone smoking shall stand as evidence of a violation.

All rail travel and urban public transit systems shall be free with immediate effect. This shall be paid by government because the true public cost of the automobile and road system per user greatly exceeds the cost of the rail/transit systems by an order of magnitude.

No parking shall be required by government any construction project. No preference shall be given to residents for parking except during construction and this shall pay three times the going rate for parking in that part of town.

Cities may limit the number of cars, but they may not limit the number of taxi medallions.

Every airport shall be served by direct, 4-stop train or bus service to the nearest population centers. One such line shall exist for each million people. These shall leave every 30 minutes unless there is no demand for this due to the scheduling of the flights. The cost of this transit shall be included in the price of the airport ticket. All taxis to and from airports shall pay a tax of 100% on their fares.

Everyone selling beverages or food in airports, train stations, bus stations, on public property, and on trains, busses and airplanes, must sell 500ml and 1.5ml water bottles of water for the same prices as local convenience stores.

No government building, including airport terminals, train stations, public libraries, and government building may be constructed with an average cost per square meter that is more than twice the cost of the average private office building. The following shall not be included in determining cost: trains, rails, tarmac, parking, escalators, skywalks, elevators, baggage handling systems, information systems, land cost.

No high-priced, patented, monopolized, branded, luxury, or unique systems shall be used in the construction of any government building unless that item is approved separately as a line item, with all alternatives explained and all this posted for public commentary.

Glass area in public buildings shall not exceed 20% of the floor area, and where practical this glass shall be

north facing and south facing. If south facing, it shall be shaded from the sun during the warm 8 months of the year.

The designers and engineers of any public building or project shall be paid no more than 2% of the project's budget.

All nations shall allow foreigners to own one normal sized house in their lands. This shall however confer no right to enter into or immigrate to any nation.

Nobody shall be deemed a tax resident of any nation for owning a vacation home in that nation and spending less than 100 days a year in that nation.

Looting non-essentials during an emergency should carry a triple penalty to burglary.

The sale of loud children's toys shall be prohibited. People with children that cry for more than 5 minutes in a public entertainment space shall be expected to leave that space until the child stops crying.

All nations shall take their share of Mideast immigrants over the decade beginning 2 years after the last mosque, the Kaaba and the dome of the rock are destroyed. The Kaaba shall also be irradiated to the point where anyone spending more than 12 hours will suffer radiation sickness

Please refrain from giving religious instruction to children under age 14.

Section 21: Capital reapportionment

Chop all its roots off

To kill the parasite once and for all, we have to chop off every single one of its roots. One of its largest roots is debt. It is for this reason that I have decided to cancel all Arab and unaccounted-for debts worldwide and to institute the following capital reapportionment formula.

How fair is your nation's wealth distribution today?

In America today it is probably not even 50% fair — and this is the supposed land of the free. And in many countries like Russia, where 110 Arab front-men own 35% of the nation's wealth, the low correlation is a clear indication of economic tyranny. These people have no right to cry.

Just keeps on using the old money

The accounts values are net of any changes that happened on day 1 of the message.

The immigrants are supposed to be poor

Or at least they are not supposed to hold all the wealth. If the immigrants are holding all the wealth, something is wrong.

SOLAR DEBT = the debt equity held by the non-immigrant citizens of a nation. Solar debt shall include debt owned by immigrants that is below the threshold.

LUNAR DEBT = the debt owed by the non-immigrant citizens of a nation. Debt held by immigrants up to the limits shall not be considered lunar debt.

How to cut-out the parasite's debt

- 1) Total up solar debt in the nation.
- 2) Total up lunar debt in the nation.
- 3) Is our lunar debt 3x our solar debt? If so, then government will make a 200% profit for the people by voiding the solar debt and make good on the lunar debt. Then if we preserve a basic amount of wealth among our immigrants, nobody in the nation will be harmed financially, except the small number of immigrants that are rich.

How to measure the reapportionment

All legitimate credit owned by the human citizens of each nation gets totaled up using pre revelation day values. Then the creditors get their fair share of that amount. But the unaccounted and foreign-owned debt gets wiped out.

China is more enslaved

In the People's Republic of China, the parasite's enslavement is so blatantly obvious. And at the same time, China's factories clearly belong to the people of China. And obviously Arab Inch•men = struggle•men are running China's industry. And obviously the people of China are impoverished. And obviously China's Arab masters have her living in jaws of death tsunami funnels and deathtrap buildings just like us in America.

Follow me. Muster up into a broad democracy. Have a capital reapportionment. Be free and be prosperous.

China shows the right path

The parasite owns America much like it owns China's. We should probably consider our corporations in much the same way that China considers its corporations.

Bon Richard!

The people of China will lose all their debt, but they all get a 300% to 400% raise in pay. They also get to bring their goods to market without any Arab skimming at all. Bon Rich•ard! Be rich and prosperous, you are developed.

Ammianus Marcellinus 25.4

"Julian... imposed very light taxes, remitted the accession money, cancelled the long-standing accumulations of debt, made fair settlements of disputes between the treasury and individuals"

Aristotle, Athenian Constitution, 11.1

"After Solon reformed the constitution as already described above, men persisted in coming up to him and complaining about his laws, criticizing some and questioning others. [Many were not happy and there were many questions about his new laws.] And since he did not want to either change them, or stay in Athens and incur hostility, [many people hated these laws] he went [fled] overseas, to Egypt to trade and to see the sights, saying that he would not return for 10-years. He didn't think it right to stay and explain his laws, but everyone should simply do what he had written. [blind obedience is the hallmark of the parasite's agenda.]

Besides, many of the aristocracy were angry because he had cancelled [all of] the debts, and both parties regretted his appointment because his settlement was different from what they expected. The people thought he would carry out a complete redistribution of property. [He cancelled the debt but did not reapportion the property ownership. The Arabs still owned all the land through their front men.] while the aristocracy thought that he would restore the to the same position as before, or make only small changes." [The traditional Greek aristocracy suffered. Only the parasite's nouveau-rich front-men came out well.]

Aristotle, Athenian Constitution 2.1

"After this, there was a long period of civil strife between the ruling class [fronting for the Arabs] and the [local Greek] masses [thousands of each died]. The [Athenian] constitution was oligarchic in every way, and the poor men were particularly enslaved to the rich, along with their wives and children. The poor were called hektemori [sharecroppers that plowed a hect•are=six•farm of arable/plowable land and paid 1/6th of their harvest to the men playing rich sharecropper landlord and fronting for the Arabs.] and also pelati which referred to the terms under which they worked the fields of the rich. All the land was in the hands of a few men [Arab frontmen], and if the poor failed to pay their rents, both they, their wives, and their children were liable to arrest [and sale as work or sex slave]. Furthermore, all loans were made on the security of the person [i.e. enslavement if you didn't repay the disposable loan shark front-men] until the time of Solon [630—560BC]. He was the first champion of the people. The harshest and most resented aspect of the [old] constitution for the masses was their enslavement. And although they had other complaints as well, it could be said that there was nothing in [in their own country] which they

had a share of."

[In other words the Athenians were completely enslaved by the parasite and its frontmen, and they owned no share of their own nation. And it was all a trick. It was all based on how they thought that the ultra rich 'oligarch'-type people living among them were actually their own people.

All were in fact the parasite's uber-rich chosen front-men. They were all like Donald Trump, able to buy the air rights over a Catholic church, and able to snag a gambling monopoly for a song.

The parasite's front men thrived, while most outies went down the drain economically thanks to a series of destructive bubbles and crises. You know, like the free world has recently seen — Oil embargo, S&L crisis, Dot-com, Asian currency crisis, September 11, and subprime for example. The locals needed gold — or thought they needed gold/money. And thanks to the ancient Arab culture (ancient even to the Athenians) of getting something for nothing, the only people with gold were the Arabs. These duped the Greeks into pledging their freedom for access to the stolen gold/money of the Arabs. Thus the parasite society was able to get/keep/obtain all sorts of things from host society, including our daughters to be their breed mares.

This is what the parasite's agenda will do to its human 'livestock' if you let it. It will turn your people into a total slaves.]

It isn't their money anyway

You know the money of the ultra-rich people fronting for Mideast Inc. It isn't their money. They can't spend it as they like now. They must spend it more or less as they are told. There is no injustice in taking away all the money of Mideast frontmen.

To all depositories and brokerages

For 17 days, all funds in all accounts are frozen, except for the greater of 2% of the account or \$10,000 whichever is greater.

Re-deposit your money or go to the back of the line

Any innies who take large sums of money from their accounts, or try any financial monkey business go to the back of the line along with their entire family.

Two capital reapportionments

There will be one for Arabs and innies and one for everyone else.

Outies

Some 90% of your debt is to your parasite and stolen.

All their wealth

How much is the average homestead allowance in the US? Leave the Mideast's front men with that much

stolen money at most. The rest gets seized by the national government

We don't owe you anything

Everything you have is stolen, or gotten through deception, including your presence in our land. We are within our rights to send you all back naked at gunpoint and give you nothing. We are within our rights to lock you all up on same-sex islands for the rest of your days.

Slave property

As king and leader of the Mideast, I have the right to do as I deign with with the property of all my subjects/slaves, no matter what customs have been in force for their peculiar property. You are all going to lose all your wealth (but not all your all your possessions). Then you will start over.

But you will all live, unless you chose to stay in the land of no resources. In that case, all of you who stay there will die, to the man. That is my command.

To hurt it: Take away its money

The parasite's religion Islam only works if people prosper from it and fear going against it. Take away the money that powers it and it will grind to a halt. Take away the fear, or replace that fear with a greater fear and we can kill it forever.

Do you see what is fueling Islam? It is the oil and commodities, the foreign-held voting rights in our companies and the foreign ownership of our debt. This is what is fueling the rise of Islam. This is what is producing all the harem-obliged people flooding into the world today.

Wealth re-apportionment

You will all undergo a mandatory wealth re-apportionment according to a special algorithm for innies. But you will all be free if you confess all immediately, and all the people will be moved, and this awful devil's agenda will be ended forever.

Wealth reapportionment

All you innies have to surrender peacefully, confess all, fully give up your religions, including Islam, and your stolen wealth (but not all your all your possessions) and start over. That is my command for my slaves. Your struggle shall now end, and the entire world is going to work together, united, exclusively for the agenda of more and better.

All Semitic people are my slaves now

You belong to me. I may do as I wish with you. Obey me, or pay the price.

Learning from Ash-urbani-pal

When Ashurbanipal (d. 627BC) conquered the Arabs,

He occupied all the water sources and the Arabs were forced to surrender. We will now cut off their water (money) until our demands are met about every single aspect of their way of life.

It is all stolen. Everything Mideast people have is in one way or another the gains from criminal activity — Property that in all fairness can be seized. In fact, they have no right to own property in our world. No real estate, no debt, no stocks, no taxi medallions, no leases, no personal property, nothing.

The host takes everything

Even if we take no account of justice, the need to entirely dis•power Ishtar demands that the host takes back all the stolen wealth.

We have no obligation to the people of Ishtar

There is no excuse for what they have done. We can do whatever we want.

They can't keep the money

We are within our rights in the outside world to cancel all obligations we have to them. In fact I advocate that we do just that to kill Ishtar. You see, money is power and we must minimize their power if we are going to kill Ishtar once and for all.

Drain Ishtar's financial lifeblood completely

This devil will use whatever money it has to recover — to buy influence, to live on, to morph into something less virulent and more pervasive. We must drain its blood, all its lifeblood, before it will actually die. We must take away all its power and all its money, and all its traditional stores of value such as gold, diamonds, oil, silver, platinum, etc. And all corporations and governments and religions must be prevented from feeding it in any way. And no truck or vessels may visit any port in the land of no resources to trade anything but the basic needs of the people rationed free of charge to all who show up to consume them on the spot.

A global ownership audit is needed to kill the devil

In order to completely deprive the land of no resources of all assets, and all ability to pursue the devil's economic agenda, we must have a complete and ongoing global ownership audits of all assets in all countries. All businesses, real estate, corporate equity, stock, bonds, derivatives, options, financial instruments, gold, silver, diamonds, patents, IP rights, etc. — everything needs to be accounted for. All property not shown to be owned by legitimate non-Mideast or non-Islamic people must be confiscated. All obligations and property owned by Islamic nations is hereby forfeit along with all assets owned or kept by the Mideast front nations of Switzerland, Singapore, Brunei, etc.

Look into every box within a box

Any unaccounted-for ownership must be seized by the public. There needs to be multiple levels of oversight by different Senator audit groups. Also, we should have a 10 years right to petition for reinstatement if the owner is not Middle Eastern.

Don't let them send money back

From now on, all international remittances shall be by the tax house of each sending nation. And there shall be no remittances or money flows to Arabia's empire. This shall live exclusively only on what the UM chooses to give it.

All confiscated Mideast assets belong to the host nation

Those who purchase stolen property have no right to it, and the stolen property typically gets returned to its rightful owner. Those who purchase stolen property also are guilty of a crime.

From now on, transactions of Mideast assets shall be deemed stolen property and dealt-with accordingly

The great spirit now liberates the world

First the host takes your wealth and economic power away. Then it will train and industrialize your people, along with the people of Africa India and other places that need to industrialize. Everyone is going to be invited to this party. All races will have automation now.

If the devil was bankrupt and we were rich...

How would he buy our souls?

Gr. **ENKTESIS** = an•ak•thesis = continue•point•thesis.

This was the right to acquire real estate in each other's communities.

Section 22: Currencies

Money is time, labor time

The old saying "time is money" is a blid (=one of our parasite's blocking ideas). I say this because it is far more profound to say money is time, than to say time is money.

When we say "money is time", the saying has broader meaning about our currency. It means that our currency is a marker for stored time, or rather stored work effort. We all work here and there and get units of stored labor (money) in payment. These we can exchange with other people's earnings of stored labor (money).

All markets solve for X = human labor

When a market establishes a price for something, it is really determining how much human labor that thing is worth — along with a bit of corruption for scarcity value. Thus the primary function of markets is that they optimize the labor in our economy, by giving the greatest profits to the enterprises that are most effective at optimizing the only scarce commodity our humanity has — human labor.

Again, money is time, human labor time

The Arabs don't refer to their humans as bees for nothing. We are very industrious and constantly producing a surplus (metaphorical honey from our metaphorical hive). This honey/money (same word) is the stored surplus of our hive(s).

Spanish bees vs. German bees

In Spain, the human bees often take an hour or two off from work in the middle of the day. They also frequently stay up very late eating and drinking. They also spend a bit more time thinking about romance and sex and food and socializing and the things that make life more enjoyable. Thus the Spanish bees are less productive than the German bees who spend less time on all of these things.

Some nations evolve faster

Different groups (or species) of people (or critters) experience evolutionary time differently. Some evolve rapidly and some evolve slowly. The hives (groups) that produce lots of honey/money get more done and experience faster time. The hives that produce little money/honey get less done and experience slower time.

Differential evolution is cumulative and exponential

At first the differences are minor. But over some years, they become quite pronounced.

Single regional currencies are a bad idea

Single regional currencies are only desirable for unimportant and secondary reasons. The fundamental issue with currencies is that different nations all have different growth rates.

If you tie the fast economy to the slow one, both will suffer. The fast one will eventually rot under a currency too low and the slow will eventually suffer a currency too high and a nation unable to sell things overseas.

The Euro is stupid

The northern parts of Europe are rotting under a currency too weak, and simultaneously the southern parts are rotting under a currency too strong.

What should have happened

Europe's single currency prevented what should have

happened is that in the wake of the 2008 crisis. The Spanish peseta, the Greek drachma and the Portuguese escudo should have fallen by almost 50% as the Polish Zloty has.

This should have eased the economic hardship of these nations by lowering the value of the national labor force and the nation's debt. Unfortunately, the problem is that these countries would have cut into Europe's trade with China and gone against their parasite's agenda of ever increasing economic dependency for its host nations. Also, the parasite must completely lull its host nations to sleep so that they will be unprepared for the next wave of murderous Arab (aka Tartar, Hun, steppe barbarian) invasions.

Also, if Spain, Portugal and Greece start actually manufacturing things, it will cut into oil and shipping sales both supplying Asia and shipping the finished goods to market.

LU = Labor Units

Funny how we don't regard our currency units as shares in a national enterprise which is exactly what it is. Lets instead institute a form of money that is clearly named what it is.

What is a LU?

It is a notional thing, an average day's wages. In today's 2,000-hours/year world that is 5.48 hours. Over time, a LU will be less and less time, but at the same time if theflation of the LU is well handled, it will still be more and more stuff.

A new type of currency

The idea of tying currency to the value of something intrinsically valuable is a great idea. However, the idea of tying it to material things is impractical at the edge of post materialism. The labor to output divergence is occurring too rapidly. And we are certainly not going to value our parasite's gold merely because it is scarce.

Lets all stop using the ill-defined currency units we use today, currency units with no clearly defined relation to anything except perhaps our parasite's reserves of useless gold. Instead, we should have a new currency, the LU, standing for a LABOR UNIT, say a quarter day's work in that country at the average wage.

So instead of borrowing or lending dollars that really mean nothing at all, we will owe each other a unit of currency that will be equal to something that will always have value, a quarter day of labor at the average wage in that nation.

What is a quarter day's labor?

It really is quite subjective and open to interpretation. But it is not nearly as all inclusive as a dollar or a yuan. A yuan can be anything, but a Chinese labor

unit is a much harder thing to monkey around with. It will preserve everyone's wealth much better.

Currency exchange rates

Currencies will still exchange just like today, only they will all be calibrated (more or less) the same with regard to the work efforts of that nation's people.

Keeping a LU worth an hour at the average wage

Every teneth, the government will calculate the average national wage (excluding the entrepreneurial wages of the top 3%) If the average deviates from the value of the currency, then the government will takes action to inflate or deflate the currency so that its value is aligned. If you are working in a low skilled job, then you will only make a fraction of a LU each quarter day. If you are working in a highly productive job, then you will be paid more than a LU each quarter day.

Undervaluing is OK, just don't overvalue

If you overvalue, you get these huge and destructive falls like Indonesia experienced in 1997? And then you get the overshoot from the subsequent capital flight. Thus if you overvalue, you will eventually suffer a payback on the other side, and this will generally exceed the overvaluing.

Exponential effect

The effects of a mis-priced currency are exponential. At 10% or 20% a cheap foreign currency will not effect most parts of the economy. But at 100% or 200%, they will effect most parts of a neighboring nation's economy. At 200% to 400%, they will effect most parts of the economies of even distant nations, as with China today.

Labor units are not about entrepreneurial pay

The LU is supposed to represent the average labor rate. It should exclude entrepreneurial wages as defined by the top 3% of earners.

LU smooth-out the business cycle

Tying our currency to the average wage will reduce the severity of economic contractions. This is because the currency required to repay debt is not made any more scarce by the poor market for labor. In fact, quite the opposite, it is made more abundant.

To illustrate this point, lets say you have a \$2,000/month mortgage payment. If the economy grows bad, then you must work harder to raise the same \$2,000. By contrast, if the loan was denominated in LU and you were obligated to pay 50-LU per month, then whatever the average hourly labor value falls to, that is what you must pay 50 of those. Thus fewer people would be harmed by economic downturns, and systemic debt risk would be reduced.

Imagine if this happened during the recent

mortgage crisis. Imagine if everyone's mortgage was priced in labor units instead of dollars. Wouldn't the crisis have been shallower and less profitable for the parasite?

Also, deflation will have a harder time getting started if the money supply is fixed to something (other than stuff/gold). Basically, once we start using a currency tied to the value of the average wage, we will suffer much less severe flation in either direction. Flation will still exist, it will just be less pronounced.

All flation is about labor

There are two primary economic variables: Labor and stuff. Inflation is when stuff becomes more expensive relative to labor. Deflation is when stuff becomes less expensive relative to labor.

Using a mis-priced vehicle slows an economy

What is our economy economizing the use of? Isn't it the average worker's output in our country? Why then do we use these notional dollars and Yuan and Euros priced wide off the mark?

LU based currencies will deflate by nature

If we price things in terms of labor and labor is growing more productive, then the value of stuff will fall in terms of labor and we will all get richer in terms of stuff.

Using LU reduces currency plunges

If the parasite could, it would surf from one currency collapse to the next. Thus the parasite struggles to have these, just as we struggle in the opposite direction. For a variety of reasons, the likelihood of overpriced currencies and currency collapses is lower if we use LU.

Using LUs improves economic understanding

1. We grasp our wages better.
2. We grasp our national output better.
3. We grasp our government investment better.
4. We grasp costs and benefits better.
5. We see when inflation erodes the value of our currency, our stored labor.
6. We see currency manipulation more easily.
7. We understand what money really represents and its true value in our economy.
8. We understand what things cost.
9. We better understand profits as labor saved from the economy.

Using LU to restore an economy

Lets say the parasite stages a horribly destructive economic crisis that wipes out 40% of our citizens. We can click the restore button by converting everyone's legitimate assets before the crisis to LU (but only our real native citizens). Then, totaling it up, we give everyone their pro-rata share.

Dollars insulate the economy from labor prices

If we price things in terms of LU, we price them in what matters. If we price things in terms of dollars, we price them in terms of something else that is not so clearly linked to the value of labor.

LU deflate ideally as a currency

LU monetize our society with a currency that is always worth what it is supposed to be worth. And if it is not staying near its value, then that will be relatively obvious. And if our LU are deflated, the extent of that deflation will be obvious. And if our nation's labor grow cheaper or dearer relative to that of another nation, that will be obvious too.

Just say it clearly

What is a dollar worth in terms of US labor?

Prices are displayed in LU, but transact in dollars

Each day at 3:00am, the Senate will fix the dollar rate a bit lower. All transactions after 3:00am are at the new rate for 24 hours.

DOLAR = a unit of pain

LU = labor unit

CU = commodity unit

The **LUCU RATIO** is ratio between these two primary things is a very important macro-economic metric. It is in fact, the best measure of our mastery over material scarcity. It is the value of our labor relative to the things it produces. How many LU (=labor units) does it take to buy a CU (=commodity unit)? Thus we have an index that describes our mastery over our material scarcity.

Lets define a CU as a standardized basket of commodities (let's call this mixture of amounts as 'CU-basket 2016'), and lets price it so that in 2016, it will be worth exactly one LU.

This Lucu ratio should come before GDP, labor productivity, industrial output, and just about any other econometric metric. After all, there are only two primary ingredients in an economy, labor and commodities. If the cost of commodities is not falling relative to labor, then there is no economic improvement, and something is wrong.

Also the Lucu ratio should also serve as a fairly accurate measure of the economic parasitism going forward. Comparing the different trends for the various commodities in various places should serve to red-flag the commodities that are being manipulated. Another red-flag are mines that close down permanently. Most mineral deposits are absolutely immense on a human scale, and the idea of depleting them is nonsense.

Dilution of shares

Corporations routinely increase the number of shares they have outstanding — thus diluting the percent ownership of all the existing shareholders. Most of the time, this does not harm the shareholders too much, because supposedly, as their percent ownership of the enterprise declines, the value of the enterprise increases by an equal or greater amount. Anyway, the result is that the value of their shares remains mostly unchanged, and the enterprise gains capital for growth; at least in theory.

Now for some reason, when our nations do this, they are supposedly making a huge mistake. So this idea of share dilution is never applied to our national currencies. And why can't government print money for good investments the way corporations issue stock to make investments?

Apparently it is not fair to savers like our parasite and our retirees and other people who are owed money.

You know what I think? I think that the prudent person allows himself to dip into savings when his present condition or his future condition is under threat. I think that the prudent society does just the same thing with respect to its savings — only this is owned by many millions of people and some are harmed more than others.

Thus the rich may get their savings diluted many times. That is their role and that is why we hold monetary wealth with any respect at all. And that is the only noble thing wealth has going for it. Dilute them over and over again if it is for the good of all. Just don't dilute them so much that they lose initiative.

And don't forget to dilute the real estate adequately. Take 3 or 5% of value in excess of base unit value. Drive people into more sustainable communities.

The meaning of a national debt

Lets toss out the idea of rich countries being in debt to overseas investors, because the idea is absurd and the only people we would be in debt to would be the parasite. So lets forget about foreign holders of our debt.

Considering only domestic debt holders, what does it mean for the government to be in debt to its people? Is that the poor or the rich that government is in debt to? Certainly it is the rich.

So what does it mean for government to be in debt to its own rich people? What does it mean when the entire society is paying interest to the rich ones? It means that they are paying the rich to use capital, that should have been taxed away to balance the budget. Instead it was left with the rich and they are now charging everyone to use it.

The budget is supposed to be balanced

And it certainly shouldn't be the poor paying to balance it. It is the who benefitted, and the people who can afford.

The only insured deposits

The only insured deposits in our new system will be in government LU and its bank surrogate in the banking system. This will only be denominated in labor units.

This can only exist in government acknowledged and government guaranteed accounts. There is no form of LU cash. And LU can't be exchanged or sent from one account to another. They can only be exchanged for dollars which degrade in value by 10% per year. And because the LU take a day to clear, there can only be one LU transaction per day, thus to move money from one LU account to another, it costs 2 day's interest. This is $\frac{2}{365} \times 10\%$ or 0.04%.

Government should charge for insured deposits

The government can and should charge for deposit insurance.

Today we already have a situation where many people 1% or 2% in trying to keep up with inflation. Here is a better way for us all to lose 1% or 2% of the real value of our savings annually.

The only place to keep money safe

All retirement and safe money must use an insured depository. Thus all pension, retirement, and insurance money will be required to be invested in government LU accounts. This will be the only insured depository, and no other money but this will be insured by the group. If you want your deposits safe, keep them as LU.

How to institute negative interest rates

If the only guaranteed depository is charging 1%, then boom, we have -1% interest rates. If it is charging -2%, then we have -2% interest rates.

LU and wealth tax

Now if the value of dollars are decreasing at 10% per year, and LU hold their 99% of their value for certain each year, and are insured to always be worth their fairly diluted share of the national equity, then perhaps government should charge say an amount per year to hold LU.

Perhaps we should vary this payment based on the wealth of the account of the tax payer. The man who has less than 10 year's savings should pay nothing, while the man with 100,000 year's savings might pay say 10% per year. And this is only for money kept as cash, and is probably separate from the other wealth tax — which is lower and may not apply to money kept as cash.

Government need not pay for money

Thus in exchange for keeping money safe, society gets paid to take people's money. Then it turns around and lends it at a profit. The various banks only

make a sliver on the margin.

We will pay our government to borrow our money

We have it all backwards. Instead of government paying to borrow our money, the system should be engineered so we pay government for taking our money and keeping it safe and un-eroded. Perhaps we will pay 1% or 2% for this each year. After all, we are living in a deflationary economy today.

No foreign LU holdings

No foreign ownership of national debt or equity

No foreign ownership of our blue chip assets

It is absurd for foreign nations and foreign nationals to invest in the national debt of developed nations unless this is to manipulate currency values. Therefore, there this should be prohibited. Also, roughly the same argument holds for our mature companies, and our land. Give people the ability to have a reasonably-sized home, start-up companies and start-up real estate, but there should be no other ownership.

A bi-currency system and crime

Recall the scene in the American Gangster film with all that money buried under the doghouse. Society really should do something to prevent this. I mean, we should do all we can to make it hard for criminals to store up lots of money from their evil enterprises.

Here the solution seems to be a two currency system: LU and DOLLARS. The LU hold their value, but they are all registered and tied to people — and LU can't be spent directly. LU can only be converted to dollars which can be spent and spent anonymously. However, the dollars are constantly degrading in value at a rate of say 10% annually relative to LU. This keeps people from burying stolen money in their backyard — for after a couple years, its value seriously degrades.

Bi-currency will be highly profitable

This bi-currency scheme will be quite profitable for government. It will be printing (and spending) enough chit/dollars to create a 10% annual inflation rate in the transaction money and this may wind up taking in say 2% of GDP.

And yes we have a direct tax on transactions, and yes this is probably one of the last places we want to tax... but the value of the 10% tax on transaction money withers black money activities like our parasite's, like the mafia's, like the tobacco and alcohol industry. It also makes tax evasion much more impractical, and it gives all this money where it belongs, so on net, it seems a good idea.

Contradictory objectives

We want inflation because it can be used to make parasitic feeding and organized crime much less

profitable. We don't want inflation because it is unjust and annoying.

It should be noted that the reason for inflation is much more important than the reasons why we would not want inflation.

Regardless, we live in a computer age and the institution of a dual currency system should be quite transparent with regard to our attention and time.

A two currency system:

LU fall by 1% per year,

Dollars that always suffer

On one hand we will charge 1% per year for keeping cash and pension deposits safe. And if you are a person (real or fictional) you will have to pay more, much more, like maybe as much as 5% per year. This so people will put their capital to work rapidly instead of sitting on it like Apple computer.

On the other hand our government will be lending money at interest in an environment inflating at say 10% per year. So government will be making money on both sides and it will use this income instead of tax income. Thus our taxes will be greatly reduced by the money we are currently paying to the Arabs.

Anyway, here is a way to simultaneously have a crime-eating 10% inflation rate without seeing our savings being eroded by more than 1% per year.

Two sorts of charge account

Direct charges: Each charge must be acknowledged by the account holder before it may be considered valid. No auto-debiting shall be allowed. This is necessary to substitute for cash. Except for well established vendors with long track records of fairness, all transactions shall have a 24-hour hold just in case there is fraud. All transactions of a certain size range must occur at a police notary terminal. These charges must be signed to be valid.

Pre-authorized charge ranges: A vendor is pre-authorized to debit an account up to a certain amount which the account holder acknowledges in advance. This is commonly called blocking a charge. These authorizations must be signed to be valid.

Vendors are not allowed to debit accounts for any money at all from any charge account without a signed authorization and any such actions shall be deemed fraud. All charge disputes must be entered via the internet. Vendors and chargers with more than a 6% dispute ratio cannot use the charge system.

Section 23: Deflation

Milton Friedman

"The Great Depression, like most other periods of severe unemployment, was produced by government

[mismanagement rather than by any inherent instability of the private economy."](#)

Flation 101

Inflation = when money grows less valuable

Deflation = when money grow more valuable

The parasite hates inflation and it loves deflation. It loves to see its its savings grow more valuable in relation to other things like food and the ability to purchase evil deeds.

The parasite hates inflation

1. The parasite is the world's #1 saver. It hates the way inflation erodes its its nest egg.
2. Also, anyone who buries suitcases of \$100-bills buried in the back yard hates inflation. So inflation is doubly problematic for the parasite's empire
3. To insure that we kill the parasite forever, it might be a good idea to cause a steady 5% inflation rate for money that does not enter the banking system.

Tax breaks for taking on debt.

Because taking on debt reduces one's taxes, everyone takes on debt. And this is the real engine that powers high oil prices. See, they need to lend us back our oil money or they have to spend it on our stuff. If they do neither, our currency falls and theirs rises.

Yes: Deficit spend for valuable infrastructure

How long would it take for a new 3 cent/mile, 250 MPH rail system to pay for itself over our current system of \$100/hour aircraft? Look, forget the energy wasting boondoggle of maglev, and instead just get some steel on steel rail lines, align the tracks continuously using computers and robots and have a faster, cheaper, safer, more pleasant alternative to flying less than 3,000 kilometers. On top of this, you get national overnight shipping for pretty much the cost of local shipping. If we do this, we make all our money back in only a couple years. Deficit spending of this sort is a good investment.

On the other hand, letting people donate good building land to a conservation trust, is a stupid way to run a deficit. It reeks of England under William I of England (d.1087 AD) who was said to have "loved the tall stags as if he were their father." This at least was the excuse when his administration imposed draconian 'forest laws' that helped make sure that hungry people of England did not impinge on the habitat of his deer. Something like one third of England was off limits as forested royal game reserves at the time.

And the further and more inclusive this system is, the better it will work. Here I imagine that we will set rules about density and transit. and all the places over a certain density and urban proximity will have to be handled by rail before a certain date

Mideast debt crises through the ages

The world should put together a first rate analysis of our parasite's debt crises through the ages. Don't forget about how the payback vehicle always became terribly expensive. Talk about the penalties imposed on defaulters and how these would frequently result in a rebellion and the scrapping of the debt owed to our parasite.

Arab business tactics 101

- 1. Everyone buy slowly and carefully**
- 2. The last guys push/chase prices up**
- 3. Most people sell out slowly at the peak**
- 4. Everyone backs up and cause a price collapse**
- 5. Everyone slowly buys up competitors at a big discount**
- 6. Quietly shut down the competition**
- 7. Everyone push/chase prices up**
- 8. Everyone profits from their cartel**

Imagine if your people controlled the financial cycle. Imagine if your people caused all the bulla and bear markets through coordinated action. Imagine them focusing on key goods in the economy. These are the things that everyone needs and also things where the supply can be controlled. The Brothers always seek to control these things because that is where they make their money. And we have to design our system so in a way that keeps them from doing this.

Our debt to the land of no resources

How can we be in debt to people who have no resources and almost no industry? How can a land of no resources come to own any part of our world, let alone huge influential chunks? Well by now, the answer is clearly that all of Mideast Inc.'s wealth is the result of a colossal and horribly violent fraud; and everything, 100% of everything the land of no resources, and all its have is stolen property.

Under the circumstances, can we really afford to let our parasite keep any of its ill gotten gains? Wouldn't we then be condoning the parasitism? And won't they continue to use their money to buy corrupting influence in our society? Won't we just drive them further underground?

Look, as I have explained before this Wahhabism, this Mideast "rainmaking" is the source of nearly all terrorism and war. It is also the single largest source of economic waste on our planet. But in order to stop these things we must stop the parasitism, and we must deprive our parasite of every single parasitic feeding channel, regardless of the short term cost and unfairness. We must freeze all the property owned by all people potentially in cooperation with Mideast Inc., otherwise we will allow this "devil's spit" to survive.

Debt slavery, Solon and the Greek debt crisis of

600BC

In ancient Greece and Rome, if you were free, you were able to borrow money: This because it was legal for people use their own personal freedom as collateral for a loan. However, if you defaulted, you didn't just lose your home, you lost your freedom and became a slave. Here you would likely be put on a boat and sold off to a remote land, a place so far away that it would be nearly impossible to get back home without the help of the Sphinx Mafia. In this land you were an extreme minority and obviously not of that place, so you would probably be considered a slave and escape would be very difficult.

Anyway, Athens was a society of mostly independent farms when a huge debt crisis occurred shortly after 600 BC. Most small farmers lost their possessions, and a significant number of them were sold abroad as slaves. However, the people with no resources pushed too hard on the Athenians bridled at the prospect of such a widespread enslavement of their people.

Into this crisis, we see Solon (possibly a corruption of Solomon) elected head of state (Archon) in 594 BC. Solon or Solomon then revised the draconian (tra•gone•ian) laws of Draco. Solon canceled the ability to creditors to foreclose on a debtor's freedom (Gr. seisachtheia = the shaking off of burdens). Solon even canceled the slavery of people already sold into slavery and not yet shipped off. So Greece basically defaulted on its debts tot the land of no resources. Also, it is easy to see which side Solon was on. We need only note that under Solon, if any Archons (the ruling class) broke any laws, they only had to dedicate a gold statue at Delphi, and thus pay a fine to Mideast Inc. Solon also changed the rules so that the oracle of Delphi selected the officials who would act as interpreters of sacred law and ritual in Athens.

c. 495 Roman debt crisis and the institutionalization of the Pleb class.

Rome had a similar "credit crisis" in 498-494BC, just about 100 years after Athens. And Rome's farmers were being sold into slavery, just like with Athens. It all came to a head in the rioting of 495-494. But Rome never stood up to its debts (perhaps they were better disguised as as locally owned debt). Instead, Rome swept the matter under the rug, and put off the debts of its citizens, like Japan did starting in 1990 and just like America is doing today: Exactly what our parasite wants to institutionalize an ineffectual class.

Rome called its debtors the PLEVIUM meaning pledged. And because this was (for some reason) a culture where the debts of the father were inherited by the son, eventually the pledged became a PLEVIUM=debtor underclass. The spelling changed slightly to the PLEBIUM and it was later the shortened to the PLEBS we know of today. But basically, the

PLEBS were neither free nor slaves, they were just an already PLEDGED and indebted underclass that was perennially poor and without any possibility of starting any commercial activity to compete with the imported company store goods of the Sphinx Mafia. Also see Augustus' Latini Iuniani. All these were the opposite of L. liberty= free people.

Here we see the Sphinx Mafia working to grow an illiterate urban underclass that could be used to justify the absurd idea of Italian purchases of grain from the Mideast. And later these ignorant, illiterate, inner-city plebs would be whipped up into the riots as needed; sometimes providing a cover for waves of Brotherly assassinations, eliminating potential enemies in the house of war. Anyway, here is Tacitus talking about what happened during rioting/ civil warfare in Rome. "Whenever a man of tall and military appearance came in sight, they cut him down regardless of whether he was a soldier or civilian." (Tacitus Histories 4.1)

As Rome became an empire, these "free" but pledged men became a class of Roman slave, while the true slaves were mostly war conquered. The debt pledge of the plebs prevented the accumulation of wealth needed for entrepreneurial activity, so the plebs stayed poor and the patricians, the "father-class," really Mideast immigrants and their descendants had all the economic opportunities in Rome. The social construct was swallowed completely by the plebs and this mental "matrix" was to a large extent responsible for the social stability that allowed Rome to become the Sparta 2.0 enforcement empire of Mideast Inc.

Any guesses as to who exactly the plebs were pledged to? Any guess who owned the debt that kept the plebs from becoming an economic force in Rome? Could it have been the people with no resources of their own? Could they be using the same debt technique (more or less) to enslave Japan, Europe and America today?

See, we owe them nothing and it is time to void our debts to them: In fact it is time to void all of their possessions in our world. If we do anything less, we will be supporting their devil's agenda.

Today we read of "crackdowns" on loan sharks in many parts of the world. Apparently, despite our wonderful world financial system, people are still pledging their physical welfare as collateral. Who do you think is behind this? Who precipitated the boom and then the bust, so your people could become dependent on their money, their capital, their stolen capital. Who loves to see the outside world poor and dependent on "their" scarce capital? I say this: All debts secured by someone's physical welfare are always unenforceable under all circumstances. Anyone acting to enforce such debts is guilty of taking the first steps down the slippery slope of slavery; and as such guilty of one of the most severe crimes

known to man.

The great bubble

Please consider that our parasite has instituted a great bubble in asset prices. This bubble is supporting the economies of America, Europe and Japan while they are being completely hollowed out and undermined. By shifting production to Mainland Asia, our parasite achieves:

1. Increased oil demand because more people are living a richer, and more energy intensive lifestyle.
2. Asia is more dependent on imports and exports than either America or Europe. This increases demand for oil to fuel shipping in both directions.
3. Our parasite used its embargo money partly to buy up much of Asia in the 1970s. Now it captures (one way or other) most of the value created by the Asian people. This is why most of Asia remains so poor relative to their manufacturing strength.
4. The west can be left to rot under a wave of credit. This weakens the West and leaves it less able to dictate terms to the secret empire of the land of no resources.
5. Asia has a much weaker tradition of democracy and will be somewhat easier to manage as a puppet state than either America or Europe.

Massive deflation is coming

Over the coming months and years, oil prices will collapse; utterly collapse. If we are completely successful ridding ourselves of OPEC's choice for our environmental regulations, we will probably see a collapse in energy prices of over 90%. This will result in a similar price collapse in nearly all raw materials, as their downstream cost is mostly oil. So metals, plastics and cement will all experience similar price collapses. Transportation costs likewise will collapse. In fact, pretty much all the stuff that has not collapsed in price because it is made with tiny weightless micro-electronics will now collapse in price relative to our labor productivity.

People will be willing to commute farther and the functional size of our cities will expand, thus reducing land values. At the same time, the cost of making new buildings will fall by around 50% simply due to the fall in materials costs. The result is that an already weak global real estate market will experience an unprecedented level of deflation.

In the coming environment of more valuable money, how will people pay back their debt? Won't many debtors be crushed against their debts? And under the circumstances, is it fair to let creditors demand that their pre 2014 debt be repaid in much dearer post 2014 dollars? Is this not a special circumstance in need of a special fix?

Now it is impossible to say how much deflation is to come, however, it will be massive. And

we must prevent our citizens and our national economies from being crushed against their debts in the coming deflation wave. Here we must balance the equities and do what is fair to both debtors and creditors. We should do this out of sense of fairness and out of a need to save the overall economy. So what our central banks (or other central authority) needs to do is determine a monthly deflation level and write down all debt accordingly. Then when the economy begins re inflating, the debt can be marked up accordingly.

Money and debt don't really exist.

Money is just a marker for the shared surplus and stored labor within a society. We are free to do what we want with this marker. We might create chaos if we did something crazy, but nations are free to make 'global' changes to the parameters of their economies if they wish. I want to suggest that here we would all be better off if we deflated our markers for past labor, debts for past labor with respect to current labor. This is what would happen if all the countries of the world wrote down their debt by say 75%.

Now, of course, our parasite would obviously be against this because it relies on this debt to feed itself, just like it always relied on the artificial value of worthless gold to feed itself. But this is exactly what we want to do

Sovereign Debt

The nature of sovereign debt is that it promises repayment through dilution of a nation's currency, the marker of the value of the nation's labor force.

Rescue or contamination?

Today, we are using our good treasury debt to rescue the bad mortgage debt that funded Arab oil embargo 2.0, the stealth embargo of 2003-2007. However, our governments will not rescue the bad debt this way, they will ruin their good sovereign debt by polluting it with bad loans. That however, was the idea.

The quick and easy retroactive solution is to locate all legitimate debt that is owned by people who are not connected with Mideast Inc. and freeze/ seize everything else. This property will accrue to the relevant national government. There will be a 5 year period to file a claim for reinstatement, however, once that is over, the debt will be forever lost.

Adjustment of principal is a necessary economic tool of government.

We currently give our central banks the authority to set interest rates on new loans. However, this monetary policy tool is weak, as it only affects the surface of the economy, the people taking out new loans. What our central economic authority really needs (especially in times of deflation/ inflation crisis) is a way to reach down into the economy and lightly

modulate all loans and all debt in the entire economy; new loans and old. Here we begin to see national/ global debt modulation not as a one time stopgap measure, but as a much needed tool for central banks to "thermostatically" regulate our economies.

Here we imagine a world where our central banks and legislatures work out a target level of inflation/deflation for our national economies: A world where our central banks are mandated to adjust all the loans of our nations to achieve this inflation/ deflation level. Here we imagine that if there is too much inflation, the central banks inch up the national debt adjustment coefficient (NDAC) and slow the economy by making all loans a little bit larger and more expensive; something that is certainly the fair thing to do. If there is too much deflation, the central banks can lower their NDAC and reduce the pain that debtors feel in a deflationary environment; thus preventing recessions. This also is the fair thing to do for both debtors and creditors.

Now modulating debt across the entire economy is not only a more powerful monetary tool, and it is not only fairer, there are other significant advantages.

1. With respect to deflation, there is the fact that interest rate cuts simply do not work well in a deflationary economy. This because you can't have negative interest rates. So our central banks lack an effective tool for dealing with deflation.

Therefore we need another way to stimulate the economy and increase money flows; and if we can't reduce the interest rates below zero, the only other alternative is to reduce the principal amount on the loans.

2. In a world where monetary policy predominantly affects the cost of new loans (along with some existing variable rate loans), the effects of that monetary policy is felt mostly by enterprises in need of money. These enterprises tend to be the most dynamic, fastest growing and innovating. They are also the part of the economy that is eliminating bottlenecks. Why on earth are we modulating our economy by putting the burden on these firms. If there is one place where we absolutely do not want to dump the burden, it is here at our economy's cortex.

So let's level the playing field for all our companies and instead of bumping interest rates up by say 1% for new loans, let's instead bump them up by say 0.2% or 0.25% for all loans new and old. The 0.25% principal adjustment is not only a more effective economic dampener, but it is fairer. And on top of this, it does not slow the economy by dumping all the costs on the part of the economy that is most dynamic, growing and innovating, also the part of the economy that is eliminating bottlenecks. The inflationary economy is thus slowed across the board, and the fast growing sectors do not suffer disproportionate slowing, thus helping with overall

economic health and national competitiveness.

3. Another consideration is that the delay time between an NDAC change and effect to the economy will be much shorter than with the interest rates on new loans. With this reduced delay, the central bank can allow a higher rates of inflation/ deflation without worrying that either will get out of control.

4. Yet another advantage is that we make national defaults less an all or nothing thing and instead a matter of relative deflation or inflation.

Deflation is a good thing (so long as debts also deflate)

Let's look at inflation to better understand deflation. Inflation is when money buys less and less. But what is money? Isn't money the way we keep track of our obligations to each other. Isn't it a marker for who has worked and who has not. Now if our money is worth less, aren't our wages worth less too? Isn't the value of our time eroding, and becoming worth less in relation to the things we might buy in the economy? So inflation is the degradation of our wages and stored wages (savings).

Here we come to understand deflation as the opposite of inflation. It is growth in the value of our wages and stored wages (savings). It is overall a fantastically great thing for an economy, as all its citizen's efforts and all their savings will be worth more. In an deflationary environment, we all get richer as our labor becomes more valuable in relation to raw materials and the manufactured products with lot of raw materials. Under the deflation the world will now experience, everything will get cheaper, much cheaper, in the same way electronic prices have fallen.

Deflation therefore should not be avoided. It is in fact, what we should all aim for, except for one thing: We must not allow our debts to remain fixed. We must deflate them along with the value of the money paying them back. We have to do this because the equity guaranteeing so many loans is so marginal, and a long or severe bout of deflation will wipe out many people's net worth entirely. The result will be a destruction of the world's capital apportionments. This is basically what happened during the great depression to many people who owed money.

The solution I propose is to make a "global" change to the world's economic settings. We will write down all pre 2013 debt (public and private) to roughly reflect the amount of deflation. This will keep people from being crushed against their debts as money and savings become ever more valuable and hard to make. It will also keep debt payments from soaking up more than their share of the money. Once we do this, deflation should not be much of a problem.

Electronics teach an important lesson about deflation

In fast inflating economies, people make their purchases rapidly, because the price will just go up and up. This increases demand and increases scarcity. However in deflating economies, people do the opposite: They wait as long as possible before making their purchases. Just look at how people commonly put off purchases of electronics, citing that they will get only cheaper/better soon. So once deflation takes hold, there will be strange sort of deflationary spiral where people cease to hoard things, but instead want to sell them if they are not being used. This is how deflationary economies inherently lead to abundance, while inflationary economies inherently lead to the scarcity that our parasite is able to feed on.

Again, the only problem with deflationary economies is that people are crushed against their debts. However, if we adjust these debts downward, the significant advantages of deflationary economies make them something to strive for.

Global write-down

If pretty much the whole world has too much debt, and most everyone is harmed by this excess debt, why not simply do a global write-down of all debt worldwide? Who would not be better off? Even the creditor nation of Japan would be better off with a healthier world economy. So too would China. Only the land of no resources needs to make sure that the outside world is maximally indebted to them.

Don't wipe out all capital apportionments

How fortunate we are that to some extent, our hard working people have more. What an extreme injustice it is when a nation's capital apportionments are wiped out by a financial crisis, as happened during the Great Depression. Instead there should be a universal worldwide redistribution formula, not a total communization, but a redistribution according to a formula. And this formula should have the strongest effect on billionaires. Maybe we will cap their wealth at 50 million going through this process.

Successive debt write downs

If you have an economic parasite, these are a really good idea. A good idea for everyone except the parasite. They are a great way to make the economy work better. If everyone does this, then the parasite is going to have a real tough time going forward.

Nations can't go bankrupt

- 1) They are sovereign and can simply default on their debt.
- 2) They are free to cancel all their foreign owned and immigrant owned debts.
- 3) They are free to issue a new currency.

- 4) They are free to order a bunch of public projects like new cities, new house factories, new rail system, new shared vehicle fleet, new volcano projects, new resettlement camps and new housing for exhods.
- 5) Our debt-crazed parasite struggles like mad to make the idea of default seem like a horribly bad thing for nations, when in fact, except for the inflation and the parasite's short-term-effective trouble-making, the long-term effects are normally for the better.
- 6) All that happens to a nation's if it defaults is that its labor becomes much cheaper and it discounts its national output.

The greatest macroeconomic tool of them all

Under fixed rate loans, borrowers benefit from inflation, while lenders benefit from deflation (until it causes default). Basically, inflation erodes the value of a loan, making it easier to repay; while deflation increases the value of a loan making it harder to repay. The main advantage of this approach to lending is that it is easy to implement without any central economic authority, or where that authority might be corrupt. It also, from our parasite's standpoint, makes it possible to engineer destructive bubbles: These make it possible to turn the host part of the world into more-or-less debt slaves

Now there are of course, variable rate loans where the interest rate goes up or down to reflect the current cost of borrowing. However this are not powerful enough as a tool for either:

1. Protecting the individual within the economy, especially considering that asset bubbles are very often local and interest rates (cost of funds) are very often global. and
2. to modulate the overall growth rate of the economy. In fact, recent efforts to stimulate the economy show that cutting interest rates to zero is not enough to do very much of anything over half a decade of near zero interest rates. So variable rate lending, combined with low interest rates on new loans is not a strong enough tool for our government's group efforts to manage the rate of change (growth) in our economy.

I propose instead that we scrap our fixed-rate and variable-rate loans; scrap all of them. We will by law convert them to a new form of loan, a FLATION LOAN where the principal outstanding is adjusted by the flation rate. Here we will take the government's official deflation/ inflation statistics and use them to write down/up all loans annually by the flation rate in whatever local or national markets we decide. If there is 7% inflation in home prices, the principal on all loans goes up by 7%. If there is 5% deflation in real estate in that city/ state/ nation then all loans in that city deflate right along with the home values. If we

are talking about loans for manufacturing, then the producer price index or some proxy can be used. Here borrowers will no longer benefit much from from inflation, and lenders will no longer benefit much from deflation. Basically, we will make all debt flation adjusted by law. Here is a list of problems that will be eliminated if we do this:

1. We currently lack a tool for economic stimulus once interest rates approach zero. With this approach, governments gain an effective tool for economic stimulus, even in times of deflation.
2. The effectiveness of this tool allows our economy to function as well in times of deflation as inflation. Deflation adjusted loans thus allow our society to exploit the inherent advantages of slow and steady price deflation as explained above.
3. A huge wave of deflation is coming for the world, and unless we reduce our debt by the amount of deflation, all borrowers worldwide will be crushed against their debt and the whole process of finding an equilibrium after the crisis will take much longer.
4. I visualize most national economies using the metaphor of a car rolling down a moderate slope on a super curvy hill. If we take your foot off the brake, the car will all by itself slowly accelerate due to gravity. But it will all by itself also get going too fast. So our central banks use interest rate hikes as a braking systems for our economies in this situation. They can brake a little or they can brake a lot by raising or lowering interest rates. However, all they have is brakes.
But if we make all debt flation adjusted, it will give our governments a gas pedal for our economies. Once we do this, our economies will be able to power out of sharp turns. And such will increase the overall speed of our vehicle and growth rate of our economy.
5. Using the previous curvy road analogy, our braking power using flation loans will be more powerful than if it only used interest rates. This is so because flation loans affect all borrowing/ lending activity, and not just new loans. This is not only fairer, but it is smarter because it does not to put the burden on our all critical and all vulnerable fresh new business shoots. Under this approach, we can hit the brakes harder, because we are pushing on the entire economy, not just the fresh shoots.
6. The rush to buy that occurs when prices are rising fast will not be so attractive when people must share their gains with your lenders. This will be a powerful bubble countering force.
7. In times of sharp economic downturn, fewer people

will be crushed against their debts. Thus, mortgage crises during economic downturns will be shorter, shallower, and less destructive.

8. In times of deflation, borrowers suffer; but in severe deflation lenders don't benefit from deflation increasing the value of their loans because many borrowers default. This makes our economies brittle in times of moderate and severe deflation.

9. Stock/ equity is not debt, so in times of deflation, this class of investment will not adjust by the flation rate. This will give equity investments a compelling advantage as investments in times of deflation, something they lack today, much to the detriment of the economy. This investment is vitally important because it is the real economy that actually produces things.

10. Removing the inflation risk, along with the deflation (mass default) risk out of the lending process reduces the risk and increases the value proposition of all lending.

11. In times of deflation, people are reluctant to borrow money to finance the expansions that will end the deflation. If loans are automatically adjusted for deflation, more economic activities will tend to attract borrowing and investment in times of deflation, thus reducing the severity and length of the economic downturn.

12. Fixed debt tends to make national debt default into an all or nothing proposition. Here we see the sort of investor panik behavior that our parasite can profit from. (pan•nik = flock-god of man) This is exactly what our parasite wants. Here is a main way our parasite profits from economic downturns, or storms (Wahhabi rainmaking storms) in our land, the bigger the better.

By contrast, flation loans transfer responsibility for flation (particularly deflation) to the investor from the people, their domestic government and their domestic economy. Under flation loans, we say, "let the buyer beware", and we treat national loans sort of like we treat falling stock prices. There is no default, there is only erosion of value. Thus we hybridize the way we deal with national debts into a sort of stock-like investment, in many ways. In this way we eliminate the crazy illogic of the situation. After all, how is it that when a huge multinational company goes bankrupt, the investors have no recourse at all for their stock investment; but when a smaller nation (a nation that can't sell stock) defaults investors can hold their feet to the fire, demanding that the entire nation suffer insane austerity measures?

13. Flation loans help large economic unions like the EU stay together. Here we imagine that the weaker nations like Spain and Greece will write down the principal on their mortgage debt and sovereign bonds a consequence of their flation rate, instead of needing bailouts from the stronger nations.

14. Thanks to flation loans, slower, more peripheral national economies will be able to 'mesh-up' longer with the world's faster more central economies. Instead of experiencing a rupture crisis every decade or two, these relationships will experience regular, annual, more predictable mini-ruptures that will get 'priced-in' to the class of investment.

15. Fixed debt makes it easier for nations to justify the purchase of debt that temporarily sustains export-lead expansions. Thus fixed debt leads to short-term Japan-style export-lead bubbles that are ultimately unsustainable as an economic strategy.

16. To a large extent, we eliminate the need for a central bank as a brake/ accelerator on the economy. Under a system where all lending is flation adjusted, this function tends to happen all by itself without any policy considerations being involved.

17. In times of uncertain inflation/ deflation, the real cost of borrowing increases. This increase is pure waste and an unnecessary brake on economic growth.

16. Under the current system, we dump all the economic modulation functions on our new loans. This a) reduces money going to change and reduction of bottlenecks and b) it makes interest rates go higher than they otherwise would go, when inflation needs to be reigned in.

Also:

17. We can't eliminate the lender benefits of deflation without also eliminating the borrower benefits of inflation.

18. If it harms nobody and there are so many benefits, why not make all loans inflation/ deflation neutral?

19. We are free to engineer systemic fairness any way we want. It is simply better to adjust principal than interest rates.

We must have accurate flation statistics

Thanks to our parasite's meddling, Washington's inflation statistics are inaccurate. But we have to believe that this is a function of corruption in our narrow democracy. Our inflation statistics should become relatively uncorrupted when we move to a

broad democracy.

When we get to the bottom

So to repeat, there are two things to do to reduce the harmful effects of the coming deflation wave. 1) Write down our debts so that people are not crushed against their debts. and 2) Try to cause a level of inflation in the currencies that will roughly match the deflation.

But when we get to the bottom, we will be pumping money into the system and that will be inflationary. So when inflation starts rising a little, we will take all loans and bump the national principal coefficient rate up by 1%. If that does not slow the economy, then we will do it again, and again, until the economy is inflating at just the right rate.

Deflation simultaneously with inflation

Stop looking at economies as a monolithic things with respect to FLATION. We have simultaneous inflation and deflation today: We have inflation in commodities while complex things have been falling in price. When the deflation hits, we will simply have more parts of the economy that will go deflationary, many more deflationary parts. However, we will still have segments of the economy that experience inflation.

Also, inflationary government spending with little tax revenue is not a problem in a deflationary economy. Here government need not worry about inflation, so it can engage in deficit spending to stimulate the economy. In fact, we want government to have deficit spending so it can smooth out the deflation.

A great opportunity to change the system

With the Mideast no longer manipulating commodity prices, there will be massive deflation. In the next few years, I think we will see commodity and transportation costs fall to somewhere between 3% and 15% of their current levels with respect to our earning power. With this sort of deflation, It really doesn't matter if we stop giving all tax breaks to real estate owners. It doesn't matter if we scrap the income tax completely and implement a 100% consumption based tax system. If we are going to let prices collapse and sort out out debt mess afterwards relative to the deflation rate, it really doesn't matter what massive policy changes we implement.

This is a fantastic opportunity to change or rather transform our taxation, banking and regulatory systems so they further support material abundance over the long run. What a great opportunity to get rid of ALL our parasite's stupid policies.

A margin of safety on the way to inflation

Currently we go from price stability to moderate inflation. However, if we instituted an economy of mild deflation, we would find ourselves with an

intermediary step on the way to inflation and hyper-inflation. Under the circumstances of mild deflation, we could loosen up on investment capital much more than we do today and grow the economy that much faster.

This part after currencies or capital reapportionment???

The UM international currency toss out?

It is a terrible long term burden for any country to have its currency used as the gold standard. Lets give this role to our Meta-nation the UM. But the UM should not offer LU, only decay dollars, decaying at 10%.

Lets all stop capital flight

This causes just so much harm to the poorer nations of the world. Lets all stop this by prohibiting foreigners from the poorer nations from investing overseas in the rich and reliable nations. And if they immigrate then only a reasonable amount will be allowed.

Which way is up?

The parasite hates inflation because it wants to preserve the value of its nest egg, which is held mostly by the parasite's rich front men (real and fictional). At the same time, it wants the poor desperate, so its money buys more. So this is up for the parasite and down for us. And we can probably assume that our system has been pulled in this direction by our parasite.

We should be going in the opposite direction. We should tax the rich more, and use the money to reduce the tax burden on the poor.

When countries devalue their currencies

What they are really doing is reducing the value of their national effort, both their wages and their savings. This reduces their wealth with respect to their neighboring nations, so that they can be more economically competitive. I think that there is not only nothing wrong with this, but a slow steady rate of deflation of say 6% will serve as a tax on illegitimate and ill-gotten funds — that if these funds cannot be deposited somewhere where they can earn interest.

There is nothing wrong with devaluing your currency

We should encourage nations to tax the rich and surplus heavy a bit more and give to the poor so they can afford to get ahead. There is nothing wrong with this.

Rounds of currency devaluation

There is nothing wrong with rounds of currency devaluation as the world experienced during the

Great Depression. The only one who cannot tolerate this is the parasite.

We all agree that it is right to tax the rich more

The only question is, how much do we tax them, and how do we do it. We are already doing it, and it is a giant gray area. Society is free to take what it needs from the rich, so long as it keeps some increment over the poor.

Society *excessively* in debt to itself

What does this mean? What does it mean when government is in debt to the people for 2 weeks wages, or 2 years wages, or 20 years wages? It has no meaning. Don't worry about it. If we can't have 20 years debt, and we decide that 10 years is better, then all the creditors in the nation get half their principal half wiped out. We can wait until the crisis to do this too. The idea of a society being excessively in debt to itself is nonsense.

And of course if we are secretly indebted to an economic parasite, that is another thing altogether. But society being excessively indebted to itself is a nonsensical idea.

Cut it off

In your battle to kill the evil parasite spirit/business of the world, you have to find all of its stored wealth and cut it off entirely.

Take away all of *Istar's* stolen money

If you value good, you should abhor your diamonds and gold and mysteriously owned debt. And you should just wipe out all international debt obligations everywhere — including all the rich immigrants, especially the Arab ones. Take them down to a few years pay depending on how old they are. Take them down to this so they will have no money to use keeping *Istar* alive. And all their money gets converted to FHM ACCOUNTS for food-housing-medical expenditures.

The property goes to the *occupant*

If nobody is living there at least 1/3 of the time, it belongs to government. And if it is rented, the tenant gets lucky and the landlord is unlucky.

The center always outgrows the periphery

It is a law of nature that the center of every vigorous economy/ecosystem tends to grow and evolve faster than the periphery.

Guarantee deposits not bankers

Seeing how our governments are already backstopping the world's debt in financial crises, why do we still have this layer of private banks? What purpose do these 'independent' bank entities serve, except as easy to corrupt middlemen administrators?

Why do we allow them to speculate with money society is guaranteeing? And why do we allow them to incentivize their managers so they will take on more risk when the public is guaranteeing that risk? Why do we allow \$30 million bonuses for this? And if government is loaning the money anyway, why not eliminate the middle men? Why not use the new Sub-Senate to allocate the lending of federally guaranteed deposits directly to highly granular categories.

We can't afford to insure our banks. Here is a better way. Anyone who wants a 100% guaranteed, federally insured deposit opens a treasury account at any financial front outfit it wants. Then an amount equal to this, is lent by government through a variety of loan servicing companies just as happens with banks today. The difference here is that there is no bank at the middle-man level. Instead we have Sub-Senators deciding where best to lend this money.

Government bonds should be the only guaranteed investment

There should only be two guaranteed investments and federal deposit insurance should only cover the following:

Guaranteed investment #1: The bonds of the national government. These should not pay any interest as they are denominated in labor units at the average wage. All you get for investing in bonds is the absolute guarantee that an average unit of labor will be paid back in kind later in time. On top of this, each transaction in or out should cost a nuisance fee, like .1% in and .1% out.

Guaranteed investment #2: Banks invested in government bonds. These charge interest because deposits of any amount are backed by the full faith and credit of the national government, its bonds, and its deposit insurance. For this guarantee, and for transactional convenience, banks will be able to charge fees.

Never mingle our currency with your consumption debt

It is the funniest thing the way our parasite constructed its last debt bubble, the one that funded the stealth oil embargo of 2003-2007. Somehow through some financial alchemy, the riskiest, the most marginal debt is now an obligation on all Western governments. Funny how this debt was mostly sold for pennies on the dollar going into the crisis. And funny how once our parasite bought up this debt it became solid gold, swapped out with United States treasury debt, through the TARP or the treasury asset repurchase program.

Basically they got us to float a bunch of bad debt to fund their 2nd oil embargo. Then they got us to sell this junk at fast liquidation pricing. Then they got us to value this junk at face value. Now that is a scam!

The US economy — at least 29% smaller than we think

As of 2014, the US treasury department was adding \$1T/yr or 6.6% of GDP to the economy. This Fed money, this treasury asset repurchase, this QE stuff where the government issues so much debt that the deficit spending replaces 29% of our primary employment. This debt money works just like primary jobs. If we take this primary money away, overall GDP will fall by about 29%.

Labor policy can devastate a nation's industrial base

How much less competitive is our economic base because we bar it from obtaining unskilled labor at market prices? Lets say it is only 1% or 2% on average. Now some of you might say, "Oh we can afford to be 1 or 2% less competitive. It is just a small increment."

To you people, I offer the following scenario: You are buying a particular car with a particular package. You live halfway between two nearby dealerships, and one is 1 or 2% less competitive than the other. See how important 1 or 2% can be for some things? And a 3 or 4% increment is important for even more things.

Look, we simply can't afford to dump the cost of our labor policy on the shoulders of our industry. It is only a couple points of competitiveness that keeps many of the nation's industries alive.

End the minimum wage

One of the main ways our parasite reduces our productivity is to get us to throw workers away. It does this with the many wars it has started. It does this with a jail-crazed criminal justice system. It does this with an overlong education system where most people don't work until they are 18, and many until they are 22 and out of college. And it does this with an excessively difficult credential system. In all these cases, productive workers are reduced and transformed into un-employed or under-employed people.

Now doesn't a strict minimum wage also throw workers away? Doesn't it throw away all the workers that are not really worth the minimum wage? Doesn't it transform them into burdens on our society, people on the public dole? Here we see how our parasite is the main proponent of a high minimum wage. And to my mind, this is about the worst place to apply socialism:

1. We live in a world where quarter point changes in the unemployment rate is often a headline. With a minimum wage, we cause some small percentage of the population to stop working, be it 1%, 2% or 3% . And if we set our minimum wage too high, it could be much higher unemployment that

we cause.

2. How much does it burden our economic base when we bar it from obtaining unskilled labor at market prices? 1%, 2%... 3%? How can we dump the cost of our labor policy on the shoulders of our industry when a couple points of competitiveness is all that keeps many of the nation's industries alive.

3. What about young and elderly workers? What about training and trial periods? What if you only work 10 minutes an hour and can use the other 50 minutes as you please? What if the job is fun?

4. How do we accurately measure our average wage if much of the workforce is making an artificial wage?

What business is it of society to say to people, you must make/pay more than X or you are not allowed to work/hire someone? If we want to have a bias in favor of the poor, it should not be here, burdening our industrial base. If society wants to help the poor, then society should pay the cost in the ways I call for under my tax system.

Allocation of the national credit

Cunits = shares in a company.

Munits = shares in a municipality

Nunits = shares in a nation

Trunits = shares in mankind

The UM will issue 999,999,999,999,999 trunits overall, about 143,000 per capita worldwide. All nations will issue the same number, 143,000 per capita.

We have never been richer

We have robots to grow food and make just about everything we need. So material abundance has never been as great for mankind.

And on the other hand, we have this artificial computer/online reality that we use for hours a day. So our needs/wants are growing increasingly unreal and easy to replicate for no money — so increasingly, we no longer need real things.

Crushing the cost of living

1. The high cost of land will be crushed by the new rail high speed rail network and networked cars that experience no traffic.

2. The high cost of land will be crushed by new cities.

2. The high cost of building will be ended by house casting factories.

3. The high cost of energy and other commodities will end as a hoax.

4. We will institute smaller automobiles of constant speeds that we will mostly share so the cost will fall by more than 2/3.

5. We will mostly start living in smaller homes because we will spend more time online.

6. Except for intercontinental travel, we will get around by train at less than 10% of the cost of flying today.

Economies have more horsepower at higher RPMS

If we command our economy to work like a war economy and provide lots of things for mankind, we can have more of a USA-1945 economy than USA 1935 sort of economy. So here is what we will do simultaneously:

1. build new cities
2. put away 50 years of food for mankind
3. build a new international high-speed international rail system
4. begin preparing to manage the volcano scourge.

Don't worry so much about money

1. Over 80% of world debt will just disappear now.
2. We are all going to be much richer going forward.
3. We will have poor houses for the people who can't make it.
4. Money will not matter so much in the face of Senate service.

It is totally nuts

We have the poorest man in the world pretending to be the richest and acting to totally overvalue savings and totally undervalue labor. It is totally crazy.

You understand free trade all wrong

International free trade is normally portrayed as a matter of freedom from tariffs. The thing is that is just a secondary and relatively unimportant aspect of free trade. The most important part of free trade is freedom from monopoly power. On a national level, we all accept this idea. It is just on an international level that it is ignored today much to everyone's detriment.

Section 24: Crime and Jail

CUSTODY = for holding of people not yet charged. Those in custody shall be kept in individual cells.

JAIL = for misdemeanors and the holding of people awaiting trial that can't be released.

PRISON = for holding the convicted felons that society is punishing.

CRIMINAL REHAB = for treating drug criminals

INTERMENT = for holding people that society must isolate or protect. These are kept safe from one another, and they have monitored communication. It comes in two flavors, requested and mandatory.

QUARTERING = for holding people that society must isolate but regrets having to do so.

SHELTERING = safe-housing, a safe place for people to seek refuge. Sheltered people shall suffer no restrictions on their right to bear arms, or lock the door from the inside.

QUARANTINE = the binding obligation of individuals

to remain isolated from society upon the formal order of a government epidemiologist.

HOSTEL = housing for the young and the poor. The young benefit greatly from exposure to the poor.

Lets have an accurate way to understand our criminal penalties.

MINI CRIME = involving a penalty of minutes

HOUR CRIME = involving a penalty of hours

DAY CRIME = involving a penalty of days

WEEK CRIME = involving a penalty of weeks

MONTH CRIME = involving a penalty of mnths

YEAR CRIME = involving a penalty of years

DECADE CRIME = involving a penalty of decades

LIFE CRIME = involving a lifelong penalty

The main worry about working prisoners

It is that the people in the justice system will get greedy for using or selling this form of relative slave labor and this will incentivize the incarceration of innocent people. There are 3 important safeguards for preventing this:

- 1) The constitution must limit the percentage of the citizen population engaged in prison labor.
- 2) We can say that prison labor may not be sold to the private sector, and prisoners may only work for government. When prisoners work for the private sector or even for government contractors, their labor may be undersold to people paying bribes.
- 3) Any payments for prison labor, that money must accrue to the national government.
- 4) If prison labor is sold to the private sector, it must not be sold by the people running the prisons, but by a Senate Jury of appropriate size for the value of the prisoner's labor as if they not prisoners.

Prisons designed to breed crime

Recall the prison episodes in the House MD TV show. Also recall the prison from the Guardians of the Galaxy film. Both had giant open rooms.

In this sort of prison, you have people locked up for years on end, learning the best ideas from each other. That is a prison designed to educate criminals. It is also a prison designed to make criminals more violent. We would all be well advised instead to keep our prisoners in tiny groups, and groups of matching weight and ferocity.

Prison the right way

The way we lock people up and bore them to death is not the way to go. Instead, we should force our inmates to undergo 16 hours a day of regimented reprogramming. This will include education, as well as work. We want our reprogramming to occupy every waking hour for some years.

This is different from our new education system in some important ways. In our education system, our users will decide where they want to go,

and will not have to watch things over and over again. They will also be free to have a life in the real world. In our Prison system, they will have to watch and work to the exclusion of any real world existence, and that is the reconditioning.

Prison should be a mostly solitary experience

There is a saying about people and families all being healthy in one way, but messed up in countless different ways. Here we conceive of our felons as all suffering from a different disease. Do we want our felons socializing at all with other felons, spreading and networking their various diseases? Do we want our violent felons in any way socializing with other violent felons internalizing their attitudes and ideals? Do we want our felons immersed in a particularly violent prison culture? No, no and no.

Instead, we want our prisoners immersed in the artificial reality we create for them. So they should be safely locked up in their cells, by themselves for most of the day. And when they are let out for a minimal amount of exercise and face to face contact, they should not be allowed to talk about any crime or any even potentially violent act. And when they do socialize, it should be in small groups of say 4 people to minimize the network effect. Keep these separate from one another.

Also, the prisoners should have no contact with guards except when they turn violent. All prisoner movement should be through cattle chutes. We don't want any outside items being brought into our prisons.

Prison is about maxed out reconditioning

Which will be more effective, an hour a week of rehabilitation or 16 hours a day of it? If we have the time of our prisoners, we should use it. Perhaps humanity will get real good at this reconditioning. Perhaps repetition will be increased for people who do not cooperate and/or engage the system fully. Perhaps we will force people to cooperate and in this way induce a complete schism with their past self for the time they spend in prison. We are going to give them skills, lots of skills, so that they get a pretty intense education out of being in jail/prison.

Prisoner media

There will be three main types of prisoner media: behavior media, empathy media and training media. With the first two, the prisoner will be forced to watch and say things over and over again. There will be many different actors and victims. There will be varied wordings, use different places. But when people commit crimes, they have to watch behavior and empathy modules over and over again.

And if there is a violent criminal, he will also have to watch much more empathy media. We will ask our victims to talk about their side of things. We

will collect thousands of these from all over the world with sub titles. And there will be test questions to see if the people are paying attention. There will be dots appearing on the screen for a moment. If the prisoner is not paying attention and don't push a button within 3 seconds of seeing the dot, they will have to watch that section over.

How a probation state might lead to a police state

It is easy to imagine our parasite instituting a probation state where an increasingly large number of people suffer probation because of some stupid offense. Then it becomes normal for police-state monitoring for an ever increasing portion of the population.

Crime media is bad for society

We really need to put the brakes on the crime media. It is such a bad thing for society. I mean, there is nothing wrong with crime as a subject — just get all the coolness and music and guns out of it. And especially stop making the sort of garbage where they make the criminals seem like the heroes.

CSI myth and reality

What a stark difference there is between the way our police laboratories work on TV and how they work in reality. I mean, on TV, we see analysis in hours, while in reality medical examiners take months to check a body for poison. Although perhaps it is more a matter of our parasite controlling a few key departments of our police forces.

Crime and punishment

Mr. P encourages crime in his host nations. But he also encourages us to lock our criminals up at insane cost for long stretches of years.

Maybe the Mafia keeps street crime down

Innie corruption stops outie corruption, so once we get rid of it, we will have lots of smaller problems maybe

Arrest information must be privileged

Photos and descriptions of arrest without conviction must be privileged information. The only place this may be used is inside the criminal justice system. To do otherwise contravenes our constitutional presumption of being innocent until proven guilty.

A prison record

Our parasite certainly likes it when we never forgive ex-convicts. When we do this we throw away many workers—almost as many as when we don't make prisoners work. Instead we should have, we must have a time when we officially forgive our ex-cons and consider their debt to society paid. I would say that this should be upon release were it not for the fact

that some might be dangerous. So perhaps we want to make it somewhere between 1 and 10 years.

Prison and halfway townships

Perhaps we will have some townships that are prisons and some that are partway between prison and freedom. In the partway prisons, the places for people on 'parole' people will be able to move about their township, but not leave — this before the people are paroled to the general population.

"Crime crime crime..."

When 3 people point at people and yell crime, crime, crime over and over, all who see them should do the same and stop the people they are pointing at unless it is too dangerous. They should try to follow if they can until the police arrive. They must stay back 10m. False alarms should be like pulling a fire alarm.

Penance level 1

Island location with maximum freedom to roam the island. 20 hours of reconditioning, media access 12 meter individual room. Private toilet.

Penance level 2

Island location with maximum freedom to roam the island. 40 hours work or reconditioning, media access, 12 meter individual room. Private toilet.

Penance level 3

Island location with maximum freedom to roam the island. 60 hours work or reconditioning, 12 meter individual room. Private toilet.

Penance level 4

Prison camp, work and reconditioning every day from 8am to 4pm. 50-person dorm rooms, shared bathrooms. **56-hours/wk**

Penance level 5

Work and reconditioning every day from 7am to 4pm. 50-person dorm rooms, shared bathrooms. **63-hours/wk**

Penance level 6

Work and reconditioning every day from 6am to 4pm. 50-person dorm rooms, shared bathrooms. **70-hours/wk**

Penance level 7

Work and reconditioning every day from 5am to 4pm. 50-person dorm rooms, shared bathrooms. **77-hours/wk**

Penance level 8

Work and reconditioning every day from 5am to 5pm. 50-person dorm rooms, shared bathrooms. **84-hours/wk**

Penance level 9

Work and reconditioning every day from 5am to 6pm. 50-person dorm rooms, shared bathrooms. **91-hours/wk**

Penance level 9

Work and reconditioning every day from 5am to 7pm. 50-person dorm rooms, shared bathrooms. **98-hours/wk**

Penance level 10

Work and reconditioning every day from 5am to 2pm After this they go back to a Standard 2-man open toilet jail cell that is 1m x 2.8m.

Penance level 11

Work and reconditioning every day from 5am to 11am After this they go back to their Standard 2-man open toilet jail cell that is 1m x 2.8m.

Penance level 12

Work and reconditioning every day from 5am to 8am After this they go back to their Standard 2-man open toilet jail cell that is 1m x 2.8m.

Penance level 13

Full time in a Standard 2-man open toilet jail cell that is 1m x 2.8m.

Penance level 14

Full time in dark solitary confinement.

Section 25: Socialized IP

Gustavus Meyers, History of the Great American Fortunes, 3.5

"Year after year, decade after decade, the reports of the various Commissioners of Patents pointed out the indiscriminate theft of inventions by the capitalists [fronting for the Arabs]. In previous chapters, we have referred to the plundering of [Eli] Whitney and [Charles] Goodyear. But they were only tow of a vast number of inventors similarly defrauded.

In speaking of the helplessness of inventors, J. Holt, Commissioners of Patents, wrote in his Annual Report for 1857: 'The insolence and unscrupulousness of capital... pirating some valuable invention held by powerless hands, can scarcely be conceived by those not familiar with the records of such cases as I have referred to. Inventors, however gifted in other respects, are known to be confiding and thriftless; and being generally without wealth, and always without knowledge of the chicaneries [sub•tell deceptions] of law, the too often prove but children in those rude conflicts which they are called on to

endure with the stalwart [well placed] fraud and cunning of the world' (U.S. Senate Documents, First Session, 35th Congress, 1857-58, viii:9-10). In his Annual Report for 1858, Commissioner Holt described how inventors were at the mercy of professional perjurers [liars, lawyers] whom the capitalists hired to give evidence.

The bribing of the Patent office officials was a common occurrence. 'The attention of Congress', reported Commissioner of Patents Charles Mason in 1854, 'is invited to the importance of providing some adequate means of preventing attempts to obtain patents by improper means'... Every successive Commissioner of Patents called upon Congress to pass laws for the prevention of fraud, and for the better protection of the inventor, but Congress, influenced by the manufacturers [as the Arabs escape goat], was long deaf to these appeals."

IP = intellectual property, an invention, or copyright, or the ownership rights

UBIQUITIZE = to remove from the economy and make a public good like street lighting and trash collection

There are better ways to reward our inventors and authors

The purpose of patents and copyrights is to compensate the people who take the time and spend the money to make new things for the world. Otherwise, if there is no reward, people will not bother to invent and create new things as much. But it really doesn't matter what method society uses to compensate people for their new innovations. Far more important is how much they are compensated and how easy it is for them to get compensation.

It costs nothing to reward innovators with official status

We should not limit our society to rewarding our innovators with money. Society should grant them some form of recognition and status as a result of being recognized as inventors, authors or discoverers.

Here it is vitally important that this recognition be accurately assigned. For this reason, it must take place within the democratic process of the nation. We must not leave this important social function to some corrupt quasi-democracy like the MPAA and its for sale academy awards.

IP monopolies are wasteful

All monopolies are bad, even the monopolies we give to inventors and authors. It is just that they are not as bad as the alternative. They are not as bad as not rewarding people for taking the time, and spending the money to develop new things. Here we tolerate

innovation monopolies because it is the lesser of two evils: They are merely better than not rewarding people for innovation.

See, when we give a patent monopoly, we allow our inventors (or their successors and licensees) to charge whatever the market will bear. This tends to greatly increase the cost of adopting the new IP. Then the increased cost tends to slow the roll out, and reduce the adoption of the new IP, thus lowering the value of the new IP to society.

IP rights management makes innovation difficult

Look at the patent rights battle between Apple and the Android smartphone makers. What an immense distraction this is for these cutting edge companies. Why should innovation be any more complex or difficult than it needs to be?

Just look at how Apple and its copycats have to use lawyers to negotiate patent licenses. And sometimes, they can't negotiate these licenses and instead they jump their competitor's IP patent claims and use their patents without any permission, settling the matter later, after years in court. This system is simply broken.

Users are more important than advertisers

We as a society should value user-ship more than money extraction. And many developers should get paid based on viewership not advertising. In fact, we should tax advertising due to the way it corrupts.

Distracting our inventors

With IP monopolies, we leave it up to our inventors to be the exclusive custodians of their inventions. We give them the exclusive right, (and more importantly the responsibility) to develop and market their innovations. However, is it wise to distract our best inventors in this way? Maybe they will come up with great innovation #2, if society frees them of responsibility for great innovation #1. Wouldn't it be great if the world had a giant worldwide democracy (a UON) with a huge budget for making offers to buy great inventions, including drug patents into the public domain?

IP in the public domain ASAP

It is one of the most fundamental principles of life that life-system, that those which adapt faster out survive systems those which adapt slower. This is true whether these systems be species, corporations, economies, or whatever.

The curse of the winning bidder

Lets say that there is some new patent technology that everyone says is very promising. Do we want people competing with each other, bidding up the price until there is a single winner willing to pay more than everyone else? Is this how we should be

rewarding our inventors? If we do this, doesn't the winning bidder then by nature have to squeeze every dime out of his monopoly without regard as to the cost to society?

All monopolies increase our parasite's power

Lets say that a promising technology was invented that threatened one of our parasite's main feeding functions. If this technology had a patent monopoly, then it is much easier to buy up and suppress. If there was no patent monopoly, anyone could start up a business and threaten our parasite's feeding.

The main questions of innovation

- 1a) How do we pay people for innovating?
- 1b) How do we give status to people for innovating?
- 2) How do we get innovations into ubiquity as fast as possible?
- 3) How do we stimulate more innovation?
- 4) How do we make it as easy as possible for people to innovate?
- 5) How do we best share our innovations?
- 6) How do we make innovation part of our culture?

The greatest advances of civilization, whether in architecture or painting, in science and literature, in industry or agriculture, have never come from centralized government. -Milton Friedman

Confiscatory communism is the best way to do IP rights

As completely absurd and inverted as it first seems, confiscatory communism (with proper payment) is actually the best way to manage IP rights. The critical distinction is that we are not talking about production or innovation: Communism is awful at doing those things. Here we are only talking about the ownership of the intellectual property rights once the valuable IP comes into existence. Society will condemn these IP rights, or more accurately purchase them for their fair-to generous value, and then obliterated them so that all of human society may use the new and valuable IP as soon as possible. In this way the invention will be instantly made available and free for all to use and the inventor will make just as much, or more if we decide to pay generously and subsidize innovation.

Payment should be by social benefit, not ability to monetize

Don't limit the benefits of this system by exclusively using the market as a metric for payment. There are many inventions that are great things for society, but just not very profitable or commercially viable. In these cases, we should pay by social benefit, not mere market value.

Generous payments are a must

As to how much society should give for condemned IP: Society should always strive to exceed the amount the market would give by at least small amount. And we should never cut corners here, because these payments are the fertilizer of for the future innovation that is the cornerstone of economic growth.

So firstly, society will beat the amount of money the open market would pay for the intellectual property condemned. And secondly, it will be much easier to get your money from the government. And thirdly, these payments will be subject to upward revision as time goes on. So in combination, many inventors will be much better off, and that is not counting the social benefits of being a CONDEM, an officially recognized inventor/ author/ discoverer. And more importantly, these our shining stars will have saved a great deal of their time opting to accept the government's public condemnation offer.

There is no downside to SOCIALIZED IP

The really amazing thing about this approach is that it costs society practically nothing (on net) over the way we currently do intellectual property. Look at what society gets for no additional cost:

- 1) Innovations without monetization channels still get developed
- 2) No time wasting and costly intellectual property disputes.
- 3) No IP piracy
- 4) The poor of the world get free IP
- 5) Makes creating new things easier, purer, simpler, and more enjoyable.
- 6) Frees up inventor time.
- 7) Innovators get rewarded with status
- 8) Society gets more competition from different manufacturers.
- 9) Society eliminates all the mincing over IP payments.
- 10) It eliminates many an inefficient inventor's monopoly and replace it with a free market.
- 11) Rapid adoption of new IP without any licensing negotiations.
- 12) There is no need for inventors to spend time tracking the use of their patents.
- 13) This system allows for the full sharing of all innovations. This way all new handhelds have all the best new functions.
- 14) Society can increase funding for innovation by increasing the Sub-Senate budget.

Separating innovation from production

A major advantage of socialized IP is that society can separate innovation from production. Manufacturers will still innovate, and most of their income will probably still come from innovation. Only their

competitors will be free to use those innovations. Anyway, here we imagine a strange world where some companies in some industries will maintain manufacturing divisions that run a loss; these divisions only being maintained so that the highly profitable innovation divisions are as optimally innovative as possible.

Less than 10% goes to the author

Less than 10% of the price of most books goes to the author. The rest goes somewhere else; to printing, marketing, distributor, publisher profit and waste. Why not have a system where our democracy decides what is valuable and pays our authors \$1 per unique and audited download?

Make it as easy as possible to be an inventor

When society condemns some IP, it should award the payment without the inventor having to do anything at all except accept the payment.

The right way for society to increase spending on innovation

If society is stingy with its condemnation payments, it will see fewer people attempting to innovate, and less innovation will result. If it is generous with its condemnation payments, more people will attempt to innovate and more innovation will result. Personally, my hunch is that we will all find that it is best to be consistently generous with our innovation condemnation payments.

The end of intellectual property piracy

If it is all free to use, there will be no IP piracy.

The poor get IP for free

Under a system of communized IP, the poorest people in the world will have access to the world's best IP.

Public funding on a curve

We should apportion our public funding so that it gives the most money to the best content. Therefore, we should use a funding scheme like the following:

A-level content in the 1st decile = 61% of funding

B-level content in the 2nd decile = 24% of funding

C-level content in the 3rd decile = 10% of funding

D-level content in the 4th decile = 4% of funding

E-level content in the 5th decile = 1% of funding

Receiving public compensation for the production of any A-Level, or B-Level content should be considered as transcending any academic degree. Receiving public compensation for the production of any A-Level content should be considered as granting Innovator

Status.

The worthless long tail

It is possible to buy US treasury bonds with their interest coupons stripped off of them. These bonds only pay \$1,000 at some fixed date in the future, with no payment in between.

Anyway, if we assume that the value of a successful book copyright or patent is say 7% of its current yield (an ever declining yield in most cases) and we look at the value of treasury strips in a 7% yield environment, we will find that:

The 5 year is worth \$

The 10 year is worth \$

The 15 year is worth \$

The 20 year is worth \$

The 25 year is worth \$

The 30 year is worth \$

Anyway, the 1st point is that under no circumstances should our society offer any IP protections that are longer than 15 years, because they offer only the faintest incentive to our innovators. The 2nd point is that 10??? year copyrights under consumption taxes offers a better ROI (return on investment) to our innovators than an infinite copyright under 35% income taxes. So even if you are all not going to axe the income tax entirely, please, please exempt patent and copyright royalties from income tax and shorten them to 10??? years **VERIFY AMMORT TABLE**

Ubiquitization and existing promotion contracts

Our new system will exist to reward our MACHERS, our authors, inventors, discoverers and creators. It is not intended to reward the publishers/ producers/ distributors and touts who promote their works. In fact, we are implementing our new system to minimize the current corrupt system of compensating our machers because the current system has 3 huge problems:

1) It diverts about 9/10ths of the sales price away from authors, thus reducing our funding for authorship and creation by about 90%.

2) The publishers and producers have far too much extra-democratic power in determining what our society will see and what it will think.

3) The publishing and producing industries are dominated by people who are beholden to our parasite.

So while we want to err on the side of generosity with our machers, we want err on the side of stinginess with the ownership rights of their publishers and promoters. And government should have to right to apportion money here as it sees fit, regardless of any contracts that may exist between the principal and the secondary promoter.

America's corrupt congress

Congress, its well lobbied wisdom, recently extended

copyright protection from 50 to 75 years. Then it extended these rights even further. Had this not happened, all the content from as late as 1963 would be in the public domain, free for anyone to use in any way they saw fit. Why did congress do this for existing content made 50 years ago? What did this do but stick it to the people?

But Can you imagine all the political books that would be available now for free for anyone to copy anonymously? We might see entire encyclopedias of political content changing hands in complete anonymity, flash drive to flash drive. How would our parasite find out who was looking at dangerous political content? How would they eliminate these dangerous folks in places and times when they have one of their scheduled mass elimination programs or pogroms?

Our parasite very much wants long copyright terms

What if there were no copyrights? What if we could download whatever we wanted to see for free, without any commercials at all? Wouldn't our parasite's corporate puppets lose sway over what we see? If this happened, wouldn't our parasite would lose influence over our minds and the tree of knowledge? Here is another reason why America's corrupt Congress extended the copyright terms recently. Here is why our corrupt Congress is so foolishly aggressive in its enforcement of copyrights. Here is why our new government must go in the opposite direction and reduce our IP protection periods to the bare minimum.

Our parasite's IP agenda

Lets reflect on how our parasite struggles endlessly to slow change in its host societies. It does this so we are less of a moving target and easier to parasitize. For this reason we have to pay particular attention to our laws that are designed to encourage change; because it certainly makes sense for our parasite to meddle here.

But how would our parasite harm this process? It would not try to weaken our patent rights; that would create a dangerous uproar from our patent holders. What they would do is to go in the other direction and encourage air tight, rock solid, very long rights to exclusively use any intellectual property. They would lobby to extend copyrights from 50 years to 75 years. They would lobby for the most immensely punitive penalties for violations for people violating intellectual property rights. And this whole process is intended to cause a gold rush in patents, a gold crush, that will harm our ability to find the invention "gold" over the long term.

People would start claiming everything claimable in the knowledge economy as their own; just as our parasite has always encouraged people to

claim everything claimable right in our urban environments (like the sidewalks in parts of Asia) The result will be a maze or minefield of property rights assigned to countless individuals, particularly Brothers and their shills. This acts as a brake on our society as we are all forced to pay countless "genius innovators" for figuring out the obvious. patent trolls I think they are called.

The current IP system was designed to do two things:

- 1) Create and protect long-lasting, hugely valuable IP monopolies of the parasite and its various frontmen. This mostly applies to immortal fictional citizens worth 20 times more than the richest human citizens.
- 2) Discourage overall innovation as much as people will allow.

Instead we shall go in the opposite direction. We shall cap the maximum value of an IP monopoly unless a special dedicated Senate act grants an increase for good reason, such as great development or research cost.

A world of accelerating change

3-D printers have been getting lots of press lately for the way they will speed up the prototyping process. But we also have cad directed machining, internet marketing, e-commerce and many other things that accelerate the time to market for all sorts of real-world products. Why do we need to give our inventors long IP monopoly periods? Give them public defense of their patents. Give them a streamlined regulatory environment where government approval of their invention absolves them of liability. And easiest of all, replace the idiotic income tax system with a consumption tax system where they can amortize their costs with pre-tax dollars.

Realistic intellectual property ownership periods

The parasite loves franchises. And it loves when our patents and copyright become franchises. We therefore need to go in the opposite direction and err on the side of being too short with our IP protection periods.

Balance the reward for the current generation of innovation with the reward for the next generation. How long is the Ideal IP ownership period?

Due to the fast moving nature of information technology, some IT patents should probably expire in as little as 5 years. With regard to business process patents, they should be given a similar protection period, 2 to perhaps 6 years. Non-medical patents should not exceed 9 years. Medical patents should not exceed 14 years. Copyrights should probably not exceed 7 years.

Here it is worth pointing out that if our Sub-Senate likes the content, or the idea, then it will be

condemned for a generous government payout that will exceed what the IP would currently bring in. And if they don't like it, well then, these people still get a 7 year exclusive ownership period.

2 Post-patent discovery periods

The patent filer will get 60 days to revise and deepen the description of his original patent. This is to help people to bring things to patent earlier and easier. It lets them file a patent without thinking through all the implications and variations. They post, and then collect input from a large suggestion base. And afterwards, they clean up their patent. This makes it easier to file, it also makes it easier to file faster, something of critical importance to society.

There will also be a second period of 30 days where people file anti-patents on the public's behalf. The most valuable of these anti-patents will not be awarded money, but will instead receive ubiquity status for their contribution to society.

After 90 days, the person who files on day 91 pays a 90% income tax on income from the patent. On day 92 it is 80% and so forth until on day 100 there is no patent income tax to be paid.

Manufacturing patents

If nobody takes advantage of a new idea that government considers worthwhile, then government shall have the right to seek cartel and/or monopoly proposals from the public for the development of the new technology. This however shall take place in a public bid board, where all communication is recorded by the public.

No tax on the sale of patents

People are always subsidizing innovation. Before we do that, we should first remove all taxes on innovation.

Let's make patents as valuable as possible for our inventors by not taxing them.

And obviously inventors are not the best developers or manufacturers or marketers. Let them hand the baton off to the next sprinter in the relay race. Let them keep 100% of the money they get for their patent. Hopefully, they will turn around and invent something else valuable to somebody.

Inexpensive, but not free patents

The total application cost should be say 1 or 2 month's wages at the national average.

The new patent gold rush

all file in an 8 hour period. in the first day of filing the patents shall have a 99% income tax on revenues they lead to. In day 100, they shall be a 1% income tax. No patent filing for 270 days.

Government enforcement of patent rights

Society should minimize distractions and unpleasanties for its innovators. For this reason, we will make IP rights protection something that society pays for; something like how the public pays to prosecute someone who assaulted you, or stole your car.

Free & easy patents

How absurd it is that patents aren't as easy and cheap as possible. I mean, so what if 99% of our applications are "dumb". What do we as a society lose? We lose peanuts — nothing in the grand scheme of things, and the benefits will be incalculable but huge.

We are talking about one of society's main drivers of change here. Why should it cost many thousands of dollars to make a post here? Why have a tax of any sort here — especially an up front one. It should be a role of government to divide contributions and give credit where credit is due. Make it a role of government to help people post whatever innovations they want. Then government does all the patent searching. Post anything at all and your post (if it is seminal to a product) will be automatically recorded, judged, and apportioned by a Sub-Senate inquiry, with respect to the other contributors. All in due measure for the value of your contribution, if you or anyone else files a claim (a claim which costs a substantial nuisance fee) that your patent is seminal to some aspect of whatever product you name.

kill this? If they succeed

Idea patents and realization patents

Instead of having one sort of patent, we should probably have two: A) idea patents and B) realization patents. To get an idea patent, people simply have to file their idea online and pay a DI FEE (= a data integrity fee) of say 40AHW (about \$350 today).

Then, for a shorter patent period than we have today, the inventor will be entitled to 3% of the fair use value of his idea, and no further action will be required of him to be entitled to his Idea Patent. This fee will be tracked and collected by our sales tax infrastructure. I don't know about you, but when I see a cool new thing, I don't mind paying 3% directly to the inventor or designer.

With respect to realization patents, if people begin using an idea patent before the Idea Patent is one year old, then no realization patent will be issued. However, if the idea is over a year old and still nobody touches it, people can apply for a realization patent, subject to the payments to the Idea patent holder.

Don't squander your best inventors in business

To the maximum extent possible, the inventors and designers should stick to where the competition is thinnest. Society should free them to invent.

Give inventors visitation rights

To the maximum extent possible innovation should be as much pleasure and as little effort as possible for those who actually can innovate. Hand them money for doing nothing else. And give them visitation rights and a fair hearing in the raising of their metaphorical offspring. Society is stupid if it does not maximize the joy of the one actually achieving innovation for the all.

Public adjudication of patents

It should cost patent holders nothing and require no effort to initiate IP adjudication, so the public must pay for the plaintiff side. And Society must defend its business sector from predatory patent holders, so the public must pay for the defense side.

If a patent holder pays a DI fee of 2 months pay, the senate will review his case and if it is held valid, they will adjudicate it.

No patents for the pre-existing, obvious or incremental

The purpose of IP protection is to encourage innovation. Therefore, anything already innovated, in production and on the market should not be patentable by others (this despite the current US law). Ideas which are an obvious future direction for an industry, or ideas that would have come into existence by themselves, should only be patentable as realization patents, and this after the idea has been proposed as an idea patent and the open realization period has expired.

Patents should be automatic and after the fact

They should not with applications and before the fact. A prototype should get you so much time and mass production should get you another amount of time.

Canceling patents

The patent system is currently a mess. If the Sub-Senate wishes, it may cancel pre-existing nuisance patents at will.

Anti-patents

It should also be possible to file an anti-patent to make sure an idea will stay in the public domain. The DI fee for these should be about 10% that for a regular patent and these anti-patents should be construed broadly. Also, anti-patents should only prevent idea patents from being issued, they should not affect realization patents.

Other rules of IP

- 1) Patents and copyrights should not be renewable or extendable in any way.
- 2) Copyright should be full term for non-fiction and only 1/2 term for fiction.
- 3) Media with historical deceptions (but not innocent

inaccuracies) may be stripped of its copy-rights

- 4) Live performances and broadcast streamed live shall have no have no copyright.

Concept patents

It should be possible for people to file patents on far off ideas so that they can be catalogued. Here I would suggest long periods and thin ownership slices. Perhaps we give the suggester 1% of the sales price for 30 years, up to a maximum amount of say 1000 times the AAW=average annual wage.

Government must never charge to use IP in the public domain

Society should pay the individual for his innovation and never the other way around. So once some IP is condemned, there must never be any use fee or tax, as this will only slow the pace of innovation and prevent the maximum adoption of new and improved approaches.

Free government adjudication of IP rights

One of the best way for society to subsidize innovation is to take an active role in adjudicating intellectual property disputes in a timely manner.

The public should buy out drug patents.

Some years ago, it was reported that the City of Los Angeles spent something like 1/3 of the money it collected from transit fares on the various costs of fare collection itself. Why not instead make the transit free, eliminate the absurd fare collection waste, and encourage more people to use energy saving transit? Then the city could both reduce traffic and spending on adding capacity to the road system.

Selling drugs to individual users, especially those for contagious diseases exhibits even more ridiculous "fare collection" costs. These drugs waste huge amounts on retail pharmacists, distribution, marketing, administration, insurance, legal settlements, and taxes. After tax, a successful drug might only have 1/6th of the retail price left for shareholder profit.

Drugs for contagious diseases demonstrate even greater, vastly greater benefit for "socializing" the the transit fare. This because "non-riders" (untreated people) are contagious and actually cause even more traffic for the system. If someone is not taking the bus, he is only causing one extra commuter (himself). If someone is not taking his HIV medication, he is possibly the reason that numerous other people are becoming infected. Having inexpensive HIV drugs encourages treatment and keeps HIV patients less infectious. Lowering the cost of expensive HIV drugs may thus be the single best way to curb the worldwide spread of HIV.

Similar factors are at work with most infectious disease. The point is that with effective

drugs for contagious diseases, such as HIV and Malaria, there is no reason for having a system where we sell access to the intellectual property. Instead, the nations of the world should get together and buy out the rights to these drugs, paying the drug companies what they are getting anyway each year. Then, once the drugs are in the public domain, all the poor people of the world can get their HIV drugs for only the cost of making the drugs, an amount somewhere around an order of magnitude less than the drugs currently cost.

In summary, using market franchises to allocate the non-scarce supply of contagious disease treatments is one of the most wasteful applications of capitalism ever conceived of. It is far better for society to buy out the rights to drugs to fight contagious diseases and move towards the eradication of these diseases. The only wise course is to treat contagious disease prevention as something paid by government for the benefit of all, like police and fire services – only on a global scale.

Chinese spying and IP piracy

It is not the Chinese who are spying and stealing the ideas of America's most innovative companies: It is our parasite and their intent is to harm America's most innovative companies. This will slow innovation and change worldwide, allowing our parasite to increase its power.

Political, economic and news IP are different

Do we really want our democratically administered news feeds competing with a corrupt-by-nature advertising-based CNN-style news media? The simplest thing to do is to exempt all political, economic, and news content from copyright protection.

Patent tolling I

In order to maintain a patent, one should have an obligation to move with some effect towards bringing the idea into reality. Those who have done nothing on this front at the halfway point of their patent should have no right to collect damages from those who actually have a product in the market. Those who have done little on this front at the halfway point should have a proportionate right to collect damages from those who actually have a product in the market.

Patent tolling II

Society does not want people purchasing patents merely so they can serve as a toll house for those actually producing new products. Therefore, those purchasing patents should be held to stricter standards for movement in the direction of bringing their patents into reality.

Also, with respect to people who buy patents, their aggregate progress on bringing their

patents into reality (for all of the patents they have purchased) should weigh equally with the progress they have made on the patent they are seeking to enforce. And here, patents held by subsidiaries, partial subsidiaries, relatives, partners, etc. may be unified under one if the intent was to evade this paragraph.

Patent trolls further the parasite's agenda

There are a number of groups that have purchased portfolios of patents and have done little to bring those patents into reality. This is at the core of our parasite's agenda. So all people involved with this should all be investigated for ties to the parasite.

(car crash scene from The Aviator film)

Our parasite also uses our patent system to reduce mineral extraction. For example, there was the patented Hughes oil well drilling bit that was the main source of the Howard Hughes fortune. This drill bit enabled driller to reach oil deep underground thus supporting the matrix of drilling for oil deep underground. But of course, this patent also made oil drilling much more expensive, and reduced American oil output.

In fact, the world paid Hughes vast sums of money to use this "invention." Then the famously reclusive Hughes used the money to create a national airline monopoly that helped kill America's energy efficient rail system with its overnight sleepers.

Now it is just a hunch, but I would assume that Mideast Inc., and friends have all sorts of patents that make drilling for oil (and mining) unnecessarily expensive today. And given their dominance of these industries, we should probably just say that all patents, existing and pending, relating to mineral and oil extraction, movement, processing and smelting are now cancelled worldwide. And while we are at it, we should prohibit new patents from being issued, for say 2 or 3 years, until the industry can figure out what common sense is again.

You need not pay anything if you don't think it just

Industries are regularly blind-sided by technology. There should be no payments from government for the decision to nationalize an industry like the telephone industry or the rail industry.

Everything that is on the open market in quantities over 100 shall serve as an anti-patent against a later paper filing.

The patent office sees everything beforehand

What better place is there for the parasite to slow our progress down than at the patent office? It has us pre-announcing our inventions here. This way it can have one of its front-men jump on the best.

The patent recording system

You submit something to your county recorder's office and this is automatically uploaded to the national patent recorder. Then the patents are all decided after the fact, with up to 60 days of investigation.

Society can eliminate the monetization headaches

Most inventors and developers today only get a tiny slice of the profit from their creations. What if society paid for only this. What if it freed up our inventors to concentrate on invention.

Trademark and domain fees

County trademarks cost one day's pay per year. National trademarks cost one month's pay per year. Each non .com domain shall pay a national use fee of one day's pay per year. The national use fee for each .com domain shall be 5 days pay per year. Those who pay their national trademark fee also get one domain free of charge.

All .com and .net domains that are a class of good or service, or a place name are hereby nationalized. For example HeaterRepair.com and Cars.com. The recorders of each county shall lease shared directory and ad space on these sites to generate public income.

First patent discount

When individuals file their first patent, the fee shall be discounted 50%.

The value of peak clipping

What if the common wheel clipped the peaks of the most wildly profitable innovation, and natural monopolies, but used this to subsidize innovation overall.

Stupid patents

If the Senate finds a patent exploitive of the system, it can set the patent aside and give no payment.

A CRS system?

What if we had no IP rights at all, but used our Sub-Senate to allocate say 2% or 4% of GDP for a CRS = contribution rewards system?

Peak clipping for base supporting

What if government clips the peaks of the most wildly profitable innovations, but it uses the money to support greater innovation.

All existing patents in the following areas are hereby cancelled

oil, coal and mineral extraction, energy refining, air conditioning, lighting, electricity generation, electricity conveyance, refrigeration, energy use management, insulation, railways, roadways, transit, mining, petroleum, heating, cooling, dehumidification,

shipping, distribution, busses, kneeling busses, LEDs, lighting, trains, pesticides, antibiotics,

All mideast owned patents are hereby cancelled

Monopoly money

This is not just make-believe money in a dumb game. It is also real-life make-believe money.

There are so many parts of the world economy that run on our parasite's monopoly money. This is the money that buys most of the overpriced stuff in the world. This is most of the money that buys full page ads, soft drink ads, first class airline tickets,

But this is the money that prices our organic messages and sponsorships out of the market, leaving the parasite more or less deciding what we see on TV. All of this is thus what our Arab parasite wants us seeing in our media. It is mostly a mixture of time-waster, slow-em down, sex propaganda, knowledge propaganda, and other useless or harmful information.

In government we see much the same thing. We see real Americans struggling to be heard over the billions its own fictional citizens throw around. Same process, different through-put.

Section 26: Technology

Where is the internet 15 years later?

It is 15 years since the Internet went mainstream. Why don't we have two way HD video communication by now? Why are uploads so abysmally slow? Maybe it is because our parasite benefits from this state of affairs, in that we have to travel more, and use more of their oil?

Funny how America has this immense multi-trillion dollar, oil sucking freeway system and the energy saving internet superhighway is not free, universal, or high speed at all with respect to uploads. And the most remarkable thing about this state of affairs is that providing free bandwidth is hundreds of times cheaper than providing free roads.

So why don't we have free internet access with truly high speed uploads? It might cut traffic by more than 15% across the nation. Well, here we see the Mideast immense influence over America; because that would do great harm to oil prices. Here we see who is really running America's corrupt democracy.

You know, over and over again in writing this work, I had to increase my estimation of the Mideast's influence over America; until I came to realize that its cohesive desperation has always been the most powerful organized force in the world.

Today, the cost of providing the bandwidth is tiny and the capacity is nearly infinite. Why then do we not provide electronic communication as a public good, like the way we provide roads, trash collection

and street lighting? We should re-nationalize our telecom infrastructure, but this time, turning the ISP industry into a free public utility like street maintenance

Traffic commutes and free internet access

If we increased telecommuting by just 5%, the savings in terms of commute times alone, would pay back the cost of free national broadband internet access. On top of this there would be less spending on roads, and we would also reduce our demand for Mideast oil.

Here we understand why we are still live in a world of restricted upload speeds, 13 years since broadband became a household word. We can all download just fine, but information sending speeds remain heavily restricted. The reason is that our parasite is dead set against universal high quality video telephony; this on the grounds that it will cut into their oil revenues.

See, the cost of providing free universal communication services (internet, telephone, cellular, cable modem, cable TV, fiber optic) is hundreds, if not thousands of times lower than the cost of building and maintaining the real world infrastructure that it partly replaces. We therefore should do everything we can to maximize the use of communication infrastructure among our citizens. We should make our systems excellent in every reasonable way possible, and we should make our systems free so that they are as widely used as possible (thus maximizing the real world savings). A free and excellent internet is one of the easiest ways to cut government spending on infrastructure.

And one more time to emphasize: consider internet access, land phone and even cellular service as the new road maintenance and emergency services. Pay for them with tax dollars and eliminate all access charges. This will produce immense savings for other government services

LUCENT = loo-sent

Artificial reality makes us rich

As people in the host society becomes richer in more ways, they needs less from the parasite society, and the parasite society becomes less influential and poorer. For this reason, our parasite hates the internet and artificial reality, as both make the host richer and harder to feed on. Much of the world economy today is based on goods that only have to built once and then can be sold millions of times over, for a fraction of a penny. All these goods make the host richer and the parasite poorer.

So what our parasite does is it tries to turn all these things, all these movies and songs and games into actual products that are sold by the download. But here once again our society should go in the

opposite direction our parasite wants. It should buy out and give away any of this content that is good. It should also provide first rate fiber, WIFI and telecom infrastructure for free. It should even subsidize the content, because the more we are doing in artificial reality, the richer our society becomes.

Only condemned websites should be .coms

Only public utility websites that are natural monopolies should be allowed to keep their .com suffix. These are websites like Google, Ebay, Amazon, Facebook, etc.

Free enterprise 2.0

As the story goes, in the old days before MASP=mass production, some 80%-90% of the cost of goods was actual production. Then supposedly, once we automated our manufacturing, we found that the other aspects of production became relatively much more costly; costs like distribution, IP=intellectual property rights management, government regulation, environmentalism and the cost of raw materials.

Here I explain how environmental costs and raw materials are high due to a hoax. I also explain a better system of intellectual property rights management, and a non-corrupt way to do government regulation. What but nothing will be left to limit our output?

Einstein was a patent clerk

This fact is a high sign about Einstein's work. Of course the Sphinx mafia is working in our patent offices looking for breakthrough inventions and brilliant inventors. Of course it is quietly running our customs houses. Any time you read of anyone who worked in either office, or their father, it is a high sign that the person is a wise guy.

Gutenberg = G·oo-ton-ber-G

The Brothers are always soaking up great innovations to slow us down. That is why they work in patent offices. And are you kidding me that nobody ever thought of mass produced movable type until Gutenberg? I will bet that this was invented dozens of times before.

Google and Exxon

Will Google acquire all sorts of good patents and then do nothing with them in the same way exxon did nothing with its oil fields.

Robots may not disturb humans for marketing purposes

Robots and computers shall not be used for outbound engagement of humans for marketing purposes. There shall be no initiative robotic marketing, robotic surveying, or robotic requests for donations.

All privately built infrastructure becomes state property 20 years after substantial completion.

All electric transmission and communication infrastructure more than 20 years old, automatically becomes property of the state. This includes cable TV, telecom, fiber optics, cellular towers, broadcast facilities, and the like. Any facilities over 20 years old are now property of the state.

What a joke our desktop operating systems are

Why is no OS desktop depicted as a VR construct? How come we can't view our desktop like a 3D room, a library, a spaceship, or grids within a grid?

Section 27: Internationalism

(Picture of sea of cars waiting to enter the US at Tijuana)

Which is greater, the number of shipping containers or people entering the US? Obviously the latter. So why is it that inspecting every container is absurd, while our border people have time to repeatedly question every single traveler? Perhaps the kooky hyper-vigilance of U.S. customs with individual travelers existed to mask laxness with respect to commercial shipments.

Monarchies so corrupt they actually imposed export taxes

In the 1700s it was common for nations to have export taxes. Now of course this was our parasite's idea and unbelievably stupid from an economic perspective. Basically Mr. P got his British front empire to tax our industries that would compete with him. And at the same same time, he got us to tax and thus discourage primary, export job creation. Then every primary job lost reduced employment by 3 or 4 jobs due to the jobs multiplier. Also, on another level, by adjusting the export levies, it was probably possible to have more power to modulate currency rates.

The lame argument for export taxes was incidentally that the people of other nations would be paying the tax, so it was free money. Anyway, here we see the immense political value of an understanding of economics and markets. We also see why Mr P has always struggled to make economics as hard to understand as possible in our schools.

Free trade and fair trade

Our primary worry with respect to international trade is not protectionism or excessive taxation of imports. Our primary worry is worldwide monopoly power in essential commodities like oil. This is because the monopolization or cartel-ization of only one essential commodity will serve to parasitize the entire world

economy, and bleed it severely, as we have seen with petroleum.

So despite the many advantages of free trade, our first priority is designing a system of international trade that defies the accumulation of international monopoly power. For this reason, we probably do not want completely free trade. We want to lightly protect our slightly inefficient industries to prevent our parasite (or just some company) from achieving world domination of any commodity or product

It is therefore good and wise to keep low standardized import duties worldwide of say 9%, to encourage a world of diversified producers that will inherently defy any attempts to accumulate monopoly power. This rate is low enough that smuggling is not worthwhile, but high enough that the world's mining and industrial base is inherently somewhat resistant to international consolidation. And these low duties should be equal across all (or most) nations, so they are fair.

Tariffs cut into our parasite's taxes

Our parasite uses trade to tax us. When we tax trade, we cut into the profit our parasite can generate by "owning the high seas." For this reason, our parasite is one of the greatest advocates of "Free Trade." In reality they are advocating mostly free trade, or free trade for their goods and taxes for ours. Anyway, what we want to do is the opposite. We want all nations to collect a universal tariff, a small tariff of say 12% on the value of everything imported into every nation, from ore to microchips. This way, more nations will have more robust industries, and it will be harder for our parasite to get control of any key commodities.

The real problem with free trade

It is worth repeating a few times — the real problem with free trade is not when tariffs raise the cost of oil from \$2.20 to \$3.30/bbl. The real problem is the way tariffs can be used by our parasite to create a smuggling system and stage a shortage — and ultimately increase oil prices by 10 fold to \$33/bbl. That is the real problem with trade, free or otherwise.

1/3 of all tariffs should go to the UON

Another thing we can do to discourage parasitism is to take all the world's import and export taxes and make them firstly universal, but secondly we should have 1/3 of the money go to the UON to fund international efforts. Later, hopefully rapidly, we can increase this to 50% and then 75% and then finally 100%.

International trade standards

With respect to international trade, the UON should establish minimum worldwide standards with respect

to labor laws, worker safety, worker healthcare, pensions, child labor, work environment, environmental pollution, product life, product quality, product safety, intellectual property complaints, universal SKU, and a public comments board administered by the UON. All uncertified mass produced goods shipped between nations should be subject to an additional UN tax of say 9% on the gross retail value of goods. Also, with this certification, it should not be allowed to sue the manufacturer whether overseas or domestic.

Liberian ship registry

Nobody knows who owns the world's shipping vessels because most of the ships have registries of convenience from places like Liberia. They are operated by companies headquartered in a second country, and often have crews from a third country.

The big nations would do well to get together and stop this. Basically, we should all get together and say that if you are going to sail to our trading block, you have to register your ships with one of our nations. Anyway, here I imagine, the block as consisting of the US, EU, China, Japan, UK, Korea, and Canada. Any ships that want to dock in any of these countries must be registered and pay taxes in one of these nations.

China especially should push for this, considering how it has been impoverished by the Mideast shipping cartel. Here I imagine that shipping costs will fall dramatically, as a result of a little international anti-monopoly cooperation.

How the Brothers move global currency exchange rates

How on earth could the Brothers be so powerful as to alter global exchange rates over the long term? Well, there are two things going on. On one hand, OPEC member states demand payment in dollars (and sometimes Euros) so people all over the world support these currencies when they buy our parasite's oil. The same thing also holds for the Mideast's other commodity companies.

On top of this, most of Asia thinks that it is resource poor, and because of this it must import raw materials (raw materials mostly owned by Mideast Inc.) using lots of Mideast oil. Then because it is so resource poor, it can't afford to buy its own goods, so these it exports these to the west. And the west is kept rich, because the oil money is recycled and lent back to it so that this crazy ersatz world economy can be kept afloat.

Evil carrying wealth

Lets all take all reasonable efforts to to reduce the value of gold, silver, platinum, diamonds and specie as carrying wealth.

The UON meta-nation

It would be a good idea if the UON funded a new international 300kph rail and communication backbone on territory condemned from the various countries. (This includes Kazakhstan) Public land will be granted for free and the private land condemned for fair payment by the UON. The UON will also administer a number of ports and airports along this rail system, and this system, run by all the nations of the world for the benefit of all the nations of the world will supplant the land of no resources in its role as international shipper/ trader.

While this system will certainly connect to the major cities of the world, the UON will also found new cities along the way, and at key junctures. These new cities will all be scalable cities designed around a high speed rail transit system. Each city with multiple central nodes. They will also be cities where land will be sold subject to high property taxes, so there will always be plenty of cheap land and infrastructure. And these cities will be designed around a super efficient rail transit system, so the expense of personal vehicles will be unnecessary. On top of this, the cities will be trading centers for the rail lines and ports so goods will be inexpensive.

Lets start with one new city in each of the 9 voting UON voting blocks. The location of these cities, along with the location should be chosen by the entire UON. Here the most practical location on the straightest flattest route should be considered as best (Unless of course a major city is already there). And as much as possible, the new cities should be on large flat remote pieces of land where the city's property can be condemned inexpensively for its farmland or wasteland value. The cities should ideally be located next to an international backbone rail lines and near a supply of fresh water. They should also be inland away from any tsunami and earthquake zones.

Then once the system is built out, and its cities start to be inhabited, we can create a new UON "META NATION" built around these new cities. I think that ATHENA is the perfect name for this new meta nation. It is a name that literally means a nation opposed to all forms of "thinning" or thinning be it narrowing trade, narrowing knowledge or or narrowing leadership. Over time, we will increase the number and population of our UON or ATHENIAN cities and grow a new internationalized world upon our existing nationalized world. It will start with 9 cities, but after a time that will increase to 18 and then 27 cities and then more cities to satisfy demand.

Now one thing we should always be mindful of is that we must always run our meta nation by all 9 voting blocks on the UON. Athena can not be independent from the rest of the world, or we will simply be resurrecting the economic agenda of our parasite.

National self-sufficiency Section 28: smaller economic ideas

3 months pay

According to the Mideast Diamond cartel DeBeers, we should be spending three months pay on an engagement ring so that so the woman knows that the man cares. This way, the parasite gets its share of the sacrament racket.

Society should minimize ceremony

Let me call to mind the world's greatest example of society encouraging ceremony: The great pyramids of Giza. These stupid things, in terms of squandering humanity's scarce surplus may be the dumbest and most costly political decision ever made. And they were made for ceremony. Does anyone have the right to spend a few billion dollars on a death monument today? What about \$50 Million dollars? What about \$50,000? What about pissing away \$5,000?

Look, all this ceremony is our parasite at work, stimulating its d'ex•pull. It wants us spending half our savings (as in Rome) on a "proper burial", buying a stairway to heaven. It wants us spending a few month's pay on a wood box to be buried in the ground. It is just the same as how the parasite wants our couplings turned into this huge life-defining thing. All the ceremony is the parasite's doing.

You can't give yourself a raise

We are asking for trouble if we allow our corporate executives change their own compensation, incentives, rules of conduct, etc. In corporations, this type of change should only happen through a vote of the shareholders. And like everywhere else in our new democracy, the right to vote should be the right of real human citizens in attendance at the vote. We don't want any proxy voting, or any voting by non-human funds, corporate owners, or foreigners. Domestic corporations with over 50% ownership will however be allowed to vote as it they were people. This however must never fall below 50%, and the owning company must not be controlled by foreign interests. Also:

A) All percentage or achievement based rewards agreements must have a dollar amount stated as an upper limit or they will not be valid.

B) No pay, incentives, emoluments, or profits other than salary should be allowed for any board members.

C) Board members and their families should be disqualified from doing business with, or being employed by the company.

Over-priced antiques

Think about how J. Paul Getty and Wm Randolph Hurst went on shopping sprees in Europe for

antiques? Think about how they frequently overpaid and bought forgeries. What they were doing was paying money back in to Mideast Inc. Today, our museums the world over are doing the same thing, squandering

Museums and artifacts

All transactions involving ancient or museum grade works should pay an 80% luxury tax except where the buyer is a public museum of daily operation that will display the work publicly. Here, inheritances shall count as transactions except where the work was inherited from the original artist.

Bumper sticker

"I owe, i owe, so off to work I go."

Does anyone know if this song existed before the Dis•nee hi-ho song?

Best adapted, or best adapting

Hire good people over experienced people

It is widely held that it is better to hire good people over experienced people because over the long run they will outperform and will stay in their jobs longer solves much unemployment

useful for evolution

useful for realizing that education is overvalued

But what we are talking about above is choosing fast adapting over best adapted. This is the same thing that sexual reproduction brings to species. In animals and even plants, we see that sexual reproduction is the norm, this is a testament to how valuable adaptation is.

Labor unions

Instead of having what are really just corrupt little sub-democracies, perhaps we want to allow our workers to either unionize or call for Sub-Senate management of their union and its negotiations.

Disability legislation

Here we are more than 20 years into the Americans with disabilities act and the nation's parking spaces for disabled people are still spend 99% of their time unused by people in wheelchairs. It would seem that our parasite in typical fashion helped us overestimate our group reaction to a problem. Here we sacrifice or waste a small number of parking spaces to the gods of the disabled... for nothing really. We should reassess all our disability laws with respect to cost and benefit.

Recognizing our parasite's Industrial sabotage

Some examples include: 1) Putting tiny small amounts of carcinogenic asbestos in all sorts of building materials. 2) Selling plastic piping that leaks. 3)The way many small energy efficient cars are prone to breaking down. 4) How "environmentally friendly"

paint does not last very long.

Types of economic activity: BLEED-OUT vs. CYCLE-ON

Here are two broad UNIVERSAL = universal categories we can use to classify economic activity. BLEED-OUT activity expends money without any genuine income; therefore being of a limited life. CYCLE-ON activity has income so it can go on indefinitely. I believe that a number of the most intractable social problems can be solved by using taxes and subsidies to turn cycle-on activities into bleed-out activities, and vice versa. Here we should imagine an exponent curve: The critical point is to make sure the next generation of our problems is below $X=1$ and our solutions are above $X=1$.

Illegal drugs

I would suggest that the high cost of illegal drugs supports a sort of MLM marketing program. This makes them more of a cycle-on thing.

Labor unions as an alternative to stock options

If I start a company, why can't I start it with a labor union? Why can't I say upon founding that 1% or 49% of my company is to be owned by its employees by any reasonable measure so explained.

Cash units

It is absurd to circulate one cent coins given today's labor rates. At the minimum wage in America, they represent 1/850th of an hour's labor, or 4.25 seconds of labor. At the median wage, pennies represent about 2 seconds' labor and are not worth picking up off the ground and putting them in your pocket, because it will take more time to do this than the coin is worth. So in cash drawers, tracking and distributing pennies is also not worth the time, so we don't want to circulate pennies in America. At the median wage, five cent coins represent about 10 seconds' labor. They are sort of worth using, but only marginally so. Let's instead eliminate both the one and five cent coin in America and average all cash payments to the nearest decimal. \$1.05 becomes \$1 and \$1.06 becomes \$1.10. If the total bill is \$37.15, it rounds to \$37.10.

As a rule of thumb, the least valuable coin should be worth between 20 to 90 seconds' labor at the minimum wage, or between 4.7 and 21.1 cents in America, (assuming a minimum wage of \$8.50/hour). The smallest paper money should be worth between 15 mins and 90 minutes at the minimum wage, or between \$2.12 and \$12.75 in America today. Here I envision a national economy with coins of 10¢, 50¢, \$1, and \$2.5 coins. It should have currency denominations of \$10, \$50, \$100, \$500 and \$1000 if the minimum wage remains at \$8.50/hour. This is incidentally ten times our current denominations,

which were fine when the minimum wage was about 10 times lower in the mid 1960s.

Wide bills

Our parasite slows us down economically in just so many ways. One of the most obvious to me is the way that Euro and British Pound currency notes are too wide to count easily being over 8cm wide in your hand. Currency bills should be no taller than 6.5 cm, the height of US currency. But let's all get together here so we can have uniform vending machine hardware. Let's all just make all our bills the same size, say 6cm x 15.5cm. This is a little smaller than the current size of US currency, which is 6.5cm x 15.5cm. Doing this will help people with small hands count money more effectively.

Deposit insurance could be done better

Government should charge say a 6% fee whenever anyone uses federal deposit insurance to withdraw money from a bank. Currently, there is no downside for depositors to play it safe and withdraw their money from an insolvent bank. Having a low fee would discourage all but the most resolute. This makes our deposit insurance more effective in times of crisis at no public cost. In fact, there is slightly less public cost to do things this way because not all the money will have to be repaid.

Another advantage of doing deposit insurance this way is that it will force people to pay some attention to the management of the banks they put their money into. Our society thus gets a second line of defense after our bank regulators, one with a financial incentive to keep our banks from engaging in risky or corrupt lending practices.

Corruption

Go after the most obvious corruption first. Also, there is no statute of limitations with respect to the most egregious forms of corruption. You must come clean now if you are going to be forgiven.

Tablecloths on their heads

Perhaps the Arabian kaffiyeh (head cloth) looks so much like a tablecloth from an Italian restaurant because a certain type of 'Italian' Restaurants used the same cloth on their tables as a high sign, so as to subtly distinguish themselves from real Italian restaurants. After some time, these cloths became iconic. It is just a guess though.

Category killers are monopolists

Have you noticed what has happened to the prices in category killers lately? No longer are many of these stores cheaper than conventional stores. Apparently many of these retail monopolies have silted up and are now a burden on our economy.

By definition, Home Depot, Lowes, Office

Depot, Staples are either monopolists or quasi cartels. I believe that society should impose special rules upon businesses with this sort of market power, even perhaps making them regulated monopolies.

Some new ways to gauge corruption

Compare the average wage of that city with:

The cost per km in a taxi.

The cost of renting a car for a day.

How much the average hotel room costs.

How much a bottle of water costs in a convenience store.

How much public transit costs per km.

Disclosure of product changes

To reduce reductioneering all products shall display accurate weight and composition statements. When manufacturers change the weight or composition of a product, the product must disclose this prominently on its label for 48 months. For example

"2012.07.04 gross weight 287g, steal content 205g
2013.02.04 gross weight 262g, steal content 190g
2014.07.08 gross weight 252g, steal content 174g"

No more paid toilets

No public toilet worldwide may charge for entry. All restaurants must allow the public to use their toilets. It is a requirement of doing business in a city.

A world largely without insurance

medical coverage will be by the government.

Autonet will eliminate the need for auto insurance.

Non-combustable buildings don't need fire insurance.

Reforms will eliminate most liability

The recording process will eliminate the need for title insurance.

Manufacturer coupons

National manufacturers common give away coupons to keep the price sensitive from using lower cost competitors. This prevents competition from arising and raises profits for the company. It also raises food cost for the consumer. On top of this, coupons waste the time of people gathering them, they raise the cost of operating a grocery store, and basically give nothing to the public.

But again, grocery coupons reduce competition and are a big reason why 1.2kg of Quaker oats costs as much as \$5.50 in ordinary supermarkets while the generic bin oats are only 10% the price in some places. Coupons prevent new manufacturers from coming along to compete with the big overpriced brands and for this reason, they should not be allowed. In the long run, this will result in much considerably lower prices at the grocery store.

Resellers and arbitragers

Unless stated otherwise in a seller's return policy, the

seller shall have the right to see proof of identity of whoever is returning an item. If this identity does not match the name of a recent buyer, the return may be refused. Also, if the person makes more than one return of the same item, it may be refused. It shall be the crime of fraud for resellers and arbitragers to pretend or suggest that you are another citizen real or fictional while engaging in business.

All ports are owned by the national government

All profits from the operation of all ports and airports shall belong to the national government. No improvement or redevelopment district shall live for more than 25 years, after which time all funds shall belong to the county

A belt and suspenders

It is stupid to have both welfare and job security systems. Europeans countries should leverage their welfare systems and make it easier fire workers.

Thucydides, 1.121

"As for naval-power, in which they are strong, we shall build ours up both from the existing resources of our alliance and also from the funds of Olympia and Delphi. If we borrow money from there, we will be able to attract the foreign sailors in the Athenian navy by offering higher rates of pay. For the power of Athens rests on mercenaries rather than on her own citizens."

[1] Here it hints that the Greeks had this sort of independent FED/treasury that was not actually run by their own governments. To us it is pretty clear that the Arabs were running the Greek FED for their own economic and military purposes. Are they doing the same thing today with the US FED? 2) The Greek FED must have been making money lending money to both sides.]

All the nations of the world have a responsibility aiming for self- sufficiency. For every time a nation is reliant on imported goods, it is vulnerable to economic parasitism.

Just start over

The old international rules should probably be scrapped entirely and redone anew by our new significantly less corruptible broad democracy.

Bottled water

bottled drinking water shall not be shipped internationally except to desert countries that have no potable water supply of their own.

Section 28: smaller economic ideas

3 months pay

According to the Mideast Diamond cartel DeBeers, we should be spending three months pay on an

engagement ring so that so the woman knows that the man cares. This way, the parasite gets its share of the sacrament racket.

Society should minimize ceremony

Let me call to mind the world's greatest example of society encouraging ceremony: The great pyramids of Giza. These stupid things, in terms of squandering humanity's scarce surplus may be the dumbest and most costly political decision ever made. And they were made for ceremony. Does anyone have the right to spend a few billion dollars on a death monument today? What about \$50 Million dollars? What about \$50,000? What about pissing away \$5,000?

Look, all this ceremony is our parasite at work, stimulating its d'ex•pull. It wants us spending half our savings (as in Rome) on a "proper burial", buying a stairway to heaven. It wants us spending a few month's pay on a wood box to be buried in the ground. It is just the same as how the parasite wants our couplings turned into this huge life-defining thing. All the ceremony is the parasite's doing.

You can't give yourself a raise

We are asking for trouble if we allow our corporate executives change their own compensation, incentives, rules of conduct, etc. In corporations, this type of change should only happen through a vote of the shareholders. And like everywhere else in our new democracy, the right to vote should be the right of real human citizens in attendance at the vote. We don't want any proxy voting, or any voting by non-human funds, corporate owners, or foreigners. Domestic corporations with over 50% ownership will however be allowed to vote as it they were people. This however must never fall below 50%, and the owning company must not be controlled by foreign interests. Also:

A) All percentage or achievement based rewards agreements must have a dollar amount stated as an upper limit or they will not be valid.

B) No pay, incentives, emoluments, or profits other than salary should be allowed for any board members.

C) Board members and their families should be disqualified from doing business with, or being employed by the company.

Over-priced antiques

Think about how J. Paul Getty and Wm Randolph Hurst went on shopping sprees in Europe for antiques? Think about how they frequently overpaid and bought forgeries. What they were doing was paying money back in to Mideast Inc. Today, our museums the world over are doing the same thing, squandering

Museums and artifacts

All transactions involving ancient or museum grade works should pay an 80% luxury tax except where the buyer is a public museum of daily operation that will display the work publicly. Here, inheritances shall count as transactions except where the work was inherited from the original artist.

Bumper sticker

"I owe, i owe, so off to work I go."

Does anyone know if this song existed before the Dis•nee hi-ho song?

Best adapted, or best adapting

Hire good people over experienced people

It is widely held that it is better to hire good people over experienced people because over the long run they will outperform and will stay in their jobs longer solves much unemployment useful for evolution

useful for realizing that education is overvalued

But what we are talking about above is choosing fast adapting over best adapted. This is the same thing that sexual reproduction brings to species. In animals and even plants, we see that sexual reproduction is the norm, this is a testament to how valuable adaptation is.

Labor unions

Instead of having what are really just corrupt little sub-democracies, perhaps we want to allow our workers to either unionize or call for Sub-Senate management of their union and its negotiations.

Disability legislation

Here we are more than 20 years into the Americans with disabilities act and the nation's parking spaces for disabled people are still spend 99% of their time unused by people in wheelchairs. It would seem that our parasite in typical fashion helped us overestimate our group reaction to a problem. Here we sacrifice or waste a small number of parking spaces to the gods of the disabled... for nothing really. We should reassess all our disability laws with respect to cost and benefit.

Recognizing our parasite's Industrial sabotage

Some examples include: 1) Putting tiny small amounts of carcinogenic asbestos in all sorts of building materials. 2) Selling plastic piping that leaks. 3) The way many small energy efficient cars are prone to breaking down. 4) How "environmentally friendly" paint does not last very long.

Types of economic activity: BLEED-OUT vs. CYCLE-ON

Here are two broad UNIVERSI = universal categories we can use to classify economic activity. BLEED-

OUT activity expends money without any genuine income; therefore being of a limited life. CYCLE-ON activity has income so it can go on indefinitely. I believe that a number of the most intractable social problems can be solved by using taxes and subsidies to turn cycle-on activities into bleed-out activities, and vice versa. Here we should imagine an exponent curve: The critical point is to make sure the next generation of our problems is below $X=1$ and our solutions are above $X=1$.

Illegal drugs

I would suggest that the high cost of illegal drugs supports a sort of MLM marketing program. This makes them more of a cycle-on thing.

Labor unions as an alternative to stock options

If I start a company, why can't I start it with a labor union? Why can't I say upon founding that 1% or 49% of my company is to be owned by its employees by any reasonable measure so explained.

Cash units

It is absurd to circulate one cent coins given today's labor rates. At the minimum wage in America, they represent $1/850$ th of an hour's labor, or 4.25 seconds of labor. At the median wage, pennies represent about 2 second's labor and are not worth picking up off the ground and putting them in your pocket, because it will take more time to do this than the coin is worth. So in cash drawers, tracking and distributing pennies is also not worth the time, so we don't want to circulate pennies in America. At the median wage, five cent coins represent about 10 seconds labor. They are sort of worth using, but only marginally so. Let's instead eliminate both the one and five cent coin in America and average all cash payments to the nearest decimal. \$1.05 becomes \$1 and \$1.06 becomes \$1.10. If the total bill is \$37.15, it rounds to \$37.10.

As a rule of thumb, the least valuable coin should be worth between 20 to 90 seconds labor at the minimum wage, or between 4.7 and 21.1 cents in America, (assuming a minimum wage of \$8.50/hour). The smallest paper money should be worth between 15 mins and 90 minutes at the minimum wage, or between \$2.12 and \$12.75 in America today. Here I envision a national economy with coins of 10¢, 50¢, \$1, and \$2.5 coins. It should have currency denominations of \$10, \$50, \$100, \$500 and \$1000 if the minimum wage remains at \$8.50/hour. This is incidentally ten times our current denominations, which were fine when the minimum wage was about 10 times lower in the mid 1960s.

Wide bills

Our parasite slows us down economically in just so many ways. One of the most obvious to me is the

way that Euro and British Pound currency notes are too wide to count easily being over 8cm wide in your hand. Currency bills should be no taller than 6.5 cm, the height of US currency. But let's all get together here so we can have uniform vending machine hardware. Let's all just make all our bills the same size, say 6cm x 15.5cm. This is a little smaller than the current size of US currency, which is 6.5cm x 15.5cm. Doing this will help people with small hands count money more effectively.

Deposit insurance could be done better

Government should charge say a 6% fee whenever anyone uses federal deposit insurance to withdraw money from a bank. Currently, there is no downside for depositors to play it safe and withdraw their money from an insolvent bank. Having a low fee would discourage all but the most resolute. This makes our deposit insurance more effective in times of crisis at no public cost. In fact, there is slightly less public cost to do things this way because not all the money will have to be repaid.

Another advantage of doing deposit insurance this way is that it will force people to pay some attention to the management of the banks they put their money into. Our society thus gets a second line of defense after our bank regulators, one with a financial incentive to keep our banks from engaging in risky or corrupt lending practices.

Corruption

Go after the most obvious corruption first. Also, there is no statute of limitations with respect to the most egregious forms of corruption. You must come clean now if you are going to be forgiven.

Tablecloths on their heads

Perhaps the Arabian kaffiyeh (head cloth) looks so much like a tablecloth from an Italian restaurant because a certain type of 'Italian' Restaurants used the same cloth on their tables as a high sign, so as to subtly distinguish themselves from real Italian restaurants. After some time, these cloths became iconic. It is just a guess though.

Category killers are monopolists

Have you noticed what has happened to the prices in category killers lately? No longer are many of these stores cheaper than conventional stores. Apparently many of these retail monopolies have silted up and are now a burden on our economy.

By definition, Home Depot, Lowes, Office Depot, Staples are either monopolists or quasi cartels. I believe that society should impose special rules upon businesses with this sort of market power, even perhaps making them regulated monopolies.

Some new ways to gauge corruption

Compare the average wage of that city with:
The cost per km in a taxi.
The cost of renting a car for a day.
How much the average hotel room costs.
How much a bottle of water costs in a convenience store.
How much public transit costs per km.

Disclosure of product changes

To reduce reductioneering all products shall display accurate weight and composition statements. When manufacturers change the weight or composition of a product, the product must disclose this prominently on its label for 48 months. For example
"2012.07.04 gross weight 287g, steal content 205g
2013.02.04 gross weight 262g, steal content 190g
2014.07.08 gross weight 252g, steal content 174g"

No more paid toilets

No public toilet worldwide may charge for entry. All restaurants must allow the public to use their toilets. It is a requirement of doing business in a city.

A world largely without insurance

medical coverage will be by the government.
Autonet will eliminate the need for auto insurance.
Non-combustable buildings don't need fire insurance.
Reforms will eliminate most liability
The recording process will eliminate the need for title insurance.

Manufacturer coupons

National manufacturers common give away coupons to keep the price sensitive from using lower cost competitors. This prevents competition from arising and raises profits for the company. It also raises food cost for the consumer. On top of this, coupons waste the time of people gathering them, they raise the cost of operating a grocery store, and basically give nothing to the public.

But again, grocery coupons reduce competition and are a big reason why 1.2kg of Quaker oats costs as much as \$5.50 in ordinary supermarkets while the generic bin oats are only 10% the price in some places. Coupons prevent new manufacturers from coming along to compete with the big overpriced brands and for this reason, they should not be allowed. In the long run, this will result in much considerably lower prices at the grocery store.

Resellers and arbitragers

Unless stated otherwise in a seller's return policy, the seller shall have the right to see proof of identity of whoever is returning an item. If this identity does not match the name of a recent buyer, the return may be refused. Also, if the person makes more than one return of the same item, it may be refused. It shall be the crime of fraud for resellers and arbitragers to

pretend or suggest that you are another citizen real or fictional while engaging in business.

All ports are owned by the national government

All profits from the operation of all ports and airports shall belong to the national government. No improvement or redevelopment district shall live for more than 25 years, after which time all funds shall belong to the county

A belt and suspenders

It is stupid to have both welfare and job security systems. Europeans countries should leverage their welfare systems and make it easier fire workers.

Thucydides, 1.121

"As for naval-power, in which they are strong, we shall build ours up both from the existing resources of our alliance and also from the funds of Olympia and Delphi. If we borrow money from there, we will be able to attract the foreign sailors in the Athenian navy by offering higher rates of pay. For the power of Athens rests on mercenaries rather than on her own citizens."

[1) Here it hints that the Greeks had this sort of independent FED/treasury that was not actually run by their own governments. To us it is pretty clear that the Arabs were running the Greek FED for their own economic and military purposes. Are they doing the same thing today with the US FED? 2) The Greek FED must have been making money lending money to both sides.]

- 1.7 Ancient religious texts from India
- 1.8 Asian gods
- 1.9 Aztec religion and culture
- 1.10 Laws of Manu

Section-2: Christianity, Islam & the matrix

- 2.1 Start of Christianity
- 2.2 Christian recycling of older messages
- 2.3 Jesus and crucifixion
- 2.4 Catholicism is corrupt
- 2.5 Written down a century later
- 2.6 How the devil lies
- 2.7 300AD
- 2.8 Heresy and purging Christians
- 2.9 Christian words
- 2.10 Judge your religion fairly
- 2.11 Islam and Ishtar
- 2.12 The parasite explains host religions
- 2.13 The matrix
- 2.14 Septuagint

Section-3: Sacraments

- 3.1 Intro to sacraments
- 3.2 Appease the parasite
- 3.3 Priests consuming the sacraments
- 3.4 Public sacrifice
- 3.5 Phylothytes and meat to hashish
- 3.6 Formulaic Roman prayers
- 3.7 Church and state in Rome
- 3.8 Christian sacraments
- 3.9 Incense words
- 3.10 Drug as sacraments with religion
- 3.11 Drugs as sacraments without religion
- 3.12 Everyone burns Arab incense
- 3.13 Funeral sacraments
- 3.14 Ending material

Section-4: My new religion

- 4.1 My religion and money
- 4.2 My organized religions
- 4.3 My priests
- 4.4 The one
- 4.5 Pretheism and posttheism
- 4.6 My sexual morality
- 4.7 Recursion and beyond
- 4.8 My faith
- 4.9 My afterlife
- 4.10 My religion other

Religious writings

Section-1: History of Arab religions

- 1.1 Sumerian religion
- 1.2 Greek religion
- 1.3 Delphi oracle religion of ancient Greece
- 1.4 The party religion of Dionysus/ Bacchus
- 1.5 101 Roman gods
- 1.6 Cicero, On the nature of the gods

Section-5: Killing Ishtar & Islam

- 5.1 Devil
- 5.2 Your cause is futile
- 5.3 Shared group spirits
- 5.4 Killing group spirits
- 5.5 Focus your rage
- 5.6 Cut off their supplies
- 5.7 Life support
- 5.8 Internal terror

- 5.9 Time of ignorance
- 5.10 Reward and punish them
- 5.11 Gradations
- 5.12 They all want to end it
- 5.13 Confession
- 5.14 Only broad democracies decide
- 5.15 Destroying all organized religions
- 5.16 Gestures, mantras, signs and chants
- 5.17 Where it is going
- 5.18 Terrorism
- 5.19 Recognizing-harem-bros
- 5.20 Ending material

Section-6: Moving all the people

- 6.1 Exhods restrictions
- 6.2 Exhods scattered
- 6.3 Back for a 2nd relocation
- 6.4 Internment of exhods
- 6.5 Shit in the koran
- 6.6 Everyone out
- 6.7 Roman-massacre-of-judaeen-Arabia
- 6.8 Ranking exhods

Section-1.1: SUMERIAN RELIGION

T.E. Lawrence, Seven Pillars of Wisdom, Ch. 3
 [Of the Arabs] ["Their largest manufacture was of creeds: almost they were monopolists of revealed religions. Three of these efforts had endured among them: \[Christianity, Islam and Judaism\] two of the three had also born export \[carried in export\] \(in modified forms\) to non-Semitic peoples."](#)

Aeschylus, Prometheus, 731

["Cimmeria,\[Sumer·ia\] at the isthmus/sphinx, at the narrowing of the waters."](#) [Sym·mer·ia = with·meri = with·seas = present day Iraq, as well as probably all of the land of no resources.]

ISHTAR (Akkadian) has gone by many names including: ASTARTE (Phoenicians), VENUS (Rome), DIANA (Rome), ARTEMIS (Greece) also; INANA (Sumerian), also, ATHTAR, ATERGATIS, ANAITIS, MA, CYBELE, SELENE, and the biblical figure ASHTORETH. These all are the same moon deity, symbol of darkness, lies, secrecy, inattention, deceit, stealing, death, and less and worse for everyone else except the people who worship the moon goddess. Ishtar is also represented by a crescent or Islamic moon, a moon of expanding darkness.

All these moon goddesses/spirits stand in opposition to the sun gods APOLLO, JUPITER (Jew·pater), JOVE, ZEUS, and JESUS (Jew·zeus). These are all symbols of light, truth, openness, attention, honesty, life, and more and better for everyone.

Ishtar was a fickle goddess with a love/ hate personality. From Sumerian times, Ishtar was regarded as a power hungry, greedy and again, fickle goddess who treated her many passing male lovers and admirers with cruel intrigues and plots against them. Basically, power hungry Ishtar never had a permanent spouse as different men fought to control/ use her great rivers of trade. She was the goddess of sex, marriage, love, coupling, prostitution, fertility (all metaphors for trade). She was basically the main goddess of the trade that fed the land of no resources.

ISHTAR was also the goddess of war, indeed she enjoyed war, plots and violence, and the ancient Mesopotamians even called war as "ISHTAR'S PLAYGROUND." ISHTAR was also frequently shown armed (with weapons) and with a crescent moon just like that of ISLAM/ ISHT·SALAM today (only without the star).

The Sumerian/ Babylonian/ Assyrian moon goddess ISHTAR ('lady of heaven'), had no physical presence and was the Mideast's most important female deity. As with Judaism and later Islam, there were no images of the Mideast god/goddess Ishtar. The place the goddess resided was represented by an empty chair in a temple, or a stone obelisk shaped like the Washington monument in America's capital. The original obelisks were less than the height of a man and called a massebah. The pillar of fire in Exodus 13:21 is a massebah.

The deity Zababa was Ishtar's husband, and he was sometimes a god of war. Ninlil or Ellil, ("the enforcer") was Ishtar's brother. Ishtar was the daughter of AN or ANG, the sky god or the father of all the other gods, the prime creator god, and god of the heavens.

Epic of Gilgamesh, Penguin, glossary of names

["ANU: Sumerian An, the father of the gods and god of the heavens, \[often called\] the 'great above'. In the Sumerian cosmogony \[origin of the universe\], there was, first of all, the primeval sea, from which was born the cosmic mountain consisting of heaven, 'An', and earth, 'Ki'. These were separated by Enlil, then An carried off the heavens, and Enlil the earth."](#)

One meaning of Heaven and Earth

In the last glossary below there are about 100 Old World places/races (these are related words) that contain AN/ANG. There are over 100 such places in Asia, Africa and Europe, but curiously almost none in greater Arabia. It would therefore appear that some element of going to the Middle Eastern heaven involves leaving the awful land of no resources and fleeing to a part of the world that actually has resources.

Greek Heaven and Earth

Gr. URANUS= god of heaven, just like Sumerian AN= god of heaven. So it seems that the Greek Titan Uranus=the god of heaven is really ur•AN•us=Heaven. Also, the final vowel/consonant in Ancient Greek was not pronounced just like in the French language, so Uranus was pronounced as Uran. So clearly Gr. UR•AN = Sumerian AN.

Gr. GAIA/GE = the god of the earth. And Semitic Gs are the same as Semitic Ks, and vowels don't matter really. So here we see how Gr. GAIA/GE = Sumerian KI.

Yangkee =l•an•ki = the new earthers, the new worlders.

New York Yankees

The real yankees in New-iarc, the Arab pronunciation of New York. This was a problem, so they invented Newark, New arc is a reference to new rulership, and also new arc or bay.

Tutankhamun

tutto•an•ki•amen = everything•heaven•earth•amen?

The Mesopotamian god NER•GAL or MESLAM•TA

Nergal (c3500-200BC) was the son of Enlil and Ninlil and the consort of the underworld goddess Eres•kigal (Gr. eris = strife). He is depicted as a malevolent god of war and sudden death as well as ruler of the underworld. He is also a plague god. In the Hellenic period he is identified with Heracles. He is also known as Erakal, Lugal•irra, and Meslam-Taea. He was worshipped at the temple of E•MESLAM (house-of•meslam), which sounds like MUSLIM. Nergal was often shown with a scimitar in his hand, standing upon a man in submission. Now there are many Mesopotamian war/strife gods, but Nergal was also connected with plagues and forest fires — which must have been in foreign lands because there has never really been anything to burn anywhere in the Mideast. Funny how the Mesopotamians had a god of burning forests and causing strife in other nations. It surely must have been some part of their civilization. Perhaps this was just before harvest, to stimulate demand for Sumerian grain. Perhaps go-go tropical crop pests were introduced as well — crop pests that could not survive the winter. These might be introduced during years of weak harvests to force grain prices to skyrocket as people starved. Now because the Mideast was the world's swing grain producer (today you can insert swing oil producer) they would come in and sell their grain under famine pricing. Basically the people in the outside world would trade anything at all for food under those conditions.

So we ponder the 1991 burning of Kuwait's oil fields. These trees produce oil instead of fruit, and

they were in Mesopotamia, but the effect was the same. A "forest" fire that caused the outsiders to buy more of what the people in the middle were selling.

Over the past 4 decades we have witnessed a murderous oil mafia from the same region take hold of the world. They have used all means possible to reduce oil production (and raise consumption) in the outside world, so they can sell us oil instead. It is not much different from introducing tropical insects to Italy in the summer so they could get the government of ancient Rome to buy more of their "Egyptian" grain for its FRU•MENTUM = subsidized food program. Incidentally, the British dish FRU•MENTY also spelled FUR•MENTY consisted of grain boiled in milk with cinnamon and sugar. The spelling is nearly identical to FUR•MENT, meaning to incite civil disorder.

E•RK = the house of foreign lands

In Sumerian, the particle E=house and the particle KR = hills, mountains of abundance, and foreign lands. Thus the E•KR was thus the house house of foreign lands. This was characterized as the rope that kept the ship of the heavens moored to earth. The Arab innies would all basically pull the ship of heaven.

Arabs get in front and pull

Outies get behind and push

Basically the Arabs pulled on a rope (together) rather than pushing like normal outies do. It is notable that the Arabs are on the same side as the host people. However, the host people are pushing and the Arabs are pulling on a rope in the opposite direction — working against the people who are pushing.

Enlil's titles

1. Ruler of foreign lands.
2. Lord of the violent storm.
3. Wild bull.
4. Supreme lord.
5. Great mountain (of abundance).
6. Merchant.

Enlil was also associated with the constellation Bootes, the Herdsman.

Laws of Manu, 4.103

"Manu has said that when there is lighting, thunder, and rain, or meteor showers [i.e. when someone gets shot before there were firearms], on these days there should be no prayers. If these things occur right when the fires [the brush and crop fires the Arabs were constantly setting] come back to life, or when rain clouds appear in the wrong season, [i.e. the sound of lightning/gunfire] there should be no prayers. When there is a destructive storm, an earthquake, or an eclipse... But when there is the sound of lightning and thunder as the fires come back to life, there should be no prayer"

[Here is an ancient Bible-like document from ancient

India. It goes out of its way to explain away the sound of firearms as lightning/thunder without rain. It also hints at arson — in the form of regular forest/brush/crop fires. Also, it appears that the priests were doing this, because they they did not have to officiate any prayers on these days.]

Hesiod, c. 700BC, Works and Days 267

"The eye of Zeus, that sees everything and notices everything."

The Mesopotamian gods SAM•ANA (or Shem•ana)

The Mesopotamian demon Sam•ana had a lion's head and the tail of a scorpion. And like all Mesopotamian gods had wings indicating a see-everything viewpoint. He also had a horn or horns indicating one or two points in life. One horn indicated that he was a slave of the one point of Arabs Inc. Two points indicated that he also had his own agenda as well. One horn/ point creatures were rare and almost mythical, like the Latin UNI•CORN or Gr. MONO•KERAS, a horse with only one point in life. Samana was associated with grain diseases and insect plagues. And again, we presume these were in foreign lands just like with Nergal.

The Mesopotamian gods SAM•AS (or Shem•as)

There was also a sun god named Samas (or Shemas), which was also the word for heat. He was also the Akkadian dispenser of divine justice or "heat." Samas is depicted holding a saw. What type of police state has a dispenser of divine justice that holds a saw? What was Samas doing with the saw? Was he dismembering the trade cheater so they would have no existence at all in the after life?

Samas was associated with the fearsome sphinx, the winged creature with the power of a lion and the smart head of a woman that patrolled the skies looking for "OPEC cheaters". Samas was also associated with the winged disc, the etherial formless invisible 2.0 version of the sphinx that was invisible. All however were the gods of the dammed up trade flows have historically been the main way that Mideast Inc. extracted profits from the goods going past — catching the rain from heaven. Indeed, even the Hebrew patriarch and 'profit' Abraham seems to be related to this process because the Sanskrit word ABRHM = rainmaker, cloud, water from the sky.

We simply can not separate the Mideast religions from the imperative to reduce trade flows, or the enforcement mafia, or the rest of Mideast society. And basically, when people were cheating on Mideast Inc.'s dams or trade cartels, they were cheating on everyone else in the Middle East. They were eating "god's" forbidden fruit, and reducing the power of the monopolies feeding the land of no resources.

The E•ana, the E•br, and the Hebrew

The E-ANA was the house of the heavens that rained down on Mesopotamia. The E•br was the house of the BR, and this deity was depicted as a dog. The E•br•oo was the oo=egg, or nest egg of the E•br. These were the chosen ones that kept the system alive.

Intense social control, even slavery

The Mesopotamian deities paint a picture of intense social control for anyone who assumes that the opportunity to oppress means actual oppression. In other words, you don't need to prove that people actually were oppressed, because it is human nature. All you have to do is show that the political/religious/economic conditions allow for oppression and the rest can be assumed.

We know a great deal about Mesopotamian gods

The elite in Mesopotamia used carved stone cylinder seals to roll their signature on documents produced by scribes in wet clay tablets or clay balls called bullas. And the Mesopotamian elite frequently had names based on deities. These deities were frequently shown in a scene that relates to the name of the person signing. On top of this, often enough the name was written out phonetically as well, so today we have a very clear picture of the Mesopotamian pantheon. So, we know the names of the deities, what they looked like, and how they acted. We also know roughly when the deity appeared historically, and when it disappeared, or evolved into other deities. Here the discussion gets very specialized, because archeologists have found over 3,000 deity names in the ancient Sumerian pantheon. So we know that the ancient Mideast was big time into god creation. The point I am trying to make is that things may have slowed down nowadays (probably out of necessity) but Mideast Inc. is still up to its old tricks seizing the gods, or CARPE DEI•UM.

Signing document on behalf of the de•ex•pull's gods

The Mesopotamian priests had cylinder seals to sign for the gods on legal documents. People have all sorts of explanations for what god is and few can agree. However, everyone can agree on what our god is not. God is not a businessman, a mafia don, a drug dealer, or a criminal. These things I assert are the activities of the middleman Middle-east in its struggle to get the people with resources to give them resources for nothing.

The Mesopotamian gods Nabu/ Nebo

Nabu/ Nebo was from about 1500BC. He was a scribe god, called the 'scribe of destiny'. Sometimes Nabu is holding the stylus, and sometimes his snake dragon is marked with the symbol of a stylus. He was connected with the Oracle at Delphi and by

connection, the Greek god Apollo. Frequently Nabu is shown riding on the back of a dragon. Nabu's wife was the goddess Nisaba, who started out as a grain and irrigation goddess, but later somehow changed into the goddess of accounting, writing and scribal knowledge. Nabu eventually becomes the #2 god in Babylon, sort of the scribe god behind the head god. Nabu spread to Syria in the 7th century BC, and Egypt in the 4th century BC. NABU is the biblical character NEBO, and it is also worth pointing out the similarity between NEBO and NERO. Kind of like OSAMA and OBAMA. Anyway, despite the fact that Nabu is sort of a patron god of the scribes, strangely archeologists have found no tales about him. It may be like how brains have not pain receptors.

Holy Grail 1.0

In ancient Sumerian art, we constantly see overflowing amphoras illustrated as if they had streams coming out of them. This appears to be what is meant by the biblical idiom "his cup overflows". It also seems to be related to the holy grail, a bottomless cup that self-replenishes with trade. The streams appear to have represented our parasite's wealth, a cash stream extracted from trade flowing past the land of no resources.

Another aspect of a grail is that it is large and made from wood so many people can drink wine from the same glass to symbolized shared agenda.

And the gods commanded: "Feed our priests"

In early Mesopotamia, man was supposedly created to serve the gods, to make gifts of food, clothing, jewels and gold to the temples of the gods. And curiously, the gods ate the same thing humans would prefer to eat if they could afford it. Indeed meat, beer, milk and honey were popular offerings to the temples, offerings prepared in the temple kitchen. On top of this, the Mesopotamians also made offerings of imported incense. However, all these offerings to the gods were symbolic, and normally the priests and temple workers shared the offerings among themselves.

So much started in Mesopotamia

Much of what religions today do started in Mesopotamia (Iraq) up to 5,500 years ago. The Sumerians/Mesopotamians for example, gave what they called 'alam' to their gods. They would make clay sculptures ("graven images" = engraved/ carved/ sculpted images) and these would stand in for the praying person. And this was a common practice all over the ancient world.

The problem was that these graven images were of no use to the Arab priests. Here is why we have prohibitions in the bible (Exodus 20:4) and the Koran against "graven images". The priests didn't want a bunch of worthless statues all over the place.

They wanted valuable offerings of food they could eat, clothes they could wear, and best of all gold and silver they could spend. Gold and silver were the best of course, except that they were easily stolen.

The solution for the Arabs was incense which was theft proof because everyone made sure to burn it for the pleasant feeling bar•oo•ana and obey'um buzz they got from sacrificing. Incense was ideal. And here is why its use started thousands of years ago in Mesopotamia. Anyway, here are the benefits of incense to the Arabs:

- 1) Incense could not be stolen after the sacrifice.
- 2) Incense was single-use and could not be re-sacrificed.
- 3) Incense was compact and light-weight and easy to transport.
- 4) Incense was abundant and cheap at its source.
- 5) Most people would use their incense hash due to the pleasant buzz.
- 6) The buzz encouraged sacrificing.
- 7) Addictive obey'um (opium) could be added to make the flock addicted to sacrificing and religion.
- 8) The declining effectiveness of opiates constantly pushed people to sacrifice more and more.
- 9) Cutting the obey'um would make people obey their commandments, sometimes to harm other members of the flock, sometimes towards civil insurrection and sometimes towards war. Also here is the connection between HASHISH and ASSASSINS.
- 10) The drug mixture could be changed to include khat, slow poison, fast poison, or whatever.
- 11) The sacrament drugs could dumb down the people making them easier to lead.
- 12) The sober people who were not sacrificing stood out.
- 13) The incense was from far away and very hard to counter•fake.
- 14) Certain strains of Marijuana seem to lower the sex drive in men, leaving more women for the priests.
- 15) Frankincense (grown only in Arabia) could be added to give the incense a distinct smell that was instantly recognizable and discouraged counter•faking.

Basically the incredible power that hash incense affords the Arabs is why all the world's religions either burn or recently burned incense from Arabia.

Nin•gisz•ida / Nin•gass•ida (like Ghassan)

He ruled the demons of the underworld and was commonly shown with blades arising from his shoulders. He was connected with the hydra, a creature that if you cut one limb off, another grows back.

30=the moon

In Sumerian, the moon god was called Suen, Sin, Inbu (fruit) Asimbabbar, Namrasit and written with the

number 30.

The life of the dead in Mesopotamia

In the Epic of Gilgamesh, Gilgamesh talks to his dead servant Enkidu who describes the afterlife in the underworld. Apparently the ancient Mesopotamians (and the Egyptians) believed that the dead wandered the dark underworld and ate dirt, except when the living took care of their departed loved ones by making offerings (called kispu) of libations or food — which was often prepared in the temple kitchen and left in the temple. When the dead drank the libations they almost felt alive again. The Greek beliefs around the time of Homer were not much different. Also, the similarities with East Asian religions today are notable. Failing to take care of departed loved ones caused the gidim (ghost, perhaps the root of Yids and Gids) to come back and haunt his loved ones. People who died violent deaths needed more care, more offerings. Conveniently, the offerings were left at the temples for the temple staff to dispose of. It was also expected that the demons of the underworld needed gifts to be appeased, so people needed to be buried with their valuables. So clearly the priests were telling people to bury their valuables and then going and digging up the goodies. Nowhere is this so obvious than on the Persian Gulf island of Dilmun (later the pirate coast, and today Bahrain) where there are over 150,000 graves dating from c. 3000-2400BC. Strange how there are almost no valuables on the uninhabited "holy land" of Dilmun. Strange how the bronze age Mesopotamians traveled a couple days journey and built elaborate above ground tombs and there are no valuables.

3500BC and 1650BC

It is worth repeating that the significance of these two dates is that Mesopotamia, which lies at the mouth of the world's largest tsunami funnel was absolutely annihilated twice by antarctic tsunamis. Simply look at how Leonard Woolley found an 8-foot layer of mud across Iraq dating to 3,500 BC, and another thinner layer dating to 1,650BC.

Glossary of early Mesopotamian gods

Adam = progenitor

AD = towards.

AD•A = towards the top/ peak/ #1/ best/ strongest/ smartest.

Sanskrit ADIM = first.

Persian AD•AMAH = first man.

Phoenician AD•ON, AD•ON•IS = big first.

MASHAB-AD was to the ancient Persians the last person left at the end of the last great cycle, the Omega man, and consequently the father of the present world. Thus AD•AM was the progenitor of a race, the human race by definition of the word. The

one that becomes the new species.

Adad, Hadad = the Mesopotamian god of the weather, also known as Ramman (thunder) and Iskur in Sumerian. He was son of the supreme sky god An/ Anu. He is both a benevolent giver of life in the fields, and also a more violent "storm" god. His name in Akkadian cuneiform means "wind". His animal is the bull.

Ahriman = Angru Mainyu = evil spirit, the Chthonic underworld god of darkness. The original Zoroastrian name of the chief antagonist of Ahura Mazda god of light, and his attendant Mithra.

Allah = one of a hundred sacred names or epithets of which 99 are known. The final name remains a mystery. I think it is Al•A = the top/ peak/ #1/ best/ strongest/ smartest.

Allah = According to the Apple dictionary "the name of God among Muslims (and Arab Christians)".

Al•maqah = pre-Islamic star god of southern Arabia. He used a bow and lightning bolts which symbolize top-secret firearms. Al•Mecca.

Amm = pre-Islamic moon god of Southern Arabia. The tutelary deity of the Qataban tribe. Also revered as a weather god. He used lightning bolts which symbolize top-secret firearms.

An, Anu = creator god named "sky" or "heaven" In Sumerian creation mythology, An is the supreme being and, with his female counterpart, Ki, created the world. Sometimes called "the bull of heaven". In some texts, identified as the son of An•sar and Ki•sar. Ansar/ Ansir is linked with heaven and Kisar/ ki•sir is identified with earth. Caesar was pronounced Kisar in phonetic Egyptian hieroglyphs.

According to legends, heaven and earth were once inseparable until An and Ki bore a son, Enlil, the god of the air, who cleaved heaven and earth in two. An carried away heaven, Ki and Enlil took earth.

An is always a remote shadowy figure who occasionally lends a hand to tilt the balance of fate but otherwise tends to be out of touch with the day-to-day affairs of heaven and earth.

His main sanctuary was the E•anna temple. After the Semitic takeover of Sumer by Sargon the Great c.2,500BC, Enlil superseded him as supreme god of Sumer.

Anat = The sister of Baal. Anat is primarily a fertility goddess. She is linked with Egyptian Hathor. She is described as "mother of the gods", "lady of heaven" and "queen of heaven". She is also an aggressive

goddess of war.

Anu = Mesopotamian, Babylonian, Akkadian creator god. Consort of Antu. Derived from Sumerian An. Identified with Zeus and Uranus.

A'ra = god of Pre-Islamic northern Arabia. The name implies an altar or holy place, but its Arabic root also means stain or dye suggesting that the altars were stained with the blood of sacrifices that had died, perhaps the slower children. Intersect dye and die, and you have a blood stains.

Astarte = star, the goddess of the evening star, Venus. Also the goddess of war and of sexual love. In her temple of Sidon she was depicted as being and emanation of Baal Samin, personifying his divine powers. Her animal is the sphinx, which typically appears on either side of her throne. Later she became Aphrodite, who was called in Delos, the "holy Syrian goddess". See also Astoreth, Istar, and Aserah.

Atargatis = from Syria, she often carries a cornucopia and is linked with Tyche (fortune). She is linked with the Syrian storm god Hadad.

Aten = the Egyptian god that began as a winged disc, but was refined into a sun disc embellished with the uraeus (see Wadjet). It was Akhenaten who built the temples for Aten — all of which were destroyed when Akhenaten died.

Attar = semitic god of the morning star (Venus). In Western Arabia, he was a rain/rainmaking god. His consort is Astarte.

Aya = the dawn, the goddess of the dawn, the bride of the sun god Shamash.

Baal = "lord". Originally a god of storms and rain, he is said to have gained his kingship from weapons made by divine craftsmen (perhaps firearms). The voice of Baal is said to have been like thunder. A hole in the floor of his palace is supposed to water the earth. Baal-Zebul (beelzebub = Arabic ba'al-zebul = lord of the flies. In Gr. Beelzeboul = the devil. Baal was worshipped on the west and northern coasts of Europe, and gave his name to the Baltic, Balearic islands.

Baal Samin was known as the "bearer of thunder" and the "lord of eternity", he was also the god of storms at sea, a patron deity for mariners.

Ea (or Hea) was a fish-god, half man, half fish. He was the god of waters and wisdom and a creator of mankind.

El (or iL) = lord or god, or high one, the great god, the powerful god of the Semites, beth-el is the house of the strong one, the high one. The supreme authority, morally and creatively, overseeing the assembly of the gods. The god to whom Baal is ultimately answerable. According to legend he lives in royal surroundings in a remote place lying at the confluence of two rivers. In ancient Arabia, thousands of years before Islam, the head deity was El, or Ilah. This is a name that means god and sounds much like Al·Ilah, or Allah, the current Arab deity.

El·ab = high·father, god·father, the god father, lord·father. The root of Ab·our·ham = father·our·men.

El·yon = high·big.

El'im = High'ems, a collective term for the gods.

Enki = "lord of the soul" Sumerian creator god, god of wisdom, god of sweet water.

Enlil = god of earth and wind. child of An=heaven and Ki=earth. Later he is a chief god.

Ennugi = god of irrigation and inspector of canals.

Erra = Mesopotamian god of war, from the Erra Epic. He is also the god of raids, riots, and scorched earth. Closely identified with Nergal, his cult center was E·meslam (house of M·islam) in the Kutha (lost) city. In Babylonian times, he was also a plague god.

Gerra = Mesopotamian god of fire derived from the Sumerian.

Gestu = Mesopotamian god of intellect. According to legend, he was sacrificed by the great gods and his blood was used in the creation of mankind.

Gibil = Mesopotamian fire god. The son of An and Ki, or Anu and Anunitu later known as Gerra, he became amalgamated with both Erra and Nergal.

Gula = Sumerian goddess of food and eating. L. Gula = throat.

Harm·achis = A form of the Egyptian god Horus as sun god. Inscriptions from around 1550-1000 BC identify the Sphinx at Giza as Harm·achis looking toward the eastern Horizon.

Hendursaga = end·ur·saga = Mesopotamian god of law.

Im = Mesopotamian storm god, also Iskur and Adad.

Inana = a top goddess of the Sumerian pantheon. Mesopotamian queen of heaven, a goddess of fertility and war from c.3500BC. Also known as Istar and Nin-me-sar-ra = lady of many offices.

She is shown with lions and lion cubs, stars, roses. She is depicted standing on top of a mountain (of abundance). She was perceived as a rain goddess and as the goddess of Venus. She was also the patron of temple prostitutes (harem houri/whores).

I-sara=Mesopotamian goddess of marriage, childbirth and enforcing oaths. Note how the name includes Sara Abraham's wife.

Isis = Egyptian mother goddess, represented by the north star. She was called Stella Maris=star of the sea), just like the Christian Virgin Mary. Also, ankhs were known as 'Isis knots'.

Iskur = Mesopotamian storm god from c.3500BC and probably earlier. Also known as Adad. The chief rain and thunder god, one described as the brother of the sun god Utu. In creation mythology, Iskur is given charge of the winds, the so-called "silver lock of the heart of heaven".

Ishtar = Mesopotamian goddess of fertility and war. She is probably the most significant and influential of all ancient Near Eastern goddesses. She is the counterpart of, and largely takes over from, the Sumerian Inana. She is symbolized by an eight-point star.

Jahwe = Yhwh

Jehovah came into usage around 1200 AD as a replacement for Yhwh in English speaking churches. J•we.

Jarri = Hittite plague god. Also a war god known as the 'lord of the bow' who protected the king in battle, J•ouri.

Khadir

Plant god from pre-Islamic north Africa. He wanders the earth returning to the same spot once every 500 years (like a phoenix) and is said to have gained his immortality by drinking from the well of life. Similar in some respects to the Syrian god Adonis. Normally referred to as Al-Khidr = the green one.

Ki

In some traditions, Ki is the daughter of Ansar and Kisar and consort of An. As the cosmos came into being, An took the role of god of heaven and Ki became the personification of Earth and underworld. She is the mother of the god of the air, Enlil, with whom she descended from the heavens. See also Antu(m).

Kybele = Phrygian mother goddess, aka. Magna Mater = big mama.

Lahar = Mesopotamian god of cattle, he worked in conjunction with the grain goddess Asnan. The fact that these two work in conjunction implies that they are famine gods.

Magan = a land to the west of Mesopotamia, sometimes a land of the dead. Sounds like Meccan.

Malik = Arabian king and god.

Mamitu = Mesopotamian goddess of oaths and treaties, a consort of Nergal.

Manat = Pre-Islamic Arabian goddess of fate, she is identified with a shrine (lost) between Mecca and Medina.

Mandah = Pre-Islamic Arabian irrigation god.

Mandanu = Mesopotamian god of divine judgement.

Martu = Mesopotamian storm god.

Marduk = Mesopotamian creator god. Also known as Lugal-dimmer-an-ki-a = divine king of heaven and earth.

Mesandu = Mesopotamian sun and justice god.

Mesaru = Mesopotamian justice god.

Meslam-taea = Muslim Taea = Mesopotamian god of war. An aggressive aspect of the underworld god Nergal. Often linked with Lugalirra = loo•kal•ours= egg•green/new•ours.

Mithra Persian god of the heavens and light, an attendant of the god Ahura Mazda in the light religion of Persia. In India he was Mitra and in Rome he was Mithras. According to the Avesta, he possesses 10,000 eyes and ears like big brother with all his telescreens.

Moloch

In 2 kings 23:10, Israelite children were sacrificed to Moloch by burning.

Mot, Muth = Phoenician god of death and natural adversity.

Musdamma = Mesopotamian god of building projects, the "great builder of Enlil".

Nabu, Nebo = Mesopotamian god of writing and

wisdom. The son of Marduk and Zarpanitu(m), his consort is Tasmetu(m). He is symbolized by the cuneiform writing stylus. Also known as Ezida, and is called the "firstborn son of Marduk". First born means best, not chronologically first, as is so often understood with (for example) the plagues that Moses brought to Egypt. He is mentioned in the Vetus Testamentum.

Nammu = Mesopotamian goddess of water (c4000-1650BC?). As the consort of An, she is the mother of Enki and the power of the riverbed to produce water. Alternatively Nammu is the parent of An and Ki, deities of heaven and earth. She seems to have been blended-in with Ninhursaga.

Namtar = Mesopotamian god who's name means fate. Namtar is a go-between for the Underworld goddess Ereskigal who brings death, disease and pestilence to mankind at the appropriate time.

Nanna = Mesopotamian moon god who was considered to illuminate the night. Also known as Suen or Sin=crescent moon. When you read about moons illuminating the night it is normally for criminal activity. Nanna was patron god of Ur, and the firstborn son of Enlil. His wife is Ningal and he is father of the gods Utu and Iskur and of the goddess Inana.

Nin•egal = Mesopotamian god of smiths and weapons makers. His name is synonymous with "well armed leader".

Nin•gizzida = a fertility god, addressed as 'Lord of the Tree of Life'. Sometimes he is a serpent with a human head. He is the companion of Tammuz, with whom he stood at the gate of heaven.

Ninlil = Mesopotamian goddess of the heavens and grain. She is the daughter of the god of grain stores, Haia, and the barley goddess Nin•sebagunnu. The consort of the heaven god Enlil, who impregnated her with water to create the moon god Nana. She also conceived the underworld god Nergal when Enlil impregnated her.

Ninurta = Mesopotamian god of thunderstorms and crops, his consort is Gula, the goddess of food.

Imdugud = A Mesopotamian thunderbird.

Nisaba = Mesopotamian goddess of grain, writing and wisdom, daughter of An.

Sar = god of dawn and the morning star Venus/Aphrodite.

Sara = Mesopotamian war god, sometimes the son of

Istar/Inan.

Shamash = the sun and the Mesopotamian sun god, the symbol of truth and openness and the agenda of truth. He was the law-giver and judge in Mesopotamia. For the Semites he was the god of wisdom and the husband or brother of Ishtar.

Polish Jak sie masz (pronounced like "Yak•sha•mash" in English) may mean I•ak•shamash = the points of Shamash.

Sin/Nanna = Mesopotamian moon god, his consort was Nikkal/Ningal/ Suen. He was the father of Shamash/Utu, the sun, as well as the father of Ishtar. His parents were Enlil and Ninlil. He was symbolized by the new or crescent moon and perceived as a bull.

Sir•sir = Mesopotamian god of mariners and boatmen.

Talab = pre-Islamic god and oracle. Arabic talib = student or seeker of knowledge.

Tanit, Tenit = Phoenician and Pontic (Carthaginian) moon goddess linked with Astarte. She was the "lady of the sanctuary" or "the lady of the walled trade paradise" and the "face of Baal" until she was usurped by the Roman goddess Juno.

Utu = Mesopotamian sun god (3500-1650BC). Utu is the power of justice and the implementation of the law. He is the son of the moon god Nanna and the goddess Ninlil. His brother is Iskur and his sister Inana. He was depicted with a saw not unlike a pruning saw. This was perhaps to cut the thief's hands off.

Wadd = Pre-Islamic Arabian moon god. His sacred animal was the snake.

Wadjet = Egyptian goddess of royal authority that is depicted as a fire-breathing cobra. As the uraeus cobra, she was the symbol of royal power and sovereignty.

Wer = Mesopotamian storm god. His attendant is the fierce guardian of the pine forest, Huwaw.

Yamm = Semitic god of the ocean. He extorts tribute from other deities.

Zababa = Mesopotamian god of war.

Glossary of AN, ANG (heaven) locations

Notably, there are practically no AN/ANG places in the Mideast

ASIA

SHANGHAI = the main trading city of north China.
GUANGZHOU = starting point of seaborne silk route.
KWANGCHOW = former name of **GUANGZHOU**
YANGSHUO = pearl river trading city.
HENGYANG = pearl river trading city.
CHANGSHA = pearl river trading city.
LUOYANG
CHANGAN
YANGTZE River
CHANG JIANG river, outfall at Shanghai.
HUANG HO = the Chinese name for the Yellow River.
ZHU JIANG = the Pearl River, the main silk port.
XIAN is near one of the earliest known ancient Chinese settlements **WIXCH-ANG-EN**.
ZHEJIANG = province south of Shanghai.
HANGZHOU = major trading city in China.
FALANG = the Chinese word for the Kahn's visitors.
ANG-MORE = Mandarin Chinese for foreigner, perhaps "more angs."
FARANGHI = Hindi word for foreigner?
FARANG = Thai for foreigner, perhaps an ang from far away, a "far ang".
PYONGYANG = capital North Korea.
SHEN YANG
ANGKOR WAT = ancient capital of the Kmer Civilization. (vat=prophet,seer).
VANG ____, = **the old name of Vientiane** Laos.
MEKONG River (mekang?).
BANGKOK = capital of Thailand.
ANNAMITE or **AÑAMITE** = the old way of saying Siamese, the old way of saying Thai. It implies rebirth after a great tsunami.
CHIANG MAI = ancient capital of Thailand.
CHIANG RAI = Important city in Thailand.
YANGON new name for **RANGOON**, capital of Burma.
PENANG = important trading city in Southeast Asia.
BANGLADESH
BANGALI = hindi for Bengali.
NARAYANGANJ = river port in Bangladesh.
MARE GANGLICUS = Roman name for the Bay of Bengal.
BANGEL = a glass bracelet in Hindi (a worthless glass trading bead).
GANGES River, Most important river in India ancient kingdom of **ANGA** controlled trade routes on the Ganges delta. (see Bimbisara and Magadha).
AGRA the capital of the Mogul empire and site of the Taj Mahal angra?
SANGAM = a confluence of rivers, esp the Ganges and Jumna at Allaha-bad.
ILANGA = ancient name of Sri lanka, see trilingual stone of Galle.
AGNI = the Vedic god of fire, priest of the gods and the god of the priests.
SANGA = a Buddhist community of monks and nuns.
DAPSANG = the traditional name of K2, the highest mountain in the Karakoram range. The

Karakoram highway follows the main ancient land spice route.
KANGCHENJUNGA = variant spelling of kanchenjunga, the world's third highest mountain. 28,209.
NANGA PRABAT = a mountain in northern Pakistan 26,660.
AORANGI = Maori Mt. Cook, the highest peak in New Zealand.
VAGNYON = in Sanskrit this means a man of the trading caste. According to legend, it referred to men who put a house under a particular type of tree, the tree of life. the bani·ang tree?
BANYON TREE is Portuguese from the Gujarati word **VANIYO**. Ficus (fig) benghalensis.
NAGA According to Indian Mythology, a semi divine race, part human, part cobra, associated with water and mystical initiation. nanga? **NAGA** is also Sanskrit for snake or serpent.
Tibetan **SANG** = incense.
SANGKANG = incense censers.
SANGHA = community of Buddhist monks and nuns.
TREPANG dried sea cucumbers.
SANSKRIT = sang·scritto?
JUNGLE is from Sanskrit **JANGALA** = rough and arid.
CIPANGO the name of **JAPAN** according to Marco Polo. Here the nearby island of Saipan is notable for how it confuses us from using Cipango.

AFRICA

ANGOLA

BENGUELA = the port city of Angola.
BANGUI = the capital of the Central African Republic.
TANGANYIKA = the former name of Tanzania.
LAKE TANGANYIKA is in a rift valley and borders Congo, Malawi, Kenya Tanzania Mozambique, Zambia, Rwanda Burundi. it is the longest freshwater lake in the world, easily navigable to ancient traders.
ZANGUEBAR = the name recorded for Zanzibar by the Portuguese in 1400s, Unguja in Swahili. from Arabic: Zinj el-Barr, Zinj being the medieval name for the East African coast.
TANGA = a main port of Tanzania.
SHINYANGA = Tanzanian mining area.
UBANGI River, near lake Tanganyika.
BANJUL = capital of Gambia.
KATANGA = a copper mining region in Congo, now Shaba.
KANANGA = city/river in Congo, formerly Zaire. Shaba is a rich mining region in Congo, former name **KATANGA**.
TANGIER Morocco = Phoenician port opposite Gibraltar.
AGADIR Morocco = Phoenician port, possibly Angadir.
LAKE BANGWEULU Congo.
NAGANA = an African livestock disease.

FANG = a people of Cameroon, Equatorial Guinea, and Gabon, and the Bantu language of these people.
ACCRA = capital of Ghana, Angra?

The cape of **AGULHAS** = the southern most point in Africa. The Agulhas current flows southward along the east coast of Africa. Was it the Angulhas current?
BENGUELA = current is a northward current that flows up to Angola Banguela current?

EUROPE

There seem to have been more ANG words in Europe Before Roman times.

VANGIONES = a barbarian tribe in Tacitus' Germania 28, with the tri•boci or 'three mouth'.

ANGRIVARII = a barbarian tribe in Tacitus' Germania 33, (angry•bars? angry•brothers?). They are mentioned with the Bructeri or bructers or brothers.

LANGOBARDI = a barbarian tribe in Tacitus' Germania 40 (l'ango•bards?).

ANGLII = a barbarian tribe in Tacitus' Germania 40, along with the varini (bar•ini, little brothers).

ANGORA = former name of Ankara Turkey, between the Halys and **SANGARIUS** rivers, near gordium of Gordian Knot fame. The Roman name was ANCYRA, already cleansed.

ANCONA = Italian trading port.

ANGLUS and **ANGLI** = the people of **ANGUL**, a Germanic people who migrated from Schleswig Germany, in the 400s AD. They founded East ANGLIA, Northumbria and Mercia and are responsible for naming England.

Incidentally, the other part **ANGLO SAXON** could be construed as S+Axon, or no axis of evil. (Gr. axon = axis).

ANGLESEY = island northwest wales.

ANGARA RIVER in southwestern Siberia. It is over 1000 miles long and goes from lake baikal to meet the yenisei river Lake Baikal is the largest fresh water lake in Europe.

VARANGIAN = the Scandinavian voyagers who traveled down rivers into Eastern Europe in the 800s and 900s establishing the Rurik dynasty and gaining influence in the Byzantine Empire. Old Norse Var=pledge... in Latin **VARANGUS**.

ANGERS = a French town.

ANGEION = greek for vessel.

AGORA = Greek for open market or public space.

ANGORA = the wool from the market, from long haired cats, goats or rabbits.

ANGAKOK = pre-Christian shamen in Greenland were called this

And then there are the **ANDIES** mountains in South America? What does that mean?

And what about Antarctica, is it ANG-Artica?

ENGLISH = ang•lish?

Sp. **ANGUILLA** = eel, and L. guillo=water pot, so ANGUILLA is a snake in the Ang's cash flow.

Section-1.2: GREEK RELIGION

Greek gods as emotions

One thing that really must be pointed out is the way the ancient Greco-Roman religions cast emotions as being divinely inspired. For example, it was generally said that Aphrodite gave people their sexual and romantic feelings. Dionysus gave people their desire to party and get drunk. Themis was the judge at the gate of heaven and this was the will to be remembered well after you were dead. Athena was sort of this goddess of free enterprise and competition. And Zeus/Jupiter was the god of justice and doing what was right and he ruled over all the other gods.

The gods were always giving people signs

The ancient believed that their gods were in constant communication with them through cryptic signs and riddling oracles which had to be unraveled by expert priests.

The Arabs are still using the same ancient playbook

Look at the collateral beauty film, where love and time and such things are impersonized by Haremi actors. Can you see how the same playbook being used today in 2016?

How the Arabs created polytheism

At first there were these spirits shared by men, spirits like justice, charity, and equality, as well as the spirit of a community. Few people argued with the idea that these were spirits or sentiments shared among men.

Then the "wise guys" of Arabia pushed and pushed over the centuries to distort these spirits, into 'gods' with personas. Then they said that their expert priests were needed to understand the will of this community of gods.

Then they said that the gods wanted you sacrificing sheep and cows and having community barbecues. This practice must have helped bring the community together for obvious reasons. After a while, they Arabs started saying that the gods needed special expensive albino and jet black animals. Then if these were not sacrificed, the Siri'n refugees living in Europe would make trouble. They might set fires or poison food or animals, or dump an infected turd in a well. After this the gods needed special priests. Then they needed long prayers. Then they needed more, and more, and more again.

Gr. **pHEME** = The tendency to attribute divine status to what we would term abstract qualities.

Understanding polytheism

If you believe in common sentiments shared by groups, and group spirits shared by communities and races, a sort of group-spirit-based polytheism actually makes some sense. I mean certainly we all share a spirit of justice. And certainly we all share a spirit of doing good for mankind.

So long as we are buying expensive Arab sacraments, the Arabs will help make it our sacrifices seem to work for us. Basically, they will plague our community if it doesn't spend enough on sacraments.

Are the Bros poly theists?

Do they simply not care about which spirit wins? They probably do recognize the power of all spirits shared among men. They must if they are seeking to manipulate them.

180± Greek Gods

A•dikia = goddess of injustice, as opposed to the goddess of justice, Dike.

Aegis = the magical goat skin which Zeus used to cover his shield. Later he gave it to his daughter Athena, who hung the head of Medusa on it and was thus able to turn her enemies to stone.

It is notable that this goat skin came from A•mal•thea, the she-goat who suckled the infant Zeus on Mt. Ida. Zeus was always grateful to this compassionate creature whom he viewed as his foster-mother. After her death he used her hide to cover his shield. This was the sacred aegis given to Athena. He also filled her horn with the golden apples from the Garden of the Hesperides, and when the fruit was eaten, it would magically replenish itself. This was the cornucopia. Amalthea is the moon that is closest to the planet Jupiter and Roman Jupiter = Greek Zeus.

Aeolos = god/king of storms and winds (both symbols of Arab Mecca•nations). A son of Poseidon, he lived on the island of Aeolia, in a walled citadel, so no stranger could come and interfere with him. He kept the winds pent up in a cave and dispatched them at will. Sometimes he sent gentle breezes, sometimes strong "trade winds", and sometimes gales, hurricanes or typhoons. On some occasions he put the wind into leather bags and gave them to sailors who could use them as he wanted. This however only happened when Aeolus admired the voyager or had been offered a bribe.

Akelos = river god, the son of Okeanos and Tethys. Consort of Melpomene. His daughters were supposedly the sirens.

Alcmene = al•ak•meme. "Lady of the light footstep", hated by Hera, mother of hercules.

Al•cyone = daughter of Aeolus the princess of the winds who was drawn (sometimes in passion) to join her husband Ceyx, son of Venus. Root of Hal•cyon.

Alpheus = al•fee•us, a river god who was in love with the nymph Are•thus•a = our•sacrifice•A.

Amphitrite = sea goddess, wife of Poseidon and queen of the sea. Considered to calm stormy seas. She was present at the birth of Apollo. The name seems like two-sided tsunami funnel. Note the Matrix echos with amphi•tryon, and Triton.

Amphi•tryon = husband of Alcmene. The name seems like two-sided tsunami funnel. Note the Matrix echoes with amphi•trite, and Triton.

Hesiod, Theogony, 929

"And of Amphitrite and [Poseidon] the loud-roaring earth shaker [Poseidon was the god of earthquakes, the sea, tsunamis, and more], was born great wide-ruling Triton, the awful god who owns the deep seas." [Triton seems to be a tsunami god]

Ananke = goddess of destiny.

An•drom•ache = again•run•point. She was Hector's wife, and all during the Trojan war she was constantly struggling and encouraging her husband, and helping him with everything he did. Here we see how the wives (Bros married to host institutions) are constantly struggling and encouraging the inverted agenda of the parasite.

Aphrodite = the daughter of Zeus and Dione. She began c1300BC, and is identified with Ishtar Astarte, Astoreth, Dione, Cytherea, Venus, etc. Her name was the Greek word for the act of having sex. She was the only Greek god that had only one duty, that of inciting desire. Her symbols/sacred things were roses, apples, doves and myrtle. Her children include: **Eros** = the archer of love, sired by Zeus (Cupid in Rome),

Priapus = god with a torso-sized penis, patron of sailors and, shepherds, sired by Dionysus,

Phobos = fear, sired by Ares,

Deimos = animal terror, panic,

Harmonia = mother of the Amazons, sired by Ares,

Hermaphroditus = the product of Hermes (symbol of the Haremi, and messenger of the gods) and Aphrodite (god of imported gifts). Hermaphrodites were produced by Brothers buying sex with infidels for gifts. These were men in that they were of the host in worldview, but woman in that they were of the parasite genetically.

Aphrodite had a magic girdle

This made everyone fall in love with its wearer. So obviously Mideast Inc was pushing girdles at this time. We also read how imported jewelry and imported clothing were "sponsored" by Aphrodite, just like Nike=victory shoes are sponsored by so many athletes today.

Aphro•dite and aphro•disiacs

An aphro•disiac (dizzy•ak) was supposedly something that stimulates sexual desire or causes excitement. Strange how modern medicine knows of no pharmaceutical compound that actually works as an aphrodisiac? Strange how we know of many drugs that will make you dizzy. Strange how expensive gifts are a much more potent aphro•tizzy•ac. Also, maybe an Aphro•dizzy•ac is more of a date rape drug. What does the plant "cupid's dart" (Cata•nanche caerulea = kata•nark ak•rule) do?

Euripides, Trojan Women, 988

"Every lewd impulse in man passes for Aphrodite. Rightly does her name begin like the word Aphro•syn, lewdness" [That last underlined word was probably CUPIDITY= greed for money or possessions, particularly when it stimulates a spreading of the legs. And this should probably be the real meaning of cupidity in English. And GREED itself seems like G•ouri•de, or the insatiable hunger of Arabs Inc. So Aphro•syn= Aphro•with, and Aphro=Eff•ouro. And Aphrodite=eff•ouro•di•te or out-of•ours•say•you.]

Euripides, Hippolytus, 1-8

"**Aphrodite:** I am called the Goddess Cypris [Aphrodite, aki•brs]. I am mighty among men and they honor me by many names. All those that live and see the light of the sun from Atlas' Pillars [Gibraltar] to the tide of Pontus [Turkey] are mine to rule. There is joy in the heart of a God when honored by men. Those who worship my power with humility, I raise in honor. But those who are too arrogant and proud [to offer sacrifices] for me, I lay by their heels." [Aphrodite was the goddess of love's bed. When we read that Aphrodite was foam born, just remember that foam=sea. That means that Aphrodite was the goddess loves bed who was borne, or carried across the sea in the form of overpriced imported nicknacks.]

Venus/Aphrodite + Mars/Ares = Cupid

According to ancient mythology, when Mars/Ares, the god of war mated with Venus/Aphrodite, the goddess of beauty, great sex, imported love gifts, and fertility, and their child was Cupid, the god of sexual desire and love. It is a little confusing, but Cupid was also a name for Aphrodite.

Horace, d. 8BC, Ulla si iuris

"When Cupid sharpens his poisoned darts/arrows on a bloody stone, Even the simple nymphs [most naive little girls] are obliged to smile."

[Imagine a disorganized tribe that had lost a battle to the Romans. All the surviving men and old people were herded together and their heads cut off "humanely" — hence the bloody stones. The women and children were spared if they offered themselves. This spirit of desire is what Cupid's darts/arrows was about and all were thus "Obliged to smile", or die.]

Euripides, Medea, c. 420 BC, 634-641

"Let Innocence, the loveliest gift of the god's, choose me as her own. Never may the dread Cyprian [Aphrodite] come and assault me, and make my heart crazy to leave old love for new, [bringing] angry disputes and feuds unending. But let her judge shrewdly the loves of women, and respect the bed where no war rages."

Gods changed in Greece as the Arabs eroded Greek sexual morality — although not as much as in Mesopotamia.

Aphrodite of marriage became.

Aphrodite Hetaira = goddess of liaisons and then.

Aphrodite Porne = goddess of prostitutes.

There was also **Aphrodite Cali•pygos** = Aphrodite the green/fresh•ass. Here it seems that the Brothers want the the Greeks and Roman focused on the back sides of women, so they would leave fewer infidel babies. This tactic seems to be at work today in the tsunami of free internet porn that our oil money pays for.

There is also **Aphrodite the gravedigger** = the goddess of digging up loot from someone's grave and giving it to a woman for sexual favors.

There was also **Aphrodite Peri•baso** = around•the bottom, and **Aphrodite Trymalitis** = tree•mal•itis?

Apollo = was the sun god, the god of light, goodness, and truth. He epitomized youthful masculinity and was thought to be radiantly beautiful. His mother is Leto/Letho, was the goddess of forgetting and sleep for societies. Apollo is often portrayed as part of a triad with Leto and Artemis (Ishtar, Astarte, goddess of the Arabs). Not only is Apollo a god of medicine and healing, but also of pestilence, musical poetry, math, and prophecy. He is the father of Asclepius, the god of healing, and he is widely associated with oracles, sacrifices and purification rites. Apollo was also widely worshipped under various local synonyms by the Celts. His other names are King of minstrels, Lord of oracles, and Lord of the golden bow, and Phoebus = the Bright One = the White One.

It is notable that Artemis the moon god was sometimes called PHOEBE, while Apollo the sun god was called PHOEBUS. Thus the Masculine light is

the sun's light, while the feminine light is the moon's borrowed light — At least in Greco-Roman Arab-Hebrew myth.

Apollo originally slew the python (the pith Mafia) with his golden arrows. Thus the priestesses at the temple of Apollo were called Pythonesses. Apollo was said to resemble the Greek ideal for men: Eternally youthful, handsome, potent in battle, warm-hearted, and cool-thinking. Apollo always preached the middle way, counseling against excess.

It is worth suggesting that APOLLO began as A•POLLOS = no•city. Here we imagine the wandering Arabs always asking the people they encountered: "What god do you worship/sacrifice to?" We imagine many people saying "A•pollos — we sacrifice to the god of A•pollos" meaning no•city. This must have been pretty well established judging from the huge number of things the Arab Brothers added to Apollo to blur away the original.

Here we also realize a law of history. That the more myth/history there is about a topic, the more the Arabs needed to say to change things about and original tale.

Gold symbolized Apollo the sun god, god of light, truth and openness.

Silver symbolized Artemis, the moon goddess, god of darkness, lies and secrecy.

Ares = ouri's, god of war. Greek Ares = Roman Mars. He supposedly lived in Thrace, just west of the Hellespont = Hellen's•pontus = Greek•bridge, today Istanbul. This location is highly notable as it is where the new waves of Mideast immigrants always crossed over to Europe.

When Athena was also a war god, she stood for battle, glory and honor. Ares however stood for the evil and brutal aspects of warfare. In the eyes of Zeus, he was "the most hateful of gods". Ares killed men for the pleasure of it and then gloated over the battlefield. His war chariot was pulled by his sons: **Phobos** = fear.

Deimos = terror (as in deimo•cracy = terror•rule, rule by frightening the herd this way or that.)

As the difference between fear and terror seem unworthy of two gods/emotions, one of these official translations must be wrong. And Greek endings were usually silent as in French, so Phobos was pronounced 'eff•ob'. Here we note the meanings of FOB today:

- 1) a chain,
- 2) an ornament on a chain,
- 3) or deceit through excuses or the giving of something inferior.

So here we imagine the Arabs playing god and deciding which side will get massacred and enslaved and which will win. One side, the side more useful to the Arab parasite race, gets the good,

lightweight hand•some double-edged, pointed steel swords. The other side, the side they Arabs want to enslave, get the bad, heavy, unwieldy, single-edged, pointless scimitars. In other words, ornamental weapons and chains/enslavement.

In some myth, Ares had four horses named Terror, Fire, ??? and ????. All the gods disliked Ares except three: Aphrodite (goddess of romantic love), Eris ('strife' his sister) and Hades (god of the dead whose kingdom was enlarged by Ares). The similarity between ARES, ARIAN and ARIStocracy should be noted. So too should the way ARES sounds like OURI'S. Aphrodite was fond of Ares because he enslaved women to be sex slaves as he conquered — or so the Brotherly myths encouraged. This increased war profits for the Arab slave traders immensely.

Hesiod, Theogony, 933

"Cytherea bore to Ares the shield-piercer the terrible gods of [animal] Panic and Fear. These drive the close ranks of men into disorder in numbing war. They also help Ares to sack towns." [something the Arab slave and pillage traders have always just loved.]

Sophocles, Elektra, 1677

"Here comes Ares, breathing bloody vengeance nobody outruns. Already in the house, his relentless hounds are tracking down evil. What my soul dreamed will soon be done." [The Arabs have always struggled to make their human flock believe in fate. This made it much easier to send them to their deaths.]

Artemis = Selene, Ishtar, Astarte, the goddess of Arabs Inc. The daughter of Zeus and Leto and sister of Apollo. She was also the goddess of blood sacrifice. She pulled the tides and waves on a silver chain. She was the lady of wild things who punished people who killed more than they could eat. She was said to cause people to be thrown from their horse and at other times to be eaten by wolves (as was so common with intercity traders). She did not like cities or crowds and tended to plague remote highways. Artemis however, is most famous as the goddess of the hunt. Artemis also presided over the initiation rituals of young girls (The Greeks held that these needed to be "opened up", and we read of them squatting down on a stupa.) Artemis was also the goddess of birth. Greek Artemis = Roman Diana.

Sophocles, Elektra, 637

"My father once was tracking game, when his footsteps provoked a stag with a giant rack. He stuck it down [with his lance] and recklessly whooped in boast about his kill. Outraged, Artemis then becalmed the Greek fleet, demanding a price for killing her forest creature: That he sacrifice his own daughter! That is how it happened. That is how she died.

Otherwise the fleet was marooned, couldn't sail to Troy, or sail home. That was my father's predicament —he was forced to make the choice he did. He was bitterly reluctant, but he finally did kill her.

[Just be grateful you can burn \$12/gram hashish incense you obedient little sheep. Just be grateful you don't have to sacrifice your kids.]

Sophocles, Elektra, 1508

"Artemis knows, eternal virgin that she is"

[Athena was a virgin too. Were they the same god? Was the name split? Ms and Ns are commonly confused, so they share the letters ATEN in order.]

Ate = goddess of misfortune, daughter of Zeus, she personifies blind folly leading to disaster. The Arabs worship Ate.

Aristophanes, Acharians-I, 617

"Goddess of democracy, this is intolerable!"

[Clearly Athena was the goddess of Greek democracy.

Athena = Daughter of Zeus and Metis, goddess of wisdom, protector of Athens and many Greek cities including Sparta, Argos and Ilion (Troy). Hesiod said that she was the daughter of Metis (wisdom) born fully armed from the head/mind of the Zeus god/group spirit. A goddess of battle, she is also associated with ship building. In myth she supported Perseus against the Gorgon, and Dio•medes against Ares. She was held to be gray-eyed or rather light-eyed, as opposed to the dark-eyed Arab race. Also called Pallas Athena and the Virgin goddess because she remained a virgin. She was always depicted wearing a helmet and breastplate, carrying a lance and a shield.

Athena Polias = Athena of the city of Athens, like Jupiter Capitoleum in Roman times. These were both the group gods of these democratic cities. Also, in both democracies we see references to the government making great sacrifices of hugely expensive Arab sacraments. This was supposedly for the group good — to appease the god of the city, be it democratic Athens or democratic Rome.

Bacchantes = women who danced in the moonlight and abandoned themselves to adoring their radiant young lords.

Bia = goddess of force.

Boreas = god of the north blowing wind from the south.

Corus = god of the west blowing wind from the east.

Eurus = god of the east blowing wind from the west.

Zephyrus = god of the south blowing wind from the north.

Briareus = a hundred handed giant that is Zeus' most trusted servant. This is a symbol of the Sphinx Mafia, the peacock, and Big Brother watching you.

Cacus = a 3-headed giant, son of Hephaestus and Medusa.

Cadmus = ak•demos. From the Apple dictionary: "the brother of Europa and traditional founder of... [Greek civilization] ... He killed a dragon that guarded a [metaphorical money] spring, and when (on Athena's advice) he sowed the dragon's teeth, there came up a harvest of armed men; he disposed of the majority by setting them to fight one another [Athens vs. Sparta for example], and the survivors formed the ancestors of the Theban nobility. So the city that Cadmus founded was all of Greece, both Athens and Sparta."

Calypso = daughter of Atlas. The nymph that kept Odysseus on her island Ogygia for seven years. 'she who conceals'. Calypso music is a song and dance that wastes time.

Cassandra = the mortal daughter of Priam and Hecuba. She would tell the future with total accuracy, but nobody would ever believe her, and her utterances were thus ignored. She warned about bringing the Trojan Horse into Troy among other things, including that she herself would be taken into slavery. Cassandra was a Sibyl, a metaphorical woman (a bro) who was supposed to utter the oracles and prophecies of a god.

Cerberus = the 3 or 50 headed watchdog that guarded the entrance to hades. He barked at the flocks of dead in order to herd them where they needed to go.

Gr. **Ceto** was a sea monster, and the root of cetacean and cetacea, the zoological order of whales, dolphins and porpoises.

Chaos and Nyx = personifications of empty or blank space.

Charon = the boatman who ferried the dead across the river Styx, the Hellespont = Hellenes•pontus, or the the Bosphorus = bro•s•porous at Istanbul. The dead had to pay for this ride, and that is why the Greeks buried their dead with a coin under their tongues for the Arab grave diggers.

This helps us see the reason why Arabs must be buried quickly. It is so their corpses can be cooked up and eaten by the other starving people in the land of no resources.

This also helps us see why Arab men like fat

women. There is more to eat if times get tough.

Charybdis = A greedy woman who angered Zeus and was transformed into the shape of her own greed. She thus became a whirlpool, sucking ships down that came too close. She sat at one side of the Straights of Messina, between Sicily and the town of Scilla Italy (A town that still has this name). Opposite her was her partner the Scylla. Ships supposedly had to pass exactly in the middle between the straight or risk destruction by one or the other. Thus we imagine a "devil's triangle" sort of place where many ships commonly went missing. We really should do a metal-detector drone survey of the sea floor here. I bet we will find all sorts of ancient goodies here and in all similar such devil's triangle locations.

Corunetes = the cudgel man. He used to prowl the roads of Greece bashing-in the heads of travelers. Core•oo•n't.

Cratos = god of strength, rule.

Demeter = a crop goddess. She went around scattering seed and blessing the furrows. She also watched over the growing crops, and their harvest. She was beneficent, but moody, and her moods were life and death to mankind. her happiness was abundance, her wrath was famine. Ceres was her Roman name.

In ancient Athens, the dead were titled demetreioi and grain was traditionally scattered on new graves. Demeter undergoes an annual conflict with Hades and a search for her lost daughter, or arguably her alter ego, since the personality of the missing maiden goddess Persephone or Kore (girl) is almost identical to Demeter's.

Deucalion = du•kali•on = of•green/fresh•big, the Greek Noah, the son of Prometheus. He survived the deluge Zeus sent upon the earth to wipe out wicked mankind. Deucalion was the metaphorical son, the offspring civilization of the Pro•men•thean spirit.

Remember Prometheus or Pro•men•theus? He is the immortal spirit shared by men, something that can never be killed. He is the spirit that gave man fire, symbolizing all human advancement over the animals. And because of these gifts, Zeus (the parasite) chained him to a rock (the rock inside the Kaaba in Mecca actually). That was all Zeus could do, chain him to a rock, because the spirit of pro•men•theus is immortal. So according to the myth, his flesh is eternally picked at and ripped apart by vultures — like humanity under the rule of the Arabs.

Anyway, Deucalion was the son, the offspring civilization of the Pro•men•thean spirit. He was where the Pro•men•theus had gotten mankind. According to Arab legends, Deucalion was farsighted

enough to build an ark before the deluge. When the flood came, Deucalion and his wife Pyrra (Gr. pyra•mid = fire•shape) sailed away on the ark, taking a long all the animals they could. They floated until the rains stopped, and the water subsided. They had run aground on the slope of a mountain which they later found to be Parnassus. This was at the caves of Delphi, where the priestesses of Apollo lived. Deucalion consulted the oracle, who informed them that the race of mankind had been wiped out. Deucalion asked the oracles how man might be restored to earth. Out of her deep trance she answered, 'Go with head averted, and thrown behind you (over your shoulder) the bones of your mother'. Then those who did this turned into the people who repopulated the earth after the great flood. And basically world was take over by the cannibal Brothers who did this with the bones of their mothers. At least this is what this Arab-looking legend seems to be saying in rather clear congruence with the legend of Genesis from the Arabian bible. Also in congruence is the way that a problematic Arab/ parasite legend was transformed into a European/ host legend.

Dike = goddess of justice, truth, and faith, modesty, the daughter of Zeus. She seems to have been split off from the goddess Nike. Thus the Greeks seemed to have one goddess of justice, truth, and faith, modesty and victory, oddly conflating all these into one spirit. Thus to the Greeks justice and truth and faith was power and victory. So Dike/Nike was the group spirit of righteous•ness. The group spirit that your side was entirely right.

Also, given the way Nike has her own well-advertised shoe company today, a name that reinforces how Nike meant victory, we know that something has been buried here.

Dio•medes = Son of Ares with Cyrene. Sounds like god-of•the-Medes, the Middle East.

Dione = the oak goddess. In at least one myth, Dione mated with Zeus and produced Aphrodite.

Dionysos = The son of Zeus. Sometimes Demeter, the goddess of harvests was his mother. Other times his mother is Leto/Lethe, the goddess of forgetting. Still other times, his mother is Semele one of the various names for the Arab moon goddess Ishtar, Astarte, Cybele, etc.

Dionysos was the god of wine and intoxication, the god of parties. He was also called the "Son of Wine", the "Bestower of Ecstasy". He was also known as the "Untamed one", and "Lysios" = the loosener, because his gift of wine loosens men's tongues for Brotherly questions. "Dionysus was loved beyond the other gods because he gave them the gift

of alcohol. His name seems to have started as Dio•nisa with Gr. nisa= something like the smoke of burnt hashish/incense and other sacrifices. We read that he was associated with frenzied mass drunkenness at wine festivals where there was much drunken sex. These Dionysian festivals were at times put on by public funding. Dionysus was also a night-time god, and in some ways the rival of the sun god Apollo.

Dionysian ceremony included entourages of men in satyr masks joined by women called Gr. maenads and L. Bacchantes. These carried giant penises around as part of the Dionysian rituals.

It is notable that Dionysos was not a fertility god. The phallic symbolism was purely one of sexual arousal and carousing. Also, Dionysus became notably feminine, or at least dressed in a feminine way, for at the beginning of *Frogs* by Aristophanes, we see him wearing 'girlie booties'. We also read (Virgil *Georgica* ii,384) about naked boys "hopping around on wine skins."

Doris = sea goddess, daughter of Okeanos and Tethys and consort of Nereus, the old man of the sea. They had 50 daughters, the Nereids=mare•ids.

Dorus = a grandson of Deucalion, who became the ancestor of the Hellenic tribe called Dorians. This warlike Barbarian/Arrabian tribe invaded the Peloponnese from the north, overcoming the indigenous tribes who worshipped the mother-goddess, and imposed a patriarchal form of worship centering around Zeus and the other Olympians.

Echidna = daughter of Ceto and Phorcys, she mated with the dragon Typhon and bore Cerberus, Chimera, and the cannibalistic Scylla. Echidna was half woman and half serpent. In some myth she is the mother of the Sphinx and the hundred-headed Hydra. She was killed by Argus with 100 eyes, symbolizing the Sphinx Mafia.

Eileithia = goddess who presided over childbirth. Perhaps ex•lethia = out of forgetting.

Elysium, Elysian Fields

Greek heaven and Greek hell

For the ancient Greeks, Hades was hell and Elysium was heaven. Elysium, or the Elysian Fields were the home of the blessed. It was a place was ruled by Chronos (father time) and was near Hades. Its entrance was close to the pool of memories (the collective memory of Greek society). It was a happy place of perpetual daylight, without cold or snow. It was a place where games, music and reveling never ceased. The inhabitants of Elysium were supposedly able to choose to be reborn on Earth whenever they pleased. And those who were three times born and

three times attained Elysium lived in the so-called Fortunate Islands (see Pablo Neruda = ner•oo•da)

Thus we see that the ancient Greeks believed in reincarnation — something that made them much more willing to march off and die in some Arab-foisted war. In fact there were the Fortunate Islands reserved for those who have been three times born, and three times attained Elysium.

Only the ancient Greeks who died bravely in war got to go to ELYSIUM/ ILLUSION. And whenever they were buried or cremated, their arms (frequently super-expensive arms supplied by Mideast arms merchants) had to be buried with them as a sacrament to the gods or they would have less chance of making it into ELYSIUM. How about that for an illusion? The Greeks thought they would be more likely to make it into heaven if they burned their Arab arms and had to buy new ones.

ELYSIUM

Gr. Elysium = heaven, and this is how the ancient Greeks wrote their word for heaven. The funny thing is the word was pronounced as "ILLUSION". So our word ILLUSION was also the ancient Greek word for heaven. Or rather, it was how the Greek speaking Catholics of the world pronounced ELYSIUM. They pronounced it as ILLUSION. And we all know what an illusion is.

Eleusinian Mysteries

These were a popular secret Cult in ancient Greece that worshipped De•meter and Persephone/ Kore, who was abducted by the lord of the dead named Dis/ Pluto/ Hades, becoming the wife of Hades and queen of the underworld. In response, Demeter refused to let the earth produce abundant crops until her daughter returned, which she did, every spring.

The Eleusinian mysteries seem as if they may be a reference to the way Athens was made dependent on imports and then as a result forced to surrender.

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Elysium, n. An imaginary delightful country which the ancients foolishly believed to be inhabited by the spirits of the good. This ridiculous and mischievous fable was swept off the face of the earth by the early Christians—may their souls be happy in Heaven!"

Empusae = Ancient Greek demons who left Tartarus at night and flew to the real world where they haunted the roads, bedeviling travelers. These were said to flee before insult. So the Greek travelers made lots of noise when they travelled at night because they thought it would drive the Empusae away. In truth they just attracted the Arab brigands as was intended by this Arab legend for their infidel flock.

Erectheus = Erect•theus was a king of Athens who fought a war against the Eleusinians (see Elysium above). An oracle told him that Athens could only be saved if his daughters were sacrificed. The daughters hearing the oracle, decided to spare their father the pain of ordering their death, and killed themselves. This supposedly saved the city and we read that the daughters of Erect•theus were honored by the Athenians from then on.

Here is another Arab legend designed to manipulate the shepherd's flock. Here is yet another over-the-top Arab legend (like Oedipus). This one is designed to reinforce the power of the various Arab run Oracles of the world.

Erinyes = the furies, the Eu•men•ides = good•men's•ideas, the 3 hell hags. Goddesses of wrath, consort of Poseidon, by whom was born the fabulous horse Areon.

Gr. Eris = Roman Discordia = the ugly sister of Ares who rode beside her brother in her war chariot, screaming for blood, laughing at the spectacle of men dying violently. Sometimes known as Ate = the goddess of strife conflict, disagreement, quarreling, and hostility. Eris was the consort of Ares, the god of war, and the mother of Horkos (oath) who according to Hesiod: "was born to trouble the forsworn". Horkos is perhaps related to Horcules/ Hercules the superman bondsman (J'uns Bond's man) Eris is depicted provoking arguments, throwing a apples (a•peh•al) of discord among guests at a wedding, offering them to the fairest"

Gr ERI- has two meanings. It can mean either HARIY/wooly, like Corporal Klinger of the TV show Mash, or hostility, conflict, arguments, etc. This is an interesting intersection that should be remembered.

Euros = god of the east wind (which blows west to east), a son of Eos. Roman name = Eurus.

Eurynome = sea goddess, the daughter of Nisos and mother of the Graces. Also the mother of Bellerophon, fathered by Poseidon. Bellerophon flew Pegasus and slew the Chimera.

Euterpe = muse of flute playing and lyric or "liar's" poetry. She was a wild and beautiful goddess addicted to word-juggling and flute music. Supposedly the poets and only the poets could hear her flute.

Gaia = goddess of earth centered around the oracle of Delphi. In fact her cult at Delphi pre-dated that of Apollo's. Also spelled Gaea, Ge, and Terra by the Romans. She was the child of Aether and Hedera, and was the mother of Pontos (sea/waterway/bridge)

and Ouranos (heaven).

In Hellenic times she became Da•meter (giving•mother) or Demeter, the grain mother whose daughter is Kore, the grain spirit. Kore = Core and Ak•our the spirit of Mideast Inc. 'Core•leoni' = ak•our•lions. The words goy = guy = gaia = earthling.

Geryon = 'the red glow of the sunset' He supposedly lived on the island of 'Erythea, (Gr. Eryth, Eruth = red/ blood/bloody), in the remote west, beyond the Pillars of Hercules.' These Erythraean islands at the pirate plagued and dangerous Mer Cadiz Sphinx (Gibraltar) were analogous to the dangerous Erythraean (blood Red Sea) at the Egyptian sphinx. Actually they were rivals for the same role as secret parasite.

Horace, d. 8BC, Eheu fugaces

["Pluto who relentlessly imprisons"](#)

[Tityos and threefold Geryon"](#)

[within that grimly circling river](#)

[All must traverse who thrive by the splitting of the earth,](#)

[Be we kings or subsistence peasants."](#)

[1] Pluto or Arab wellbeing that relentlessly impoverishes its host.

2) Threefold Geryon is a reference to the three entries/sphinxes to the Mediterranean sea.

3) The grimly circling river is probably about how trade had to go clockwise or counterclockwise around the Mediterranean. After all the Arabs are always talking about cheating, and never about efficiency.

4) The splitting of the earth is the great cleft between parasite and host.]

Harpocrates = the god of silence. The Greek equivalent of Egyptian Horus, the protector of the marchy

Himerus = desire, probably male desire judging from the name: 'Him•eros'.

Horkos = oath. According to Hesiod, Horkos "was born to trouble the forsworn".

Ganymede = a prince of Troy, meaning he was a chosen Mideast harem Bro. He was snatched by the goddess Eos = dawn and taken to Olympus. There Gany•mede (ganar•Mideast=earnings•Mideast) became a favorite of the gods, even becoming Zeus' cup bearer (as in your cup runneth over like a cornucopia). But because the honor of pouring wine and ambrosia had previously belonged to Hera's daughter Hebe (goddess of regeneration, and regenerating Hebrews = ex•bar•oos), Hera became jealous.

So to protect Ganymede, Zeus put the boy in the stars where he became the constellation Aquarius, the "water carrier". And little doubt, this is

metaphorical water, or the flow of goods that feeds the land of no resources.

The Age of Aquarius is incidentally the age of peace (peh•ak) and harmony (our•mni) where the parasitic land of no resources gets (takes) all it needs from its host, regardless of the host's needs. It must be emphasized that the last Age of Aquarius occurred when the Arabs annihilated Roman civilization and almost totally liquidated the European race. This was in order to achieve the vacuum that permitted the so-called "Great Age of Islam".

We should also recall that pre-embargo song "Age of Aquarius" and realize how compelling the devil's songs are — for this song revels in the end of Western civilization, freedom, and democracy, by an evil race of men that has plagued mankind for thousands of years.

Gemini = the twins Castor and Polydeuces, aka the Dio•scuri = gods•of-darkness.

Glaukos = Greek sea god.

Gorgons

The Apple dictionary says: "each of three sisters, Stheno, Euryale, and Medusa, with snakes for hair, who had the power to turn anyone who looked at them to stone. A fierce, frightening, or repulsive woman. ORIGIN via Latin from Greek Gorgō, from gorgos 'terrible'."

[The Gorgons were once beautiful maidens, and Medusa was even courted by Poseidon. This aroused the jealousy of Athena, who changed Medusa into the ugliest creature imaginable. She had a scaly body, bulging red eyes, brass wings and claws, and every hair on her head became a hissing snake.

All of the names of the 3 gorgons are also titles of the Moon goddess. Also the Orphics called the moon's face, the 'Gorgon's head.' Athena wore Medusa's head on her aegis to warn people against examining the divine mysteries hidden behind it. MEDUSA = med•os•a middle•mouth•A.]

Euripides, Rhesus, 301

"The horses had coats that were as bright [white] as snow — and a yoke of gold held their necks. A shield decorated with figures of beaten gold was gleaming on his shoulders. A Gorgon, as on the aegis of the goddess, hung in bronze from the horse's brows and with its many bells sent out a ring of terror."

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, end

"look: women in great cloaks, with the faces of Gorgons.

Do you see them? Their heads and bodies writhe with vipers."

[Vipers are poisonous snakes. Vi•pera = we•father = our•father = you-all's•father.]

Aristophanes, Acharians-I, 572

[When the Athenians put the gorgon on their shields it meant that they knew about the evil of the Haremi/ Arab core•gonos, and this knowledge was the basis of their strength and freedom. Here in a later myth, it seems that the ordinary Greeks were made to think gorgons as horrific and unpleasant to them as well as their enemies the Arabs. La•machus= the•maker, the gods. Dike•polis = Decay•city]

"Lamachus bursts on the scene in full armor, his shield bearing a horrific Gorgon-head. His helmet has an enormous triple crest and two gigantic feathers. He is followed by a company of soldiers.>

Lamachus <bombastically>:

Where did the battle cry come from?

Who must I help, and where must I wreak havoc?

Who has aroused my Gorgon from her case?

Dikaio•polis <in mock adoration>:

O mighty hero Lamachus! What decorations, what troops!

Chorus leader <indicating Dikaio•polis>:

Lamachus, did you know this man has been persistently slandering the City?

Lamachus <in a rage worthy of a hero>:

How dare you say such things, you are a beggar.

Dikaio•polis <mock groveling>:

O mighty hero Lamachus, do pardon me, if I spoke a bit more freely than a beggar ought to.

Lamachus:

What did you say about us? Out with it!

Dikaio•polis:

I... I don't remember at the moment. That terrifying armor of yours is making me all giddy. Please take that horrid face away.

Lamachus <reversing his shield to hide the Gorgon-head>:

There you are.

Dikaio•polis:

No, put it down on the ground, face down, in front of me.

Lamachus: <complying> There."

Hades = god/king of the dead, ruler of the underworld also called Tartarus. He was somber, hated change, and was given to slow black rage. He was jealous and a thrifty god. He sought to enlarge his kingdom and forbade his subjects to leave his realm. He rode in a golden chariot pulled by 4 black horses.

The son of Kronos and Rhea and oldest bother of Zeus. He is also the consort of Persephone. Since all precious metals and stones lie buried in the earth, he is also the god and master of these things. The weeping of mourners was song to Hades and he drank tears like wine. People were afraid to say his name and spoke of him indirectly, calling him "Pluton"=the rich one. Greek Hades = Latin Plutos.

His home in the underworld is the House of

the Ais (the A plural). The closely guarded gates of his kingdom, also called Hades, are identified in the Odyssey as lying beyond the ocean at the edge of the world, a flat world. In the Iliad his kingdom was directly beneath the earth. Through Hades runs the river Styx, beside which the gods made their hallowed oaths. Through Hades also ran the river Lethe, with its waters of forgetting. In the Odyssey, the rivers are identified as the Pyri-phlegē-thon and Kokytos (a tributary of the Styx), which flow into the Acheron.

Hades would regularly abduct Persephone (Kore), the daughter of Demeter, and brings her to the underworld to reign as his queen for four months in every year. Hades is depicted as a dark-bearded god carrying a two-pronged harpoon or a scepter, and a key.

Hamadryades = tree spirits. Vaguely defined female beings whose existence is restricted to the individual trees of which they are guardians. Ana·bri·ads, the description sounds like Brotherly tree guardians.

Harmonia/ Hermione = goddess of joining. Daughter of Ares (Mars) and Aphrodite (Venus) or Cytherea. The consort of Cadmus and mother of Ino, Semele, Agave, Autonoe and Polydorus. She is the apo·theo·sis=opposite·belief·with of harmony in life, which is also displayed in musical euphony.

Harmonia is also the founder of Thebes (Athens) and daughter of Aphrodite and Ares.

Hebe = Goddess of youth, daughter of Zeus and Hera and the consort of Herakles. Like Gany·mede=earnings·Mideast she was the cup bearer of Zeus. Again, this was an overflowing cup, a cup that runneth over, a cornucopia). In the Roman pantheon she became Ju·ventas.

This goddess seems to be short for Hebrew. She poured the nectar of the gods (the flow of goods) from the golden goblet (holy grail) like the Hebrews. She was also the goddess of regeneration, enabling the Hebrews (Ex·bar·oos) to grow back after every pogrom (pro·core'em). Hebe was also often a scapegoat like the Hebrews.

Hekate = Goddess of the moon, 'queen of hags' (Hagars) Mother of the Scylla. Goddess of the roads and intersections and of venturing out at night. Offerings were left in roadside shrines and at junctions. In later days she was merged with the goddess Artemis. Hekate is also the patron of Medea and other witches. She was also invoked as a bestower of wealth and favor among the Harem bros.

She was also a goddess of the underworld, sometimes said to be an aspect of Per·seph·one or br·soph·one = bro·wise·one. Hekate was regarded as very cruel, a torturer of ghosts and master of the Furies, whose task was to torment those who

offended the gods. Hekate was also a goddess of the roads between towns, particularly among those who might dare to cheat the Mideast.

Hesiod, Theogony, 417

[According to the Apple dictionary: Hecate is "a goddess of dark places, often associated with... Artemis and Selene." These two names are synonyms for Ishtar and Mideast Inc.

Hekate was a goddess of the moon, roads, intersections, and of venturing out at night. In later days she was merged with the goddess Artemis. Hekate was also invoked as a bestower of wealth and favor.

She was also a goddess of the underworld and regarded as very cruel. She was a torturer of ghosts and master of the Furies, whose task was to torment those who offended the gods.]

"To this day, whenever anyone on Earth offers rich and expensive sacrifices [of Arabian incense] and prays for favor according to [Arab] customs, he calls upon Hecate/[Ishtar]. [The Arabs make sure that] Great honor comes fully and easily to those who prayers the goddess receives favorably [thanks to the piles of expensive Arabian Incense they burn], and she bestows wealth upon him — for she has the power to do so.

Many [other Titan gods] were born of Earth and Ocean and among all these [only] she has [retained] her due portion [of powers]. The son of Chronos [Zeus] didn't harm her, or take anything [any of her powers] away, of all that was her portion [share of the power division] among the former Titan gods. Instead she holds the original power apportionment. She has privilege on Earth, in heavens, and in the ocean. Also, because she is an only child, the goddess receives no less honor, but much more still, for Zeus honors her.

Whom she helps, she greatly advances. When kings worship her, she sits by them in judgement. And in public assemblies, the man of her choice shines [stands] out from the crowd. And when men arm themselves for deadly battle, the goddess is at hand to give victory, and grant glory readily to whom she chooses. And she is also good for men who compete in athletics [but not their intellects, wouldn't want to encourage smart sheep.]. For there too the goddess is with them, helping him to profit and bring glory to his family.

She is also good for [metaphorical] horsemen to stand by. Also those whose business is the dark unpleasant sea. Those who pray to Hecate and [Poseidon] the loud-crashing Earth-quaker [god of tsunamis and sudden changes to the terrain], easily get great catches from the glorious goddess. And just as easily she takes it away in the flash of an eye, if she so wants to. She is good in the byre [barn, bri] with Hermes helping to increase the flocks. Your

herds of cows, goats and fleecy sheep, if she wants, she increases from a few, or makes many into few.

So then, albeit an only child [a mono-theistic god] she is honored amongst all the immortal gods. And the son of Chronos made her a nurse of the young who after that day saw with their eyes the light of all-seeing Dawn. So from the beginning, she was a nurse of the young, and these are her honors." [So if you want the gods to favor your economic activities, you better start sacrificing something expensive to the Arabs. Only this will help you to avoid Arab sabotage — like in that Nightcrawler film.]

Helen

Daughter of Zeus and Leda, queen of Sparta. Sister of Castor (world's best boxer) and Polydeuces (world's best wrestler). Adopted daughter of King Tyndareus (tin•dar= tin giver). Christopher Marlowe called her "the face that launched a thousand ships". She is an impersonization of all Hellenic Greece.

Helen

Son of Deucalion and Pyrrha, first child to be born to the world after the deluge.

Helicon and Parnassus = two mountains in Greece said to be sacred to the muses. Hell•icon and Br•n•us.

Heliades = Daughters of Apollo by the nymph Clymene.

Helios = Greek sun god, or the sun itself. The Colossus of Rhodes was a statue of Helios.

Also, this word was pronounced as "El•ee" because both the H and the -os ending are silent. So this looks like the Hebrew god Eli, the Hebrew sun god, the powerful god.

Hephaestus = (eff•a•sto) the metal worker and arms god who made Achilles' shield that was said to reflect the world and all that was in it — including the gorgon Medusa. Son of Zeus and Hera, husband of Aphrodite, he was lame from interfering in a quarrel between his parents.

Hera = the jealous wife of the all powerful Zeus who slept around. Hera is also Zeus' full sister. Greek Hera = Roman Juno.

Heracles/ Hercules = the macho-man of antiquity. Son of Zeus and Alkmene (al•ak•meme). He was a heroic god of massive stature and huge appetite who performs many feats of strength and courage including the liberation of Pro•men•theus. The consort of Heracles was Dei•an•neira, (god•new•black).

Hercules originally had 10 labors but Eury•sthenes = wide•narrower disqualified two labors.

That of killing the Hydra (which was not dead) and emptying-out the Au•gean (golden•gay'un) stables. Hercules became very angry at this news, and searched everywhere for Eury•sthenes until he remembered that Zeus had forbidden him from killing Eury•sthenes.

Hercules was the favorite son of Zeus. All his life, he was pursued by Zeus' vengeful wife of Hera, and Hera•cles means Hera's glory. His tasks were

- 1) Kill the Nemean Lion,
- 2) Kill the Hydra (kill the parasite),
- 3) Capture the Cerynean (core•nee'n) Stag,
- 4) Cage the Ery•man•thian Boar (eury•man•thean Bro, the older yellower Jews of the day),
- 5) Clean the Au•gean (golden•gay'un) Stables,
- 6) Kill the Stym•phalian Birds,
- 7) Claim the mares of Dio•medes (visit the harems of the Mideast),
- 8) Pen the Cretan Bull,
- 9) Seize the girdle of the Amazon Hippolyte,
- 10) Take Geryon's Cattle,
- 11) Fetch the golden apples of the Hesperides,
- 12) Impound Cerberus, the hound of hell.

Hermes = god, son of Zeus and the nymph Maia. His most significant consort is Aphrodite.

Hermes was the messenger, herald, scribe of the gods. He was also the god of merchants, traders, travelers, heralds, shepherds, lucky finds, and important financial transactions. He kept the roads safe from bandits and the waters safe from pirates. He brought good luck, and was the patron of, thieves, cheaters, gamblers, and liars, because it amused him to play tricks on mortal and god alike. Hermes is credited with inventing astrology, dice, and the first system of weights and measures. He was also the god of intermediate states and boundaries/ borders for traders as well as a guardian of graves and expensive grave goods. And Hermes also conducted the dead to the afterlife.

In many depictions of Hermes, both Greek and Roman, he is shown carrying an lyre (Greek Hermes = Roman Mercury). In fact, Hermes is credited with invented the Lyre and song, the medium of the ancient propaganda poets. The poets would sing and play emotional "guitar" music so people would feel the story more and remember it, like music in a modern movie. The term singing praise is praise remembered in phrase. Here is why the Koran prohibits all singing except that done in the name of Muhammad, the prophet of the current Mideast enslavement religion.

Here it should be pointed out that lyres produce music similar in many ways to an acoustic guitar. The modern media portrayal of Lyre music (and by extension Greek propaganda song and dance) is way off. (for example that of the film Hail

Caesar and that of the original Star Trek series.) Why should we supposed that Lyre music was any different from the string music we know today? Hermes gave the Lyre to Apollo, who became the god of music, poetry, medicine, prophecy and archery. And Apollo in exchange gave Hermes his caduceus.

Hermes comes from the Egyptian god Isis, an earlier messenger of the gods. Isis also frequently held a caduceus like Hermes. Anyway, Hermes, Mercury and Isis all come from the Mesopotamian messenger god Isimud or Usmu. Isi-mud, like Isi-s who was also the god of merchants, thieves and orators. Isimud is also like the Egyptian god Thoth, messenger of the sun god Amen-Ra and the patron god of scribes and writing, god of justice, and founder of al-chemy and astrology. The Sumerian god Girru-Husku was also a messenger of the gods, he was connected with fire, (it seems forest fires in far away lands).

But perhaps, the Sumerian word "me" might be a better match for Hermes, which was said with both a soft "H," and a soft "S," so it was said "er-me." In Sumerian, "me" is a sort of god's will for humanity, quite similar to what Hermes was sharing with the mortals. It is similar to how Muslims are supposed to follow the Umma's decisions. Also, today, we get our word Angel from the Gr. angelos, meaning a messenger of god.

Hermes is associated with herms, which was greek for a stone (or a heap of stone) marking a road, place or grave. A herm was a greek square stone pillar like a small Egyptian obelisk or a Phoenician symbol of Astarte, basically the shape of the Washington Monument. In English, hermeneutic, comes from the Greek word hermeneutikos, meaning of or concerning interpretation, especially of Biblical or literary texts.

Hermes is also associated with Faunus, who was one of 72 plotting half brothers by some accounts — these were the 72 Br-gens you got for helping Arabs Inc. Basically you got a really good time in the harems and 72 sons. You also got lots of daughters, the smart hyper-active ones were kept for the next generation in the harems and the other ones placed when times were good. Hermes is also called "the go-between, the dog-killer" in line 77 of Hesiod's Works and Days.

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 1010±

"Hermes, [God of the dark pathways](#), guide my sword. Make it the royal road to hades for these murderers."

Aeschylus, Suppliants, 922

"Great hermes is my representative, god of lucky finds."

Philoctetes by Sophocles, 132

[Here we read about Neo-ptolemus pretending to be

someone else and he says:]

"May Hermes, god [spirit] of tricksters be our guide Along with Nike and Athena, city protector."

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 1

"Hermes, who guides the soul
After death into the underworld.
Son of Zeus, highest of all the gods,
Zeus who rights all wrongs.
Now be your father's son
Right my wrongs and hear my prayer."

[Note the formulaic tone.]

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 180±

"O Hermes, messenger of the gods,
Pathfinder and guide of the underworld,
Great go-between above and below, help me.
Speak for me, Awaken the powers of the dark earth.
Command the lares, and Earth herself to hear me.

[Lares = protector deities of a house]

Call to the Great Mother, pregnant with all life,
Mother of everything, nurse of every plant and creature,
[Great womb quickened by mankind's offerings](#) —
Beg her to hear me.

And now I pour out holy libations for my dead father.
And I call on his spirit. Father...

[Note the formulaic is the formula and format of this formal prayer.]

Sophocles, Philoctetes, 132

"May Hermes, god [spirit] of tricksters be our guide Along with Nike god of victory and Athena, city protector, who always protects me." [first they named a spirit shared by men, then they made it into a real thing, then they made it into a god.]

Hermes once promised Zeus: "I promise...never to tell lies, although I cannot promise always to tell the whole truth."

Zeus responded with a smile: "That would not be expected of you, but your duties would include the making of treaties, the promotion of commerce, and the maintaining the right of travelers to pass over any road in the world."

Hesperides = venus, the daughters and offspring of Atlantis. Their mother was Hesperis, a personification of the 'region of the West.' Their home was an island in the ocean off the north or west coast of Africa. When the sun goes down, Hesperus (Venus) appears. This star was sacred to the Love goddess Aphrodite.

The golden apples of the hesperides

Hesper = west/venus + ides = ideas. Apples = a-peh-al = no-talk-about. The golden apple was the symbolic gift by which her priests decoyed the

smartest men of the West — the Sun's representatives, so their lines died out. Basically the golden apples were sex and drugs and rock and roll, and poetry, and partying, gardening, cooking, nice cars, nice houses, travel, career, and anything else that distracts the Westerners. I was distracted by the golden apples of the Hesperides for many years. What about you dear reader?

The snake guarding the golden apples of the Hesperides

When the sun goes down, Hesperus (Venus) appears. This star was sacred to the Love goddess Aphrodite. And the apple was the gift by which her priestess decoyed the king, the Sun's representative.

A talking oracular snake named Ladon guarded the golden apples of the Hesperides=western ideas, and indeed every paradise. He was wholly serpent and had the power of human speech and guarded the golden apples of the Hesperides. The apples were to keep the snake distracted, instead of going around and causing trouble for the parasite. Thus we understand the 'good life' of the California beach, the fancy cars, the wealth and status as the golden apples of the Hesperides, the smart Westerners that might cause trouble for the Arab parasitism.

Apple Dictionary definition of Hesperides

"a group of nymphs who were guardians, with the aid of a watchful dragon, of a tree of golden apples in a garden [land, continent] located beyond the Atlas Mountains [Morocco, opposite Gibraltar] at the western border [side] of Oceanus, the river encircling the old world. One of the labors of Hercules was to fetch the golden apples."

Hesperides = Nymphs of the west, sometimes called Apple-nymphs. The three beautiful daughters of Atlas. Hesperus = son of Atlas, brother of the Apple-nymphs. Hispania = Spain.

Hyacinthos = god of plants. High·ak'n·thus? Root of Hyacinth.

Hygieia = Hygieia = Health, goddess of health, daughter of Asklepios, the physician god of healing. Hygieia was also a remedial drink made from wheat, oil and honey.

Hymenaios/ Hymenaeus = god of marriage. Member of the olympian pantheon, an attendant on Aphrodite (Venus) Depicted with wings and carrying a torch, and invoked at the wedding ceremony.

Hypnos = god of sleep, one of the sons of the Goddess of the night **Nyx**, and the younger brother of **Thanatos**, god of death. He was the father of

Morpheus, god of morphine/obey'em dreams. He lived in a cave on the island of Lemnos with his wife Aglaia the most brilliant of the Graces. (Gr. alge·ein = to feel pain or hurt). Outside the cave grew poppy and lotus (al·ot·tus) and other plants which helped men sleep. With this in mind, Morpheus is clearly related to morphine, opium, and hero·in and his dreams are clearly related to opium pipe dreams.

Hypnos was also known as the Lord of the Two Gates. Through the Gate of Ivory came the false visions of sleep, which teased men with false visions. Through the Gate of Horn came the true dreams of prophecy and inspiration. Greek HYPNOS = Roman SOMNUS.

Iapetus = Son of Uranus and Gaia. He mated with Themis and produced Prometheus (Pro·men·theus who gave fire and power to mankind) and Epimetheus (Epi·men·theus husband of Pandora who gave mankind all its evils).

Iapetus (silent -s ending) seems to have been later re-incarnated as the father of Pinocchio, the symbol of the great self-reinforcing lie of Mideast Inc., the matrix of mankind.

Iris = messenger goddess 'rainbow'.

Kore = goddess of grain, also known as Persephone, daughter of Demeter. In parts of the Mideast, Kore (symbolizing feeding the land of no resources) was the only deity worshipped apart from the emperor.

Kouretes = forest deities.

Kratos = god of strength. One of the sons of the goddess Styx and brother of Bia = force.

Kronos = Son of the earth mother Gaia (Ki) and the sky god Uranus (An), who he castrated and took over from. His consort was Rhea. So he would not suffer the same fate as his father, he ate all his children except Zeus who was protected by a deception. Zeus eventually sent Kronos to Tartaros (the underworld). He was celebrated in the Greek harvest festival of kronia (chronia), which became the Roman saturnalia.

Kubera = Hindu god of wealth and power, Gr. kubern= govern, rule, lead.

Laesterygon = al·east·teri·gonos = the giant cannibals who lived in an island near Sicily. Odysseus landed on their island.

Lamia = once a beautiful woman loved by Zeus. But Hera turned her into a monster that was half woman, half snake. Lamia lurked around the roads at night, snatching up travelers and eating them. Lamia looks like the spirit of fresh Mideast refugee prostitutes and

their desperate and dirt poor harem Brothers.

Lethe = Daughter of the Titans Chaos and Phoebe. Also said to be the daughter of Eris=discord. She mated with Zeus and produced two children — Artemis (Selene, Ishtar, Astarte, the moon goddess) and Apollo the sun god (a•pollo=no•city). She is the guardian of graves and forgetting, specifically when entire societies forget. Gr. LETH = forgetting, oblivion. Lethe was also a river in Hades/Tartarus. When the dead (or soon to be dead but still living) drank the waters of this river, they would forget their life on earth and accept death without struggle. Here the mind flashes to the people getting a "de-licing shower" on their arrival in Auschwitz.

Leto/Letho = mated with Zeus and had both Artemis the moon god, and Apollo the sun god. It was a problem that the mother of these two critically important gods was Lethe, the goddess of societal forgetting, so Lethe was changed into Leto. Leto was not the goddess of individual forgetting, as much as whole cities forgetting about things. Needless to say the Brothers have always worshipped Leto.

Hesiod, to Delian Apollo

"Leto alone stays by the side of Zeus who delights in thunder [from firearms]. She unstrings his bow, and closes his quiver, and takes his archery from his strong shoulders in her hands and hangs them on a golden peg." [So when Zeus takes out his thunder-bow, Lethe is involved in the societal forgetting that occurs when the people die.]

Hesiod, Theogony, 407

"Dark-gowned Leto, always mild, kind to men and to the deathless gods, mild from the beginning, gentlest in all Olympus. [She is gentle because she is attempting to calm societies and make them forget. The Arabs are expert in this.]"

Niobe

Tantalus' daughter was Niobe and she had 6 sons and 6 daughters (This means that Niobe was the Jews, the Mideast leavers who forgot about one axis, the axis of ex-pull). Anyway, Niobe boasted herself superior to Leto (Thinking her society could remember). Apollo and Artemis killed her children and turned Niobe to stone. This myth seems to be about how no matter how many Greeks and Ex•bar•oos there are, they can't overcome the societal forgetting produced by the Harem bros.

Leukothea = a sea goddess, formerly Ino.

It is said that Leukothea ordered a sacred lake to be built and filled with prophetic waters. The Greeks would throw barley cakes in this lake as a test of luck. If the cakes floated, it was bad luck. If they

sank it was good luck. This helped the Greek women to make sacrifices that were heavy and nutritious for their Brotherly priests.

Whenever you read about unleavened bread, you can be sure that the Brotherly priests (not the gods) are working to re-write the religion so that they have more to eat. In Brolingo, loo•co•theos = nest-egg•with•religion.

Logos = the spirit of reason.

Lymnades = water demons. These would call for help from the traveller and when he came near, they would pull him in and drown him.

Maia = The beautiful daughter of Atlas and the mother of Hermes/Mercury by Zeus/Jupiter. Maia's cult was associated with that of Vulcan, Roman god of fire and metalwork.

Meter = mother goddess, linked with Gaia. She was generally the object of devotion by individuals rather than by large groups as was so common in Greco-Roman times.

Metis = goddess of wisdom. The daughter of Okeanos (ocean) and Tehtys. The consort of Zeus and mother of Athena. According to legend, Zeus ate her because he feared she would bear a child more powerful than he was.

Mnemosyne = Greek goddess of memory, consort of Zeus and mother of the legendary nine Muses of Helicon. These were Cleio, Euterpe, Thaleia, Melpomene, Terpsichore, Erato, Polyhymnia Urania, and their leader Calliope, "She of the noble voice" and the "queen of epic poetry".

Morpheus = god of dreams, the son of Hypnos. perhaps a variant on Orpheus.

Multi-headed creatures

Greek mythology has a number of multi-headed creatures. Typhon, (Gr. Tuphon = whirlwind) was a demon or sometimes a sea monster of the depths with 100 heads that could speak in all manner of different voices and languages. He would throw thunderbolts at the earth and kill men, perhaps shooting them with his top-secret firearms. In Aeschylus, Seven against Thebes. 493, he was fire belching.

Tuphon is easy to confuse with Puthon the great snake that occupied Delphi until he was slain by Apollo. Python is the great snake, the free market force that relentlessly tries to get through — And Typhon is the multi-headed beast symbolizing the Mideast Mafia, trying to keep him from doing so. (see Apollodorus, The eleventh labor of Heracles/

Hercules.)

Typhon was the father of other monsters/beasts including Chimera, the Sphinx, and Cerberus (by Echidne). Chimera was a fire-breathing female monster with a lion's head, a goat's body, and a serpent's tail, symbol of Persia perhaps.

Cerberus was the three (or 50) headed watchdog that guarded the exit of the underworld/hades/hell. This symbolized the secret substrata of reality that belonged to the Arabs. Cerberus may have come from the Egyptian god Anubis, who is normally called a Jackal despite the fact that he is commonly depicted as a dog, paws outstretched, ears up, and with a collar. Anubis was also involved with reaching the afterlife.

Cerberus was pronounced Kerb-eros as in curb metaphorical erotic activity under trading house symbolism. Eros was the Greek god of romantic love and metaphorically the god of business coupling. Also, Greek Eros is the same as roman Cupid and Cupidity does mean greed: full circle. So Cerberus may have guarded the underworld's trade, as well as its secrets.

There is also the thousand tongued monster produced by Cerberus and a Chimera (lion's head, goat's body and serpent's tail, symbol of Persia/Euryale). This is a symbol of Cal·umny (Gr. Kallos= evergreen, beautiful + Gr. Amnos= lamb, flock, umma). This thousand tongued monster produced by Cerberus and a Chimera was called the blatant beast by Edmund Spenser (d. 1599).

There is also Argus, who was Hera's sleepless watchman over Io. He had 100 eyes. Argus like Typhon was thrown by Zeus into the underworld.

The Hydra sometimes had 100 head, and sometimes it had nine heads, eight of which were immortal. When one of the immortal heads was cut off, one or two would grow back. Hercules killed the Hydra by killing its central mortal head. Then the Hydra's 100 heads became 100 underground springs/streams feeding Mideast Inc. The Hydra's 'parent' was echidna which had 100 heads and could speak using many different voices (Gr. ekhidna = ak·id·na = viper).

Orthus fathered: Chimaera, Sphinx, Hydra and the Nemean Lion, He had two heads like Janus, and symbolized the Arab brotherhood.

As well, there is the Peacock from recent Kung Fu Panda film mythology. This multi-eyed immoral creature stands opposed to the black and white (good and evil) Panda view of the world. He wants to eliminate all the moral panda from the world.

And speaking of many eyed beasts, what about the one watching over the UN and all the goings on in midtown Manhattan, from behind a hotdog cart or the wheel of a taxi? To see what is under surveillance, map the locations of all the lunch carts with Mideast attendants. The counter-proof is

the Manhattan office areas that are just as densely populated with office workers and tourists, but have hardly any hot dog carts. All of these multi-headed creatures symbolize the big brotherhood and its human eyes, or in Orwell's 1984, tele-screens. Big brother is watching everything that is going on (so don't even think of trying anything).

And speaking of thousand tongued creatures, what about the TV news media chorus these days. It seems to be completely Arab-run.

Muses of Helicon = Ali·con = Those towards and with = There were 9 of them living on Mt. Olympus, the highest and most sacred place in Greece. All 9 were daughters of Zeus: Cleio, Euterpe, Thaleia, Melpomene, Terpsichore, Erato, Polyhymnia Urania, and Calliope. They are actually impersonizations (or perhaps a summary) of the way the Arabs alter the tree of knowledge.

1) Cleio = Gr. Cleome = putting a scion, tome, or cutting from another plant. Supposedly she filled men with a fever for old writings — which they would rewrite to include cleomes or palimpsests.

Today a Clio is a corrupt annual award for advertising achievements in TV, radio, billboards and other media. It is an award for Brotherly cleomes grafted onto the tree of knowledge. And it is a matrix name that describes its role in the matrix. Here we imagine brothers talking about how 'the muses' will modify the tree of knowledge. Cleio(me) was thus the muse of grafting new cuttings as cleomes.

2) Euterpe = Eu·trope = good·turned, and about making sure all the existing branches of the tree of knowledge were bent in the proper direction and continued to grow in a way that hid problems for the Arabs. The branches of human knowledge were also supposed to be bent in ways that would generate fruit for the Arabs. Thus "Eu·trope" was the muse of distorting problematic ideas through good·growth and good distortion.

"Eu·trope" was also the muse of lyric poetry and music with lyrics. Keep in mind that Lyric poetry was actually about lying propaganda sung with a lyre. Lyres must have sounded something like early Elvis music. They doubtless sounded nothing like in the recent film Hail Caesar or on the original Star Trek. Also, much of the ancient writing I present here was in verse and sung to people strumming a lyre. As well, LYRE is the root of LIAR, because many people could see what was going on.

3) Thaleia = Gr. thalia = blooming, rich, and plentiful. Thus we see Thalia as perhaps the muse of distracting them with something fresh, new and interesting.

4) Mel·pomene = bad·apple. Either the muse of distraction by means of bad news or the muse of getting rid of problematic ideas through discrediting the source.

5) Terpsichore = Tropes•ichore or Turbs•ichore. Eng. ichor is from Gr. ichor = the fluid that flows through the veins of the gods. Thus we have the muse of stirring up the blood of humanity's shared spirits.

6) Erato = Supposedly Gr. erato=lovely, but perhaps it was related to L. radix=roots, and "eradicate". Of note is a 'ratoon' crop, the sprouts that come after sugar cane was cut to the ground. On this model, Erato•sthenes (the guy who supposedly calculated the circumference of the earth) means 'thin and eradicate'.

Here we imagine brothers talking about how 'the muses' will modify the tree of knowledge. Erato was thus the muse of thin and eradicate (ex•radix•ate) the problematic ideas.

7) Polyhymnia = poly•hymnia = many•hymns muse of music, song, odes, harmony, and mime, "she of many odes". Perhaps Poly•humna drowned out the original message.

8) Urania = muse of the heavens and the sky and astronomy and astrology. Uranus was the most ancient of all the gods and the first ruler of the universe. Perhaps this was the muse of calling things time-honored, or long established, or god given.

9) Calliope = kali•o•peh = green•no•say = The muse of the Arabs ignoring things they don't like. The daughter of Zeus and Mnemo•syne, she was the most assertive of the 8 sisters. She loved to sing of heroes, wars, and glorious victories. Later she bore a son, Orpheus, who was the sweetest singer of his age. According to Hesiod: "She of the noble voice" and the "queen of epic poetry". In Hesiod's Theogony we read of Calliope that she "is the chief of them all, for she attends to dutiful princes."

Christopher Marlowe, Tamburlaine I, 3.3.103

"Bajazeth: Zabina, mother of three braver boys
Than Hercules, that in his infancy
Did pash [gnash] the jaws [teeth] of venomous
snakes,
Whose hands are made to grip a warlike lance,
Their shoulders broad for complete armor to fit
Their limbs more large and of a bigger size
Than all the [harem] brats you sprang from Typhon's
loins"

Apollodorus, 2.4

"As a second labor, Eurystheus
[Eury=wide+theos=god] ordered Heracles to kill the
Lernaean hydra, this creature had grown up in the
swamp of Lerna [the marshy river delta near Argos,
where the traders landed], and used to make
incursions into the plain and destroy the cattle and
countryside. The hydra had a body of enormous size,
and nine heads, of which eight were mortal, but the
one in the center immortal. So climbing on to the a
chariot driven by lolaos, Heracles made his way to

Lerna, and halting his horses there, he discovered the
hydra on a hill by the springs of Amymon [Amazon,
Ana•zion], where it had its lair. By hurling flaming
branches at it, he forced it to emerge, and as it came
out, he seized it and grasped it firmly. But it twined
itself round on of his legs, and clung to him. By
striking the hydra's heads of with he club Heracles
achieved nothing, for as soon as one was struck off,
two grew up in its place [just like Mideast terrorists];
and a huge crab came to its assistance by biting
Heracles on the foot. So he killed the crab, and
summoned assistance on his own account by calling
lolaos, who set fire to part of the neighboring forest,
and using brands from it, burned out the root of the
Hydra's heads to prevent them from regrowing. And
when, by this means, he had prevailed over the
regenerating heads, he cut off the immortal head,
buried it, and placed a heavy rock over it."

[The similarity between Hera, the wife and
sister of Zeus and Hera•cles should not be
discounted. Nor should the similarity with Hera•klion
Crete. Here means lady in Greek, the same as
Astarte means lady in phoenician semitic.]

Naiades = These female spirits guarded the sources
of fresh water and were invoked by local sacrifices of
Mideast sacraments. If the community did not pay
enough sacrifice money to the land of no resources,
they might infect the well and everyone who used the
well would get sick and some might die.

Napae(ae) = spirits and guardians of fertile valleys.
These were invoked locally at small shrines. If the
community did not pay enough sacrifice money to the
land of no resources, they might introduce crop pests
to the region. Napa Valley is a cover phrase.

Narkissos = the son of the river (of trade) god
Ke•phi•ssos (ak•fee•us), According to legend, he was
rejected by Echo, and then fell in love with his own
image reflected in the water and wasted away.
Ultimately, he was changed into the fragrant flower of
the same name (narcissus). Perhaps the Arabs
garbled the legend, and the boy fell in love with the
flower called nar•kiss, or narcotic and wasted away as
junkies do. From here NARK looks like it was once
NIC, as it is a LINGAMON = (a linguistic monad)
— and there are no other nark/narc words in English.
Gr. Narkissos = L. Narcissus.

Nemesis = the goddess of justice and divine revenge.
The goddess of justice and revenge. The divine
arbiter of justice, including both reward and
punishment, for she carried a whip to scourge the
arrogant. Nemesis and her sister Tyche helped the
fates maintain order over human destiny. Tyche was
the capricious, biased, and irresponsible distributor of
luck. Nemesis on the other hand had a strong sense

of justice.

Nemesis was the dreaded deity who, with the Furies, was responsible for transporting the souls of the guilty to the after-life. She is also described as the deification of unworthiness (and notably not indignation). In other words, Nemesis or name•sys is not an avenging spirit, but the goddess of the unworthy, who weighed everyone's good and bad deeds in the scales at their funeral, at their own personal judgement day.

The goddess Themis or The•mis=god•mouth sat in blindfolded judgement, but Nemesis apparently did not and needed some incense related appeasements for your misdeeds — to tip the scales in your favor.

The corpses probably reeked of death or just spoiled meat as they cooked on the pyro-pyre-fire or eff•ire, an emission of ire=air. Spanish aire=air. The pine-like frankincense incense covered the smell of dead animal. This perfume, or fume or smoke was supposed to help your soul sneak past Nemesis. Nemesis was also known as Ad•rastia or perhaps Ad•rasta, suggesting a certain incense component.

You see, according to the Roman way of thinking, one's soul went "up-in-smoke" during one's cremation. It went up-in-smoke to the heavens where you would spend all eternity in the afterlife. Anyway, Nemesis = Meme•sys = thoughts•with was something that all the Brotherly 'Greek-lings' in Rome got behind and talked up without end.

In Ancient Rome, Meme•sys sat in judgement about whether you were an•aughty or nice — whether you aught to sacrifice again, or were already nice/nissa enough. If you were an•aughty, and you aught to sacrifice more better sacrifice before final judgement. If you were unsure, or if you wanted to play it safe for all eternity, you had better sacrifice a big pile of Arabian hashish incense at your funeral. And you might as well use all your money on Arab hashish — just to play it safe.

NEME•SIS = name•sys = name•with.

MNEMO•SUNE = name•syn = name•with.

Were these two gods once united?

Nepenthe = a magic potion made by adding one drop of Lethe water to a cup of nectar. It eased fatigue and pain and made the drinker forget his troubles.

Nereids = spirits of the seas and waters. The best known is Amphitrite guardian of sea farers.

Nike = Greco-Roman goddess that bestowed victory. She was winged and would fly about the battlefield choosing who would live and who would die, rewarding some with glory and the opportunity to kill again on behalf of the parasite. Greek Nike = Roman Victoria. Nike seems to have once been united with

Dike = goddess of justice, truth, and faith, modesty. Thus the Greeks seemed to have one goddess of justice, truth, and faith, modesty and victory, oddly conflating all these into one spirit. Thus to the Greeks justice and truth and faith was power and victory. So Dike/Nike was the group spirit of righteous•ness. The group spirit that your side was entirely right.

Also, given the way Nike has her own well advertised shoe company today, a name that reinforces how Nike meant victory, we know that something has been buried here.

Nymphs = daughters of gods, eternally young and beautiful. Also, young girls of an age suitable for mating.

Dryads = tree and forrest nymphs of remote places.

Naiads = river nymphs.

Nereids = sea nymphs (mereids or mermaids).

(Dio)Nyse•ides = Dionysian nymphs of the drunken.

Oreades = Artemis the moon god's nymphs of night-time.

It is worth pointing out that all these places represented an opportunity for an pretty Arab refugee girl to use sex to entice a Greco-Roman into a situation where he could be robbed or killed by her accomplices.

Nyx = goddess of darkness and night, the "dark robed goddess of night with a nature that was gloomy and violent. The daughter of Chaos. Her sons were the twins Hypnos=god of sleep and Thanatos=god of death.

The children of Oedipus

Anti•gone = opposed•genos was the daughter.

Poly•nices = many•sacrifices, was the son.

Okeanides = sea and river deities, the sons of Okeanos.

Okeanos = god of the oceans. With his consort is Tethys, he fathered the Okeanides as well as a large number of daughters headed by Styx, and including Doris, Metis, and Tyche.

Ops = goddess of harvests and regulating the proper growth of seeds.

Oreades = female spirits of mountains and "high"-ways. These were invoked by travelers to ensure their safety.

The Greeks were well-armed and formidable swordsmen, and even one armed Greek might take on several Arabs. So what the Arabs did was use their girls to entice the Greeks to disarm and disrobe and set them up for an ambush. This was how the Arabs made the highways dangerous when the Greeks were so formidable.

Orpheus = (our•eff'ay•us) While not a god, Orpheus was said to have been a religious leader, along with being the greatest poet and musician ever. He was reputed to be able to enchant animals to stand in a ring listening to the beauty of his singing, story telling, and lyre playing. After the death of his wife [his racket] Eurydice [Gr. eury=wide + dice= said] who was bitten by a snake [cheaters] while trying to avoid the embrace of Aristeus [Aris=best + teus=your]. Orpheus went to the underworld and obtained Eurydice's release from death [resurrection], but lost her because he failed to obey the condition that he must not look back at Eurydice on their journey out of the underworld.

Orpheus is reputed to have come up with the idea that the soul was something apart from the body. He used the word SOMA for body and SEMA for tomb, implying that the body was a tomb from which the soul would be released.

Ouranos/ Uranus = Early Greek god of heaven, his consort was Gaia or earth. They had 6 giant sons: Okeanos, Koeos, Kreos, Hyperion, Iapetus and Kronos. They also had 6 daughters: Klymene, Rhea, Thea, Thetis, Mnemosyne and Phoebe, the 12 known collectively as the titans.

Orthia = Spartan mother goddess 'our•thea'.

Orth-rus = (our'eth•Russia) This was the two headed hound of Geryon, father of the Sphinx, Chimera, Hydra, and Nemian Lion.

Pallas Athena = the goddess of Athens.

Pan = god of shepherds and the personification of the dumb animal nature of man. This included undisciplined procreation in nature, for Pan pursued every nymph he found. Pan is sometimes the son of Hermes (Mercury) and the nymph Penelope. Some stories have him the oldest of all gods. Pan is a Satyr and has the horns and legs of a goat. He is typically shown with an oversized erection and was reputed to live in caves.

Pan was also a music maker, and interest stemming from an infatuation with the nymph Syrinx who Gaia changed into a clump of reeds to protect her from Pan's advances. The pipes of Pan are cut from hollow reeds and called the syrinx.

Pan is the root of panic which seems to have once meant stampede. Pan also supposedly had a petrifying or paralyzing war cry. Greek Pan = Roman Faunus. Pan was prominent from c.800BC to 400AD.

Hesiod, c.700BC, Theogony, 933

"Cytherea bore to Ares the shield-piercer the terrible

gods of Panic and Fear. These drive the close ranks of men into disorder in numbing war. These help Ares to sack towns."

Pandora = the first mortal woman. All the gods gave her a gift, but Hermes gave her a golden box and told her never to open it, because it contained a forbidden mystery. Then Hermes gave her curiosity. Curiosity got the better of Pandora, and she opened the box and out rushed all the troubles that have plagued mankind since.

Peitho = goddess of persuasion and oratory, the attendant of Aphrodite.

Pelops = Son of Tantalus, and grandson of Zeus. Tantalus killed and roasted his son Pelops as an offering to Zeus. But Zeus recognized the flesh as human, and condemned Tantalus to eternal hunger and thirst while standing in water under fruiting trees. Both would recede whenever Tantalus tried to eat or drink.

Zeus brought Pelops back to life and gave him an ivory shoulder to replace the one that was cooked/eaten away. Later he married Hippodamia (the horse•people) and fathered the ill fated twins Thyestes and Atreus. The Peloponnese is named after Pelops. Pelops stands for the unwitting children of the Harem, people like me and all the disloyal yellow Jews of the world.

Penelope = The model wife of Odysseus. She waited for his return for 20 years, until she was no longer fertile. Here we see some of the parasite's earliest breeding propaganda from 2,800 years ago.

Perse = underworld goddess, the consort of the sun god Helios and the mother of Kirke and Pasiphae. She personifies the underworld aspects of the moon, Also Neaira.

Persephone = Daughter of Zeus and the grain goddess Demeter/Ceres, niece/wife of the god Hades. Goddess of death, or mistress of the dead. (1200BC to 400AD). AKA Kore, Persephassa, Pherrephatta and in Rome, Proserpina. Her persona was intertwined with with her mother.

Phaia = a robber women, a blood thirsty bandit of the high roads/ highways of Greece.

The Greeks were well-armed and formidable swordsmen, and even one armed Greek might take on several Arabs. So what the Arabs did was use their girls to entice the Greeks to disarm and disrobe and set them up for an ambush. This was how the Arabs made the highways dangerous when the Greeks were so formidable.

Phoebe = the moon god Artemis

Phoebus = the sun god Apollo

These are the same word in masculine and feminine form. The Sun god was the god of light, truth, and honesty and the moon god was the god of darkness, lies, and dishonesty. Maleness thus has the connotation (for the ancients) of truth and more, better and production. Femaleness has the connotation (for the ancients) of lies and less and better and consumption. Today the Arabs/innies still refer to themselves in the feminine.

Phoenix = a legendary bird without parents or offspring. It lived on sunlight and sea spray. It would build its nest in the form of a funeral pyre, set the nest on fire and then rise from its own ashes. It is a symbol for the eternal struggle of the parasite. In some legends it would live in cycles of 500 years, just like Arab power. Thus the Phoenix symbolized the way the Arab struggle/curse would cycle between good times and total annihilation.

Phor•cide = carrier-of•death. These are the three old women with one eye and one tooth between them. In other words they all saw from one viewpoint and ate with one tooth/mouth. They are one representation of the proverbial three/tree of life that sustained the parasitic land of no resources. The Phor•cide or carriers of death were a symbol of Mideast Inc.

Phorkeys = sea god, the son of Pontos and Gaia, consort of the sea serpent, Keto, and the father of the Gorgons.

Plutos = god of wealth, a son of Demeter who was abandoned as a child and reared by the goddess of peace Eirene, who is sometimes depicted as holding him on her lap. Plutos was blinded by Zeus because of his discrimination in favor of the righteous. So the Ancients held that Plutos did not favor the just, because he was blind. The blindness of Plutos is very important concept to ponder for anyone interested in wealth distribution —especially wealth distribution with respect to parasitism. Lengthy excerpts from the Aristophanes play Plutus are included herein.

Cocytus and the Acheron = the two rivers of death, the Cockteau twins, silent -s ending.

Polydeukes = one of the dio•skouroi or gods•of-darkness. He was the twin of Kastor. Kastor is mortal while Polydeuces is immortal. The two brothers are inseparable. They rescue people from distress and danger, particularly at sea. In Roman times they become Castor and Pollux.

Pontos = god of the sea. His mother and consort is Gaia, and he is the father of Nereis and Phorkys.

Sophocles, The Women of Trachis, 502

"Hades, who lives in the night

Poseidon, the shaker of the earth."

Hesiod, Theogony, 929

"And of Amphitrite and [Poseidon] the loud-roaring earth shaker [Poseidon was the god of earthquakes, the sea, tsunamis, and more], was born great wide-ruling Triton, the awful god who owns the deep seas." [Triton seems to be a tsunami god]

Poseidon = god of the sea, navigable waterways and water in general. He was also the god of mariners, horses, draft animals, and intercity transportation it seems. He was also the god of earthquakes, tsunamis and rapid reversals of fortune. Thus when you read ancient works and they talk about earthquakes, this is the secrete symbolism of the Arabs about a sudden reversal of fortune, normally on a city-wide or area-wide scale.

Poseidon's wife was Amphitrite. People normally sacrificed expensive Arab-controlled sacraments to Poseidon before each voyage. Greek Poseidon = Roman Neptune.

Hesiod, Hymn 22, to Poseidon

"I sing about Poseidon, the great god, the shaker of the earth and fruitless sea, god of the deep who is also lord of Mt. Helicon [Hell•icon home of the muses] and wide [and dangerous] Aegean. A two double role the gods allotted you, O Shaker of the Earth, to be a tamer of horses and a savior of ships! Hail Poseidon, Holder of the Earth dark-haired lord! O blessed on, be kindly in heart and help those who voyage in ships." [1) That fruitless, worthless sea, it is best to stay away from it. 2) Wide and hard to sail through. 3) Apparently the people sabotaging the low route via the sea were also terrorizing the highways and the horses people used to ply them. 4) Dark-haired Mideast lord.]

Procrustes = the most infamous of the brigands that plagued travelers and traders. In legend added later, he had an inn and he would shackle his guests to a special bed. If they were too short, he would stretch them, as on a torture rack. If they were too tall, he would cut their limbs off.

The true meaning of procrustean is pro•core•us•ti'n = for•core•us•you'un. It is about enforcing the intercity trade monopoly of the parasite, and not enforcing a system of uniformity and conformity without regard to natural variation or individuality. The 2nd meaning is an Arab blid, a blurring idea in their matrix.

Prometheus = Pro•men•theus. It/he is an immortal spirit shared by men, something that can never be

killed. He is the spirit that gave man fire, symbolizing human advancement and technology. And because of these gifts, Zeus (the parasite spirit) chained him to a rock (the rock inside the Kaaba in Mecca actually). That was all Zeus could do, chain him to a rock, because the spirit of pro•men•theus is immortal. So according to the myth, his flesh is eternally picked at and ripped apart by birds (opportunistic br•ids) — like a man being crucified — the only difference I suppose is that the vultures didn't start with his sensitive parts, his head and hands, as on a crucifix. No matter what the Arabs do, they will never be able to kill spirit of Pro•men•theus shared among men. All they can do is land like those vultures and peck away. Pro•men•theus always grows back and is reborn.

Prometheus was the son of Gaia=earth and Uranus (god of Europe and the Eury'ns).

Pro•men•theus is another name for the spirit opposing the parasite. The prime directive of Star Trek mythology fits nicely with the legend of Pro•men•theus. You see, there are "advanced beings", or "aliens" from Arabia, and their prime directive is not to share knowledge (fire) with the dumb "pre-warp" cultures they lord over.

We read that Prometheus had a brother named Epimetheus, and Epi•me•theus (above•man•religion, you know, like how the Arabs are above us and our secret masters). Anyway, above•man•religion was married to Pandora, the one responsible for all the great problems afflicting the human race.

Pyrrrha = the daughter of Pandora and Epimetheus (Epi•men•theus = above•man•religion). Both her and her husband Deucalion survived the great flood and became the parents of a new race of men.

Proteus = sea god, the old man of the sea that attends to Triton, who's principal concern is the creatures of the seas (the fisherman's catch).

Python = the great snake sent by Hera to harry/hurry Leto/Letho = forgetting. This snake chased Leto all over the world until Zeus created a floating island called **Delos** (symbolizing the floating part of the Pyramid) so that the snake could not reach Leto/Letho (at least that is what the haremi tell themselves).

Rhadamanthus = our•ad•A•man•thus = ours•towards•A•man•sacrifice. He was one of three judges that evaluated the souls of the dead entering Hades.

Rhea = Zeus' father was Chronos = Core•onus and his mother was Rhea or flow/ cash-flow, like Dia•rrhea = cash flow that made it across to the other side in Arabia. The parasite always hides the most important

things under either sacred or profane words. Of course dia•rrhea is also what people got when they they didn't sacrifice/pay enough to appease the gods. They had to flow/flush all at once.

Rhesus = a Thracian king who owned the fastest stallions (smartest Bros) in the world. Rhesus monkeys (Macaca Mulatta, family Cerco•pithe•cidae) are Rhesus Mn•keys, or fast mind•keys. Their scientific name means Mecca Mulatto, family circling•pith•idea. Rhesus positive is another way of saying in•it.

Salmacis = a fountain of water. Whoever drank from it became a homosexual.

Scamander = the river deity of the Scamander river at Troy, the community that dominated the Hellespont, the Hellenes•pontus, the greek bridge.

Selene = another name for Artemis the moon goddess, the daughter of Hyperion and sister of Helios. She was merged with Hekate and was Luna in Rome. She was another form of Ishtar, Astarte, Diana, etc.

Semele = mother goddess, She coupled with Zeus and bore Dionysos/ Bacchus.

Sisyphos = Corinthian sun god, specifically the god of the faded son.

Sisyphus = Corinthian king punished in Hades/ Tartarus for his misdeeds in life, he was condemned to the eternal task of rolling a large round stone to the top of a hill, where it would always roll back down again. Sisyphus was the father of Odysseus.

Sophia = Greek goddess of wisdom. Iso•fee•A = equal•duty-to•the•A

Sphinx = A demon with the head of a woman, the body and power of a lion, and winged so it could see everything.

Styx = the great river that bordered Hades/Tartarus. Originally a female Titan deity of the river.

Tantalus = Te•anti•lyse = you•anti•dissolve. Te•anti•lyse was a disobedient son of Zeus who spoke of secrets he heard at the dinner table of the gods/ Arabs. Because of the Arab fixation on secrecy, he had to be excluded from the parasite's kali=green cause. Thus he was considered a disloyal yellow Jew that had to spend his life engaged the futile matrix reality of a slave — namely chasing after resources that the Arabs were constantly mine•mazing, hiding, and pulling away from him. Thus Tantalus, was

sentenced by the gods/Arabs to be eternally hungry and thirsty while standing in water and under fruiting branches. These would retreat when reached for something to eat or drink.

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, c. 60 BC, 3.972

"There is no wretched Tantalus, as the myth relates, transfixed with groundless terror at the huge boulder poised above him in the air. And in this life, there really are mortals oppressed by unfounded fear of the gods and trembling at the impending doom that may fall upon any of them at the whim of chance. There is no Tityos lying in hell forever torn apart by birds of prey."

[1] Tityos = titty•os = tit•mouth was a mental giant or genius who tried to rape Leto/Lethe, the Arab goddess of societal forgetting and Arab pro•pagan•da. He was (like Prometheus/pro•men•theus) punished by having his liver eternally eaten-out by birds of prey (br•ids of br•ay). This is a threat to any smart people, who like me, get in the way of the Arabs.

2) In the minimized, or mined resources version of the Te•anti•lyse myth, the anti•lyse guys (an archetype) get no benefit from action. In the Lucretius version however, Te•anti•lyse (as archetype) is transfixed by the baseless fear of movement. Either way, they don't take any action.]

Tartarus = where the wicked suffered punishment for their misdeeds.

Tethys = sea goddess, daughter of Uranus (Heaven) and Gaia (Earth).

Thanatos = god of death, he is one of two sons of Nyx, the goddess of the night. He lives beside the river Lethe = forgetting.

Thea, Theia = consort of Hyperion and mother of helios and the goddesses Eos=dawn and Selene=moon.

Themis = daughter of Uranus (Heaven, An) and Gaia (Earth, Ki), mother of many (see below). Themis was the

Goddess of necessity, and of order and justice. She stood blindfolded in the gate of the afterlife judging the souls of the dead to determine whether they will pass to the Elysian fields (heaven) or the fires of Tartarus/Hades. Does this sound familiar?

In Roman times at least, the smell of hugely expensive Arabian incense was supposed to sway her judgement and buy a stairway to heaven. In Homer she was the personification of justice and order and convened the assembly of the gods. Her name breaks down as theos = religion + mis = mouth.

Hesiod, Theogony, 900

"Next he married bright Themis who bore the Horae, Dike [Justice], Eu•nomia [good•divisions], and blooming Eirene [Peace], who mind the works of mortal men, along with the Moirai [Fates] to whom wise Zeus gave the greatest honor, Clotho [weaving matrixes] and Lachesis [luck and lots], and Atropos who give good and evil to mortal men." [Atropos means a•tropable, un-turnable and she was the oldest and most powerful of the Fates. She waited with the shears to cut the thread of life after it was spun by Clotho and your life was measured on scales by Lachesis. Atropos was responsible for the jump from mortality to immortality — and was also the inevitability of death.]

Lachrymose = tear inducing

Lachrymose does not mean sad, but tear inducing. Here we note how Roman funerals for the rich frequently involved paid mourners. Apparently Lachesis was swayed by the quantity tears at your funeral. We also note the existence of the term Lachrymal vase = a vial for holding the tears of mourners at a funeral. The French term for teargas is lacrymo•gene, and it is not hard to imagine some part of the incense containing chilis or perhaps black pepper to induce weeping.

The three Fates Clotho, Lachesis, and Atropos

Supposedly even the gods needed to obey the three Fates/Moira: Clotho, Lachesis, and Atropos. These were the daughters of Themis (theo•mouth = religion•mouth) who sat in blindfolded judgement at the gate of heaven. She could not see your spirit. She could only smell it. In Homer Themis was the God of justice and order, who convened the assembly of the gods.

Anyway, Themis' daughters supposedly carried out her decrees as follows: Clotho sat at her spindle spinning the thread of everyone's life. Lachesis measured out what had been spun. But most terrible of the three was Atropos, who sat there with her shears, waiting, and snipping the thread when she thought it was long enough. Sometimes she cut this thread quite short.

It was the nature of both men and the gods to struggle against their fate, and this spectacle provided much entertainment. Greek Fates = Roman Morae

It is worth asking if Clotho did not spin thread, but weave cloth/ fabric/ matrix. And Lachesis seems like al•arche•sys = towards•ancient-rulers•with. And A•tropos = not•troping = not•bending, but cutting off. Here we imagine that the cloth/matrix was either bent towards the ancient ways, or cut off.

The "daughters" of Zeus

Eu•nomia = good•name, or status.

A•tropos = to trope or bend society
Arte•mis = art mouth, or oratory
Persephone = br•soph•one = brotherly•wise•one
Athena/thina = thin = narrow.
Eirene = Peace/fire
Horae = horizontal-wealth-distribution?
Dike/Nike = justice/victory

Each year, on judgement day, Dyke sat at the left hand of Zeus and heard the appeals of those who felt that they had been accused of crimes they did not commit. Zeus trusted her to sentence the guilty, acquit the innocent, and punish judges who had taken bribes.

Hesiod, Hymn 23, to Zeus

"I will sing of Zeus, chiefest among the gods and greatest, all-seeking, all-knowing, the lord of all, the fulfiller who whispers words of wisdom to Themis as she sits leaning towards him. Be gracious all-knowing Son of Chronos, most excellent and great!" [In Homer Themis was the personification of order and justice, who convened the assembly of the gods.]

Thetis = goddess of rivers and oceans, a daughter of Nereus, and the mother of Achilles. With Okeanos she lords over the oceans and rivers. According to legend, she attempted to render Achilles immortal by immersing him in the waters of the river Styx. She failed because the heel by which she held him had remained dry. She entrusted his education to the well-learned centaur (horse from waste down, man from waste up) named Chiron. She was surrounded by attendant sea creatures known as Nereids and after Achilles' death she returned to the ocean depths.

This legend is a blid. In truth an Akillies heel is actually an ak•illi's heel, a heel with an ak•illi's tendon that has been nicked, or nik•al•e, thus depriving the slave of the ability to run.

Triton = according to the Apple dictionary, "a minor sea god usually represented as a man with a fish's tail and carrying a trident and shell trumpet", these trumpets perhaps to warn others of a tsunami. It is notable that the triton mollusk has a zoological family of Cyma•ti•idae = wave•you•idea. It is also notable that trite means unimportant.

Troy = was supposedly named after the father of Ganymede, one king **Tros**, which looks much like Terra•os = earth's mouth. Troy was also known as Ilium. And Latin Iliā=entrails, guts, so this seems to have been the site of much fighting. An early king of Troy/Terra•oi was supposedly one ilus/ILUS. His grandfather was supposedly Dar•dan•us, although this might be Bar•dan•us = bros•giving•us.

Tyche = Greco-Roman goddess of fortune. She is

depicted carrying a rudder or alternately a cornucopia. The gods Agathe Tyche (leader's luck) and Agathos Daemon (leader's demon) are worth pondering as tools of the parasite.

Uranus and the Eur'ns of Euro•peh

Wide as opposed to what?

The Eur'ins, were the wide/white folk living in Euro•o•peh. Somewhere along the way there seems to have been this creator god called Eur•an or Eur•an•us or the god of the wide agenda, or the wide heavens, later blurred into Uranus, the Granddaddy Greek god, The father of all time, or Chronos.

Eur•anus, according to myth, was overthrown and castrated by his son Chronos — which sounds like what Mideast Inc. frequently does. And Uranus' consort was Gaia which does look a bit like Asia (gAIA = AsIA). Also perhaps, too many people said wide "as opposed to what?" So the Arabs did away with Eur•anus and by changing him to Uranus. They also created this sensational rot about Chronos and Zeus to overshadow the old memories. Here we make a mental note that sensational details often exist to replace other less sensational but more problematic details for the parasite.

Zeus = Dio•pater or Jupiter or Jew•pater, father of the Jews in Roman times. His father is Kronos (core•onus) and Rhea (flow). In another version, his mother is Metis=wisdom. His consort is Hera (our•A). He is related to the Sumerian god Iskur, as well as Hitite Tesub and Semitic Hadad. He rules the clouds and rain, delivering lightning and hurling thunderbolts forged by the one-eyed Cyclopes (a fuse•hole•age), the thunderbolt being his invincible weapon until the 1300s. In the same vein he is said to determine the outcome of battle, victors once draped his statues and other monuments with spoils of war. The great and enduring festival of Zeus was that of Olympia, which became the olympic games. Zeus' tree was the oak, and his mention is frequently secret code for Arabs Inc.

Zeus, like so many evil haremi mother-fuckers was said to have killed and eaten his mother Metis (viz•dom) — a "worthless woman". Thus he became both strong and wize/viz/visionary.

He had great sexual vigor and sired a vast number of offspring through an incessant parade of goddesses and mortal partners — again just like in the Arab harems. In late antiquity, his philandering became a problem as the Arabs began to insist on genome-degrading monogamy in their religions for humanity = eu•man•idi. Zeus' 30 -or-so partners/offspring include:

- 1) Alkmene producing Hercules (Heracles),
- 2) Aphrodite (his daughter) producing Eros,
- 3) Danae producing Perseus,
- 4) Demeter (grain supply) producing Persephone,

- 5) Demeter or Semele producing Dionysus,
- 6) Dione producing Aphrodite (Venus),
- 7) Europa producing Minos,
- 8) Hera producing Hebe,
- 9) Io producing no offspring,
- 10) Hera producing Hephaestus,
- 11) Lamia producing no offspring,
- 12) Leda producing Helen,
- 13) Leto producing Artemis (moon god, Ishtar),
- 14) Leto producing Apollo (sun god),
- 15) Maia producing Hermes,
- 16) Metis producing Athena/Minerva,
- 17) Mnemo•syne producing Cleio,
- 18) Mnemo•syne producing Euterpe,
- 19) Mnemo•syne producing Thaleia,
- 20) Mnemo•syne producing Melpomene,
- 21) Mnemo•syne producing Terpsichore,
- 22) Mnemo•syne producing Erato,
- 23) Mnemo•syne producing Polyhymnia,
- 24) Mnemo•syne producing Urania,
- 25) Mnemo•syne producing Calliope,
- 26) Themis producing Eunomia,
- 27) Themis producing Dyke,
- 28) Themis producing Eirene,
- 29) ?? producing Ate,
- 30) ?? producing Tantalus,

The three

Zeus took the heavens, Poseidon the seas, and Hades the underworld, while the earth was shared by all three. The three may have also symbolized the three sphinxes/entries to the Mediterranean. Here we ponder the three-pointed symbol of Mer•cadiz Sphinx, but rotated 90° left.

Gr. **Zodiac** = zoo•hodi•ak = animal•path•point.

Hesiod, Theogony, 104

"Hello, fellow children of Zeus. Lets sing a lovely song and celebrate the holy race of the immortal gods. Those born of Earth, starry sky, gloomy Night, and those born of the briny Sea. Tell us the origin of the first gods, the Earth, the rivers, and the endless sea, with its raging swell, and the gleaming stars, and the wide heaven above, and the gods who were born of them, givers of good things, and how they divided their wealth, and how they shared their honors amongst themselves, and also how..." [Here is an ancient Greek creation myth, and right in the middle of it we find two bits of Arab propaganda. 1) That the ocean and huge and full of rage. And 2) That people are supposed to share their wealth and honors like under some form of taxation or communism. The parasite likes this sort of system because there is more money flowing through the group effort and that means there is more money to steal.]

Hesiod, Theogony, 36

[Clearly this is propaganda.]

"lets begin with the Muses whose songs gladden the great spirit of their father Zeus on Mt. Olympus — telling of things that are, that were and that shall be. Sweet music flows untiringly from their lips. And the house of their father, Zeus the loud-thunderer is gladdened by the pure voices of the goddesses as it echoes throughout snowy Olympus, the home of the immortals. And with their immortal voice, they celebrate in song the reverend race of the gods, the givers of good things. Those who Heaven and Earth created in the beginning. Then the goddesses sing of Zeus, the father of the gods and the father of all men... how much he is the most excellent among the gods and supreme in power."

Reason #1 for religious complexity

The many gods above are little doubt only a tiny part of the Greek pantheon. I submit for your judgement, that the complexity of the above belief system was intentional, and it was intended primarily to justify the existence of specialist priests, outsider priests from the land of no resources. These were agents who told the ancient Greeks what to do and how to behave.

I further submit for your judgement that the song remains the same today in most of the world's religions. I mean, the complexity exists primarily to justify the existence of the priests and ceremonies and incense burning and the churches. These in turn justify the donations, of which perhaps 90% is skimmed away by the Arab parasite race.

Reason #2 for religious complexity

Cultural memories are very hard for the Arabs to eliminate. So instead, the Arabs focus on twisting, distorting, and all the other tactics described by the names of the 9 Muses of Helicon. One of the most powerful tactics over many generations however, is the dilution of the problematic memories.

Hesiod, Theogony, 213

[All the following underlined were the names of gods. What a complicated religion. Also not how in the midst of all this religious complexity lies a number of problematic words **in bold** that seem to warn about tsunami risks.]

"And Night bore hateful **Doom** and black **Fate** and **Death**, and she bore **Sleep** and the tribe of **Dreams**. And again the goddess gloomy **Night**, though she laid with nobody, bore **Blame** and painful **Woe**, and the **Hesperides** who guard the rich, golden apples and the trees bearing fruit beyond the glorious Ocean. And she bore **the Destinies** and **ruthless avenging Fates**: **Clotho** [the spinner], **Lachesis** [disposer of lots] and **A•tropos** [she who can't be turned], **who give men at their birth both evil and good to have, and they pursue the transgressions of men and of gods. And these**

goddesses never cease from their dread anger until they punish the sinner with a sore penalty. Also deadly bore Nemesis to afflict mortal men, and after her, Deceit and Friendship, and hateful Age and hard-hearted Strife. Abhorred Strife bore painful Toil and Forgetfulness and Famine and tearful Sorrows, Fighting, Battles, Murders, Quarrels, Lying Words, Disputes, Lawlessness and Ruin, all of one nature, and Oath who most troubles men upon earth when anyone willfully swears a false oath.

And the Ocean begat Nereus, the oldest of his children, who is true and lies not [People were saying Merius of the Mar was a lie, and the parasite responds by saying he is not a liar.] And men call him the Old Man [of the sea] because he is trusty and gentle and does not forget the justice of righteousness, but thinks just and kindly thoughts. [With that in mind, how can you say that Nereus is not real?] And yet again, he got great Thaumas and proud Porcys, being mated with Earth, and fair-cheeked Ceto and Eurybia who has a heart of flint with her.

And of Nereus [Mer•eus] and [his wife/ consort] rich-haired Doris, daughter of Ocean the perfect river, were born children lovely amongst goddesses [they had 50 daughters], Ploto, Eu•crante, Sao, Amphi•trite, Eudora, Thetis, Galene, Glauce, Cym•othoe, [?] Speo, Thoe, lovely Halie, Pasi•thea, Erato, rosy-armed Eu•nice, gracious Melite, Eu•limene, Agauē, Doto, Proto, Pherusa, Dy•name•ne, Nisaea, Actaea, Proto•medea, Doris, Panopea, comely Galatea, lovely Hippo•thoe rosy-armed Hippo•noe, Cymo•doce [waves•docile?] who with Cyma•tolege and Amphi•trite easily calm the waves upon the misty sea and the blasts of raging winds, and Cymo, and Eione, and rich-crowned Ali•mede, and Glauco•nome fond of laughter, and Ponto•porea, Le•agore, Eu•agore [good•market], Lao•medea, Poly•noe, Auto•noe, Lysianassa, Eu•arne, lovely of shape without a blemish. Psamathe of charming figure and divine Menippe, Neso, Eupompe, Themisto, Pronoe, and Nemertes, who has the nature of her immortal father. These 50 daughters sprang from blameless Nereus, skilled in excellent crafts.

And Thaumas married Electra the daughter of deep-flowing Ocean, and she bore him swift Iris and the long-haired Harpies, Aello (swift-storm) and Ocypetes who..."

Aristotle, 401.11

[In another section I show some 38 pages of quotes like the following. All seems to be propaganda to cover-up the idea of firearms in the ancient world. Now, if you believe that firearms existed prior to their official introduction in 1313, here is some god as hitman propaganda. Surely this is a religion run by the devil, or the de•ex•pull.]

"God is one but has many names—after all the various conditions which he himself in•augur•ates. We call him Zen or Zeus, using the two names in the same sense, as though we should say him through whom we live. He is called the son of Kronos [Chronos = Time, father time], for he endures from eternal age to age. He is God of Lightning and Thunder. God of the Clear Sky and of the Ether. God of the Thunderbolt and Rain, so called after the rain and the thunderbolts and other physical phenomena. Moreover, after the fruits, he is called the Fruitful God, after the cities, the City-God. he is God of the Family, God of the Household, God of Kindred and God of our Forefathers from his participation in such things. He is god of Comradeship, Friendship and Hospitality. God of Armies and of Trophies, God of Purification, Vengeance, Supplication and Propitiation, as the poets have name him, and in all truth, the Savior and God of Freedom. And to complete the tale of his titles, God of Heaven, and the World Below, deriving his names from all natural phenomena and conditions, inasmuch as he is himself the cause of all things. Thus it is well said in the Orphic Hymns:

>>>

Zeus of the flashing bolt was the first and last to be born.

Zeus is the head and the middle [beginning and end]. and created all things.

Zeus steadies the earth and the star-spangled heaven.

Zeus is male and female sex, the immortal bride Zeus is the breath of all, and the rush of unwearying fire

Zeus is the deepest part of the sea, and the sun and the moon in the heavens.

Zeus of the lightning bolt, the king and ruler of all men.

Killing them, and bringing them back at his will, The glad light of heaven [Zeus] performs his terrible spectacles.

The Cypria epic

[Here we see why the Greek gods were so absurd] "Zeus plans with Themis to bring about the Trojan war. Strife arrived while the gods were feasting at the marriage of Peleus and starts a dispute between Hera, Athena, and Aphrodite as to which of them is fairest. The three are led by Hermes at the command of Zeus to Alexandrus on Mount Ida for his decision and Alexandrus, lured by his promised marriage with Helen, decides in favor of Aphrodite.

Then Alexandrus builds his ships at Aphrodite's suggestion, and Helenus foretells the future to him, and Aphrodite orders Aeneas to sail with him, while Cassandra prophesies as to what will happen afterwards. Alexandrus next lands in Sparta and is entertained by the sons of Tyndareus, and afterwards by Menelaus in Sparta, where in the

course of the feast he gives gifts to Helen.

After this, Menelaus sets sail for Crete, ordering Helen to furnish the guests with all they require until they depart. Meanwhile, Aphrodite brings Helen and Alexandrus together and after their union, they put a great treasure on board and sail away by night. Hera stirs up a storm against them and they are carried to Sidon, where Alexandrus takes the city. From there he sailed to Troy and celebrated his marriage to Helen..."

E.A. Wallis Budge, Egyptian ideas of the Afterlife, Ch.4

" 'May the princes of the court [priests of the church] of Osiris, who order the circumstances of the lives of men [who establish the fate of men], not cause my name to stink.' [it sounds like the people with stinky names need incense] Some papyri add, 'Let it be satisfactory unto us, and let the listening be satisfactory to us, and let there be joy of heart unto us at the weighing of words [at your final judgement]. Let not that which is false be uttered against me before the great god, the lord of Amentet! Verily [truthfully] how great shall you be when you rise [resurrected] in triumph [for all eternity].

The tongue [indicator needle] of the balance [scale] having been examined by Anubis, and the ape having indicated to his associate Thoth that the beam is exactly straight, and that the heart, therefore, counterbalances the feather symbolic of Maat (i.e. right, truth, law, etc.). neither over-weighing nor under-weighing it, Thoth writes down the result, and then makes the following address to the gods:

'Hear ye this judgement. The heart of Osiris [the dead person's soul] has... been weighed, and his soul has stood as a witness for him; It has been found true by trial in the Great Balance. There has not been found any wickedness in him; he has not wasted the offerings [incense, food] in the temples; he has not done harm by his deeds; and he spread abroad no evil reports while he was upon earth.'

In answer to this report, the company [assembly] of the gods, who are styled [called], 'the great company [assembly] of the gods, reply, "that which comes forth from thy mouth O Thoth, who dwell in Khemennu (Hermopolis) [think Mt. Olympus], is confirmed. Osiris, the scribe Ani, triumphant, is holy and righteous. He has not sinned, neither has he done evil against us. The Devourer [of corpses] Ammit shall not be allowed to prevail over him, and meat-offerings and entrance into the presence of the god Osiris shall be granted to him, together with a homestead for ever in the Field of Peace [like the Elysian Fields of the Greeks], as unto the followers of Horus."

Here we notice at once that the deceased is identified with Osiris, the god and judge of the dead, and that they have bestowed upon him the god's own

name; the reason of [for] this is as follows. The friends of the deceased performed for him all the ceremonies and rites which were performed for Osiris by Isis and Nephthys, and it was assumed that, as a result, the same things which took place in favor of Osiris would also happen on behalf of the deceased, and that in fact, the deceased would become the counterpart of Osiris. Everywhere in the texts of the Book of the Dead, the deceased is identified with Osiris, from B.C. 3400 to the Roman period.

Another point to notice is the application of the words *maa kheru* to the deceased, a term which I have, for want of a better word, rendered [as] 'triumphant'. These words actually mean, 'true of voice' or 'right of word', and indicate that the person to whom they are applied has acquired the power of using his voice in such a way that when the invisible beings are addressed by him, they will render unto him all the service which he has obtained the right to demand [as a result of his good behavior and regular sacrifices]. It is well known that in ancient times magicians and sorcerers were wont [would normally] address spirits or demons in a peculiar tone of voice, and that all magical formulae were recited in a similar manner. The use of the wrong sound or tone of voice would result in the most disastrous consequences to the speaker, and perhaps in death. The deceased had to make his way through a number of regions in the underworld, and to pass through many series of halls, the doors of which were guarded by beings who were, unless properly addressed, to be hostile to the new-comer [and you could not address them correctly unless you were a good little sacrificer]. He [the dead person] also had need to take passage in a boat [the Greeks had Charon] and to obtain the help of the gods and the powers of the various localities wherein he wanted to travel if he wished to pass safely into the place where he would be. [This is remarkably like the Greek idea of the afterlife.] The Book of the Dead provided him with all the texts and formulae which he would have to recite to secure this result, but unless the words contained in them were pronounced in a proper manner, and said in a proper tone of voice, they would have no effect upon the powers of the underworld...

The gods, having accepted the favorable report of the result obtained by weighing Ani's heart by Thoth, style him *maa kheru*, which is equivalent to conferring upon him power to overcome all opposition, of every kind, which he may meet [encounter]. Henceforth, every door will open at his command, every god will have to obey immediately [if] Ani has uttered his name, and and those whose duty it is to provide celestial food for the beatified will do so for him when once the order has been given."

E.A Wallis Budge Egyptian ideas of the afterlife, Ch.4

[In ancient Greece, Nemesis was the dreaded deity who, with the Furies, was responsible for transporting the souls of the guilty to the after-life. She is also described as the deification of unworthiness (and notably not indignation). In other words, Nemesis or name-sys is not an avenging spirit, but the goddess of the unworthy, who weighed everyone's good and bad deeds in the scales at their funeral, at their own personal judgement day.

In ancient Greece, Nepenthe was a magic potion made by adding one drop of Lethe water to a cup of nectar. It eased fatigue and pain and made the drinker forget his troubles.]

"a large number of sins, which the deceased declares he has not committed are mentioned in the Introduction, the scribes and artists added a series of negative statements, 42 in number, which they set out in a tabular form. This clearly is an attempt to make the sins mentioned equal in number to the gods of the Hall of Maat...

At the end of the Hall are seated the goddess of Maat, i.e., Isis and Nephthys, the deceased adoring Osiris who is seated on a throne, a balance with the heart of the deceased in one scale, and the feather, symbolic of Maat, in the other, and Thoth painting a large feather. In this Hall sit the 42 gods, and as the deceased passes by each, the deceased addresses him by his name and at the same time declares that he has not committed a certain sin...

Inasmuch as the deceased always says after pronouncing [saying, reciting] the name of each god, 'I have not done' such and such a sin, the whole group of addresses has been called the 'Negative Confession'. The fundamental ideas of religion and morality which underlie this confession are exceedingly old, and we may gather from it with tolerable clearness what the ancient Egyptian believed to constitute his duty towards God and towards his neighbor.

It is impossible to explain the fact that 42-gods only are addressed, and equally why this number was adopted. [not the broliquo syntax of the word only here.] Some have believed that the 42-gods represented each a nome of Egypt, and much support is given to this view by the fact that most of the lists of nomes make the number to be 42. But then again, the lists do not agree. ... Incidentally, we may notice that the 42 gods are subservient to Osiris, and that they only occupy a subordinate position in the Hall of Judgement, for it is the result of the weighing of the heart of the deceased in the balance that decides his future. Before passing to the description of the Hall of Judgement where the balance is set, it is necessary to give a rendering of the Negative Confession which, presumably, the deceased recites before his heart is weighed in the balance; it is made from the Papyrus of Nu.

[Here are the 42 gods from the Negative Confession, paraphrased for ease of understanding:]

1. I have done no iniquity.
2. I have not robbed with violence.
3. I have not done violence to any man.
4. I have not stolen.
5. I have not killed man or women.
6. I have not sold short bushels.
7. I have not acted deceitfully.
8. I have not stolen god's property.
9. I have not lied.
10. I have not carried off possessions by force.
11. I have not uttered evil words.
12. I have not carried off food by force.
13. I have not acted deceitfully.
14. I have not lost my temper.
15. I have not invaded [nearby Judaeon Arabia].
16. I have not killed animals which are the property of the gods [and their priests].
17. I have not laid waste to plowed lands.
18. I have not pried into matters to make mischief.
19. I have not set my mouth in motion against any man.
20. I have not given way to wrath without due cause.
21. I have not committed fornication or sodomy.
22. I have not polluted myself.
23. I have not lain with the wife of another man.
24. I have not brought fear to any man.
25. I have not made my words burn with anger.
26. I have not made myself deaf to the words of right and truth.
27. I have not made another person cry.
28. I have not spoken blasphemy.
29. I have not acted with violence.
30. I have not acted without due consideration
31. I have not pierced my skin or taken vengeance on the god.
32. I have not exaggerated.
33. I have not committed fraud or considered evil.
34. I have not cursed the king.
35. I have not fouled fresh water.
36. I have not exalted my speech.
37. I have not cursed god.
38. I have not been insolent.
39. I have not acted with favoritism.
40. I have not increased my wealth except by means of things which are my possessions. [i.e. no borrowing money, ride sharing, or airbnb = arab]
41. I have not cursed that which belongs to god.
42. I have not ignored the god of the city.

Egyptian god Am•mit

This was the eater of the dead, who will devour your heart if it is found to be light when weighed after your death.

Section-1.3: DELPHI ORACLE RELIGION OF ANCIENT GREECE

The Delphi oracle religion of Ancient Greece

Euripides, Electra, c. 420 BC, 399

"Human soothsayers, I have no use for, but Apollo's prophecies are certain." [They come from the one god everyone respects]

Cicero, On Divination, 1.3

"The ancients officially approved divination because they were convinced of the results"

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 960±

"the prophecy of Apollo's priest will be perfect, as it always has been perfect."

Euripides, The Heracleidae, 472

"I don't mind telling you that these oracles have me worried to death." [Oracles were serious business]

Euripides, Heracleidae, 605

"To flout the oracle would be the end of us all. Though this alternative is sad, still it is the lesser of two evils." [What manipulation]

Aeschylus, Eumenides, c. 458BC

"Orestes: Apollo— Of all the gods, you are the god of justice. I commit my whole life to your guidance, and your promise." [The original god of a-pollos, the god of no city shows through.]

Aeschylus, Libation Bearers, 546

"Apollo the Seer who has never lied before"

Aeschylus, Libation Bearers, 887

"What of the Prophet God Apollo, the Delphic voice, the faith and oaths we swear? Make mankind your enemy, not the gods."

Suetonius, Reign of Domitian, 15

"nothing worried him as much as an answer given by the astrologer Asc•le•tario." [Ask•al•tarot]

Sophocles, Elektra, 560

"We mortals are hopeless at reading the future from oracles and dreams"

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 480±

"Am I to believe these ghostly words of an oracle — can they be trusted? Even if I reject them, I still have to do what they tell me to do. My motives are many and strong, quite apart from that clear command of the great god."

Plutarch, On the cessation of oracles, 13

"We shouldn't listen to people who say oracles are not

divinely inspired."

Euripides, Iphigenia in Tauris, 489

"Let men accept their [god/oracle given] destiny without pity or tears."

Euripides, Electra, 1191

"O Phoebus [Apollo], in the command of your oracle, Justice was hidden from me."

Euripides, Phoenician Women, 8

"After a long childless marriage
He went to Delphi, to petition Apollo
For the children he craved for his house."

Euripides, Phoenician Women, 970

"Take these oracular tablets which I prepared
At the holy place where I divine the future,
Observing the signs and omens from the birds."

Euripides, Bacchae, 347

"Someone go this instant to where the prophet prophesies"

Aeschylus, Seven against Thebes, 720

"When the gods send destruction, there is no escape
I tremble at the Power who brings an entire race to ruin
The god unlike other gods, infallible in foretelling evil."

Euripides, Electra, 497

"Whose eyes can hope to see, then if Apollos are blind"

Sophocles, Women of Trachis, 86

"had I known the contents of this oracle before, I would have..."

Sophocles, Women of Trachis, 239

"Is he fulfilling a vow or obeying an oracle?"

Sophocles, Women of Trachis, 822

"...The prophetic words spoken
with fore-knowledge long ago, that said
when the 12th year plowing had ended."

Aeschylus, the Libation Bearers, 1058

"Only one thing can purge you. Apollo's touch will set you free from all your torments"

Euripides, Electra, 87

"I come to Greek soil, sent by Apollo's oracle."

Plutarch, d. 120AD, Cicero 17

"He was carried still further in the wrong direction by the empty hopes held out to him by false prophets and fortune tellers who recited forged oracles in verse, which were supposed to have come from the

Sibylline books."

Aristophanes Plutus

"Chremylus: I have high hopes because of what Apollo told me, shaking the Pythian bay tree as he spoke.

Plutus: Is he involved in this as well?

Chremylus: Certainly."

Euripides, Phoenician Women, 32

"Having heard the gossip, my son went
To Delphi to discover his true parents identity
Laios my husband also left for Delphi
To see if the son he abandoned was still alive"

Montaigne, On Prognostications

"Where oracles are concerned it is certain that they began to lose their credit well before the coming of Jesus, since we can see Cicero looking for the cause of their decline. These are his words: 'Cur isto moda jam oracula Delphis non eduntur non modo nostra oetate sed jamdiu, ut modo nihil possit esse contempsius?'" [Why are oracles no longer uttered thus at Delphi, so that not only in our own time, but long before, nothing could be held in greater contempt?]

Spurinna

This was the name of the soothsayer who warned Julius Caesar to beware the ides of march or the idea of the march on the Mideast. This was just days before he was both scheduled to march as well as days before he was stabbed to death by a mob of men.

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 450±

"Apollo's command is like Fate.

No man can refuse it.

The voice of Apollo is relentless,

Directing my feet, my mind, my hands

Towards this collision of killer with killer

The voice of Apollo freezes my body to ice

Recounting the horrors waiting for me

If I fail, flinch or dodge this task

Blood for blood, your face fixed like bronze

Their debt cannot be weighed out in gold.

And if I fail, I will pay with my own life.

Apollo told me what rites men must perform

To appease angered spirits of the earth.

He told me that their unappeased anger

Spills into men's homes...

Then he told me what the unavenged blood

of a murdered father presents

to the eyes of a negligent son."

Montaigne, On Prognostications, quoting Cicero

"If there is divination, there are gods, and conversely, If there are gods, there is divination." [note the circular

logic]

Montaigne, On Prognostications, quoting Pacuvius

"Those who understand the language of the birds and who know the livers of animals better than their own, I believe it is better just to listen to them rather than pay attention to them." [When I hear people say the same thing about their horoscopes and astrology, I automatically think them as stupid. Please people, you must do away with this garbage from our parasite.]

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 400±

"Zeus, look down, look at us.

Watch what we do now.

We are the eagle's children...

the eagle's nest, the highest position belongs to us...

Agamemnon piled up sacraments and poured out libations

in a perpetual banquet of offerings to you.

If you let us perish, that banquet is over

And when the eaglets are dead,

how shall men read your signals in heaven?

Who will honor your unresponsive altars?

Root out this evil monarchy.

Rescue this house.

Lift it from its fall"

Marco Polo, Ch.3

"There are also in the city of Khan-balik... about 5,000 [Brotherly] astrologers and soothsayers for whom the Great Khan makes a yearly provision of food and clothing as he does for the poor. ... If anyone proposes to embark upon some important enterprise or to travel somewhere on a trading venture or on other business, or has in mind some other venture whose outcome he would like to know, he will consult the astrologers, telling them the year, month, hour and minute of his birth. ... So, when anyone asks an astrologer or soothsayer how his proposed venture will turn out... the soothsayer...will predict in due sequence all that is to happen to him on his travels and what fortune, good or bad, will attend to his undertaking. Likewise, the inquirer may be warned, if he is a merchant, that the planet then ascending will be hostile to his venture, so that he should wait for the ascendancy of one more favorable. This or the constellation directly facing the gate by which he is planning to leave the city will be adverse to the one under which he was born, so that he should leave by another gate or wait till the constellation has moved past; or that in such a place and on such a date, he will encounter robbers, in another he will assailed by rain and storm, in another his horse will break a leg, here his dealings will cause him to lose money, there it will bring in a profit. So the soothsayer will foretell the vicissitudes of his journey, propitious or

disastrous, according to the sequence of favorable or unfavorable constellations."

The Greek mouthpiece religion

ORACLE: Gr. ORA=mouth + cle=piece

Many people have some awareness of the Temple of Apollo and its Oracle of Delphi. The archeological evidence starts at around 800 BC, with the temple declining after Alexander's conquests in the 330s-320s BC. There is much Greek media that regards Apollo as the wisest, most sympathetic and most generous of the Greek gods. He was generally held to be superior to the other gods of the Greek Pantheon who were fickle and immoral. The Greeks came to Apollo's oracle for two primary reasons.

A: The Oracle would give prophecies, pronounce Apollo's will, answer questions, read minds, and see events far away. The Greeks would then regard the cryptic answers as coming straight from the mouth of a god. The Greeks then made 'democratic' and military decisions based on what the god's oracle priest said. So essentially, the people controlling what the oracle said had immense power over Greece's democracy. In fact, they had a back door to Greece's democracy.

B: It is less widely known today that the oracle would also accept offerings or sacrifices for Apollo, in addition to the deposit of valuables for safe keeping, sort of acting like a treasury or bank for the communities of Greece. And as you will soon read, the land of no resources was then swapping out these gold and silver treasures with fakes and then using the precious metals to buy food. This is much the same as they did with the tombs of the Egyptian pharaohs and the tombs on the Sumerian holy island of Dilmun (present day Bahrain, to the east).

Now the Delphi oracle is particularly useful today in our efforts to understand the way Mideast religions have evolved. Here we find a 'fossilized' early version of a Mideast control religion for Europe — one with only a few processes. For this reason, it is easier to understand. Also, this Oracle religion was from a time when the world was almost completely illiterate and naive. Thus it is perhaps easier to see the self-serving nature of the religion for the Mideast. And finally, the oracle religion is a dead religion, so nobody can reasonably come out and defend it.

The excerpts of ancient texts that follow are mostly from Herodotus. His 'Histories' mentions oracles perhaps 100 times; acting like a giant infomercial promoting oracles as the god's true messengers on earth. Dozens of other ancient writers also promote the oracles. In Oedipus by

Sophocles, we see 93 mentions of the Oracles or Apollo, or prophecy, destiny or fate. This is 93 mentions, 93 product placements ads for the Arab religion that controlled/influenced Greece, the Oracle of Delphi.

We should also note that even Plato-Socrates speaks favorably of oracles, for in the Republic we read that, "All religious law should come from Delphi." So no matter how brilliant the philosopher kings are, they are subject to backdoor control from god, or in this case, the polytheist god Apollo. In the Eumenides, Apollo becomes a major figure and speaks over 140 lines of text, with prophets, prophesy, diviners, hermes, fate, oracles mentioned 18 times. And Aristophanes ridicules all forms of soothsaying and fortune telling EXCEPT the temple of Apollo.

It is the same process at work today, when multiple well-placed brothers direct corporate advertising budget and news stories towards global warming and alternative energy. In the ancient world, it was oracles they supported in Greek plays, today it is energy and environmental policy on video. Whichever media we are talking about, it is the Arabs manipulating their tree of knowledge, or call it the interpretive matrix of mankind.

Also, we imagine how just about everything that has survived "the test of time," has been checked and rechecked by the harem brothers to make sure that the message helps their single minded parasite's objective. The older a document is, the more our parasite with its diametrically opposed agenda tried, is likely to have changed anything it did not like. Here we understand that tied and true means the opposite, for the host part of the world at least — for the part of the world that wants more and better. So here we see that the world's oldest documents are the ones we absolutely should not abide by, unless we have good reason to do otherwise.

Now Rome had no tradition of oracles, even though there were many "Roman" gazettes from around the 1st - 2nd century AD who wrote favorably about the oracles (Plutarch, Strabo, Diodorus and Lucan, etc.) Plutarch was supposedly from Chaeronea, the next town east of Delphi, by about 15 miles. He arrived at Delphi in 90AD and served as priest for decades. The freedmen administrations of Emperor Domitian (r.81-96), son of Vespasian (the general that led the sacking of Judaea in 69AD), and emperor Hadrian (r. 117-138) both worked to make Delphi a source of 'god's wisdom' for Rome.

This however, was before Christianity started to become a force. By 325AD, we see the council of Nicaea institutionalize the Nicæan Creed as the Catholic/Universal form of Christianity (Gr. katholikos = universal). Under Universalism, or Catholicism as we say today, there was no need for oracles. The Church served perfectly well to tell everyone what to

do.

Moving on, let's look at the Oracle's function as a treasury first, because it is one of the most obviously self-serving.

How the A-pollos Creed started

It is easy to imagine the Bros went around asking the outies they met about things important to the "great" cause of Arabs inc. So they probably asked about what city's gods these people sacrificed expensive Mideast products to — ripoff sacraments like special overpriced unblemished (albino or jet black) animals and hashish/incense.

After a while I imagine that people started responding that they sacrificed to the god of no city, the god of A-pollos. This probably became very popular, very fast, and the parasite had a real problem on its hands.

So I imagine that A-POLLO started as a non-god, an A-THEISM, a rebellion against our parasite's religion and its costly sacrifices. So Apollo and Apollonian things represent people who give no thought to the desperate land of no resources. This is what the Apollo Creed character in the 1976 film Rocky represented. The Rocky guys, the our*ak guys, with their Dome/home of the Rock, and their mythical rock/stone/meteorite in the Kaaba, they went many rounds and suffered many blows but in the end, they won and their 1973-1977 oil embargo was a "Perfect 10", another film about the same subject.

Anyway, Apollo started as the god of no city. But the Brothers found this idea very harmful to their parasitic feeding. So they set about to changing Apollo into something else — into into this etherial god spirit — with oracles certainly, but also a spirit associated with other Mideast control mechanisms like music and sung poetry. In this way the dangerous A-pollos political movement/rebellion was twisted into yet another one of the hydra's feeding tentacles.

The parasite got ahold of the goodwill people felt for "Apollo" and left that alone because it was useful. Then it changed the harmful parts into an oracle religion that may never have actually been believed by the smartest of Greek society — judging from all the play propaganda. I imagine something along the lines of: "You may not believe in Apollo's oracles, or fate, or astrology, but it certainly seems that we have lots of fools in our society who do."

Finally, the evolution of "the god" Apollo serves as a shining example of our parasite struggling over many generations to twist the very name freedom (from Mideast taxation) into a religion of back-door power and enslavement. Does your religion use super expensive Mideast sacraments? Is it always hungry for money? Does it ask for your obedience to "god's will"? Does it ask you to engage in dysgenic breeding behaviors that will undermine your society's ability to be smart? Did you know that

nothing we have from either Jesus or Mohammed was written down until more than a century after each man died? Do you realize that these "divine revelations of god's will" are just as equivocal as the Oracle of Delphi?

Here are some ancient oracle sites

Most oracle sites are in places that today are Muslim. Oracle of Zeus at Dodona, Epirus, Greece, near Albania

Oracle at Amun Siwa, Egypt

Oracle of Apollo at Didyma near Miletus, Turkey

Oracle of Amphiaraus at Oropus, 50 km north of Athens

Oracle of Zeus Philio at Antioch, Syria

Oracle at Carmel in Judaea

Herodotus, 6.118

[DATIS' men were searching ships and] "discovered, in a Phoenician vessel, a statue of Apollo, overlaid with gold. He made inquiries about where it had been stolen from, and as soon as he learned to which temple it belonged, he sailed in his own ship to DELOS. The DELIANS... had the statue placed in their temple for safe keeping, and instructed the islanders to take it back to DELIUM, a place in Theban territory, on the sea opposite Chalcis. DATIS then left the island; but the DELIANS did not restore the statue. It was brought back to DELIUM by the Thebans themselves twenty years later, on the advice of an oracle."

[Why steal a temple statue overlaid in gold leaf? It is not worth much, everyone keeps an eye out for the stolen temple property, and if you get caught, it is a painful, and shameful death. Besides, ancient Greek sources are always talking about solid gold sacrifices in Greek temples, so why steal the plated one?

And what is going on with the five words starting with the letter D - Datis, Delos, Delians, Delium, and of course the treasury at Delphi treasury which is not mentioned. This was the main place where all the solid gold statues were kept. Five nouns that are all sound so similar and confusing in one small paragraph: What are the odds?

To our literate modern eyes, attuned to media deception and propaganda, the story reads like a coverup. Here we see the Arab teaching gazette called Herodotus in action. Rumors were swirling about a golden statue of Apollo discovered on a Phoenician ship and the event needed to be covered up or smoothed over.

It was either a solid gold statue coming from the Delphic treasury, or a plated copy en route to Delphi to substitute for a solid gold statue about to be stolen; it doesn't matter which. The Arab wise guys were taking the solid gold statues from Apollo's Delphic treasury and swapping them out for statues

overlain with gold. Then they bought food and influence with the gold. The people with no resources were plying their ancient ways, getting outsiders to give them something for nothing, because they really had/have nothing of any value to offer in trade.

The Greeks would sell valuable goods for the useless but rare metal named gold, and then they offered the gold to Apollo's church, to appease the god. In truth they were actually appeasing the Sphinx Mafia, which ran the oracle/ treasury racket. Whenever the Greeks made generous gifts to Apollo, the Sphinx would ease up on terrorizing and sabotaging Greece. Thus their sacrifices were made to seem as if they were working. If the Greeks were stingy with the 'gods,' bad things would tend to happen. For example, maybe one summer the Arabs would introduce a fast breeding tropical crop pest that otherwise can't survive cold European winters, or maybe they would introduce cholera to the fresh water supply. Maybe they would introduce anopheles mosquitoes contaminated with malaria (Gr. nopheles = profitable).

It was a protection racket, but on a national scale, and all the temples of all the gods were involved, not just Apollo and his oracles. And the Greeks probably would have scoffed if you told them that their gods were a tool of economic and political manipulation used by a bloated harem-bred clan thousands of miles away living in a barren desert land devoid of all resources. The Greeks would have scoffed if you told them of a conspiracy involving tens of thousands of infiltrating harem brothers — brothers who spoke perfect Greek, because that was the language of their mothers.

These brothers were constantly emigrating to Greece and infiltrating all of Greece's important institutions so as to 'altruistically' earn a tiny piece from the rich Greeks for the desperately poor people back home.

A similar religious parasite racket was used on Dilmun Island (later the 'pirate coast', and today Bahrain). On Dilmun Island, there are over 150,000 graves dating from c. 3000-2400BC. Strangely, with all these graves and human remains, there are no valuables on the uninhabited 'holy land' of Dilmun. Strange how the Sumerians traveled for days and built elaborate above ground tombs that were completely visible due to exposed bedrock (The bedrock was incidentally regularly washed by the same force of nature that made Bahrain so oil rich. See Gaylah, Hafit, Theodore Bent, 'Umm an Nar',).

A similar religious parasite racket was at work in the plundered tombs of the Egyptian Pharaohs. The Arabs were selling gold and jewels to the Egyptians, Mesopotamians, and Greeks for food. Then in the case of the Egyptian pharaohs they were going back and digging up the gold and jewels and selling them again for more grain.

See, once we think of ancient religious customs as ways to get something for nothing, many puzzling things make perfect sense. Take the treasures of Tutankhamun's tomb; they make sense because his Restoration Stela tells us how he appointed new priests that kept his tomb location a secret. (Ninhursaga, Enlil, Inzak, Enzag, Meskilak, and Nabu). Here we understand why mostly all Egyptian tombs were robbed in ancient times. And the reason we found Tutankhamun's tomb is that he fired his first gang of Mafia priests and appointed new honest priests. And amusingly, the Egyptians came to blame the disappearance of their wealth on a monster called the 'Eater of the Dead.'

You see, in ancient times as today, the people with nothing needed a way to get the people with something to give them something for nothing, and they use every trick in the book.

Anyway, after Herodotus 6.118 (above), all the Phoenician merchants sang the same song, Datis, Delos, Delians Delium, but not Delphi. It was a primordial ancient media spreading subtle propaganda. Delphi remained sacrosanct and there was no need to see if your sacrifices have been swapped out. Say, what are the odds of 5 similar D words all in the same story?

Plundered treasury

Juvenal, Satires, 14

"Ever since Mars the Avenger was robbed of his helmet, and failed to safeguard the goods in this keeping."

Herodotus, 8.35

"This division was detached from the main body of the army for the special purpose of plundering the temple at Delphi, and bringing its treasures to Xerxes. I have been told that he was better acquainted, from descriptions continually coming to his notice, with everything of importance there than his own property at home..."

The news of the approach of the Persians [in 478 BC] caused consternation at Delphi; and in their terror the people asked the god's advice as to whether they should bury the sacred treasures or get them out of the country. The god replied that they were not to be disturbed, for he was well able to guard his own [things]."

Herodotus, 8.37

"It is marvelous enough that weapons of war should move of their own accord ... but what occurred next is surely one of the most amazing things ever known - for just as the Persians came ... thunderbolts fell on them from the sky, and two pinnacles of rock, torn from Parnassus, came crashing and rumbling down amongst them, killing a large number... All these

things happening together caused a panic amongst the Persian troops. ... There is a story, I have learned, amongst those who got away, that there was yet another miraculous occurrence: they saw, so they said, two gigantic hoplites [Greek soldiers] - taller than ever a man was - were pursuing them and cutting them down."

[We imagine that the Persians probably came in, looted the Delphic treasury, and knocked everything down. When the Greeks who ran off into the hills came back, they reasonably remark how the temple was raided and the structure knocked down. Here we see the Herodotus gazette taking that reality and explaining it away so that the Greeks will continue to come back and leave their offerings with the temple of Apollo, (which they did).

The story is that the offerings are in fact still at the temple of Delphi, but Apollo caused an earthquake that killed many Persians, but destroyed the temple and in the process burying his precious treasure in rubble where it remains today. Relatively omnipotent Apollo did this of course to protect the golden offerings that all gods love.]

Swiss banking laws

Recently the nation of Switzerland received a great deal of attention for profiting from the abandoned deposits of Jews that were murdered by Germany during World War II. Little is made, however, of the deposits of the 42 million non-Jewish people who died during the war. Little is also made of how people have for centuries been squirreling away money in numbered Swiss bank accounts, and then dying. This includes countless national leaders and other government officials who have pillaged entire nations. The international financial center of Switzerland currently has a population of 7.5 million. Where does all the money go? The Swiss should be by a factor of ten (at least) the richest nation on earth considering all the plunder they have taken in over the centuries. Is Switzerland another Delphic treasury for the land of no resources? Why does the EU tolerate this mysterious Sphinx with its antisocial banking laws in its midst? The EU by rights should close its borders with Switzerland until the Swiss agrees to abide by all normal, common sense international conventions regarding banking, stolen property, and money laundering, including an absolute ban on anonymous banking and the total confiscation of international deposits of foreign government officials and their families.

NOTE 1: The Swiss guard is a curious subject. They were a Swiss mercenary force that protected the sovereigns of many countries. Now they only protect the Vatican.

NOTE 2: The Swill laws against excavation are curious.

Re-writing history: The oracle could also be used to re-write history and turn a villain into a hero.

Herodotus, 5.92

"The people of Amathus, in revenge for his having laid siege to their town, severed the head from the dead body of Onesilus and hung it up above their gates. In time it became hollow, and was occupied by a swarm of bees who filled it with honeycomb. In consequence of this the townspeople consulted an oracle, and were advised to take the head down and bury it, and, if they wished to prosper, to regard Onesilus thenceforward as a hero, and honor him with an annual sacrifice."

The oracle could decide who would be the next king

Herodotus, 6.66

"finally the Spartans determined to settle the question of [Spartan prince] Demaratus' parentage by consulting the Delphic oracle. Upon the decision to refer the matter to Delphi, Cleomenes [the Spartan king], who was mainly responsible for getting the Spartans to take this step, secured the support of Cobon, who was a very influential person in Delphi; and he persuaded Perialla the prophetess to give the answer which Cleomenes wanted. She replied, accordingly, to the messengers' question that Demaratus was not the son of Ariston."

The oracle could decide on national alliances

Herodotus, 7.169

"The Cretan... sent to Delphi to inquire jointly whether or not [to]...make common cause with Greece [against the Persian Xerxes] "Foolish men," the oracle replied, "do you not still resent all the tears which Minos in his anger caused you to weep after you helped Menelaus? [husband of Helen of Troy] When the Cretans heard that answer, they refrained from joining the alliance."

Thucydides, 1.121

"we are acting on the authority of the god [the Delphi oracle of Apollo] who has himself promised to support us [in our war against Athens]. And all the rest of Hellas [Greece] will be with us in our struggle, either from fear of slavery, or hope of liberation."

[At the start of the Peloponnesian War in 431BC, the Spartans consulted the oracle of Delphi to see how to proceed. Apollo approved, and even said he would help them in their battle. Thus we see at the start of the war "Apollo" smiting the Athenians with a plague. The Athenians responded by sacrificing more gold and silver to "Apollo" at Delos causing the Arab parasite race to back off for a while. Note how the

"gods" could be bribed with gold, Arabs sacraments, and prayers, into supporting your nation.]

The oracle should be consulted before preparing your national defenses

Herodotus, 5.89

"The Athenians were about to start [military] counter-measures when they were advised by an oracle from Delphi to hold their hand."

Herodotus, 5.79

"the Thebans were anxious to pay off their score with Athens. They sent to Delphi for advice, and were told by the priestess of the oracle that they would be unable to get their revenge if they tried to act alone."

The oracle changed the nature of Sparta's government.

Herodotus, 1.65

"Lycurgus [father of the Spartan police state's government], a distinguished Spartan, visited the Delphic oracle... [and] was greeted with theses words:

Hither to my rich temple have you come, Lycurgus, Dear to Zeus and to all gods that dwell in Olympus. I know not whether to declare you human or divine- Yet I incline to believe, Lycurgus, that you are a god.

There is a story that the Priestess also revealed to him the system of government which is used in Sparta today, but the Spartans/Lacedaemonians themselves say that Lycurgus brought it from Crete... Later he reorganized the Spartan military [and integrated it with a fully militarized police state for Sparta, the precursor of Rome. Spartans in this police state incidentally did not really reproduce. So less than 70 years after Athenian democracy was defeated in 404BC, there were not many Spartans around. Then in 336BC Alexander (the Great) of Macedon came to power and swept through Greece]... Thanks to good soil and a large population the Lacedaemonians soon shot up and flourished like a sturdy tree." [Here we see Sparta as this artificial city state that was cultivated to oppose Athens. Athens got the full strength plagues, Sparta got whatever came naturally. The Athenians were poisoned where possible, the Spartans not.]

Herodotus, 6.54

"This is the accepted Greek version of the genealogy of the Spartan royal house; the Persians, however, maintain that Perseus was an Assyrian who adopted Greek nationality; his ancestry, therefore, was not Greek; and the forebears of Acrisius were no related to Perseus at all, but were Egyptian - which accords with the Greek version of the story. But there is no need to pursue this subject further. How it happened

that Egyptians came to the Peloponnese, and what they did to make themselves kings in that part of Greece, has been chronicled by other writers. I will add nothing, therefore, but proceed to mention some points which no one else has yet touched upon.

The prerogatives of the Spartan kings are these: ... the power of declaring war on whom they please. In this no Spartan may attempt to oppose their decision, under pain of sacrilege. ... To them personally are allotted the skins and chins [backbones] of all animals offered for sacrifice. ... It is their duty to select and appoint the officials who see to the entertainment of foreign visitors [from the land of no resources], and each of them nominates two "Pythians" - officials, that is, whose duty it is to visit Delphi when occasion arises... They are responsible for the safe-keeping of all oracles ...

One custom is observed on the occasion of a king's death, which is the same in Sparta as in Asia... a huge crowd assembles... and men and women strike their foreheads with every sign of grief, wailing as if they could never stop and continually declaring that the king who has just died was the best they ever had."

The Oracle could name kings and respected scholars

Plato, Apology, 21b

"Please consider my objective in telling you this. I want to explain how the attacks on my reputation first started. When I heard the oracle's answer, I said to myself, 'What is the god saying, and what is his hidden meaning? I am only too aware that I have no claim to wisdom, great or small; so what did he mean by saying that I am the wisest man in the world?'"

Plutarch, Alexander, 27

When Alexander had crossed the desert [Sivah/ Ammonium is about 250 miles west of Cairo] and arrived at the shrine, the high priest of Ammon welcomed him on the god's behalf as a father greeting a son. Alexander's first question was to ask whether any of his father's murders had escaped punishment. At this the high priest commanded him to speak more guardedly, since his father was not a mortal. Alexander therefore changed the form of his question and asked whether the murders of Philip had all been punished, and he added another inquiry concerning his own empire, and asked whether he was destined to rule over all mankind. This, the god replied, would be granted to him, and he also assured him that Philip's death had been completely avenged, whereupon Alexander dedicated some magnificent offerings to the god and presented large sums of money to his priests." [Someone wants us to think: 1) it is possible for great men either to be gods, or to become gods.

- 2) Some great men are the sons of these gods.
- 3) That vengeance is our obligation.]

Why the Gods always go after the tallest stalks of corn

Herodotus, 3.40

"the gods are jealous of success... I have never yet heard of a man who after an unbroken run of luck was not finally brought to complete ruin." [The parasite normally, eventually gets them.]

Herodotus, 7.10

"You know, my lord, that amongst living creatures it is the great ones that God smites with his thunder, nor does he allow them to show off. The little ones do not vex him. It is always the great buildings and tall trees which are struck by lightning. It is god's way to bring the lofty low."

Herodotus, 5.92

[In the following, bear in mind that Gr. *aristo* = the best, highest or tallest.] "Thrasybulus [thrasy=thrashing + Gr. *boule* = the will, or a directive] invited the [messenger] to walk with him from the city to a field where corn was growing. As he passed through the cornfield, continually asking questions about why the messenger had come to him from Corinth, he kept cutting off all the tallest/ best stalks of corn which he could see, and throwing them away, until the finest and best-grown [aristo] part of the crop [generation] was ruined. In this way he went right through the field, and then sent the messenger away without a word. On his [the messenger's] return to Corinth, Periander was eager to hear what advice Thrasybulus had given, and the man replied that he had not given any at all, adding that he was surprised a being sent to visit such a person, who was evidently mad and a wanton destroyer of his own property - and then he described what he had seen Thrasybulus do. Periander seized the point at once; it was perfectly plain to him that Thrasybulus recommended the murder of all the people in the city who were outstanding in influence or ability. Moreover, he took the advice, and from that time forward there was no crime against the Corinthians that he did not commit."

Again, just as in we read how our parasite always goes after the tallest and best, the biggest threat to them. This is true for individuals and also for societies. America suffers the brunt of Islamic Ire today because the 'gods' in the Mideast suffer the same form of jealousy of the tallest that Herodotus speaks of.

How to get rid of troublemakers using soothsayers and oracles

The soothsayer spies were also used to get rid of troublemakers and people who were wealthy and a threat to Mideast traders.

Herodotus, 4.68

"When the king of Scythia [or wherever] falls sick, he sends for three of the most reputable soothsayers, who proceed to practice their arts in the way I have described; more often than not they declare that such and such a person (whose name the mention) [the troublemaker] has sworn falsely by the king's health - it being customary in Scythia to use this form of oath for the most solemn purposes. The supposed culprit is at once arrested and brought into the king's presence, where he is charged by the soothsayers, who tell him that their powers of divination have revealed that he has sworn by the king's health and perjured himself, and that he perjury is the cause of the king's sickness. The man, of course, denies the charge, and makes a great fuss, whereupon the king sends for more soothsayers - six this time instead of three - who also bring their skill to bear. Should they convict the accused of perjury, he is beheaded without more ado, and his property is divided by lot amongst the first three soothsayers; if, however, the new six acquit him, more are brought in, and, if need be, still more again, and if, in the final result, the majority declare for the man's innocence [extremely unlikely], the law is that the tree original ones should be executed."

dreams

The gods also came to you in dreams and your dreams foretold the future, depending of course on expert interpretation that was given by the Mideast soothsayers, or dream interpreters called Gr. *oneirokritai*, (Gr. *oneiro* = dream + Gr. *kritai* = critic)

Artemidorus, 7.18

"Both Artabanus [An Artaba is an Egyptian bushel The main racket of the people with no resources at the time was grain] and Xerxes now placed the fullest confidence in the dream. The Magi were consulted about its significance, and expressed the opinion that it portended the conquest of the world and its total subjection to Persia. In the dream, Xerxes had imagined himself crowned with olive, of which the branches spread all over the earth; then the crown had suddenly vanished from his head. After the Magi's favorable interpretation... no pains were spared in the subsequent preparations, and Xerxes, in the process of assembling his armies, had every corner of the continent ransacked. For the four years following the conquest of Egypt the mustering of troops and the provision of stores and the equipment continued, and towards the close of the fifth Xerxes, at the head of his enormous force, began his march."

Sophocles, Elektra, 750

"Hear me, Wolf-killer Apollo"

Sophocles, Elektra, 737

"Promise me, Wolf-killer if signs I saw in my perplexing dreams last night..."

Sophocles, Elektra, 1670

"Lord Apollo, please honor our prayers.
Often I have come to offer you what little I have.
But now, Wolfkiller Apollo, I come on my knees with all I have,
Help us, I beg you. Take an active role in our plans.
Show how the gods break those who break your laws."

Where should we start a new settlement?

The Greeks also thought it vital to ask Apollo where they should go to start their new settlements. The earliest accounts of the oracle are of questionable authenticity, (they could have been added later) but they frequently tell of the oracle's wisdom in choosing places to colonize and which colonists should be the settlement's leaders. Most of this settlement was in the 700s to 500s BC, when the Greeks colonized or re-colonized Italy, Sicily, North Africa, Spain, the Black Sea, Danube, Dniro, Dniester and Volga. Notably the Greek settlements tended to be inland, far from the port towns that Mideast Inc. needed to monopolize. Here, checking with the oracle really did keep the Greeks out of trouble.

Now it is important to point out that these places were the ancient version of the new world. The Western Mediterranean, and Black Sea were wild and untamed in those days, like North America of the 1500s.

Curiously, it was customary for the colonists to show gratitude to the oracle by sending back tithes and gifts and even using still the oracle as their treasury.

Herodotus, 5.23

"His proceedings did not escape Megabazus' [Mega=big + bazus= Business] attention... he said to Darius: "I am astonished, my lord at your rashness in allowing a clever Greek like Histiaeus to found a settlement in Thrace. The site, with its silver mines, and abundance of timber for building ships and making oars, is a very valuable one. The neighborhood is thickly populated both with Greeks and barbarians, all of whom will accept him as their master... I beg you to put a stop to what he is doing, or you will find yourself involved in a war with your own subjects."

Herodotus, 5.43

"Dorieus, accordingly went to Delphi to consult the oracle on his chance of acquiring the land which he was after, and was told by the Priestess that it would certainly be his, whereupon he fetched the band of settlers whom he had taken to Libya and sailed with them to the Italian coast."

Herodotus, 5.42

"Cleomenes took them off to found a settlement elsewhere, without previously consulting the Delphic oracle on a suitable site, or observing any of the usual formalities: he just went off, in a fit of temper to Libya, with some men from Thera to act as guides. ... Within three years, however, he was driven out by the Macae [a Libyan tribe] and the Carthaginians, and returned to the Peloponnese."

Given the number of times Herodotus mentions settlement stories, it must be an important that people consult the Sphinx's oracle at Delphi regarding where to settle. Here we see how the Sphinx mafia kept the Greeks out of the most strategic and best situated locations and perhaps helped them settle in jaws of death locations like tsunami funnels and at the foot of a volcano (Pompeii)

Competitors for the treasury at Delphi

The Herodotus gazette writers seem to have wanted to discourage competition from others who would act as a bank. Here we see what appears to be an early form of the Muslim and Catholic prohibitions on usury or charging interest on loans. The people in the middle want to control all economic activity, especially economic activity that undermines economic dependence and the monopolies they live off of.

Herodotus, 6.86

"One day a man from Miletus came to Sparta and expressed a wish to talk to Glaucus [Gr. glaukos = opaque]. ... "I am a Milesian," he said, "and I have come to you because I should like to profit by your honesty. People all over Greece - yes, and in Ionia too- are always talking of your honesty, and that set me thinking. Ionia, I told myself, is never safe from sudden change - and property never stays long in the same hands; but the Peloponnese, on the contrary, is stable. This led me to make a decision, namely, to sell half of my property and put the money in your hands, in full confidence that it will be safe there. I ask you, therefore, to take the money and with it these tallies, which you must please keep carefully. Then you can return the money to whoever brings you the corresponding halves." Glaucus ...accepted the trust on the terms he proposed. Years went by, and one day there came to Sparta the sons of the Milesian who had made Glaucus his trustee. They ... produced their halves of the tallies, and asked for the money.

"But," said Glaucus, trying to put them off, "I don't remember this transaction, and nothing you say has any effect in awakening my memory. ... the Milesians supposing their money lost to them, had gone home in great disappointment..." [This is what happens when people try to use individuals as a bank instead of an oracle. The people who ran the treasuries of the oracles were the bankers for the eastern Mediterranean. They were taking in money and paying no interest because it was not officially being re-lent. Then they were re-lending the money..... Here you see the motivation for the catholic and Islamic prohibitions on lending. The mafia doesn't like competition]

Herodotus, 6.86

"And now, gentlemen, I come to the real point of my story. Today Glaucus has not a single living descendant; not a family in Sparta bears his name; it has been totally eradicated (rooted out). That will show you how wise a thing it is, where covenants are concerned, not to hesitate, even in thought, to make proper restitution." [You Greeks, you must not even think of acting as bankers. If you make one mistake, it might be the end of your whole family lineage.]

For an oracle to stay infallible, it must give ambiguous answers.

Seneca, Oedipus, 209

"It is the custom of the Delphic god to wrap his secrets up in dark enigmas."

Aristophanes, Plutus, 50

"And what did Apollo in his holy wreaths let out? That can't be what the oracle is getting at. We'll soon find out what the oracle is trying to tell us"

Sophocles, Oedipus prologue

"What was the oracle? These vague words Leave me still hanging between hope and fear."

Aristophanes, Plutus, 9

"My next complaint is against Apollo, who from a tripod of beaten gold gives vent to his oracular drone. My grumble is this: He's supposed to be a healer And the all-knowing one."

Herodotus 1.48

Croesus, the famously wealthy king, asked if he should march on Persia. The oracle famously replied, "If you march on Persia, you will destroy a mighty empire."

[The heuristic lessons are:

- 1) Ambiguous answers are never wrong.
- 2) Blame it on the men who interpret the infallible prophecies of the gods.]

Plutarch, Alexander, 14

[Alexander] "visited Delphi, because he wished to consult the oracle of Apollo about the expedition against the Persians. It so happened that he arrived on one of those days which are said to be inauspicious, when it is forbidden for the oracle to deliver a reply, In spite of this he sent for the prophetess, and when she refused to officiate and explained that the law forbade her to do so, he went up himself and tried to drag her by force to the shrine. At last, as if overcome by his persistence, she exclaimed, 'you are invincible, my son!' and when Alexander heard this, he declared that he wanted no other prophecy, but had obtained from her the oracle he was seeking."

[The heuristic lessons are:

- 1) You can go back and add stuff like this at any time and reinforce your ideology.
- 2) Here is 'evidence' to make the oracle religion and the telling of the future a strong and believable ideology.
- 3) Ambiguous answers are never wrong.

Your infallible word of god book

Here is yet another way the oracle of Delphi shows us the early stage of something eternal about the world's "Great Religions." Nowadays, these religions are presented in a book (or books) that are supposedly the perfect and infallible word of god, however, all these books are cryptic in some way, hard to understand, translated from a dead language, 'poetic' (in the case of Islam), or very old in the case of the bible, or subject to contradictory interpretations like the oracle of Delphi.

Are these cryptic and hard to understand words the product of a divine spirit, or are they the ambiguous words of a parasitic race of men that has always come to our land of plenty and pretended to speak for god, so as to gain power, parasitic power over our people? And why on earth would a god give his message in a way that is hard to understand; a way that needs Mideast imams or priests to interpret? Is it not just so much more believable that this land of no resources (a place famous for exporting religions and prophets) has always used the ambiguity of our religions to maintain its religious influence and get something for nothing from the outside world?

The oracle could be corrupted as an excuse

The oracle could also be corrupted, a convenient idea for explaining why the otherwise "infallible" oracle is sometimes wrong. So make sure the other party is not bribing the priestesses. In fact, don't even use the oracle to decide things between Greeks, only use it to decide important matters of international significance where there supposedly isn't another party involved.

(This helps preserve the credibility of the oracle)

Herodotus, 6.75

"Most people in Greece say that was a punishment [by Apollo] for having corrupted the Priestess of Delphi and inducing her to say what she did."

Herodotus, 5.90

"This arose from the discovery by the Spartans that the Alcmaeonidae had corrupted the priestess at Delphi... On the strength of certain oracles, which have proved to be a swindle, we expelled from their country men who were our friends, men who undertook to keep Athens dependent upon us; these gone, we put power into the hands of an ungrateful rabble."

Herodotus, 5.62

"The Athenians say that these men, during their stay at Delphi, bribed the Priestess to tell any Spartans that might happen to consult the oracle, either on state or private business, that it was their duty to liberate Athens; and the Spartans, as a result of the constant repetition of the same injunction, sent... an army to drive out the [tyrannical] Pisistratidae."

Herodotus, 6.124

"It was the Alcmaeonidae who bribed the Delphi priestess to keep on telling the Spartans...."

Herodotus, 5.66

"Cleisthenes... the story goes bribed the priestess at Delphi"

Here, the Greek word Medizein is instructive (english medize). This word describes how the Persian Medes were bribing the Greeks in the late 500s BC. The two main groups who were Medized were the tyrant rulers of many Greek cities (turannoi), and the priests of the god Apollo at Delphi. This is the same oracle that unsuccessfully advised the Greeks to capitulate to the Persians.

Your fate is inescapable, don't bother trying to escape the mecca•anations of Mideast Inc

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 3.13

"Then there is the question of the future, which nobody can escape [because everything was said to be predestined by the gods]. Often however, it is no advantage to know beforehand what is going to happen. It is a miserable thing to be tortured by one's own impotence and to forfeit even our last ordinary consolation, that of hope. [This propaganda says that destiny is inevitable and that we in the house of the host should just let "destiny" rule our lives. This way we won't resist our parasite's mecca•anations even if we have to go kill ourselves.] Especially when you

teach that all is governed by a fate which has been determined from all eternity. So what use is it what scope for discretion does it give to know the future, if it cannot be altered?

And what was the origin of your art of divination? Who discovered the significance of a cleft in an animal's liver or interpreted the raven's cry? Or the way the lots fall? Not that I believe in these things. I do not despise an augur such as Attus Navius, whom you mentioned. But how omens came to be understood is something I must learn from the philosophers, especially as the predictions of the soothsayers are often disproven by actual events. But, you argue, doctors are often wrong. There is however to my mind no comparison between medicine, which applies reasoning which I can understand, and the powers of divination, the origin of which is a mystery to me. You argue too that the gods were appeased by the sacrifice of the lives of the Decii. Where they then so unjust that they could not be reconciled with the Romans except through the deaths of such brave men?" [Here we see who was behind the ideas of fate and human sacrifice.]

Plutarch, Alexander, 25

"The siege [of Tyre] ended at follows. ... [Alexander] diviner Arist•ander [best•man] offered up a sacrifice, and after inspecting the omens, confidentially announced to all those present that the city would be captured in the course of that month. This pronouncement was greeted with laughter and even some derision because by then it was the last day of the month. The king saw that Aristander was at a loss to explain the omens, and as he was always anxious to uphold the credibility of his prophecies, gave orders that the day should be counted not as the thirtieth of the month, but as the twenty-eight. The trumpet then sounded the advance and he launched a fiercer attack against the walls that he had originally intended. The fighting grew hotter, until the troops who had been left in camp could not bear to stay inactive, but came running up to join the attackers, and thereupon the Tyrians gave up the struggle. So it came about that Alexander captured the city on that day." [More Arab propaganda reinforcing the absurd idea that prophecies come true. If our rulers have fortune tellers and believe them, then the land of no resources will gain power over our nation.]

Oracles as a back door to controlling a democracy

In Herodotus, we read how the oracle of Delphi at first brought Athens and Sparta together. Later the oracle caused Sparta to attack Athens, bringing about the end of Classical Greece and Greek democracy. So regardless of how strong was the institution of democracy in ancient Greece, many people simply

went along with Apollo's will, and fate and voted the way the oracle pointed. In this way, the Oracle constituted a back door to Greece's democracy. The people running the oracle religion could dictate policy and pass it off as "god's will" or an inescapable fate, thus telling the Greek public what to think and how to vote.

So Greece's democracy was partly an illusion, just as most modern democracies are partly an illusion in the same way. Basically, if a democratic architecture allows non-democratic institutions to sway the vote, it will be possible for our single minded parasite to infiltrate those non-democratic organizations and use them as a back door for swaying the decisions of our democracies. Then our parasite will use this influence to create situations where it will feed on our economies.

Now clearly the Catholic church and Islam's Umma and a number of labor unions and environmental groups have oracular power over most democracies today. The only question: what percentage of voters cast ballots the way directed by these modern oracles?

Here it should be pointed out that the Brothers from the land of no resources are constantly coming to our part of the world and making it their mission in life to get into positions of oracular power in our institutions. They do this in our churches, our corporate advertising departments, our labor unions, our media, our environmental organizations, our lobbyists, our ad agencies, our government administrations, any place that has oracular power. Then they use their influence synergistically, in concert, as a chorus, with their brothers, to give (or piggyback) their oracular messages (green energy ads for example), but also to directly influence government policies. They also endow their version of science and the arts on television, and change the way we learn in school and anything else they choose to support in our culture.

Again, they do all this synergistically, presenting a single cohesive (though deceptive) view of the world. It is the big lie, the giant scam discussed earlier, an entire tree of knowledge that suits their parasite's agenda. In their own words, they use our oracles "to teach the world to sing in perfect harmony." And with this song and dance, they install on our memory, what "the real thing" is, there updated artificial reality, their updated matrix version of "the real thing."

They pretend to be us, our political leaders, our scholars and thought leaders, our experts in the media, and our own religious experts. Here is why we listen; it is because we think it is our own free society speaking to us. We take their oracles for our own religions, our own corporations, our own national

psyches, our own environmental organizations, our own free newspapers, our own movies, our own publishers, our own democratic academy awards. We even think that the shows we see on PBS are our own objective science programs.

A good part of this media however, is not however, our own voice, but our parasite diligently working to fabricate a parallel reality, a matrix for us. Now to be sure, they are not controlling even 5% of our media, but with respect to energy, environmentalism, ancient history, mideast politics, and a certain sort of science fiction, they produce a flood of content, and dump it on the market, thus inhibiting the production of any more

Our parasite's Star Trek mythology is the perfect example, (with its prime directive not to interfere in any pre-industrial societies). The show ran for about 20 years straight, because the Brothers in the corporate advertising departments sponsored it, and the Brothers who owned the rights sold them cheaply. This is why Star Trek ran continuously for all those years. • • Now to justify the steady diet of Star Trek, a false popularity was contrived by subsidizing fan conventions and offering truly fat prized for those who took any effort to dress up. Then the Brothers in the news media all faithfully covered the conventions and gave America the impression that Tekkies were the reason that Star Trek ran almost continuously for 20 years.

Anyway, in the democracy of ancient Rome, a major backdoor was that it was perfectly legal to bribe elected officials. For some strange reason, the Romans were led to believe that outlawing bribery would make no difference. Today, however, we know that legislative bribery (within a narrow democracy) is something that is at least reasonably easy to reduce by making bribery illegal and actively enforcing the law. Anyway, we shouldn't be too harsh in judging the Romans; this because today we allow America's congressmen to accept bribes for their reelection campaigns, billions of dollars in bribes. (We say they are not bribes because the money can only be used for campaigning.) Anyway, the effect in America's congress is more diluted than in Rome, but it nevertheless it is still powerful.

Now lets combine the oracular power with the bribery or campaign contribution power. We need to combine the two, because they are used in concert by our parasite. How much influence is that all together? Apparently it is quite a bit. Enough influence to quietly place most of America's oil reserves and minerals off limits as nature reserves. Enough power (with some shocking environmental terrorism as an excuse) to get offshore drilling banned. Enough power to relax financial regulations and have the subprime fueled real estate bubble of 2001- 2007, the

bubble that supported the stealth oil crisis of 2003-2007.

In Ancient Greece the great corrupter used various oracles; today it still uses various oracles to achieve the same ends. Taken alone, the influence of each oracle/ organization as a backdoors is not very powerful. However, taken together, all this non-democratic power is succeeding in actually steering our democracy off a cliff, just like our parasite did with Greece and Rome.

Euripides, c. 420 BC, Medea, 663-686

"Medea: All happiness to you, **Aegeus** [aegis= backing, support], **son of Pandion** [pan=all + dion=gods-big] **the wise! Where have you come from?**

Aegeus: From Delphi, from the ancient oracle of Phoebus/Apollo.

Medea: And why did you journey to earth's prophetic center?

Aegeus: To ask about how children might be born to me.

[Was this a problem in Athen before it fell?]

Medea: You are still childless?

Aegeus: Childless I am; so some fate has ordained it.

Medea: Do you have a wife?

Aegeus: Yes, I am joined to my wife by [lifelong] marriage.

Medea: And what answer did the bright one say about your children? [Here Apollo/ Phoebus/ Deimus/ Harmonia seems to be a sun god]

Aegeus: Words too wise for an ordinary man to decipher.

[Apparently the cryptic oracles were called wisdom.]

Medea: Is it proper for me to hear these words?

[Some oracles seem to have been secret]

Aegeus: Certainly, a brain like yours is what is needed.

Medea: Tell me then, since you can.

Aegeus: He commanded me "not to loosen the hanging part of the wineskin."

Medea: Yes -- until when?

Aegeus: Until I get home safely again.

[after that, you can keep drinking yourself into a stupor every night]

Medea: I see, and for what purpose have you sailed here?

Aegeus: You know the king of Troezen, Pitheus [pith+theus] son of Pelops

Medea: Yes a most righteous man

Aegeus: I want to ask his advice about this oracle.

Medea: He is an expert in such matters.

Aegeus: He is also the dearest of all my spear-buddies."

Apollo was a sun god

Aeschylus, Libation bearers, 210

"Danaus: Here is Apollo, son of Zeus, call on him.

Chorus: We call on Apollo, the sun's saving beams, holy and pure

[Apollo was a sun god, a god of light and truth]

Once a god banished from heaven:

He will respect in mortals the misery he knew."

Euripides, Andromache, 1086-1177

"When we arrived in the famous land of Apollo, we devoted three radiant days to the sun, to sightseeing and feasting our eyes on everything."

Chasm vapors

Many ancient writers described vapors in connection with Delphi. Plutarch said, in 'The Obsolescence of Oracles,' that the vapors smelled like "the most exquisite and costly incenses." But then as today, the most expensive incenses were probably the ones that affected your mood the strongest way. Today these incenses are called hashish, something that most frequently comes from Lebanon, Morocco and Afghanistan.

The authority of Delphic oracle was also responsible for the rise of the Dionysian rites. Under Dionysus, the Greek speaking civilization of the eastern Mediterranean and Mideast would have wild ecstatic religious rites; rites similar to the drunken sex parties that became popular in America just before the Arab oil embargo hit. These parties seem to be at least partly responsible for the defeat of Athens in 404 BC. Dionysus is dio= god + Gr. nux=night.

Apollo may be from A=no + pollis=city, the god of no city in particular, the god of the people who fled the oppressive old country and set off for rich new lands and seas. Try to imagine the same process that brought people to America also brought Middle Eastern people to Minoan Crete around 2000 BC, and Mycenaean Hellas or ellas or ellipse some centuries later (An ellipse is a defective ring or circle) These places, however, would inexorably fall into the hands of Mideast influences. And then just as inexorably people would expand more and found new settlements farther away from the 'long arm of the law.'

The limits of the god's power

Herodotus, 7.139

"Not even the terrifying warnings of the oracle at Delphi could persuade them [the Athenians] to abandon Greece." [Translation: Even god's will has its limits. Don't ask for too much or you will undermine the power of the oracle.]

Herodotus, 5.45

"The death of Dorieus, who, they maintain, lost his life

because he transgressed the instructions of the oracle." [Translation: Tell the flock that they better not go against the oracle or they risk their lives.]

Herodotus, 1.25

"Alyattes...having reigned for 57 years ... was the second of his family to send a present to Delphi, for in return for the recovery of his health he gave a large silver bowl... the most remarkable of all offerings at Delphi... Alyattes was succeeded by his son Croesus [even today people know of the wealth of Croesus] Croesus subsequently attacked all the Ionian and Aeolian cities in turn on various pretexts, substantial or trivial... He forced all the Asiatic Greeks to pay him tribute." [Translation: If you give generously to Delphi, the gods will give generously to your family, however, It will come slowly over many generations.]

Random facts about the oracle

Herodotus, 1.50

"Croesus now attempted to win the favor of the Delphian Apollo by a magnificent sacrifice. ...117 ingots about 18 inches long nine inches wide and three inches thick. Four of the ingots were of pure gold... the rest were alloyed. He also... caused the image of a lion to be made of pure gold, in weight some 570 pounds. This statue, when the temple at Delphi was burnt down, fell from the gold bricks which formed its base and lies today in the Corinthian treasury. It lost about two hundred pounds weight in the fire, and now weighs only 370 pounds."

a) Even non-Greeks use the oracle. King Amasis of Egypt and King Gyges and King Midas both from Asia Minor consulted the oracle.

b) Rulers commonly give large sums to gain Apollo's favor.

c) Please give electrum, or gold mixed with silver. It is impossible to assay the gold content after the artwork is swapped out for a less valuable alloy.

d) Certainly your solid gold statue did not lose weight because it was swapped out for one made of gold plated copper. It lost weight because it got hot in a fire, which is of course complete nonsense.

Can't change destiny

In ancient gazettes, there are many tales about the impossibility of changing one's destiny. Even the gods can't avoid their destiny as revealed by the priestesses of Apollo.

Herodotus, 1.91

"It is said that when the Lydian messengers reached

Delphi and asked the questions they had been told to ask, the priestess replied that not the god himself could escape destiny."

Accept your destiny as the 'gods' in control of the Oracle decide. You can't change your destiny as told by the oracle (or as told by the church or umma) so don't even try. Just give in and go along with what the oracle/ umma says.

The tale of Oedipus is probably the most well known and best example of a Mideast myth reinforcing the idea that people should just accept their destiny. In the story, an oracle told Oedipus' father Laius, king of Thebes, of the future and Laius tried to change destiny by leaving his newborn son outside to die. However, a shepherd found Oedipus and raised him as his own son. Eventually, Oedipus fulfills his destiny by unwittingly killing his father and marrying his birth mother Jocasta. So here we have another gazette saying, no matter how horrible your fate, you can never change it. Now it is important to realize that there is no hidden psychological message here. It is just that killing your father and marrying your mother (then gouging your own eyes out) are the most horrible and sensational fate any of the wise guys who wrote Oedipus could imagine.

Freud at the end of his life, in *Moses and Monotheism*, comments on how often this abandoned prince scenario was repeated in ancient literature, naming, Moses, Cyrus and Romulus, Oedipus, Paris, Telephos, Perseus, Heracles, Gilgamesh, Amphion, Zethos, among others. Freud, true to form, cites psychology as the reason.

However, once we have the idea of secret Arabian empire in mind, all of these abandoned son stories start looking like something else. They appear as a way for the emperor, the king of kings, the god-father, the Admiral of the Umma, to kill the old line of kings and install his own changeling son/ nephew as governor. All these boys had a local mother so they speak the local language to near perfection and are not perceived as outsiders. But the outsider son, like Oedipus, thanks to "the power of myth," becomes the heir to the throne, fulfilling his destiny as told by the wise guys in the oracle racket. • • The king tried to outsmart destiny by killing his infant son, but he failed. The respected wise guy oracle priest(s) confirms the this by the presence of the unusual birthmark they saw on the newborn prince, who was destined to rule. Here we see the immense power of these oracles: It included the power to install new lines of kings, princes from the land of no resources.

So then the victim society obeys the changeling ruler, an outsider with a local mother as their rightful leader.

Barak Hussein Obama appears to be one of these changeling rulers. My guess is that Obama's middle name is after his grandfather Sharif Hussein, the former king of kings.

The creation myth of delphi

The Delphic Oracle's creation myth involves a great snake or dragon monster named PYTHON (Gr. PUTHON) that inhabited Delphi. According to Homer, the snake PYTHON was raiding the neighboring areas, killing people carrying off livestock. The god Apollo then came along, defeated the snake PYTHON and took control of the temple at Delphi. Apollo then declares himself the liberator of humanity and the defeat of the snake PYTHON comes to symbolized Apollo's victory over the powers of darkness.

Now curiously, a Gr. PUTHON was also a soothsayer, or fortune telling demon. Also curious is how the women who spoke or orated the oracles were called PYTHIA, which was similar to the Greek word for the contents of amphorae (Gr. PYTHOS =PITH), the clay pots that carried all the trade goods in the ancient world. Things like wine, olive oil, olives, grain, salted fish, pistachios, dried fruit, spices, etc. Essentially the amphoras carried most of the foodstuffs we consider typically Mediterranean or Middle Eastern. The similarity of all these words PYTHON, PYTHIA, PYTHOS makes the oral legends of past oppression and the Oracles origin hard to repeat accurately. Here we see someone intentionally muddling and destroying history to cover up their evil doing.

Oracles of the internet age

Both Wikipedia and Google are clearly oracles. So are Newscorp, CNN and most media outlets. It is extremely unlikely that the land of no resources does not have a back door with these modern oracles like it did with the oracle at Delphi. Also, Lawrence Ali's-on of Oracle Computers is probably a Brother.

general oracle propaganda 40

Euripides, Ion, 1

"Atlas who supports the heavens, the home of the gods, on his brazen back begot Maia out of one of the goddesses, and she bore me, Hermes, to Zeus the greatest: I am the messenger of the gods. I have come to this land of Delphi where Apollo sits at Earth's Navel and gives oracles to mortals. He is always prophesying the things that are and the things that are to be."

Euripides, Ion, 375

"The oracle must not antagonize the god. That would be the height of absurdity, to expect to wring their

secrets from reluctant gods, either by the slaughter of sheep at their altars, or by the flight of birds. When the gods are niggards, the blessings we wrest from them by force are niggardly. Only in that which they give willingly do we find profit."

Plutarch, Alexander, 26

"There was no chalk to mark the ground plan, so they took barley meal, sprinkled it on the dark earth and marked out a semi-circle, which was divided into equal segments by lines radiating from the inner arc to the circumference [This is apparently a typical radial street plan for a Phoenician/Arab company town, all radiating from the trading house at the port. I believe that one or two of these may exist just east of the Tsunami wash zone of Portugal. It is definitely worth drilling some cores to see how long these sites have been inhabited. It is also worth drilling a some cores in and near the historic centers of all of the world's oldest cities like: Athens, Jerusalem, Cairo, Rome, Carthage, Troy, and other places] While the king was enjoying the symmetry of the design, suddenly huge flocks of birds appeared from the river and the lagoon, descended upon the site and devoured every grain of barley. Alexander was greatly disturbed by this omen, but the diviners urged him to take heart and interpreted the occurrence as a sign that the city would not only have abundant resources of its own but would [also feed the] men of innumerable nations, and so he ordered those in charge of the work to proceed while himself set out to visit the temple of Ammon." [1) Omen interpretation is a great back door to controlling a people. They can be interpreted any way at all. 2) Here the Mideast gloats over Rome's dependance on Mideast olive oil and food.]

Euripides, Ion, 461

"You, Athena, my Athena, you who were.. brought to birth by the Titan Prometheus, from the lofty forehead of Zeus, come to the Pythian dwelling from the golden chambers of Olympus. Come wining down to the town where Apollo's hearth at earth's navel-stone vouches safe unerring oracles, where the choirs dance round the tripod. Come you and Leto's child [Leto was the goddess of forgetting], goddesses both, both virgins, holy sisters of Apollo/ Phoebus. Make it your prayer, maidens, that the ancient race of Erechtheus may at last obtain fair posterity by a clear oracle."

Euripides, Iphigenia in Tauris, 1011

"If Artemis were not, why should it be That her Brother's oracle commands me"

Aeschylus, Seven against Thebes, 765

"When a curse arising from an ancient oracle falls due, the settlement is heavy

The forces of ruin are active, and will not simply pass by.
And when men who live by bread prosper and grow great,
Then to lighten the ship,
they pay their toll from the depth of the hold.
What man was ever as highly honored
By gods or by towns people in the square
As they honored Oedipus
On the day when he freed our country
From the demon/ devil/ villain [Sphinx] that preyed on human flesh."

Euripides, Phoenician Women, 205

"Chorus: Leaving tyrian seas
I have come as first fruits for Apollo
from the island of Phoenicia
A slave for the dwelling of Apollo
Under the snow-locked ledges of Parnassos
Oars hauled me over Ionian Seas
Whose fruitless plains flow around Sicily...
...loveliest prize of my city...
to become a handmaid of Apollo
dedicated like a golden votive offering
And the waters of Kastilia wait for me
To wash in the service of Apollo
The splendor of my virginity and hair...
dancing in honor of the gods
becoming the daring dancer of the god
beside the inner cave or Earth's navel."

Euripides, Heracleidae line 400

"We're about to offer all things up to the gods,
required to save us and to win the fight. While priests
are sacrificing everywhere,
I've had all oracles analyzed, all old and well-known
or confidential forecasts analyzed, to find out what to do.
In most respects they varied a great deal, but in one
thing, they all matched up, every one: We have to
give up Demeter's child as a victim, a young lady of
respectable descent."

Aeschylus, Seven against Thebes, 745

"When Laius disobeyed Apollo
And his Pythian shrine at the world's navel
Three times oracles warned him
If he wanted to save his city
He must die without issue" [a new legitimate king.]

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, 1.733

"Empedocles and the lesser men... have certainly
made many excellent and divine discoveries. They
have uttered oracles from the inner sanctuary of their
hearts with more sanctity and far surer reason than
those the Delphic prophetess pronounces, drugged
by the laurel fumes, from Apollo's tripod."

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, 5.110

"Before I attempt to utter oracles on this theme, with
more sanctity and far surer reason than those of the
Delphic prophetess pronounces, drugged by laurel
[plant sprig] fumes from Apollo's tripod, I will first set
you mind at rest with words of wisdom. Do not
imagine, bridled with the reigns of superstition, that
heaven and earth, sun and moon, sea and stars must
ever endure forever because they are thought of as
divine bodies."

Aristophanes, Knights

"**Sausage**man: What does the oracle promise, then?

Demosthenes: Wondrous things, in lofty puzzling
words:

When the narrow-minded eagle with his crooked
claws
Seizes the clumsy bloodsucking serpent
Then the garlicky [oniony?] breath of Arabs will end
And the sellers of tripe [nonsense] be ripe for divine
bounty,
Unless of course selling sausages is more of what
they want."

Aeschylus, the Libation Bearers, 1032

"Now look at me... a suppliant bound for the Navel-
stone of the Earth [Delphi], Apollo's sacred heights,
where they say the fire of the heavens can never die."

Plato, Apology, 20e

"I shall call as witness to my wisdom (such as it is) the
god at Delphi."

Aeschylus, The Eumenides, 622-628

"Apollo: Seer that I am, I never lie. Not once from the
Prophet's thrones have I declared a word that bears
on man, woman or city that Zeus did not command,
the Olympian Father. this is HIS justice —
omnipotent, I warn you. Bend to the will of Zeus. No
oath can match the power of the Father."

Aeschylus, the Libation Bearers, 927

"The exile was driven home, sped by god, by Delphi's
just/objective command."

Aeschylus, the Libation Bearers, 944

"Apollo wills it so — Apollo, clear from the Earth's
deep cleft. His voice came sharply, 'Now stealth will
master stealth!' And the pure god came down and
healed our ancient wounds, the heavens came
somehow to lift our yoke of grief — Now we will praise
the just command of the gods."

Euripides, Andromache, 1259

"Now take this body and make your way to the
Delphian god's city. ... And cease your sorrow for the
dead. For all mankind this decree is ordained by the
gods: Death is a debt that all must pay"

Aeschylus, libation bearers, 273-296

"Apollo's greatness will never fail me, no. His tremendous power, and his oracle directs me to see this course through. I can still hear the god— a voice from up high resonating with winters of disaster, piercing my heart, warm and strong. He said that I must hunt down my father's murderers, the ones who destroyed my birthright. He said that unless I cut them down likewise, and 'Gore them like a bull!', I must pay their penalty myself with my own life, suffering a lifetime of grief.

He revealed how the dead take root beneath the soil. How they grow with hate and turn against [certain] men. He revealed how leper-ous skin boils will aggressively eat away the natural tissue. And worse, how this disease will turn into a white scurf [a disease where the skin flakes off] that spreads like cancer. He spoke of other ways in which the Furies/ avengers might spring to life from my father's blood and attack. You can see them, their grim eyes burning, working you over at night, haunting your dreams — the dark arrows of the dead — your murdered kinsmen calling upon you, pleading for revenge.

The wrath of your forefathers comes unseen and drive you back from the altar. [It will cause you to] lose your city. And as such, you will never partake of the shared wine bowl. No cups poured in love for friends to drink. There is no refuge. Nobody will take you in. And at last, you will die a pariah, reviled and dishonored by all men — shrunken and wasted away in a painful [and solitary] death." [All because you would not avenge your father's murderers in the last war. Here we see our parasite angling for war generation after generation — to eliminate the best and most troublesome part of the host society.]

Aeschylus, the Libation Bearers, 1028

"The Seer of Delphi declared, 'Go through with this [Orestes killing his mother] and you go free of guilt. Fail and suffer an unspeakable punishment: No blade could ever bring such heights of agony. Now look at me, armed with an olive branch and a wreath, a suppliant/ petitioner bound for the Navel stone of the Earth, Apollo's sacred heights where they say the fire of heaven can never die."

Euripides, Andromache, 1086-1177

"When we arrived in the famous land of Apollo, we devoted three radiant days to the sun, to sightseeing and feasting our eyes on everything. And as it proved, this incurred suspicion. The god's tenants began to gather together. Little circles kept forming, while Agamemnon's son wen around the town filling each man's ears with words of hate. "Do you see this fellow stalking around the god's treasures where all the gold and costly offerings are? He's back here

again with the same intentions as before, when he came here to sack the temple of Apollo."

This started a dangerous uproar in the city. The magistrates came flocking into the council chambers, and of their own accord, those who were in charge of the god's treasures posted sentries in the colonnaded halls. Meanwhile, knowing nothing of all this, we had taken sheep, raised on the grass of Mt. Parnassus, and we went and stood before the altar fire, along with our Delphian agents and the priests of Delphi. Then somebody said: "Young man, what prayer are we to make to the god for you? What have you come here for? And Neoptolemus said: "I wish to make amends to Apollo for my past error, when I demanded of him satisfaction for my father's blood". There and then we saw how effective was Orestes' tale that my master was lying and really meant mischief. The later crosses the threshold of the temple, to make his prayer to Apollo before the prophetic seat, and begins to busy himself with the burnt offerings. There, hidden in the shadow of the laurels, was a band of men with swords, of whom Clytemnestra's child was one. It was he planned the whole murder. While Achilles' son stood facing the shrine and made his prayer, the armed men drew their sharp whetted swords and, without warning, stabbed the defenseless son of Achilles. He recoiled — his wounds were not deep, nothing fatal — and, snatching some weapons that hung on pegs on the temple-front, he takes his stand on the altar, showing fight, menacing. In loud voices he asks the sons of Delphi: "Why do you kill me when my mission here is pious? What am I supposed to have done to deserve death?"

There were thousands of them at hand, but no man spoke a word. Instead, they began to pelt him with stones from their hands, raining them on him like hailstones from all sides. With his weapons held in front of him, he tried to keep off the showering missiles, reaching his shield this way and that. It was of no avail. A whole storm of missiles at once, arrows, javelins, light altar forks, and sacrificial knives, came flying at him. ... till at least he jumped from the altar top... and rushed at his assailants, who turned tail and fled, like pigeons at the sight of a hawk. In the confusion, many were killed, either by the sword of Neoptolemus or crushed to death by one another in the narrow exit. The temple's hush was desecrated by the voices echoed in the rocks. Then there was a moment of peace, my master standing there, his armor glittering in the sunlight, till a mysterious, awful, blood-curdling voice came from the heart of the shrine, which roused the armed crew and brought them back to the fight. The son of Achilles fell, stabbed in the side by a sharp sword, slain by a man of Delphi, like his father before him and countless others. As he lay on the ground, there was nobody who did not stab him or stone him, striking and

mutilating his corpse. His body, his beautiful body, was quite disfigured by savage wounds. Then they threw the corpse out of the shrine where men do their sacrifices. We quickly picked it up and brought it [the body] back to you, to lament over him with groans and tears and do him the honor of burial.

That is what Apollo/Phoebus did to Achilles's son when he offered to make amends. Apollo, the god the whole world looks for justice. The god who issues oracles. like any base mortal, he remembered an ancient quarrel. How can he be wise?
Chorus: And now the prince approaches, borne on shoulders from Delphi to his home."

Zeus also had a few oracles

Aeschylus Persians, 741

Darius: How quickly old prophecies were fulfilled
Within one generation, Zeus struck.
I thought his oracles would happen
far in the future, but they fell upon my son
For good or bad, the heavens
Do act in concert with the will of men
Now a spring of griefs has opened
And is flowing through my entire house
And my son, in his youthful recklessness
Not knowing the ways of the gods
Has been the cause of everything
He hoped to stop that holy stream
The Bosphorus and bind the Hellespont
[Bros•porous and Hellen's•pontus, or greek bridge at Istanbul]
In fetters like a slave. He would wrest [seize] Nature,
Turning sea into land, shackling the strait with iron,
To make a highway for his troops.
He in his mortal folly tried to outsmart
The immortal gods, even Poseidon.
What madness possessed him?
Now my hard-won wealth, I fear,
Will fall prey to the first plunderer. ...
Hence this total and unforgettable disaster
Such desolation never before made
On Persian lands, since Zeus first commanded
That one man, holding throne and scepter
Should rule over all of Asia's [Arabia's] pasture
[worthless] lands
[The Mideast has always had one ruler in addition to one overarching agenda. Here we see that far from being disorganized, the Mideast is the most unified nation/ empire on earth. Pasture is land unfit for farming.]

Euripides, Iphigenia in Tauris, 10-17

"Where Agamemnon's fleet, his thousand ships from Hellas
Waited to exact revenge from Troy
For the wrong done to Menelaus through the loss of Helen.
But a storm came up and than another storm

And neither sea nor wind would favor Agamemnon.
So he asked Calchas, the fortune teller to consult the flame."

[Sometimes the propaganda is densely intertwined. Here we have propaganda reinforcing the idea that Helen is one woman, then next, we have dangerous seas propaganda, then we have fortune teller propaganda.]

Euripides, Iphigenia in Tauris, 1315 & 1360

[Here we see two lines that reinforce the idea of gods personified as people and statues (1315 & 1360).
What a back door this installs]

"They've stolen Artemis, the ocean ceremony was a trick"

"What kind of men are you, stealing our Priestess and our Goddess?"

Seven against Thebes, 22

"So far, the scales of Fortuna
Weight on our side,
Thanks to the gods,
who through this lengthy siege
have given us the best of the war.
But now our prophet,
who keeps the augural birds,
And without help of fire
By hearing and reflection
Tells us infallibly about
the meaning of the signs.
He, interpreting such signs,
Saying that the Achaeans
Are planning tonight
a great attack on our city.
Swarm the walls and
battlements and gates
Go now, fully-armed,
Man the parapets,
Fill the floors of every tower.
And in the gate's mouth,
hold you ground with courage.
[It was apparently a time before draw bridges.]
Never fear this foreign horde.
[A horde of desperately poor Mideast leavers is a very different thing from an invading army]
God will give victory,
I have sent scouts to survey
The enemy's army
They will not waste their time,
I trust, with their report
I shall be safe against surprise.
<Enter a soldier>
Soldier: Most noble Eteocles, King of Cadmeans,
I bring reliable news from the army of the enemy
Where I saw with my own eyes all that was going on.
Seven heroes, fierce leaders of armies

took a bull and cut its throat, and caught the blood
in a black shield,
And dipped their fingers in the bulls blood
And swore an oath in the dread name of Cruelty
And of bloodthirsty terror.
Either to annihilate the city of Cadmeans,
Making our land a desolation, or to die trying.
And mingle our soil with their blood.
... And they were sending tokens home to their
parents
They cried, but none uttered a word of grief
Their hearts of iron blazed with courage
Like the red blood light in a lion's eyes.
I have not delayed bringing this news, bad as it is
I left them drawing lots, letting the fall of luck
Decide how each should lead his troops against our
gates.
[This means that some will be making suicide
attacks.]
Then pick at once the city's strongest warriors
And post them at the open gates
All of Argos advances on us at full speed...
Be a wise ship's captain and make all secure
Before the storm of war bursts on our city walls.
Waves of armed warriors roar on land.
To meet them, use whatever way is swiftest
I'll keep watch and bring you daily true reports
Straight from the battlefield,
And being forewarned by me,
you will suffer no harm
[Meanwhile the figurehead prays, merely prays]
Eteocles: Oh Zeus, and Earth
You gods who guard this town
O curse of my father, mighty in revenge
See this city, where these prayers
flow forth in our Greek tongue.
Do not deliver her to her enemies
Uprooted, shattered, homes and altars laid in dust
Never enslave this land of freedom, Cadmus's town
With cruel chains. Come to our help.
Our common cause speaks for us
A prosperous land that honors its gods
<exit Eteocles, followed by the citizens. A moment
later, the Chorus, women of all ages, enters in a
disorderly panic. They look out towards the open
plain."

Aeschylus, The Eumenides, 1-15

THEMIS = Goddess of order and justice, daughter of
Uranus (Heaven) and Gaia (Earth). She stands
blindfolded in Hades and judges the souls of the dead
to determine whether they will pass to the Elysian
(heaven/ illusion) fields or the fires of Tartarus. The
sweet smell (buzz) of Arabian incense was supposed
to sway her judgement and buy a stairway to heaven.
In Homer she was the personification of justice and
order and convened the assembly of the gods. The
name breaks down as theos=religion + mis= mouth.

Themis is secret code for the single unified agenda of
Mideast Inc.

PHOEBE, or later Selene (moon) was
another daughter of Uranus and Gaia. She was the
mother of Leto, goddess of forgetting, or rather entire
societies forgetting facts. Leto's son was Apollo the
god of the Greeks and her daughter was Artemis, also
known as Astarte, Ishtar, Diana, the goddess of
Mideast Inc.]

"First I pray to the Gaia/Earth, mother of prophecy.
Then to Themis, Gaia/Earth's daughter,
The Titan who once possessed this oracle.
Then to Phoebe, also daughter of the Earth,
Who succeeded [her mother] to this oracular throne,
Then gave it as a gift to Phoebus, Phoebus-Apollo,
His accession was a process as long as the land is
wide.
It trampled the pilgrim road through virgin forrest.
Apollo, honored by King and people as the son of
god,
And god gave Apollo the mind and tongue,
To speak the truth of God to mankind.
To open the future, to unriddle the present,
Where mankind [otherwise] huddles blindly, at a
closed door."

Euripides, Iphigenia in Tauris, 1245-1283

"A snake with bright scales, and blood-red eyes,
[The snake is a reference to the old boss, the old
Brotherly corruption of the oracle that became widely
known in ancient Greece. Apollo is the new boss,
"same as the old boss" (as the famous lyrics go).
Apollo incidentally is the impersonization of
worshipping the god of no city, as his name breaks
down as a-pollos= no-city. Q: "What city's god do you
worship?" A: "I worship the god of no city, the god of
a-pollos."

Apollo thus began as a dangerous idea to
the parasite. First he became an actual god of no city
that everyone loved because he sucked no gold/
resources from their economy. Later he was altered, a
little bit in each generation. And finally he was
rebranded as some etherial essence of prophecy and
music, complete with a lyre and groovy music that you
felt in your soul. More importantly the propaganda
music held propaganda much like we have today on
the radio and on Pandora. Lyrics like "Born to be
wild... heading down the highway... looking for
adventure"...burning lots of imported oil" and the
totally incongruous Led Zepplin lyrics "alimony,
alimony, paying your bills.

Anyway, new Apollo, reborn as the god of
propaganda and social manipulation was re-combined
with the old oracle racket which was reborn as the
temple of Apollo/ Phoebus. Here we see the ancient
media, the theatre-based ancient media, being used
to reinforce this highly profitable and useful Mideast
racket.]

Maiden 3: A snake with bright scales, and blood-red eyes,

a creature born of Earth,
Guarded the cave that held Earth's oracle.
Apollo saw it, while still a small child,
He jumped out of his mother's arms,
And struck the snake dead.

Maiden 2: And on that day His prophecies began.

Maiden 4: O Apollo, you won the golden throne
And tripod of the truth.

Out of the very center of the Earth,

We could hear the wisdom,

That your voice conveyed

The flow and ripples of the Castilian spring

[A 'sacred' spring on Mt. Parnassos, or Mr. bar'n-us]

The most profound prophecies

Ever heard on Earth, whispered out of Heaven.

Maiden 3: But Gaia/ Earth wished to save the power
Of prophecy for Themis, Her daughter

[**Themis** = Goddess of order and justice. She stands
blindfolded in Hades and judges the souls of the dead
to determine whether they will pass to the Elysian
(heaven/ illusion) fields or the fires of Tartarus/hell.
The sweet smell (buzz) of Arabian incense was
supposed to sway her judgement and buy a stairway
to heaven.

Themis is secret code for the single unified agenda of
Mideast Inc.]

And so in anger gave rise to dreams
of the night which should be oracular

Foretelling the truth to men

But this impaired the dignity of Apollo

And His prophecies

Maiden 2: So the baby God [Apollo] went hurrying to
Zeus,

And with His little hands begged and coaxed Zeus
To send the dreams away.

Maiden 1: And Zeus was very pleased to have His
son

Come straight to Him with his troubles.

His great brow decided with a nod

That Apollo would have his prize restored to him,

His throne, His worshippers, His golden voice,

Despite the anger of Earth,

Maiden 4: [And so it was that]

The voices of the night were instantly muted,

And plagued mankind no more,

The dreams of night no longer held the power

To dimly foretell the truth,

And haunt and pain hearts of men.

Men are now freed from this dim and shrouded form
of prophecy

And only listen to the lips of light."

[lips of light = boca•dio = boca di verita = Apollo's
rigged oracles. Basically, the guys running the oracle
racket didn't like competition from people's own
dreams. Here they used the ancient media to run
some propaganda that discouraged people from

interpreting their own dreams.]

[This is the tale of 50 suppliants from Egypt, but there
were also 50 nereids and 50 moon priestesses who's
magic rites ensured good 'fishing']

Aeschylus, libation bearers, 273-296

"Apollo's greatness will never fail me, no. His
tremendous power, and his oracle directs me to see
this course through. I can still hear the god— a voice
from up high resonating with winters of disaster,
piercing my heart, warm and strong. He said that I
must hunt down my father's murderers, the ones who
destroyed my birthright. He said that unless I cut them
down likewise, and 'Gore them like a bull!', I must pay
their penalty myself with my own life, suffering a
lifetime of grief.

He revealed how the dead take root beneath
the soil. How they grow with hate and turn against
[certain] men. He spoke of the leper—ous skin boils
that aggressively eat away the natural tissue. And
worse, how this disease will turn into a white scurf [a
disease where the skin flakes off] that spreads like
cancer. He spoke of other ways in which the Furies/
avengers might spring to life from my father's blood
and attack. You can see them, their grim eyes
burning, working you over at night, haunting your
dreams — the dark arrows of the dead — your
murdered kinsmen calling upon you, pleading for
revenge.

The wrath of your forefathers comes unseen
and drive you back from the altar. [It causes you to]
lose your city. And as such, you will never partake of
the shared wine bowl. No cups poured in love for
friends to drink. There is no refuge. Nobody will take
you in. And at last, you will die a pariah, reviled and
dishonored by all men — shrunken and wasted away
in a painful [and solitary] death." [All because you
would not avenge your father's murderers in the last
war. Here we see our parasite angling for war
generation after generation — to eliminate the best
and most troublesome part of the host society.]

Aeschylus, The Eumenides, 33-66

"Priestess: Now I take my seat in the breath of the
god.

Let today bring blessings greater than any day before
To those Greeks coming to ask the oracle a question
As Apollo breaths through me, I shall speak

<The priestess goes into the temple, shrieks and
staggers back out again.>

Terrors, terrors to tell, terrors all can see! These sent
me back reeling from Apollo's house. The strength
drains from me. It is hard to stand. Crawling on all
fours, no strength in my legs... I was on my way to
the inner shrine hung with wreaths of the suppliants
[suppliants = those petitioning, pleading, begging
something of the god Apollo], And in its center was

the navel-stone of the earth's center, the Omphalos, the holiest of all stones, where suppliants sit for purging. And there at the navel-stone, I saw a strange man, an abomination to the gods, covered with blood — with a bloody sword in his hand. He wore a wool and olive branch wreath on his head, acknowledging Apollo. His appearance was terrifying. But worse—I can't describe it—Around him, on the stone benches, strange creatures were sleeping. I might call them women, but they were not women. Gorgon-faced, yet not Gorgons either, since their shape was not the same. I once saw some black bat-like creatures painted in a picture once, who tore the food from **Phineus**, only these creatures had no wings to be seen, and these were utterly repulsive. Each of their faces was a mess of oozing ulcers. The eyes, the mouth, ulcers. Their bodies gave off a stench like maggoty corpses do.

Their cloaks were saturated and stained with their own decay, oozing from them and into the stones. Who are they? What are they? Some other kind — Inhuman monsters from a different world to be cursed by God and man [alike].

From another translation: The tribe that produced this brood, I never saw — or a place on earth that could claim it bore and nursed their kind without some tears, some pain for all its labor.

Apollo: I am beside you Orestes.

Wherever you go, I will guard your steps
And disable your enemies.

The repulsive maidens have been stilled to sleep.

These gray and aged children that no mortal man,
god, or even any best will have anything to do with.

These hags, from outside time, and from inside
space,

whose emergence appalls God, man and even beast,

It was because of evil that they were born,

living in their dark underworld of evil,

Hated by Gods and Men alike.

For a while they sleep. Now is your chance.

Hurry away, be strong.

But if you run from them, they never weaken.

They will track you down even if you run across the
continent and your feet pound the earth forever — On
across the Mediterranean and the ring-washed cities.

Wherever earth can be trodden, they will pursue you."

Aeschylus, the Libation Bearers, 1028

"The Seer of Delphi declared, 'Go through with this
[Orestes killing his mother] and you go free of guilt.
Fail and suffer an unspeakable punishment: No
blades could ever bring such heights of agony. Now
look at me, armed with an olive branch and a wreath,
a suppliant/ petitioner bound for the Navel stone of
the Earth, Apollo's sacred heights where they say the
fire of heaven can never die."

Euripides, Helen, 745-757

"Servant: How rotten this business of prophets is,
how full of lies.

There never was any good in burning things on fires,
Nor in the voices of birds. It is sheer idiocy

Even to think that birds do people any good. ...

Then why consult the prophets? We should sacrifice
to the gods, and ask them for blessings, and let
prophecy go.

The art was invented as a bait for making money,
but no man ever got rich on magic without work.

The best prophet is common sense, our own native
mind.

Chorus: Our opinion about prophets goes along with
this

old man's. If you have the gods as friends you have a
better thing than prophecy in your house."

[Bird augury is a Roman thing, this is an unauthorized
Roman era palimpsest]

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 21.1

"We do not owe auguries and auspices to the will of
the birds. they have no knowledge of the future, and
nobody would be such a fool as to say that they have.
The truth is that their flight is directed by God, so that
the chirps from their beaks or the movement of their
wings, whether gentle or violent, can show us what is
to come. By these means, a gracious god loves to
reveal impending events to men, either to reward their
merits, or out of pure affection for them [because they
burned lots of super-expensive Arab hashish incense
in the temple.] In the same way, those who inspect
animal entrails infer the course of events from the
countless shapes which they take...

Our belief in dreams would be sure and
unshakable were it not that their interpreters
sometimes blunder. We are assured by Aristotle that
dreams are certain and reliable when the dreamer is
in a deep sleep with the pupil of the eye looking
straight before him and not directed to either side.

Common people in their foolishness
sometimes ignorantly grumble and ask, 'If knowledge
of the future is attainable, why did so-and-so not know
that he would fall in battle, or another man that he
would suffer this or that? To them it is enough to reply
that even a grammarian is sometimes guilty of a
grammar mistake, that a musician is sometimes out of
tune, and a medical man ignorant of a remedy, but we
have not on that account abandoned grammar, music,
or medicine.

Cicero, among his other fine sayings, says
this: 'The gods give us signs of future events. If we go
wrong about them, it is not the divinity but men's
interpretation that is at fault'."

Euripides, The Heracleidae, 528-628

"Macaria, the girl to be sacrificed: Come, lead me
to the place where I am to die. Then wreath me and
being whenever you like. And go and win the fight. I

hereby put myself on record that of my own free will I volunteer to die for you all and for myself. The brave have found no finer prize than leaving life the way it should be done.

Chorus: A girl who gives her own life to save you all, and says such things leaves nothing unsaid. No words could be compared to hers, no acts of flesh and blood rank higher than hers.

Iolaus: there speaks the hero's daughter, Heracles' own child. At any rate, there is no way to mistake YOUR family tree. But though I am proud of what you have said, you plight goes to my heart. There is a better way, you ought to call your sisters and draw lots to choose one [to be a human sacrifice]. Who will die to save us all?

Wonder of wonders! That answer was more splendid than the fine one you made before. If anything, you outdo yourself in pluck and sense. ... I could never forgive myself if I forgot the honors due... Your grit, your honest heart, such courage as I have never known a woman to have before. ... Remember to give the girl that saved your lives the kind of [expensive] funeral that she deserves [buy lots of Arabian incense and bury lots of Arabian concession products]. Since she acted fairly with you and gave her life up, This will sustain me in the afterlife, as a childless spinster. ... Go on then, since death, as they say, cures everything that ails you.

Iolaus: As bravest of you sex, be sure that we would never think of failing to pay you the highest honors, here and when you are gone.

Macaria, the sacrificial girl: It is shocking and everything is going dark. Quick, kids, prop me up! Let me sit down and cover me. To flout the oracle would be the end of us all. Though this alternative is sad, still it is the lesser of two evils.

Chorus: In all our ups and downs, a wise man knows that the gods have the final say. Neither house can monopolize destiny... Don't take the God's orders lying down or worry — because Macaria's won high and durable renown for kin and country. She died in doing something that will send her through the ages. A stout heart commands its way through pain. In that, she is true to everything her father stood for, and her birthright as true as steel."

Organ augury

Euripides, Electra, 824

"With one long sweep, he opened up the gut. And in less time than a fast runner takes to run a mile, the bull's carcass was laid bare and the pale flesh was flayed [filleted into steaks for an always popular group BBQ where some dark and hairy guy was always spouting garbage about what the organs foretold.]

At once Aegis•thus [group•sacrifice] took the augury/fortune-telling parts of the animal and examined them. The lobe of the liver was missing,

and the portal vein and gall-bladder portended divine punishment to anyone who saw them. The king's face grew dark."

haruspex = liver-looker

Archeologists have recovered the 'Piacenza Liver', an ancient bronze model of a sheep's liver marked with the various regions of oracular significance.

Euripides, Medea, c. 420 BC, (663- 686):

"Medea: All happiness to you, Aegeus [aegis= backing, support], son of Pandion [pan=all + dion=gods-big] the wise! Where have you come from?

Aegeus: From Delphi, from the ancient oracle of Phoebus/Apollo.

Medea: And why did you journey to earth's prophetic center?

Aegeus: To ask about how children might be born to me.

[Was this a problem in Athen before it fell?]

Medea: You are still childless?

Aegeus: Childless I am; so some fate has ordained it.

Medea: Do you have a wife?

Aegeus: Yes, I am joined to my wife by [lifelong] marriage.

Medea: And what answer did the bright one say about your children? [Here Apollo or Phoebus, or Deimus, or Harmonia seems to be a sun god]

Aegeus: Words too wise for an ordinary man to decipher.

[Apparently the cryptic oracles were called wisdom.]

Medea: Is it proper for me to hear these words?

[Some oracles seem to have been secret]

Aegeus: Certainly, a brain like yours is what is needed.

Medea: Tell me then, since you can.

Aegeus: He commanded me "not to loosen the hanging part of the wineskin."

Medea: Yes -- until when?

Aegeus: Until I get home safely again.

[after that, you can keep drinking yourself into a stupor every night]

Medea: I see, and for what purpose have you sailed here?

Aegeus: You know the king of Troezen, Pitheus [pith•theus] son of Pelops

Medea: Yes a most righteous man

Aegeus: I want to ask his advice about this oracle.

Medea: He is an expert in such matters.

Aegeus: He is also the dearest of all my spear-buddies."

Varro, Etymologia, 11.3.8

"The gods show what is to come by means of defective births" [The word monster comes from L. monstrare=to show, and a monster was a defective birth that supposedly showed the future.]

Fate in Early Christianity

Euripides, Iphigenia in Tauris, 572

"The wisest men follow their own direction
And listen to no prophet guiding them.
None but fools believe in oracles,
Forsaking their own judgement."

[Either this is the truth leaking out, a little palimpsest graffitti, or it is a Brotherly warning to kill all the sheep who do not go along with the flock regarding the oracle religion. If it is the latter, it may explain why so many people believe a pre-theist god today, for all are from the un-murdered lines that would go along and believe in god.]

Euripides, Iphigenia in Tauris, 10-17

"Where Agamemnon's fleet, his thousand ships from
[Hellas](#)

[Waited to exact revenge from Troy](#)

[For the wrong done to Menelaus through the loss of Helen.](#)

[But a storm came up and then another storm](#)
[And neither sea nor wind would favor Agamemnon.](#)
[So he asked Calchas, the fortune teller to consult the flame."](#)

[Sometimes many propaganda messages are densely intertwined. Here we have propaganda reinforcing the idea that Helen is one woman, then next, we have dangerous seas propaganda, then we have fortune teller propaganda. The intersection of all these messages cries of one party with all three agendas. And most of all it says that there is someone out there trying to manipulate the religions of its flock.]

Euripides, Electra, 86

"Sent by Apollo's oracle, to Argive soil,
To shed the blood of those who shed my father's blood."

[Here we see the synergy and intersection between the oracle religion and the revenge religion that keeps the highly profitable hatred and wars alive. Does your god tell you to hate the people in another part of the world in the same way? Might your god be a fabrication of the Arabs?]

Epictetus, d.135AD, 132.

[Here Plato-Socrates supposedly talks to his god]
"Socrates said, whatever place or post You give/
assign to me, I would sooner die a thousand deaths
than desert it. And where will You have me be? In
Rome, or Athens? At Thebes, or on a desert island?
... Should You send me where man cannot live as
Nature would have him, I will depart, not in
disobedience to You, but as though You were
sounding [the signal for my retreat](#): I am not deserting
You—far be that from me! I only perceive that You
need me no longer."

Epictetus, 134

"To a good man, there is no evil, either in life or death.
And if God does not supply food, has He not, as a
wise Commander sounded the signal for retreat and
nothing more? I obey, I follow—speaking good of my
Commander, and praising His acts. For at His good
pleasure, I came, and I departed when it pleases Him.
And so long as I am still alive, my work shall be to
sing praises unto God."

Section-1.4: THE ANCIENT PARTY RELIGION OF DIONYSUS/ BACCHUS

sex and drugs and rock and roll

= wine women and song

Long before it was "sex and drugs and rock and roll"
it was "wine women and song". Same cause, same
result for the Arabs encouraging both.

Euripides, Cyclops, 168

"The man who doesn't like to drink is crazy"

Beastie Boys

"You gotta fight for your right to party"

Democritus, frag. 230

"Life without celebration is a long road without an inn."

Sophocles, Antigone, 139

"Great is the victory, great be the joy
in Thebes [Athens], [the city of chariots](#).
[Like how the US is the nation of cars.]
Now we gladly fill the temples with gratitude
and offerings for the war just ended;
and shake [rock] the land with all-night dance parties,
Bacchus is afoot and the delights are abundant."

Horace, (d. 8BC), O saepe mecum

"O my friend and oldest comrade
With whom I have spent many a
Wine laden relaxing day
With [Syrian myrrh](#) in my hair"

Aristophanes, The Birds, c. 400BC, (215-222):

"Through the leaves comes the pure sound,
reaching up to heaven
where beautiful blond haired Apollo
listens and answers your prayers
strumming his ivory lyre [guitar]
leading the chorus of the gods
and from these immoral lips
comes as one harmonious voice
the divine chorus of the gods."

Horace, (d. 8BC), Descende caelo

[Gr. calliope = having a beautiful voice/words]

"Calliope, come down from heaven and play
a long and drawn out melody on the flute
or the strings of Apollo's cithara [guitarra],
or if you prefer, use your piercing voice."

Horace, O nata mecum

Its said that even Cato's old-time demeanor
often grew warm with wine.

You [the wine] gently push words that are otherwise
dull

You and jesting Bacchus uncover wise men's
thoughts and secret plans.

You bring hope back to hopeless minds

And add spirit and strength to the poor
who after you tremble neither at the crowns
of angry kings nor at the soldier's weapons
[Alcohol has always made it easier to gather
information. It also made it easier to stir the in-dei'ns
up into violence and civil unrest against the local
front-man king. But the thing to really ponder and
fathom is how someone was writing these words to
someone else. You see, our will to party and drink
and dance all night is not something that is not
entirely natural and organic. it is to a large extent
artificial.]

Horace, Faune, Nympharum

"In our bowls plain water is mixed

with 3 or 9 scoops of wine according to taste"

Plutarch, Alexander, 38

"Alexander accepted an invitation to a drinking party...

[where] a number of women came to meet their lovers
and joined in the drinking. The most celebrated of
these was Thais, an Athenian, at the time the mistress
of the Ptolemy who later became ruler of Egypt."

Horace, d. 8BC, Quo, me, Bacche, rapis

Bacchus, I am full of you

Where will you carry my renewed spirit
what grooves and hollows am I driven into?

In what deep ravine shall I now be heard
planning to set [sail] among the stars

[to compete with Mideast Inc.]

And in Jupiter's council

and peerless Caesar's immortal glory,

I swear of a wonder still untold by other lips."

The Homeric Hymns 3. To Pythian Apollo, 183

"Leto's all-glorious son [Apollo]

Goes to rocky Pytho [the Delphi temple]

Playing his hollow lyre

Wearing divine, perfumed clothes

[Perfume was always an Arab monopoly]

At the touch of his golden key

His lyre [liar] sings sweet music [propaganda]

Then, swift as thought

He speeds from Earth to Olympus

[Mt. Olympus where the Greek gods lived]

To the house of Zeus

To join the assembly of the gods

Then at once, the immortal gods

Think only of the lyres and music

And all the muses together

Voice sweetly answering voice

Hymn the immortal gifts the gods

About man's suffering they enjoy

And all that they endure

Living witless and helpless

At the hands of the immortal gods"

Euripides, Bacchae, 377

"The god of banquets and garlands

[garlands are wreaths and crowns of distinctions]

Bromius, Semele's son [Dionysos]

[Bromides soothe and even sedate]

Gave society these blessings

Our sacred song and dance

Laughter to the [sound of the] flute

And the loosing your cares

When the shining wine is poured

[like eyes shining when drunk]

At the feast of the gods

And the wine glass casts its sleep

Over feasters crowned with ivy"

[Here we see how in ancient Greece, feasting and
passing out with drunkenness was made part of their
religion by propaganda poets from another part of the
world.]

Euripides, Bacchae, 862

"When will I dance bare-foot again

At an all-night dance party

Tossing my head for joy

In the damp air and morning dew

As a bounding fawn would frisk

For the green joy of the wide fields

Free from the fear of being hunted

Free from the circling beaters

Free from the nets of woven mesh [matrix]

And the hunters, and yelping packs

Of [human] dogs hallooed [helloed /howled] on

And then, when pressed hard

He bolts with the speed of the wind

Leaping over the marsh

Leaping for joy into a river where no man lives

[one of the four rivers of death, such as the styx]

Joyous at the green of the leaves [on the Arab tree of
life]

What wisdom? What gift of the gods is honored like
this?

Holding you hand victorious over the heads of those

you hate." [Look at the conspicuousness of the party

scenes in such recent propaganda films like Jarhead

and Whiskey Tango Foxtrot. Party, party, party, you dogs.]

Euripides, Bacchae, 881

"The gods may move slowly
[the gods' = 'the Arabs']
but obviously they punish the fools
who selfishly disregard them
And the gods are crafty. They lie in ambush
and take a long time to hunt [wear] down the unholy
No thought, no act shall go beyond long held [matrix] beliefs
Small, small is the cost of believing in this
Whatever is long sanctioned by time
shall be honored as a law of nature
or wisdom, or a gift of the gods
And whatever is god shall be strong
Holding your hand victorious over the heads of those you hate."

[1] The gods = the Arabs. 2) The gods don't lie in wait, their Arab "priests" do this. 3) The Arabs are slow but relentless — and this is a great weakness of theirs. 4) Anything ancient or even long held has stood against the relentless Arab "wind" erosion. Thus the old things (especially the ancient prophets of Mideast religions) are the things which they let stand. 5) The Arabs generally hate new and novel things.]

Euripides, Hercules, 348

"Notes of joy blend with the tearful sorrow
When Apollo's voice rings forth
When his golden guitar-pick
Rouses rich music from his lyre/ kithara/ guitar
I too will chant the praises...
And honor his labors with a collection of songs.
For the praise of noble deeds
Is the glory of those departed"

[1. In the Greek matrix, there were these poet-propagandist-musicians that were singing about the glory of being a soldier. They said that the Greeks who died went to the Elision Fields of heaven (Elision was pronounced like illusion) where they became heroes of the Mideast chansons (chain-songs), the songs that chained men's minds. These were songs that everyone knew and everyone loved, and they were focused, like many Greek activities on keeping Greece safe from the regular invasions of Arabian harem spawn from the 'core' (or Gr. kore=girls) of the land of no resources.

Anyway, in the days of the US-Vietnam war, the rock-star poets were singing the glory of peace, and despising the 'baby killers' on their guitars. But in Greek days, the situation was reversed, and the wandering black-faced minstrels, the rock-star poets, the troupe'd'ours would minister and preach about the glory of war and especially dying in war on their kitharas/guitars. This helped the parasite to manage

its flocks, eliminating all the rams with gumption or (G•umph•tion=G•dick•action). So here are the parasite's words, its ancient propaganda that make the ancient Greeks were more likely to run off and kill each other and whatever people the parasite framed for war, punishment and elimination.

2. Minister = a diplomatic agent in a foreign land, also a thing to be used to achieve or convey something, also to administer a religion or ideology. Minstrels = minister•als = musicians that sang and recited lyric or heroic poetry and had dark faces.]

Euripides, Bacchae, 402-432

"Let me go to Cyprus
Island of Aphrodite
Home of the Love [product]
That casts its spells over people's hearts
Or where Paphos
The hundred-mouthed barbarian river
Brings plenty without rain!
[Pygmalion a was king of Cyprus who made an ivory statue of a beautiful woman and loved it so much that in answer to his prayer, Aphrodite gave it life. This woman was named Galatea, after Gaul/France. The daughter they bore was Paphos, or Gr. Pathos=suffering. This was the suffering of the Arab offspring in the house of the host, the disloyal Jews who were the greatest threat to the continued parasitism of the Arabs. Paphos was also a town on the west side of Cyprus],
To lovely Pieria, on holy Mt. Olympus,
Home of the Muses [Gr. pieris=muse]
Oh Bro-mius [Dionysus], god of [party] joy
Lead me there!
There live the lovely Graces [personified spirits].
And there Desire [lust] and the Bacchantes
[drunkenness]
[the drunken rites of Dionysus, bacchanals]
Have the right to be worshipped
The god [Dionysus], son of Zeus
Delights in feasts and festivals
He loves the goddess Peace
Who is generous with blessings
And preserves the young
To rich and poor alike
He gives the ablative delight of wine
[L. ablat- = take away. This was a noun case in Latin used for the burning of incense and decanting/ de-chanting of wine in sacrifice. Today ablation is used for melting, evaporation, and the removal of body tissue/ pain.]
But he hates those who scoff at
The happiness of those blessed by the night
Those whose common sense rejects
Thoughts of proud, uncommon men [celebrating heros]
What the common people believe
And what I believe too and do" [According to this

propaganda play, people had the right to get drunk and sleep with whoever they pleased at a Dionysian/Bacchanalian party, because they were doing good and worshipping a god.]

Beastie Boys

"You gotta fight for your right to party"

Euripides, Bacchae, 216

"I've hear of some strange mischief in the town
Stories of our women leaving home to frisk
In mock ecstasies among the thickets on the mountain
Dancing in honor of the latest divinity,
A certain Dionysus, whoever he may be.
In their midst stand bowls brimming with wine.
And then, one by one, the women wander off
To hidden nooks where they serve the lusts of men.
Priestesses of Bacchus [Dionysus] they claim they are,
But it is really Aphrodite they love." [Dionysus was god of partying and hooking up, while Aphrodite was the god of paired love and material gifts.]

Aristophanes, The poet and the women, 1030

"The happy dance is not for me
While the young men prance around me
Not for me the bridal choir
Joyful chords of lute and lyre
Music I feel, but far from sweetly

Euripides, Bacchae, 475

"Dionysus: Our mysteries abhor unbelieving men....

Pentheus: Have you introduced you rites to other cities, or is Thebes [Athens] the first?

Dionysus: Barbarians everywhere now dance for Dionysus.

Pentheus: They are even more gullible than Greeks.

Dionysus: In this matter, they are not. Their customs differ.

Pentheus: Do you hold you rites during the day or night?

Dionysus: Mostly at night. The darkness is well suited to devotion.

Pentheus: Better suited to lechery and seducing women.

Dionysus: You can find debauchery in the daylight too.

Pentheus: You shall regret these clever answers.

Dionysus: And you, your stupid blasphemies

Pentheus: What a bold bacchant [partier]! You wrestle [wrangle] well when it comes to words." [Pentheus = peh'n•theus = say'n•theus = saying your religious beliefs]

Euripides, Bacchae, 997-1039

[Dio-nysus = god of drinking. However, Gr. nysus = the smoke of hashish sacrifices, the stuff that made

you feel 'nice']

"Antistrophe: The unbeliever is out of control,

He is in a spitting rage,

Madly assaulting Bacchus' mysteries and his mothers,

[Bacchus' mothers seem to be women who got

pregnant at his drinking parties. At this time,

Europeans had not yet evolved resistance to alcohol

and probably got drunk nearly as easily and

profoundly as say native Americans.]

He repeatedly challenges the unassailable.

But death will punish his ideas.

Accept the gods and act like a mortal to have a

painless life.

I do not resent wisdom, I rejoice in it and hunt for it.

But other things are great and clear and make life

beautiful,

Purity, piety, day into night, honoring the gods,

and rejecting unjust customs.

O Justice, come, be obvious, reveal yourself with a sword.

Stab through the throat of the godless lawless unjust man,

[Remember: This is the Justice of the great Plato-Socrates!]

The earth-born spawn of Echion [exi•on = outside•big].

Epode: Oh Dionysus, manifest yourself as a bull,

A snake with striking heads, a Chimera [fire breathing lion].

O Bacchus, go with a [friendly] smile.

[At the start of the Nightcrawler film, the Loo•us Bloom approached a man with a meek and friendly voice, and then suddenly and without any warning attacked Arab-style.]

[but] Cast your deadly noose around the men

Who hunt your Bacchae.

Make them fall into your maenad throng.

[From the Apple dictionary: Maenads were the female followers of Bacchus, traditionally associated with divine possession and frenzied rights. From Gr. mainesthai = to rave.]

How prosperous these paths in Greece once were,

[So they are no longer prosperous]

This house founded by Cadmus,

The old man from Sidon [Lebanon]

Who sowed this earth-born crop of the dragon-snake.

[The true haremi are born in 'heaven'. the earth-born ones are born in the house of the host.]

I am a slave and nothing more.

[a slave bonded to the Haremi cause.]

Yet even I mourn the fortunes of this fallen house.

Chorus Leader: What is it? Is there news from the Bacchae?

Messenger: This is my news: Pentheus, the son of Echion is dead.

Chorus: All hail Dionysus. God is great!

[God is great. That what the fanatical Arabs say before they murder innocents to further the cause of

the starving slaves of Arabia.]

Messenger: What is this you say women [Gr. kore= woman]? How can you dare rejoice in the disasters which destroyed this house?

Chorus: I am not Greek. I hail my own god in barbarian song.

No longer do I need to shrink in fear of punishment...

Messenger: Your feelings may be forgiven then. But this rejoicing over someone's disaster is not right.

Euripides, Bacchae, 534

"By the clustered grapes of Dionysus' wine I swear"

[They swore oaths by the gods, including the god of drunken parties, who was added by the parasite to the pan•theon. Later he was made by the parasite to be just as important as any other god in the pan•theon. Here we understand the Latin phrase CARPE DIEM was actually CARPE DEIUM= seize the gods.]

Horace, d. 8BC, Bacchum in remotis

"Believe me posterity...

I have seen Bacchus in the far off rocks

Teaching songs of praise to attentive Nymphs [girls]

And goat-footed Satyrs with pointed ears

My heart thrilled with awe still new wildly rejoices,

My heart is so full of Bacchus."

Euripides, Bacchae, 452-58

"So, you are attractive, stranger, at least to women Which explains, I think, your presence here in Thebes.

Your curls are long. They fall along your cheeks.

You do not wrestle, I take it. And what fair skin!

You must take care of it — not in the sun, but by night

When you hunt Aphrodite with your beauty.

Now then, what country do you come from?"

Euripides, Bacchae, 352

"Go and scour the city for the feminine stranger.

The man who infects our women with this new disease

And pollutes their beds. And if you catch him,

Clap him in chains, And march him here.

He shall die as he deserves, By being stoned to death.

He shall regret his merrymaking here in Thebes."

[There was an feminine and attractive stranger from another country that came to Athens and seduced, or charmed or bought/gifted his way with many women of Greece. These woman seem to have developed VD, which seems to have become endemic for a while at least. Note how only one person is blamed as the fall guy, the eff•all guy.

Also note how 1) Some forms of VD are not really perceptible by the women infected with them, and 2) They can cause sterility in women. Perhaps this is by human breeding rather than natural

selection.]

Aristophanes, Lysistrata, 1-4

"Just imagine if it had been a Bacchanalian celebration, they Were invited to, or something in honor of Pan or Aphrodite. You wouldn't be able to move for all the tambourines [skin covered round things]. But as it is, there is not a woman here!"

Dionysus Choïros-psalas

Dionysus = the god of alcohol and nice-feeling hashish incense. And Gr. psalt = a stringed instrument. So this was the god of smoking hash, playing the guitar and singing.

Euripides, Hercules, 891

"Listen, walls and roofs of the house.

Are you starting to hear the rhythm of the beat

Not for the dance of Cybele's cups

[Cybele was a mother goddess. Apparently the Arab propagandists in Greece were telling Greek women to drink]

Not with the joy of Bacchanalian thursus

[Gr. thur- = sacrifice, particularly incense]

Or a dark glass of wine, but for blood

Run, children, escape.

This maddening music is deadly

A hunting-horn of death."

Hesiod, c.700BC, Hymn 26, to Dio•nysus

[Hesiod is centuries older than the rest in this section]

"Let me sing of ivy-crowned Dionysus,

the loud crying [shouting, roaring, raging] god,

the splendid son of Zeus and glorious Semele.

The rich-haired Nymphs receive him in their bosoms

[and other places].

For the lord [Zeus] his father raised him in the woods of Nysa,

where he grew up in a sweet smelling cave [due to all the nysa = Arabian incense/hashish being burnt],

reckoned among the immortals.

[Therefore Apollo wasn't really an immortal in the time of Hesiod]. ...

Hail to you, Dio•nysus, god of abundant [grape] clusters!

Grant that we may rejoice again this season, and from this season onward for many years."

Hesiod, c. 700BC, Theogony 36

"lets begin with the Muses who songs gladden the great spirit of their father Zeus on Mr. Olympus — telling of things that are, that were and that shall be. Sweet music flows untiringly from their lips. And the house of their father, Zeus the loud-thunderer is gladdened by the pure voices of the goddesses as it echoes throughout snowy Olympus, the home of the immortals. And with their immortal voice, they celebrate in song the reverend race of the gods, the

givers of good things.

Those who Heaven and Earth created in the beginning. Then the goddesses sing of Zeus, the father of the gods and the father of all men... how much he is the most excellent among the gods and supreme in power."

Lucretius, c. 60 BC, On the Nature of the Universe, Bk 5.1381

"It was the whistling of the breeze through hollow reeds [flutes] that first taught countryfolk to blow through hollow hemlock stalks. After that, by slow degrees, they learned those sad melodies that flow from the flute at the touch of the player's fingers, melodies that took shape far from the busy highways, amid groves and glades and thickets in the solitudes where the shepherd spends his sunlit leisure. These are the tunes that soothed and cheered their hearts after a full meal."

Aristophanes, Clouds, 119

"Pheidippides: I am not going to do it. How could I ever face my equestrian buddies again? With all the tan gone from my skin?"

[Line 719 says: "No money, no tan, no shoes". In line 1171, the son Streph•sides attends Socrates' school and finishes 'many shades paler than previously' with the father of Streph•sides complements him on his complexion. So here the parasite's propaganda is mentioning tans three times, and pale faces once as a way of keeping the Greeks from studying. Gr. Streph-, stroph- = twisted]

Plato, Apology, 22c

"I soon decided about the poets too
I decided that it was not wisdom
that let them write their poetic songs,
but a kind of instinct or inspiration,
such as found in seers and prophets
who deliver all their sublime messages
without understanding what they mean."

[The parasite is completely unable to explain it diametrically opposed agenda to the host in a logical way. So what it does is call it a mystery, or art, or the word of god revealed to some mythical dude sitting in a cave long ago. Here the great Plato-Socrates says that divine inspiration drives our poets, our wandering story tellers from Turkey and Arabia... as well as the oddly ubiquitous music of our Rockstar poets today.]

Euripides, Alcestis, 445

"Much will be sung of you by the music men
To the seven-string mountain lyre
And in poems that have no music"

[Apparently some Ancient poems had music and some did not. Here we see what history began as — the re-programming, the lying lyre-ing of the parasite. It is a good thing that the truth can be discerned with

some accuracy through the analysis of lies. Lets call that study LYRE•OLOGY]

Euripides, Bacchae, 142-167

"The earth flows with wine, milk and honey
Like frankincense in its fragrance
Is the blaze of the torch he bears
Flaming from his fennel wand
As he runs and dances
igniting the stragglers
spurring them on with cries
His long curls streaming in the wind
And he cries as they cry, 'On Bacchae'
Follow the glory of golden Tmolus,
Hymning Dionysus with a rumble of drums
With the cry, Euhoi! to the Euhioian god
With cries in Phrygian [Turkish] melodies
When the holy flutes play like honey
the sacred song for those who go to the mountain
Then in ecstasy, like a colt by its grazing mother,
The bacchant [drunken partier] runs with flying feet.
She leaps" [into the arms of whoever happens to be there at the private wine party.]

Euripides, Rhesus, 359

"Shall we ever see again, the time when ancient Troy fills the day with reveling bands of drinkers and resounding songs of love. And men compete from left to right with cups that send the wine flying" [Competing with cups is seeing who can drink the most before vomiting or passing out. Apparently the Arabs want to encourage this.]

Horace, d. 8BC, Natis in usum

"Throwing cups is behavior fit for Thracians
Refrain from such barbarous habits
And keep Bacchus free from bloody brawls
A Persian scimitar goes so poorly with wine and candles
Friends, friends, contain your cries of blasphemy
And lay back on your couches
[the Romans ate and drank lying down]
I too must drink my share of potent Falernian
Then Megilla's brother shall tell us
With what wound he was blessed
what arrow made him droop"

Aristophanes, The poet and the women, 101

"Come ladies and take the torch [baton, stick]
Sacred to the infernal twain [lower cleft]
Dance and shout freely
In the way of your fatherland.

Which God shall we celebrate then?
We are only too delighted
To worship any of the gods
On the slightest pro•vocation

Sing for Io, or the archer Apollo
 When his golden bow appears
 His presence sanctifying
 All the forrest-clearings of fair Simios
 [Gr. simos=flat nosed, Latin Simia=ape. Simios =
 Land of the Apes, rather like Planet of the Apes]

With our prettiest songs we greet you
 Apollo, on your throne of glory
 Presiding over all graceful arts
 And bestowing the sacred prize

Everyone praises the [virgin huntress](#) [Diana]
 Guardian of the tree-clad mountains
 Child of Leto [Letho = group forgetting], a [virgin](#)
 untainted
 Artemis, we glorify thee

It is time to mention Leto [Letho]
 And the lyre [guitar] that gets us dancing
 To the subtle Phrygian [Turkish, bri•g'n] [rhythm](#)
 When the strings go twingle twangle [jingle jangle]
 As we strum the strings

We have not forgotten Leto
 or the harp cords of Asia [the Mideast]
 Mother of our song and dance
 Let us sing her praises loudly

Now with divinely shining eyes
 And voices raised in sudden outcry
 We sing the praise of the god Apollo
 Hail to thee, O son of Leto [Letho]

Section-1.5: 101 ROMAN GODS±

All gods are Roman unless stated otherwise.

E.A. Wallis Budge, Egyptian ideas of the Afterlife, Ch.5

"if the deceased know the names of divine beings,
 whether friends or foes, and could pronounce them,
 he at once obtained power over them, and was able
 to make them perform his will."

[It was the same way in Greece and Rome.]

Abundantia = goddess personifying, impersonizing,
 or Mo•ham•mid•ing abundance. Mo•ham•mid•ing =
 mn•ham•mid = idea•man•form.

Acca Larentia = mother of Hercules and the adopted
 mother of Romulus who founded Rome. She was
 celebrated on December 23.

Aeolus = the god of storms and winds. From Gr.
 Aiolos = swift, changeable. We should note that in

Arab secret symbolism, the wind symbolizes rapid
 changes in one's fortunes.

Aequitas = the Roman spirit of fair dealing, root of
 equity.

Aesculapius = god of healing, from the Greek deity
 Asklepios and introduced to Rome in 293BC as a
 plague god that required appeasement in the form of
 expensive offerings and sacrifices.

Aether = Greco-Roman god of light. Thus, the ether
 is not air, but light.

Amor = god of love, from Gr. Eros.

Ani = Etruscan sky god, this comes from the
 Mesopotamian sky god An.

Aeneas — Virgil's AENEID about Aeneas the Trojan
 sounds much like the ENNEAD genealogy of the
 Heliopolis priests. It also sounds like Ani the Etruscan
 sky god and An the Mesopotamian sky god.

Annona = the personification of the year's harvest/
 food stores.

Aquilo = weather god, god of the west winds.

Arachne = goddess of weaving. From Gr.
 arakhne=spider. Weaving is sometimes symbolic of
 matrixes and world views.

Aurora = goddess of the dawn.

Avernus = According to Roman tradition, the
 entrance to the underworld was at a crater lake near
 Naples. This lake was called Avernus or Aver•nos, or
 swear•us.

Bacchus = god of drunken sex parties. He was also
 known as "Liber", as in liberty, libido, and women's lib.
 Sometimes he was represented with a large penis.
 Thus it is easy to imagine what happened at his
 drinking parties. His celebrations were called
 Liber•alia and Bacchan•alia. That is Liber•aglia or
 freedom from pain, and Bacchan=drinking or drinking
 away aglia. Bacchus, pronounced bach, is the root of:
 Eng. Bachelor
 Sp. bachata = partying, fun, boisterous
 Ital. bacco=kiss,
 Eng bitch = a female dog, or a dog-like woman
 From here, the music of Johann Sebastian Bach
 starts looking like a blurd to cover up bro-talk about
 partying.

Anyway, the followers of Dionysus in Greece
 and Bacchus in Rome got the combination of drunken
 sex parties in this world, as well as salvation in the

afterlife. Needless the say, the children suffering from fetal-alcohol syndrome probably helped make the cult a bit of a dead-end. In 186 BC the Roman Senate prohibited the Bacchanalian rites, but the cult quickly recovered and became extremely widespread. Associated with Bacchus was Priapus (from Turkey) with his torso-sized penis.

Bonus Eventus = god of good fortune.

Deverra = a Roman guardian of newborn children. She was symbolized by a broom or the br•oo'em.

Diana = Greek Artemis, Selene, also Arab Ishtar, Astarte, etc.

Disciplina = a Roman personification of discipline, important to the legions.

Discordia = goddess of discord, modeled on the Greek deity Eris. The Apple dictionary says of discord "a prosperous family who showed no signs of discord." Now which family could that be — and why did the dictionary say who instead of that? Did a certain type of foreigner write this dictionary?

Egeria = fertility goddess. Egg•ouri•A.

Fabulinus = god of infants, responsible for the first words of the child. Surely the ancients would have considered the first words a child uttered as oracular and prophetic — if they uttered the name of some prominent figure. Eff•ab•al = speak-out•from•towards = talk it up. So anything attributed to Fabulinus or fable, or called fabulous is something to talk up.

Fascinus = the Roman belief in the magic powers of the penis. The Romans regarded the penis as the most powerful magic object (talisman) for protecting against evil, as well as everything that hindered growth and the felicitous/abundant propagation of all living things. His erect figure idely worn as amulets.

Faunus = a lustful, goat-like god married to Bonna-Dea = good-god. He was one of 72 plotting half brothers by some accounts. Grandson of Saturn/Chronos/Father-time and associated with forests of trees (eff•our•ests).

Clearly the 72 virgins the helpers of Ishtar get are not women, but children = br•gens = burgeons, and each is one of 72 half brothers, all watching one another, all suffering one fate should one of them prove a traitor. Their evil group is married to the good god.

Felicitas = god of bountiful harvests and rich farmers. Arabia Felix is thus best translated as "Bountiful Arabia" and of course, this was a shipping sort of

bountifulness that Arabia prospered from. After all, it certainly isn't agricultural bounty.

Fides = god of faith and loyalty. Supposedly, a sanctuary was dedicated to him in Rome circa 254 BC. Symbolized by a pair of covered hands. (The first Punic War was 264 to 241BC.)

Flora = goddess of flowers. Worshipped by young girls with offerings of fruit and flowers. Her major festivals, known as Floralia had strongly sexual overtones, but were also identified with the dead. She was celebrated in the Floralia from April 28 to early May.

So Flora was the goddess of flowers — with young girls offering flowers, and sexual flowers to Flora. And flora and fauna still go together. And Faunus was the god of the harem bothers.

Fortuna = goddess of good fortune. She was particularly appealing to women, partly in an oracular context. She is depicted carrying a globe, rudder and cornucopia. She probably evolved from the model of the Greek goddess Tych. Her main symbol was the wheel of fate/ wheel of fortune.

Ammianus Marcellinus, (354-378AD), 14.2

"After reaching the highest place that Fortuna can give he experienced the whim and caprice by which she makes a mockery of human life, at one moment exalting men to the sky and the next plunging them into the depths of hell. Of this there are numerous examples..."

Genius = A Roman personal god as opposed to the normal Roman gods which were group spirits. And each man had his own Genius, a spirit that personified creativity and strength in that man. Also, a Juno was the female counterpart of a Genius, as well as the wife of Jupiter, the Roman version of all-powerful Zeus.

Hanna•hannas = the 'great mother' ana•annas, the rebirth of all rebirths.

Honus = God of military honors in Rome. Depicted as a young warrior carrying a spear and a cornucopia.

Insitor = god of sowing crops.

Inter•cid•ona = goddess of birth that keeps evil spirits away from the newborn child. Inter•cid•onna breaks down as inter=between + cid=death + donna=woman. It also sounds like the root of intercede.

Iunones = Greco-Roman goddess of femininity. Generally depicted as a trio of matres=mothers.

Iuturna = goddess of springs and wells. Invoked particularly in times of drought. Loo=spring/ well + turn.

Janus = The Roman god of transitions, with two faces in opposite directions, symbolizing past and future. Janus was responsible for gates, doorways and of all beginnings and ends like an alpha and omega. Indeed he held a key in his right hand and a staff in his left when invoked as guardian of a gate or roadway. He also held the numbers 300 and 65 when presiding over the start of a new year. He was equated with the rising and setting of the sun, the beginning of each new year and season, as well as the dawn of every day. The month JANU•ARY is from JANUS. The biggest regular celebration of Janus was on January 1.

Janus also interceded in wars, and this is why the Roman government made hugely expensive public sacrifices of Arab incense to Janus before the legions marched off to war. This was in addition to the individual sacrifice made by the soldiers and their loved ones.

Janus had no Greek counterpart but is the god of past, present and future. According to legend, he was the son of Apollo, and the founder of the city of Janiculum on the Tiber. The Janus Quadrifons (Quadra•phonic) temple was reputedly a perfect symmetrical cube, producing a perfect echo/ resonance chamber in the center.

Janus looks like J•an•us = J•new•us, and probably started as a sacrifice for starting any new project. I can just hear the ever friendly and ever chatty incense seller saying, "What's the big occasion" regarding the oversized purchase of his customers. Thus he finds out in "confession" about what everyone is doing before they even start.

Juno = jew'n, Jupiter's wife, the Roman version of, Zeus' wife Hera. known as the 'Queen of heaven', like Ishtar, Astarte, Inana, and all the other names of the spirit of Mideast inc. Juno was the goddess of marriage, though she had to endure Jupiter's (Jew pater's) philandering with numerous concubines. Juno is the mother of Mars, and Vulcan. Her chief festival in Rome was the Matron•alia.

Jupiter = Jew•pater = Jew•father. He was head of the Roman pantheon, and Roman version of Zeus. His epithets include Jupiter Tonans (Jupiter the thunderer) and Jupiter Fulgurator (Jupiter the sender of lightning flashes). But he is above all, Jupiter giver of the bright light of day.

It is notable that L. fulgur=lightning and fulgurite is the solid material fused by lightning. This looks like an explanation for bullets that killed people in Roman times.

Jupiter like Zeus, was believed to hurl

thunderbolts from the sky and strike people down — just like the Catholic Christian god supposedly did with god's fire. Jupiter was represented in the sanctuary of Jupiter Fere•trius = brotherly•tree by a stone lamp.

Jupiter was responsible for the honoring of oaths, and people swore oaths in his name in the presence of the Fetiales, or priests for swearing oaths. The oaths were said to be sworn on 'Jupiter the rock' — think dome of the rock.

In Rome he formed part of an early trinity with Mars (god of war and crops), and Quirinus, (god of war and defense). This was later revised to include Juno and Minerva, all these shared the Capitoline Temple.

Over time, Jupiter became known under a variety of names. For example he was Jupiter Victor leading the legions to victory, or Jupiter Stator when they were in a defensive role, or Jupiter Protector.

In Plautus Amphytryon (lines 282 and 289), Jupiter seems to be a sun god, and a god of truth. In other places, he was also the god of oak trees, where Romulus was said to have hung the spoils of his battles (this so captured arms would not reduce demand for Mideast arms) The oak tree often symbolized Arabs Inc.

Star Trek, Bread and circuses, 1968.03.15

"McCoy: Captain, I see on your report Flavius was killed. I am sorry. I liked [that huge sun worshipper](#). [5th mention]

Spok: I wish we could have examined that belief of his more closely. It seems illogical for a [sun worshipper](#) to develop a philosophy of total brotherhood. [Sun worship](#) is usually a primitive superstition religion.

[Sun worship is actually the worship of truth and light and honesty.]

Uhura: I'm afraid you have it all wrong Mr. Spok, all of you. I've been monitoring some of their old-style radio waves. The empire spokesman trying to ridicule their religion, but he couldn't. Don't you understand, [its not the sun up in the sky, its the son of god](#).

Kirk: Caesar and Christ, they had them both and the word is spreading only now

McCoy: A philosophy of total love and total brotherhood."

[8 mention of sun worship. And finally at last, Star Trek tells us how sun worship is completely different from son worship, when they were actually worshipping the same thing — the opposite of Arab moon worship.

Star Trek, Bread and circuses, 1968.03.15

"McCoy: Its odd that these people should worship the [sun](#)

Spok: Why doctor?

McCoy: Because my dear Mr. Spok, it is illogical. Rome had no [sun](#) worshippers. Why should they

parallel Rome in every way except one?" [The Romans in fact worshipped Jupiter as their highest god and he definitely seems to have been a sun god, a god of light and truth. Jupiter's wife was Juno, queen of heaven, the moon, Ishtar, Isis, Astarte.

See the parasite presents its relationship with its host as a traditional marriage. Rome in the part of the man does all the work, and Arabia in the part of the woman keeps the relationship together.]

Jupiter Capitolium = Jupiter of the capital Roman city, like Athena Polias in Greek times. In both democracies we see reference to the government making huge sacrifices of expensive imported Mideast goods for the group good, to appease the god of the city be it democratic Athens, or democratic Rome.

Juventas = goddess of youth, modeled after the Greek goddess Hebe. Hebe it should be noted sounds like Hebrew = Hebe•our•oo. And Juventas sounds like Jew•vent.

Lactanus = god of agriculture, said to make the crops thrive and "yield milk" or profit. Here, milk is a crop to sell, profit/income.

Lares = Roman hearth gods.

La•verna = la•barna = goddess of thieves and con-men.

L. **Verna** = Italian born slaves.

Liber, or Liber Pater = free, or free father. He was the Italian/Roman god of procreation, germination, birth and growth. He was merged with Dionysus and became a protector of the grape harvest. He was the consort of Ceres and father of the goddess Libera. His festival was the Liberalia on March 17, just in time for spring fever.

Liberalitas = god of generosity, employed as a propaganda vehicle by the emperors. Worshipped from the second century BC.

Libertas = god/ goddess of freedom from slavery, namely manumission. Attributes include the scepter, lance and a special felt hat, the pileus, which emancipated slaves were permitted to wear as a sign of their liberation.

Libitina = goddess of death, funerals, burial, and graves.

Lucina = goddess of birth.

Lupercus = god of wolves.

Manes = hearth deities, celebrated at the feast of Parent•alia.

Mars = god of war and patron god of soldiers. He was particularly popular in Roman Britain. His consort is Venus (as in rape and sale of conquered women) and he is the father of Harmonia, Cupid and Anti•eros. Through Ilia, Mars fathered Romulus, the alleged founder of the city of Rome, and Remus, who was slain by Romulus. The month of March gets its name from Mars, perhaps the month when fighting started again. Mars' retinue includes

Metus = Fear,

Demios = Dread,

Phobos = fear, Alarm,

Eris = Discord,

Pallor = Terror, and

Bellona = the Roman war goddess who drove Mars' chariot.

Meditrina = goddess of healing.

Mellonia = goddess of bees and honey.

Mercury/ Mercurius = Roman messenger god, formerly the Greek god Hermes who invented the lyre. Mercury also personified the wind. Apollo presented Mercury with his winged baton, the caduceus, which had the power of resolving conflict and dispute. The gods presented Mercury with the winged sandals or talaria and cap or petasus.

Originally Mercury was a god of riches, but became a patron of travelers and thieves. French Mercredi (Wednesday) is named after him. Mercury is also a slow poison and thus a messenger of the gods.

Mercury was also known as psycho•pompos and oneico•pompos. As Psychopompos Mercury leads the souls of the dead to Hades, and as Oneico•pompos, he oversees the world of dreams. His annual festival was the Mercuralia.

Mercatus and mercari

These were the Latin words for a buyer. Mercari is obviously similar to Mercury (Mercurius) the Roman messenger god and also the god of eloquence, oratory, skill, thieves and trading. The metal mercury is also a slow poison and a "messenger of the gods".

Greek Hermes = Roman Mercury

Hermes 'our'em•A' was the Greek messenger of the gods. He was the god of merchants, traders and travelers. He kept the roads safe from bandits and the waters safe from pirates. He was also the patron of thieves, cheaters, gamblers, and liars, because it amused him to play tricks on mortal and god alike. Hermes is credited with inventing astrology, dice, and the first system of weights and measures. He was

also a god of intermediate states, like Janus.

In many depictions of Hermes/Mercury he is shown carrying an lyre. In fact, Hermes is credited with invented the Lyre and poetry/song (liar poetry), the medium of the propaganda poets. The poets would sing and play emotional "guitar" music so people would feel the story more, and remember it, like music in a modern movie. Here is why the Koran prohibits all singing except that done in the name of Muhammad.

It should be pointed out that lyres probably produced music similar in many ways to an acoustic guitar or mandolin— and the single note Lyre music from the original Star Trek TV series, and the recent film Hail Caesar is just absurd. In fact, once we realize that this anything-but-catchy music was propaganda, we can easily imagine that lyre music might have sounded much like Elvis

Hermes comes to us as a form of the Egyptian god Isis, an earlier messenger of the gods. Isis also frequently held a caduceus like Hermes. Anyway, Hermes, Mercury and Isis all come from the Mesopotamian messenger god Isimud or Usmu. Isimud, who like Isis was also the god of merchants, thieves and orators. Isimud is also like the Egyptian god Thoth, messenger of the sun god Amen-Ra and the patron god of scribes and writing, god of justice, and founder of al•chemy and astrology. The Sumerian god Girru-Husku was also a messenger of the gods, although he was connected with fire or the god's message of fire.

But perhaps, the Sumerian word "me" might be a better match for Hermes, which was said with both a soft "H," and a soft "S," so it was said like in French, "our-me." In Sumerian, "me" is a sort of god's will for humanity, quite similar to what Hermes was sharing with the mortals. It is similar perhaps to how Muslims are supposed to follow the Umma's decisions. Today, we get our word Angel from the Gr. angelos, meaning a messenger of god.

Hermes got his name from a herm, which was Greek for a heap of stone, marking a road, place or grave. A herm was also a greek square stone pillar like a small Egyptian obelisk (the shape of the Washington Monument) also the symbol of Astarte. Eng. hermeneutic, comes from the Greek word hermeneutikos, meaning of or concerning interpretation, especially of Biblical or literary texts.

Hermes is also associated with Faunus, who was one of 72 plotting half brothers. Hermes is also called "the go-between, the dog-killer" in line 77 of Hesiod's Works and Days.

Plautus, d. 184BC, Amphi•try•on, prologue

[Amphi•try•on = either big tree]

Hermes/ Mercury speaking:

"Whereas everyone in this audience is eager for me to help make all his commercial [cum•merc•al =

with•mercury•towards] **dealings prosperous, and bring him luck in every trade and sale.**

Whereas all of you would have me guarantee you rich profits on all dealings, even your smallest investment, both at home and abroad, as well as those you've already embarked on, and those you may ever plan.

Whereas the only news you'd choose to have me bring, whether of public or private enterprise, would be encouraging in tone.

Whereas, you know, of course, that the Olympian gods have assigned ME to control the messages and money: Let me then urge you to settle down, shut up, and give this play we are performing a fair chance! — to the degree you seek my favor"

[Note how this sounds like today's legalese. The Arabs had the ancient Romans using this sort of language in their prayers. If the words were not said perfectly by the Arab or thumbs-man priest, the prayer and the costly sacrifice might not work.]

Minerva = goddess of war and peace, but also wisdom and the arts and crafts. Minerva was especially the goddess of metalwork and MINER•AL work and MINING. Minerva was also the goddess of "needlework" (matrix weaves? hypodermic injections?). Her annual festivals were the Minervalia and the Quinquatria (March 19-23).

Minos = Greco-Roman god. A son of Zeus and Europa, the mythical king of Crete. One of the three judges of the dead souls entering hades.

Messor = god of agriculture, concerned with the growth and harvesting of crops.

Moneta = goddess of money and prosperity, the spirit of the mint, known particularly from the second century BC. The root of money.

Mors = god of mortality, replacing the Greek god Thanatos. One of the twin sons of Nyx, goddess of the night. He lives in part of the remote cave occupied by Somnus, god of sleep, opium induced sleep, beside the river Lethe=forgetting.

Morta = Roman goddess of death. She was linked with the birth goddess Decima and Nona, as a trio of goddesses of fate, the Parcae.

Matronalia = Mother's day, celebrated March 1 by all mothers

Nonae Caprotinae = grandmother's day, celebrated July 7

In other words, Mother's day and Father's day and Labor day and Memorial day and Independence day, Christmas day, New Year's day, Thanksgiving, and Good Friday are all the parasite's idea, to slow its host

down, so it is easier to stay attached to the host.

Mut-inus or Mut-unus Tut-unus = Roman fertility god depicted with a giant penis, supposedly invoked by brides on their wedding day and women trying to get pregnant. These were supposed to sit on his image or his grubby statue (it is unclear which), dedicating their virginity to him. Souvenir reproductions and postcard images of Mutinus are sold around the Mediterranean. He has what could be called a third leg, except that his penis is larger than his legs.

Nemesis = Goddess of justice and divine revenge. The divine arbiter of justice, including both reward and punishment, for she carried a whip to scourge the arrogant. Nemesis and her sister Tyche helped the fates maintain order over human destiny. Tyche was the capricious, biased, and irresponsible distributor of luck. Nemesis on the other hand had a strong sense of justice.

Nemesis was the dreaded deity who, with the Furies, was responsible for transporting the souls of the guilty to the after-life. She is also described as the deification of unworthiness (and notably not indignation). In other words, Nemesis or name•sys is not an avenging spirit, but the Roman goddess of the unworthy, who weighed everyone's good and bad deeds in the scales at their funeral, at their own personal judgement day.

The goddess Themis or The•mis=god•mouth sat in blindfolded judgement, but Nemesis apparently did not and needed some incense related appeasements for your misdeeds — to tip the scales in your favor.

The corpses probably reeked of death or just spoiled meat as they cooked on the pyro-pyre=fire or eff•ire, an emission of ire=air. Spanish aire=air. The pine-like frankincense incense covered the smell of dead animal. This perfume, or fume or smoke was supposed to help your soul sneak past Nemesis. Nemesis was also known as Ad•rastia or perhaps Ad•rasta, suggesting a certain incense component.

You see, according to the Roman way of thinking, one's soul went "up-in-smoke" during one's cremation. It went up-in-smoke to the heavens where you would spend all eternity in the afterlife. Anyway, Nemesis = Meme•sys = thoughts•with was something that all the Brotherly 'Greek-lings' in Rome got behind and talked up without end.

In Ancient Rome, Meme•sys sat in judgement about whether you were an•aughty or nice — whether you ought to sacrifice again, or were already nice/nissa enough. If you were an•aughty, and you ought to sacrifice more better sacrifice before final judgement. If you were unsure, or if you wanted to play it safe for all eternity, you had better sacrifice a big pile of Arabian hashish incense at your funeral.

And you might as well use all your money on Arab hashish — just to play it safe.

Ammianus Marcellinus, (354-378AD), 14.2

[This seems to be more about Ishtar, although it also works for the Roman goddess of divine death retribution Nemesis/ Adrastia.]

"These and countless other events of this kind are brought about from time to time...by the activities of Ad•rastia [towards•rasta] or Nemesis, who punishes evil and rewards good deeds. Men believe that she is the supreme manifestation of the powerful gods dwelling above the orbit of the moon. Others define her as the personification of a protective power, generally watching over individual destinies. She is represented in the theo•gonies [god•genealogies] of old as the daughter of Dike [Justice]. And from her unseen eternal throne, she looks down on all the earth. She is the Queen of all causation and arbiter and umpire of all events. She controls the urn from which men's lots are cast. She regulates their changes of fortune. And she often bringing their enterprises to a different end from that which they designed, confounding their various actions by the changes which she imposes. She binds the vainly swelling pride of mortal men in the adamant [diamond hard] chain of necessity. And she casts, as she alone can, her weight into the scale by which they rise and fall. At one moment she bears down upon the stiff necks of the proud and takes away their strength. At another she raises the good out of the dust and exalts them to prosperity. Ancient myths gave her wings so that she could understand everything [see the big picture] and so that she can appear with the speed of a bird. They also put a rudder in her hand and a wheel beneath her feet to signify that she runs through all the elements and governs the universe."

Nethuns = Etruscan god of fresh water, clouds, wells, springs and irrigation. The root of the Roman god Neptune. Gr. nephos = cloud.

Neptunus = (Neph•tonos=cloud•big). Greek equivalent Poseidon, god of water, the sea, rivers, earthquakes, tsunamis, irrigation. His annual festival was Neptunalia on July 23.

Pollux and Castor = the Dio•scori or gods•dark. These twins were born of Zeus and Leda (queen of Sparta). Their sisters were Helen and Clytemnestra wife of Agamemnon. Castor was mortal and Pollux was immortal. At Pollux's invitation, Castor shared in Pollux's immortality and the two spent half of the year on Mt. Olympus (symbolizing heaven and Europe) and the other half in hell (symbolizing Arabia and its harems). They are identified with the constellation Gemini. Pollux symbolizes the Haremi and Caster

symbolizes the outies loyal to the Arabs and their inverted agenda.

Notus = god of the south wind, AKA Auster.

Obarator = god of agriculture, he was in charge of pollinating. Perhaps if the Roman farmers didn't make sufficient sacrifices, the brotherly bee-hive "operators" would move their bee hives far away.

Occator = god of agriculture, specifically the god of crop growth and harvest.

Orcus = Roman equivalent of Gr. Hades.

Pales = goddess of flocks and herds.

Parcae = Greco-Roman goddesses of fate. Originally they were a pair of birth goddesses, Decima and Nona, later joined by a goddess of death, Morta. Decima may have been the 1-in-10 that died, and Nona may have been the 9-in-10 that lived through childbirth. With the Arab-run Roman-era pharmaceutical industry selling sabotaged drugs, a 10% mortality rate is not unlikely. In fact, after a time the mortality rate may have gone higher and served a strong deterrent for infidel Rumi not to have children — thus making it easier for the haremi to get a bigger share.

Partula = goddess of childbirth and the weeks following, particularly regarding the mother's health due to childbirth injuries and resulting infections.

Sp. partera = midwife

Sp. parto natural = natural birth

Sp. parto sin dolor = pain-free labor

Sp. un parto difícil = a difficult birth

Sp. murio de parto = she died from childbirth

Sp. partes = chapped (lips)

Sp. partir la cabeza = to split the head open

Sp. partes un trozo = cut a piece

Sp. partes pan = break bread

It should be noted that the Parthenon was the temple of the virgin Athena. Here it seems that the nature of Athena's virginity may not have been one of hymenal virginity, but one of childbirth and vaginal tearing. Then again, perhaps it started as a form of parthenogenesis where the Greeks self-pollinated without any pollen (curious term) from the haremi.

Pax = the god/ spirit of peace. AKA Pax Romana and Pax Augusta. She was depicted as a young woman carrying an olive branch, a cornucopia, and a sheaf of grain.

Of course this was an Islamic sort of peace, a peace that only existed while Arabia's unwitting subjects submitted to the endlessly amplifying

demands of the parasite race. Eventually these demands would grow to the point where they required the total annihilation of the host race. Thus when we think of Pax Romana, we should regard it as a doublespeak term that means the opposite thing, namely war — war if the host does not comply with the endlessly amplifying demands of the parasite running Rome behind the scenes.

Pilumnus = god that protects infants at birth. Fr. pilule = pill, medicine. Pill-lumnus would mean roughly the medicine of light and Fr. se dorer la pilule = to sunbathe. So here we imagine the Romans putting their newborns in the sun for their "light medicine". Here we must note that infants put in the sun do tend to develop cataracts. What is the incidence (in•cide•hence) rate?

Pluto = god of the underworld. Derived from the Greek model of Hades, he abducted the daughter of Ceres, Proserpina, to reign as his queen. Pull•oo•te•o = pull•egg•you•not.

Pomona = goddess of orchards and gardens, the consort of Vertumnus.

Portunus = god of passages. This deity was responsible for guarding the entry of the city and the house. He was celebrated in the Port•un•alia festival held on August 17, when the keys were thrown into the fire to bless them. He was also the guardian of the Tiber estuary the main access by sea to the city of Rome. Were the keys made from a toxic metal alloy?

Potina = goddess that assured that babies would be able to drink. Today, potable water is safe to drink. Here we wonder if the Romans were told that it was best to give their newborns a few drops of water from the municipal water supply.

Here I want to point out the way that the tap water in Istanbul today is so heavily chlorinated that you can smell the chlorine. This while in the infidel developing world, the water has little or no chlorine in it due to how hugely expensive the stuff is. It would be interesting to have some statistics on tap water chlorine levels around the world. The cost of chlorinating water should also be investigated. After all, we are talking about a parasite that struggle to get us using heavy pots and pans, open toasters, and electric kettles that don't turn off for a long time after they have boiled. Surely unsafe, must boil drinking water is increases oil use a bit. It also gets rid of infidels.

Promitor = god of agriculture, specifically the growth and harvesting of crops.

Proserpina (Persephone) = goddess of death.

Providentia = goddess of forethought.

Pudicita = goddess of chastity and shame. L. pudere=to be ashamed. English pudency=modesty, shame. English, pudendum = a woman's genitals. Related words include: prude, prudent and pudgy. Also Fr. pudique=discrete, Fr. pudicite=modesty, and Fr. pudi•bond = discrete, bound by shame.

Clearly the Arabs have jihaded/struggled to make sex shameful and chastity noble. The word pudgy shows how they have also jihaded/struggled to make women feel like they are fat and should be ashamed of their bodies. Also, pudding-head is not a stupid person, but one governed by chastity and shame.

Quirinus = god of war involved in defense. He was considered as part of a triad of war gods with Jupiter and Mars. Originally a god of the Sabines, he lived on the Quirinal, one of the 7 hills of Rome.

Redarator = god of agriculture, specifically plowing. Part of a trinity of gods with Tellus and Ceres. Re•dar•ator = agnive/say/process.

Rumina = goddess of breast feeding and nursing mothers, or the goddess of the Rum in Rome breast feeding and giving "milk" to the people of the Mideast.

Ammianus Marcellinus, 18.6

"Rumor, we believe beyond a shadow of doubt, flies through the air on wings in the wind."

Salus = god of health.

Sarritor = god of agriculture specifically growing and harvesting.

Saturn = the Roman name for Gr. Chronos.

Securita = goddess of security and stability for the empire.

Silvanus = god of forests and woodlands.

Sol = sun god. Nero supposedly erected a huge statue of himself, as Sol. Aurelian (d.275) elevated Sol Invictus (unconquered) to the supreme god in the Roman pantheon. Sol may be related to Jupiter who was also apparently a sun god.

Somnus = Roman god of sleep. He was described by Ovid as wearing a crown of poppies holding a goblet of opium juice. His attendant is Morpheus (root of morphine) and he oversees the spirits of dreams, opium-pipe-dreams. The art of the Spartans put statues of Somnus and Mors (god of death) side by

side, so here we imagine the Spartans eating a bit of opium before battle so they would not feel so much pain from their injuries.

Sors = Roman god of luck, less prominent than Fortuna, root of sorcery, Sp. sorchi = solder.

Spes = Roman god of hope.

Sterculinus = god of manure and fertilizer.

Tellus = Roman goddess of grain and death. Both Tellus and Ceres were at times propitiated with human sacrifices. Eng. telluric = of the soil. Tellurium seems to be a slow poison like selenium=moon•stone and uranium — one that can be easily told or discerned (dis•sir'n•ed).

Terminus = Roman god of passages and boundary stones. He was celebrated on Terminalia on February 23.

Terra Mater = Roman goddess of mother earth.

Tiberinus = Roman god of the Tiber river. Supposedly Iron offended him and the Romans used no iron in their bridges over the Tiber. Thus many rivers remained impassible obstructions or walls to trade, something the parasite evil-eye boat mafia probably benefitted from.

Tin = Etruscan god.

Ubertas = Roman god of agriculture.

Unxia = Roman goddess of marriage.

Vagitanus = Roman god of the birth passage and the infant's first cry at birth.

Vallonia = goddess of valleys.

Venus = Roman god of sexual love and beauty that began as a god of agricultural fertility. She was celebrated with a festival on April 1, that was called the Veneralia, a word that sounds much like venereal disease or venereal pain.

The Romans held Venus to be the mother of Aeneas, the legendary ancestor of the Romans.

Venus and Mars on the battlefield

Venus was the companion of Mars (god of war) and could cause Mars to restrain his anger. A good example of this was when the women-folk and children of a conquered race surrendered and offered themselves so they would not be "put to the sword" along with their husbands. Thus in the arms of Venus, Mars' anger was said to be softened.

The will to plunder women and children as sex slaves was related to the will to fight in the form of Venus Victrix or rather 'Victorious Venus'. Thus sex with women taken from nations that Arabs Inc. set up to fall/fail was critical to the Roman will to achieve "glory" in battle. Notably Venus rose in stature after the first Punic war.

Here we see so clearly how the Romans, and to a lesser extent the Greeks, were led to deify their emotions, as well as the daylight, the dawn and the feeling of drunkenness which was called Bacchus — among many other things. The Romans called the feeling of sexual passion and love as Venus, or Venus' work.

Venus/Aphrodite + Mars/Ares = Cupid

According to ancient mythology, when Mars/Ares, the god of war mated with Venus/Aphrodite, the goddess of beauty, great sex, imported love gifts, and fertility, and their child was Cupid, the god of sexual desire and love. It is a little confusing, but Cupid was also a name for Aphrodite.

Horace, d. 8BC, Ulla si iuris

"When Cupid sharpens his [poisoned darts/arrows on a bloody stone](#), Even the simple nymphs [most naive little girls] [are obliged to smile](#)."

[Imagine a disorganized tribe that had lost a battle to the Romans. All the surviving men and old people were herded together and their heads cut off "humanely" — hence the bloody stones. The women and children were spared if they offered themselves. This spirit of desire is what Cupid's darts/arrows was about and all were thus "Obliged to smile", or die.]

Seaborne Venus/Aphrodite

In ancient times we read how Aphrodite/ Venus was always said to have been borne from the sea — or rather brought in by sea in Mideast ships. In women and attractive homos, Aphrodite was summoned by special trinkets used to buy someone's affections. In men, she came as as beautiful slaves from northern Europe, purchased as slaves, sex slaves. In other words Aphrodite was borne by the Mideast traders that bought her and brought her from her home.

Clearly someone made Rome's very religion say that war and conquest was the way to beautiful slave girls through war and conquest. Was this Rome's government, or someone else tweaking Rome's tree of knowledge? Can you see how the Arabs got the Romans to fight for them? What a matrix that was! They twisted Roman society around so thoroughly that the Romans could be used to make war, and war spoils would be something to be proud of. In fact, they even let them buy, sell, and trade the women and children they captured as sex slaves. What a screwed up world that was.

This was how the Arabs got the Romans to

create a great walled trade "paradise" for them. Then they would squeeze all the money out of Rome that they could. And the much-loved goddess of Aphrodite-Venus became for a time the god of sex slaves — the women and children that where kept alive by the attacking Roman army.

Venus and the Roman changeling

When the Romans 'subdued' the varying races of European 'barbarian', they frequently killed all the men they could find. All the women and children were then sold to the Brotherly slave trading mafia. These little doubt raped the women all the way to Rome. And when one of them became pregnant, it was very important to unload her quickly as a sex slave, before she began showing her pregnancy of course. This was so her new master would think that that child was his own. This way, when the slave gave birth to a Mideast changeling 8 months later, it might be taken by the master as his own. And at the time, all the 'Greek' doctors would say that pregnancies can be up to 9 months, and 7 and 8 month pregnancies were completely normal. So the master might grant his slave her freedom and raise this Arab changeling as his son.

Verv-actor = Roman god of plowing, especially after leaving the land fallow associated with Tellus and Ceres.

Vertumnus = Roman god of gardens and orchards, the consort of Pomona. He was celebrated on Vertumnalia on August 13.

Vesta = Roman goddess of fire and the hearth, same as the Greek Hestia. Worshipped at Vestalia festivals.

Victoria = Roman goddess of victory, from Gr. Nike.

Viri-placa = goddess of placated husbands.

Virtus = Roman god of military prowess.

Volumna = Roman nursery goddess, the guardian deity of nursery and infants.

Vulcan = Roman god of fire and forges, same as Greek Hephaistos. His cult was centered at the Arab-run seaport of Ostia near Rome where all the expensive Mideast monopolized weaponry was unloaded from the container ships of the day. Vulcan was the patron god of blacksmiths. He was the son of Jupiter and Juno. His worker was the one-eyed Cyclopes, the single agenda of Arabs Inc. He created a golden throne for Juno and he made both Jupiter's thunderbolts (anachronistic firearms) and Cupid's arrows. His fiery celebration was the Vulcanalia on August 23, which coincides with the period of greatest

drought and highest fire risk in Italy. This must have served as a great excuse for arson.

Zephyrus = Roman god of the south winds.

Vettius Valens, Astrological Anthologies

(Compare the following to Adam Sandler's horoscope)

"They are oppressive, insomniacs partial to joking, full of big schemes, prone to making mistakes, fickle, criminal, dishonest, censorious and disgusting.

Being born under Taurus is a shameful sign.

It causes fits, excision of the grape, boils, swollen glands, choking, pain in the nose through injury and disease, falls from animals, broken limbs, throat tumors, mutilation, sciatica and abscesses.

People born under Scorpio die from sword wounds to the genitals or buttocks, they suffer from retention of the urine, putrefaction, choking, snakes, violent battle, attacks by robbers or pirates, political activity, fire, creepy crawlers and impaling."

Arnobius book 3 is titled "Anthropomorphic Gods"

Tacitus, Histories, 4.53

Responsibility for the reconstruction of the Capitol [building(s)] was entrusted by Vespasian to Lucius Vestinus [governor of Egypt 59-62AD]. He was a man of the equestrian order, but his influence and reputation were on par with the nobility.

The soothsayers assembled by him directed that what was left of the old shrine should be carried away to the marshes, and a[n entirely] new temple should be erected on the original site, declaring that it was the will of the gods that the ancient plan should be preserved unaltered. On the summer solstice, under a clear sky, the entire dedicated sacred area was encircled by a continuous line of garlands. Soldiers with auspicious names entered with boughs of olive and laurel. Then the Vestal Virgins, together with children with two living parents sprinkled it with water drawn from [sacred] springs.

Then the praetor Helvidius Priscus purified the area with pig, sheep and bull sacrifices, placing the entrails on the altar of turf. Then he prayed to Jupiter, Juno, Minerva, and the tutelary gods of the Empire in the words dictated by the pontiff Plautius Aelianus. He prayed for our undertakings to prosper and for divine help in raising these divine abodes begun by human piety.

He then touched the garlands which were wound around the foundation stone to which ropes were secured. At the same time, the other officials, the priests, senators, knights/equites, and a large number of other people, uniting their efforts with eagerness and joy, dragged the enormous block of stone into place. Everywhere they cast into the foundations offerings of gold and silver, and

[expensive] nuggets of virgin metal in their natural state. The diviners had previously declared that the work should not be defiled by stone or gold intended for any other purpose. The height of the temple was increased. This was the only variation which religious scruples permitted, and the one feature which had been thought wanting in the magnificence of the old temple."

Section-1.6: CICERO, ON THE NATURE OF THE GODS

Cicero (d. 43BC), On the nature of the Gods, 1.2

[Here the Arabs talk about why the , they created must care about humans, and why they must influence our lives. The thing is, if they didn't, we would have no reason to pray to them, or to offer expensive Arab sacraments to them, or alter our sexual behavior for them.]

"There have always been some philosophers who believe that the gods have no concern for the affairs of men. But if this is so, then what then becomes of devotion and religion?

And all the praise of purity and chastity which [wo]men offer to the gods is meaningless if they are unaware of it and oblivious to the human race.

Lets say the gods cannot help us, and would not if they could. Lets say they care nothing about us, and do not even notice what we do. Lets say these immortal beings exert no influence at all on human affairs. Why should we revere them, honor them or pray to them? Devotion, like any other [artificial Mideast] virtue cannot long endure in the guise of a mere custom and presence. And when devotion is lost, holiness and religion go with it. [Here is someone saying that the gods must be watching us and influencing our lives because if they did not, we could not have devotion or religion. This is not the argument of someone looking for the truth. This is the argument of someone looking to impose a religion on people, a person looking to sell sell sacraments, someone looking to have influential and highly paid priesthods. And clearly there were people looking to do this in around 50BC, only 50 years before Jesus was supposedly born.

[The next part is not true, but a Brotherly suggestion for an argument. In truth, religion has little to do with justice and the brotherhood of man.] And when these [devotion, holiness & religion] are gone, there is anarchy and complete confusion in our way of life. Indeed, I do not know whether, if our reverence for the gods were lost, we should not also see the end of good faith, of human brotherhood, and even of justice itself, which is the keystone of all the virtues." [Again, Mideast religions have nothing to do

with justice and the brotherhood of man. In fact, quite the opposite seems to be the truth when we consider how many wars the Arab have started over insignificant differences in their various religions. Whenever you hear someone arguing this last paragraph on behalf of a religion, they are not speaking the truth, but speaking for the parasite.

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.5

"I see that there has been a great deal of talk about several philosophical works which I have recently published within a short period. Some have wondered how I have acquired this sudden enthusiasm for philosophy, while others have been curious to know what conclusions I have reached on the problems I have tackled. I have felt too that many have been surprised that I have shown myself most inclined towards a philosophy which seems to them to put out the light and plunge everything into darkness, and have unexpectedly started to defend a long-neglected school of thought.

I have not become a philosopher overnight. I have been much interested and engaged in philosophical studies from my earliest years. And I was often most philosophical when I seemed least interested in philosophy. Witness my speeches, which are full of philosophical aphorisms, and my friendship with men of learning, who were never absent from our house, as well as those eminent philosophers Diodotus, Philo, Antiochus and Posidonius, who have been my tutors in this subject. If all philosophical maxims must be exemplified in our daily lives, then I believe that both in public and in private, I have always acted reasonably and in accordance with my philosophical beliefs. If anyone asks what motivated me so late in the day to put pen to paper on these matters, then there is nothing easier to explain. firstly, I was at leisure with nothing else to do. And the state of the nation was such that the government had of necessity been confined to the care and wisdom of a single man. [The author of this work looks more like Julius Caesar, not Tulius Cicero. Caesar died in 44 while Cicero died in 43. Here it seems that Tool•use key•sir was both a man of letters (Tulius Cicero) and a man of military greatness (Julius Caesar). This single genius-general died in 44 give or take a year. It is hard to say because the parasite purged just about the entire top of Roman society and instituted a police state instead of the Roman Republic.] I therefore thought it in the national interest that I should try to interest our people in philosophy, as it seemed to me a matter of some importance for the dignity and good name of our nation that a subject of such weight and value should have its place in Roman literature. And I don't regret my decision when I look around and see how many others I have stimulated to read and write on these matters. A number of people who were familiar with Greek

culture could not previously communicate what they had learned to their fellow-citizens because they did not feel able to express in Latin what they had studied in Greek. But in this field, we now seem to have made such progress that in vocabulary at least, we are on equal terms. [Supposedly, the Latin language lacked the words to hold a discussion on philosophy, or rather meta-knowledge.]

I was also moved to these studies by my own sickness of mind and heart, crushed and shaken as I was by the great misfortune which I had to bear. [Supposedly the death of his daughter Tullia in 45] So I betook myself to this cure, not knowing what better remedy could be found. And the best way in which I could make use of it was not merely to read the works of others, but to devote myself to an attempt to explain all the problems of philosophy. We can best understand each branch and division of it, if we try to deal in writing with all the questions which arise. There is a wonderful continuity and progression in all things, so that the one is bound up with the other, and all are linked with each other in a single chain.

Those who ask my opinion on every subject merely show excessive curiosity. In a discussion of this kind, our interest should be centered not on the weight of the authority, but on the weight of the argument. Indeed, the authority of those who set out to teach is often an impediment to those who wish to learn. They cease to use their own judgement and regard as gospel whatever is put forward by their chosen teacher. For this reason, I have never been able to approve what we are told about Pythagoreans. It is said that if they make any assertion in discussion, and were asked the reason for it, they would always replay: 'The master said it', the master being Pythagoras himself." [Here the parasite's heuristic instruction guide hints at why it takes the side of prophets and authorities in all matters. This conditions people to rely on authority over judgement. And nothing helps it steer and manage its host societies like the unquestioned acceptance of its "god-given" systems of well-hidden parasite-enabling social-customs. Without these blindly accepted customs and institutions, the parasite would be unable to guide our society in ways that are contrary to logic and evolution.

Reader: Are you an ignorant child? For only ignorant children should accept anything because some great authority said so. Even my writings, if you know better (you yourself, not some other authority) then by all means go against what I say. Never take anything without question based on the opinions of others. And never make me into a great master that is beyond all criticism.]

Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Jerome Carcopino, Ch. 3

"In the reign of Nerva [96-98AD] there survived in

Rome only one half of the senatorial families which had been counted in 65AD, thirty-five years before; and thirty years later 128AD, only one remained of the 45 patrician families restored 165 years earlier by Julius Caesar." [Here we see how 44 of 45 of Rome's patrician families, entire families were completely wiped out over 165 years. And the only one surviving was part of the big family of the Mideast. Here we envision how our parasite has been replacing the leadership of Roman society and over and over again]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.10

"Those who ask my opinion on every subject merely show excessive curiosity. In a discussion of this kind, our interest should be centered not on the weight of the authority, but on the weight of the argument. Indeed, the authority of those who set out to teach is often and impediment to those who wish to learn. They cease to use their own judgement and regard as gospel whatever is put forward by their chosen teacher [or prophet. Here the Brothers suggest using the tactic of conditioning people to rely on authority over judgement.] For this reason, I have never been able to approve what we are told about Pythagoreans. It is said that if they make any assertion in discussion, and are asked the reason for it, they would always replay, 'The master said it', the master being Pythagoras himself. Here we see an absolute prejudgement of the issue, so that authority prevails without any argument at all." [The fundamental divide between religion and free thought is quite obvious here. Here the parasite's instruction manual talks about how it must take the side of prophets and authorities and god and religion. For nothing helps it steer and manage its host societies like the unquestioned acceptance of its "god-given" systems of well-hidden parasite-enabling social-customs. Without these blindly accepted customs and institutions, the parasite would be unable to guide our society in ways that are contrary to logic and evolution.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.23

"As for those who say that the world itself is a conscious intelligence...What sort of consciousness do they attribute to this spherical god of theirs? They say that the sphere [of the universe around us] revolves [around us] with a speed which is to us inconceivable."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.43

[Of Epicurus] "He alone saw that the gods must exist because nature herself has imprinted an idea of them in the minds of all mankind. What race of men or nation is there which does not have some untaught apprehension of the gods? Such an innate idea Epicurus calls 'prolepsis' [pro•al•ex•peh•sys = pro•towards-arabs-out-say-with] , that is to say, a

certain form of knowledge which is inborn in the mind, and without which there can be no other knowledge, no rational thought or argument. The force and value of this doctrine we can see from his own inspired work, on The Standard of Judgement.

So you see, the cornerstone of our inquiry has been well laid. This is not a belief which has been pre-scribed, or established for us by some authority or custom. Instead it rests on a firm and continuing consensus of [public] opinion that we must admit the existence of the gods because this knowledge is implanted into our minds from birth. And an idea that by its nature commands universal agreement must be true. [not so] We must therefore admit that there are gods. Indeed, the truth of this is almost universally admitted not only by philosophers, but by the common man as well. So let us take it as agreed that we have a preconception or "an innate idea" ... a prior [a priori] knowledge of the divine. [Here we see 'a-priori' knowledge some 1500 years before it is supposed to have appeared.] New concepts demand new terms, just as Epicurus called this innate idea "prolepsis", a term never used in this sense before. This innate idea is such as to cause us also to think of the gods as happy and immortal. The same nature which has given us knowledge of the existence of the gods has also imprinted in our minds a belief in their blessedness and immortality."

[1] The parasite is very good at aping consensus and thus manufacturing consent in a host race.

2) Surely there are far more people that have given up their religion to become non-believers than the other way around. And this is not universally believed.

3) If this is not natural, then clearly this belief has been pre-scribed, and established for us as a social custom by outsiders.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.45

"As to the form and shape of the gods, we have both the prompting of nature and our reason to guide us. By the prompting of nature, all of us of every race can conceive the gods only in human form. In what other form have they ever appeared to anyone, either awake or in his dreams? But we need not rely entirely on such instinctive ideas: Reason herself leads us to the same conclusion." [Clearly the gods of the Mideast took the form of a giant sphinx, a phoenix, a flying eye and a formless god. This seems to be hinting that it is time for the outies to have a formless god.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.49

"Epicurus, not only sees with his reasoning truths which are obscure and deeply buried, but he almost seems to hold them in his hands. He teaches us that the living essence of the gods is something that we must first perceive not with our senses but with our

reason. These are not material bodies, which can be counted, as though they were solid objects. But rather they are like images perceived in fleeting likenesses. As infinite kinds of almost identical images arise continually from the innumerable atoms and flow out to us from the gods, so we should take the keenest pleasure in turning and bending our mind and reason to grasp these images, in order to understand the nature of these blessed and eternal beings." [Top-shelf Arab nonsense.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.51

"Balbus [Baal•pus = baal's mouth, Baal's cannibalistic child-eating mouth] is fond of asking how the gods live and spend their time. Clearly, it must be the happiest life we can imagine and the richest in all good things. A god [and any Roman who wants to be "god-like"] has no business to transact. He is involved in no [productive] activity. He labors at no tasks. He rejoices only in his own wisdom and holiness. And he has the certainty of perfect and eternal bliss. We rightly say that a divine being is a happy being, but you involve him in all manner of vexation. If the God and the universe are one and the same ... There is no happiness except in repose" [kicking back and relaxing. At least that is what the Arabs must have their host societies aspire to.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.54

"Who wouldn't fear a god who foresees everything, ponders everything, notices everything? A god who makes everything his own concern, a curious god, a universal busybody?" [Here the Arabs are talking about the sort of god they need in order to manipulate people into paying them tax money and modifying their sexual behavior.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.68

"I shall admit for argument's sake that everything is made of atoms. But how does this help us to answer our question about the nature of the gods? Presumably the gods too are made of atoms. Then in that case, they are not eternal. For whatever is made up of atoms must have come into being at some point in time. But if this is so, there must have been a time when there were no gods, because they had not yet come into being.

If the gods have a beginning, then they must also have an end, as you yourself argued just now about the universe of Plato. So how can they enjoy the eternal happiness with you invoke as the touchstone of divinity? To escape this dilemma, you go creeping into thickets of casuistry, saying that a god has no body, but something like a body, and no blood, but something similar to blood." [Here again, the Arabs are talking about the sort of god they need to manipulate their flock.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.70

"Arcesilas used to criticize Zeno because while he himself held that all that we perceive through our senses is false, Zeno held that only some of our sensory perceptions were false, but others true. But Epicurus was afraid that if any of our sensory perceptions were false, then none of them could be true: And so he asserted that all of our senses were always, 'the messengers of the truth'. " [Here we see that Rene Descartes is a matrix meme, a renaissance or re-birth s•myth.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.76

"You say that it is an innate tendency of the mind for a man, when he thinks of divinity, to conceive of it in human form. Secondly, that because the divine nature participates in every perfection, it must therefore also be clothed in the most beautiful form, and that no form is more beautiful than the human." [The Hebrew god was not this way]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.83

"On this basis you will be able to assert that Jupiter always has a beard and Apollo none, and Minerva has gray eyes and Neptune blue."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.87

"But have you ever known anything like the sun or the moon or the five planets The sun completes its annual course, defining its motion by the two extremes of a single orbit. The moon, lit by the rays of the sun, completes the same course in a month, the five planets also keep their constant orbit, some nearer the earth, and others further away, and from the same points complete the same journeys in different periods of time." [Here is the parasite's pro•pagan•da for an earth-centric universe.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.87

"Did you ever actually see a god? Then why do you believe that gods exist? So let us abolish everything which we only know by hearsay or by some new hypothesis of our reason. This is as though people who dwell inland should refuse to believe in the existence of the sea." [With this argument a small but vocal bunch of Arab infiltrators can say they have seen god and perhaps they will be believed by many.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.91

"Do you really believe all those philosophers were mad who held that a divine being could exist without hands or feet? When you consider the uses and aptitudes of the limbs of man, are you not forced to conclude that the gods have no need of them? What is the use of feet to a being who does not walk? Or of hands to a being who does not handle? Need I catalogue all the other organs of the body, in which there is nothing vain, nothing without its purpose,

nothing superfluous — so that art can never reproduce the subtlety of nature. So your god will have a tongue, but will not speak. He will have teeth, palate, and jaws; but to no purpose. And all the organs of procreation, which nature has added to our bodies, will be useless to a god. As will the external organs, so with the internal also, the heart, the lungs, the liver and the rest. Take away their use and what beauty is there in them? And yet you want your god to have such human parts for beauty's sake!

... You seem to have no idea what you will let yourselves in for, if you are successful in persuading us that the gods have a human form!

A god will have to take the same care and concern for his body as a man. He will have to walk, and run, and lie down. he will have to bend, and sit and take hold of things. He will have to use speech and language. And as you say that there are both male and female gods, well, you can see as well as I can what is going to follow from that. The fact is, I cannot for the life of me imagine how your master Epicurus ever came to entertain such notions." [This was 43 BC, 43 years before the birth of Jesus, the prophet of the new formless Mideast god, the new single overarching god of the Mideast. Was this god designed according to the new design herein being discussed?]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.103

"If we accept your theory that a god has the face and form of a human being, then where does he live? Where is his home? Where is he to be found? What is his way of life? And as you will have him be happy, where does his happiness come from? If any being is to be happy, it must have the use and enjoyment of what is properly its own. Even the inanimate parts of nature have each their own due sphere. ... The beasts of the earth have their various habitats, some living in the water, and some being amphibious, at home in either place. There are even some creatures which are said to be born in fire...

So I ask you where does this god of yours live? And secondly, in what circumstances does he move from his place, and if he ever moves at all? And lastly, what is his purpose and aspiration? For it is the characteristic of all living creatures to desire some objective appropriate to their nature. To what end does he use his mental faculties? And what causes his timeless happiness [and satisfaction]? Any of these questions can open up an ulcer in your idea system."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.103

[you] "say that because there is a temporal [temporary] world, there must also be a timeless and eternal one too. By the same token one might argue that because there are mortal men, there must also be immortal men; and that since there are men born

on land, there must also be men born in the sea. And you say 'that because there is a spirit which destroys, there must also be a spirit which preserves.' No doubt: but this spirit can only preserve things which exist." [The underlined seems to be what the Brothers think.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 1.113—24

"Do you mean by a life of supreme blessedness, that the gods are free from suffering, with an abundance of everything good?' No doubt, the gods live in constant contemplation of their own happiness. In your theory, they have nothing else to occupy their minds. Imagine now and picture to yourself a god who has no other thoughts in his mind through all eternity, except: "I'm all right" and "How happy I am!" ...

How can you say that mankind should revere the gods, if the gods themselves not only have no care for man, but care for nothing at all, and have no influence over anything?

But you say, so sublime and excellent is their nature as to charm the wise to worship them for their own sake. What excellence is there in a nature which merely rejoices in its own well being and does nothing, never has done anything, and never will do anything? What reverence do we owe to a being from whom we receive nothing in return? What can we owe to a being who has no claim upon us? [Again, is this the mentality of a free thinker, or someone intent on creating gods that are owed and paid something by men?]

What is devotion/piety but justice [owed] to the gods [for favors received. i.e. they don't harm you]. And what bond of law can there be between them and us, if there is nothing in common between gods and men? [Clearly someone wants men bound by law to pray and sacrifice to their religions.] Religion is the science of divine worship: But why the gods should be worshipped at all I do not know, if we have nothing good to thank them for, now or forever.

Why should we worship the gods and reverence their divinity, if we see nothing admirable in it? [They keep repeating this because it is so important to the parasite's ability to use your religions for their own ends.]

You boast that you are free from superstition: But it is easy to be so when one has deprived the gods of all their power. How for instance could Dia•goras [Between•agros= Between•farmers] or Theo•dorus [Religion•de•our•us] have been superstitious once they had denied the existence of the gods? I don't think Protagoras could have been so either, he who would neither assert nor deny their existence. The teachings of all these philosophers do not merely free us from superstition, which is a senseless fear of the gods [that produces nothing for the parasitic effort], but also destroy religion itself, with all reverence [obedience] and [highly profitable] worship. Then

there are those who have argued that all our beliefs about the gods have been fabricated by wise men for reasons of state, so that men whom reason could not persuade to be good citizens might be persuaded by religion. Have these not also totally destroyed the foundations of belief? Or Prodicus of Chios, who ascribed divinity to everything which benefits mankind: What room did he leave for religion?

And some teach that great men became gods when they die... Do such men seem to you to have strengthened religion or to have utterly undermined and destroyed it? And I don't even mention the holy temple of Eleusis [Elusion, or Illusion, the Greek heaven.]

Where all the people of the earth
Are made partakers of the mysteries,

For when these are examined by the light of reason, they seem to be a recognition of the powers of Nature rather than the power of God. ...

Then Epicurus comes and entirely uproots religion from the minds of men by taking away all divine gifts and favors from the gods. For while he attributes a sublime excellence to the divine nature, he takes away that very graciousness [grace=divine giving] which is the essence of the best and noblest spirits. For there is nothing better or nobler than goodness and loving-kindness. If you take away the grace of God, then you will have it that nobody is dear to a god, neither god nor man; that he loves nobody, and cares for nobody. And so it will come about that not only will man be of no concern to the gods but even the gods will be of no concern to one another. [again, look at what is being discussed here. these are the words of religious schemers, not truth-seekers.]

How much better are the doctrines of the Stoics, which you criticize. They believe that a wise man is the friend of all other wise men, even of those of whom he has no knowledge. For there is nothing more lovable than goodness, and we ought to love all those throughout the whole world who have sought for goodness, and have found it. What a bad lesson you teach us when you reckon grace and loving-kindness as a weakness! Let alone the power and nature of the gods, do you believe that all goodwill and kindness in men has arisen and can arise only from weakness? Is there then no natural affection between men of goodwill? Why are the very words of 'love' and 'friendship' [L. amor and L. amicitia, (like Spanish amor•cita) were the actual words] so pleasant to our ears? That is no true friendship which is concerned with our own advantage and not with the well-being of our friend: That is merely a sort of trading for our own profit, in which we love our friends only to the same extent as we love our lands and fields and flocks, because we derive profit from them.

But a true human friendship is free and selfless: How much more free and selfless than must be the love and friendship of the gods! In their mutual love they have no need of recompense or in their care for men. If it were not so, why do we pray to them and worship them? Why does the priest preside over the sacrifice, or the prophet read the omens? What do we ask of the gods, [and most importantly for the Arab effort] what can we offer them?...

...what have we to do with holiness, if the gods have no concern for us? And what sort of living god is it, who cares about nothing? ... Epicurus did not believe the gods existed at all and that what he said about them was said merely to avoid the odium of atheism. He could not have been such a fool as to imagine a god who in his outward appearance had the likeness of a mere mortal but without his physical constitution! A god endowed with human limbs but with no use for them! A god transparent and insubstantial, giving no sign of grace or favor to anyone, inactive and indifferent! In the first place such a being could not even exist, and Epicurus knew this, so that he merely paid lip-service to gods whom he had in fact destroyed. And finally, if this is all that a god is, a being untouched by care or love of human kind, then I wave him good-bye. Why should I ask his favor? He cannot do a favor to anyone: For in your philosophy, all grace or kindness is the mark of weaklings, not of gods." [Here we see the Arabs scheming to design the new formless god of the Christians.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.1

"It was rash of me to try arguing with someone who is both a philosopher and an orator. I would have no fear of a philosopher who had no gift of words, or of an orator however eloquent who was not a good academic philosopher. I am not troubled by a stream of empty words, or by subtle propositions devoid of eloquence. But you, Cotta, are a champion on both counts."

[Both philosophy and oratory are/were fields of Arab bullshit study. Philosophy = fool's•sophy = fool's wisdom = fool's substance. And ancient oratory is rather like salesmanship, or preaching, or political speaking today — all appearance, and no substance — all style and no content. This section is Arab pro•pagan•da that would have us sheep study this rot instead of something useful for the tree of eu•man•idi.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.10

"During the consulship of Publius Scipio and Gaius Figulus, the science both of our own augurs, and of the Etruscan soothsayers was confirmed by factual evidence.

Gracchus ... was about to announce the names of the new one-year Roman bi-presidents. Unfortunately, the herald collapsed and died just as he was announcing the names.

Gracchus nevertheless went through with the election. [excuse #1] But as he sensed that the public had doubts about the correctness of the procedure [excuse #2], he referred the question to the Senate. The Senate in its turn decided to refer it to the soothsayers, in accordance with normal practice. The soothsayers when they were consulted gave it as their opinion that the election had been improperly conducted in the matter of the returning officer [excuse #3]. [Here is a brotherly guide that offers some excuses for using non-elected 'holy' men to override the will of the people] Whereupon Gracchus, or so my father told me, [Gracchus died 75 years before this was written] flew into a rage and shouted, "What? You say I was not in order, when I was myself a consul and an augur, and had taken auspices? Do you imagine that you Etruscan barbarians have authority to lay down the law in these matters to the people of Rome and to set yourselves up as arbiters of their elections?" And he sent them packing. But afterwards, when he was governor of Sardinia, he sent a letter to the College of Augurs in which he said that after refreshing his memory from a reading of the authorities, he had come to the conclusion that his procedure in the taking of auspices had been irregular. He had taken Scipio's Park as the site for his augural tent, but he had subsequently entered the city limits to hold a meeting of the Senate, and had forgotten on his return to take the auspices on crossing the boundary again. The auspices ceased to be valid once the augur had recrossed the city wall. So the election of the consuls had been irregular. The College of Augurs referred his letter to the Senate. The senate passed a resolution leading to the resignation of the consuls. Could we ask for a clearer example? Here we have one of our wisest statesmen — perhaps the greatest of them all — preferring to confess an error which he might well have concealed rather than to allow any suspicion of impiety to infect the state. Here we have consuls who preferred immediately to resign the highest office, rather than to hold it even for a moment in defiance of the sacred law.

The authority of the augur is great. But the art of the soothsayer is divine. And when we see innumerable examples of such facts, must we not give our assent to the existence of the gods? Beings who do not exist can send us no messengers. But the gods do have their prophets and their messengers. So how can we deny that they exist?... The truth is that the gods send us portents of things to come, and any mistake which may be made in their interpretation arise from human speculation and not from the nature of the gods.

The crux of the matter is known to all men everywhere. From their birth it is inscribed upon their minds that gods exist. It is the nature of the gods and not their existence [that must be questioned]. Indeed

our own Cleanthes speaks of four influences which for man's image of the gods: 1) The preceding argument, based on fore-knowledge of future events. 2) Next there is the influence exerted upon us by the blessings of a temperate climate, along with a fruitful earth and abundance of other blessings. 3) Third are the awe inspiring thunderbolts, storms, cloudbursts, blizzards, hailstorms, floods, plagues, earthquakes, showers of stones, and raindrops as red as drops of blood, from landslides and sinkholes. From deformed births of men or beast. From long-haired stars [comets] in the skies. Such as recently foretold frightful disaster of the civil war: Or from the appearance of twin suns, as happened, so my father told me, in the consulship of Tullius Cicero and Aquilius, the year in which Scipio Africanus died, himself as glorious as a 2nd sun. [Here a brotherly metaphor about a powerful man like Tullius Cicero/Julius Caesar seems to have been overheard and taken literally becoming a problem for the Brothers. So we can imagine that someone was burning bright like a second sun.] Terrified by events such as these, men came to see in them the working of some divine and heavenly power. 4) Fourthly, and perhaps the most important, the regularity of motion of the heavenly bodies: the variety, beauty and order of the sun and moon and all the stars. Why the very aspect of the heavens declared that they were not the work of chance. If one comes into a house, or a gym, or other public space, and sees everything properly arranged and carried on in order, one does not imagine these arrangements to be accidental, but infers that there is someone in command whose orders are obeyed. [A poor analogy then and a poor analogy today.]

How much more then when we are confronted with moments so vast and changes so profound, with the government of bodies so immense and so innumerable, which has never deviated through all the immeasurable ages of the infinite past. Must we not admit that such mighty natural movements are guided and controlled by some divine intelligence?"

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.12

"The crux of the matter is known to all men everywhere. From their birth it is inscribed upon their minds that gods exist."

[It is worth repeating that the parasite is very good at aping consensus and thus manufacturing consent in a host race. Also, this statement is more Arab religious propaganda than truth.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.16

[The following argument does not ring true because it fails to address the idea of a self-forming universe.]

"If there is anything in nature which the human mind, energy or power could not create, then the creator of such things must be a superior being to man. But the

heavenly bodies in their eternal orbits could not be created by man. They must therefore be created by a being greater than man. But what is such a greater being but a god? For if no gods exist, then what is there in nature greater than man? [perhaps nothing] He alone is endowed with the superior gift of reason. Only an arrogant fool would imagine that there was nothing in the whole world greater than himself. [Then I am an arrogant fool, for I can imagine that there may be nothing at the present time greater than man.] Therefore, there must be something greater than Man. And that something must be God. So argues Chrysi-ppus [Golden-mouth Gr.khrus = gold + pus=mouth. Platy-pus=flat-mouth]. And in truth, if you see some great and beautiful building, would you infer, because the architect is not immediately visible, that it must have been built by mice and weasels? It is the same with all the splendor of the world, all the multitudinous beauty of the heavens, all the power and glory over land and sea. Can anyone among us be so mad as to imagine that we can claim to be the lords and masters of these dwelling-places of almighty God?"

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.16

"And do we not even understand, that what is higher is always better? The earth however lies low and is surrounded by a dense atmosphere. And just as we see it happen in some towns and districts that the minds of the inhabitants are dulled by the heaviness of the air."

- [1) The ancients understood that the air grew thinner the higher you went.
2) It appears that the Arabs were dulling the minds of whole districts.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.116

"The world is a globe, and so its parts are equally balanced in all directions. All the parts of our earth similarly tend towards the middle (for in a sphere, the center is all as it were the lowest point) and there is nothing to disturb this mighty drive of weight and mass. In the same way the sea, which is above the earth, tends towards the earth's center, and so is itself shaped in conformity with the globe of the earth... As the stars move through the ether, they too preserve their spherical form by the force of their own gravity, and it is their spherical shape which holds them safely in their orbits. For the sphere, as I have already explained, is the shape least vulnerable to external accidents." [The underlined is the parasite's pro-pagan-da for an earth-centric universe.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.118

"The philosophers of our school believe that in the end... the whole universe will be consumed in flame... From this divine fire, a new universe will then be born and rise again in splendor."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.20

[The following is looking quite mono-theistic]

"Now let's expand Zeno's argument, which states: That which has a reason is more perfect than that which has none. And nothing is more perfect than the universe. Therefore, the universe is a rational being. And it can also be proven that the universe is wise, blessed and eternal. For being possessing all these qualities are superior to beings which lack them, and there is nothing superior to the universe. Hence it follows that the universe and God are one [and according to 'Cicero' conscious].

Zeno also gives another proof: If a being is without consciousness, then every part of that being must also be without consciousness. But some parts of the universe are conscious beings. Therefore the universe itself must be a conscious being."

Look at the mental degradation

Compare this writing with Procopius, Bede and especially Einhard, and you will understand the harm the Arabs did to mankind after they defeated Rome.

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.22

"I see that I have begun to break the promise which I made when I began. I said that as it was obvious to everyone that gods exist, this could be accepted at the start as an axiom which did not call for any explanation."

[The Arabs really need their host societies to believe in god for many reasons:

- 1) We pay tithes
- 2) We burn Arab sacraments
- 3) We obey sexual commandments which cause our gene-stock to degrade.
- 4) We are more restrained from wiping out the Arabs should we ever find out about them.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.3—2.15

"In general, the philosophers of our school divide the whole theological question into four parts when we:

- 1) Teach that divine beings exist.
- 2) Explain their nature.
- 3) Describe their **government** of their world. And
- 4) Show how they care for mankind.

But in what I am going to say, I shall deal only with subjects 1&2. Subjects 3&4 would take us too wide and must be deferred for another occasion. ...

'Very well' said Lucilius, 'but the first proposition — that divine beings exist — that seems to need no words of mine. For what could be more clear and obvious, when we look up to the sky and contemplate the heavens, that there is some divinity of superior intelligence, by which they are controlled? If it were not so, then how could Ennius have been universally applauded when he wrote "Look up to that bright firmament [spherical body]

which men call Jupiter [the sun].' And not only Jupiter, but the lord of the universe, who sways all nature by his nod and is, as Ennius says, "the father both of gods and men." **At present a mighty god.** If anyone doubts this, then so far as I can see, he might just as well doubt the existence of the sun, for the one is as plain as the other. [So the Roman God Jupiter was the sun god. funny how this was forgotten. Or was it transmuted from sun-god, to son of god?] And if this were not clearly known and manifest to our intelligence, the faith of men would not have remained so constant, would not have deepened with the lapse of time, and taken ever firmer root throughout the ages and the generations of mankind. For we see that other superstitious beliefs and vain imaginings have died out with the passing years. For who today believes that the centaur or the chimera ever existed? Could anyone nowadays discover a single old gossip-woman so simple minded that she fears such monsters of the underworld, in which men formerly believed? Time washes away the fancies of imagination but confirms the judgements of nature. And so, both in our own country and in others, the worship of the gods and the sanctity of religion grows firmer and fairer day by day. And this does not happen blindly or by chance but because the gods time and again declare their presence. ...

Then there is the evidence of predictions and prophecies of things to come. Surely these prove that the future is foretold, portended, foreshadowed, and predicted to mankind. Hence they are called revelations, portents, signs and wonders. We may dismiss as fictions all the stories told about Mopsus, Tiresias, Amphiaras, Calchas and Helenus, although their powers would not have been recognized in fiction without some foundation in fact. Be surely there is enough evidence nearer home to convince us of the living presence of the gods. Must we not learn a lesson from the folly of Publius Claudius in the first Punic War? He thought he could raise a laugh by jesting at the gods. So when the chickens were released from the cage but would not eat, he ordered them to be drowned. ... But this jest was followed by a defeat at sea which cost him many tears and Rome many lives. [it was actually those idiotic upright 'corvus' boarding planks that made the Roman ships top-heavy and cost Rome her fleet.] And did not his colleague Junius, in the same war, lose a fleet in a storm through disregard of omens? As a result of these disasters Claudius was convicted of treason and Junius committed suicide. Caelius tells us how Gaius Flaminius [pronounced 'Guy Flamini'] met his death at Lake Trasimene [along with 20,000 Romans to Hannibal's forces] through his contempt for religion and inflicted a severe disaster on our nation. The fate of these men shows us that the state prospers only under the guidance of men of religious faith.

If we compare ourselves with other peoples,

in other respects we shall find that we are equal or even inferior. But in religion and the worship of the gods, we are pre-eminent. ...

But through the negligence of our leaders, the art of augury has been lost, and men no longer believe in the truth of omens, which are now taken only as a formality. And so in the greatest affairs of state, such as these present wars which affect the safety of our entire nation, there is no heed of omens! No auspices are taken before a river is crossed or from the glint of victory upon our spears. When men are called to arms, no wills are made before a battle, for our generals give up their augural powers before they take up their commands.

But so deep was the religious feeling of our ancestors that some generals would veil their heads and in solemn phrases offer up their lives to the gods in the service of their country. And I could give many examples of augury from the prophecies of the Sibyls and from the sayings of soothsayers in confirmation of facts of which no one should be in doubt."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.32

"We should also consider what Plato has to say, a man who was almost a god among philosophers." [Someone is obviously struggling to raise the cred of Plato-Socrates to the max. Who is that and why?]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.32

[Try reading the following as verse, because that is how this work seems to have originally been presented. Note how reading serious material in verse limits your ability to think. Just imagine if you never heard or read many thoughts longer than 10 words. Imagine how much weaker your mind would be.]

"We should also consider what Plato has to say, A man who was practically a god among philosophers.

He believes there are two forms of motion,

One internal and the other external,

And that which moves itself by itself,

Is more divine than that driven by external impulse,

The first form of motion he attributes to the soul,

To which the origin of all motion is traced.

But since all physical motion arises from the cosmic fire,

And that fire moves on its own, without external impulse,

This fire must itself be soul.

Thus it follows that the universe is a conscious being.

And as the universe as a whole,

Is surely superior to all other natural beings,

It must be endowed with reason.

There is no part of our own bodies,

Which is equal in value to our whole being.

Similarly, the universe as a whole

Must be greater than any of its parts.

Otherwise Man, who is only a part of the world,

Would as rational beings, be greater than the universe.

>>>> new paragraph >>>>

If we work from primal chaos up to ultimate perfection,
We must in the end arrive at the nature of the gods.

First we see that all the plants of the earth,
Are preserved by Mother nature,
She only gives them the ability to grow,
To animals she also gives sense and motion,
With an instinct for seeking things that benefit them,
And to avoid things which are injurious,
To man she has given something more,
The power of reason and control over the instincts,
So that these [instincts] are sometimes given free rein
And other times held in close check.

[Now note how letting your 'instincts' out precedes becoming god-like and you will see the source of this idea. This sounds like the message the parasite started spouting in the late 1960s just before it staged its oil embargo.]

But the fourth and highest state is only reached,
By those beings nature has made both good and wise.

In such beings there's an innate way of thinking,
Which is constant and true,
Which we must recognize as something superhuman,
Which must be an attribute of the gods,
Or in other words of the universe,
Where I say must dwell the power of reason,
In its absolute perfection.

It is impossible to name any sphere of life,
Without some element of finality and perfection.
Thus with vineyards or livestock,
We see how, if no accident prevents it,
Nature moves towards attaining her goal.
We see too how artists produce works,
Which have their own ideal of perfection.
Likewise, nature moves towards absolute perfection.
And while the various species of the world,
May find many obstacles on their path to perfection,
None can stop the development of the universe itself.
The universe molds and embraces all things.
Therefore we must admit that a forth stage exists,
A final stage of existence which none can deny,
On this stage of being, all of nature depends,
It's above all and nothing has any power over it,
It is the dwelling place of all reason and wisdom.
What could be dumber than denying the excellence,
Of a universe which embraces all things?
And if excellent and supreme,
Must it not also be conscious?
Endowed with reason, purpose and wisdom?
How else could it be supreme?
Because if it were like a plant or an animal,
There would be reason to rate it at the bottom
Rather than at the top of the scale.
A man can become wise.
But if the universe has been devoid of wisdom

Through all the infinity of past time,
Then obviously it will never acquire any now.

[I switch back to prose]

So it will be inferior to Man. But this is absurd, and we must therefore conclude that the universe was endowed with wisdom from eternity and is itself divine. There is nothing, other than the universe as a whole, that lacks nothing and is complete and perfect throughout every part. Chrysippus put it so well: As the cover is made to fit the shield, and the scabbard to fit the sword, so everything in nature, except the universe itself, has been created to serve something other than itself. Thus the fruits of the earth serve the needs of animals. And the animals serve the needs of man, the horse to carry him, the ox to plough for him, the dog to hunt or watch for him. And man himself was created to contemplate and reflect on the world [producing as little as possible that might compete with his Arab master-race], not himself a perfect being, but only as particle of perfection. But the universe itself, which embraces all things and apart from which there is nothing, is perfect in every way. How then can it lack the greatest excellence of all? And as there is nothing superior to mind and reason, these must be present in the world."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.42

"The conscious intelligence of the stars is most evident from the order and regularity of their movement. For nothing can move in a measured and orderly way without guidance of an intelligence, in which there is nothing arbitrary, dubious or accidental. The orderly motion of the stars, which is constant throughout all eternity, cannot be attributed to natural processes alone. It is the expression of an inward purpose. Nor can it be an accident, accidents being the friend of chaos and the enemy of order. It follows therefore that the stars move of their own free will and through their own divine intelligence.

It has also been well said by Aristotle, that everything which moves is moved either by nature, by external force or by its own will. The sun and moon and stars are all in movement. But things which are moved by nature are carried either downward by their weight, or upwards by their lightness. But in neither case is this true of the stars, whose motion is in a circular orbit. Nor can we say that the stars are moved contrary to their own nature by some greater external force. For what could this greater force be? It therefore follows that the stars move of their own will. Once we understand this, we would not only be stupid, but also impious if we deny the existence of the gods. It does not make much difference either, whether we deny it or merely deprive the gods of all activity and purpose. [How many times must this be repeated?] For it seems to me that anything which is entirely inactive might as well not exist. But it is so clear that the gods exist, that I am inclined to doubt

the sanity of anybody who denies it.

It remains for us to consider the nature of these gods. Here we are faced with the great difficulty of opening the eyes of the mind in place of the eyes of the body. It is because of this difficulty that the man in the street and the philosophers of common sense are unable to imagine the immortal gods, except in human form. Cotta has already exposed the folly of this notion, so I need say no more about it. But as we have an innate idea in our minds that God must be a living God and supreme above all else in the world, there seems to me nothing more consonant with this idea than to recognize the whole universe, that which there can be nothing more sublime, as being itself the living God."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.45

"But he [Epicurus] will never move me from the one view which even he himself accepts. He agrees that the gods exist, but there must be some supreme being which is superior to all else. But there can be nothing greater than the whole universe/ world. And it is clear that a being which is alive with sense and reason is better than one without them. It follows therefore that the universe must be a living being, and one endowed with sense and mind and reason: And so by this argument too, we may infer that the universe is God." [Again, we see the Arabs scheming to design the new formless god of the Christians.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.48

"Now there are two sorts of stars. One moves in constant courses... the other sort moves in two ways at one... Both of them reveal the rotation of the universe and the circular motion of the stars, which implies that the universe is spherical in form." [more earth-centric pro-pagan-da from the Arabs. This is to prevent outies from being able to use the stars to navigating by. A star ship is incidentally a boat that is designed for the open ocean and star-based navigation.]

Cicero (d. 43BC), On the nature of the Gods, 2.49

"The yearly cycle is made up of 365 daily revolutions of the sun's orbit [around the earth], with 6 hours added." [In this one work are 9 mentions that put the earth at the center of the universe. Someone obviously didn't want the Rumi figuring out that the earth was not at the center of the universe. Such ideas rapidly lead to the ability of men to navigate by the stars and do without the land of no resources.

Now the only other time I can recall seeing 9-point propaganda was in the so-called 'Best Picture' of 1942, where there were 9 mentions that minimized the severity of the Nazi concentration camps that murdered over 6 million disloyal yellow european Jews.]

Cicero (d. 43BC), On the nature of the Gods, 2.50

[Here is more earth-centric pro-pagan-da from the Arabs. This is to prevent outies from being able to use the stars to navigating by.]

"Most wonderful of all are the movements of those five stars which are wrongly called 'planets', or wandering stars. For there is no 'wandering' in a star which through all eternity preserves its constant progress and recession and all its other regular and measured movements. [It appears that in Rome of c.50 BC, people were saying that because of the wandering of the planets, that the sun was at the center of the universe. Here we see that thought being muddled.] And it is even more wonderful in these stars which are sometimes hidden and sometimes appear again: Now approach and then recede. Now precede, and then follow: move now faster and now slower. And on occasion, do not move at all, but remain stationary for a time. From the diverse movements of these stars mathematicians have calculated what they call 'the Great Year'. This happens when the sun and the five stars complete their courses and return to the same relative positions which they had at the beginning. There is much disagreement about the length of the 'Great Year'. But it is certain that it must comprise a fixed and definite period. For the star which we call Saturn, and the Greeks 'The Shining One', and which is the furthest from earth, completes its orbit in about 30 years [29.42 years actually]. And in the course of this orbit it goes through a number of remarkable motions, now going forward, and then handing back again, now vanishing in the evening and appearing again at dawn. And through all the course of the ages, there is no change in all these motions or the times in which they are completed.

Below this star and nearer to the earth is Jupiter, which the Greeks call 'The Blazing One'. Jupiter makes the same journey through the 12 zodiac signs in a period of 12 years [11.86 years actually] and its orbit shows diversities similar to those of Saturn.

Next, below this star is the nearer orbit of 'The Fiery One', which we call Mars. This completes a similar orbit, as I believe, in 724 days [it is actually 687 days. 724 days is intentional disinformation].

Below this is the star Mercury, which the Gods call 'The Gleaming one' [note all the similar and confusing names for the "5 stars": Shining-one, Blazing-one, Fiery-one, gleaming-one and the light bearer. Also note the way Mercury and Venus are transposed.] This completes its orbit through all the zodiac signs in about a year [it is actually 88 days] and is never more than one sign distant from the sun, being sometimes ahead of it and sometimes behind it. The lowest of the 5 planets and the nearest to the earth is Venus, called 'the light bearer' by the Greeks — Lucifer in Latin — when it appears in front of the

sun: And when it follows the sun, Hesperus. Venus completes its orbit in a year, traversing the zodiac in a zig-zag movement as do the other four. It is never distant more than two signs of the zodiac from the sun, sometimes ahead of it, sometimes behind it. [Venus actually completes its orbit in 225 days or 0.616 years]

I cannot understand this regularity of the stars, this harmony of time and motion in their various orbits through all eternity, except as the expression of reason, mind and purpose in the planets themselves, which we must therefore reckon in the number of the gods.

Those which we call the fixed stars show the same evidence of mind and purpose. They too in their daily revolution keep a constant regularity. They are not carried along by the ether [of the revolving heavens], or as part of the general movement of the sky, as is taught by many who are ignorant of physics. The nature of the ether is not such as to enable it to hold the stars in its embrace and to cause them to revolve through the power of its own motion. The ether is too subtle and translucent and too equable in its temperature to be the material setting of the stars. The fixed stars have their own sphere, remote and free from any influence of the ether. Their constant and eternal motion, wonderful and mysterious in its regularity declares the inhabiting power of a divine intelligence. If any man cannot feel this power of God when he looks upon the stars, then I doubt whether he is capable of any feeling at all."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.60

[The following is hard to follow and a bit off topic and may be skipped]

"Whatever brought great benefit to the human race they thought was the expression of some divine benevolence towards mankind. So they named the various gifts of the gods as though they were gods in their own right. For example, we call the corn 'Ceres' and the wine 'Liber', as in the verse of Terence. 'Without Ceres and Liber, love grows cold' [That's love for your fellow haremi]

Or a quality which manifests some great power is itself named as a god, such as Faith and Reason, both of which we have actually seen consecrated in the Capitol by Marcus Aemilius Scaurus. ... Wealth, Salvation, Concord, Liberty, Victory — all of these, on account of their great power, which seemed to demand a divine origin, have been named as gods [when they are actually spirits among men]. In the same way, Desire, Pleasure, Lust have been deified. But these are perverse and sophisticated vices rather than natural emotions, even if Velleius thinks otherwise. But often such vicious and artificial pleasures can overcome our more natural instincts.

As each divine power confers its own

benefits, so it is recognized as a god in accordance with the importance of the benefits which it confers, and the power which resides in each of the gods is expressed in their names, as in the examples I have given.

The common custom of our human life has also brought it about that men who have conferred outstanding benefits upon mankind have been deified out of gratitude. hence the deification of Hercules, of Castor and Pollus, and Aesculapius and of Liber. I mean here Liber the son of Semele and not Liber to whom our ancestors paid such solemn and sacred reverence together with Ceres and Libera — The nature of that worship is revealed only in the mysteries. Here Liber and Libera were so named as the offspring of Ceres, from our word 'liberi' meaning "children" a usage which has remained in the case of Libera, but not Liber. ...

It was an old legend of the Greeks that the Sky-God [that gave rain to the desert of the land of no resources.] was mutilated by his son Saturn and that Saturn in his turn was made captive by his son Jupiter. These impious tales are merely the picturesque disguise of a sophisticated scientific theory. [and] Those who invented them felt that the high, ethereal and fiery nature of the Sky-God should have no use for those parts of the body which require intercourse with another to beget a child. [They shut down the harems and after a while, the sky god stopped causing it to rain in the land of no resources.]

Men have believed it to be Saturn who rules the cyclic course of the times and seasons. [father time] In Greek, the nature of this god is expressed in his name. He is called Kronos, which is the same as Chronos, and means a lapse of time, just as our Roman name 'Saturn' means 'sated with years'. In mythology he is said to have devoured his own children, just as age eats up the passing years and is fed but never satiated as the years go by."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.70

"You see then how well-founded and useful discoveries in the field of natural science have led to the attribution of fictitious powers to these imaginary gods. This has given rise to false beliefs, wild errors and all the stuff of old wives tales [old weave's tells from the old matrix]. We even think we know the appearance of the gods, their age, their costumes and their fashions! We even claim to know their family histories, their marriages and their relationships to one another, and in every way we reduce them to the stature of our human weakness. [Let's not make this mistake again my Brothers when we institute a new religion.] We represent them as distracted by our own passions. We are told about their lusts, their griefs and their bad temper. According to the legends they are even plagued by strife and war. We read in Homer how the gods took opposite sides in support of

the rival armies of the Greeks and Trojans and even carried on their own private wars with the Titans and the Giants. These tales are full of frivolous absurdities and both those who tell them and those who listen to them are a pack of fools. But as long as we scorn and reject such fables, we may well believe that a divine power permeates everything in nature." [Again, we see the Arabs scheming to design the new formless god of the Christians.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.72

"Well, I have now said enough. I think, to show that the gods exist and to explain what manner of beings they are. I must now explain how the world is governed by their providence."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.72

"People who prayed and sacrificed all day long that their children might live to survive them were called superstitious (from 'superstes', a survivor) although the world later acquired a wider sense. And those who scrupulously observed and repeated all the ritual belonging to the worship of the gods were called religious from the verb 'relegere' (to read again and again)."

[1] It is the way of the Arabs to go after the children of the smart ones and the atheists who do not follow their religions or otherwise interfere with their feedings and invasions. These are killed in many ways.

2) religious = re•ligament•ous, just like oligarchy ligament•archy, and delegation is de•ligament•ation, and aligory is a ligament•ori.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.75

"I believe that the gods created the world and everything in it. And that they will govern it wisely for all eternity. The philosophers of our school usually divide the proof of this into three parts. The first comes from the same argument which we use to prove that the gods exist. If you grant the existence of the gods, you must also grant that the world is governed by the wisdom of the gods. In the second part we show that all things are ordered by a sentient natural power, impelling them towards their own perfection. When this has been established, it follows [like a non-sequitur] that in everything from the beginning there had been the seeds of life. Our third proof we derive from all the wonders of the earth and sky. So you must either deny that the gods exist at all, as Democritus and Epicurus did in their own way by reducing them to 'phantom images'. Or else, if you admit their existence, you must also admit that they are active in the highest sense. What could be better than that their activity should be the government of the world? Therefore, the world is governed by the wisdom of the gods. [The 'gods' govern the world? Really? Surely it is the Arab parasite race that wants to govern a world of slaves in submission under a

religion named submission. Islam=submission.]

If it were otherwise, it would follow that there must be some power better and stronger than that of the gods, whatever this might be, inanimate matter or great blind forces of necessity, which have created all these wonderful works that we see around us. In that event, the nature of the gods would not be supreme in excellence. It would be subject to that other nature or necessity which ruled the earth and sky and sea. But nothing is more excellent than the divine and to divinity must belong the government of the world. God is not subject to obey the laws of nature. It is nature that is subject to the laws of God.

If we admit that there exist beings of divine wisdom, then we cannot exclude the working of their wisdom in the great design of the universe. Or are they unaware of what is of importance and of how such matters should be ordered? Or too weak perhaps to undertake and sustain such great responsibilities? But such ignorance would be contrary to the nature of the gods and it is not in accordance with their majesty and power that they should be too weak to sustain without effort the burden of their office. From which it follows, as we seek to prove, that the world is governed by the wisdom and foresight of the gods.

If the gods exist (and they do exist) then to be gods they must be living beings. But not only living beings. They must also be rational beings, joined one with another in a sort of peaceful and harmonious commonwealth, ruling the world as though it were a single state or city."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.83

"Vapor rising from the earth feeds the air and the ether and all the heavenly sphere. ... animals are sustained by breathing air, and air is a part of our seeing and hearing and speaking. ... Some substances are carried to the center or lowest part of the world, others are carried up from the center to the highest parts, while others are carried around the center in a circular movement. But all of them together comprise a single nature and a universal continuum."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.85

"If the universe is not governed by a conscious natural power, then nothing is governed by such a power."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.86

"We will now consider whether all this is accidental, or whether the whole world is so constituted that it could not hold together without the guiding spirit of divine providence."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.86

"They seem to have no idea of the marvels of the earth and sky. First we have the earth situated at the

center of the universe, and surrounded on every side by this element of life and breath which we call 'air'. This in its turn is girdled by the immensities of the ether/ heavens, which is the very essence of the heavenly fire. From the ether/heavens has been born the innumerable shining stars. Of these, the chief one is the sun, which lights up the whole world with its brightness, being far greater and larger than the earth. Then come the other stars in their immeasurable orders of magnitude. But all this immensity and multitude of fiery stars not only does not harm the earth and its inhabitants but is so adjusted for their benefit that if they were moved from their places, the earth would be consumed by their heat, which would no longer be moderate or temperate as now.

It is not a wonder that anyone can bring himself to believe that a number of solid and separate particles by their chance collisions and moved only by the force of their own weight could bring into being so marvelous and beautiful a world? If anyone thinks that this is possible, I do not see why he should not think that if an infinite number of examples of the 21 letters of the alphabet, made of gold or what you will, were shaken together and poured out on the ground it would be possible to them to fall so as to spell out, say, the whole text of the Annals of Ennius. In fact, I doubt whether chance would permit them to spell out a single verse! So how can these people bring themselves to assert that the universe has been created by the blind and accidental collisions of inanimate particles devoid of color or any other quality? And even to assert that an infinite number of such worlds are coming into being and passing away all the time. If these chance collisions of atoms can create a world, why can't they build a porch, or a temple or a house or a city? This is a much simpler task. In fact, these people talk such nonsense about the universe that I wonder whether they have ever lifted their eyes to the glory of the heavens above their heads." [Look who originally made the "monkey at the typewriter" argument for the existence of their pre-theist god. They are the same ones arguing that the earth is at the center of the universe. And they proffer both for the same reason, to enslave you.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.97

"Can there be any man worthy of the name who can consider the regular movements of the heavenly bodies, the prescribed courses of the stars, and see how all is linked and bound into a single system, and then deny that there is any conscious purpose in this and say that it is all the work of chance?

The truth is that it is controlled by a power and purpose which we can never imitate. When we see some example of a mechanism, such as a globe or clock or some such device, do we doubt that it is the creation of a conscious intelligence? So when we

see the movement of the heavenly bodies, the speed of their revolution, and the way in which they regularly run their annual course, so that all that depends upon them is preserved and prospers, how can we doubt that these too are not only the works of reason but of a reason which is perfect and divine? So let us put aside all casuistry of argument and simply let our eyes confess the splendor of the world, this world which we affirm to be the creation of the providence of the gods.

Let us look first at the panorama of our own world which is set in the middle of the universe, a solid globe, drawn in upon itself by its own gravity, and clothes with trees and plants and fruit, in quantities and varieties that are beyond belief. ... and the ether, which encompasses and embraces all the rest, the furthest shore and boundary of the world... and the sun revolves around the earth, though it is many times the size. Its rising and setting bring us day and night. Twice in the year, approaching or receding, it reaches opposite extremities of its orbit, and so alternately causes the face of the earth to frown with [winter] sadness or smile with [summer] joy...

The moon, which our mathematicians have calculated to be more than half as big as the earth [The moon radius is 27% of Earth's], moves through the same courses as the sun, sometimes nearer, sometimes further away, and it reflects upon the earth the light shed on it by the sun, a light that varies with its own phases. When the moon is directly below and opposite the sun, it totally obscures its radiance. Sometimes too the moon, when it is opposite the sun, passes into the shadow of the earth, so that its own light is suddenly eclipsed. In the same courses, the planets circle around the earth, and in the same way they rise and set now quicker and now slower in their motion ... [2.104] The stars above us circle swiftly, and day turns to night with the turning sky. ... The world forever on its axis rolls, the furthest points we call the poles. Around the pole turn the constellations of the Bear, which never set. The Greeks call the smaller Cynosura [dog•chapter] and the larger Helice. The later's brilliant stars are visible all night long. Our countrymen call them [the seven Pleiades in the constellation Taurus, also called the Seven Sisters] the Seven Ploughing Oxen. The smaller constellation of Cynosura is made up of the same number of stars in a similar grouping and revolves around the same pole: Phoenician sailors trust its light at sea, Although the other may be brighter And visible earlier at night. But this on, although it may seem smaller Seamen value it as a better guide Because it circles in a shorter turn."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.130

"From the depths of the earth, we extract iron, so necessary for the tilling of the soil. We also search out deeply buried veins of copper, silver and gold."

[1) All these minerals are most economically mined from deposits right on the surface. It is only the parasite that wants us digging deep MINES for the MINERALS it seeks to MINIMIZE and cartelize.
2) The place to find gold is in the planet's river beds present and past.]

Cicero (d. 43 BC), On the nature of the Gods, 2.130

"Egypt is watered by the Nile, and after it has been covered by the summer floods, the waters recede in the autumn and leave the land soft and rich for sowing. The Euphrates fertilizes Mesopotamia and likewise recreates from the land each year. The Indus, the greatest of all rivers, not only refreshes and softens the earth with its waters, but even sows it with a great mass of corn-like seeds which it carries on its stream.... And how welcome are the Etesian [annual] winds are, which temper the excessive heat of summer... and give a safe and speedy voyage to mariners." [Sometimes a lie speaks the truth with perfect clarity. Here someone was using the ancient media to explain why imported grain (from the Mideast) was so cheap in Rome. The truth is that the parasite lowered its costs as low as they could go. This drives the local producers out of business, so that Rome could be made dependent on imported grain.]

This should sound familiar. Recall the decade-long oil glut just prior to the Arab oil embargo of 1973. Then they got their hooks in. And then they opened slave factories in Asia paid slave wages with underpriced slave currencies.

After this time, we read about Rome in fertile Italy dependent on imported food from the Mideast. Then Rome stayed dependent on this food for centuries. Can you believe it, fertile Italy dependent on Mideast grain? See, the Romans were living in this interpretive matrix, this big self-reinforcing lie where they all believed they were dependent on imported oil and grain from the Mideast — olive oil and grain. See, the Romans couldn't use their own farmland just like how we can't use our coastal oil fields.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.131

"Someone may ask, 'But for whose sake has this mighty work of creation been made?' For the sake of the trees and plants? But this would be absurd, for though they are sustained by nature, they are devoid of sense or feeling. For the sake of the animals then? But it seems no more likely that the gods would have undertaken so great a labor for dumb creatures who have no understanding. For whom then shall we say the world was made? Surely for those living

creatures who are endowed with reason. These are gods and men, who excel all other creatures, because reason is the highest attribute of all. We may therefore believe that the world and everything in it has been created by the gods for the mankind." [Again, we see the Arabs scheming to design the new formless god of the Christians.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.162

"The gift of prophecy above all seems to me the strongest proof that the divine Providence concerns itself with the well being of man." [rubbish]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.163

"The providence of the gods does not care merely for the human race in general, but also for individuals. ... Often the actual appearance of a god, as I have said before, gives witness of their concern for men and nations, as may also be known from the signs which they give of things to come, by omens given sometimes to those who are awake, and sometimes to those who dream. The gods often give us warnings by portents and auspices, and in many other ways which daily observation has developed into the art of divination. There was never a great man without some breath of the divine." [All of this is of course Arab bullshit designed to help them lord over their human flocks.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 3.5

"The whole of our Roman religion can be divided into two parts, worship and divination. A third may be added if we include the prophecies which have been derived from signs and portents by the soothsayers and the interpreters of the Sibyl." [The Arab have always meddled in our media to help us believe in gods, religion, churches, religious taxes, sacraments, worship, chastity, lifelong marriage, prophecy, fate, pre-destination, divination, the afterlife, and worship of Mideast gods.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 3.13

[The following is the Arab propaganda in support of fate, destiny, and unavoidable pre-destination — the sort of propaganda they are still running widely in today's media. As far as the Arabs are concerned, we as dumb Rumi sheep should just let destiny rule our lives. We should accept whatever happens and never resist. In other words we should just act like dumb sheep and let our Arab shepherds run our lives and lead us to slaughter when they decide.]

"Then there is the question of the future, which nobody can escape. Often however, it is no advantage to know beforehand what is going to happen. It is a miserable thing to be tortured by one's own impotence and to forfeit even our last ordinary consolation, that of hope. Especially when you teach that all is governed by a fate which has been

determined from all eternity. So what use is it to know the future, if the future cannot be altered?

And what was the origin of your art of divination? Who discovered the significance of a cleft in an animal's liver or interpreted the raven's cry? Or the way the lots fall? Not that I believe in these things. I do not despise an augur such as Attus Navius, whom you mentioned. But how omens came to be understood is something I must learn from the philosophers, especially as the predictions of the soothsayers are often disproven by actual events. But, you argue, doctors are often wrong. There is however to my mind no comparison between medicine, which applies reasoning which I can understand, and the powers of divination, the origin of which is a mystery to me. You argue too that the gods were appeased by the sacrifice of the lives of the Decii. Where they then so unjust that they could not be reconciled with the Romans except through the deaths of such brave men?" [The Arabs struggle for both the idea of fate and the idea of human sacrifice.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 3.40

"When we call corn 'Ceres' or the vine 'Bacchus' we are using a familiar figure of speech. But do you think that there is really anybody so mad as to believe that the food which he eats is [actually] a god? As for the human beings who are said to have become gods, can you give me some rational explanation of how this could happen in the past but not in the present? If so, I will be happy to hear it." [Super powerful monarchs make good figureheads, but they are even more powerful as figureheads if they are deified and considered god-like by their people. Here is Arab propaganda that rationalizes the idea among the dumb sheep of Rome.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 3.51

"You say that the Sun is a god and the Moon a goddess, the former being identified with Apollo and later Diana by the Greeks." [Apollo was clearly a sun god, a god of light and truth and honesty. Diana, Ishtar, Astarte, Artemis, Inana, Isis, Cybele, Hathor, Ma, Selene, Astoreth, Our lady, She, etc. is clearly a moon god, a god of darkness, lies, and dishonesty. Also not how the sun god, the Apollo creed has only one name but the moon god has many aliases and icons like Islam's crescent moon.]

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 3.58

"A fourth [Venus] came from Syria and Cyprus. She is called Astarte and is said to have been the bride of Adonis."

Section-1.7: ANCIENT RELIGIOUS TEXTS FROM INDIA

Uddhava Gita 1

"O Flawless One, by your power of illusion spun with the thread of the three phases of nature, you create, sustain and dissolve this universe. All this you do within yourself. Yet you remain untouched and undivided.

O Purusha, the Supreme Spirit, your power enters the web of illusion, sowing the seeds from which all is born... therefore you are ruler of all that moves and all that does not move. You are ruler of the senses and supreme authority over the means of action. Others, relying on their own limited strength, become afraid when they contemplate this world... You are the one who twice 8,000 wives, with their loving looks and ample charms could not distract. Your glory becomes [cash] streams and rivers flowing from your feet, conferring immortality and washing away the ignorance of the three worlds. Those who wish to be purified can bathe in these waters by honoring you and your word. ... Then the Brahma, ascending to the sky, Spoke to the Beloved. O Supreme Soul, You took human form because we beseeched you to relieve the burden of the earth. This you have done to perfection. You have placed the laws of virtuous living in the hands of the trustworthy and the righteous. And you have allowed your glory to be heard by all. By incarnating into this Yadu [Yidu, Jidu, Jedi] line, and assuming a peerless form, you have taken action that has illuminated the whole world. In the dark age that is about to descend, people will have your life and deeds to light their way to a life beyond ignorance. [Here the title UDDHAVA looks like it might have once been YUDA•VA, the final lesson of the Koresh'na]

O Incomparable One, 125 years have passed since you descended to earth as head of this Yadu clan. Oh bearer of the universe [world], nothing remains to be accomplished by you. The wishes of the gods have been fulfilled and the Yadu line must now submit to the curse they brought upon themselves.

O Ground of All, if you wish, return now to Vaikuntha, your heavenly abode and protect us who are the servants and guardians of that heavenly realm (Then Krishna the Radiant One finally said:) The purpose of my descent has indeed been accomplished. I have already decided to withdraw from this place and return to my former existence. This famous Yadu line made proud by their many victories, is making a bid to seize all that they see. But just as the shore stops the ocean wave [tsunami] I have stopped their ambition. I cannot leave before their destruction is complete or they will surely overrun the earth. Through the curse of the brahmans [broheims] the destruction of this, my family has begun. Brahma, Pure One, before I return to Vaikuntha, I will sojourn with you for a short while.

Being thus addressed by Krishna, Brahma and Shiva and the hosts of demigods prostrated and withdrew their presence from Dvaraka.

The beloved looked out across the city and saw the omens of destruction that hung over it. He turned to the assembly of elders of the Yadu clan and addressed them.

(Krishna the Radiant one said:)

Look well upon these disturbances all around us — Nothing can now halt the curse of the brahmins. Respected elders, nothing will remain here. In order to survive, you must now retreat with me to the sacred location Prabhasa.

Through the waters of this place, even Chanda, the moon, cursed by Daksha, was restored and resumed her passage through the night sky. We too will bathe in its sacred waters and make offerings of water and tasty foods to the ancestors and the gods. We will feed those that should be fed and through our sacrifice and charity we will prevent this great calamity from descending on our heads also.

The Yadu elders, advised by their prince, immediately began to yoke horses to wagons, making ready for their departure from Dvaraka.

Watching the Yadu elders, seeing the dark portents and listening to Krishna's words was Uddhava, the ever devoted. Uddhava, the servant, approached the Supreme one. He prostrated himself, placing his head upon those blessed feet. Then he joined his hands over his heart and spoke. Ruler of the gods, Master of all Yoga, You whose renown is sung everywhere, I see that you are about to leave this [part of the] world and thus seal the fate of the Yadus. Beloved slayer of the demonic, I cannot bear to be separated from you and the worship of your holy feet. Beloved, I beg you, take me with you wherever you are going. O Krishna, the life you have lived has uplifted humankind. Hearing of it, people renounce greed. Dear One, how can your devotee, who thinks only of you, whether lying down, sitting, walking, coming or going, bathing or eating live without you?"

Uddhava Gita 2

"I have watched as this Yadu dynasty came under a curse brought on by their own aggression. They will completely destroy themselves and this city will disappear with them in just 7 days it will be submerged by a flood. Noble friend, when I leave this world, darkness will descend. The dreaded Age of Kali will begin — the age in which all that is auspicious becomes hidden and obscured.

Shake off all attachments whether family or friends. Roam the world as someone free of all attachments, with unbiased vision. To do this, fix your mind on me. Whatever you see, hear or touch, know that you cannot know it for what it is. Know that whatever your mind makes of it is a mirage [an Arab term] that will fade away. A confused mind sees a

world of multiplicities, a world of good and bad. This creates a compulsion to act or to refrain from acting, depending on what will bring gain and what will cause loss. Control your mind and senses, see the entire universe as the self and see this self in me, its supreme ruler."

While others are being burned by the wild fires of greed and lust, you will remain unburned — Like the elephant that takes refuge in the Ganges while forest fire rages.

Uddhava Gita 3

"The wise one should be like a snake that does not search for food, but only takes what comes its way, whether sweet or bitter. Like the snake, when no food presents itself, the wise one should endure many days without food and without striving [for food], accepting that this is simply destiny. ... Like the full and constant ocean, which remains always the same, whether the rivers of the earth flow into it or not, the sage should remain in that state, even as joys and sorrows come and go. Those who fail to control the senses are not sages, they become agitated and disturbed by even illusory sexual attractions, towards which they plunge blindly, like the moth into a flame. Those who are foolish people are easily tempted by sex, gold and luxurious clothing — Seeing in them the ultimate pleasure, they will be burned just as the moth is burned by the flame.

Like the bee gathering honey from many blossoms, those who aspire to be sages must take just a little to sustain themselves from all the many sources that life offers. Like the bee gathering honey from many blossoms, those who aspire to be sages must take some wisdom from all the [many] scriptures — both the great and the small [thus the Hindus religion says that in order to be a sage, one must spend a huge amount of time reading all of Mr. P's Hindu religious propaganda].

But unlike the bee that hoards the honey it has gathered, the sage must never store more than the hands and stomach can hold. The sage must not store even for the evening or the next day. [Thus the best Hindus, the determined people who will do what society expects of them will always be vulnerable to the slightest interruption in the food system that Mr P controls.] For like the bee, both sage and store will be plundered, as the honey bee's hoard is plundered by those collecting honey. [by what logic?]

A sannyasin must refrain from sexual relationships, Indeed, even from those things that would inflame such passions; or else they will blind you just as easily as the mighty elephant can be bound by the trainer's rope. A sannyasin should avoid sex as others avoid death. For it will kill the path of practice, just as an elephant is killed by the hunter with powerful weapons.

Wealth accumulated through pain and struggle and hoarding in safe keeping can only bring pain. Indeed wealth hoarded waits to fill the thief's pockets, just like honey waiting to fill the honey thief." [And most of all, don't go into business or you might compete with one of our Mideast rackets.]

Uddhava Gita 5

"One who performs the rituals and worships the gods according to the scriptural instructions will go to heaven and enjoy heavenly pleasures there. These activities will be the vehicle by which a person ascends to the heavenly spheres — to be decked out in beautiful clothing, to eat, drink and be merry, and have their praises sung by the ancestors."

Uddhava Gita 8

"Having learned how to hold a constant posture, and having achieved control of the breath, this person will sit three times a day during the auspicious times, at dawn, noon and dusk, quietly focusing the mind, and practice concentration. Withdrawing the attention from the external world, the seeker fixes it on me. the practice of Yoga was taught by me to Sanaka and my other devotees, the spiritual sons of Brahma, the creator."

Uddhava Gita 8

"As long as this world of multiplicity is real to you, you are asleep even while you are awake — like someone who imagines themselves awake while they are dreaming."

Uddhava Gita 9

"I always follow the footsteps of those who are devoted to me, who are without personal desire... These exalted souls, penniless and yet wanting nothing, Blissful, calm and compassionate to all, whose minds have merged with me, Only they can act without a thought for personal gain, not the others. Even my devotee who has not yet mastered the senses will not be overcome by them because of that devotion. Just as fire burns wood to ashes, so does devotion to me burn all past transgressions."

Uddhava Gita 9

"Give up association based on sensual pleasures and the company of people committed to those pleasures. Take your seat in a secluded and pleasant place and remaining completely aware, concentrate your mind on me."

Uddhava Gita 12

"From the cosmic body of the Supreme one came all people: Those disposed to spiritual learning, the priests who were to be called brahmins [Br•a•mens], sprang from the mouth of the Supreme one. Those ready to defend justice and truth, the kings and

princes who were to be called Kshatriya, sprang from the arms of the Supreme one. Those who could bring prosperity and comfort, the farmers and merchants who were to be called vaishyas, sprang from the legs of the Supreme one. Those who wished only to serve humanity, the servants and tillers of the fields who were called shudra, sprang from the feet of the Supreme one.

The students living the life of celibacy devoted to learning, known as the brahman•ach•arya [Br•a•men•ak•our] stage of [reincarnated] life, emerged from the heart of the Supreme one. Those who would follow a life of marriage, children and family — known as grihastha, emerged from the loins of the Supreme one. The religious recluses of the forest — who would live the vanaprastha stage of [reincarnated] life, emerged from the chest of the Supreme one. Those who would renounce all of this, and retire to a life of contemplation, known as sannyasa, These emerged from the crown of the head of the Supreme one.

The [innate] tendencies of the different castes and the different stages of [reincarnated] life, all emerged from the different regions of the cosmic body of the Supreme one.

The tendencies of a brahmin are: To have control of the mind and senses. To be able to meditate. To practice purity, contentment, compassion and truthfulness. To be forbearing and straightforward, and to be devoted to the Supreme one. Such are characteristics of those called a brahmin.

The tendencies of a kshatriya are: To have dynamic strength both physically and spiritually, to be courageous and tolerant, generous and steady, able to lead and able to serve. Such are characteristics of those called a kshatriya.

The tendencies of a vaishya are: To have faith in the scriptures and the teaching of the guru. To be without deceit and never tire from increasing the wealth of which he or she is the guardian. Such are characteristics of those called a vaishya.

The tendencies of a shudra are: A genuine desire to attend to the needs of the initiated and to care for the sacred cows that yield the milk used in religious sacrifices, and as food for both god and guru. [He will also be] content with that which is obtained from such service. Such are characteristics of those called a shudra.

Those who live outside a caste will tend towards a lack of faith. They will become dishonest in their dealings — stealing and quarreling needlessly. Impurity, anger and desire will be the characteristics of those outside the varnashrama system. Non-violence, truthfulness and honesty, freedom from desire, anger and greed, always seeking the happiness and well-being of all — these are the hallmarks of those inside the varnashrama system."

Marco Polo, Ch.5

"It was decreed by their king [The 'Great Khan'], "in the days of his rule, that every man must follow his father's craft: If he possessed 100,000 bezants, he could still practice no other craft that his father had done before him. Not of course that he was obliged to labor at it with his own hands, but rather, as I have said above, to employ men to work at it. But this rule is by no means enforced by the Great Khan. Nowadays, if a craftsman has attained to such riches that he is able and desirous to abandon his craft, he is no longer constrained by anyone to practice it." [Yet others apparently, may not enter this industry]

Uddhava Gita 13

[When one is ready to] "devote oneself to the third stage of life, the vana•prash•tha, one retires to the forest [where] one should live on only the purest foods — like wild bulbs, roots and fruit. One should clothe oneself only in bark, simple cloth or animal skins and sleep on a bed of straw or grass.

There one should give up all vanity and allow the hair on one's head and body to grow. The body should be plunged in water three times daily without the need for social cleanliness. There the anchorite should sit in the midst of the five fires in the heat of summer, and in the lashing rain, or immersed in icy water in the cold of winter. There are the austerities that will be required.

The anchorite [anchorite = religious recluse] should eat food cooked over a flame or ripened naturally. Hard foods may be ground with a pestle and mortar or against stone — or even with the teeth.

Having become aware of the place and time of the growth of things, and also of personal digestive powers, the anchorite should gather food, only when it is needed — and not eat what has been stored.

All the seasonal sacrificial rights should be performed at the appropriate time using wild grains. never should the forest anchorite use an animal in sacrifice, even when prescribed to do so by the Vedas.

The Vedas command the anchorite to perform all those rituals including Agni•hotra, that are performed by the householder. Thus the rituals of the new moon and the full moon, and also the rituals of the three 4 month seasons should all be done.

With the body emaciated by these austerities, the anchorite will reach the higher realm of the rishis, and from there will be directed to the supreme Self.

Uddhava, there is no bigger folly than one who engages in all these austerities only to gain the fulfillment of passing [worldly] ambitions. When the anchorite reaches an age when due to infirmity, the austerities can no longer be practiced, the anchorite should place the sacrificial fire in the center of the

heart and mentally enter the fire [mentally only?... or physically as so many million stupid Indian wives have done upon the death of their husbands?]

The anchorite who has developed a distaste for the higher heavenly realms, which can be gained only through effort, may enter the sannyasa stage of life. Then, free from all desires, the sacred rites pertaining to such an occasion should be performed, and all that is still possessed should be given to the fire that is sannyasa. The gods believing that will be transcended in excellence by one making such a renunciation, will send obstructions through spouse and family [so the religious ascetic is throwing himself on the fire. Also, we see the same sort of nonsense in so many of the world's religions. Give up your life in this world so that you may live forever after you die. Can't you all see through this? Isn't the parasite's bullshit bargain for immortality particularly obvious here?] If the sannyasin would have a cloth to cover the body at all, it should only cover the loins. No personal possessions should be retained other than a staff and a pot for [boiling] drinking water. [this is necessary to live.] The sannyasin must take care in walking, not to step on another creature, and water to be drunk should be strained through a cloth [what about the micro-organisms?], A sannyasin must speak only those words that ring with truth, and always act according to conscience.

Sannyasins [as icons of extreme piety] must control their vitality, and avoid idle talk and action for gain [, thus setting an example for all their people on model behavior in society.] One who cannot do this is no more a sannyasin than the staff that is carried. A sannyasin should beg for food from households of any of the 4 castes. [Our parasite seems to have started his caste system in baby steps: With only 4 castes which later proliferated into many casts with many rules each.] But he should avoid the houses of people with sinful habits, the sannyasin must approach no more than seven houses in all, and must be satisfied with whatever is obtained from them.

Then going out to the village watering place, the sannyasin should wash the food gathered and offer portions to the gods and others in need. Only then may the sannyasin in silence eat what remains. Nothing should be saved or set aside for another time. [Can you all see what a monstrous slave master our Arab parasite would be if we let it?] Sannyasins should roam the earth free of attachments and with the senses under control With a steady mind and impartial vision their only pleasures and pastimes should be in seeking the Self. Sannyasins should dwell in a secure by solitary place with their minds fixed on the discovery of that Self. That is the same Self in me. Thus the sannyasin should be engaged in inquiry into the truth Regarding the nature of bondage and liberation of the Self. The sannyasin must discover the bondage of the senses

and the liberation in their control. Completely controlling the five senses and that sixth sense, the mind, the sage should live a life totally detached from trifling pleasures and immersed in the eternal bliss of the Self that is the Self in me.

Going to towns, villages, settlements and places of pilgrimage only to beg for food, the sannyasin should travel the earth visiting its sacred places, its flowing rivers and soaring mountains with their deeply penetrating solitude. The sannyasin can also beg for food at the hermitage of anchorites. This will be the more pure food consisting of grains gathered from the field. Such food will quickly cleanse and steady the mind. The sannyasin should not regard this phenomenal world as real. [instead he should have] a mind unattached to this world and the next. And the sannyasin should refrain from all activities intended to secure worldly pleasure. ...

One for whom this phenomenal world has grown pale, who is steadfastly devoted to me and wants nothing but the self, should take to the sannyasin life regardless of previous station or status and rise above [all] these petty distinctions. Then, though possessing a sound mind, the sannyasin should be as spontaneous as a child, though intelligent: Behave like a fool, though articulate: Speak in riddles, though learned in the scriptures...

The sannyasin should not expound the rituals of the Vedas nor speak against them. The sannyasin should not tend towards cynicism or controversy, nor indulge in vain arguments concerning the scriptures."

Sanskrit bauddha = intellectual, enlightened one

Plato, Republic, 608d

"Don't you know that our soul is immortal and never perishes?"

[This idea has always been critical to the sacrament and church tithe rackets.]

Uddhava Gita 14

"The wise must realize that the rewards of heaven promised by religious rituals are as transient as pleasure on earth."

Uddhava Gita 15

"The Vedas... give clear instructions in both allowed and prohibited actions... The Vedas distinguish... between good and bad actions. For example, the good and bad points of those born from mixed-caste marriages. And do not these same Vedas speak of heaven and hell, based on good and bad actions committed in a lifetime?"

Uddhava Gita 15

"Beloved One... The distinction between good and evil can come only through your instruction, from you

Vedas [the oldest Hindu scriptures], and not from our own intuition [and personal judgment]. However, your command to stop making such judgements [and simply accept whatever comes your way as destiny] has created some confusion for me. Please enlighten me."

Uddhava Gita 16

"Land that is untrodden by deer should be considered unholy land. Land that is trodden by deer but in which the wise are not heard, and their words are not worshipped, should be considered unholy land. Any lands which the wise do not dwell are truly lands without sanctity."

Uddhava Gita 18

"Wealth can never bring happiness to a miser's life. Amassing wealth torments them. In death it paves the way to hell. ... anyone seeking the well-being of the self should avoid accumulating wealth. ... Even the most moderate amount of wealth will cause others to become envious and behave like thieves and killers. Those who have attained a human birth [through the reincarnation process] which even the gods of heaven desire... should not ignore... knowledge of the self: Otherwise they will meet with an inauspicious end Having attained a human body which is the passageway to the final blessedness and bliss, who would squander it in a quest for wealth that can only lead to destruction?

Like a demon that cares only for itself, anyone who hoards money, who neither propitiates the gods [with overpriced Arabian sacraments], nor makes offerings to the ancestors and the [Brotherly] seers and saintly sages, who does not share that wealth with relatives and friends, who does not provide for the community [and its Brotherly government] surely succumbs to perdition.

I have squandered my wealth, my youth and my youthful strength. All that a careful person uses to do his best in life — I have carelessly wasted these in the search for wealth. What can I possibly achieve [spiritually] now that I am old.

How is it that even the learned are trapped in the snare of wealth? There must be some illusory power at work here."

Uddhava Gita 21

"Let me tell you the song that King Puru-ravas sang when he came to his senses from being distraught after his wife Urvashi left him. When Urvashi left the king, though naked he ran after her, yelling like one possessed, "You are my wife, stay, do not be cruel, stay, please stay." For many years he had enjoyed the pleasures of her body, not even noticing when nights passed into days. Still he wanted her and hungered for her. "My infatuation has had a powerful hold on me. For years, I was in the grip of this

goddess, not even noticing that my life was passing by. "Drunk by her, I did not see the sun set. Nor did I see it rise. Days numbering years have passed away. "Where was the power of my sovereignty when I ran after this woman, like a common cur, as she left me so coolly? Here I am the, king of kings, and she walked away as if I were of no more consequence than a humble blade of grass. Yet naked and without shame, I ran after her, begging her to return. Will courage, influence and power stay with me now, even though I have degraded myself before this woman who has deserted me? Of what use is education, renunciation, austerities and religious rituals or the years of living in solitude and silence, when one's mind can become so captivated by a beautiful woman? Woe to me! I achieved a kingship and thought I was above it all. But I was just another fool, ignorant of my own welfare. I was a king a woman conquered..."

Uddhava Gita 22

"The vedas say my worship should be done at each of the three junctures of the day, sunrise, noon, and sunset." [2nd mention]

Uddhava Gita 22

"The devotee should decorate me with garments, the sacred thread, ornaments and jewels. The tilak mark [similar to a bindi] and a garland and then anoint my body with [expensive] sacred oils. The devotee should faithfully offer to me the water for bathing my feet and my mouth, fragrant oils and flowers, unbroken grains and incense, and a lighted lamp [burning special imported lamp oil]. If it is within their means, the devotees may offer me sugar and rice with sweetened milk, sweet cakes made of coconut and flour, wheat and ghee covered in sugar and spices, yoghurt, vegetables and other foods. On sacred days, or even daily if possible, the deity should be anointed with oil and scented powders; presented with a mirror and a twig which cleans the teeth; and offered food that can be eaten without chewing. The five kinds of nectar should be offered for bathing, and the deity should be entertained with singing and dancing.

If the devotee is worshipping through fire, the area should be chosen and cleared according to Vedic injunctions. When lighting the sacred fire, the devotee should bring it to a blaze with wood offered with his or her own hands. ... My complexion will be the color of molten gold. ... The offerings the devotee makes will be firewood soaked in ghee [butter]. The devotee should make two offerings of ghee known as agharas. The ghee should be poured from north to south and south to north. ... one should continue to make offerings into the fire while chanting the mantras of the gods."

Uddhava Gita 22

"Anyone who steals that which is meant for worship — even if it was a gift that the thief originally made — such a person will live as a worm for 10,000 years. Not only the thief, but any accomplice will share that fate in proportion to their complicity."

Uddhava Gita 23

"Just as gold remains gold after being made into an ornament — even though it may be called a bracelet, earring or necklace — and even if the ornament is melted down — so am I, what I am, the creator of this universe" [regardless of what I am called].

Bhagavad Gita 2.17—2.39

"The spirit is beyond destruction. Nobody can kill a spirit, which is everlasting. For beyond time they dwell in these bodies, though these bodies have an end in their time. But they remain immortal and unending. Therefore, a great warrior can carry on his fight [in the next life]. If any man thinks he kills, and if another thinks he is killed, neither knows the ways of truth. The eternal in man, cannot kill — the eternal in man cannot die. He [the eternal part] is never born and never dies. He is in eternity, and he is forever. Never-born and eternal, beyond time past and time to come. He does not die when the body dies. When a man knows him as never-born, everlasting, never changing, beyond all destruction, how can that man kill a man, or cause another to kill?"

As a man leaves an old garment and puts on one that is new, the Spirit leaves his mortal body and then puts on one that is new. Weapons cannot hurt the Spirit and fire can never burn it. Untouched he is by drenching waters, untouched he is by parching winds. Beyond the power of the sword and fire, beyond the power of waters and winds, the Spirit is everlasting, omnipresent, never changing, never moving, ever One. ... There is no greater good for a warrior than to fight in a righteous war. War opens the gates of heaven, Arjuna! Happy are the warriors whose fate is to fight such a war. But to forgo a righteous fight is to forgo thy duty and honor and to fall into sin. Men will speak of their dishonor both now and in the future. And to the honorable man, dishonor is worse than death. Great warriors will say that you have fled the battlefield in fear, and those who thought highly of you now speak of you in scorn. And your enemies will speak of you contemptuously, mocking your courage. Can there be a more shameful fate for a warrior? ... Therefore rise Arjuna, with your soul ready to fight. Prepare for war with peace in thy soul. Be in peace in pleasure and pain, in gain and loss, in victory, or in the loss of a battle. In this peace there is no sin. This is the wisdom of Sankhya — the eternal vision, Hear now the wisdom of Yoga, path of the Eternal and freedom from bondage."

Bhagavad Gita 3.11—3.14

"By sacrifice you shall honor the gods and the gods will love you. And thus in harmony with them shall you attain the supreme good. For pleased with your sacrifice, the gods will grant to you the joy of all you desire. Only a thief would enjoy their gifts and not offer them a sacrifice.

Holy men who take as food the remains of sacrifice become free from all their sins. But the unholy who have feasts for themselves eat food that is in truth sin. Food is the life of all beings, and all food comes from rain above. Sacrifice brings the rain from heaven, and sacrifice is sacred action."

Bhagavad Gita 4.25— 4.34

"There are Yogis whose sacrifice is an offering to the gods, but others offer as a sacrifice their own soul in the fire of God. In the fire of an inner harmony, some surrender their outer light. Others sacrifice their life's breath and also the powers of life in the fire of an inner union lighted by a flash of vision. And others faithful to vows of austerity, offer their wealth as a sacrifice, or their penance, or their practice of Yoga, or their sacred studies, or their knowledge. ... Neither this world, nor the world to come is for him who does not sacrifice, and what remains of the sacrifice go to the Brahmins to enjoy. Thus in many ways, men sacrifice, and in many ways they go to the Brahmins. Know that all sacrifice is holy work, and knowing this you shall be free. But greater than any earthly sacrifice is the sacrifice of sacred wisdom. For wisdom is in truth the end of all holy work. Those who themselves have seen the Truth can be thy teachers of wisdom. Ask from them, bow unto them, be thou unto them a servant."

Rig Veda 10.14 Yama and Fathers (a funeral hymn):

"The one who has passed beyond, along the great steep straits, spying-out the path for many, the son of Vivasvan, the gatherer of men, King Yama — honor him with offerings. Yama was the first to find the way for us, a pasture that shall not be taken away. Where our forefathers passed beyond, there everyone who is born follows, each on his own path. ... both those whom the gods made strong, and those who strengthen the gods: Some rejoice in the sacrificial calling, others in the sacrificial drink. Sit upon this strewn grass, O Yama, together with the Angirases, the fathers. Let the verses chanted by the poets carry you here. O King, rejoice in this sacrifice. Come Yama, with the Angirases worthy of sacrifice: Rejoice here with the Vairupas, sitting on the sacred grass at this sacrifice. I will invoke Vivasvan, who is your father. Our fathers, the Angirases, and the Navagvas, Atharvans, and Brhgas, all worthy of Soma — let us remain in favor with them, as they are worthy of sacrifice, and let them be helpful and kind. [to the

dead person, the subject of the funeral] Go forth, go forth on those ancient paths on which our forefathers passed beyond. There you shall see the two kings, Yama and Varuna, rejoicing in the sacrificial drink. Unite with our forefathers, with Yama, with the rewards of your sacrifices and good deeds in the highest heaven. Leaving behind all imperfections, go back home again and merge with a glorious [new] body" [through the supposed process of reincarnation].

Rig Veda 10.16 The funeral fire For the cannibalistic Mideast priests

"Do not burn him entirely, Agni [Angi], or engulf him in your flames. Do not consume his skin or his flesh. When you have cooked him to perfection, O knower of creatures, only then send him forth to the forefathers. When you have cooked him perfectly, O knower of creatures, then give him over to the forefathers. When he goes on the path that leads away the breath of life, then he will be led by the will of the gods."

Rig Veda 10.125 (on the goddess Ishtar)

"I bestow wealth on the pious sacrificer who presses the Soma and offers the oblation. I am the Queen, the confluence of riches, the skillful one who is first [FIRST!] among those worthy of sacrifice. The gods divided me up into various parts, for I dwell in many places and enter into many forms. The one who eats food, who truly sees, who breathes, who hears what is said, does so through me. Though they do not realize it, they dwell in me. Listen who they have heard: what I tell you should be heeded. I am the one who says, by myself, what gives joy to gods and men. Whom I love, I make awesome, I make him a sage, a wise man, a Brahmin. I stretch the bow for Rudra so that his arrow will strike down the hater of prayer. I incite the contest among the people. I have pervaded heaven and earth. I gave birth to the father at the head of this world. My womb is in the waters, within the ocean. From there I spread out over all creatures and touch the very sky with the crown of my head."

Rig Veda 4.18

"Indra drank soma worth 100 cows"

[Surely this was a public sacrifice, or if it wasn't a public sacrifice, the parasite's frontman 'billionaire' paid for it.]

Rig Veda 2.33

"The fierce amber god of many forms had adorned his firm limbs with shimmering gold. Never let the Asura power draw away from Rudra, the ruler of this vast world. Rightly you carry the arrows and bow; rightly you wear the precious golden necklace shaped with many forms and colors."

Rig Veda 6.75 To Arms p.238

"With the bow let us win cows, with the bow let us win the contest and violent battles. The bow ruins the enemy's pleasure. With the bow, let us conquer all the corners of the world. She [the bow] comes all the way up to your ear like a woman who wishes to say something, embracing her dear friend, humming like a woman, the bowstring stretched tight on the bow carries you safely across the battlefield. ...

Standing in the chariot, the skillful charioteer drives his prize-winning horses forward wherever his wishes to go. Praise the power of the reigns: the guides follow the mind that is behind them. Neighing violently, the horses with their showering hoofs outstrip everyone with their chariots. Trampling down the foes with the tips of their hoofs, they destroy their enemies without veering away.

The transport wagon — Oblation [offerings to god] is its name — on which the [captured] weapons and armor are placed, on it let us place the working chariot and be of good hear all our days. ...

The divine arrow is smeared with poison... Once shot, fly far away, arrow, sharpened with a prayer. Go straight to our foes, and do not leave a single one of them alive. ...

I cover with [expensive Mideast] armor those places on you where a wound is mortal. ... Whoever would harm us, whether it be one of our own people, or a stranger, or someone from far away, let all the gods ruin him. My inner armor is prayer."

Rig Veda 10.85

"Agni gave me wealth and sons... Stay here and do not separate [from your husband] Enjoy your whole lifespan playing with sons and grandsons and rejoicing in your own home. Let Prajapati create progeny for us, let Aryaman anoint us into old age, free from evil signs. Enter the world of your husband. ... Have no evil eye. Do not be a husband-killer. Be friendly to animals, good-tempered and glowing with beauty. Bring forth strong sons. Prosper as one beloved of the gods and eager to please. Be good luck for both two and four legged creatures. Generous Indra, give this woman fine sons and the good fortune of her husband's love. Place ten sons in her and make her husband the eleventh."

Section-1.7: ANCIENT RELIGIOUS TEXTS FROM INDIA

Uddhava Gita 1

"O Flawless One, by your power of illusion spun with the thread of the three phases of nature, you create, sustain and dissolve this universe. All this you do within yourself. Yet you remain untouched and

undivided.

O Purusha, the Supreme Spirit, your power enters the web of illusion, sowing the seeds from which all is born... therefore you are ruler of all that moves and all that does not move. You are ruler of the senses and supreme authority over the means of action. Others, relying on their own limited strength, become afraid when they contemplate this world... You are the one who twice 8,000 wives, with their loving looks and ample charms could not distract. Your glory becomes [cash] streams and rivers flowing from your feet, conferring immortality and washing away the ignorance of the three worlds. Those who wish to be purified can bathe in these waters by honoring you and your word. ... Then the Brahma, ascending to the sky, Spoke to the Beloved. O Supreme Soul, You took human form because we beseeched you to relieve the burden of the earth. This you have done to perfection. You have placed the laws of virtuous living in the hands of the trustworthy and the righteous. And you have allowed your glory to be heard by all. By incarnating into this Yadu [Yidu, Jidu, Jedi] line, and assuming a peerless form, you have taken action that has illuminated the whole world. In the dark age that is about to descend, people will have your life and deeds to light their way to a life beyond ignorance. [Here the title UDDHAVA looks like it might have once been YUDA•VA, the final lesson of the Koresh'na]

O Incomparable One, 125 years have passed since you descended to earth as head of this Yadu clan. Oh bearer of the universe [world], nothing remains to be accomplished by you. The wishes of the gods have been fulfilled and the Yadu line must now submit to the curse they brought upon themselves.

O Ground of All, if you wish, return now to Vaikuntha, your heavenly abode and protect us who are the servants and guardians of that heavenly realm (Then Krishna the Radiant One finally said:) The purpose of my descent has indeed been accomplished. I have already decided to withdraw from this place and return to my former existence. This famous Yadu line made proud by their many victories, is making a bid to seize all that they see. But just as the shore stops the ocean wave [tsunami] I have stopped their ambition. I cannot leave before their destruction is complete or they will surely overrun the earth. Through the curse of the brahmans [broheims] the destruction of this, my family has begun. Brahma, Pure One, before I return to Vaikuntha, I will sojourn with you for a short while. Being thus addressed by Krishna, Brahma and Shiva and the hosts of demigods prostrated and withdrew their presence from Dvaraka.

The beloved looked out across the city and saw the omens of destruction that hung over it. He turned to the assembly of elders of the Yadu clan and

addressed them.

(Krishna the Radiant one said:)

Look well upon these disturbances all around us — Nothing can now halt the curse of the brahmins. Respected elders, nothing will remain here. In order to survive, you must now retreat with me to the sacred location Prabhasa.

Through the waters of this place, even Chanda, the moon, cursed by Daksha, was restored and resumed her passage through the night sky. We too will bathe in its sacred waters and make offerings of water and tasty foods to the ancestors and the gods. We will feed those that should be fed and through our sacrifice and charity we will prevent this great calamity from descending on our heads also.

The Yadu elders, advised by their prince, immediately began to yoke horses to wagons, making ready for their departure from Dvaraka.

Watching the Yadu elders, seeing the dark portents and listening to Krishna's words was Uddhava, the ever devoted. Uddhava, the servant, approached the Supreme one. He prostrated himself, placing his head upon those blessed feet. Then he joined his hands over his heart and spoke. Ruler of the gods, Master of all Yoga, You whose renown is sung everywhere, I see that you are about to leave this [part of the] world and thus seal the fate of the Yadus. Beloved slayer of the demonic, I cannot bear to be separated from you and the worship of your holy feet. Beloved, I beg you, take me with you wherever you are going. O Krishna, the life you have lived has uplifted humankind. Hearing of it, people renounce greed. Dear One, how can your devotee, who thinks only of you, whether lying down, sitting, walking, coming or going, bathing or eating live without you?"

Uddhava Gita 2

"I have watched as this Yadu dynasty came under a curse brought on by their own aggression. They will completely destroy themselves and this city will disappear with them in just 7 days it will be submerged by a flood. Noble friend, when I leave this world, darkness will descend. The dreaded Age of Kali will begin — the age in which all that is auspicious becomes hidden and obscured.

Shake off all attachments whether family or friends. Roam the world as someone free of all attachments, with unbiased vision. To do this, fix your mind on me. Whatever you see, hear or touch, know that you cannot know it for what it is. Know that whatever your mind makes of it is a mirage [an Arab term] that will fade away. A confused mind sees a world of multiplicities, a world of good and bad. This creates a compulsion to act or to refrain from acting, depending on what will bring gain and what will cause loss. Control your mind and senses, see the entire universe as the self and see this self in me, its supreme ruler."

While others are being burned by the wild fires of greed and lust, you will remain unburned — Like the elephant that takes refuge in the Ganges while forest fire rages.

Uddhava Gita 3

"The wise one should be like a snake that does not search for food, but only takes what comes its way, whether sweet or bitter. Like the snake, when no food presents itself, the wise one should endure many days without food and without striving [for food], accepting that this is simply destiny. ... Like the full and constant ocean, which remains always the same, whether the rivers of the earth flow into it or not, the sage should remain in that state, even as joys and sorrows come and go. Those who fail to control the senses are not sages, they become agitated and disturbed by even illusory sexual attractions, towards which they plunge blindly, like the moth into a flame. Those who are foolish people are easily tempted by sex, gold and luxurious clothing — Seeing in them the ultimate pleasure, they will be burned just as the moth is burned by the flame."

Like the bee gathering honey from many blossoms, those who aspire to be sages must take just a little to sustain themselves from all the many sources that life offers. Like the bee gathering honey from many blossoms, those who aspire to be sages must take some wisdom from all the [many] scriptures — both the great and the small [thus the Hindus religion says that in order to be a sage, one must spend a huge amount of time reading all of Mr. P's Hindu religious propaganda].

But unlike the bee that hoards the honey it has gathered, the sage must never store more than the hands and stomach can hold. The sage must not store even for the evening or the next day. [Thus the best Hindus, the determined people who will do what society expects of them will always be vulnerable to the slightest interruption in the food system that Mr P controls.] For like the bee, both sage and store will be plundered, as the honey bee's hoard is plundered by those collecting honey. [by what logic?]

A sannyasin must refrain from sexual relationships, Indeed, even from those things that would inflame such passions; or else they will blind you just as easily as the mighty elephant can be bound by the trainer's rope. A sannyasin should avoid sex as others avoid death. For it will kill the path of practice, just as an elephant is killed by the hunter with powerful weapons.

Wealth accumulated through pain and struggle and hoarding in safe keeping can only bring pain. Indeed wealth hoarded waits to fill the thief's pockets, just like honey waiting to fill the honey thief." [And most of all, don't go into business or you might compete with one of our Mideast rackets.]

Uddhava Gita 5

"One who performs the rituals and worships the gods according to the scriptural instructions will go to heaven and enjoy heavenly pleasures there. These activities will be the vehicle by which a person ascends to the heavenly spheres — to be decked out in beautiful clothing, to eat, drink and be merry, and have their praises sung by the ancestors."

Uddhava Gita 8

"Having learned how to hold a constant posture, and having achieved control of the breath, this person will sit three times a day during the auspicious times, at dawn, noon and dusk, quietly focusing the mind, and practice concentration. Withdrawing the attention from the external world, the seeker fixes it on me. the practice of Yoga was taught by me to Sanaka and my other devotees, the spiritual sons of Brahma, the creator."

Uddhava Gita 8

"As long as this world of multiplicity is real to you, you are asleep even while you are awake — like someone who imagines themselves awake while they are dreaming."

Uddhava Gita 9

"I always follow the footsteps of those who are devoted to me, who are without personal desire... These exalted souls, penniless and yet wanting nothing, Blissful, calm and compassionate to all, whose minds have merged with me, Only they can act without a thought for personal gain, not the others. Even my devotee who has not yet mastered the senses will not be overcome by them because of that devotion. Just as fire burns wood to ashes, so does devotion to me burn all past transgressions."

Uddhava Gita 9

"Give up association based on sensual pleasures and the company of people committed to those pleasures. Take your seat in a secluded and pleasant place and remaining completely aware, concentrate your mind on me."

Uddhava Gita 12

"From the cosmic body of the Supreme one came all people: Those disposed to spiritual learning, the priests who were to be called brahmins [Br•a•mens], sprang from the mouth of the Supreme one. Those ready to defend justice and truth, the kings and princes who were to be called Kshatriya, sprang from the arms of the Supreme one. Those who could bring prosperity and comfort, the farmers and merchants who were to be called vaishyas, sprang from the legs of the Supreme one. Those who wished only to serve humanity, the servants and tillers of the fields who

were called shudra, sprang from the feet of the Supreme one.

The students living the life of celibacy devoted to learning, known as the brahman•ach•arya [Br•a•men•ak•our] stage of [reincarnated] life, emerged from the heart of the Supreme one. Those who would follow a life of marriage, children and family — known as grihastha, emerged from the loins of the Supreme one. The religious recluses of the forest — who would live the vanaprashtha stage of [reincarnated] life, emerged from the chest of the Supreme one. Those who would renounce all of this, and retire to a life of contemplation, known as sannyasa, These emerged from the crown of the head of the Supreme one.

The [innate] tendencies of the different castes and the different stages of [reincarnated] life, all emerged from the different regions of the cosmic body of the Supreme one.

The tendencies of a brahmin are: To have control of the mind and senses. To be able to meditate. To practice purity, contentment, compassion and truthfulness. To be forbearing and straightforward, and to be devoted to the Supreme one. Such are characteristics of those called a brahmin.

The tendencies of a kshatriya are: To have dynamic strength both physically and spiritually, to be courageous and tolerant, generous and steady, able to lead and able to serve. Such are characteristics of those called a kshatriya.

The tendencies of a vaishya are: To have faith in the scriptures and the teaching of the guru. To be without deceit and never tire from increasing the wealth of which he or she is the guardian. Such are characteristics of those called a vaishya.

The tendencies of a shudra are: A genuine desire to attend to the needs of the initiated and to care for the sacred cows that yield the milk used in religious sacrifices, and as food for both god and guru. [He will also be] content with that which is obtained from such service. Such are characteristics of those called a shudra.

Those who live outside a caste will tend towards a lack of faith. They will become dishonest in their dealings — stealing and quarreling needlessly. Impurity, anger and desire will be the characteristics of those outside the varnashrama system. Non-violence, truthfulness and honesty, freedom from desire, anger and greed, always seeking the happiness and well-being of all — these are the hallmarks of those inside the varnashrama system."

Marco Polo, Ch.5

"It was decreed by their king [The 'Great Khan'], 'in the days of his rule, that every man must follow his father's craft: If he possessed 100,000 bezants, he could still practice no other craft than his father had

done before him. Not of course that he was obliged to labor at it with his own hands, but rather, as I have said above, to employ men to work at it. But this rule is by no means enforced by the Great Khan. Nowadays, if a craftsman has attained to such riches that he is able and desirous to abandon his craft, he is no longer constrained by anyone to practice it." [Yet others apparently, may not enter this industry]

Uddhava Gita 13

[When one is ready to] "devote oneself to the third stage of life, the vana-prash-tha, one retires to the forest [where] one should live on only the purest foods — like wild bulbs, roots and fruit. One should clothe oneself only in bark, simple cloth or animal skins and sleep on a bed of straw or grass.

There one should give up all vanity and allow the hair on one's head and body to grow. The body should be plunged in water three times daily without the need for social cleanliness. There the anchorite should sit in the midst of the five fires in the heat of summer, and in the lashing rain, or immersed in icy water in the cold of winter. There are the austerities that will be required.

The anchorite [anchorite = religious recluse] should eat food cooked over a flame or ripened naturally. Hard foods may be ground with a pestle and mortar or against stone — or even with the teeth.

Having become aware of the place and time of the growth of things, and also of personal digestive powers, the anchorite should gather food, only when it is needed — and not eat what has been stored.

All the seasonal sacrificial rights should be performed at the appropriate time using wild grains. never should the forest anchorite use an animal in sacrifice, even when prescribed to do so by the Vedas.

The Vedas command the anchorite to perform all those rituals including Agni-hotra, that are performed by the householder. Thus the rituals of the new moon and the full moon, and also the rituals of the three 4 month seasons should all be done.

With the body emaciated by these austerities, the anchorite will reach the higher realm of the rishis, and from there will be directed to the supreme Self.

Uddhava, there is no bigger folly than one who engages in all these austerities only to gain the fulfillment of passing [worldly] ambitions. When the anchorite reaches an age when due to infirmity, the austerities can no longer be practiced, the anchorite should place the sacrificial fire in the center of the heart and mentally enter the fire [mentally only?... or physically as so many million stupid Indian wives have done upon the death of their husbands?]

The anchorite who has developed a distaste for the higher heavenly realms, which can be gained only through effort, may enter the sannyasa stage of

life. Then, free from all desires, the sacred rites pertaining to such an occasion should be performed, and all that is still possessed should be given to the fire that is sannyasa. The gods believing that will be transcended in excellence by one making such a renunciation, will send obstructions through spouse and family [so the religious ascetic is throwing himself on the fire. Also, we see the same sort of nonsense in so many of the world's religions. Give up your life in this world so that you may live forever after you die. Can't you all see through this? Isn't the parasite's bullshit bargain for immortality particularly obvious here?] If the sannyasin would have a cloth to cover the body at all, it should only cover the loins. No personal possessions should be retained other than a staff and a pot for [boiling] drinking water. [this is necessary to live.] The sannyasin must take care in walking, not to step on another creature, and water to be drunk should be strained through a cloth [what about the micro-organisms?], A sannyasin must speak only those words that ring with truth, and always act according to conscience.

Sannyasins [as icons of extreme piety] must control their vitality, and avoid idle talk and action for gain [, thus setting an example for all their people on model behavior in society.] One who cannot do this is no more a sannyasin than the staff that is carried. A sannyasin should beg for food from households of any of the 4 castes. [Our parasite seems to have started his caste system in baby steps: With only 4 castes which later proliferated into many casts with many rules each.] But he should avoid the houses of people with sinful habits, the sannyasin must approach no more than seven houses in all, and must be satisfied with whatever is obtained from them.

Then going out to the village watering place, the sannyasin should wash the food gathered and offer portions to the gods and others in need. Only then may the sannyasin in silence eat what remains. Nothing should be saved or set aside for another time. [Can you all see what a monstrous slave master our Arab parasite would be if we let it?] Sannyasins should roam the earth free of attachments and with the senses under control With a steady mind and impartial vision their only pleasures and pastimes should be in seeking the Self. Sannyasins should dwell in a secure by solitary place with their minds fixed on the discovery of that Self. That is the same Self in me. Thus the sannyasin should be engaged in inquiry into the truth Regarding the nature of bondage and liberation of the Self. The sannyasin must discover the bondage of the senses and the liberation in their control. Completely controlling the five senses and that sixth sense, the mind, the sage should live a life totally detached from trifling pleasures and immersed in the eternal bliss of the Self that is the Self in me.

Going to towns, villages, settlements and

places of pilgrimage only to beg for food, the sannyasin should travel the earth visiting its sacred places, its flowing rivers and soaring mountains with their deeply penetrating solitude. The sannyasin can also beg for food at the hermitage of anchorites. This will be the more pure food consisting of grains gathered from the field. Such food will quickly cleanse and steady the mind. The sannyasin should not regard this phenomenal world as real. [instead he should have] a mind unattached to this world and the next. And the sannyasin should refrain from all activities intended to secure worldly pleasure. ...

One for whom this phenomenal world has grown pale, who is steadfastly devoted to me and wants nothing but the self, should take to the sannyasin life regardless of previous station or status and rise above [all] these petty distinctions. Then, though possessing a sound mind, the sannyasin should be as spontaneous as a child, though intelligent: Behave like a fool, though articulate: Speak in riddles, though learned in the scriptures...

The sannyasin should not expound the rituals of the Vedas nor speak against them. The sannyasin should not tend towards cynicism or controversy, nor indulge in vain arguments concerning the scriptures."

Sanskrit bauddha = intellectual, enlightened one

Uddhava Gita 14

"The wise must realize that the rewards of heaven promised by religious rituals are as transient as pleasure on earth."

Uddhava Gita 15

"The Vedas... give clear instructions in both allowed and prohibited actions... The Vedas distinguish... between good and bad actions. For example, the good and bad points of those born from mixed-caste marriages. And do not these same Vedas speak of heaven and hell, based on good and bad actions committed in a lifetime?"

Uddhava Gita 15

"Beloved One... The distinction between good and evil can come only through your instruction, from your Vedas [the oldest Hindu scriptures], and not from our own intuition [and personal judgment]. However, your command to stop making such judgements [and simply accept whatever comes your way as destiny] has creates some confusion for me. Please enlighten me."

Uddhava Gita 16

"Land that is untrodden by deer should be considered unholy land. land that is trodden by deer but in which the wise are not heard, and their words are not worshipped, should be considered unholy land. Any

lands which the wise do not dwell are truly lands without sanctity."

Uddhava Gita 18

"Wealth can never bring happiness to a misers life. Amassing wealth torments them. In death it paves the way to hell. ... anyone seeking the well-being of the self should avoid accumulating wealth. ... Even the most moderate amount of wealth will cause others to become envious and behave like thieves and killers. Those who have attained a human birth [through the reincarnation process] which even the gods of heaven desire... should not ignore... knowledge of the self: Otherwise they will meet with an inauspicious endHaving attained a human body which is the passageway to the final blessedness and bliss, who would squander it in a quest for wealth that can only lead to destruction?

Like a demon that cares only for itself, anyone who hoards money, who neither propitiates the gods [with overpriced Arabian sacraments], nor makes offerings to the ancestors and the [Brotherly] seers and saintly sages, who does not share that wealth with relatives and friends, who does not provide for the community [and its Brotherly government] surely succumbs to perdition.

I have squandered my wealth, my youth and my youthful strength. All that a careful person uses to do his best in life — I have carelessly wasted these in the search for wealth. What can I possibly achieve [spiritually] now that I am old.

How is it that even the learned are trapped in the snare of wealth? There must be some illusory power at work here."

Uddhava Gita 21

"Let me tell you the song that King Puru•ravas sang when he came to his senses from being distraught after his wife Urvashi left him. When Urvashi left the king, though naked he ran after her, yelling like one possessed, "You are my wife, stay, do not be cruel, stay, please stay." For many years he had enjoyed the pleasures of her body, not even noticing when nights passed into days. Still he wanted her and hungered for her. "My infatuation has had a powerful hold on me. For years, I was in the grip of this goddess, not even noticing that my life was passing by. "Drunk by her, I did not see the sun set. Nor did I see it rise. Days numbering years have passed away. "Where was the power of my sovereignty when I ran after this woman, like a common cur, as she left me so coolly? Here I am the, king of kings, and she walked away as if I were of no more consequence than a humble blade of grass. Yet naked and without shame, I ran after her, begging her to return. Will courage, influence and power stay with me now, even though I have degraded myself before this woman who has deserted me? Of what use is education,

renunciation, austerities and religious rituals or the years of living in solitude and silence, when one's mind can become so captivated by a beautiful woman? Woe to me! I achieved a kingship and thought I was above it all. But I was just another fool, ignorant of my own welfare. I was a king a woman conquered..."

Uddhava Gita 22

"The vedas say my worship should be done at each of the three junctures of the day, sunrise, noon, and sunset." [2nd mention]

Uddhava Gita 22

"The devotee should decorate me with garments, the sacred thread, ornaments and jewels. The tilak mark [similar to a bindi] and a garland and then anoint my body with [expensive] sacred oils. The devotee should faithfully offer to me the water for bathing my feet and my mouth, fragrant oils and flowers, unbroken grains and incense, and a lighted lamp [burning special imported lamp oil]. If it is within their means, the devotees may offer me sugar and rice with sweetened milk, sweet cakes made of coconut and flour, wheat and ghee covered in sugar and spices, yoghurt, vegetables and other foods. On sacred days, or even daily if possible, the deity should be anointed with oil and scented powders; presented with a mirror and a twig which cleans the teeth; and offered food that can be eaten without chewing. The five kinds of nectar should be offered for bathing, and the deity should be entertained with singing and dancing.

If the devotee is worshipping through fire, the area should be chosen and cleared according to Vedic injunctions. When lighting the sacred fire, the devotee should bring it to a blaze with wood offered with his or her own hands. ... My complexion will be the color of molten gold. ... The offerings the devotee makes will be firewood soaked in ghee [butter]. The devotee should make two offerings of ghee known as agharas. The ghee should be poured from north to south and south to north. ... one should continue to make offerings into the fire while chanting the mantras of the gods."

Uddhava Gita 22

"Anyone who steals that which is meant for worship — even if it was a gift that the thief originally made — such a person will live as a worm for 10,000 years. Not only the thief, but any accomplice will share that fate in proportion to their complicity."

Uddhava Gita 23

"Just as gold remains gold after being made into an ornament — even though it may be called a bracelet, earring or necklace — and even if the ornament is melted down — so am I, what I am, the creator of this

universe" [regardless of what I am called].

Bhagavad Gita 2.17—2.39

"The spirit is beyond destruction. Nobody can kill a spirit, which is everlasting. For beyond time they dwell in these bodies, though these bodies have an end in their time. But they remain immortal and unending. Therefore, a great warrior can carry on his fight [in the next life]. If any man thinks he kills, and if another thinks he is killed, neither knows the ways of truth. The eternal in man, cannot kill — the eternal in man cannot die. He [the eternal part] is never born and never dies. He is in eternity, and he is forever. Never-born and eternal, beyond time past and time to come. He does not die when the body dies. When a man knows him as never-born, everlasting, never changing, beyond all destruction, how can that man kill a man, or cause another to kill?

As a man leaves an old garment and puts on one that is new, the Spirit leaves his mortal body and then puts on one that is new. Weapons cannot hurt the Spirit and fire can never burn it. Untouched he is by drenching waters, untouched he is by parching winds. Beyond the power of the sword and fire, beyond the power of waters and winds, the Spirit is everlasting, omnipresent, never changing, never moving, ever One. ... There is no greater good for a warrior than to fight in a righteous war. War opens the gates of heaven, Arjuna! Happy are the warriors whose fate is to fight such a war. But to forgo a righteous fight is to forgo thy duty and honor and to fall into sin. Men will speak of their dishonor both now and in the future. And to the honorable man, dishonor is worse than death. Great warriors will say that you have fled the battlefield in fear, and those who thought highly of you now speak of you in scorn. And your enemies will speak of you contemptuously, mocking your courage. Can there be a more shameful fate for a warrior? ... Therefore rise Arjuna, with your soul ready to fight. Prepare for war with peace in thy soul. Be in peace in pleasure and pain, in gain and loss, in victory, or in the loss of a battle. In this peace there is no sin. This is the wisdom of Sankhya — the eternal vision, Hear now the wisdom of Yoga, path of the Eternal and freedom from bondage."

Bhagavad Gita 3.11—3.14

"By sacrifice you shall honor the gods and the gods will love you. And thus in harmony with them shall you attain the supreme good. For pleased with your sacrifice, the gods will grant to you the joy of all you desire. Only a thief would enjoy their gifts and not offer them a sacrifice.

Holy men who take as food the remains of sacrifice become free from all their sins. But the unholy who have feasts for themselves eat food that is in truth sin. Food is the life of all beings, and all food comes from rain above. Sacrifice brings the rain

from heaven, and sacrifice is sacred action."

Bhagavad Gita 4.25— 4.34

"There are Yogis whose sacrifice is an offering to the gods, but others offer as a sacrifice their own soul in the fire of God. In the fire of an inner harmony, some surrender their outer light. Others sacrifice their life's breath and also the powers of life in the fire of an inner union lighted by a flash of vision. And others faithful to vows of austerity, offer their wealth as a sacrifice, or their penance, or their practice of Yoga, or their sacred studies, or their knowledge. ... Neither this world, nor the world to come is for him who does not sacrifice, and what remains of the sacrifice go to the Brahmins to enjoy. Thus in many ways, men sacrifice, and in many ways they go to the Brahmins. Know that all sacrifice is holy work, and knowing this you shall be free. But greater than any earthly sacrifice is the sacrifice of sacred wisdom. For wisdom is in truth the end of all holy work. Those who themselves have seen the Truth can be thy teachers of wisdom. Ask from them, bow unto them, be thou unto them a servant."

Rig Veda 10.14 Yama and Fathers (a funeral hymn):

"The one who has passed beyond, along the great steep straits, spying-out the path for many, the son of Vivasvan, the gatherer of men, King Yama — honor him with offerings. Yama was the first to find the way for us, a pasture that shall not be taken away. Where our forefathers passed beyond, there everyone who is born follows, each on his own path. ... both those whom the gods made strong, and those who strengthen the gods: Some rejoice in the sacrificial calling, others in the sacrificial drink. Sit upon this strewn grass, O Yama, together with the Angirases, the fathers. Let the verses chanted by the poets carry you here. O King, rejoice in this sacrifice. Come Yama, with the Angirases worthy of sacrifice: Rejoice here with the Vairupas, sitting on the sacred grass at this sacrifice. I will invoke Vivasvan, who is your father. Our fathers, the Angirases, and the Navagvas, Atharvans, and Brhgas, all worthy of Soma — let us remain in favor with them, as they are worthy of sacrifice, and let them be helpful and kind. [to the dead person, the subject of the funeral] Go forth, go forth on those ancient paths on which our forefathers passed beyond. There you shall see the two kings, Yama and Varuna, rejoicing in the sacrificial drink. Unite with our forefathers, with Yama, with the rewards of your sacrifices and good deeds in the highest heaven. Leaving behind all imperfections, go back home again and merge with a glorious [new] body" [through the supposed process of reincarnation].

Rig Veda 10.16 The funeral fire

For the cannibalistic Mideast priests

"Do not burn him entirely, Agni [Angi], or engulf him in your flames. Do not consume his skin or his flesh. When you have cooked him to perfection, O knower of creatures, only then send him forth to the forefathers. When you have cooked him perfectly, O knower of creatures, then give him over to the forefathers. When he goes on the path that leads away the breath of life, then he will be led by the will of the gods."

Rig Veda 10.125 (on the goddess Ishtar)

"I bestow wealth on the pious sacrificer who presses the Soma and offers the oblation. I am the Queen, the confluence of riches, the skillful one who is first [FIRST!] among those worthy of sacrifice. The gods divided me up into various parts, for I dwell in many places and enter into many forms. The one who eats food, who truly sees, who breathes, who hears what is said, does so through me. Though they do not realize it, they dwell in me. Listen who they have heard: what I tell you should be heeded. I am the one who says, by myself, what gives joy to gods and men. Whom I love, I make awesome, I make him a sage, a wise man, a Brahmin. I stretch the bow for Rudra so that his arrow will strike down the hater of prayer. I incite the contest among the people. I have pervaded heaven and earth. I gave birth to the father at the head of this world. My womb is in the waters, within the ocean. From there I spread out over all creatures and touch the very sky with the crown of my head."

Rig Veda 4.18

"Indra drank soma worth 100 cows"

[Surely this was a public sacrifice, or if it wasn't a public sacrifice, the parasite's frontman 'billionaire' paid for it.]

Rig Veda 2.33

"The fierce amber god of many forms had adorned his firm limbs with shimmering gold. Never let the Asura power draw away from Rudra, the ruler of this vast world. Rightly you carry the arrows and bow; rightly you wear the precious golden necklace shaped with many forms and colors."

Rig Veda 6.75 To Arms p.238

"With the bow let us win cows, with the bow let us win the contest and violent battles. The bow ruins the enemy's pleasure. With the bow, let us conquer all the corners of the world. She [the bow] comes all the way up to your ear like a woman who wishes to say something, embracing her dear friend, humming like a woman, the bowstring stretched tight on the bow carries you safely across the battlefield. ...

Standing in the chariot, the skillful charioteer drives his prize-winning horses forward wherever his wishes to go. Praise the power of the reigns: the

guides follow the mind that is behind them. Neighing violently, the horses with their showering hoofs outstrip everyone with their chariots. Trampling down the foes with the tips of their hoofs, they destroy their enemies without veering away.

The transport wagon — Oblation [offerings to god] is its name — on which the [captured] weapons and armor are placed, on it let us place the working chariot and be of good hear all our days. ...

The divine arrow is smeared with poison... Once shot, fly far away, arrow, sharpened with a prayer. Go straight to our foes, and do not leave a single one of them alive. ...

I cover with [expensive Mideast] armor those places on you where a wound is mortal. ... Whoever would harm us, whether it be one of our own people, or a stranger, or someone from far away, let all the gods ruin him. My inner armor is prayer."

Rig Veda 10.85

"Agni gave me wealth and sons... Stay here and do not separate [from your husband] Enjoy your whole lifespan playing with sons and grandsons and rejoicing in your own home. Let Prajapati create progeny for us, let Aryaman anoint us into old age, free from evil signs. Enter the world of your husband. ... Have no evil eye. Do not be a husband-killer. Be friendly to animals, good-tempered and glowing with beauty. Bring forth strong sons. Prosper as one beloved of the gods and eager to please. Be good luck for both two and four legged creatures. Generous Indra, give this woman fine sons and the good fortune of her husband's love. Place ten sons in her and make her husband the eleventh."

Section-1.9: THE LAWS OF MANU

Laws of Manu 1.1

[This work is also known as the Manava•dharma•sastra or Manu•smṛti, a pivotal text of Hinduism.

Manu = wise one

Manava = descended from Manu, a common term for mankind

smṛti = traditional sacred oral text, teachings

sastra = laws, oral laws, teachings

dharma = duty, religion, right, benefit

adharma = shirking, atheism, wrong, towards harm, dharma bums

"The great sages approached and greeted Manu as he was seated in contemplation. They asked: Sir, please tell us, properly and in order, the duties of the (four) classes. [later the outsider parasite race multiplied these 'classes' into a reincarnation-based caste system where all segments of the economy

were performed by tiny sub-cultures that all had their turf to defend. Thus most In•dei•ns were mostly disabled from beginning new businesses, and mostly disabled from going to new places to settle or trade. Thus India was slowed down immensely in its economic advancement. Loss of caste was also a way of keeping the people at the top of society from doing many things, in particular siring children with the lower parts of society.] Also tell us about the people who are born between (two classes). For you lord are the only one who knows the true meaning of what is to be done in this whole system made by the Self-created one"

[Here we have the ancient laws of Manu.

Here we have the laws of the legendary figure that survived the great tsunami flood. How do these laws begin? They sages ask about the duties of the 4 classes: Kings & Priests and then workers & slaves. The Kings & Priests were Arab immigrants and the workers and slaves were local In•dei•n's.

What is the 2nd thing these "great sages" ask in sentence #3? It is about the hated race — the race hated by Mideast inc. — the race born between the rich Arab immigrants and the locals. In 9.178, some of these are called 'Saved-corpses'. People, or lines that are already dead, but still walking around for now like the Jews of Auschwitz.

Note how the Arab immigrant priest caste, and their figurehead king get a huge slice of the pie for doing no work. The figurehead king gets a harem and the Arab priests get up to 4 wives — just like the Muslims. They also get the right to be fed first. They also get to eat all the sacrifices as if they were the mouth of god.

Is this document the words of a prophet — or is it Arab pro•pagan•da = for•pagans•give for In•dei•ns? It certainly benefits the Arabs immigrants to no end.

Laws of Manu 1.31

"So that the world and its people would prosper, from his mouth he created the priest, from his arms the ruler, from his thighs, the commoner, from his feet the servant." [The important thing to realize that both the priests and the kings were normally immigrant Arab figureheads sponging off of the local people. The local legs and the feet did all the work. The priests did the talking and the king did all the enforcement.]

Plotinus, d. 270AD, 3.2.8

"In every living creature the upper parts, the head and face are the most beautiful, the mid and lower members inferior.

Laws of Manu 1.68

"It is said that the Winning Age has been 4 millennia. The [preceding] twilight lasted for the same number of centuries, and the partial twilight was as long. In the

three others, their twilights and partial twilights, the millennia and centuries are calculated by subtracting one. This period of four Ages, lasting for 12,000 years" [It is notable that the over the past 10,000 years, there have been 4 volcanic eruptions with a VEI=volcanic-eruptive-index over 7. They are Kurile Lake 6440BC, Crater Lake 4,900BC, Kikai 4,350 BC, and Tambora 1815AD. The ice cores tell us that Kurile Lake definitely lowered planetary temperatures for a couple centuries, but after that, the eruptions seem to have had little discernible effect on temperatures.

Now It was 5.5 centuries between Crater Lake and Kikai, so these eruptions might have resulted in 8-centuries of twilight and partial twilight ending around 4,100BC. And this work, or at least some parts seems to have been written down 1,800 or 2,500 years ago. So the 4 millennia 'Winning Age' does fit, and this might be an ancient historical record of climate change on earth.

Also, Leonard Woolley's 8-foot thick (2.44m) alluvial tsunami layer in Iraq dates to 3,500BC. So this section could also be a record of the "great flood of circa 5,500BC. In this case, the twilight would be a twilight of history, where they knew what year it was, they just don't know what had happened before, because everything was washed away. This corresponds to the way the Hebrew calendar starts about 3.5 centuries before the great flood.]

Laws of Manu 1.87

"To protect his creation, the lustrous one [the shining one, the sun god] made separate innate activities for those born of his mouth, arms, thighs, and feet. [separate innate activities for each proto-caste] The priests learn, teach, sacrifice for themselves and others, receive [alms] and give away church money [to the needy]. Rulers give, learn, have sacrifices performed, protect their subjects, and remain un-addicted to sensory objects. Commoners give, protect their animals, having sacrifices performed, study, trade, lend money, and farm the land. God assigned only one activity to servants: Serving these (other) classes without resentment.

A man is said to be purer above the navel. Therefore the Self-created one said that his mouth was the purest part of him. The priest is the Lord of this whole creation, according to the law, because he was born of the highest part of the body, because he is the eldest, and because he maintains the Veda. The Self-created one emitted him from his own mouth, first, when he had generated inner heat, to convey the offerings to the gods and the ancestors, and to guard the universe. What living being is greater than him? For it is through his [the priest's] mouth that those [the gods] living in the triple heaven always eat their offerings, and the ancestors [eat] their offering. [so the infiltrating Arab priest caste actually

ate the offerings people made to the "gods" by the starving in-dei'ns]

The best living beings are those that have the breath of life [animals]. And of those that breathe life, the best are those that live by their intelligence. The best of those with intelligence are men. And priests are traditionally regarded as (the best) men. Among priests, learned men (are the best). Among learned men, those who understand their obligations [are best]. Among those who understand their obligations, those who fulfill them [are best]. And among those who fulfill them are those who know the Veda [as certified by the Arab-run church].

From birth, the priest is the eternal physical form of religion. For he is born for the sake of the religion and is fit to become one with the ultimate reality. For when a priest is born, he is born at the top of the world, as the lord of all living beings, to guard the treasure of religion. All of this belongs to the priest, whatever there is in the universe, the priest deserves all of this because of his excellence and his high birth.

The priest eats only what is his own. He wears only what is his own, and he gives only what is his own. The people only eat through the priest's mercy."

Laws of Manu 1.102

"Manu, the son of the Self-created one, [Another great prophet who is the son of god] made this teaching to distinguish the (priest's) innate activity from the rest, the [merely] wise: A learned [and our-dei'n-ed harem-bro] priest — but nobody else — should study it carefully and explain it properly to his pupils.

A priest who studies this teaching and has fulfilled his vow is not constantly smeared with the faults of the effects of past actions born of mind and body. He purifies the rows [ancestors and descendants] for seven generations in the past and seven in the future. And he alone deserves this entire earth. ...

[1.111] In this teaching, Manu declared the origin of the universe and the rules for the transformation rituals, the carrying out of vows, and the attendance upon (a teacher) and the ultimate rule for the graduation bath [baptism], the taking of a wife and the mark of marriage, the regulations for the great sacrifices, and the obligatory rule of the ceremonies for the dead. The marks of the (various) means of livelihood, the vows of a Vedic graduate, what is to be eaten and not eaten, purification and the cleansing of things. The application of the duties of women, the rules for the generation of inner heat, Freedom and renunciation, the duties of a king, and decision-making in lawsuits; the regulations for questioning witnesses, the duties of husband and wife, the law for the division (of inheritances), gambling, and 'cleaning out thorns' [political prisoners]; attendance by

commoners and servants, [and the origin of mixed classes](#), the religious duties of (all) classes in extreme circumstances, and the rules for restorations; the threefold course of transmigration that arises from the effects of past actions; the supreme good and the examination of the virtues and vices of the effects of past actions; [the obligatory duties of countries, castes, and families](#), and the duties of sects and heretics. Learn this teaching, all of you, from me today, just as Manu told it to me long ago when I asked him."

Laws of Manu 2.9

"People who fulfill their declared duty [their caste duty] as revealed in religious canon [sacred book(s)], and in tradition [Hadith, amendments] win [both] renown here on earth, and eternal bliss in the afterlife. The Veda should be known as the revealed canon, and the teaching of religion as the tradition. These two are indisputable in all matters, because religion arose out of the two of them. Any twice-born [reincarnated, born-again] man who disregards these two roots (of religion) because he relies on the teachings of logic should be shunned and excommunicated by virtuous people as an atheist and a hater of the Veda.

Veda, tradition, good conduct, and choice are said to be the 4-fold mark of religion, obviously. [This sounds like the 5-pillars of Islam] Knowledge of religion is for those who are not attached to profit and pleasure. The revealed canon [sacred canonized literature] is the supreme authority for those who wish to understand religion."

Laws of Manu 2.14

[2.14] "Even if the revealed canon is contradictory, both (views) are traditionally regarded as law. This is because wise men say that both of them are valid laws. [2.16] Vedic verses [verse, poetry, like the Koran] dictate that the men whose lives begin with the infusion [as a priest-god] and end with [a special priest's] cremation, are the only ones recognized as entitled to judge, and nobody else. [2.15] Sacrifices can be performed at any time, dawn, mid-day and sunset. This is what the revealed [god-given] Vedic canon says."

[1]The parasite makes all its religious texts contradictory and ambiguous because this gives the Arab priests the power to say more things are the will of a higher power. 2) Note how the Arab priests and nobody else has the power to judge with respect to contradictory religious canon. This give the parasite the power to make an interpretation of the contradictory religious text. 3) In between, there was a double message. 3a) It is a reminder to sacrifice more to the brotherly priests. and 3b) It is a section of religious code that says that people are free to visit with the gods and sacrifice expensive sacraments 24/7. This is the parasite making sure its priests

never get lazy and close shop, day or night. 4) These are the agnihotra, burnt sacrifices and prayers 3x per day, much like Islam's 5x per day prayers.]

Laws of Manu 2.17

[The Himalayas were the no-man's land that contained the In•dei'n people. These difficult and dangerous to pass mountains only really faded away or disappeared near Hyderabad and the sea. <Insert topo map>. This was the location of a weak, or small sphinx where the flow/ water/ hydra was narrowed, hence the name 'Hydro•bad'. The land to the east of the disappearance was India, and the land to the west was Mideast Inc.'s, or more precisely Persia, which included Turkey, the flat parts of Afghanistan, Turkmenistan, Uzbekistan, and Kazakhstan.]

"The land that the gods made between the two divine [trade] rivers, the Saras•vati [Sarah's•vatic = Sarah's•prophet on the Persian side. Sarasvati is also the goddess of speech and the wife of the god Brahma.] and the Drs•ad•vati [Brs•ad•vatic, bro•leaning prophet on the indian side] is what they call the Land of Veda. [This is also known as Brahma•varta, Br•ana•vatic, the holy land of ancient India. It was also known as the 'country of priestly sages'. Thus we see that Hyderabad was the old religious capital of India.]

The conduct of the (four) classes [castes] and intermediary classes [half-castes] in that country, handed down from generation to generation is called the conduct of good people. The lands of the Kurus [core•oos], the Matsyas [Messiahs] , Pancalas [pan•ak•allahs] and Surasenakas [Saracen•aks] constitute the Land of Priestly Sages, right next to the Land of the Veda. All humans on earth should learn their own individual practice from a priest of that land.

The country between the Himalayas and the Vindhya [India, Hindu Kush] mountain, to the east of the 'Disappearance' and to the west of Prayaga [br•A•ak•a] is known as the Middle Country [The country at the center of the world, India] From the eastern [Bengalan] sea to the western [Arabian] sea, the area in enclosed by mountains is what wise men call the land of the Aryans. Where the black antelope naturally ranges, that is the land fit for sacrifices [and habitation]. Beyond this is the land of the barbarians."

Laws of Manu 2.28

"By the study of the Veda [Indian bible], by vows, by burnt sacramental offering, by receiving religious indoctrination, by offering sacrifices [of expensive Arab incense], by having sons, and by the great [generous] sacrifices [of expensive Arab incense], this body is made fit for rebirth. [2.29] Before the umbilical cord of the boy-child is cut, the birth rite must be performed. The Vedic verses are said and the baby eats gold, honey and butter."

Laws of Manu 2.30

"A name should be given him on his 10th or 12th day, or on an excellent lunar day or moment, or under a constellation that has good qualities. Priests should have names with auspicious words, rulers names with strength words, commoners names with property words, servants names with words that breed disgust. The name of a priest should contain a word for secure comfort. Kings should contain a word for protection. Commoners should contain a word for prosperity. Servants should contain a word for service."

Laws of Manu 2.53

"A born-again man should always eat food after he has washed and with a concentrated mind. When he has eaten, he should wash again, and wash out the orifices of his body with water. He should always respect the food, and eat without criticizing it [or asking if it tastes a bit rotten] When he sees it, he should rejoice and be thankful, and welcome it altogether. For food that has been respected always gives strength and vigor. But food eaten without respect destroys both of them. He should not give the leftovers to anyone, nor should he eat between meals."

Laws of Manu 2.63

"A born-again man is said to be 'wearing the initiation threads' [fabric, cloth] when his right hand is raised. He is said to be wearing the initiation threads to the front' when his left hand is raised and 'wearing the initiatory threads [clothing] down when it hangs down from his neck. He should throw his belt, animal skin, staff, initiatory threads [clothing] , and water pot into the water when they are worn out and take others" [These were said to be is born again, as with Christians, because they were to be reborn reincarnation style.

"The man of one birth has not undergone the initiation that is the second birth"]

Laws of Manu 2.105

"It is not necessary to comply with any request that you interrupt your study of the Veda, or reciting the obligatory prayers or Vedic verses [Bible verses] when you burn your offerings [of \$10/gram opiated hashish incense]. There is no reason to interrupt the recitation of the obligatory texts, since it is traditionally regarded as an extension of the sacrifice consisting of the Veda [recitation], in which the Veda [recitation] is used as the oblation in place of the burnt offering. This [the recital] gives merit even when a cause for interruption takes the place of the final exclamation of 'Vasat!' [People could either recite the long prayer (in the ancient language of the religion — which nobody but the priests used) — they could do this perfectly, and without interruption, or they could burn half a

gram of opiated hashish instead.]

When a man who is unpolluted and restrained [celebrate] recites privately for a year in accordance with the rule, this makes milk and honey flow from him constantly." [It has to be in public, or it does not count.]

Laws of Manu 2.109

"Anyone who gives knowledge or money."

Laws of Manu 2.110

"A person should not speak to anyone unless questioned, nor speak to anyone who questions improperly. For even if he understands, an intelligent man will behave among people like and idiot."

Laws of Manu 2.111

"If someone speaks wrongly and someone questions wrongly, one of the two of them will die or incur hatred."

[Translation: If there are multiple people and something goes wrong, one of them shall incur hatred and die.]

Laws of Manu 2.112

"Learning should not be sown where there is neither religion, nor profit nor at least suitable obedience. It is like good seed on salty soil." [the parasite's prime directive]

Laws of Manu 2.113

"Even in terrible and extreme circumstances, it is better for someone who expounds the Veda to die along with his learning, than to sow it on barren ground." [An aspect of our parasite's prime directive — Take it with you to the grave]

Laws of Manu 2.114

"Learning [eu•man advancement] went up to a priest and said, "I am your treasure chest. Save me. Do not give me to anyone who resents me, and I will have immense power over men. Tell me to a priest you know is unpolluted, restrained, chaste, and not careless, who will protect the treasure." [Translation: you have to look the part if you are going to be the one who first discovers something important the eu•mans are up to]

Laws of Manu 2.116

"Anyone who learns the Veda without permission from someone who is reciting it is a thief of the Veda and shall go to hell." [Many religions started as secret societies. Then the mysteries got revealed.]

Laws of Manu 12.107

"That which brings about the supreme good has been declared completely. Now the secret of the teachings of Manu will be taught

Laws of Manu 2.135

"A 10-year-old priest and a 100-year-old ruler should be regarded as father and son, the priest being the father."

Laws of Manu 2.136

"Wealth, kinship, age, actions, and learning are the basis of respect, and each is more important than the one before it." [particularly learning certified by the Brotherly church, or Brotherly church of reason. Note how the host's material advancement as measured by wealth is least important in the parasite's religious myth.]

Laws of Manu 2.138

"A man in a carriage, one over 100 years old, a man carrying a load, a woman, a Vedic graduate, a king, and a bridegroom must be given the right of way." [The parasite added the underlined things. The parasite needs its host to respect these things] Of these, if they meet, the Vedic graduate and the king should be respected (most). And of the king and the Vedic graduate, the Vedic graduate receives the respect of the king." [So the people passed by the corrupt Vedic college are at the top of In-dei'n society, even above the king. It was sort of like a constitutional monarchy with a backdoor to becoming a legislator.]

Laws of Manu 2.159

"Living beings must be taught what is best for them without violence. A man who wants to uphold the law should use sweet and smooth speech."

Laws of Manu 2.168

"A twice-born [born again] man who does not study the Veda but exerts himself doing something else quickly turns into a servant, along with his descendants."

Laws of Manu 2.231

"The father is the household's [sacramental incense] fire, the mother is traditionally regarded as the ancestral [sacramental incense] fire, and the guru is the [sacramental incense] fire for the oblations to the gods, and this is the most important of the three fires. The people who do not neglect these three conquer the three worlds, illuminated by their own body. Like a god, he rejoices in heaven [and hashish incense] By loving devotion to his mother and ancestors, he wins this world. [2.233] By loving devotion to his father and household, the middle world. By obedience to his priest/guru, the world of ultimate reality."

Laws of Manu 3.1

"The vow for studying the three Vedas with a guru is for 36 years, or half of that, or a quarter of that, or whenever the undertaking ends. When, unswerving in

his chastity, he has learned the Vedas..."

Laws of Manu 3.17

"A priest who climbs in bed with a servant woman goes to hell. If he begets a son in her he loses the status of priest."

Laws of Manu 3.19

"Men who drink saliva from the lips of a servant woman, or are tainted by her breath, or beget a son in her shall not receive redemption [absolution]."

Laws of Manu 3.31

"It is called a demonic marriage when a man gives great wealth to a girl's relatives or the girl herself."

Laws of Manu 3.45

"A man should have sex with his wife during her fertile times. When he desires sexual pleasure he should go to her to whom he is vowed and should always find satisfaction in his own wife, except on the [4] days of the (lunar) junctures [where people were supposed to be abstinent]. The natural fertile season of women is traditionally said to last for 16 nights, though these include 4 special days that good people despise. Among these nights, the first four, the 11th and the 13th are disapproved. The other 10 nights are approved. On the even nights, sons are conceived, and on the odd nights, daughters. Thus a man who wants sons should have sex with his wife during her fertile season on the even nights. A male child is born when the semen of the man is greater, and a female when the (the semen) of the woman is greater. If both are equal, a hermaphrodite is born, or a boy and a girl"

Laws of Manu 3.51

"No learned father should take a bride-price for his daughter, no matter how small, for a man who, out of greed extracts a bride-price would be selling his child like a pimp. All deluded relatives who live off a woman's property — her carriages, her clothes, and so on — are evil and go to hell. Some say that the cow and bull (given) during a (wedding) of the sages is [not] a bride-price, but it is not so. No matter how great or small (the price), the sale amounts to prostitution."

Laws of Manu 3.60

"There is unwavering good fortune in a family where the husband is always satisfied by his wife, and the wife by the husband."

Laws of Manu 3.63

"Through bad marriages, the neglect of rites, failure to study the Veda, and transgressing against priests, families cease to be families."

Laws of Manu 3.64

"By (making a living from) manufacture, business, cattle, horses, carting, by begetting children only with servant women, by farming the land... by sacrificing for those who are unfit to sacrifice, and by denying the doctrine of the effects of past actions, families or family lines who are bereft of Vedic verses quickly die out. But families rich in Vedic verses join the highest rank of families and cultivate great fame even if they have little property."

Laws of Manu 3.70

"The study (of the Veda) is the sacrifice to ultimate reality, and the refreshing libation is the sacrifice to the ancestors. The offering into the fire is for the gods, the propitiatory offerings of portions of food is for the disembodied spirits [bhutas], and the revering of guests is the sacrifice to men. The man who does not neglect these five great sacrifices as long as he is able to perform them is not defiled by the stains of the slaughter-houses, even while he lives as a householder. But whoever scatters no propitiatory offerings to the five — the gods, guests, dependents, ancestors, and the self — breaths but does not (truly) live. These five sacrifices are [also] known as the 'not-offered-in-the-fire', the 'offered-in-the-fire', the 'offered-by-scattering', the 'offered-to-priests', and the 'eaten'. The 'not-offered-in-the-fire' is [made by] chanting (the Veda). The 'offered-in-the-fire' is the offering into the fire. The 'offered-by-scattering' is the propitiatory offering to the disembodied spirits. The 'offered-to-priests' is the reception of priests (as guests). And the 'eaten' is the refreshing libation to the ancestors."

Laws of Manu 3.76

"An offering cast properly into the fire approaches the sun. Rain is created from the sun, from rain comes food, and from that, progeny."

Laws of Manu 3.77

"Just as all living creatures depend on air in order to live, so do members of the other stages of life subsist and depend on householders [their family for offerings]."

Laws of Manu 3.78

"Since [dead] people in the other three stages of life are supported each day by the knowledge and the food of the householder [their clan's man], the householder stage of life is therefore best. It [the sacrifices to the Arab priests] must be carried out with great enthusiasm by the man who wants to win a guaranteed place in heaven (after death) and endless happiness here on earth."

Laws of Manu 3.82

"Day after day at the ceremony for the dead, he

should offer what gives pleasure to the ancestors: Food, drink, milk, roots, or fruits. He should feed a priest, even if it is only one, as a means of pleasing the ancestors during the ritual that is part of the five great sacrifices."

Laws of Manu 3.84

"Each day, a priest should take (a portion) of the sacrificed (food) for the ritual to the pantheon [vaisvadeva] prepared according to the rules." [This was performed daily at sunrise, noon, and sunset, in a way similar to Islam.]

Laws of Manu 3.89

"He should make a propitiatory offering at the head of the goddess of Good Fortune, and at the foot of the Benevolent Dark Goddess."

Laws of Manu 3.97

"The offerings that ignorant men make to the gods and ancestors are lost if the ignorant men make them by mistake"

Laws of Manu 3.98

"An offering [can be] offered in the fire which is the mouth of a priest rich in learning. His inner heat rescues (the sacrificer) from an unfortunate fate and a great offense."

Laws of Manu 3.109

"A[n Arab] priest should not recite his lineage in order to get a [free] meal, for wise men call him who invokes them in this way to get a meal 'an eater of vomit'."

Laws of Manu 3.122

"A priest who maintains the fire should perform the ceremony to the dead called the 'offering of the balls' ... which should be diligently performed with the recommended flesh." [apparently the balls — called 'pin•da' in Sanskrit — were meat balls or hamburgers that were barbecued. Sanskrit sapindas = co-eaters. Here we wonder if the Greek 'poet' Pin•dar is an impersonization of 'sacrificial gifts'. We also wonder if spin and spindle come from spit roasted meat.

Ital. pingue = fat, plump, rich.

Ital. pinzochera = devotee, bigot

Pin•occhio = devoted ear.

Eng. pious = religious, dutiful, charitable

Sp. pio = devout

Fr. pion = a pawn, pupil

Sp. piolin = string

L. piabilis = able to be atoned for

L. piacularis = atoning, expiating, expiatory sacrifices

L. piaculum = as a means of expiating or appeasing; sacrifice, remedy, punishment, a victim, an act needing expiation, a sin, a crime.

L. piamen = means of atonement or expiation

Eng. Expiate = appease by sacrifice
 L pietas = dutiful conduct and devotion to the gods, patriotism, kindness
 Ital. piovano = priest, curate,
 Ital piovere = pio•ber = sacrament-money for the ber=brotherhood. It is the metaphorical rain that feeds the Mideast.
 Ital piovera = octopus, blood sucker, vampire
 Sp. Pira = a pyre
 Pioneer = pio•near = early burn-out
 Pyramid = fire•shape
 pir•anha = burn•again
 Pyrrhic victory = a sacrificial victory

Laws of Manu 3.124

"I will now fully explain to you, which of the priests, and how many of the priests must be fed and with what kinds of food, and which are to be excluded.

Two priests should be fed at the rituals for the gods and three at the rituals for the ancestors, or one at each of the two rituals. Even a very rich man does not need a crowd [of non-priests eating all the food] to proceed. A crowd is detrimental to five things: offering proper hospitality, doing so at the right time and place, purification, concord among the priests. Therefore, there should not be a crowd."

Laws of Manu 3.128

"Offerings to the gods and ancestors should only be given to priests that have memorized the entire Veda. A gift to such a most worthy priest bears great fruit. One should feed at least one learned man [duly certified by the priestly college] at the ritual for the gods, and at least one at the ritual to the ancestors — rather than many [outsiders] who are ignorant of the Vedic verses. Then he reaps abundant fruit." [Arabic Hafiz = one who has memorized the entire Koran.]

Laws of Manu 3.138

"One should not feed friends at a ceremony for the dead. Their favor is to be won through riches. At a ceremony for the dead, one should [only] feed a born-again man [like a priest or a king] who is considered neither an enemy nor a friend. Sacrificial offerings confer no reward if made by someone whose main aim is winning friends [by inviting them to the barbecue to share in the booty of the priests.] No man who should be so deluded that he uses the ceremony for the dead as a means of making friends."

Laws of Manu 3.141

"Just as a sower who sows seeds in barren soil reaps no harvest, so to the donor who gives the offering to someone ignorant of the Rig Veda obtains no fruit."

Laws of Manu 3.151

[The Arab priests got together to write their idea of a

religion for their host culture. But they couldn't very well say that only the priests could eat the barbecue food. That would have made people suspicious. So what they did was create this absurdly long list of people who could not eat the barbecue food, leaving more for the priests]

"At a sacrifices, one should not feed people: with matted hair, people who have not studied (the Veda), weaklings, gamblers... doctors, priests of other religions, people who sell meat, and people who live by trade are excluded from making offerings to the gods and ancestors. So too are those who contradict their guru, or who has ... abandoned his fire [home? religion?], usurers, menial village servants, kings, those with mangled fingernails or discolored teeth, consumptives, herdsman... those who hate any priest of the Veda, the central member of an association, traveling bards, those who have broken a vow of celibacy, husbands of servant women, sons of remarried women, those with one eye, cuckolds, those who teach the Veda for money or pay to learn it... sons of adulterous women and widows, men who abandon their mother, father or guru for no reason, or those who have sex with those who have fallen.

Arsonists, poisoners [strange categories to think of, a bit of an admission] men who eat the food of the son of an adulterous woman, men who sell Soma, seafarers, orators, oil vendors, false witnesses [more strange categories] those who argue with their father, gamblers, drunks, men whose evil deeds have made them ill, indicted men, deceivers, sellors of spices, men who make bows and arrows [more strange Arab occupations] ... ingrates who harm friends, men who live by shooting dice, a man whose son is a teacher, epileptics, men with swollen glands, lepers, slanderers, madmen, blind men, men who revile the Veda: these should all be excluded

Animal trainers, astrologers, bird breeders, martial arts instructors. Those who divert or dam-up streams, house-builders, messengers, tree planters, men who keep dogs or falcons, corrupters of virgins, violent men, men who live off of servants... those always asking for something, farmers... those who keep sheep, water buffalo, husbands of previously married women, those who work with the dead — all these are to be strenuously excluded."

Laws of Manu 3.177

"If one blind man is visible, the donor's reward for feeding 90 [at a sacrifice] who belong there is lost. A one-eyed man loses (the reward for) 60. A leper for 100, and a man whose evil deeds have made him ill, 1000. When the sacrificer touches the priest with any part of his body, the donor at the ceremony for the dead gets no reward for the gifts presented through the one touched."

Laws of Manu 3.191

"A man who has been invited to a ceremony for the dead and pleasures himself with a servant woman pays for all the bad deeds of the donor of that ritual, whatever they are."

Laws of Manu 3.214

[The parasite generally struggles to complexify the occupations it likes and wants to support and justify. It does this with realtors, law-yours, chiropractors, hair dressers and priests. As follows is a little bit of nonsense complexity]

"When the whole series of rituals into the fire is finished, ending towards the south, he should sprinkle some water on the ground with his right hand. Making three balls out of the remains of the oblation, he should concentrate and, facing south, scatter them just as the water was sprinkled. And then, when he has scattered those balls carefully after their ritual preparation, he should wipe that hand on those blades of sacrificial grass. This is for those ancestors who have the wipings as their portion. He should then rinse his mouth, turn around slowly, hold his breath three times, and offer salutations with Vedic verses to the six seasons and to the ancestors. He should then slowly pour out the remainder of the water again, close to the balls. Then, with a concentrated mind, he should sniff those balls in the order in which they were scattered."

Laws of Manu 3.250

"If a man sleeps with a servant woman on the same day he has enjoyed a meal at a ceremony for the dead, his ancestors have to lie in her excrement for a month."

Laws of Manu 3.252

"The priest should immediately reply: 'Let there be refreshments for the dead' and 'Refreshments for the dead' are the highest blessing in all rituals for the ancestors. Then he should inform those who have finished eating about what remains of the food... he should say, 'Have you eaten well?' ... 'Was it cooked well?' ... 'Wasn't it perfect?' ... 'Wasn't it splendid?' "

Laws of Manu 3.267

"The rules for satisfying your ancestors [with post-death sacrifices] are: 1st month give them, rice barley, beans, water, roots, fruit, and sesame seeds. 2nd month, they are satisfied with fish. 3rd month, venison. 4th month, mutton. 5th month, poultry. 6th month, goat meat, 7th month spotted deer. 8th month, black antelope. 9th month, gazelle, 10th month, boar and buffalo, 11th month, rabbit and tortoise. And for a whole year with cow's milk and food prepared with it. For 12 years, they remain satisfied with the meat of a 'leather nose'."

Laws of Manu 3.275

"Whatever a man filled with faith gives properly in accordance with the rules, that becomes the incorruptible and everlasting (food) of the ancestors in the other world."

Laws of Manu 3.277

"A man who performs the [sacrificial] rituals for his ancestors on the even numbered days and constellations obtains all his desires. If on the uneven, he gets wonderful progeny. And just as the second lunar fortnight is better than the first, so too the later portion of the day is better than the earlier for the ceremony for the dead." [According to this document, prayers on even days get answered most if they are made late in the day. But earlier we read that sons are also made on even nights. So here we imagine a society where men would make sacrificial offerings at the very end of every other work day, so their prayers would be answered. Then they eat their sacrifices and socialize. Then they would go home late and have sex with their wives stuffed on sacrifices, and a bit of salt-peter ('salt-petrae') perhaps. Then the next night they would go to bed early and not have sex. So not only are the married In•dei'ns having sex only half of the nights (and not at all during the day), but on the nights that they do have sex, they are coming home late due and stuffed due to the sacrifice. What a birth-control religion this is for infidel In•dei'ns.

Also it is worth suggesting that these people were always tired because they were going to bed late every other night — so here we imagine the Arab religion as also reducing output. At this point it is worth flashing our attention to the way Islam, Christianity, and G•oo•dei•ism all demand that people take one day off in every 7.]

Laws of Manu 3.285

"He [the priest] should normally eat the leftover offerings and the ambrosia. Leftover offerings come from what remains from feasts, but ambrosia comes from what remains after sacrifices."

Laws of Manu 4.103

"Manu has said that when there is lighting, thunder, and rain, or meteor showers [i.e. when someone gets shot before there were firearms], on these days there should be no prayers. If these things occur right when the fires [the brush and crop fires the Arabs were constantly setting] come back to life, or when rain clouds appear in the wrong season, [i.e. the sound of lightning/gunfire] there should be no prayers. When there is a destructive storm, an earthquake, or an eclipse... But when there is the sound of lightning and thunder as the fires come back to life, there should be no prayer"

[Here is an ancient Bible-like document from ancient India. It goes out of its way to explain away the sound

of firearms as lightning/thunder without rain. It also hints at arson — in the form of regular forrest/brush/crop fires. Also, it appears that the priests were doing this, because they they did not have to officiate any prayers on these days.]

Laws of Manu 4.109

"Don't even think about [praying or reciting the veda] in water, at night, while going to the toilet, while eating, ...in bed, while squatting, after eating meat... when arrows are whizzing by, at dawn or dusk, ... when the sky glows red... when the village is overrun by thieves, when there is chaos due to fire..."

Laws of Manu 4.148

"A person comes to remember his previous births through daily recitation of the Veda, purification [through sacrifice], the generation of inner heat, and absence of malice to living beings."

Laws of Manu 4.152

"Only in the morning should he [the In•dei'n] clean his anus, anoint and adorn his body, take his bath, brush his teeth, put on his [mercury-based] eye make-up, and worship the deities."

Laws of Manu 4.165

"A twice-born men who threatens a priest with intent to kill is reborn for 100 years in the hell called darkness. If in a rage, he intentionally strikes (a priest), even if it is only with a blade of grass, he is born in the womb of evil people for 21 births. If a man draws blood from the body of a priest who is not fighting, he experiences great unhappiness [hell] after death for his stupidity."

Laws of Manu 4.174

"A man thrives for a while though irreligion. He sees good fortune because of it and he conquers enemies because of it. But in the end, he and his roots are annihilated."

Laws of Manu 4.178

"He should follow in the footsteps of his fathers and grandfathers, taking the path of good men."

Laws of Manu 4.179

"He should not argue with his officiating priest, personal priest or teacher."

Laws of Manu 4.204

"Smart men always obey the rules/limits, but do not regard the restraints as mandatory. You fail if you pursue the restraints while disobeying the rules."

Laws of Manu 4.207

"Never eat (the food) of those who are drunk, angry, or ill, nor (food) in which hair or bugs has fallen, or

which was intentionally touched by the foot, for (food) which has been looked at by an abortionist, or touched by a menstruating woman, or pecked at by a bird, or touched by a dog, nor sniffed by a cow, nor, most especially, food put out in public, nor the food of the hordes, or whores, or food that is disgusting to a learned man, nor the food of a singer, carpenter, thief, usurer, a man who has been initiated for a Soma sacrifice, a miser, or a man bound in chains... a blacksmith, a goldsmith... arms-dealer... bootlegger." [People back then did not know that abortion was possible. What is an abortion? Here is a product placement for Brotherly abortions. They would give the girl a measure of opium to eat, then an hour later when she is out, or out of it, they do it. If you make abortion illegal, then the Arab Mafia get another age-old and profitable industry, but an industry that it has the power to use selectively to treat, to ignore, to abduct and abort, and to kill from abortion complications. Here is why we must make abortion legal, and safe. It is not a question of morality, it is a question of killing the parasite, and destroying all of its power.]

Laws of Manu 4.220

"the food of a woman who runs after men is semen, the food of a money-lender is excrement. The food of an arms-dealer is dirt."

Laws of Manu 5.7

"Do not eat meat that has not been consecrated, or food for the gods, or offerings."

Laws of Manu 5.19

"Any reborn person who knowingly eats mushrooms, a dung-heap pig, garlic, a village cock, or onions will fall"

Laws of Manu 5.39

"The Self-created one himself created sacrificial animals for sacrifice. Sacrifice is good for the the universe, and therefore killing in sacrifice is not killing. Sacrificial and other animals, trees, herbs [i.e. hashish incense], and birds which have been killed for sacrifice win higher births again."

Laws of Manu 5.42

"A born-again person who knows the true meaning of the Vedas and injures sacrificial animals for these [legitimate] purposes, causes both himself and the animal to be reincarnated in a higher level of existence. A born again person who is self-directed should never commit violence that is not sanctioned by the [ambiguous] Veda" [as determined by its Arab priests].

Laws of Manu 5.49

"Anyone who looks carefully at the source of meat,

and at the tying up and slaughter of embodied creatures, should turn back from eating any meat. A man who does not behave like a flesh-eating ghoul and does not eat meat becomes dear to people and is not tortured by diseases. The one who gives permission, the slaughterer, the butcher, the seller, the buyer, the preparer, the server, and the eater — they are killers. Nobody is a greater wrong doer than the person who, without reverence to the gods and the ancestors, wishes to make his flesh grow by the flesh of others. The man who offers a horse-sacrifice every year for 100 years, and the man who does not eat meat, the two of them reap the same fruit of good deeds."

Laws of Manu 5.55

"He whose meat in this word do I eat will in the other world me eat. Wise men say this is why meat is called meat." [Remarkable the way this works in English]

Laws of Manu 5.104

"A dead priest should not be carried by a servant when men of his own class are standing by. For a burnt offering defiled by the touch of a servant would not get to heaven."

Laws of Manu 5.147

"girls, young women, and even old women should not do anything independently, even in (their own) house. In childhood, a woman should be under her father's control, in youth, under her husband's, and when her husband dies, under her son's [control]. Women should not be independent. A woman should try not to separate herself from her father, her husband, or her sons, for her separation from them would make both families contemptible.

She should always be cheerful, and clever at household affairs. She should keep her utensils polished and not have too free a hand in spending. When she is given away by her father or her brother acting on her father's permission, [this is so the Arabs can more easily kidnap girls and sell them claiming to be their brothers.] she must obey that man while he is alive and not violate her vow to him when he is dead.

Weddings are made auspicious through the recital of benediction verses, and through sacrifice to the Lord of all Creatures [aka the Self-created one]. But it is the act of giving away (the bride) that makes (the groom) her master. A husband who performs the transformative ritual (of marriage) with Vedic verses always makes his woman happy, both when she is in her fertile season and when she is not, both here on earth and in the afterlife. [this seems like disinformation to hide how women become fertile monthly, unlike animals. It is repeated many times herein. It also seems a bit shoehorned-in here.] A virtuous wife should constantly serve her husband like a god, even if he behaves badly, freely indulges his

lust, and is devoid of any good qualities. Apart (from their husband's), women cannot sacrifice or undertake a vow or fast. It is only because a wife obeys her husband that she is exalted in heaven.

A virtuous wife should never do anything displeasing to her husband who took her hand in marriage, whether he is alive or dead, if she longs for her husband's world (after death) [translation: she should long for her husband's world after he dies] When her husband is dead, she may fast as much as she likes, (living) on auspicious flowers, roots, and fruits, but she should never even mention the name of another man. She should be long-suffering until death and self-restrained. She should be chaste, and strive (to fulfill) the greatest duty of women, that of having only one husband. Countless priests were chaste from their youth, and have gone to heaven without begetting offspring to continue the family. A virtuous wife remains chaste when her husband has died, and gone to heaven just like those chaste men, even if she has no sons. [This is to help the lines of dumb in-fide-al In-dei'ns to die out.]

A woman who violates her (vow to her dead) husband because she is greedy for children is the object of reproach in this life as well as the afterlife. No (legal) progeny are begotten by one man or in another's wife. Nor is a virtuous women ever allowed a second husband. A woman who abandon's her own inferior husband and lives with a better man is an object of reproach in this world. She is said to be 'previously had by another man'. A woman who is unfaithful to her husband is an object of reproach in this world. She is reborn in the womb of a jackal and is tormented by the diseases caused by her evil.

By restraining her mind and heart, her speech and body, a woman wins the foremost renown here on earth, and in her husband's world hereafter. When a wife behaves in this way and dies before her born again husband, he should cremate her using the daily fire sacrifice and the sacrificial vessels. Once he has given this final ritual to the wife who has died before him, he may re-kindle the fires and marry again. But he must never neglect the five sacrifices. He should take a wife and live in his house in accord with this rule, for the second part of his life [i.e. when he is reborn]"

Laws of Manu 6.68

"To protect living creatures, he [the ascetic] should watch the ground constantly as he walks, by day or night, because of the risk of great bodily harm. to cleanse himself of (the deaths of) whatever living creatures he unknowingly injures, by day or night, the ascetic should bathe and hold his breath six times."

Laws of Manu 6.76

"He should abandon this foul-smelling, tormented, impermanent dwelling-place of living beings, filled

with urine and excrement, pervaded by old age and sorrow, infested with illness, and polluted by passion, with bones for beams, sinews for cords, flesh and blood for plaster, and skin for the roof. When he abandon's this body, as a ... bird abandon's a tree, he is freed from a painful shark... he reaches the eternal ultimate reality though the practice of meditation."

Laws of Manu 7.3

"Before there were kings, people ran in all directions out of fear. So the Lord created the king to guard and bring order to his entire (realm). Taking immortal elements from Indra, the Wind, Yama, the Sun, Fire, Varuna, the Moon, and (Kubera) the lord of wealth [and kubermen/ government/ cube•our•ment]. Because a king is made from parts of all these lords, he surpasses all living beings in brilliant energy. And like the Sun, he burns eyes and hearts, and no one on earth is even able to look at him. Through his special power, he becomes Fire and Wind. he is the Sun and the Moon, he is (Yama) the king of justice. He is Kubera [wealth/government], and he is Varuna, and he is the great Indra. Even a boy king should not be treated with disrespect, with the thought, 'He is just a human being', for this is a great deity standing there in the form of a man."

Laws of Manu 7.13

"Nobody should violate the justice that the king dispenses."

Laws of Manu 7.15

"Through fear of him, all living beings, stationary and moving, allow themselves to be used and do not swerve from their own duty. He inflicts the deserved punishment upon men who persist in behaving unjustly, taking [many factors] into consideration."

Laws of Manu 7.20

[In the following early text, we see how the right to punish universally is the supreme right that the parasite seeks to have. For with the right to punish, the parasite can stop any economic activity that competes with its Mafia rackets.]
"If a king does not tirelessly dispense punishment [justice] on those who should be punished, the stronger will roast the weaker like fish on a spit. The crow would eat the sacrificial cakes and the dog would lick the oblation. There would be no ownership, and (everything) would be upside down [the parasite's inverted agenda would stop working]. The whole world is mastered [for Mideast inc.] by punishment, for a pure man is hard to find. Through fear or punishment, everything that moves [between people, i.e. all commerce] allows itself to be used. The gods [religion], the titans [companies], centaurs [sexual mores], ogres [criminals], birds [smart, big picture people] and even the snakes [cheaters] allow

themselves to be used [by Mideast Inc.], but only when under threat of punishment. All classes would be corrupted [many men would become sires with countless offspring], and all [trade] barriers [walls] broken [this would result in a price collapse for the Mideast], all people would erupt in fury as a result of a serious error in punishment.

Where the [punishment] Rod moves around, black [evil] with red eyes [blood to be seen], destroying evil, the subjects do not get confused [and disobedient], as long as the [frontman] inflicter sees well. They say that [frontman] kings make a (proper) dispenser of punishment when he speaks the truth, acts after due consideration, is wise and is considers religion, profit and pleasure. [Translation: make sure your frontman does not appear to lie, or act without due consideration, or act foolishly. He must also consider religious norms, economic reality and finally the pursuit of happiness.] A king who inflicts punishment correctly thrives on the triple path, but if he is lustful, partial, and mean, he is destroyed by that very punishment. [Translation: The frontman king must never have a harem, he must not favor his friends too obviously, and he must not be a sadist — at least until the political intimidation as public spectacle stage is reached in the society.]

Punishment has a great brilliant [glorious] energy, but for those who are undisciplined, it is hard to hold on to. When a king swerves from justice, he [first] strikes men down, [then men] together with their families, and then their community, [then] their territory, and then the whole world, with all that moves and does not move [killing everything and scorching the earth]. He even oppresses the gods [stealing from their rich temples] and hermits [the dead] who have gone to the atmosphere [gone to heaven — by plundering their grave goods]

(Punishment) cannot be inflicted according to the right standards by anyone without assistants, by a fool [an obvious fool], by anyone who is greedy, or whose mind is undisciplined or who is attached to sensory pleasures. Punishment can [only] be inflicted properly [and over the long term] by someone who has good assistants [2nd mention of assistants for the frontman], who is wise and unpolluted, who keeps his promises and who acts in accordance with [established] teachings. [Translation: you have to follow the rules of the matrix]

He should uphold the right standards in his own realms and inflict severe punishment among his enemies, without bias towards his close friends and with patience towards [the brotherly] priests. If a king behaves like this, even though he makes his living by gleaning and gathering, his fame spreads throughout the world like a drop of oil on water. But the fame of a king who is the opposite of this, who has not conquered himself, congeals in the world like a drop of clarified butter in water. The king was created as

the protector of the classes and the stages of life, that are appointed each to its own particular duty, in proper order.

I will [now] explain... the various things he and his retainers [staffers, administration] must do to protect his subjects."

The [frontman] king should rise early in the morning, attend respectfully to the learned [Arab] priests who have grown old in the study of triple learning, and abide by their advice. He should always serve the pure old [Brotherly] priests who know the Veda, for a man who serves old people is always revered, even by ogres. He should study humility [vinaya=good manners and discipline], from them even if he is always humble. For the king who is humble is never destroyed. Many kings have been destroyed, together with their [brotherly] entourages, [4th mention of the Arab administration] thought lack of humility — while even forest dwellers [barbarians] have won kingdoms through humility."

Laws of Manu 7.54

"He [the king] should appoint 7 or 8 [Arab moles as] advisers, hereditary advisers, men who know the teachings, who are brave and have distinguished themselves, who are well born and well tested.

There are many things that are hard for one man to do alone. It is much harder (for a king to rule) if he has no assistants, especially in a highly productive kingdom. He [the king] should constantly meet with these men [appointees] to consider the [kingdom's] condition, its wealth, its protection, its wars and its peace treaties, along with the consolidation of its gains [conquests]. He should listen to their opinions both individually, and as a group [like a House of Lords]. Then he should make his decision for himself.

The king should allow himself to be advised about the most important concerns of the six-fold policy [This was Arab policy. This was written BCE when they used a 6-point compass rose.] by an intelligent priest who is the most distinguished of them all. He [the king] should always be confident in him [the top Arab mole] and entrust all his affairs in him. And when he [the king] has made his decision with him [the top Arab mole], he [the king] should then begin his action. He [the king] should also appoint other ministers, unpolluted [un-scandalized by the Arab-run media], wise [a graduate of the top college Bar•bard], firm [unbending as a baro•cracy should be], who collect taxes fairly [everyone suffers equally under the Arab money grab] and have been well tested. He should appoint as many tireless skillful, clever men as are needed to accomplish the work to be done. In financial matters he should employ those who are skillful, well-born, and brave [not afraid of the people they are oppressing]. In mines and manufacturing, he should employ those who are

unpolluted [not scandalized by the Arabs]. In the palace interior, those who are timid and meek [so the king can be easily whacked if there is a problem].

He [the king's administration] should appoint as an ambassador, a man who is well versed in all the teachings, who understands involuntary movements [body language], facial expressions, and gestures, and who is unpolluted, skillful, and well-born. The man should be well liked, unpolluted [2nd mention, it is vital that he be all-in] and skillful. He should have a good memory and have a sense for (the proper) time and place. He should be good-looking, fearless [it is dangerous], and eloquent, to be recommended as the king's ambassador.

The kingdom and treasury depend on the king. The military and disciplinary [purging] activity on the army depend on the minister (of defense). The peace and its opposite [war] depend on the ambassador. [66] For it is the ambassador who unites and who divides those who are united. The ambassador does the deeds by which men are divided. Through secret involuntary movements and gestures, (the ambassador) should learn the facial expressions, involuntary movements, and gestures (of the other king concerned) in his affairs, and (he should learn) among his servants what he intends to do. [68] And when he has found out accurately all that the other king intends to do, he should take pains to prevent any harm to himself. [Of course he should prevent harm to his people. Here we see one Brother with the power to lie and say "I heard from at least 6 different sources that they are planning to attack our nation. I could even tell from the king's body language that he was lying when he denied it. We must attack them first.]

(The king) should settle in dry, open country with plenty of grain, [Sanskrit Jangala = desert, the exact opposite of what Jungle means in English] charming and not marshy, where most of the inhabitants are Aryans, the neighbors have been made to bow down, and there is livelihood for his own (people). [70] He should establish a town there, relying for protection on the fortification of the desert, or of earth, or of water, or of trees, or of men, or of a hill. But he should make every effort to rely for shelter upon a hill fort [citadel], for among these (six forts) [six defensive strategies] a hill fort [citadel] is distinguished by many good qualities. ... One Bowman stationed on the ramparts fights off a hundred. A hundred (fight off) 10,000, and therefore a fort/citadel is prescribed."

Laws of Manu 7.78

"He [the king] should appoint a personal priest and officiating priests, who should perform for him the domestic rituals and those that involve three sacrificial fires. the king should offer various sacrifices with fitting sacrificial gifts, and he should give luxurious

objects and money to the priests for religious purposes. He should have trustworthy people collect the annual tax from his kingdom, and he should bear in mind what has been handed down and held in memory among the people [the traditional Arab interpretive matrix]. he should behave to men like a father. He should appoint various intelligent superintendents for this job and that they should inspect all that is done by the men who carry out his affairs.

He should be reverent to priests who have returned from their guru's family, for that is said to be the incorruptible Vedic treasure of kings. Neither thieves nor enemies can take that away, and it is never destroyed. Therefore the king should deposit this incorruptible treasure among priests. What is offered as an offering in the mouth of a priest is better than daily fire sacrifices."

Laws of Manu 7.87

"When a king who protects his subjects is challenged by kings who are his equal or stronger, or weaker, he should remember the duties of rulers and not turn away from battle. Not turning away from battle, protecting subjects, and obedience to priests are the ultimate source of what is best for kings. Kings who try to kill one another in battle and fight to their utmost ability, never averting their faces go to heaven. Fighting in battle, he should not kill his enemies with weapons that are concealed, barbed, or smeared with poison, or whose points blaze with fire. [this is the sole domain of the Arabs and the side they need to win.] He should not kill anyone watching from a hill, or an impotent [unarmed?] man, or a man who folds his arms in supplication, or whose hair is unbound, or anyone seated or who says: 'I am not one of you', nor anyone asleep, without armor, naked, without weapon, not fighting, looking on, or engaged with someone else."

Laws of Manu 7.96

"Horses, chariots, elephants, tents, money, grain, livestock, women, all sorts of things and non-precious metals belong to the man who wins them [this excludes gold and silver]. But the revealed Vedic canon [the 'will of god'] says, 'They must give the king a special portion of the booty'. And the king must distribute to all the fighters whatever has not be won individually. [just like under Islam]. The unembellished, eternal duty of warriors has thus been explained."

Laws of Manu 7.99

[The following is strategy for all Arab rulers]
"He [the king] should try to grab what he doesn't have, and guard what he has. He should make what he guards grow [think guardian of Islam], and he should deposit [invest] in worthy receptacles of charity what

he has wants to grow.

He should recognize the four ways of achieving his goal [world domination for the parasitic Arab race], and unceasingly struggling to properly employ them: By means of his army [the army of all Muslims] he should grab what he does not have. He should carefully guard what he does not have. He should make what he guards grow by means of interest [and opposition to outsider lending or 'usury']. And he should invest in worthy receptacles of charity what he has made grow."

Laws of Manu 7.102

[Sanskrit danda = rod, army, threat, punishment, and secret police]

"His rod should be constantly erect, and his manliness [threat] constantly displayed. Matters that are to be concealed should be concealed constantly, and he should constantly search for his enemy's weak spot. The whole universe trembles before (a king) whose rod is constantly erect. He should therefore subjugate everyone by that rod. He should behave without [obvious] deceit, never with [obvious] deceit. But he should recognize deceit when an enemy employs it and always be on his guard. [105] His enemy should not find his weak spot, but he should find out his enemy's weak spot. He should hide the [six] members of the state as a turtle (hides its limbs), and he should guard his own vulnerable point. [106] He should plan his undertakings like a heron [symbol of cunning and patience], attack like a lion, pounce on his prey like a wolf and retreat like a rabbit.

When he is engaged in conquest in this manner, he should use conciliation and the other (three) expedients [bribery, dissension and physical force] to bring under his control all those who may stand in his way. But if they cannot be stopped by the first three expedients, he should overpower them by physical force and gradually bring them under his control. Of the four expedients, conciliation and so forth, wise men recommend conciliation and physical force to make a kingdom grow constantly.

Just as a reaper pulls up the weeds and guards the grain, so a king should guard his kingdom and destroy those who stand in his way. If a king is so deluded and unthinking as to starve his own kingdom, he, together with his relatives, will soon lose his kingdom and his life. Just as the life's breath of those that breathe is destroyed by the torment of the body, so to is the vital breath of kings destroyed by the torment of the kingdom."

Laws of Manu 7.114

"In the middle of 2, 3, 5, or 100 villages he should establish a company of soldiers to run the kingdom [a standing army in time of peace]. He should appoint an overlord of (each) village, and a lord of 10 villages, a master of 20, and a master of 100, and an overlord

of 1000. The village heads should regularly inform the master of 10 (villages) about the problems that arise in the village...

The village head should obtain the food, water, fuel, and so forth that the people who live in the village are [required] to give to the king each day. The (master) of 10 (villages) gets the income of one family, the (master) of 20 gets [the income of] five families. The master of 100 villages gets [the income of] a village. The overlord of 1000 [gets the income of] a town [to hold in custody for Mideast Inc.]

Another adviser of the king, unctuous and untiring, should inspect the affairs of these (overlords) that are connected with the villages as well as their separate individual affairs. And in every city he should appoint one man to look after all matters, someone of high status and formidable appearance, like a planet among the stars. That man should always personally make the rounds of all those (village overlords) and should find out thoroughly, through his spies, what they are doing in their districts. For the men who are appointed by the king to protect (his subjects) generally become hypocrites who take the property of others, and he must protect those subjects from them. The king should banish and confiscate all the property of those evil-minded men who take the money from parties to lawsuits.

He should establish a daily livelihood of women employed in work for the king and menial servants according to their status and the work. A penny should be given as wages to the lowest and six to the highest, as well as clothing every six months and a 'bucket' [10kg+/-] of grain every month. He should make merchants pay taxes taking into consideration the purchase and sale (prices), the journey, and the (expenses for) food and supplies and security measures. The king should always establish the taxes in his kingdom after due consideration, in such a way that both the king and the man who does the work are rewarded.

Just as the leech, the calf and the bee eat their food little by little, so the [frontman] king should take yearly taxes from the kingdom little by little. The king should take 1/50th of the livestock and gold, 1/8th or 1/6th or 1/12th of the crops. And he should take 1/6th of the trees, meat, honey, butter, incense/ perfumes, medicinal herbs, spices, flowers, roots, fruits, leaves, vegetables, grasses, animal hides and things made of bamboo, clay pots and anything made of stone.

Even if he is dying (of hunger), a king must not take taxes from a priest that has memorized the Veda. [Here is why we must go in the opposite direction and tax religious contributions, so we can get the money out of them.] And no priest who knows his Veda by heart living in his territory should faint with hunger. If a priest who knows his Veda by heart faints with hunger, the kingdom of the king in whose

territory he lives will also faint with hunger."

Laws of Manu 7.137

"The king should have the common people in his kingdom who live by trade pay something, no matter what, each year, and call it taxes. The king should have manual laborers, artisans, and servants who live on their own labor work (for him) one day every month [a 3.3% tax if they work every day, a 4.6% tax if they work 5 days in 7] He should not through excessive thirst, cut off his own root or that of others, for by cutting off his own root, he would injure himself and them.

The king should be both sharp and gentle when he hears a case, for a king who is both sharp and gentle is respected. When he is tired of hearing men's cases, he should establish his chief minister in that post, a man who knows justice and is wise controlled, and born of a good family.

When he has in this way disposed of everything that he himself is to do, he should protect his subjects diligently and without carelessness. (That king) is dead and does not live, from whose kingdom aliens [dasyu] carry off his subjects, screaming, while he and his retainers look on. The supreme duty of a ruler is to protect his subjects, for a king who enjoys the rewards described above is bound to (that) duty."

Laws of Manu 7.145

"He [the king] should ... offer an oblation into the fire. Then he should honor the priests and enter his fine courtroom. He should stay there greeting all his subjects and then dismiss them. And when they are all gone, he should take counsel with his counsellors. He should take counsel unobserved, climbing to a private place on the back of a hill or on a roof terrace, or in a wilderness without vegetation. A king whose counsel is not known by the common people when they come together will enjoy the entire earth even if he has a poor treasury. At the time of taking counsel, he should remove idiots, the mute, the blind, the deaf, animals and very old people, women, barbarians, and those who are ill or who lack part of the body. This is because those who are despised disclose counsel, and so do animals, and especially women. Therefore he should be cautious about them."

Laws of Manu 7.151

"He [the king] should , either alone, or with those (advisers), about religion, profit, and pleasure, and about attaining them when they are mutually opposed... about sending ambassadors and finishing what has to be done, about what is going on in the harem, and the movement of his secret agents."

Laws of Manu 7.158

"The king should regard as his enemy both the king

who is his immediate neighbor and any person from that land. And (he should regard) as his ally the neighbor of his enemy."

Laws of Manu 7.221

"When he has eaten, he should take his pleasure with the women of the harem...When he has dismissed these people... he should again enter the harem to eat.... A king should follow this regime while he is healthy. But when he is not well [like when he is being given the intestinal 'gripes' or a bit of lead, or salt peter, by the Arabs using him as a frontman] he may entrust this to his retainers and staff."

Laws of Manu 8.1

"A king who wishes to hear legal cases should enter the court-room modestly with priests and counsellors who know how to counsel. Seated or standing there, wearing modest clothes and ornaments, he should raise his right hand and hear the cases of the parties to lawsuits. Every day, each individual (case) within the 18 causes of legal action, in accordance with arguments taken from local practices and from authoritative teachings. These (causes) are:

non-payment of debts, deposits, sale without ownership, partnerships, failure to deliver what has been given, failure to pay wages, violation of an agreement, revocation of purchase and sale, disputes between the owner (of livestock) and the herdsman, boundary disputes, assault, acts of physical violence, verbal abuse, theft, sexual misconduct with women duties of husband and wife, division (of inheritance), gambling and betting. These are the 18 cause of legal action here.

(The king) should try, [these cases] of the basis of eternal justice, and the lawsuits of men who mostly argue these topics [common law]. But when the king does not hear the case himself, he should appoint a learned priest to hear the case."

Laws of Manu 8.13

"A man who speaks falsely or not at all is an offender."

Laws of Manu 8.47

"When a creditor urges (the king) for the recovery of a debt from a debtor, he should make the debtor give the creditor the money that he has proven due him. He should make the debtor pay by forcing him through whatever means the creditor can use to obtain his own money. By law, by legal action, by a trick, by the usual custom, and fifth, by force, he may recover money that has been lent. If a creditor recovers his money from a debtor by himself, the king should not prosecute him for recovering his own property. But if a man denies a debt that had been proven by a legal instrument, (the king) should make him pay the money to the creditor, as well as a small fine, according to his ability.

When a debtor has been told in court, 'Pay,' and he denies the debt, the plaintiff must call (a witness who was) at the place (where the debt was contracted), or cite as evidence some other legal instrument."

Laws of Manu 8.140

"A money-lender may use an interest rate to increase his capital as Vasistha decreed, and take 1.25% every month. Or, if he bears in mind the laws of good men, he may take 2%, for a man who takes 2% commits no offense for profit. He may take as monthly interest 2%, 3%, 4%, 5%, in order of class."

Laws of Manu 8.204

"If one girl is shown but another is given to the bridegroom, he may marry both of them for the single bride-price. That is what Manu says. If a girl is crazy or leprous or has lost her virginity, and the man who gives her in marriage announce her flaws ahead of time, he does not deserve to be punished."

Laws of Manu 8.224

"The king himself should impose a fine of 96 coins on anyone who gives a flawed girl in marriage without announcing the flaw. But if a man, out of hatred says of a virgin, 'She is not a virgin', but cannot show her flaw, he should be fined 100 coins.

The Vedic verses are only for virgins, and nowhere among men for those who are not virgins, for such women are deprived of the religious rites. The Vedic verses for the wedding ceremony of joining hands are the sure mark of a (legitimate) wife."

Laws of Manu Ch. 8

"For hamstringing cows that belong to priests, or stealing livestock, half of the foot should immediately be (cut off)."

[If you use the sharp edge of a broken rock to strike (ham•er) the achilles tendon where it joins the bone, the cow will not be able to be driven around. It will then be sacrificed and everyone in the village will get a meal.

hock = pawn, and both words are related to debt pledges. The hocks are also roughly the achilles tendon of an animal.

In chess, a pawn cannot move much, like a man who's achilles tendon has been cut or nicked. Being hamstrung is what used to happen to people owned as slaves by the Arabs. They nicked (took away, damaged) a ham•string. We all know that ham is leg, a leg of pork. Also ham hocks are men who have lost their hams to debt. Hammocks are perhaps related to the way the ham•hocks would be comfortable so long as they did not move around much.]

Laws of Manu 8.270

"If a man of one birth hurls cruel words at one of the born-again, his tongue should be cut out, because he was born from the rear-end. [Here we get an image of human society as animal-like or snake-like creature making progress — the higher castes at the front and the lower castes at the rear-end. This is how the Mideast sees itself. It looks like dangerous cultural leakage into the host society being blurred away.

We also wonder if the whole priests-as-mouth, servants-as-feet metaphor is a blid (a blocking idea to cover up a highly useful idea that leaked out) After all, it is a good metaphor for the evolution of human society. In fact, the dynamic image of a snake seems a more accurate metaphor than the static images of bell curves and pyramids with floating acmes. Also, the creature, or its tail, is probably an EEL, given the way Bible, Manu, and the ancient Greeks wrote about the HEEL as the back end. Maybe the head is the AL the tail the EEL, and the creature is EL the all mighty.

Also, linguistically, in Brolingo, maybe As are more for the front and top and Es are more of the whole, and EEs, Is, Ys and Us more of the back and bottom.

Laws of Manu 8.352

"If men persist in seeking sex with other men's wives, the king should brand them with punishments that inspire terror and banish them."

Laws of Manu 8.356

"If a man speaks to another man's wife at a bathing place, in a wilderness...he incurs (the guilt of) sexual misconduct. Acting with special courtesy to her, playing around with her, touching her ornaments or clothes, sitting on a couch with her, are all traditionally regarded as sexual misconduct. If a man touches a woman in a non-place [on her private parts?], or allows himself to be touched by her, with mutual consent, it is all traditionally regarded as sexual misconduct.

A man who is not a priest deserves to be punished by the loss of his life for sexual misconduct, for the wives of all four classes should always be protected to the utmost. ... this rule does not apply to the wives of strolling [itinerant, Arab] actors or of men who live off their own (wives), for these men have their women embrace (other men), concealing themselves while they have them do the act."

Laws of Manu 8.371

"If a woman...deceives her husband [and sleeps with another man], the king should have her eaten by dogs in a place frequented by many people. He should also have the evil man burned on a red-hot iron bed, and people should pile wood on it, and the evil doer

should be burnt up. A double fine should be imposed on a man who has already been convicted and is accused (again) within a year, and it should be just as much for cohabiting with a woman outlaw or a "Fierce" Untouchable woman.

A man of the servant class who cohabits with someone of the reborn castes, guarded or unguarded, loses his member [penis] and all his property if the person was unguarded, and his entire (body and property) if the person was guarded. A commoner (who commits this act) should have all his property confiscated and be imprisoned for a year."

Laws of Manu 8.380

"(The king) should never kill a priest, even one who persists in every sort of evil. He should banish such a man from the kingdom, unhurt and with all his wealth. There is no greater (act of) irreligion on earth than priest killing. Therefore, the king should not even conceive in his mind of killing that man."

Laws of Manu 8.415

"There are 7 ways that slaves come into being: taken under a flag (of war), becoming a slave in order to eat food, born in the house, bought, given, inherited from ancestors, or enslaved as a punishment. A wife, a son, and a slave: these three are traditionally said to have no property. Whatever property they acquire belongs to the man to whom they belong. A priest may with confidence take away any possession of from a servant. For since nothing at all can belong to him as his own, his property can be taken away by his master."

Laws of Manu 8.399

[in the following, bear in mind that the king is just a frontman for Mideast Inc.]

"The king should take away the entire stock of a man who, out of greed, exports goods that are pre-empted [L. emptor=buyer] by the king's (monopoly) or forbidden (to be exported). A man who avoids the customs-house or who buys and sells at the wrong time, or lies in counting out (goods or money), should be fined 8-times the amount he cheated about. (The king) should establish (the rates for) buying and selling all [international and interstate trade] merchandise, taking into consideration the place they leave from, the place where they arrive to, the storage, and the profit and loss. ... Carts full of goods should be charged a ferry toll according to their value... For a long journey, the boat-toll should be in proportion to the time (of the journey), and the places. It should however be understood that this is just for river banks. There is no definite rule on the ocean."

Laws of Manu 9.3

"Her father guards her in childhood, her husband guards her in adulthood, and her sons guard her in

old age. A woman is not fit for independence."

Laws of Manu 9.94

"A 30 year-old man should marry a 12 year-old girl who charms his heart, and a man of 24, an 8 year-old girl. If duty is threatened, he should marry in a hurry." [Are there any statistics on whether this early sex physically harms a girl's ability to bear children?]

Laws of Manu 9.98

"Not even a slave should accept a bride-price when he gives his daughter in marriage. The man who takes a bride-price is secretly selling his daughter. Neither in the ancient past nor in recent times did good men ever promise [their daughters] to one man and then give her to another. Nor have we heard that, even in former ages, a daughter was ever secretly sold for a sum of money that was called a bride-price." [The parasite hates bride price because it is a step in the direction of harems for its host. Thus it pushes in the opposite direction towards large dowries and extravagant weddings where the father pays a man to take his daughter away. If daughters cost money, then people will be more likely to kill them and then there will be fewer infidels in the next generation. If daughters bring in income, then people will be less likely to kill them.]

Sanskrit sulka = gambling and liquor debts as well as bride price.]

Laws of Manu 9.101

"Let there be mutual absence of infidelity until death. This shall be known as the supreme duty of a man and a woman in a nutshell. A man and a woman who have performed the [wedding] ritual should always try not to separate and unfaithful to one another."

Laws of Manu 9.120

"If a younger brother begets a son with the wife of an older brother, there should be an equal division between them." [In some places, the Arabs screwed up the customs so much that there were many more men than women. When brothers share wives, it is a pretty good indication of this.]

Laws of Manu 9.137

[In the following, the word son is mentioned 91 times] "A man wins worlds with a son, and he gains eternity though a grandson. But he reaches the summit of the chestnut horse [the sun] though the grandson of his son. Because the son saves his father from the hell called put, he was therefore called a son [putra] by the Self-created-one himself. There is no distinction between a son's son and a daughter's son in worldly matters, for a daughter's son also saves him in the afterlife, just like a son's son.

The son of an appointed daughter should make the offering of the first ball [of incense, temple

ball, some sort of spirit vessel] for the dead to his mother, the second one to her father, and the third to her father's father. If he is an adopted son endowed with all the good qualities, that son should take his estate even if he was brought from (a family of) another lineage (of the sages) [The parenthetical text is not from me and seems to indicate harem placements]. An adopted son should never take the lineage of the sages or the estate of his natural father. The balls for the dead follow the ritual lineage and the estate, thus the death refreshment [reincarnation] of the man who gives (his son up for adoption) dies out. [Here we imagine how the Arabs got the Indians to believe in reincarnation. It was first about one's children, then one's legitimate children, then it became ambiguous about being one's children or one's self, then it stopped being about one's children and started being only about one's self. A firm belief in reincarnation is a big help in getting people to go and die in war.]

The son of a woman who had not be appointed, and the son fathered by a woman's brother-in-law when she already has a son — neither of these deserves a share, since one is the son of an adulterer, and the other the son of lust.

The son born even in an appointed woman when the rules have not been followed does not deserve the paternal estate, for he was begotten by a fallen man. But the son born in an appointed woman should take (his share) in the estate just like a natural son, for according to law, both seed and offspring belong to the owner of the field [A big reason the parasite struggles to make women the property of men is that the men will also enforce monogamy so they do not have to raise other men's children] A man who maintains a property and the wife of his dead brother should beget a child [son] for his brother and give his property to him alone. If a woman who is appointed gets a son born of lust from some other man, or indeed from her brother-in-law, they say that that son is not fit to inherit the estate, and begotten in vain. [The parasite always struggled to raise the bar for inheritance. It also struggled to make all unclaimed property go to its churches, see 188 below]

This should be known as the rule for the division (of inheritance) among sons born in one womb [womb'n]. Now learn (the rule for the division) among (sons) born of one man among various wives.

If a [harem-bro] priest has four wives [like an Arab], this is the traditional rule for the division among the sons born in their order (of class): [the rest of this paragraph may be skipped] The plowman, the cattle, wagons, and jewelry, and the house should be given as the additional share to the (son of the woman of the) priestly (class), as well as one principal part. The son of the woman of the priestly class should take three parts of the property, the son of the woman of the ruling class two parts, the son of the commoner

woman one and a half parts, and the son of the servant woman should take one part. Or else a man who knows the law should divide the entire estate in ten and make a just distribution, in the following way: the (son of the woman of the) priestly (class) should take four parts, the son of the woman of the ruling class three parts, the son of the commoner woman should take two parts, and the son of the servant woman should take one part.

If a man has a good son, or even if he does not have a good son, according to law he should not give more than one tenth to his son by a servant woman. The son born of a priest, ruler, or commoner father in a slave woman does not (automatically) share in the estate; whatever his father will give him, that precisely will be his property. After they have given an additional share to the eldest, all the other sons born of born-again men in woman of the same class should share equally. But a wife of his own class, and no other, is prescribed for a servant, all the sons born in her should have equal shares, even if there are a hundred.

[158] Manu the son of the Self-created-one spoke of 12 sons that men have, of whom six are both relatives and heirs, and six are relatives but not heirs. Natural, born in the (husband's) field, adopted, made, secretly begotten, and rejected — these six (sons) are both relatives and heirs. [on the other hand those] Born of an unmarried girl, born of a pregnant bride, bought, born of a remarried woman, self-given, and born of a servant woman — these six (sons) are relatives but not heirs.

The kind of reward that a man gets when he sets out to cross over water in bad boats is the kind of reward that a man gets when he sets out to cross over the darkness with bad sons. [note the shipwreck propaganda shoe-horned in among the dys-genic family practices propaganda.] If a man has two sons who are heirs to one estate, and one is a natural son while the other was born in the (husband's) field, each one, but not the other, should take the estate of his (natural) father. The natural son and he alone is the master of his father's wealth, but for the sake of mercy, he should give a livelihood to the rest. And when the natural son divides up the paternal inheritance, he should give a fifth, or a sixth part of his father's property to the son born in the (husband's) field.

The natural son and the son born in the (husband's) field (thus) share the father's estate, but the other ten (sorts of sons) share in the lineage (of the sages) and in a part of the estate, in this order: the son that a man begets himself in his own field, in his legally married wife, he should recognize as his natural son, the first in rank. The son born in the marriage-bed of a man who is dead, impotent, or diseased, in a woman appointed according to the special law, is traditionally regarded as born in the

(husband's) field. The son who the mother or father gives away under extreme adversity, with libations of water, is to be known as the adopted son, if he is affectionate towards and like (the adopting father). But the one whom a man makes a son, who is like him, knows the difference between right and wrong, and has the qualities of a son, he is to be regarded as a made son. And the one who was begotten in the house no one knows by whom is the son secretly begotten in the house, and he belongs to the man in whose marriage-bed he was born. The one whom a man receives when he has been deserted by his mother and father or by either one of them is called the rejected son.

[172] The one that an unmarried girl gives birth to secretly in her father's house is called the son born of an unmarried girl and is said to belong to the man who marries her.

If a woman who is pregnant gets married, whether her condition is known or unknown, the embryo belongs to the man who marries her and is called (the son) of a pregnant bride. The one who a man purchases directly from the mother and father is order to have children, whether he is like or unlike (his new father), is a son who is bought. If a woman is deserted by her husband or becomes a widow and willingly remarries and bears a child, he is called a son born of a remarried woman. If she still has her virginity intact or returns to a man she had left, she should perform the transformative ritual (of marriage) again with her husband (who thus becomes the husband) of a remarried woman. One who has no father or mother, or who has been deserted for no good reason and gives himself to someone, is traditionally regarded as a self-given (son). [9.178] The son who a priest begets out of lust in a servant woman is a corpse who is saved, and so is traditionally known as a 'Saved-corpse'. [So if the woman has any feelings for her child, she will pretend that he is not the child of a priest. Also, this is how they kept all the women from trying to use priests to sire children. This is also something deeply flawed about the parasite — that it would do this with its own progeny.] A son who a servant man begets in his slave girl, or in the slave girl of his male slave [Thus the Brotherly priest had his brother own all the slave girls. Also, note the presence of vicarious slaves.] may take a share, if he is permitted. This is the established law.

Wise men say that these eleven [types of] sons just mentioned, beginning with the one born in the (husband's) field, are son-surrogates to forestall the interruption of the rituals. The one's born of the seed of another man, who are called (sons) because of some connection, belong to the man from whose seed they are born, but not to the other man.

If only one of several brothers born from one father has a son, Manu has said that all of them have

sons because of that son. If only one of all the wives of one man has a son, Manu has said that all of them have sons because of that son. In the absence of each higher son, the lower son should get the estate, but if there are many sons all alike, they shall share the estate. Not brothers, not fathers — [but only] sons [should] take the father's estate. But the father and brothers should take the estate of a man who has no son. The libation (at the ceremony for the dead), and the ball [of hashish incense] is given to three, the fourth (descendant) is the one who gives it to them, and the fifth does not get involved.

The property should belong to each successive man who is immediately next to his co-feeding relative and after that it would belong to a member of the same family, and then to the teacher or the pupil. [188] But in the absence of all these, then priests who have the triple learning and are unpolluted and self-controlled share the estate. In this way duty is not neglected. The king should not take the material possessions of a priest. This rule always applies. But the king may take (the possessions) of the other classes in the absence of all (heirs)."

Laws of Manu 9.221

"The king should ban gambling and betting from his kingdom, for these two vices put an end to the reign of the kings who possess the land. Since gambling and betting are open robbery, the king should make a constant effort to oppose them. ... The king should physically punish anyone who gambles and bets, or gets others to do so... He should quickly expel from the town gamblers, traveling entertainers, playboys, men who persist in heresy or bad actions, and bootleggers. These concealed thieves living in the king's kingdom constantly oppress his good subjects by their bad actions. This gambling was seen to be a great maker of enemies in a former age, and so the smart man should not indulge in gambling even for a joke. If a man indulges in it openly or secretly, he should be punished in various ways according to the king's discretion."

Laws of Manu 9.235

"Priest killers, alcohol drinkers, thieves, and those who violate their guru's marriage-bed shall all known as major criminals. he should inflict just punishment, both corporal and financial, on all four of these if they do not perform any restoration. (The brand of) a vagina should be made for violating the guru's bed. The flag of a liquor store should drinking liquor. A dog's foot for stealing, and a headless man for priest-killing. These miserable men — who nobody should eat with, nobody should sacrifice for, nobody should read to, and nobody should marry — must wander the earth, excommunicated from all religion. When they have been branded they should be abandoned by

their relatives and in-laws and given no compassion or greeting. This is Manu's instruction."

Laws of Manu 9.243

"A virtuous king should not take for himself the property of a man who has committed a major crime. For if he takes it out of greed, he becomes tainted by the fault. He should throw that fine into the water and offer it to Varuna, or give it to a virtuous priest who knows that Veda. Varuna is the lord of punishment, for he holds the staff of punishment over kings. A priest who has reached the far shore of the Veda is lord of the whole universe. Wherever the king refrains from taking the property of evil-doers, there people are born at the property time and live long lives."

Laws of Manu 9.248

"If a man born in a lower class intentionally bothers a priest, the king should punish him physically with various forms of corporal and capital punishment that make men shudder."

Laws of Manu 9.249

"The injustice of the king is considered just as great when he inflicts corporal or capital punishment on a man who does not deserve it as when he sets free a man who does deserve it."

Laws of Manu 9.251

"A king who properly fulfills his duty to maintain justice should try to take possession of countries that he as not yet possessed and should protect those that he has. When he has thoroughly settled the country and builds forts in accordance with the teaching, he should constantly make the utmost effort to pull out the thorns [the footnote says dissidents and other criminal types]. By protecting those who behave like Aryans and by cleaning out the thorns, kings whose highest concern is the protection of their subjects reach the triple heaven. But if a king collects taxes without punishing thieves, his kingdom will be shaken and he will lose heaven. If his kingdom is secure from danger by virtue of its reliance on a large [standing] army, it will constantly thrive like a well-watered tree."

Laws of Manu 9.256

"The king whose spies are his eyes should discover the two sorts of thieves, open and concealed, who steal other men's possessions. The open deceivers are those of them who live by various sorts of disreputable trading, while the concealed deceivers are burglars, forrest bandits, and so forth. Frauds, deceivers, gamblers, those who take bribes, those who live by announcing good luck [soothsayers?]" fast talkers, fortune-tellers; great ministers and doctors who behave with impiety; those who make use of their crafts in polite society; clever whores; these and others like them he should recognize as open thorns

for the people, as well as the others who work in secret, non-Aryans who assume the distinctive marks of Aryans.

When he has discovered them though well-skilled secret agents who engage in the activities of those people and through spies in many positions, he should incite them (to crime) and bring them under his control. When he has accurately proclaimed the vices in each of their activities, the king should punish them properly, according to their strength and the offense. For only by punishment can anyone suppress the evil of evil-minded thieves who prowl silently over the earth. Assembly halls, roadside watering places, cake-stalls, whorehouses, places where wine or food is sold, crossroads, sacred trees, crowds, public spectacles, gardens gone to seed, wild places, the houses of artisans, empty buildings, woods, and artificial groves — these are the sorts of places that a king should have watched by troops of soldiers stationed and on patrol, and by spies, to foil thieves. He should detect them and destroy them by means of clever reformed thieves who associate with them, follow them, and become familiar with their various activities. They should round them up on the pretext of food and other enjoyments, or for audiences with priests, or on pretexts of deeds of heroism. As for those who do not come near there and those who have discovered the plot, the king should attack them and kill them, together with their friends and relatives, both maternal and paternal."

Laws of Manu 9.275

"The king should inflict various forms of physical punishment on those who persist in opposition to him, or plot with his enemies, or rob the treasury. If thieves break in and commit a theft at night, the king should cut off their two hands and have them impaled on a sharp stake. On the first offense of a pickpocket [thief], he should have two of his fingers cut off, on the second, on hand and one foot, and on the third, he should be killed. The king should physically punish as a thief those who give (thieves) food, fire, or a place to stow their things, and those who are accessories to the robbery."

Laws of Manu 9.288

"(The king) should have all the prisons built on the royal highway, where the suffering and mutilated evil-doers can be seen."

Laws of Manu 9.292

"A goldsmith who behaves dishonestly is the most evil of all the thorns, and the king should have him cut to pieces with razors [flayed, or filleted. The parasite needs to monopolize certain industries]."

Laws of Manu 9.305

"Just as the Sun takes up water with his rays for 8 months, he [the king] should constantly take up taxes from his kingdom, for in that he behaves like the Sun. He should pervade (his subjects) with his spies just as the Wind moves about, pervading all creatures, for in this, he behaves like the Wind."

Laws of Manu 9.313

"Even during the most extreme circumstances, he [the king] should not make the priests angry, for when angry, they could instantly destroy him and his army. ... A priest is a great deity, whether or not he is learned, just as fire is a great deity whether or not it is brought to the altar. ... The priests should be revered in every way, even if they engage in all kinds of undesirable actions, for this is the supreme deity. If the rulers become overbearing towards the priests in any way, the priests themselves should subdue them, for the rulers were born from the priests. Fire arose from the waters, rulers from priests, and iron from stone... Rulers do not prosper without priests and priests do not thrive without rulers; priests and rulers closely united thrive here on earth and in the world beyond.

When a king has given the priests the wealth that comes from all fines and has given up the kingdom to his son, he should go to death in battle."

Laws of Manu 10.5

"Among all the classes, only (children) who are born 'with the grain', (or) in wives who are equal (in class) and have their virginity intact (at marriage), should be considered members of the caste. They say that sons begotten by born-again men by wives of the very next (lower) class are similar (to their fathers) but despised for the flaw in their mothers."

Laws of Manu 10.76

"the six innate activities of a high-born priest are: reciting, teaching, sacrificing for themselves, sacrificing for others, receiving alms/donations, and giving [to the needy]. Of these six innate activities, three are his source of income: sacrificing for other, teaching and receiving alms/donations from pure men. Three duties of a priest are denied to a rulers and commoners: teaching, sacrificing for others, and receiving alms. This is a fixed rule, for Manu the Lord of all Creatures has said that these duties are not for these two (classes) [of men]."

Laws of Manu 10.81

"a priest who cannot make a living by his own innate activity just described, may make his living by fulfilling the duty of a ruler, for he is the very next lower class. ... If he cannot make a living by either of these two (occupations), he may make a living by farming and tending livestock, and the occupations of commoners. But priests and rulers who make a living by the

livelihood of a commoner should try hard to avoid farming, which generally causes violence and is dependent on others. Some people think, 'Farming is a virtuous occupation', but as an occupation, it is despised by good people, because the wood (plow) with the iron tooth injures the earth and the creatures that live on it."

Laws of Manu 10.84

"Some people think, 'Farming is a virtuous occupation', but as an occupation, it is despised by good people, because the wood (plow) with the iron tooth injures the earth and the creatures that live on it."

Laws of Manu 10.85

"If poverty compels a man to give up his occupation, he may sell the merchandise that commoners sell, except he must avoid (selling) all: spices, perfumes, medicinal herbs, soma, sacrificial grass [marijuana?], wine, honey-wine, poisons, salt, livestock, slaves, linen, wool, hemp cloth, indigo, any sort of dyed cloth, fruit, roots, oil, sugar, meat, wild game, animals with fangs, birds, animals with a whole hoof, food cooked with sesame oil, yogurt, clarified butter, stones, water, and weapons."

Laws of Manu 10.96

"If a man of the lowest castes should, through greed, make his living by the innate activities of his superiors, the king should confiscate his wealth and banish him immediately. One's own duty, (even) without any good qualities is better than someone else's duty well done. For a man who makes his living by someone else's duty immediately falls from (his own) caste. [However] a mid-caste person who cannot make a living by his own duty may subsist by the duty of a low-caste."

Laws of Manu 10.101

"A priest who remains on his own path and does not engage in a commoner's livelihood, even when he is fainting and starving for lack of income, should act in keeping with the following law: A priest in adversity may accept gifts from anyone, for the proverb that 'What is purifying can be defiled' is not established by law. Accepting gifts from despicable people or teaching them or sacrificing for them is not the fault of the priest... A man who eats the food of anyone, no matter who, when he is on the brink of losing his life is not smeared with evil, just as the sky is not smeared with mud.

Ajigarta, famished, stepped forwards to kill his own son, but was not smeared with evil, for he was acting to remedy his hunger. When Vamadeva who knew the difference between right and wrong, was in distress and wanted to eat the flesh of a dog in order to save his life's breath, he was not smeared

(with evil)." [There is a footnote that talks about the founder of Buddhism, one Siddhartha Gautama = the Buddha. It says: "The myth of the sage (usually called not Vamadeva but Gautama, which is Vamadeva's patronymic) who eats dog meat (or the meat of a cow or a human body) during a famine is often connected with the story of Sunahsepha (whose name means 'Dog-penis'; see Mahabharata 13.94-5). This theme is a paradigmatic moral dilemma that does, in fact, have evil consequences and is mentioned in Rig Veda 4.18.13."]

Laws of Manu 10.113

"If priests who are Vedic graduates are fainting (with hunger) for want of base metals or money..." [Apparently copper and silver coins were not real money like gold which always kept its value because the .]

Laws of Manu 10.117

[The footnote in my version says: "the word priest should be understood in the context of such a sentence as 'This man is a priest', 'This man is the slave of the priest'."]

"Neither a priest nor a ruler should lend money at interest. But (either) may, if he really wishes, and for religious purposes, lend at very low interest to a very evil man. A [figurehead] ruler in extreme circumstances who takes even 1/4 (of the output) is free from offense if he protects his subjects as much as possible. His own duty is conquest, and he must not turn his back on a challenge. When he [the Arab frontman] has protected the commoner with his sword, he may collect a just tax from him. The tax on grain from the commoners is 1/8, or 1/20th, (or) at least one 'scratch-penny' [some trifling and irritating amount to keep taxation alive]. Servants, artisans, and craftsmen should give him the service of their innate activities [for free].

It is often said that if a servant is looking for a job, he should make himself useful to his ruler, or some rich man. But [better] he should make himself useful to priests — either for the sake of the afterlife — or for the sake of both (worlds). Thus by the mere word 'priest' he achieves what needs to be done.

[Here is why] Serving priests is alone recommended as the best innate activity of a servant. For whatever he does other than this, bears no fruit for him [in our mythology].

They should assign him [the In•dei'n, the guy who looks like an Arab but doesn't follow the same god], a livelihood out of their own family property according to his deserts [the dried-out, worthless part the Arabs leave their host society], taking into account his ability, skill, and how many dependents he has. They [the Arab Bra•man priests] should give him the leftovers of their food, their old clothing, the spoiled parts of their grain, and their worn-out household

[utensils...](#)

A servant should not amass wealth, even if he has the ability, for a servant who has amassed wealth annoys priests"

Laws of Manu 11.11

"If a patron's sacrifice, especially one offered by a priest, is hindered because one part [is lacking]... the item may be taken, so that the sacrifice may be completed, from the household of a commoner who has much livestock but neglects rituals and does not drink Soma. ... He may also unhesitatingly raid the household of the man who owns a hundred head of cattle and does not light the sacrificial fires, and of the owner of a thousand head of cattle who does not sacrifice. Or he may take it from a man who always takes and never gives, if that man does not offer it — in this way his fame spreads and his religious merit increases."

Laws of Manu 11.18

"A ruler must never take what belongs to a priest. Rather, if he has no means to stay alive himself, he should take the property of an alien or a man who does not perform rituals."

Laws of Manu 11.20

"The property of those who are always engaged in sacrifice belongs to the gods. However, the wealth of those who do not sacrifice belongs to the demons."

Laws of Manu 11.24

"A priest should never beg for wealth to use for the purpose of sacrifices, for the sacrificer who begs is reborn as a 'Fierce' Untouchable. A priest who begs to gain sacrificial materials and does not offer it all up will be reborn as a vulture for a century. An evil-hearted man who greedily seizes what belongs to the gods or the priests lives will be reborn as vulture leftovers."

Laws of Manu 11.36

"Virgins, girls, men of little learning, naive men, men in distress, and men who have not undergone the transformative rituals should not act as the priest of the oblation of the daily fire sacrifice. If these people offer the sacrifice they shall fall into hell, and so does he to whom the sacrifice belongs. Therefore the priest of the oblation should be someone competent in the ritual of the three sacrificial fires, one who has crossed to the far shore of the Vedas."

Laws of Manu 11.39

"A man... should never offer...sacrifices that are accompanied by meagre sacrificial gifts [to the officiating priests]. A sacrifice accompanied by a meagre sacrificial gift annihilates the [sacrificer's]

sensory powers, fame, heaven, lifespan, renown, progeny, and livestock. Therefore a man with meagre wealth should not sacrifice."

Laws of Manu 11.60

"Killing a cow... [adultery](#) with another man's wife... abandoning one's guru, mother, father, or son... [corrupting a virgin](#), [usury](#), breaking a vow... [selling things that should not be sold](#), working in any kind of mine, making large machines... cutting down green trees for firewood... eating forbidden food, neglecting sacrificial fires, stealing, [failing to pay debts](#), [studying forbidden teachings](#), working as a traveling entertainer, stealing grain, metals or livestock, having sex with a woman who drinks wine, killing a woman, servant, commoner, or ruler and professing atheism are all minor [major] crimes."

Laws of Manu 11.249

"Even the killer of an embryo is purified after..."
[Apparently the the Brothers have know about abortions for thousands of years.]

Laws of Manu 12.73

"The more that sensual men indulge in sensory [sexual] objects [women], the more their weakness for them grows. Through the repetition of their evil actions, men of little intelligence experience miseries in womb after womb in this world. [And in the next world] they are rolled about in dreaded hells like the hell of 'Darkness', and are tied up and chopped up in hells like the 'Forest of Sword Leaves'. They suffer various tortures, like being eaten by crows and owls, burnt by scorching sand, and boiled in pots, which is horrible."

Laws of Manu 12.100

"The man who knows the teachings of the Veda is worthy of being general of the army, king, dispenser of punishment, and overlord of all the world. And just as fire that has gained strength burns up even wet trees, so a man who knows the Veda burns up the fault born of his own action."

Laws of Manu 12.103

"Those who read the books [of the Veda] are better than those who do not know them. Those who remember them are better than those who read them. Those who understand them are better than those who remember them. And those who put them into action are better than those who understand them."

Section-1.10: AZTEC RELIGION AND CULTURE

Aristotle, On the Heavens 198a

"We should dismiss the incredible theory that India

can be reached via Gibraltar, with the outer ocean [the ocean outside the Mediterranean] forming a single unit. The supporters of this opinion can only point to the existence of elephants at both ends of the earth as proof that they are connected." [In 362b, Aristotle says that it is possible to go around the world, the only obstacle being the immense size of the ocean.]

Montaigne, On Cannibals

Plato introduces Solon to relate how he learned from the priests of the town of Sais in Egypt how, long ago, in a time before the [great] flood, there was a vast island called Atlantis right at [straight out from] the mouth of the Straights of Gibraltar, occupying an area greater than Asia and Africa combined. The kings of that country, who not only possessed that island but had spread on to the mainland across the breadth of Africa as far as Egypt and the length of Europe as far as Tuscany, planned to stride over to Asia and subdue all the peoples bordering on the Mediterranean as far as the Black Sea. To this end they had crossed Spain, France and Italy and had reached as far as Greece when the Athenians withstood them. But soon afterwards those Athenians, as well as the people of Atlantis and their island, were engulfed in that Flood.

Bernal Diaz 42

"Pardo went to one of their temples which stood on a hill. I have already said that these were called cues, which means House of the Gods. Here he found many idols and some copal, which is a kind of resin or tree sap that they burn as incense; some stone knives used for sacrifices and circumcision." [strange how burning incense is such a universal thing in so many religions around the world. Strange how circumcision is too.]

Bernal Diaz

"More than 30 Indians came... bringing roasted fish and birds, sapota fruit and maize cakes, also burners of hot coals and incense, with which they perfumed all of us.... presenting us with gold jewels, some in the form of a crown... [also] they kept repeating : Colua, Colua and Mexico, Mexico, but we did not know what either Colua or Mexico meant." [co•loo•A, a precious liquid like cola and Kahua]

Popol Vuh, ch. 3.9

[The Maya and Quiche gave the name pom to the incense or white aromatic tree sap that oozes from a certain tree. This is also called copal or copalli in Nahuatl]

"They immediately unwrapped the incense they brought from the East, and which they planned to burn, and then they untied the three gifts they had planned to offer. The incense which Balam-Quitze brought was called Mixtan-Pom. The incense which

Balam-Acab brought was called Cavixtan-Pom. And that which Mahucutah brought was called Cabauil-Pom. The three burned their incense and began to dance facing east. They wept for joy as they danced and burned their incense, their precious incense. Then they wept because they did not yet see the sun rise...

The Priests and sacrificers were kneeling. Great was the joy of the priests and sacrificers and of the people of Tamub..." [Other Central American names for incense are: noh, yiauhltli, yia, and xno.]

Bernal Diaz

"At that moment there came from another building, which was the temple of their gods, 10 Indians wearing long white cotton cloaks. Their hair was very long and so clotted with blood that it would have needed cutting before it could be combed or parted. These were the priest of their gods, who in New Spain are generally called papas. They brought us incense of a sort of resin or tree sap which they call copal. They burned this over earthenware burners full of burning charcoals." [The trees are copalli, Guib•our•tia Copai•fera and trachy•lobium. Genus Aga•this]

Expedition of Juan De Grijalva

"We later heard that the Indians ancestors had prophesied that men with beards would come from the direction of the sunrise and rule over them. So, for one reason or another, many of Montezuma's people were posted beside that river, watching for us, and carrying long poles with a white cotton flag on the end of each, which they waved at us, calling to us, seemingly as a sign of peace, to come and join them on the shore. ...

When we went ashore... They brought us poultry, maize cakes, pineapples... Then they brought clay burners with burning coals and incensed us with a sort of resin or tree sap."

Bernal Diaz 47

"On the island of Cozumel, to which many Indians, from ...other parts of Yucatan, came on pilgrimage. It seems that a number of idols of the most hideous shapes were kept in a temple in Cozumel, to which the natives of the country habitually offered sacrifices at that season. One morning, the courtyard of the temple was crowded with men and women who were burning a resin like our incense [Apparently one different from copal. They had different incenses and one was just like the incense they burned in the Catholic churches.]

Popol Vuh, ch. 3.4

"Already the priests and sacrificers of the Yaqui

people were very many. 'Let us go and search and see if our [tribal] symbols [sacred religious artifacts] are safe — if we can find what we must burn before them.' [Here we see incense used as a sacrament a required sacrament in Pre-Columbian Central America. What are the odds? Is it some sort of a human instinct to burn incense?]

Popol Vuh, ch. 4.2

"They fasted a long time and made sacrifices to their gods. Here is how they fasted. 9 men fasted and another 9 made sacrifices and burned incense. 13 more men fasted and another 13 made more offering and burned incense before Tohil. And while before their god, they nourished themselves only with fruit, with zapotes, matasanos, and jocotes. And they did not eat any tortillas...

Neither did they sleep with any women, but remained alone fasting. They were in the House of God, praying all day, burning incense, and making sacrifices."

The Aztecs used ceramic incense burners

Lost Continents by L. Sprague de Camp ch.4

"Spence thought Mayan culture might have evolved elsewhere[. This] because 'when the Maya civilization first manifests itself upon Central American soil, it does so not in any simple or elementary manner, but as full-blown culture, with a well-defined art, architecture, religion, and system of hieroglyphic writing'." [unreliable source]

A big leap all at once

They all started at once

The approximate starting dates of various cultures.

Olmec	1200	the 'Al•m•eccas'
Cuzco valley, Peru	1200	the 'In•ak•A'
Toltec die out	1200	Aztecs take over
Mongol attacks after 1200	1200	these start soon
Khmer, Cambodia	1200	Jayavarman is
18. He dies at 38		

Anyone who was anyone left the Mideast around 1200

They went to many places. We even read that in the early 1200s the Vatican replaced a large number of Catholic priests in Europe with new priests.

The Aztecs replaced the Toltecs

Large numbers of Arabs came to Toltec lands in the early 1200s. These blended-in harmlessly at first like the first Arabs do everywhere. But in a very short time, these Aztecs from Azt•lan (east•land) came to dominate Toltec culture. It is also notable that the tribes of central Mexico were said to have had a

common origin, from a land beyond the sea that surrounds the earth.

Our word Aztec was only adopted in the 1700's; before that, they were called Mexitin (Mecca•kin?). It is these Aztecs or the Mecca•kins that founded Mexico City in 1325.

1324 = the year cannons first breached a town wall in Europe

This ended the foundation principal of feudal parasitism — the safety value and hence real estate value of the walled towns. This event is the biggest reason why Mexico City was founded in 1325, for it signaled a great reduction in the rents that could be achieved in feudal towns.

1325 Time for a fortress

By 1325, the MECCA•KINS had enough people to found a city, MECCA•CO city. It was located on a safe and hard to reach island in a lake, in the heart of present day Mexico City.

Because the Aztecs lived on a fortress island with a great moat around it, they were mostly impossible to attack.

Arabia at a nadir

The Mongols invaded and massacred most in Syria, Iraq and Iran, along with the levant in 1258. They purged (killed) Mecca's entire periphery, but left Mecca and the Hejaz alone. After this, there was room in the peripheral Mideast for 2-3 generations. But by 1300, populations in the peripheral Mideast had probably recovered and were once again reaching their limits. So Arabs started coming again in 1300 and came until probably 1347 when it was no longer safe or easy due to plague.

1347 was when the Arabs unleashed doomsday on the old world in the form of the Black Death. This plague, due the the great range of symptoms was probably not only the bubonic plague. So we are left considering it as a pan•demic or pan•epi•demic = a use every disease, and everything we got plague. We also imagine poisoning and sabotage. The Arabs all left again, and then caused the a great pandemic for the zoo'ns and their disloyal cousins the Jews that had become zoo'ns.

The timing of the Aztec empire

The empire building process got serious in 1428. This was the same year that Diogo of Silves 'discovered' the Azores. This was 64 years before Columbus 'discovered' America.

It is notable that the Aztec empire did not reach its height until a decade after Columbus in 1492, and then it just held on for 17 years, until Cortez arrived in 1519, because all the conquests of Moctezuma X were re-conquests. Maybe this is why Cortez looked just like the Aztec god that would cause

the apocalypse or epochal•lyse.

The timing of the Aztec final solution

Ruler	Years	Conquests
Acamapichtli	1376-1396	4
Huitzilihuitl	1397-1417	8
Chimalpopoca	1418-1427	2
Itzcoatl	<u>1428-1440</u>	23
Moctezuma I.	1441-1469	33
Axayacatl	1470-1481	36
Tizoc	1481-1486	14
Ahuizotl	1487- <u>1502</u>	45
Moctezuma X. conquests)	1503-1520	45 (all re-
Cortez arrives	1519	

The Aztecs were expecting their apocalypse

When Montezuma X., last king of the Aztecs, received news of the landing of Cortes and his men in 1519, he thought that Quetzalcoatl (also called Nacxit-Xuchit and 'Lord of the East') had returned. And according to legend, Quetzalcoatl/ Nacxit-Xuchit was "the only supreme judge of all the kingdoms, for he gave them the insignia of the kingdom and all its distinctive symbols... the insignias of grandeur and sovereignty." (Popol Vuh 4.6 herein. See also Chilán Balam.

According to legend Quetzalcoatl was going to kill all the followers of the Aztec god Huitzilopochtli. He was also going to bring about something of an apocalypse for the Aztecs. Perhaps the Arabs planned to do away with the Aztec race for some time by sending in the cleaners. Perhaps they were also responsible for the arrival of the god-men who were so accurately described in myth.

Plagues and Peoples, Wm.H. McNeil, Introduction

"As everyone knows, Hernando Cortez, starting off with fewer than 600 men, conquered the Aztec empire whose subjects numbered millions. How could such a tiny handful prevail? How indeed? All the familiar explanations seemed inadequate. If Montezuma and his friends first thought the Spanish were gods, experience soon showed otherwise. If horses and gunpowder were amazing and terrible on first encounter, armed clashes soon revealed the limitations of horseflesh and of the very primitive guns the Spanish had at their disposal. ...

The extraordinary story of the conquest of Mexico (soon to be followed by Pizarro's no less amazing conquest of the Inca empire of South America) was really only part of a larger puzzle. Relatively few Spaniards ever were able to cross the ocean to the New World, yet they succeeded in impressing their culture on an enormously larger number of Amerindians. The inherent attraction of European civilization and some undeniable technical superiorities the Spanish had at their command do not seem enough to explain wholesale apostasy from

older Indian patterns of life and belief. Why for instance, did the old religions of Mexico and Peru disappear so utterly? Why did villagers not remain loyal to deities and rituals that had brought fertility to their fields from time immemorial? The exhortation of Christian missionaries and the intrinsic appeal of Christian faith and worship seem insufficient to explain what happened, even though, in the eyes of the missionaries themselves, the truth of Christianity was so evident that their success in converting millions of Indians to the faith seemed to need no explanation.

A casual remark in one of the accounts of Cortez's conquest—I no longer can tell where I saw it—suggested an answer to such questions, and my new hypothesis gathered plausibility and significance as I mulled it over and reflected on its implications afterward. For on the night when the Aztecs drove Cortez and his men out of Mexico City, killing many of them, an epidemic of smallpox was raging in the city. The man who had organized the assault on the Spaniards was among those who died on the *noche trista*, as the Spanish later called it. The paralyzing effect of a lethal epidemic goes far to explain why the Aztecs did not pursue the defeated and demoralized Spaniards, giving them time and opportunity to rest, regroup, gather Indian allies and set siege to the city, and so achieve their eventual victory.

Moreover, it is worth considering the psychological implications of a disease that killed only Indians and left [the already exposed and hence generally immunized] Spaniards unharmed. Such partiality could only be explained supernaturally [in the Aztec worldview], and there could be no doubt about which side of the struggle enjoyed divine favor. The religions, priest-hoods, and way of life built around the old Indian gods could not survive such a demonstration of the superior power of the God the Spanish worshiped. Little wonder, then, that the Indians accepted Christianity and submitted to Spanish control so meekly. God had shown himself on their side, and each new outbreak of infectious disease imported from Europe (and soon from Africa as well) renewed the lesson.

The lopsided impact of infectious disease upon Amerindian populations therefore offered a key to understanding the ease of the Spanish conquest of America— not only militarily, but culturally as well. But the hypothesis swiftly raised other questions. How and when did the Spaniards acquire the disease experience that served them so well in the New World? Why did the Amerindians not have diseases of their own with which to mow down the invading Spaniards?"

Nahuatl **QUETZAL•COATL** = Traditionally the god of Venus, he later became known as the god of priests, inventor of books and of the calendar, and as the

symbol of death and resurrection. Legend says that he would return in another age.

Nahuatl **QUETZAL** = feathered, flying precious

Nahuatl **COATL** = snake

The flying snake is a symbol of the Arabs.

Alternate spellings

Moctecuhzoma

Motecuhzoma

Moteczuma

Moctezuma

Montezuma

Canibal dictatorship

The Brothers who founded Mecca•co were long accustomed to eating their enemies. So the Aztecs were a cannibalistic culture, with the priests and their chosen offspring consuming the common people for protein, eugenics and population control.

Prescott quoting Bernal Diaz

"Where are my companions now?" he asks. "They have fallen in battle or have been devoured by the cannibals"

Bernal Diaz 329 - Expeditions around the Lake

[Sandoval] "warned them that if they did not make peace and expel the Mexican guards and garrisons from their district, that he would make war on them and punish them. Their answer was that the Spanish could come when they liked. And that they were looking forward to sacrificing them to their idols and feasting on their flesh" [afterwards].

Bernal Diaz 333 - Expeditions around the Lake

"The next night we slept in another town that was a tributary of Chalco, called Chimaluacan. Here we met 20,000 allies from Chalco, Texcoco, Huexotzingo, Tlascala, and other towns. I had not yet known us to be joined by such a horde or multitude of allied warriors in any expedition that I had taken part in. Many of them came, as I have said before, in the hopes of gathering spoils and, of course, of gorging themselves on human flesh, if there there should be fighting, as they knew there certainly would be.

Bernardino de Sahagun, Florentine Codex: General History of the Things of New Spain.

"He was cut up; one of his thighs was sent for Moctezuma's meal, and the rest was divided among people of rank ... This flesh was cooked with corn."

Apocalypto film disinformation - cannibalism

In this film, we see the main character (named Jaguar Paw) escapes from becoming a sacrificial victim, and runs for his life. Just outside the city, his path takes him through a large garbage dump of human corpses, which he runs through. This long, shocking and

memorable scene, I submit, is propaganda.

Someone pruning the tree of knowledge to hide how the Aztec priests were actually eating the human victims of Aztec sacrifice. Statistics are nowhere to be found, but a large percentage of human bones from the century before Cortez show knife or cleaver marks from dismemberment, and from the meat being cut from the bone This is fairly certain evidence of cannibalism, especially when added to the reports of the Spanish.

The most likely place to find cannibals

Where should cannibalism to be most prevalent on earth? Wouldn't it be in a land of absolutely no resources that periodically runs out of food? Wouldn't it be in a place where snakes, or dogs are constantly being whacked for taking a bite from the forbidden fruit of the trade that feeds the entire land of no resources? Aren't we talking about a land where fresh meat was always scarce and precious until refrigeration was possible? Where on this whole planet should we most expect cannibalism to exist, but the land of Canaan Baal who was appeased by the meat of his "children", the unchosen dumb children, as well as the descendant children from other places.

Human sacrifice in early Rome

In Rome, in 216BC we read about Celtic and Greek prisoners of war being publicly sacrificed. This sort of thing seems to have bothered many Romans, because in 196 BC, the Roman Senate outlawed human sacrifice on the grounds that it was barbaric. However we also read about gladiatorial games starting in 264BD, and continuing on, more or less for centuries after the colosseum was built in 70AD. Perhaps the key to understanding is that the blood and cooked flesh of sacrificial animals was normally eaten by the Ancients, and in particular their priests, which were normally Middle Eastern.

Johnathan Z. Smith quoted by David Carrasco

"Everyone really thinks religion is a marginal social force until you run into a human sacrifice [society] and the matter is opened up again." [In other words, merely thinking about a human sacrifice religion — with or without the cannibalism, and with or without Arab administration — is very damaging to all religion.]

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, intro

"When we try to face up to the accounts of human sacrifice our assumptions about human nature, social order and the human imagination are shaken, and the issues of what religion is, does and means are opened, like cuts in our scholarly position." [In other words the atrocities of the Aztecs are horribly damaging for all Brotherly religion and government.]

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, intro

"I realized that ritual violence troubles, fascinates, and stimulates people to think about their own cultural traditions and religious practices."

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, intro

"Aztec settlements in particular were organized around ceremonial complexes, which served as theaters for many kinds of performances, including the ritual slaughter of humans and animals. ... we are confronted with prodigious acts of violence, most of which were carried out in the monumental ceremonial centers of cities" [Just like in the Roman Colosseum]

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, intro

"Faced with the ritually choreographed, publicly performed human sacrifices [Just like in the Roman Colosseum] that transported enemy warriors for miles over difficult terrain into the capital, [sacrifices that] dismembered male and female bodies, and hung [their] skulls on monumental racks; [sacrifices that] painted the shrines, celebrants, and faces of gods with animal and human blood; [sacrifices that] slashed open the throats in infants; [sacrifices that] beheaded young women; and dressed teenagers in flayed [removed, cut off] human skins, [When I see these things] I am stimulated to see that religious violence is a major motivating social force... [Then I] ask whether sacrifice is a central religious performance in the construction of social order and the authority of city-states." [Regarding the underlined: 1) Horrible religious violence can certainly be a major motivating force. 2) The horrible and intimidating spectacle was central to maintaining social order and lording over the people.]

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, intro

"Meso-America was the site of the most profound social transformations in world history. The process known as primary urban generation. Only five or perhaps six other culture areas managed the evolution of social life from the world of villages to the urban landscape." [This leap was not organic. It happened due to an Arab ex·hodos. And the Mayan civilization began the same way in the late 200s just after Rome's currency collapsed in value.]

Nahuatl. **NEXTLAHUALTIN** = 'debt payments', a term for humans sacrificed to appease the gods.

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, intro

[Translated into plain english, original version follows]
"Ritual violence, and especially the large number of human sacrifices, became a way of managing... the unstable ... situation between the imperial center and [both] the allied and [the] enemy periphery. At one

level ... [this] was handled by a large tribute system.... [Through this system] communities regularly paid large sums to demonstrate their dependance on and servitude to their [feudal or fee·oo·de·al] capital. Indeed, they were always threatened with the pain of human sacrifice or military attack. At another level, this ... [happened through] ritual systems of debt payments in the form of human sacrifices to the gods and under the authority of the god-kings."

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, intro

[As published]

"Ritual violence, and especially the increase in human sacrifices, became a way of managing, from within the sacred enclave of the capital, the unstable social and symbolic dynamics between the imperial center and [both] the allied and [the] enemy periphery. At one level, the flux of political history, fortunes, and uncertainties ... [this] was handled through the immense tribute system.... [Through this system] by which nearby and peripheral communities demonstrated their dependance upon, and servitude to the capital by paying large quantities of goods on a regular basis, always threatened with the pain of human sacrifice or military attack.

At another level, this management of center and periphery was symbolized in the ... [happened through] ritual systems of debt payments in the form of human sacrifices to the gods and under the authority of the god kings.

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, ch 2

"Over 80% of the offerings.. unearthed [at the central Aztec temple] contained materials from natural landscapes, cities, and towns beyond the core area of the Aztec realm, including many communities with unstable relations with Tenochtitlan."

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, ch 2

"The Aztecs intended that everything powerful, beautiful and meaningful would flow into the ceremonial landscapes of the city [Mexico City]. ...the amazing discoveries at the excavations of the temple's base in Mexico City, demonstrate that this shrine was not only the axis of their universe, it was the imago mundi, the architectural image of their cosmic order and sense of political destiny."

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, intro

"One important point for the reader to understand is that... much more effort was put into dancing, singing, moving in procession, sometimes long-distance walking, and changing costumes than into the actual act of killing people." [In other words, the murder was de-emphasized and shortened, while the other parts were emphasized and lengthened. Pay attention to this trick of the dark side.]

Bernal Diaz del Castillo, The discovery and Conquest of Mexico p.436

"after they danced, they immediately placed them [the victims] on their backs — on some narrow stones specially made as places for sacrifice. They chopped their chests open, and drew out their [still] palpitating hearts, offering them to the idols (statues) that were there. Then they kicked the bodies down the steps. Then the Indian butchers who were waiting below cut off the arms and legs and peeled the skin off the faces. This, they prepared afterwards like glove leather with hair on it. These they kept for their drunken orgies, when they ate the [human] flesh in *chi-mole*." [Nahuatl *ahuactl*=avacado and *molli*=sauce, so *ahuactlmole* = guacamole]

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, ch 2

"the scholarly community [which is watched by the Arabs] has been remarkably hesitant to explore the evidence and nature of large-scale ritual killing in Aztec Mexico."

Apocalypso Film

"When I catch him, I will peel his skin...and have him watch me wear it" [The Arabs apparently do not like this part of their history. So they make it look like it came from a stupid movie. Here the leader of a victim catching squad is saying these words about the man he is trying to catch, a fellow named Jaguar Paw, or Earthquake Hand, depending on how you translate the name.]

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, ch 7

"They banished her sorrow, they kept gaining her attention, they kept making her laugh that she might not be sad... And when they flayed [skinned] her, then a man (a priest) quickly put on her skin [So she girl as avatar for the goddess could behold herself while she was still alive.] ... We again find that sex was a crucial part of the rite. ... She is told, 'My dear daughter, now at last the ruler Moctezuma will sleep with thee. Be happy' ... [then there was a] reenactment of a mythic hieros gamos, the sacred sexual union of the Sky, in the form of the Chief Speaker, and the Earth, in the form of the goddess. ...

There is deception woven into this sexual union of an adolescent girl/ goddess with the adult male god/king because the next line in the text states, 'They did not tell her of her death; it was as if she died unaware. For the girl, it was undoubtedly an overwhelming experience of being opened up by the most holy man in the society, distracting her up until the last moment of life... When Sahagun's informants describe the killing scene, the details are few. The decapitation, heart extraction, and skinning take up less than four lines. [Some texts talk about blood

spurting upward from the chest of the victim as the heart was removed, so that came before the decapitation. There is also a good deal of talk that the sacrificial victim should not be 'sad' during their sacrifice. That this was a very bad omen just as in ancient Rome. So the sequence of things seems to have been for the young virgin 1) Get "opened up" by the priest on stage 2) get skinned alive on stage, 3) heart removed, and 4) decapitated and dismembered last.

It is notable that the skin of the sacrificed girl/ woman was worn by two men. One wore everything except the "thigh" skin, while another wore the thigh (genital?) skin as a mask.]

Nahuatl **YOPICO** = a structure used to hold people during the Feast of the Flayed (skinned) people.

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, ch 7

"Why the development of ritual techniques of cruelty? Why the cultivation of the public eye for horror?

[It was just like the Roman Colosseum. The state had been hijacked by Canaan-Baal Arabs that grew up in the perennial famine of the land of no resources. These only aspired to gorge themselves, leave hundreds of children, and help their people back home if possible. These Arabs regarded the host society they lived among as livestock to be bred, to be bred with, and to be eaten as meat. The so-called "ritual" terror helped maintain control over society, for the daily displays of human massacre made most of the sensible outies afraid to question those who lorded over them.

It is also worth pointing out that these invaders have been sharing notes on how to get something for nothing for almost 6,000 years, and know most of the approaches to parasitism that work.]

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, ch 7

"I frequently use the term cosmo-magical... [for] the capacity of rites and places to dramatize, with maximum potential sacredness, the interactive relationships people ... have with the gods" [A shining example of the parasite's propaganda. There is no natural need among humans for gods and complex religions. It is all just a trick of a bunch of desperate Arab refugees — whatever it can get away with, so it can get something for nothing.]

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, ch 7

"In the morning, the priests spread out in the city. 'They went taking all the roads to the houses,' going from house to house asking for alms. The introduction of male competition and aggression associated with these ceremonies appears in the ritual walks that followed. Apparently, the priests of each temple priesthood had their assigned routes for these ritual walks and if they met another group [from

another temple], there was 'ill-feeling over it, they were disliked because of it, [and] there was continuous wrangling over it.' After returning to the temple with the day's offerings, the priests went out into the fields, 'to get Centeotl' (Maize Cob Deity), in the form of a stalk of green maize..."

[The Arabs came and made themselves priests. Then they got the natives to feed them because they were priests. Then the priests prospered and multiplied until they "taxed" the economy. Then they divided the territory or turf like their Mafias commonly do. This we see above. Then, if there is not enough food, and they can get away with it, they kill the less productive members of the flock so there is more surplus food for the parasite priests. And if they can get away with it, they eat the members of the flock that they killed.]

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, ch 7

"In Aztec...thought, the maize seeds were composed of two elements; the visible seed and the invisible substance called 'the heart of maize'. The hearts of maize, animal species, and plants were recycled through a great granary in the underworld of the dead, the place called Tlalocan, a colossal receptacle enclosed in the cosmic mountain [of abundance].

... For grain of maize to be converted into an active seed, it had to be united with the 'heart' through the work and technique of rituals. This procession of the young girls, living symbols of corn, to the temple and granary, and the rites that take place there, achieves this union and constitutes cosmo-magical circles. The physical and spiritual corns [the young girls as avatar for one and the priests as avatar for the other] come together [mate] and we are told that 'when the seed was sown, when it was time for planting, [So many days after the girl's menstruation began when she was most fertile] thus they sowed.'

...

The second change comes when one of the girls is magically transformed into the teotl ixiptla, the living receptacle of the 'heart' of the goddess...

In the longer narrative of this sacrifice in Sahagun, there is no description of the killing of the girl, though it did in fact take place.... but it is only when we turn to the 7th ceremony, beginning forty days later, that we are told of the actual ritual slaughter of girls."

[The girls had to fuck the god's avatar, his vicarious presence on earth, his priest. To me this is very reminiscent of how the Catholic Pope is the vicarious presence of their Christ/god on earth. To me it is the same ancient tool kit being used to fuck our children.

Anyway, the girls would visit the priests once each menstruation for 6 months. Then on the 7th month, if the seed did not take and the girl continued to menstruate, they would have this big ceremony with dancing and singing and then the poor young girl

would be skinned alive. Then the priest would put her skin, or parts of it on (he would wear her skin) and then finally kill her. Then the Arab priestly caste would cut her up and cook and eat her.

Here is what the Brothers, the Mecca-kings that went to Mecca-co did with the local culture. They established Ostak (Aztec) culture and killed anyone who did not pay them tribute. And of course, as usual, they dreamed up this religion to act as tax collector and collect all the alms. This made it much harder for the host society to figure out what was going on and rebel.

If the people did not appease "the gods" by giving them enough corn, then the priests would send in their army and abduct people to feed "the gods". The god (and their Arab priests) were not fussy and human meat would do just as well as corn.

These are the Arabs that survived the famines that followed the Crusades (1096-1187). These are the Arab that survived the rise of the Mongols and the loss of control of Eurasian trade (the "Aisha" trade) starting in 1200. These are the Arabs that survived the Mongol massacres of 1258. These were cannibal Arabs that did not value girls/women at all. They USED the EWES (Greek EU=good ones) of the flock and ate the others.]

Nahuatl **TEO-MIQUI** = to die as a god, or to die as a god dies.

Nahuatl **TEO-TL-IX-IP-TLA** = the female receptacle of the goddess' heart.

Nahuatl **TEO-CUAQUE** = 'god eaters' = priests

Nahuatl **IX-IP-TLA** = female 'i-ship-tel-A'

Nahuatl **HUIX-TOCI-HUATL** = the older sister of the rain god. This one was sacrificed, or died, for the goddess in order for the goddess to be reborn.

Nahuatl **TON-AC-ACI-HUATL** = Aztec deity whose name means "our lady of human flesh". She transferred souls of the dead who were sacrificed by the priest back from heaven into the mortal womb to be reborn or born again.

Nahuatl **TON-AC-ATE-CU-HTLI** = Aztec deity whose name means "our lord of human flesh". He is a variant of Ton-ac-aci-huatl and together they created all life. These two engendered all the rest of the Aztec pantheon. Supposedly, he drove four paths through the center of the earth after the cataclysm of the 4th world age to disperse the flood waters of the deluge.

Nahuatl **XIPE TOTEC** = "god of the skinned person" or "god of the person skinned alive". His victim was the red avatar of the sun god Tezcatlipoca, god of

spring and symbol of annual renewal of the vegetation. He was represented in ritual by the priest wearing the skin of the human sacrifice. The skin was worn for 21 days (3 weeks of 7 days). Xipe Totec was also a god of precious metals, particularly gold. Thus we suspect that sacrifices of gold would appease him if you happen to have been chosen to be the next sacrificial victim.

Nahuatl **IN IXIPTLA IN TETEO** = deity impersonators, or people who have been transformed into gods

Nahuatl **NEX•TLAHUALTIN** = payments or repayments to the gods through ritual slaughter for the gift of life previously given by the gods.

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, ch 7

"[Trumpets](#) [Trumpets in Mexico?] [announced the swift taking of the goddess' heart and the regeneration of the spirits of the corn.](#) Then, her body was covered with a precious cape and brought down from the summit of the temple [pyramid] in the early dawn. And the salt people [the Arabs running the salt monopoly] [returned to their neighborhood for feasting](#) [on the sacrificial victims], [heavy drinking, skirmishes, insults, shared exhaustion, apologies, pardons, and muddled amnesia.](#)"

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, ch 7 34

"the masters of the youths... [asked for the](#) [young] women only in secret, not in front of the others. ... [one significant narrative episode describes the techniques of male sexual dominance and the manipulation of moral codes between males and females.](#) The dancing women were gathered together into a kind of female herd, for the masters of youth 'grouped them, rounded them up... lest one might go somewhere, lest one be forced to accompany someone, lest some perverse [outie] youth might take one [of the prettiest] away.' This speaks to a control of adolescent male and female passions, and it is likely that both males and females were looking for ways to get at each other. Yet male privilege [of the privileged Arab males] [had the upper hand, for the noblemen spoke to the female guardians, asking for access to the girls.](#) 'Nonetheless, the noblemen addressed the matrons that they might go releasing some [of the women]... And when they released them [the matrons] [were given gifts ... food... and gifts were given of](#) [by] the... matrons' [in return, for releasing the young girls]. This gift exchange, sex with young women, for gifts for older women, was carried out in secret. The front-rank nobles 'asked for the women only in secret... he went to await her in his home... they ate in secret.' The eating in secrete refers no doubt to sex as well as food. The text reads, 'And the woman came forth only at night, she spent only the night (with him); she departed when it

was well into the night.'

This ambivalent moral code protecting young women and then dispensing them in secret for sex and food was surrounded by strict prohibitions for those who flaunted or made these liaisons the basis for public discussions. Scandals led to assemblies in the song house where culprits were identified for punishments that included beatings, strip of warrior rank, blistering of the body with fire, or total social rejection. A similar punishment went to the woman for 'nevermore was she to sing and dance with the others; nevermore was she to hold others by the hand.'

Eventually the priests had most first born children

Eventually the guy at the top, his brothers, sons and perhaps cousins were fucking nearly all the girls in the Aztec empire right after they first menstruated. It was probably much like the culture of Arabia at the time. And the girls all probably came willingly because getting raped by the god and impregnated was better than being skinned alive on stage. Besides, everyone had sex with the god (or his vicar, his vicarious presence, the Arab priest), it and it was "normal" in their culture.

How could they not have gone along?

Everyone was either a Bro running the show, or they were a true believer, or they pretended real well. Everyone else was skinned alive on stage and "reborn", the meat of his useless empty corpse was then fit to be eaten.

ID = seeing with your own eyes, understanding the world around you without interpretations you have heard.

ED = learning from others, understanding the world around you using the interpretations you have heard. Funny how we lack a word for seeing with our own eyes as opposed to learning something. This distinction is so important, it deserves particles.

Parasites must purge the brightest or they have a rebellion

Regardless of their immense powers, the Brotherly Aztecs could not allow anyone to stand up and say: "This is crazy what you are doing". If they did that, they might face a rebellion.

So they always had to purge the ID•SE that could think for themselves (if they weren't innit). Thus, most everyone who could think for himself was purged. once this started happening, it didn't matter what happened on the micro network of the 1%-ers, this number always affected 99x more people, bringing about a net decline for humanity.

In the context of the Aztecs, their obviously awful police state put a pretty low ceiling on the human id, on the ability to see with your own eyes

and think with your own mind. So the Aztec strategy was doomed to fail for this reason.

The Aztec protection racket

Ok, so Arab cannibals were running the religious empire of the Aztecs in the 1300s and 1400s. And these priests would call for up to 40,000 people to be sacrificed at lengthy appeasement ceremonies to whatever gods they made up. Then the people who were sacrificed were eaten by the Arab priests or traded as meat for services in the capital. But most of the financial reward probably came from sacrifices. If you made your sacrifices of grain, then everyone in the family would be spared from being chosen by the oracle-man with a personal hotline to the gods, (and a clipboard of strange ciphers).

Bernardino de Sahagun, Florentine Codex

"After they passed the place of the [human] skull rack, the one wearing the skin of Toci's surrogate stomped on a drum." [We read of people being skinned alive as part of the "ceremony". This must have terrorized many into paying their protection money. Here I submit for the world's judgement is one of Mideast Inc.'s past religions. Reader, do you believe in another Mideast religion?]

Bernal Diaz 37

"We found five indians who had been sacrificed to [their gods] on that very night. Their chests had been struck open and their arms and legs cut off, and the walls of these buildings were covered in blood."

Bernal Diaz 37

"That day they had sacrificed two boys, cutting open their chests and offering their blood and hearts to that accursed idol. And these priests came to incense us with the same incense as they used on Tezcatlipoca, for at the time of our arrival they were burning something that smelt like incense before him. But we would not allow them to burn it over us." [There are many things in the paragraph.

- 1) They refused the incense because it contained drugs.
- 2) Burning incense before a priest was done in the Old World since Roman times.
- 3) These are boys not men, not girls, not women, not babies, but boys who were sacrificed.

What killing boys means

Why let babies grow into boys before sacrificing them? Why not kill them when they are babies? Why not kill them when they get older? I think what is going on is that at age 6 or 8, they give them some games to play and secretly test their intelligence. Then they purge the ones that are too smart.

This is just what the parasite did in Iran

during the Iran-Iraq war. First the Shaw's secret police killed or chased away many of the smartest people. Then there was the war where many were sent off to be purged in war. Then they sent the smart boys (primary school boys) to be purged in war. Today, we have what is left. Same same but different.

We must have all the children

Apparently 1/3 of the Aztec sacrifices were females, and 2/3 were male. So twice as many males were purged as females. And because females were still purged in great numbers, we can be certain that all females were always available to the Brotherly priests making that decision.

In feudal (fee-oo-de-al) Europe of this time, there still remained in some communities the law of the first night. This gave the feudal lord the right to fuck all the new brides before their husband.

Here we imagine that the all girls had to come as virgins to the priests, 21 days after the start of their menstruation (when most are fertile). They probably had to be eager as possible, to please their god or their god's vicar, his vicarious Arab presence, or they would have to be skinned alive and reborn again.

Marco Polo, d. 1324AD, Ch. 7

"They have many idols [gods] in their temples, both male and female. Many of their young maidens are offered to these gods in the following way: Their parents offer them to certain gods, whichever ones they please. Once they have been offered, they come to entertain the god with song and lively entertainment whenever the priests request. And there are great numbers of these maidens, because they form large groups. Several times a week these bring food to the gods which they are dedicated to.

Here is how they bring it, and how they say that the god has eaten: Some of these maidens of whom I have spoken of prepare tasty dishes to meat and other food and bring them to their gods in the temples. Then they lay the table before them, setting out the meal they have brought, and leave it for some time. Meanwhile they all sing and dance and provide the merriest sport in the world. And when they have done this for as long as a great lord might spend in eating a meal, then they say that the spirit of the idols has eaten the substance of the food. Thereupon, they take the food and eat it together [with the priests] with great mirth and merriment. Finally they go back to their own homes. And this they do until they take husbands.

Such maidens, doing all the things which I have told you of, are abundant throughout this kingdom. And the reason why they are called on to amuse the gods is this: The priests of the idols very often declare: 'The god is quarreling with the goddess. One will not cohabit [sleep] with the other,

nor will they talk together. Since they are thus quarreling and angry with each other, unless they are reconciled and make their peace, all our [humanly] affairs will go wrong, and then go from bad to worse, because they will not bestow their blessings and their favor [upon humanity]. So these maidens go to the church as I have said. And there, completely naked, except that they cover their genitals, they sing before the god and goddess. The god [brotherly priest] stands by himself on an altar under a canopy, and the goddess [played by the various maidens wearing only loin clothes] stands by herself on another altar under another canopy.

People say that he often dallies with her, [dally = to have a casual romantic or sexual liaison with someone], and they have sex together. But when they are quarreling, they refrain from sex, until these maidens come to soothe [and make peace between] them. When they are there, they devote themselves to singing, dancing, leaping, gymnastics [Gr. gymnos=naked, so it is G'um•nasty•aks] and every sort of exercise calculated to amuse the god and goddess and reconcile them [and their love for each other].

And while they are entertaining, they cry out: 'O lord, why are you angry with your lady? Why have you grown cold to her? And why is your spirit angry? Is she not beautiful? Does she not please you? Certainly yes. So therefore, if it pleases you, be reconciled with her and take your delight with her, for surely she is greatly pleasing. And then the maiden who has spoken these words will lift her leg higher than her neck and spin around for the delight of the god and goddess. [But mostly for the priestly vicar of the god and his vicarious presence on earth].

When they have finished this entertainment, they go home. In the morning the priest of the god will announce with great joy that he has seen [or rather experienced first hand how] the god made up with the goddess and that harmony has been restored between them. Then everyone rejoices and gives thanks.

The flesh of these maidens, so long as they remain maidens is so firm that no one could grasp or pinch them in any place. For a penny they will allow a man to pinch them as hard as he can. After they are married their flesh remains hard, but not so hard as before. On account of this hardness, their breasts do not hang down, but remain upstanding and erect." [The preceding is a Brotherly gazette on obtaining both food and sex from the young girls of the flock. When these became pregnant in the service of god, they were probably still considered virgins like "The Virgin Mary" and their children were probably considered immaculately conceived like Jew•Zeus]

The Aztec nobility was protected by sumptuary

laws

The Aztec nobility, like those of Europe has sumptuary laws concerning clothing and diet. They alone were allowed to consume Cacao, hallucinogens and the flesh of human sacrifices.

Fray Diego Duran, History of the Indies of New Spain

"Thus they captured 500 men of Chalco. These were sent to Tenochtitlan and on the day after they arrived, by order of Tlacaelel and the king, they were immediately sacrificed to the god Huitzilopochtli. In this way, the vow that been sworn was fulfilled, and the temple was reddened with the blood of 500 men. A fire sacrifice was ordained... A great fire was built in a large fire-pit in the temple floor. This was called, "the divine oven" Into this great mass of flames, men were thrown alive. Before they died [from their severe burns], their hearts were torn out of their bodies and offered to the god." [Regarding the underlined: The Greeks and Romans also swore oaths to the gods that if they were successful in their military campaigns, they would make a sacrifice.]

It is probably based on the Roman model

In Rome, every major city had a colosseum where the political prisoners and troublemakers were executed. This seems to be how the front dictatorship intimidated people of the host society. In the Aztec world we observe a similar thing going on, with the Aztec pyramids substituting for the colosseums.

Preface to Popol Vuh, by Adrian Recinos

optional read - background information

"The national book of the Quiche... was not known by the scientific world until the past century, when two European travelers, Carl Scherzer and Abbe Charles Etienne Brasseur de Bourbourg [br•us de br•br], published respectively the first Spanish version made in Guatemala at the beginning of the 1700s and a contemporary French translation. The two illustrious travelers visited the Central American countries almost at the same time, in 1854 and 1855, [Typically the real version comes out first and the Brothers respond immediately with a version bent to suit their needs.] and both interested themselves in the study of the aboriginal races of Guatemala, which were those that had reached the highest degree of civilization in the center of the New World.

In the library of the University of San Carlos in Guatemala city, Scherzer found the manuscript which contains the transcription of the Quiche text and the first Spanish version of the Popol Vuh, made by Father Francisco Ximenez of the Dominican Order. This first Spanish version of the Quiche document was published by Scherzer in Vienna in 1857.

The Abbe Brasseur de Bourbourg carried his interest in the Indian cultures of Guatemala much

further. Having lived for some time in the country, he was in contact with the Indians, learned the Quiche and Cakchiquel tongues, and upon his return to Europe, he published in Paris, in 1861, a handsome volume entitled: Popol Vuh, Le Livre Sacre et les mythes de l'antiquite americaine, avec les livres heroiques et historiques des Quiches, which contains the original Quiche text, a translation into French, an extensive introduction, and rather full notes. The publication of this work at once attracted the attention of the public to the native peoples of Central America, whose existence and cultural achievements were at that time completely unknown in Europe and the United States. Since then, the book has been used by historians and ethnologists in their investigations of the native races and civilizations of America.

Brasseur de Bourbourg collected a number of old manuscripts in Guatemala, which he took with him to Europe and used in his writings on the history and the Indian languages of Central America. Among them was the volume which contains the Arte or grammar of the three principal languages of Guatemala, the Cakchiquel, the Quiche, and the Zutuhil, written in the 1700s by the same Father Francisco Ximenez, who was parish priest of Santo Tomas Chuila, the present Chi-chi-castanango. The same manuscript volume includes also the transcription and translation of the Popol Vuh, composed of 112 folios written in two columns, which has the title Empiezan las historias del origen de los indios de esta provincia de Guatemala. This volume, in the handwriting of Father Ximenez, was acquired in Europe by Edward E. Ayer, and today forms part of the valuable linguistic collection which bears his name and is preserved in the Newberry Library of Chicago.

...

Comparing the original text transcribed by Ximenez with the text published by Brasseur de Bourbourg, I noticed some differences, important omissions, and other changes which affect the interpretation of the Quiche document. Furthermore, the possibility of clarifying and correcting passages in the existing translations stimulated my desire to undertake a new version direct from the original Quiche into Spanish.

Popol Vuh, ch. 1.3

[Here we read again about boys being sacrificed. Then their meatless bones were broken up and cast into a river. The text then says:]

"But the bones did go very far, for settling themselves down at once on the bottom of the river, they were changed back into handsome boys. And when again, they showed themselves, they really had the same faces."

[Nothing helps the parasite kill the troublesome sheep in its flock like a firm belief in reincarnation, or if that doesn't work, then a firm

believe in the afterlife. After all, which man goes to his death easier, the one thinks he is dying forever, or the one who thinks he will be instantly reborn?]

Popol Vuh, ch. 3.9

"The priests and sacrificers performed their ceremony, and as soon as the [human] blood had been drunk by the [priests as vicars of the] gods, the stones spoke [showing that the people who had just been murdered, were indeed still alive.]

Popol Vuh, ch. 2.13

[The Quiche verb cam/came= to die, to bring, and to be reborn. the Prefixes X is a diminutive in the Quiche language, thus Hunahpu is the father of Xhunahpu.

"And the lord said to them, 'Cut my dog into pieces and let him be brought back to life by you',

'Very well', they answered, and cut the dog into pieces. Instantly the dog was brought back to life. The dog was truly full of joy when he was brought back to life, and wagged his tail when they revived him...

Then the lord told them: 'Now kill a man, sacrifice him, but do not let him die'.

'Very well', they answered. They seized a man and quickly sacrificed him, raising his heart on high, they held it so that all the lords could see it.

Again Hun-Came and Vucub-Came were amazed. A moment afterwards the man was brought back to life by them, and his heart was filled with joy when he was revived.

The lords were astounded and said.

'Sacrifice yourselves now, let us see it! We really like your dances [sacrifices and rebirths]!'

'Very well, sirs', they answered. And they proceeded to sacrifice each other. Xhunahpu was sacrificed by Xbalanque. One by one, his arms and legs were cut off. His head was cut from his body and carried away. His heart was torn from his breast and thrown onto the grass. All the Lords of Xibalba were drunk. They looked on in wonder, but really it was only the dance [sacrifice and rebirth] of one man. It was Xbalanque.

'Get up!' he said, and instantly [Xbalanque] returned to life. They were very happy and the lords were also happy. In truth, what they did gladdened the hearts of Hun-Came and Vucub-Came, and the latter felt as though they themselves were dancing [being vicariously sacrificed and reborn].

Then their hearts were filled with desire and longing by the dances [sacrifices and rebirths] of Xhunahpu and Xbalanque. And Hun-Came and Vucub-Came gave their commands.

'Do the same with us! Sacrifice us!', they said. 'Cut us into pieces, one by one!' Hun-Came and Vucub-Came said to Xhunahpu and Xbalanque.

They said to the lords: 'Very well. Afterward

you will come back to life again. Perchance, did you not bring us here in order that we should entertain you, the lord, and your sons, and vassals?"

And so it happened that they first sacrificed the one, who was the chief and [Lord of Xibalba], the one called Hun-Came, chief of Xibalba. And when Hun-Came was dead, they overpowered Vucub-Came, and they did not bring either of them back to life."

Jonathan Z. Smith quoted by David Carrasco

"Everyone really thinks religion is a marginal social force until you run into a human sacrifice [society] and the matter is opened up again." [In other words, merely thinking about a human sacrifice religion — with or without the cannibalism, and with or without Arab administration — is very damaging to all religion.]

Popol Vuh, ch. 2.13

"Since neither your great power, nor your race exist any longer, and since you don't deserve mercy, your caste/rank in society shall be lowered. The ball game shall not be for you. [Instead] you shall spend your time making pottery and grinding corn. Only the [lowly] people of the desert and thickets shall speak with you. The noble sons, the civilized vassals [feudal term — feudal society] shall not consort with you, and they shall chase you away. The sinners, the evil ones, the sad ones, the unfortunate ones, those who give themselves up to vice, these are the ones who will welcome you. No longer will you be able to seize people [sacrificial victims] at will [like an aristocrat]. Remember, your caste/rank has been lowered." [This was a society where the king and his Brotherly entourage routinely abducted, killed, and ate anyone they wanted at will. Is there any greater omnipotence or an Arab aristocracy?]

Popol Vuh, ch. 1.3

"The Heart of Heaven brought about a great flood which fell on heads of the wooden creatures [was higher than the treetops?]. ... those they had created, did not think about, or pray to their Makers. And for this reason they were killed, they were deluged and flooded. A heavy resin fell from the sky... This was to punish them because they had not thought of their parents, the Heart of Heaven, called Hurican [Hurricane]. And for this reason the face of the earth was darkened and a black rain began to fall, by day and by night... The desperate ones ran as quickly as they could. They wanted to climb on to the tops of their houses. They wanted to climb to the treetops... Such was the ruin of the men who had been created and formed, men made to be destroyed and annihilated. ...

[Here is a tsunami myth that was halfway turned into a storm myth. People run quickly from

tsunamis, not storms. People climb into the treetops in tsunamis, not storms.

The footnote says:] "The ideas of a flood in olden times and the belief in another which would be the end of the world, and would have had characters similar to those described here in the Popol Vuh, still existed among the Indians of Guatemala in the years following the Spanish conquest, according to the Apologetica Historia (Ch. 235, p.620). Bishop Las Casas says in this work that 'They had, among them, information of the flood and of the end of the world, and called it Butic, which is the word which means flood of many waters and means the final judgement and so they believed that another Butic is about to come, which is another flood and judgement' "

Descripcion de Zapotitlan y Suchitepec, 1572

"Balam Quise was the first king of the people of Utatlan [Guatemala, the breadbasket of the Aztec/ central American world at the time]. This king came from the East with two brothers, Balam Acap and Mahu Cutah. The three were equal in command, and the first ones who populated the land of [A]Rabi-nal. Balam Quise, the older brother had two sons, one called Cocoha and the other Corojon Amac. These two sons of Balam Quise were the first ones who the province of Utatlan and explored, populated, and subjugated it."

[The town of Gumarcaah (a Guatemalan Quiche name) was called Utatlan by the Mexicans. This meant 'the place of reed/ corn fields'. My copy of the the Popol Vuh says: "When the Spanish arrived, it was the most important city in Central America." See Pedro de Alvarado, the conquerer of Guatemala. Also Bishop Las Casas, and Alonso de Zorita.]

Popol Vuh, ch. 2.13

[In reading the following we see reeds mentioned or inferred 11 times. This is obviously corn. Yet the translator calls it reeds. Clearly the translation is hiding that the military dictatorship, with its specialist soldiers were taking both the corn as well as the young men to grow it.]

"The grandmother was crying near the reeds [cornfield] they [the boys] had planted. [Where are the middle aged people? Were they all sacrificed?] The reeds [corn] sprouted and dried up after they [the boys] were consumed [sacrificed, cooked] in the bonfire. After this, the reeds [cornfield] sprouted again [with nobody there to farm them]. Then the Grandmother burned incense before the reeds [cornfield] in memory of her grandchildren. And the grandmother's heart filled with joy when, for a second time, the reeds [cornfield] sprouted [by itself]...

Their name was 'Green reeds [corn] growing in the plains' [Cazam Ah Chatam Uleu.= ?Cousin of Chez dan al•loo?] And they were called the Central part of the House, because they planted the reeds

~~[corn] in the middle of the house~~ [the planting of corn was the central part of the society]. And the planted reeds [corn], were called the fields, fields of green reeds [corn] growing. They were also called Green Reeds [corn] because they had sprouted again. This was the name Xmucane gave to the reeds [corn], which Xhunahpu and Xbalanque left planted in order that they should be remembered by their grandmother" [future generations].

Popol Vuh, ch. 3.3

"There they were then, in great numbers, the black men and the white men, men of many classes, men of many tongues that it was wonderful to hear them." [alternate translations listed as footnotes: "Nice was the appearance of those people, nice was the language of those people. Men of many forms aspects, and appearances. Many were the tongues of the men of the East, there were many languages of two ears, and they hear and understand each other through a diversity of languages"]

Popol Vuh, ch. 3.4

"Already the priests and sacrificers of the Yaqui people were very many. 'Let us go and search and see if our [tribal] symbols [sacred religious artifacts] are safe — if we can find what we must burn before them.'" [Here we see incense used as a sacrament a required sacrament in Pre-Columbian Central America. What are the odds? Is it some sort of a human instinct to burn incense?]

Popol Vuh, ch. 3.9

[The Maya and Quiche gave the name pom to the incense or white aromatic tree sap that oozes from a certain tree. This is also called copal or copalli in Nahuatl]

"They immediately unwrapped the incense they brought from the East, and which they planned to burn, and then they untied the three gifts they had planned to offer. The incense which Balam-Quitze brought was called Mixtan-Pom. The incense which Balam-Acab brought was called Cavixtan-Pom. And that which Mahucutah brought was called Cabauil-Pom. The three burned their incense and began to dance facing east. They wept for joy as they danced and burned their incense, their precious incense. Then they wept because they did not yet see the sun rise...

The Priests and sacrificers were kneeling. Great was the joy of the priests and sacrificers and of the people of Tamub..." [Other Central American names for incense are: noh, yiauhltli, yia, and xno.]

Popol Vuh, ch. 4.8

"We shall now talk about the names of the lords of each of the great houses. Here then, are the names of the lords of Cavec. The first of the lords was Ahpop

[the king] then Ahpop-Camha [the vice king], Ah-Tohil [Priest of Tohil], Ah-Gucumatx [Priest of Gucumatx], Nim-Chocoh-Cavec [great chosen one], Popol-Vinac-Chituy [Treasurer], Lolmet-Quehnay [Tribute collection minister], Popol-Vinac-Pa-Hom Tzalatx [sports minister], and Uchuch-Camha [chief of staff]. Now the Chocoh-Cavec or great chosen one was in the words of Ximenez (La Historias del Origin) "like the father of all the Lords of the Quiche" There was a Great one chosen by each of the principal clans, and the Chocoh-Cavec was the greatest." [It would seem that this is the way the parasite organizes its societies.]

Nahuatl. **NEXTLAHUALTIN** = 'debt payments', a term for humans sacrificed to appease the gods.

unreliable source

I. Donnelley, Atlantis and the Antediluvian world, 1882

"When we turn to Mexico, the same resemblances present themselves. The government was an elective monarchy, like that of Poland, the king being selected from the royal family by the votes of the nobles of the kingdom. There was a royal family, an aristocracy, a privileged priesthood, a judiciary and a common people. ... 'The rites of marriage,' says Prescott, 'were celebrated with as much formality as in any Christian country; and the institution was held in such reverence that a tribunal was instituted for the sole purpose of determining questions relating to it. Divorces could not be obtained until authorized by a sentence of the court, after a patient hearing of the parties.'

Slavery was tolerated, but the labors of the slave were light, his rights carefully guarded, and his children were free. The slave could own property, and even other slaves.

Their religion possessed so many features similar to those of the Old World, that the Spanish priests declared the devil had given them a bogus imitation of Christianity to destroy their souls. They said, the devil stole all he could.

They had confessions, absolution, of sins, and baptism. When their children were named, they sprinkled their lips and bosoms with water, and 'the Lord was implored to permit the holy drops to wash away the sin that was given it before the foundation of the world.'

The priests were numerous and powerful."

Nahuatl. **IN MITL IN CHIMALLI** = the arrow, the shield, an Aztec idiom for war. Often these were paralyzing arrows, or darts.

Purging of the Aztec problem

The very existence of the Mecca•kins, their religion and their government was a grave potential problem

for the Arabs back home. Here we see that the job of the "Spanish" conquistador wasn't to conquer or convert. It was to exterminate all evidence of the problematic culture and problematic genetic lines, and even to eliminate the problematic language.

Popol Vuh, ch. 4.6

"Certainly they crossed the sea when they came there to [from] the East, when they [the rulers] went to receive the investiture [total ownership] of the kingdom. And this was the name of the Lord, King of the East, where they went. When they arrived before Lord King **Nacxit**, the only supreme judge of all the kingdoms, for he gave them the insignia of the kingdom and all its distinctive symbols. Then came the insignia of Ahpop and Ahpop-camha, the insignias of grandeur and sovereignty. And Nacxit ended by giving them the insignia of royalty, which are: the canopy, the throne, the flues of bone, yellow beads, jaguar claws... All the foregoing they carried with them. Those who came after, going [travelling] to the other side of the sea to receive the paintings of Tulan, the paintings where they wrote their histories. [Nacxit is Topiltzin Acxiti Quetzalcoatl, the famous king who abandoned his dominions and emigrated to the Yucatan, also called the 'King of the Orient'. The return of Kukulcan-Quetzalcoatl, also called Nacxit-Xuchit, is talked about in the books of Chilán Balam]

Sp. **GUATE** = corn plantation

Sp. **GUATE** = inseparable friend, double barreled shotgun

Sp. **GUATA** = a lie

Sp. **MALA** = bad luck

Sp. **MAL** = bad, poor, wrong, evil, wrong, harmed, hurt, diseased

GUATE-MALA is thus a corn bread-baked, a partner, and a lie, a bad-luck story, a diseased place, or an evil place.

Think of how Rome was dependent on imported Grain. There seems to have been the same thing going on in Central America. And the way that the Aztecs maintained order was the same way the Arabs always did. They made sure that each client state only produced a few things and was dependent on imperial imports from the other states that were in exactly the same unfortunate boat. As well, everyone was probably dependent on grain from Guate-mala.

The Chalcans were the most successful of the Aztec's enemies, resisting them until just before Columbus came. The Chalcans accused the Aztec leadership of abandoning and destroying the common people. They may have been the Jews from the 1200AD wave of exhods.

Apocalypto film

"These are the days of our great lament. The land

thirsts. A great plague infests our crops. The scourge of sickness afflicts us at whim. They say this strife has made us weak, that we have become empty. They say that we rot. Great people of the banner of the sun, I say we are strong."

Did the Aztecs start out as cannibals?

In the Apocalypto film, there is this propaganda scene when the hero is just outside the city. He encounters this huge dump of human corpses, the sacrifice victims. Here are some questions about all Aztec mass graves.

1) What year did they start and where?

2) How many people were killed in each quarter century.

3) What percentage of these people were also eaten by cannibals?

4) Where are the cannibal and non-cannibal sites?

When do the various technologies appears in the Aztec empire?

We should have a timeline of this.

The Aztec fallacy

It appears that the Arabs tried to rapidly breed an advanced society by instituting a genocidal aristocracy. This of course didn't work. The problem was that no matter how many smart sons the Brothers had, they were killing more good people in the effort to hold on to power than they produced by holding onto power.

Aztec gods and words

Paynal — The Aztecs used to sacrifice people to their god PAYN-AL (pain-al, or penal, of the penal system) by cooking them alive at the stake.

Chicomecohuatl = Aztec corn goddess
'chico-mecca-a-tel'.

Citlalatonac = 'glowing star' Aztec creator god.

Cochi-metl = Aztec god of merchants and commerce.

Huixtoci-huatl = Aztec goddess of salt makers.

Painal = Aztec god of war and specifically captured prisoners.

Metz-tli = Aztec moon god

Mexi-tli = Aztec god of war

Mixcoatl-Camaxtli = Aztec god of war, hunting and fire. He received captured prisoners as human sacrifice.

Y•aca•pitza•hu•ac = i•aka•peh•it•zoo•ak = Aztec god of commerce and merchants. His name meant sheep nose. This is the god of the flock.

Y•aca•co•liuh•qui = i•aka•co•loo•que = Aztec god of commerce and merchants. His name meant curved nose. This is the god of the individual Brothers.

Y•aca•te•c•uh•tli = i•aka•te•ak•oo•teli. Aztec god of commerce and merchants. His name meant god nose. This is the god of the Brotherly group cause.

Aztec merchants

We read of provinces getting together and rebelling against the Aztec rule. We read of them blocking the way for the hundreds of Aztec merchants who came each year to milk the various regions of their riches. Perhaps this was one or two things they specialized in, the things that everyone needed the Aztecs to trade for them.

Yaotl = Aztec omnipotent god. His name means enemy.

Zapo•tlantenan = Aztec goddess of medicinal ointment dealers.

Teteoinnan = Aztec goddess of curers and medical diviners

Elecatl or Al•ak•a•tel = Aztec god of winds

Tit•lacax•huan = Aztec god that is omnipotent and malevolent. His name meant slave-master of everyone 'Tit•al•aks•uan'.

Tlaloc = Aztec rain god (tel•al•ak). He supposedly evolved from a jaguar-type deity worshipped by the Olmecs. He was propitiated to bring rain at the end of the dry season by sacrificing large numbers of small children on mountain altars. (see the chacmools that held human hearts for Tlaloc).

Itz•tli (obsidian blade)
God of justice. Aztec.

Itz•papalotl (obsidian butterfly)
Minor mother goddess. Aztec.

Itz•papalotl•Itz•cueye (possessor of obsidian skirt)
Minor mother goddess. Aztec.

Maya•huel = Aztec fertility goddess, depicted as sitting on a tortoise next to an agave/pulqu plant in bloom. In the Nahuatl language, puliuhki = fermented, and agave/pulqu was the source of the Aztec alcoholic drink. Apparently someone was telling the Aztec women to drink while pregnant.

Tepozte•catl = Aztec fertility god from Ometochtli complex concerned with the maguey/agave plant and brewing the alcoholic drink pulque.

Texcatzon•catl = Aztec fertility god concerned with the agave/maguey plant and the brewing of the alcoholic drink pulque.

Totolte•catl = Aztec fertility god connected with the agave/maguey plant and the brewing of the alcoholic drink pulque.

The Aztec god **CHALMECATL** Kal•mecca•to

Huit•zil•poch•tli is the son of the decapitated earth goddess Coatlicue (symbolizing the native culture which was metaphorically decapitated and taken over by the arriving Arabs. Ki in Sumerian myth, Gaia in other myth), from whose womb he sprang fully armed (the army of clones). He slaughtered his sister (moon) and his 400 brothers (the stars).. signifying the triumph of sunlight over darkness (or vice versa). By tradition, he led the people from their ancestral home in Azt•lan (east•land) with the promise of securing a great empire. He appeared to them in the form of an eagle clutching a serpent (symbol of trade cheaters) in its talons.

In Aztec rituals, Huitzilpochtli was fed on human hearts taken from captives (who were perhaps were not paying their protection money). The blood of these human sacrifices was said to cool his heat. Several wars were instigated to gain "sacrificial material" namely people to be the human sacrifices.

Coatlicue = Aztec creator goddess of the earth and mankind. She had 400 sons and was identified with the stars of the southern sky. Her children decapitated her and she gave birth to the sun god. She fed on corpses. In Mexico City, there is a huge headless statue of her dating from around 1300AD. This statue bears a necklace of human hands and hearts and a skull as a pendant.

Itz•tapal Totec (our lord of the stone slab)
Fertility god. Aztec. A god of agriculture, but also a patron of precious metallurgists. Thus he could probably be appeased either with grain or gold.

Ton•ac•aci•huatl = Aztec deity whose name means "our lady of human flesh". She transferred souls of the dead who were sacrificed by the priest back from heaven into the mortal womb to be reborn or born again.

Ton•ac•atecu•htli = Aztec deity whose name means "our lord of human flesh". He is a variant of Ton•ac•aci•huatl and together they created all life.

These two engendered all the rest of the Aztec pantheon. Supposedly, he drove four paths through the center of the earth after the cataclysm of the 4th world age to disperse the flood waters of the deluge.

Tonatiuh = Aztec creator god who presides over the fifth world age, personified by the sun Ollin and destined to end in a cataclysmic earthquake.

Kunda•lini = Aztec mother goddess. The spirit of the earth perceived in human form and responsible for providing all food from the soil. In Sanskrit kundalini=snake, and this is female energy. In Brolingo it is ak•unda•al•ini = point•wave•towards•the•ini

Tepeyol•lotl was originally an Aztec earthquake god, but later he was symbolized as a jaguar — and Jaguars became related to earthquakes. See Tezcatlipoca complex.

Now Ocelotl was the Aztec sun deity that represented the first of five world ages, each of which lasted 2028 heavenly time periods each being 52 time periods. Assigned to the earth and presided over by the sun god Tezcatlipoca or Moyo•coya meaning "smoky mirror". According to tradition, the age was populated by a race of giants and it ended in a cataclysmic destruction caused by huge and ferocious jaguars that killed everyone. Also Ocelotonatiuh, Yoal•tonatiuh, and Tlalchitonatiuh.

Bernal Diaz

"We thought we would find water wherever we landed either in JAGUEYES or by digging for it."

Nahuatl **CHALCHIUH-ATL** = 'precious water' = blood
Nahuatl **TLAMICTLIZTLI** = ritual slaughter
Nahuatl **ATL-TLACHINOLLI** = 'water and fire' = war
Nahuatl **ZOCHI-MIQUIZTLI** = 'flowery death' = dying on the battlefield
Nahuatl **COPAL•TEMALIZTLI** = incensing, or fumagating

Nahuatl **CHOCOLATL** = chocolate
So apparently that final L was pronounced as a vowel
Nahuatl **AHUACTL** = avocado
So apparently A, or AH was pronounced as A
So apparently HU, or U was pronounced as V
So apparently A, or UA was pronounced as A or O
So apparently C was pronounced as C
So apparently TL was pronounced as DO, or TE, or DE, or TO

HUATL is pronounced as VATE, or VATO. Latin vates = prophet, and vatos are the Brotherly gang organizers like in Tacitus Germania 6, 12, 13 and 14.

NAHUATL = Nahuatl = na•va•to, na•vado/Nevada,

na•vadrro, na•vader

Cizin = "stench" Main Mayan god of death. This god is said to burn/cook the souls of the dead in Metnal, the Yucatec place of death

Hunab Ku = the greatest divinity in the Mayan pantheon. He was without form. His son was the lizard god, or lizard king, the Mahdi, the savior of the Mideast

Pox•lom = Mayan god of disease. Funny name that was pox.

Mayan priests were called **AHMEN**. The Mayans also had a Male sun god and female moon god just like in the Mideast. The Mayan palace at Sayil, a Puuc site in Yucatan has columnar elements that look remarkably like Classical architecture.

Ik'al Ahau = Mayan god of death (I•kal au) a small figure who lives in caves by day but wanders at night attacking people and eating their flesh.

Chamer = Mayan god of death. His consort **Xtabai** who held a scythe.

Ixtabi = Mayan goddess of suicide.

Kabra•kan = Mayan earthquake god. Sounds like Spanish cabra=goat + the ending from leper•chaun.

Kukul•can = Mayan god of reincarnation, associated with the Toltec and Aztec deity Quetzalcoatl. He was a flying or winged or feathered snake like those in Herodotus.

Cacoch = (ak•ak•och) Mayan god of gods from which sprang all the other deities of the Mayan pantheon. He was also the messenger of the creator god Hachacyum. (aka•aki•um). He was a messenger god like Hermes/ Mercury.

Mam = Mayan god of evil. He lives underground and only emerges in times of crisis.

Chac = The Mayans had these gods called Chac or Chaac, who were large and taught mankind agriculture. These were regarded as gods of thunder, lightning, music, rain, and bread, farms and their produce. They had large noses and looked at scrolls.

Hahana Ku = the Mayan god of too much rain

Hex•chu•chan = Mayan god of war.

Pontiac = ponte•ak= bridge point

In order to pass from the big 3 great lakes into the smaller 2 and the ocean one has to pass by Detroit. Pontiac Michigan is a suburb of Detroit

Pan•ama = Pan•ana = everything new, right at an overland trade sphincter.

Michigan = mi•chi•gon = Mine who are family

Apache = a•peh•aki

Algonquian = al•gon•key'en

They occupied the entire Atlantic seaboard from the Carolinas northward.

Abenaki = ab•in•aki

Ama•zon or Ana•zion= new animals, the flow of new animals.

Aztec = Ost•ak?

Latinos = ladinos?

America = An•our•ak•a = renew•our•point•A

The Creek

Between the 1500s and 1800s there was a confederacy of native Americans called the Creek. Are we sure they weren't 'Greeks?'

Miss•ouri = lady•ours = our lady

Miss•issipi

What are the odds of such a confusing state of affairs, A Mississippi river, a Mississippi state, a Missouri river, a Missouri state. Something is hidden here. It is like when you see the cat twice in the matrix film. I think it is SISYPHUS which could easily be written as SSISSIPPI or SISIPI. And I think that this was the far away river, and river civilization personified by the myth of Sisyphus. As soon as they would raise it a bit, it would roll back down the hill. Most of the time, there just weren't enough harem Brothers going there to make a difference.

From Hannibal Missouri

MARK TWAIN meant cleaving mark. He was from Cannibal mouth ouri.

CHICAGO = key•ak•ago? = the ak from long ago?

Perhaps **PUEBLO** sounds and means the same as public.

Guy•ana = smart rebirth

This area was first explored in 1499, just 6 years after

Columbus returned. It seems to mean geh•ana, or smart rebirth. It is notable that the Papillon film was set in this place, and a man was falsely accused of a crime and sent off to a slave plantation where people died young.

The Aztecs had 52 week years.

In the Aztec calendar we read how each of five world ages lasted 2,028 heavenly time periods and each heavenly time period has 52 earthly time period. Apparently the Aztecs just happened to use a year with 52 weeks. What are the odds of that?

The end of Aztec civilization

David Carrasco, City of Sacrifice, ch 8

"They thought Cortez was Quetzcoatl, the ancestral priest king of the great city of Tollan who had departed Mexico, promising, in some accounts, to return one day and restore his kingdom."

Bernal Diaz

"We sailed on, all four ships together, until we came to the mouth of another river, which we named the flag river [name changed to the Rio Jamapa] because we saw a great number of Indians with long poles, from each of which hung a great cloth flag. ... Montezuma... knew that our soldiers, though few, had defeated the warriors of that town and the very numerous allies who had joined them. ... Moreover, he realized that our purpose was to barter the goods we had brought for gold. All this information had been presented to him painted on cloths... Knowing that we were sailing up the coast towards his provinces, he ordered his governors, if we brought our ships into their districts, to barter gold for our beads.

Bernal Diaz 47

"The name Cortes was as highly respected in Spain, and throughout the Indies as the name of Alexander in Macedonia, or those of Julius Caesar, Pompey, and Scipio among the Romans, or Hannibal in Carthage..." [Bernal Diaz (d. 1580) began his book the Conquest of New Spain at age 70.]

Lost Continents by L. Sprague de Camp ch.4

"The Aztec legend of Quetzalcoatl, the ruddy, bearded foreigner who was said to have led a band of black-robed civilizers about Mexico spreading enlightenment until a pair of sorcerers fed him a homesickness potion that sent him hurrying across the sea on a raft of snakes." [unreliable source]

unreliable source

Lost Continents by L. Sprague de Camp ch.4

"the Amerinds of North and Central America have a widespread myth of culture-heroes who came from

across the sea, often called "white"... Among the Yucatecan Mayas the white strangers are the Chanes, who landed from scaly boats at Vera Cruz, taught the people the civilized arts, and founded Chichen Itza" [in around 920 AD.]

Bernal Diaz 63 bottom

"Since it was something new for Indians to fearlessly approach us in canoes, Cortes sent Andres de Tapia and two other soldiers to see what was happening. As soon as the indians who had brought Aguilar saw the Spaniards, they became frightened and wanted to get back in their canoe and put back out to sea. But Aguilar told them in their own language not to be afraid, for these men were his brothers. When Andres de Tapia saw that they were Indians, for Aguilar looked exactly like one, he immediately sent to tell Cortez that there were seven Cozumel Indians in the canoe. ...

Tapia quickly brought the Spaniard to the place where Cortes was. But before they got there some soldiers asked Tapia: 'Where is this Spaniard?' Although they were close beside him, they could not distinguish him from an Indian, for he was naturally dark, and had his hair untidily cut like an Indian slave."

Aztec barbarity as a set-up

All the Brotherly progeny in Mexico was a big problem for their cousins back in Arabia. So perhaps the parasite first purged the Aztecs of their smartest by instituting this human sacrifice religion. Then, once America had been discovered by the Europeans, the barbarity of the Aztec religion was used as an excuse to kill the rest in the name of the Spanish, who were mostly from the Andalusia (Sevilla) region of Spain, where people more or less look Arab thanks to 750 years of Arab occupation, just ended in 1492. The Arab occupation ended in 1492 and by 1519 Cortez was in Mexico with his private army of Spanish—Moor plunderers from Moorish Andalusia. And these were slaughtering the Aztecs.

Apocalypso film prologue quoting Will Durant

"A great civilization is not conquered from without until it has destroyed itself from within."

The purge of the Aztecs and most other Central American and Caribbean peoples the Arabs had nothing to do with their barbarity. It probably had more to do with their threat.

3 million died on Hispaniola

Today this island is divided into Haiti and the Dominican Republic. Funny how the island was divided, and one nation has a 7-syllable name. Funny how Haiti sounds like hate•i, or the hated ones.

Bartolome De Las Casas

Preface to The Destruction of the Indies 1542

"When the Spanish first journeyed there, the indigenous population of the island of Hispaniola [Haiti and the Dominican Republic today] stood at some 3 million. Today only 200 [individuals] survive. The island of Cuba, which extends for a distance almost as great as that separating Rome from Valladolid, is now essentially uninhabited. [Valladolid was the capital of Spain 1492-1561. It was renamed Morelia, and then renamed back to Valladolid.] And two other large, beautiful and fertile islands, Puerto Rico and Jamaica, have been similarly devastated. Not a living soul remains today on any of the islands north of Hispaniola and Cuba. Nobody on any of the islands of the Bahamas, or on any of the 60-odd islands in the group. Nor [does anyone remain on] the Islands of the Giants, or any others in the area, either large or small. [Despite the fact that these] are more fertile and more beautiful than the Royal Gardens in Seville, and the climate is as healthy as anywhere on earth. ...

Conservatively estimated, the despotic and diabolical behavior of the Christians [Was this written by a non-Christian?] has, over the last 40 years, led to the unjust and totally unwarranted deaths of more than 12 million souls, women and children among them. And there are grounds for believing my own estimate of more than 15 million to be nearer the mark. [An even greater number was killed]

There are two main ways in which those who have travelled to this part of the world pretending to be Christians have uprooted these pitiful peoples and wiped them from the face of the earth. [Here the Arabs explain their techniques for liquidating a population to one another] First they wage war on them... Second, they murdered anyone and everyone who has shown the slightest sign of resistance, or even wishing to escape the torment to which they have subjected him. [Every child should learn this so we can end war. First your people is lured into a war which then can be made to grind on for years and decades. Second, they come for the people who show any backbone at all. Third they come for the people who show any backbone when oppressed. This is how the Arabs liquidated all the people who fled to the Americas and this is how they intend to dissolve your free society dear reader.]

This later policy has been instrumental in suppressing the native leaders, and, indeed, given that the Spanish normally spare only women and children, it has led to the annihilation of all adult males... [After this, the females and boys can be seized as sex slaves. The boys, if under 7 or 8-years old will also be fit for reconditioning as an Arab.]

The reason the Christians have murdered on such a vast scale and killed anyone and everyone in their path is purely and simply greed. They have set

out to line their pockets with gold and to amass private fortunes as quickly as possible so that they can then assume a status quite at odds with that into which they were born. Their insatiable greed and overweening ambition knows no bounds. The land is fertile and rich, the inhabitants simple, forbearing and submissive. The Spanish have shown not the slightest consideration for these people... They have had as little concern for their souls as for their bodies. All the millions that have perished having gone to their deaths with no knowledge of God and without the benefit of the Sacraments. One fact in all this is widely known and beyond dispute, for even the tyrannical murderers themselves acknowledge the truth of it: The indigenous peoples never did the Europeans any harm at all. On the contrary, they believed them to have descended from the heavens [like the Aztecs], at least until they or their fellow-citizens had tasted, at the hands of these oppressors, a diet of robbery, violence, murder, and all other manner of trial and tribulations." [It bears repeating that these people, these trade cartel cheaters were murdered by the Arabs and the Spanish escape gloated for the genocide. It also bears repeating that this technique for eliminating one's enemies was at work in Nazi Germany and in Cambodia under the figurehead frontman Pol Pot.]

Bartolome De Las Casas

Preface to The Destruction of the Indies 1542 CH.1

"As we have said, the island of Hispaniola was the first to see the arrival of the Europeans and the first to suffer the wholesale slaughter of its people and the devastation and depopulation of the land. ...

They forced their way into native settlements, slaughtering everyone they found there, including small children, old men, pregnant women, and even women who had just given birth. [more Arab escape gloating] They hacked them to pieces, slicing open their bellies with their swords as though they were so many sheep herded into a pen. They even laid wagers on whether they could manage to slice a man in two at a stroke, or cut an individual's head from his body, or dismember him with a single blow of their axes. They grabbed suckling infants by the feet and ripping them from their mother's breasts, dashed them headlong against the rocks. [more Arab escape gloating] Others laughing and joking all the while, threw them over their shoulder into a river, shouting: 'Wriggle your little perisher'. They slaughtered anyone and everyone in their path, on occasion a mother and her baby would be run through with a single thrust of their swords. They spared nobody.

They put up beams from which they would string up their victims, their feet just off the ground, and then burn them alive 13 at a time, in honor of our Savior and the 12 Apostles, or tie dry straw to their

bodies and set fire to it.

Some they chose to leave alive, but cut their wrists [wrist tendons], leaving their hands dangling, saying to them: 'Take this letter' — meaning that their sorry condition would act as a warning to those hiding in the hills. [more Arab escape gloating]

The way they normally dealt with the native leaders and nobles was to tie them to a grid of sticks resting on forked logs driven into the ground and then grill them over a slow fire. As a result, they howled in agony and despair as they died a lingering death. It once happened that I myself witnessed the grilling of four or five local leaders in this fashion... When the howls from the poor creatures came between the Spanish commander and his sleep he ordered that the prisoners be throttled [throat•tel'ed, throat cut]. But the man in charge of the execution detail, who was more bloodthirsty and the average common hangman (I know his identity and even met some of his relatives of his in Seville), was loath to cut short his private entertainment by throttling them. So he personally went round [around] ramming wooden bungs [plugs] into their mouths to stop them from making such a racket and deliberately stoked the fire so that they would take just as long to die as he himself chose. I saw all these things for myself and many others besides.

Since all those who could do so, took to the hills and mountains to escape the clutches of these merciless and inhuman butchers, these mortal enemies of human kind trained hunting dogs to track them down — wild dogs who would savage a native to death as soon as look at him, tearing him to shreds and devouring his flesh as though he were a pig. ...

And when, on the odd occasion, the locals did manage to kill a European... the Spanish agreed among themselves that ... 100 natives would be executed."

[1] The parasite loves to show the awful things it did so long as others are blamed. The anger clouds our vision and our judgement and we fix on the most obvious perpetrator. It is rather like throwing a beehive at someone, like in the Apocalypto film. The bees attack the people standing nearby.

2) Think of that scene in the film Schindler's list where even the little boy playing by the railway knew what was happening. It is the same process at work with the German people and Mideast Inc.'s slaughter of its disloyal Jewish cousins under the cover of WWII. Here, in particular, the injustice is doubled or perhaps multiplied, when we realize that the Arabs today are reaping the benefit of the secret genocide their fathers and grandfathers perpetrated in Nazi Germany. For the German/European sense of guilt is what makes it possible for these people to settle in Europe.

3) It is notable that the early illustrations of this book show European-looking victims being tortured by the 'Spanish'.]

Bartolome De Las Casas 1542

The Destruction of the Indies, last chapter

"The strategy favored by the fiend in human form... is to parade a hundred of these poor wretches (and they all answer his summons like lambs to the slaughter) and then have 30 or 40 of them beheaded on the spot, while he warns the others: 'I will do the same with you if you do not obey my commands to the letter or if you try to run away'." [Just as the Arabs educate their young in these techniques, we must do the same.]

Bartolome De Las Casas 1542

The Pearl coast, Paria and Trinidad

"Venezuela...has been the scene of wholesale destruction upon the native people by Spanish adventurers who attacked them, taking as many as possible alive to sell as slaves. Often they have achieved this by deception, offering the people friendship and safe conduct, and then going back on their word in a totally shameless fashion, even after the people have welcomed them into their homes and though they were were long-lost brothers and done everything they possibly could for them." [More Arab techniques] ... "the indigenous people of the New World are by nature extremely generous and, in their rush to provide the Spanish with more than they need, often hand over everything they possess."

unreliable source

Lost Continents by L. Sprague de Camp

"In the 1560s Diego de Landa as Bishop of Yucatan burned all the Mayan books he could find. In his own words: "We found many books filled with characters. And because they contained nothing but superstition and lies of the devil, we burned them all, which they [the Mayans] deeply regretted".

[According to L. Sprague de Camp:] "Landa also wrote that "Some of the old people of Yucatan say that they have heard from their ancestors that this land was occupied by a race of people, who came from the East and whom God had delivered by opening twelve paths through the sea. If this were true, it necessarily follows that all the inhabitants of the Indies are descendants of the Jews..." [harem Arabs.

The main lesson from this tract is that the Arabs are the only people who hate knowledge. Just as we love knowledge and truth and sunshine, the Arabs and their inverted parasite's agenda hate all these things. This is why throughout history, the Arabs have been behind most of the world's book and library burnings. The only books they like have been thoroughly stripped of anything useful or beneficial to the host. These books also often simultaneously contain a good number of seek and find hints that are only worthwhile for the parasite's agenda, books I call

Gazettes.]

Tecuichpotzin

Montezuma's daughter Tecuichpotzin is a curious thing. She was twice a widow by age 16, having married the last two Aztec kings, Cuitlahuac and Cuauhtemoc. After this, she married Al-onso de Grado (Al one'so de core-ado) and two other men, totaling five leaders between 1520-1550. She died the wealthiest person in Mexico at the time. Her daughter Leo-nora went on to marry the man who owned the silver mines of Zacatecas. Is this all trading house symbolism?

Malinche

It is probably also worth looking up Malinche, Cortez's symbolic consort mal-inche: mal=bad + inch=small/ huge. Malinche is related to Inch-allah.

Too much Arab DNA

If you look through some elementary history books you will see repeated mentions of the hundreds of thousands of Spanish people living in New Spain (Mexico) around 1600. This seems like propaganda. My hunch is that someone needs to justify the fact there there is far too much Middle Eastern DNA in Mexico and other places.

See Girolamo Benzoni Historia del mondo novo (Venice 1565) particularly the French translation by Urbain Chauveton

Cortez was a cleaner

Remember that French film, The Cleaner. Cortez was the cleaner, the kali-ner, the J-ani-terr. Cortez was the Brother they sent in to get rid of the evidence. And all the tall Mexicans with big hooked noses got whacked. And they must have tended to get whacked for a few generations. Where did the big Arab noses come from in Mexico?

The meaning of gold to the Aztecs

We read today that the Aztecs did not care much for gold. But this is simply not true. The Aztecs actually regarded gold as the residue that the gods left when they came and went. They also regarded their capital city as sitting on a vein of gold from all the temples there. Teucuitlatl is apparently both a name for the Mexico City and the word for gold.

Now if the Aztec civilization was actually run by Arabs, then there may be very large gold hoards intentionally buried "forever" in and around the ancient capital by the inflation and theft phobic Arabs. In typical fashion these would be buried under the sacred or the profane. I would look in or under the pyramids. They are the sort of thing that never gets moved. I don't think there is anything sacred about them any more and I would take one or two of the biggest and most central ones apart. There may be

immense archeological treasure buried inside. We could also drill a few 10cm cores in the soft rock of a few pyramids and take a look.

Apocalypto film propaganda about obtaining sacrificial victims

Apocalypto film propaganda about quicksand

In the recent film Apocalypto, the way they raided that village, that was no truer than the scene where Sr. Jaguar gets stuck in black quicksand then washed the petroleum off with water. What propaganda.

Dozens of Jaguar scenes in the Apocalypto film

There were also at least 10 mentions or depictions of Jaguars, including a multi-scene chase. Besides the main character was named Jaguar Paw. Mention of Jaguars in pre-Columbian writing is often about earthquakes and tsunamis.

Apocalypto film noses and eyebrows

Look at the hooked noses and hairy eyebrows in this film.

How can you believe in a Vicar of Christ

You in Mexico: Here I show you how the Mideast has been secretly meddling in your religions for centuries using your religions to harm and parasitize your people. In light of this, how can you believe in a Vicar of Christ, a vicarious presence of Christ (the Catholic Pope) and a religion that burns Arabian incense as its costly sacrament? How can you believe that all sex must be monogamous, and all sex must mean babies or you are evil? How can you believe in a god that says birth control is evil?

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #121

[Ok, the world may not be flat, but there are plenty of other really good reasons not to explore it] "Colonies usually have the effect of weakening the mother-country without adding to the population of the country in which they are established.

Men should stay where they are [and leave the exploring to the Arabs]. There are illnesses that come from changing a good climate for a bad one, and others which are due simply to the change of climate itself. The atmosphere is loaded, as plants are, with particles from the soil of each country. It affects us to such an extent that our metabolism becomes fixed. When we are transported to another country we fall ill. The fluids in our bodies are used to a particular density, the solids to a particular arrangement, and both to a certain degree of motion, so that they are no longer able to tolerate anything else, and resist any readjustment. [according to the footnote, the preceding paragraph was added in 1754 to the original 1711 text]...

The Carthaginians, like the Spaniards, had

discovered America, or at least some large islands with which they did an enormous amount of trade. But when it was realized that the number of the inhabitants was decreasing, the government wisely forbade its subjects to sail or to engage in trade there. I will go so far as to say that instead of transferring Spaniards to the Indies, the Indians and half-casts should be sent back to Spain. ...

And empire can be compared to a tree with branches which, if they spread too far, take all the sap from the trunk, and do nothing but provide shade.

Nothing is better calculated to cure monarchs of their passion for making conquests in remote places than the example of the Portuguese and the Spaniards. These two nations, having conquered immense kingdoms with unbelievable speed, and more startled by their victory than the conquered races by their defeat, had to think of a way of preserving them, and each took a different course.

The Spaniards, giving up any hope of ensuring the loyalty of the conquered nations, chose to exterminate them, and to send out a loyal population from Spain. Never has more wicked plan been more painstakingly carried out. A people as numerous as the whole population of Europe was seen to disappear from the earth at the arrival of these barbarians, whose only thought, in conquering the Indies, seems to have been to reveal to mankind the ultimate limits of cruelty. [According to tried and tested and ancient fashion, the parasite always blames its puppets for its own barbarity. There must be an escape goat left. Here a genocide in central America is blamed on the Spanish. Later, during WW2, a genocide was blamed on Germans. In Cambodia it was blamed on the Khmer Rouge.

By this piece of barbarism, they kept the country under their domination. You can judge from this example how fatal it is to make conquests, since they have results such as these. For after all, this atrocious [final] solution was the only one available. How [else] could they have ensured the continued obedience of so many millions of men? How could they have carried on a civil war at such a distance? What would have happened to them if they had given the American tribes enough time to recover from their surprise at the arrival of these new gods and from their fear of their thunderbolts? [Note how thunderbolts were confused with firearms]

As for the Portuguese, they took exactly the opposite course, and did not use any cruelty. Consequently they were soon expelled from all the countries that they had discovered. The Dutch encouraged the natives to rebel, and profited from having done so.

What king would envy the fate of such conquerors? Who would have wanted these conquests, on these conditions? Some were expelled right away, others created desert washes and turned

their own country into a desert as well.

The destiny of heroes is to come to grief conquering lands which they quickly loose, or subjugating nations which they are obliged to destroy. They are like the madman who ruined himself buying statues to throw into the sea and mirrors which he immediately broke. Paris 1718."

Other

Peter Martyr, De Orbe Novo 1530

"Christopher Columbus of Genoa proposed to... Queen Isabella, to discover the Indies islands by sailing west from the edge of this land. He asked for ships and navigation equipment, promising not only to spread Christianity, but certainly to bring back spices, gold and jewels beyond any imagination."

YANKES: maybe we A•mer•ricans started as yang•ies not yankies. The word comes from the yin and yang sign. We are the white, sun-light, day-time part that is mostly on top. Our parasite is the black, moon-light, night-time, yin or moon part that is mostly on the bottom. We yangies are outies, the opposite of their yinnies or innies, or hinnies. And before a BLACK ANGUS was a type of beef, it described a Brother (of any skin color) that pretended to be an angus or a yankee.

Now Ironically, when the British are calling us YANKS, they are actually calling us ANGS. And this is the same particle that the ENG in ENGLAND is based on.

Were the North American In•dei'ns made hostile?

Read Tacitus Germania (6, 12, 13 and 14) and then decide whether the parasite was struggling to make the American indians savage and hostile.

Hook-nosed native Americans

Think of the big hooked noses of some Native Americans. Where did this come from? And think about the height of Indian peoples in the northeast, from about Pittsburg north. Why did so many of these have big "Italian" or "Arab" noses?

Barbarians from the north & west

Rome, China and America all suffered from it. In the case of America, the Brothers from the Mideast were infiltrating the tribes and pushing them against the American settlers. Or they pretending to be indians and scapegoating the tribes.

In the decades around 1800, we see many in•dei'an/barbarian wars/uprisings in the American frontier. However, pretty much every act of Indian violence at the time was tied to either "British" or Spanish agents. So we know that outsiders were involved stirring up trouble for American settlers. We have to ask who these outsiders were because the

Mideast has always used the barbarians from the north tactic to check the vanguard of civilization. Here it seems that these people may not have been the British/ Spanish Governments, but Mideast Brothers who stopped-over in Britain or Spain. (See: Pickney's Treaty, and the Treaty of Greenville)

Manhattan, bought for \$24 worth of glass beads

Recall the legend of how Manhattan island was purchased for a box of trading beads. I interpret this in a number of way.

1) The indians refused to live there and didn't care that the foreigners chose to live there. This fits with what happened with other tsunami funnels like Beijing/Tianjing, Bangladesh, Djibouti, and Pompey/ Herculaneum. So the story about the place being purchased for next to nothing hides the fact that the Indigenous people did not want to live there.

2) The greek sounding **Hud•son**=water•boy river is/was the gateway to the Great Lakes. Ships would go up the river to the Greek/Mediterranean sounding **Albany** where they would turn left and sail up the Mohawk river passing the towns of **Troy**, **Utica**, **Ithaca**, **Rome**, and **Syracuse** on the way to Lake Ontario at **Os•we•go** or Lake Erie at Rochester (**Rock•east•our**). The Mohawk river was where the ferocious Mohicans or **Mecca•kins** lived. These **in•dei'ns** or non-believer barbarians were a war-like bunch bent on keeping their sphinx valuable for Mideast Inc. which had to be on every sphinx there were people. These native Americans lived a culture that was highly enthralled by the Parasite's ways. These people lived in a matrix that had been well hones for centuries. They did what the parasite needed them to do. They attacked outsider trade on the their river, the Mohawk river and harmed their invaders to the maximum extent they could.

Now Schenectady (**s•connect•iti**) is a notable name for the place that connects the Hudson to the Mohawk river, because it makes sense in Greek and in brolingo it means non-connection. And **Connect•i•cut** is another notable name for a place that is up the Hudson on the opposite side of the river, because it means connections. So the connection is named non-connection and the non-connection is named connection, indicating that the connection between the Hudson and Great Lakes was important in pre-Columbian times.

Also of note are Pennsylvania (**Pan•sylvania**), **Philadelphia**, a natural harbor, **Anapolis** another natural harbor, Maryland (**bari•land**), Newark = **new•ark**, **Indianapolis**,

The cross on my great-great-great grandmother's door

I recall hearing an oral legend about the Mexico city massacres. When it was over, all the survivors came out of houses with crosses marked on their doors.

Apparently "God" saved all the short Mecca•kins with small noses, and killed all the tall ones with hooked noses.

Gods appearing periodically on horseback

Perhaps "the gods" had come before on horseback, wearing armor, collecting gold sacrifices. And what about the big aquiline noses of the Native Americans of the Eastern United States? And perhaps all that 'Spanish' DNA in South America came earlier and isn't exactly Spanish.

The Arabs got us to forget Asia and America.

Isn't it just remarkable the way the Arabs got us to forget how to get to both Asia and America after Rome fell? Then, only 6-years before the world rediscovered the all-important way to Asia (all-important to Mideast Inc.) we also rediscovered America. What a great distraction Christopher Columbus was (Cori•easti•br Ak•al•umbus). He "discovered" America 6 years before Vasco da Gama sailed around Arabia, ending the the Mideast's monopoly on east west trade. What timing. What a way to overshadow the important millennial event.

America = A•mer•rica = no seas richer

Personally, I think A•MER•RICA is an ancient name, the ancient name for richest lands/seas, the fabled land few knew how to reach, (because the sphinx always tried to cover it up).

HONDURAS = ond•duras = hard waves. The south side of a large tsunami funnel.

BELIZE = beli•Z = beautiful animals. The north side of the tsunami funnel.

GUATEMALA = Go•a•te•mala. The east coast lies at the mouth of a large tsunami funnel.

PANAMA = pan•ama = everyone•loves. By far the easiest place for a canal.

COSTA RICA = the rich coast, where they sent many dumb Brothers

PUERTO•RICA = the rich port, where they sent many dumb Brothers

AMER•RICA = a•mer•rica = no•seas•richer

IN•DEI'AN = non believer.

IN•JUNS = In•gens in•J'ins, people not of the J/G family.

The Egyptian sun god was RA

The Hindu sun god is RAMA

The ancient Peruvian sun festival was RAY•MI

Light is from the sun is RAYS

Hebrew Rab = master, teacher, illuminator

The boat was more important than the wheel.

The prime invention of civilization wasn't the wheel, it was the boat, because nearly all the great civilizations started on rivers. And it must have been pretty obvious that the farther you went, the more you would

make as a trader. Go down to the ocean, and up the next river and you make good money. Go to the 5th river mouth and you make great money. And if you returned with goods from even farther away, the same thing would happen. So boat traders must have always been pushing the frontier. In fact, it probably took no more than a dozen generations from the advent of ocean boats, to have trade with the entire old world.

Boatmen also had the power of possessions/weapons and numbers. But they also had the flexibility of nomads on their safe floating camper-vans anchored safely off-shore. And the people of the boat were uniquely positioned to take advantage of scarcities of commodities, manufactured goods and ideas in their large trade network. After a while, they started helping these scarcities for form in much the same way that the people of Mecca•co City did. The key was to have the most defensible and inaccessible place in the center of trade. For the Arabs that was the Hejaz, for the Mecca•kins of Mecca•co city, that was the island on the lake.

Jaguar genes and jaguar bones

I wonder if the Arabs introduced Jaguars to Mexico. It is probably easy to see in the genes of modern Jaguars if this is so. Do we suddenly start seeing jaguar bones, maybe 120 years before Cortez?

I bet they caused a sharp decline in hunting and farming and caused a great famine. It is easy to imagine the Arabs raised them and fed them on people and other animals. But the meat from other animals was probably left to putrefy a bit. Thus the Jaguars all preferred to hunt men. I bet the Arabs made sure to smell differently from the people they used to feed the cats. So when they let the cat out of the bag, he went to hunt Aztecs and not Bros.

Aztec pyramid-top death camps

The Arab priests told the Aztecs that their GODS needed up to 40,000 people to be killed and sacrificed each year. This works out to about 10 people an hour, 11 hours a day, for 365 days for each of their pyramid death camps. This may be the real reason why Aztec populations fell so drastically between 1376 and 1520, when Cortez and more importantly smallpox and other plagues arrived to kill most of the rest.

Now was this murderous religion something that the Aztecs cooked up themselves? Or is it more likely that the genocidal Arabs were conducting a purge... a purge of all the Arab genetic leakage that escaped in around 1259, when the Mideast was mostly massacred by Hulegu Khan.

Section-2.1: START OF CHRISTIANITY

T.E. Lawrence, Seven Pillars of Wisdom, Ch. 3

[Of the Arabs] "Their largest manufacture was of creeds: almost they were monopolists of revealed religions. Three of these efforts had endured among them: [Christianity, Islam and Judaism] two of the three had also born export [carried in export] (in modified forms) to non-Semitic peoples."

Hesiod, c.700BC, Theogony, 26-17

"We can say many false things as if they were true. But how will we know what the truth really is."

[The harem breeding parasite people have lied so much, even they do not know what the truth is.]

Isocrates, Panegyricus, 29

"The very reason which might be given for disregarding these stories, namely their antiquity, also provides valid argument for belief in their truth. Their frequent repetition and universal currency are good cause for regarding them as reliable though not recent." [It is just common sense that older something is the more likely it is to be corrupt. It is certainly more likely to have been completely bowdlerized to suit the needs of the Arabs.]

Denis Diderot

"Man will never be free until the last king is strangled with the entrails of the last priest."

Diseases in History, Cartwright and Biddiss, Ch.1

"Small Jewish communities were scattered throughout the length of the Mediterranean seaboard... These Jewish communities were renown for their moral way of life, their upright dealings, their charities, their care of the sick and poor. Many Gentiles found themselves attracted to the Jewish way of living. But their religious practices proved a barrier. In the words of Henry Chadwick, the Jews 'would not be associated either directly or indirectly with any pagan cult (which seemed antisocial), they refused to eat not only meat that had been offered in sacrifice to the gods but also all pork (which seemed ridiculous, and they circumcised their male infants (which seemed repulsive).' [Sir•cum•excision used to remove the tip of the penis as well as the foreskin.]

The more liberal Jewish communities did not insist that the Gentile follow these strange rites, but permitted him to enter an outer circle of 'God-fearers' and to attach himself to the synagogue. The earliest Christian missionaries, among them the apostle Paul, found their first converts in the 'God-fearers' and it was in these para-Jewish congregations that the Christians of the Roman empire first established themselves. This is why, for purposes of toleration or persecution, Jew and Christian were one and the

same in the eyes of official Rome.

During the first century after the birth of Christ, His immediate followers, the apostles, were still living. Teaching was oral and the doctrines of Christianity as yet unformed. ...

The 2nd century AD was a time of mortal sickness, with the plague of Orosius in 125 and that of Antoninus which lasted from 164 until 180. To the terror-stricken victims of these visitations, Christianity offered new hope that was not to be found in any other creed. There was the promise of physical resurrection after death, coupled with the surety of ultimate bliss for the sinner who truly repented. Above all, for the living, the miracles of Christ and the miraculous power entrusted by him to his followers were an earnest [a sign or promise] of divine intervention which might cure mortal sickness or defeat death itself. Thus the growth of the Christian Church was stimulated by its specific medical mission in a succession of plagues. [Here it seems that Christian communities did not get as sick in a succession of Brotherly plagues.] By the middle years of the third century, the small scattered Christian communities had coalesced into an established Church, and this process was greatly accelerated by the plague of Cyprian in 250 [which was not introduced at full unattenuated strength to Christian communities]. Conversions were more numerous at all times of famine, earthquake or pestilence. At the height of the plague of Cyprian, he and his fellow priests in North Africa were baptizing as many as 200 to 300 persons per day.

So was formed the cult of Christ the healer. ... in 313... or perhaps a little before, the practice of medicine passed into the hands of the Church; under the Byzantine emperors, priest and doctor once more became the same. ... sick-nursing became a Christian duty and communities dedicated to service were founded... In these hospitals, treatment was in the hands of priests... who combated disease almost wholly by appeal to supernatural agency.

The approach of the Byzantine and mediaeval 'doctor' was essentially the same as that of the present-day Christian Scientist. Disease was a punishment, resulting from sin, a lapse from the purity of Christian life. The cure, if God decided to effect a cure, could only be by miraculous intervention."

The history doesn't match the excavation evidence

There are a number tales of Christian persecution in the city of Rome before 300 AD. We read how Nero blamed the Jews and Christians for the great fire of Rome. We also read how Nero fed Christians to hungry lions at the colosseum. The problem is that the archeological evidence from graves is irrefutable. The city of Rome was less than 5% Christian until the 300s. And during this time, Christianity was mostly a

religion of the Greek speaking land of no resources.

Justin Martyr, c.160 AD, Apology, 1.4

"By merely applying a name, nothing is decided, either good or evil. Apart from the actions implied in the name; and indeed, so far as least as one may judge from the name we are accused of, we are most excellent [useful] people. But as we do not think it just to beg to be acquitted on account of the name, if we be convicted as evil-doers, so on the other hand, if we be found to have committed no offense, either in the manner of thus naming ourselves, or of our conduct as citizens...name... name... For we are accused of being Christians, and to hate what is "excellent" (Chrestian) is unjust... name...name and clothing." [It would appear that the ancient Romans of Europe held the name Christian, and the Mideast religion, as pure evil until around this time. This certainly makes it look like Christianity was originally about the world's dirtiest secret, or about the secret if the sphinx/Ishtar, or those loyal to it.]

Justin Martyr

[Here is a 'Greek' from Palestine, and an early Christian, living in Rome around 155AD] "if anyone disbelieves that God cares for these things [good and evil], he will thereby either insinuate that God does not exist, or he will assert that though God exists, He delights in vice, or exists like a stone, and that neither virtue nor vice matter, but only in the opinion of men are these things reckoned good or evil. And this is the greatest profanity and wickedness." [Good is the more and better agenda of the host, and evil or ex-pull is the parasite's blood sucking agenda of less and worse.]

Pliny, Letters, 10.96

[Trajan became emperor in 98 and Pliny died in 112. This tract is therefore supposedly from around say 105AD

"**Pliny to Trajan:** I normally refer all my problems to you, because nobody is better able to resolve my doubts and inform my ignorance. I have never been present at any trials of Christians. Consequently, I am unfamiliar with the grounds for starting an investigation and how far it should be pressed. ... Nor am I sure whether any distinction should be made between them on the grounds of age, or if young and old should be treated alike. And whether pardons should be granted to those who recants [their religious beliefs]; or if it should make no difference if someone who once professed Christian ideas recants. And whether it is the mere name of Christian which is punishable, even if without any criminal act, or only the crimes associated with the name are punishable, in all these points I am greatly unsure. [What crimes? Here we imagine that the peace loving early Christians were infiltrated by Mideast terrorists

and made into criminals.]

The current method I am using for all persons denounced to me on the charge of being Christians is this: I interrogate them about whether they are Christians and if they confess, I repeat the question twice again, adding a threat of capital punishment. If they still persist, I order them to be led away for execution. For I am convinced that whatever the nature of their beliefs, their contumacious [stubborn] and inflexible obstinacy [conviction] deserves punishment. Other similar fanatics have been brought before me who were Roman citizens. These I put on the list of people to be sent to Rome for trial. [so most Christians were not Roman citizens. Therefore they were probably from the Mideast. Remember that Christianity was the main religion of the Mideast until Islam.]

Now that the matter has become an inquisition, as so often happens, accusations are becoming more widespread and increasing in variety. A[n anonymous] placard was nailed up [by a Brother] without any signature, accusing a number of people by name [so as to purge or 'McCarthyize' them]. I thought it right to release those who denied that they were Christians, or had ever been so. Provided, however, that they repeated after me a formula of invocation to the [Roman] gods, and made [costly] offerings of wine and [Arabian] frankincense [at times worth its weight in gold] to your statue [Emperor Trajan's statue], and the statues of the gods, which I had brought for this purpose. And then finally, they had to curse the name of Christ. None of which, it is said, genuine Christians can be forced to do.

Others, whose names were given to me by informers, at first confessed their Christianity, and then denied it. They said that they had ceased to be Christians 2 or more years ago, and some of them even 25 years ago. They all worshipped your statue [picture those giant pictures of Saddam Hussein and the King of Thailand], and the images of the gods in the same way as the others, and cursed the name of Christ.

They declared however, that the whole of their guilt or error amounted to no more than this: That they had regularly met at dawn on a fixed day to chant verses alternately among themselves in honor of Christ as if to a god, binding themselves by a solemn oath, not for any wicked deeds, or criminal purpose, but to never commit any fraud, theft or adultery, and never to lie or deny a deposit when called upon to deliver it up. [again we see inference that Christians were held to be criminals or terrorists, or at least Mideast robbing-hoods, working to feed the poor people back home.] After this ceremony it had been their custom to separate and reassemble later to take food of an ordinary, harmless kind. However, they abandoned this practice after the publication of

my edict, issued on your instructions, which prohibited people from assembling in groups. This made me decide it was all the more necessary to extract the truth by torture from two slave-women, whom they call deaconesses [female ministers]. But I found nothing by a degenerate sort of cult carried to extravagant lengths.

I therefore thought it best to postpone all further proceedings in this matter in order to consult with you. For this matter seems well worth referring to you, especially considering the number of people endangered.

A great many people of every age and class, both men and women, are being brought to trial, and this is likely to continue. For this contagious superstition is not only confined to the cities, but has spread through the villages and countryside which are infected through contact with this wretched cult. Nevertheless, I think it [the situation with Christianity] is still possible to check and redirect towards better ends. At least the [Roman] temples, which were almost deserted for a long time, are now being frequented. And the the sacred rites [which use expensive Mideast sacraments] after a long time are now being performed again. The flesh of sacrificial victims [imported albino and pure black animals controlled by Mideast Inc.] is on sale everywhere, though up till recently scarcely anyone could be found to buy it. Hence, it is easy to infer that a great many people could be reformed [and turned into sacrificers] if they were given an opportunity to repent their Christianity.

[The early Christians did not burn expensive Arabian incense in sharp contrast to the Romans. After all, Tertullian (c 160-240), Eusebius (c 265- 340) and Augustine (c 354 - 430) all wrote against Arabian incense.

However, in the Mideast, the Christians never really despised incense. When the Edict of Toleration was issued in 313, the European Christians stopped burning Arabian incense, and the bottom fell out of the Incense market. (This event is recorded historically as the collapse of the M-arib dam). But shortly after, in the later 300s AD, Christian attitudes towards incense curiously began to warm among Mideast Christians. St. Ephrem/ Ephraim the Syrian and John Chrysostom both supported the use of incense to "honor god" and to "exercise evil" (cf. Ps. 141:2) In the Syrian church, the Testament of St. Ephraim calls for incense to be burned during all church services. In Mideast strata dating from the late 300's AD, Archeologists also frequently find incense paraphernalia in Christian places.

It was only in the 700s, when the Arabs were re-starting a heavily purged Europe under their Carolingian Renaissance ("re-birth") that we start seeing incense being burnt again in Europe: At morning (laud) and evening (vesper) prayers. Arabian incense then rapidly became an important sacrament

for the Roman Catholic Church (Roman Church International), despite being thoroughly despised as a symbol of paganism by the early Christians.

Ultimately Arabian incense comes to be used for everything from funerals to exorcism to an offering at regular services. Today incense is even burned to pave the way for the Pope, a man supposed to be the vicarious presence of god on earth.]

Trajan to Pliny: My dear Pliny, you are on the right track in your proceedings against those who were accused of being Christians. It is impossible to lay down a general rule to be applied in all cases of this nature. But these people must not be hunted out. If they are brought before you and the charge against them is proven, they must be punished. However, with the restriction that where the party denies himself to be a Christian, and shall give proof that he is not, by invoking our gods, let him (despite any former suspicion) be pardoned upon his repentance. Informations [i.e. informer accusations] that are without the accuser's name sub-scribed [written below] must not be admitted in evidence against anyone, as it is introducing a very dangerous precedent, and out of accord with the spirit of our times." [1] When you hunt people down to purge, don't look like you are hunting them down. Get one of the guys to turn them in. 2) If you really have to kill them, then it was because they refused to repent. 3) Always get some person to sign the accusation. 4) The legal system of Roman front dictatorship allowed anonymous accusations as a reason to kill people.]

Tatian, c.170 AD, Address to the Greeks, p.21

"We are not fools, dear Greeks, nor do we repeat idle tales, when we announce that God was born in the form of a man [Jesus]. I call on those of you who oppose us to compare your mythical accounts with our [new] narrations. [1] Here circa 170AD, the 'Greeks' from the eastern Mediterranean announced that God was born in the form of a man. 2) This was in response to opposition to their race. 3) Here the old mythical accounts were replaced with new narrations from the Mideast.]

... while you treat such things seriously , how can you scoff at us? ... Therefore, looking at your own chronicles and records, grant us your approval, though it were only as dealing in legends similar to your own. [The Arabs had tampered with the records] We however, do not deal in foolishness, while your legends are only idle tales. If you speak of the origin of the gods, you also declare them to be mortal. For what reason is Hera now never pregnant? Has she grown old? Or is there no one to give you information?

Believe me now, dear Greeks, and do not straighten-out your myths and gods by turning them into allegory. If you attempt to do this, the divine nature as held-out by you is overthrown by your own

arguments: For, if your Greek gods are as they are presented, they are worthless as characters. Or if regarded as symbolizing natural powers, they are not what they are represented. I [simply] cannot be persuaded to pay religious homage to the natural elements, nor can I undertake to persuade my neighbor of such.

Metro•dorus [Matrix•adorer] of Lamp•sacus [lights•ak•us], in his treatise concerning Homer, has argued very foolishly, turning everything into allegory. For he says that neither Hera, nor Athene, nor Zeus are what people suppose who consecrate to them sacred enclosures and groves. [Instead he asserts that they are] but parts of nature and certain arrangements of the elements.

Hector also, and Achilles, and Agamemnon, and all the Greeks in General, and the Barbarians with Helen and Paris, being of the same nature, you will of course say are introduced merely for the sake of the machinery of the poem; not one of these personages have really existed. But these things we have put forth [are] only for argument's sake; for it is not allowable even to compare our notion of God with those who are wallowing in mind and mud"

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 22.11

"Now, however, they [the people of Alexandria] turned their rage upon their [Catholic] bishop George, a human snake who had often made them suffer from his venomous teeth. They say George was born, in a fuller's [eff•ul = spread/shout•downward] shop in the Cilician town of Epi•phania [epiphany = above what is fair or plainly obvious], and rose in the world to be an instrument of many people's ruin. Finally, against his own interest as well as the state's, he was consecrated bishop of Alexandria, a city given to frequent spontaneous and unmotivated outbreaks of violence [Doublespeak Arab propaganda. Then as today, pretty much everything is centrally planned/controlled in the Mideast, especially the demonstrations.]

George himself acted as a powerful irritant to the savage temper of the people. He denounce a number of people to Constantius, who was always ready to listen, on the grounds that they had disobeyed his commands. [Here it seems that confession information lead to the deaths of many people. What a perfect thing Catholic confession is for the Arabs.] In doing this, he forgot the faith he professed, which preaches only justice and mercy, and descended to the abominable trade of an informer. Among other pieces of malicious information which he fed to Constantius, he was said to have told him that all the buildings on the soil of that city [Alexandria] which had been erected by its founder Alexander at great public expense ought in consequence to be a source of profit to the [Roman] treasury. [Dear Brothers hence, always look for an

opportunity to put property under the ownership of the empire/Federal Government. Do this because Arabs Inc. gets the most money out of the biggest organizations/governments. That is why they became so big.]

All these mischievous deeds were crowned by another, which in a short time brought him to utter destruction. [The previous things were normal and no problem. It is the following that must never be done.] On his way back from the emperor's court, attended as usual by a large crowd, he looked in passing at the fine temple of the city's protecting deity [Ishtar] and remarked: 'How long shall this temple [to Ishtar] stand?' many of his audience were thunderstruck by these words, and, fearing that he would attempt to destroy the temple, devoted all their energies to plotting his downfall... The whole population went wild... They fell screaming upon George, beating and kicking him about. Finally they spread him out and pulled him limb from limb." [You can steal all you want from the Rumi, just don't implicate us and most of all don't ever turn on Ishtar.]

Bede c. 731AD, History of the English people 3.5-6

[Superficially this is Saint Bede talking about lessons to be learned from Bishop Aiden, and how he spread Christianity in England. However, if we follow the inferences made here, then we see a Brotherly heuristic guide to spreading christianity. Once we do that, we realize that small gifts were used to get Christian generosity going as an ideology. We also must ask where money for these gifts came from. And we are left supposing that it either came alms discussed above in 1.27, or from outside, from the people writing and passing around this heuristic discover-what-you-can lesson. Also, in reading the following,]

[About Bishop Aidan] "Among other evidence of a holy life, he gave his clergy and inspiring example of self-discipline and self-restraint. And the highest recommendation of his teaching to everyone was how his followers lived and taught. He never sought or cared for worldly possessions, and loved to give away to the poor who chanced to meet him, whatever [valuables] he received from wealthy people or royalty. Whether in town or country, he always travelled on foot unless compelled by necessity to ride; and whatever people he met on his walks, whether high or low, he stopped and spoke to them. [Make every attempt to look like you are always walking, and always friendly.] If he met [any British] heathen [infidels], he urged them to get baptized; and if they were Christians, he strengthened their faith, and inspired them by word and deed to live a good life and to be generous to others. [Always give something, 'from what little you have'.] His life was a marked contrast to the apathy of our own times [Make

an effort to look like you care]. This because, all who walked with him, whether monks or lay-people, were required to meditate over the scriptures or Psalms. This was their daily occupation wherever they went, and if on rare occasions, he was invited to dine with the king, he went with one or two clerics, and when they had eaten sparingly [Don't make a pig of yourself], he left as soon as possible to read or pray with them. Many devout men and women of that day were inspired to follow his example, and adopted the practice of fasting until 3:00pm [none time] on Wednesdays and Fridays all year, except during the 50 days after Easter. [In another section above, it was vitally important that Easter be celebrated at the same time everywhere in Europe, right when the winter food stocks are thinnest in early Spring. And here the brothers are struggling to use the Catholic Church to increase food demand at the same time. This makes its 'FAR•INA', from L. FAR=grain, or grain from far more valuable.]

If rich people committed wrongs, he never stayed silent out of respect or fear, but corrected them outspokenly [He defended the weak from the powerful]. Nor would he offer money to influential people [He would not pay bribes], although he offered them food whenever he entertained them as host [Although he did offer those in power good spirits and fair trade as a bribe]. And if the wealthy ever gave him gifts of money, he either distributed it for the needs of the poor [He re-gifted any bribes to less fortunate Brothers], as I have mentioned, or else he used it to ransom those who had unjustly been sold as slaves [They staged a sham kidnapping and ransom as a cover, if there were no believable Brothers to re-gift to.] Many of those whom he had ransomed in this way later became his [brotherly] disciples; and when they had been instructed and trained, he [Saint Bede] ordained them into the [Roman Catholic] priesthood.

It is said that when King Oswald originally asked the Irish to send a bishop to teach the Faith of Christ to him and his people, they sent him another man of a more austere disposition [Gr. austeros=severe]. This man was unsuccessful in his preaching to the English people, who refused to listen to him [You have to go easy with them]. After some time, he returned home and reported to his superiors that he had been unable to teach the nation anything. This because they were an ungovernable people of an obstinate and barbarous temperament. This caused the Irish [Brotherly] leadership to hold a great conference to decide on the wisest course of action. For while they regretted that the preacher whom they had sent had not been acceptable to the English, they still wished to save their souls.

Then Bishop Aidan, who was at the conference, said to the priest whose efforts had been unsuccessful: 'Brother, it seems to me that you were

too severe on your ignorant audience. You should have followed the practice of the Apostles, and begun by giving them the milk of simpler teaching [the gifts discussed above], and gradually nourished them with the word of God until they were capable of greater perfection and able to follow the loftier precepts of Christ. At this, the eyes and faces of everyone at the conference were turned toward him, paying close attention to all he said [pay attention, you need to do this]. And they realized that here was a person fit to be made bishop and sent to instruct the ignorant and unbelieving, since he was particularly endowed with the grace of discretion, the mother of virtues. So therefore they consecrated him [this Brother as] bishop, and sent him to preach. Time was to show that Aidan was remarkable not only for discretion, but for the other virtues as well.

Such then was the bishop who brought knowledge of the Faith to King Oswald and the English people under his rule. Thus instructed, Oswald not only learned to hope for the kingdom of heaven [in the 100% unprovable after-life], which had been unknown to his ancestors, but was also granted by Almighty God, Creator of heaven and earth, an earthly kingdom greater than they enjoyed. For at length he brought under his scepter all the peoples and provinces of Britain speaking the four languages, British, Pictish [Celtic], Irish, and English.

Although he reached such a height of power, Oswald was always wonderfully humble, kindly, and generous to the poor and to strangers [with his small charitable gifts]. The story is told how on the Feast of Easter one year, Oswald sat down to dine with Bishop Aidan. A silver plate of rich food was set before him, and they were on the point of raising their hands to bless the food, when the servant who was appointed to relieve the needs of the poor [dedicate one man to this purpose] came in suddenly and informed the king that a great crowd of needy people were sitting in the road outside begging alms of the king. [The beggars on the road will testify as to your generosity] Oswald immediately ordered his own food to be taken out to the poor, and the silver dish to be broken up and distributed among them. [Don't just give them food, but a little silver too.] The bishop, who was sitting beside him, was deeply moved to see such generosity, and taking hold of the king's right hand, declared: 'May this hand never wither with age.' Later events proved that his prayer was heard; for when Oswald was killed in battle, his hand and arm were severed from his body, and they remain uncorrupted to this day. They are preserved as sacred relics in a silver casket at the church of Saint Peter in the royal city... [This looks like a Brotherly gazette explaining how Christianity was spread. The Brothers probably used the local boys for sale in the market in section 2.1 above. These were brainwashed as so many people have been, by their parents, or adoptive

parents into being evangelist or eff•angel-ist Christians. Then the true believers were given generous stipends by the church and sent out to 'spread the good news' and good cheer, to be humble and at the same time, generous with their generous stipend. This to show what Christianity was, or professed to be.]

Monotheism

Covenant = co-we'n•ment

In english the word is about an agreement between two parties. It is a co-we'n's mental thing. It means "we are thinking the same thing". The word is not particularly applicable to and agreement between a god and his ants creatures. The word is more appropriate for how a bunch of more or less equal people will go about their lives.

This word well describes an agreement between Arabs to cooperate. It does not well describe an agreement with a god.

Why call the word of god as a covenant?

The Ark of the Covenant

Why would a box give you power?

Why would possession of some broken stone tablets, supposedly written by god, give someone immense power? A better explanation comes from Gr. ARK = rule, govern, age, tradition, power, judgement control, etc. You see, if we call the ARK OF THE COVENANT as a power — as the the power to JUDGE/MAKE THE AGREEMENT between the Arabs and their group spirit — then everything makes sense.

And didn't Moses give his people a new way of life by parting the Red Sea? With this new way of life, he also gave them a new covenant, and he was the ruler/prophet of that covenant.

So here it looks like the Arc of the Covenant, might also be translated as Prophet of the Covenant. If you are the prophet of the covenant, then you have immense power to shape the course of mankind.

The Ark of the Covenant isn't an object, It is a power

He who can make a new and better covenant that the Ishtari will obey, — he is the arcon=ruler of the new covenant. He can put anything he wants in his new idea set, so long as it is adopted. And while this is unlimited power, it is a very special sort of unlimited power that cannot be used for selfish or vindictive purposes. If you are selfish or vindictive, then the power will abandon you.

Looking into the Ark

Ponder the Nazis looking into the box in that Raiders of the lost ark film. That is really about looking into how the Arab constitution works. He who looks into

that with a pure heart about the Arab people has the power to re-create the world as he sees fit. At least that is the Arab myth and how the Arabs struggle.

Noah's Ark = No•A's prophet

Here you have a man named Not•A's Prophet/profit and he survives the great tsunami by building a boat. So clearly building a boat is a metaphor for moving to high ground so you can avoid the great flood. So the very term Noah's Ark means that it is bad for the A-men, or the Arabs. They want to see us all wiped out in the next tsunami, so they can attack the rest of the world (black bird style) and start the game over again.

The new testament

What are the Old and New Testaments? How come we have an old one and a new one? Did someone get caught changing the testament?

Dion Chryso•stom about the Druids of France

["The Druids believe that their religion forbids them to commit the secrets of their teachings to writing... It seems that this rule was established \[because\] they did not want their teachings to be widely published."](#)

Testament = test of mind?

I see Middle Eastern people growing up and being tested on how well they can memorize the testa-ment = test-of ment-al powers. Then they are tested on what they grasp about how to act when sent to the house of the host.

Also, I bet that understanding (the lessons) probably mattered a great deal more than memorizing the stories.

What is the bible then?

- 1) A highly degraded and diluted version of the Arab foreign-service exam guidebook.
- 2) the original message was the world's dirtiest secret and this was all about how the parasite works.
- 3) The Arab ministry of truth can't completely re-write important books. All they can do is dilute and twist, re-interpret, and muddle the story. The important parts are very stubborn in the group mind.

What Jesus is

- 1) He died 61 years after the Romans secured the Red Sea.
- 2) He died 36 years before the Romans killed everyone in Judaeen Arabia.
- 3) Operation Bridge Pilot put an end to him.
- 4) Crucifixion was involved.
- 5) He looks like an impersonization of a much loved movement, something that was moving to many people.
- 6) His movement walked on water and spread across the ocean
- 7) His movement multiplied food.

- 8) His movement ultimately failed to help the Mideast and was killed.
- 9) His movement came back to live after everyone was supposedly crucified.
- 10) He was the Arabs asking for forgiveness, and the Europeans giving it.
- 11) The Jesus message was not real, it was made up by the Arabs.
- 12) It is a timely message right now, because Jesus' forgiveness is forgiveness of the Arabs.

What the bible is

It is the text of the world's dirtiest secret the last time it got out. And when this came out, it really was the only book you would ever need, the book head and shoulders above the rest. It is just the information that was completely adulterated, add•alter•ated until its original message made unintelligible.

When you follow any Arab prophet...

You actually follow the de•ex•pull.

The lost civilization of atlantic

Apparently there was an Atlantic civilization but the waters flowed over it and it was wiped out. Funny how this is always made to look ridiculous in the media.

Genesis 6-8

"After 150 days, the ark came to rest in the Ararat [Arab] mountains. Then the waters subsided for another 150 days and more mountain tops became visible.

[Here we have a Mideast book that is supposed to be the word of god. But clearly the Arabs are struggling/ jihading to hide the risk of tsunami. This is not a tale of creation, this is science propaganda. This is a lie that blurs and kills an old cautionary tale about tsunamis. Then it helps set people up to die in great numbers in the next tsunami. Clearly this is not the word of the good god of mankind. Clearly this is the word of the evil ex•pull of the parasite race.]

1-day-in-7

What a big thing this was for a religion to institute 52 festival and religious days a year. That is 52 opportunities to collect money from the believers. If your religion only has 52 prayer days a year, it is going to haul in much more money than if it has only 1 prayer day a year.

The advantages of Catholic services

- 1) If people pray at once and together, peer pressure will get them to contribute and sacrifice more.
- 2) Those who defy the needs of god are seen by all. Then when something bad is made to happen to some part of the groups that don't pay, it reinforces the need to pay "god" his protection money.
- 3) Regular church meetings are harder to skip out on.

And having 52 a year definitely increases income.

4) The church has the exclusive media outlet. These got a couple hours a each week to strengthen the bond with their Mideast god and his believers.

5) Tithe taxes are called for, just like under Islam.

6) Everyone must confess their "sins" to the priestly front man.

7) Monotheism does have one drawback. People meet regularly in groups, where they can make political plans. However, only the priest can talk loudly inside the church. Everyone else must go outside to the area in front of the church. This is normally raised, so that people are exposed and elevated where they can be easily seen by those who seek to eliminate our ringleaders.

When was confession added?

Under Roman religion, the priest was much more in the know, due to the nature of services. These were either to bless some undertaking or atone for some wrong doing. On the blessing side, this provided valuable information. But it would almost always come in from other info sources anyway. It was the atonement part that they really needed to keep. Here is why Catholicism has atonement, so the thumbs•men shepherd priests will know what is going on among their flock. These innocently track and report the sins to their superiors who call for action against people who have "insulted god" in on way or other.

Gr. chris•t = the anointed one

Supposedly Christianity is the religion of the anointed one. I can't believe this. Maybe it had no author. maybe G•sys was just a name that told all the harem innies to pull.

They were remodeling religion anyway

With the CORE•EASTERN secret was out, everyone init was leaning hard towards degrading the group memory of the secret. The plan was to turn it up in importance, and turn it into a religion, the CHRISTIAN religion.

So in the process of remodeling the Cristian message, they introduced whatever upgrades they could think of to their religion. Part of this is the combination of praying all at once and having the individual relationship with the priest in the form of confession.

RELIGION = re•lig'n = powerful•ligaments

RELIGION comes from Latin religare=to bind, or to obligate. So religious systems are the system that bind us.

Church spirit

If you get a bunch of do-gooders meeting regularly, these will tend to be better organized and out-survive

the people who prayed alone. If there was a food crisis, the Christians tended to survive more, and there was certainly many a food crisis in the Ancient world.

Christianity and the Dark Ages

Think of how Jesus died in 33AD. Then going into the 300s AD we do see the 23 books of Paul being added to create a 27 book testament. Then in 325, we see the council of Nicaea loosely defining orthodoxy. Then in 381, the Council of Constantinople narrows the definition of orthodoxy. In 388, all debate is prohibited. In 392, the Church gains the right to search homes. In 409, possession of any material that does not accord with the Universal Catholic Nicaean Creed becomes a capital offense. After this Europe was ruled by the church of "the only book you will ever need", or so they called it. Then in 595, we see the lights go out in the west. In fact from 626—766 we the aqueducts of Constantinople were cut, and the city without water. Do you realize that this was the so-called capital of Europe at the time?

Look at the trajectory. When Augustus died in 14AD, Europe had a capital city (Rome) with population of 5-million people. Then by the time the Islamic conquest began in 636, there was no capital city in Europe. Then in the dark ages, there were no cities with a population of over 25,000 in Europe. Don't let Ishtar do this again.

Jesus' message

Doesn't Jesus' message make us a more docile flock? And didn't this message come from a Mideast prophet? See, we get Jesus' gentile love as our default setting, and the land of no resources is set by default on boiling boiling hatred, or at least jihad.

The timing of the various religions that ruled the Mideast

- 1) From 3,800 BC to 31BC± G•oo•dei•ism rules
- 2) Then in 31BC, the Roman discovered the Red Sea, and at the same time, the world's dirtiest secret seems to have gotten out. From then on, Christianity becomes ascendant.
- 3) Then, once Europe collapses, there is a new religion for the Mideast.

Section-2.2: CHRISTIAN RECYCLING OF OLDER MESSAGES

Iso•crates, 436-338BC, to Demonius, 21

"Manage your anger towards others who make mistakes in the same way as you would have others treat your mistakes"

[Christian equivalent: "Do unto others as you would have them do unto you."]

Isocrates, Panegyricus, 29

"The very reason which might be given for disregarding these stories, namely their antiquity, also provides valid argument for belief in their truth. Their frequent repetition and universal currency are good cause for regarding them as reliable though not recent." [It is just common sense that older something is the more likely it is to be corrupt. It is certainly more likely to have been completely bowdlerized to suit the needs of the Arabs.]

Iso•crates, 436-338BC, to Demonius, 17

"Do everything as if the world was watching. Because even if you avoid notice for a while, someone will eventually see you"

[Christian equivalent: "God sees all and knows all"]

Epictetus, 22

"The sun [Apollo/Jupiter] doesn't wait for our prayers to rise, but shines first and then is welcomed by all. In the same way, you shouldn't wait for praise and applause to to your duty. Do good of your own accord and you will be loved like the sun."

E.A. Wallis Budge, Egyptian ideas of the Afterlife, Ch.5

"The souls of the blessed dead dwelt in heaven with the gods, and they partook of all the celestial enjoyments for ever."

E.A. Wallis Budge, Egyptian ideas of the Afterlife, Ch.4

"Horus, who dwells in his divine disk; delivery ye me from the god Baba who feeds upon the entrails of the mighty... [on] the day of the great reckoning."

[the divine disk is the winged disk of the Egyptians.

This existed after the fearsome giant sphinx patrolled the sky, but before the Mideast god that had no physical form. patrolled the skies.]

E.A. Wallis Budge, Egyptian ideas of the Afterlife, Ch.5

"In perusing the literature of the ancient Egyptians, one of the first things which forces itself upon the mind of the reader is the frequency of allusions to the future life or to things which appertain thereto. The writers of the various religious and other works, belonging to all periods of Egyptian history, which have come down to us tacitly assume throughout that those who once have lived in this world have 'renewed' their life in that which is beyond the grave, and that they still live and will live until time shall be no more."

Iso•crates, 436-338BC, to Demonius, 40

"Try to be a lover of toil with your body and a lover of wisdom with your soul."

[Soul obviously meant mind or consciousness here. I guess when people talk about immortality of the soul, they really mean immortality of the consciousness. According to some, your consciousness leaves your body when you die and floats somewhere to be judged. In Roman times, the amount of Arabian incense/hashish you burned at your cremation helped your soul in "buying a stairway to heaven".]

Virgil, A poet celebrates the outbreak of peace, c.40BC

"Ours is the crowning era foretold in prophecy
Born of time, a great new cycle of centuries begins
Justice returns to earth, the Golden Age returns
And its first-born comes down from heaven above
Look kindly, virginal Lucina, upon this child's birth
For with him shall hearts of iron cease
And hearts of gold shall inherit the earth
Yes, Apollo [god of light and truth] reigns now. ...
Mankind shall be freed from its age-old fear
All stains of our past wickedness being cleansed away.
This child shall enter into the life of the gods
And be seen walking with the ancient heroes
And rule the world made peaceful by the virtuous acts of his forefathers"

Cicero, d.43BC, On the nature of the Gods, 1.91

"Do you really believe all those philosophers were mad who held that a divine being could exist without hands or feet? When you consider the uses and aptitudes of the limbs of man, are you not forced to conclude that the gods have no need of them? What is the use of feet to a being who does not walk? Or of hands to a being who does not handle? Need I catalogue all the other organs of the body, in which there is nothing vain, nothing without its purpose, nothing superfluous — so that art can never reproduce the subtlety of nature. So your god will have a tongue, but will not speak. He will have teeth, palate, and jaws; but for any purpose. And all the organs of procreation, which nature has added to our bodies, will be useless to a god. As will the external and internal organs, the heart, the lungs, the liver and the rest. Take away their use and what beauty is there in them? And yet you want your god to have such human parts for beauty's sake!

... You seem to have no idea what you will let yourselves in for, if you are successful in persuading us that the gods have a human form!

A god will have to take the same care and concern for his body as a man. He will have to walk, and run, and lie down. He will have to bend, and sit and take hold of things. He will have to use speech and language. And as you say that there are both male and female gods, well, you can see as well as I can what is going to follow from that. The fact is, I cannot for the life of me imagine how your master

Epicurus ever came to entertain such notions." [This was 43 BC, 43 years before the birth of Jesus, the prophet of the new formless Mideast god, the new single overarching god of the Mideast.]

Cicero, d.43BC, On the nature of the Gods, 1.103

"If we accept your theory that a god has the face and form of a human being, then where does he live? Where is his home? Where is he to be found? What is his way of life? And as you will have him be happy, where does his happiness come from? If any being is to be happy, it must have the use and enjoyment of what is properly its own. Even the inanimate parts of nature have each their own due sphere. ... The beasts of the earth have their various habitats, some living in the water, and some being amphibious, at home in either place. There are even some creatures which are said to be born in fire...

So I ask you where does this god of yours live? And secondly, in what circumstances does he move from his place, and if he ever moves at all? And lastly, what is his purpose and desire? For it is the characteristic of all living creatures to desire some object proper to their nature. To what end does he use his reason? And in what does his happiness consist and his immortality? Any of these questions will open up an ulcer in your theory. And argument which starts from false premises becomes a trap from which one cannot afterwards escape. You said that the divine form was perceived with the mind and not with the senses. That there was no solid matter in it. You said, it did not persist in its identity, but was seen only in the form of fleeting images, these images continually vanishing and being replaced from an infinity of particles. And this is the reason why, when we fix our mind upon them, they seem to us to represent a being both blessed and eternal. But I ask you, by the gods of whom we speak, what does all this mean? If they are real only as ideas in our minds, and have no solidity or substantial form, what is the difference between imagining a god and imagining a centaur? All other philosophers regard such creations of thought as empty fancies. But you speak of them as images coming from without and entering into our minds."

Critias (Plato's uncle), c.400BC, Sisyphus, fr.19.9-40

"Once the law prevented people from committing crimes in the open, people started committing them in secret. Then some wise guy invented among men, the fear of [missing text], in order that there should be something for the wicked to be afraid of, even when they were acting or speaking or [even] thinking in secret.

Hence he introduced the concept of divinity, the idea that there is a god, enjoying immortal life. Someone who can hear everything that is said among

mortals and see everything that is done. So if you are quietly planning to do something evil, it will not go unperceived by the gods; for [missing text] had sense in them. By saying these things, this man introduced a very healthy piece of instruction, concealing the truth under false words. He said that the gods lived in that place where they could frighten most men [simply] by finding them. This was the place up in the outer rim of the world, in the starry firmament of the heavens. It was where people saw lightning flash, and heard the terrible noise of the thunder. He knew that this was the place where most mortals came by their [feelings of] fear and their [feelings of having received] blessings in their wretched life. [The whole mental matrix was] craftily fashioned by [Father] Time, that skilled artificer, also the source of blazing starlike lumps of matter [bullets] and the moist rain that falls on earth [money that falls on the Mideast]. With such fears did he [Father Time] surround mankind [in sort of thought matrix], through which he effectively persuaded them that the gods dwelled in an appropriate place, and were the ones quenching lawlessness."

Hesiod, c.700BC, The Astronomy, 4

"He was the son of Euryale, [the wide gorge or gorgon] the daughter of Minos, and Poseidon, and there was given him as a gift, the power of walking on water as though upon land."

Walking on water

That bit about Jesus walking on water. Perhaps somebody didn't like the way his religion got to Rome. Perhaps somebody didn't like the way the Mideast's shipping monopoly was used to bring Jesus (Jew-Zeus the one god) to Rome. I can just hear it, "How did he get over here then, if our boats didn't take him?, What did he do, walk on water?"

The idea walked on water, not the man

The message of Jew-Zeus "walked" on water, over the Mediterranean to Rome.

Epictetus, d 135AD, 28

"Concerning the Gods, some deny their very existence. Others say that they exist, but are quiescent [qui·isn't = not here, inactive] or are without conscious thought. A third party attribute to them existence and forethought, but only for a great and heavenly matters, not for anything that is on earth. A forth party admits things on earth as well as in heaven, but only in general, and not with respect to each individual. Af fifth, of whom were Ulysses and Socrates, are those that cry: 'I don't move except by their plan!'"

Epictetus, d 135AD, 29.

"Considering all these things, the good and true man

submits his judgement to administrator of the Universe, as good citizens do for the law of the State. And he that is being instructed should come thus minded: 'How may I in all things follow the Gods and how may I rest satisfied with the Divine Administration [Divine providence/ provide•hence]?"

Epictetus, d 135AD, 84.

"When disease and death overtake me, I would gladly be found engaged in the task of liberating my will from the assaults of passion, from hindrance, from resentment, from slavery. [This is free your slaves propaganda.]

Thus would I gladly be found employed, so that I may say to the god, 'Have I in any way transgressed thy commands? Have I in any way perverted the faculties, the senses, the natural principles that you gave me? Have I ever blamed you or found fault with your administration [Divine providence]? When it was your will, I fell sick, and so did other men, [propaganda about an epidemic] but my will consented. Because it was your will, I became poor [propaganda about a financial crisis]: But my heart rejoiced.

No power in the State was mine [The Romans were without any say in their government], because Thou wouldst not: such power I never desired! Has Thou ever seen me of more doleful countenance on that account? Have I not ever drawn nigh unto Thee with cheerful look, waiting upon Thy commands, attentive to Thy signals? Wilt Thou that I now depart from the great Assembly of men?" [When you see incomprehensible translations like what preceded, presume that something is being hidden.]

Epictetus, d 135AD, 132

"Socrates said, whatever place or post You [god] assign to me, I would sooner die a thousand deaths than desert it. And where will You have me be? In Rome, or Athens? At Thebes, or on a desert island? ... Should You send me where man cannot live as Nature would have him, I will depart, not in disobedience to You, but as though You were sounding the signal for my retreat: I am not deserting You—far be that from me! I only perceive that You need me no longer."

Epictetus, d 135AD, 134

"To a good man, there is no evil, either in life or death. And if God does not supply food, has He not, as a wise Commander sounded the signal for retreat and nothing more? I obey, I follow—speaking good of my Commander, and praising His acts. For at His good pleasure, I came, and I departed when it pleases Him. And so long as I am still alive, my work shall be to sing praises unto God."

Epictetus, d 135AD, 36.

"Asked how a man might convince himself that every single deed was under the eye of God, Epictetus answered:

'Do you not hold that all things are bound together as one?

'I do.'

'Good. And do you not hold that everything on earth and in the heavens is continuous and synchronized?'

'I do' was the reply.

'How else would plants flower so regularly, as though by God's command. At His bidding, they send forth shoots, and then bear and ripen fruit. At His bidding, their leaves shrivel and fall to their final resting place. At His bidding, the moon waxes and wanes, and the Sun approaches and recedes: How else can it be that such regularity is seen in earthly things?

'If then all living things, even our own bodies, are part of this whole [this one universal thing], is not the still truer for our souls? And if our souls are part of God, won't He feel every movement [and thought] of ours as though it was His own, and belonged to His own nature?'

[Here is some early Christian thought from around 125AD. It is something written down shortly before the first four books of the New Testament were put in writing. And it was written some 200 years before the other 22 books of the New Testament were put in writing.

Here we see an early Christian argument for conversion to mono-theism. But this argument contains something strange — an obvious bit of Mideast disinformation, a 'plug' or product placement ad for an earth-centric universe. And this little bit of scientific disinformation hindered the Romans in their effort to sail by the stars and compete with the Mideast. So this was clearly written by Arabs to benefit Arabia.

And the scientific disinformation/ propaganda is integral to the argument. It could not have been added later as a palimpsest. No, the argument was written with one leg standing on an earth-centric universe of scientific disinformation.

Thus we must conclude that the monotheism that swept Rome at this time is a similarly self-serving fabrication of the desperate land of no resources. It was a monotheism with a Mideast prophet named something like Jew•zeus Cor•east'n.]

Epictetus, d 135AD, 66

"The Philosophers would have us first learn that there is a God, and that His providence [pro•vid•hence] directs the Universe. Further, that to hide from Him not only one's acts but even one's thoughts and intentions is impossible."

The apo•kleptes message became the bible

Jew•Zeus' message was so important everyone just called him the messenger, now twisted into messiah.

His message was devastating to the spirit of the parasite. And only through centuries of hard pulling did the parasite erode and muddle the message into something else.

And they couldn't erase the message from everyone's mind. All they could do was twist the message into something else. And the easiest direction was up and into the word of god. Thus they made the messenger into the messiah, the savior of the human race. They also took his message and added so much junk that today it is probably over 98% junk filler. Basically they diluted the previous apo•kleptes message and converted it into a sacred bible.

The Queen of Heaven

Ishtar is the "Queen of Heaven" in the bible

The ancient Greeks acted Christian

You know, the spirit of brotherly love in Christianity was not invented by Jesus. It was there when the Greeks attacked Troy. Whenever you read about animal scarifies, it was a man or society staging a giant barbecue for the community, and especially for the poor. You don't have to accept some money-grubbing religion, with its pedophile priests have Christian beliefs.

Section-2.3: JESUS AND CRUCIFIXION

Great good is the de•ex•pull's best mask

Truth, goodness, justice and god's will are some of the best covers and excuses for evil or ex•pull activity. Is your church a tool of the devil.

How can anyone be so stupid as to believe that any man from the Mideast is actually a prophet? All the Arabs got behind him and helped make everyone think he was the one. But he is not the one. He was just an Arab concoction.

Bethlehem = beth•al'em = house•toward'em

Religion = re•leg•in = again•words•in, or force•words•in.

The world Jesus supposedly lived in

Roman emperor Augustus/Oct•avian secured the Red Sea in 28BC, and this caused a great grinding famine in the Mideast. It was a famine that was 27 years old when Jesus was born. and 60 years old when he died — at least according to official history.

Jesus' many food-oriented miracles

The Bible records many instances of Jesus increasing food. Clearly famine or near famine ruled in this

place.

Juvenal, c.130AD, Satire 15

"...It was only after they'd eaten all the grass, every living creature, and whatever else their ravening bellies dictated... a people in whose minds Hunger and rage are alike" [This is about famine-stricken Judaeen Arabia prior to the Romans coming in and killing everyone in 69AD, about 37 years after Jesus died.]

An animal trough in Arabia?

Jesus was famously born in a manger, an animal trough. Again, this was about 27 years into a great grinding famine. Who was keeping animals in Arabia? They didn't have money for animals, all they could afford was grain. The manger was the trough for the dumb human livestock in the host part of the world to eat myth out of. Besides, even today, they don't keep animals in the Mideast.

Hells Angels = the harem bros

On one hand the harem brothers are the hells angels. On the other hand Jesus would have been hell's angel, a man of total goodness growing up, living and preaching in a total cannibalistic hell.

Which way does Jesus make more sense

- A) As this person of total goodness that popped up in this cannibal hell of the Mideast after the world's dirtiest secret got out. Or
- B) As an impersonization of the world's dirtiest secret — a message that was totally good for the world.

Jesus helps hide the famine

Jesus hides the cannibalistic hell that Arabia turned into. Just remember that Jesus came from a time and place that was pretty close to hell on earth.

Last supper propaganda

Recall the last supper. Sometimes propaganda says so much about the truth. Here there was not only enough food to go around, but food enough to eat together. This is just not so, and this legend, (and the famous "treasure-to humanity" painting from 1498) are nothing but propaganda.

The world began anew

It was so big, the entire world started keeping track of dates as if the world had restarted with the revelation of what the Arabs had been doing.

The spirit was entirely good and benevolent

The Arabs could not make that go away. And everyone could tell how much better the world became after Judea was massacred. So the arabs monkeyed with the details — you know, "the devil is in the details."

The original bible message was about the world's dirtiest secret

Jesus is an impersonization of the revelation of the world's dirtiest secret. It is something that is of great goodness. Saving this message, spreading this message that was entirely good was so important to these people.

But the Arabs were in control of Rome, and they hated the people who knew of their secret. This is why the Roman government (which had a pantheon and preached tolerance of everyone's religion) was arresting and crucifying Christians in early centuries.

The Arabs hated the message

Their Roman front government crucified people for spreading it.

The Arabs desperately needed to get rid of the world's dirtiest secret message, and everyone who spread it. They hunted these people down ruthlessly. If you had anything to do with the message or any Christians, they would feed you to wild animals at the co•lys•see'em for all to see. Either that or they would nail you up to a cross and leave you to be picked apart by scavenging birds as a spectacle on the main road. This was to stop people from spreading the message about what the Mideast was.

The Roman pantheon excluded Jesus

Just as we pride ourselves on our religious tolerance, so too were the Romans very tolerant of other religions. In fact they believed in pantheism and had more than one Pantheon temple that welcomed all gods. Even the monotheistic Jewish god was accepted (or at least not persecuted) for centuries. As long as the religion called for sacrifices of sacrificed Arab incense, or made other sacrifices to the parasite it was tolerated.

The problem with Christianity was that it knew about the Arab secret and abhorred the burning of incense. It was also (until the Christian revelation book) a highly destructive message for the Arab people. Thus it was the Main thing in life for so many Arabs to extirpate (ex•terra•peh•it) the original message of the core•east'i'uns.

Why the Romans persecuted the Christians

If the secrets of Arab parasitism are the basis of Christianity, it is easy to understand why the early Christians were persecuted. It was the Arabs behind this... struggling to get the original core east message out of circulation.

And the Arabs couldn't be seen as behind this persecution, so they used the Romans to do it. Thus history records how it was the Romans who were crucifying people for spreading the core eastern message.

Jesus wasn't a man, but a movement

Jesus was an impersonization of a movement

For those of you who worship the truth, and what is right above all else, the figure of Jesus should give spirit to you. He is the impersonization of all the countless men who risked death by crucifixion for spreading the core-eastern message, the world's dirtiest secret, the message you are reading right now. The message that stopped the evil ex-pull of Mideast parasitism dead in its tracks. This is what the man on the cross really represents. It is loyalty to the truth damn the consequences.

The original anti-Arab message

And the Arab guardians of that message

And these people who spread the truth about the Core Eastern message were all on the side of goodness. And everyone knew it. And they were fighting the sneaky and devious evil expull of the Arabs.

They were well supported by their communities at first. But the Arabs as always persisted and infiltrated communities. And they built a religious infrastructure for the Core-Eastern message on top of the original message. And they at first worshipped all the heroic men who died on the cross. That is the basis of all the Christian martyrdom ideology. But quickly that was confused with one man who became a great teacher, a prophet named Core•east.

But make no mistake, the Arabs created all the churches of the Core•Eastern Message, the church of the new Core Eastern message. They created and they are the quasi-government apparatus of the church. And the Arabs are Roman Church International, otherwise known as the Roman Church Catholic.

The church is the evil

It was the Christian churches that destroyed the original Core Eastern message. The Christian churches are all evil.

Who designed your Protestant religion?

The way I see it is that the Arabs just made up a few milder forms of Christian orthodoxy that sold better in the hard working north. Then they staged this long period of warfare between the two ideologies.

I hate the Roman Catholic Church

I just wanted to go out of my way to call the Roman Catholic Church the devil's religion. It is the disguised parasitic de•ex•pull of the Arabs trying to:

- 1) Get tax money from you.
- 2) Keep you from competing with their debt racket.
- 3) Make sure you need them to finance investments.
- 4) Keep your best men from having too many

children.

5) Homo-sexualize the most responsible boys.

6) Shut down production for 1 in 7 days.

7) Gain local information though confessional .

You Catholics are all devil worshipers

You have all been duped into following an Arab religion. Where does your religion come from? Where did the bishops come from who established your current orthodoxy? They all came from Arab lands didn't they. And look at how your religion's orthodoxy benefits the Arabs more than anyone else.

Human dogs

Are you all just learn it once and never change your mind dogs? Are the Arabs right about you when they call you dogs.

The man on the cross

He's like Helen of Hellenic Greece and Peris of Persia... He is one man representing an entire movement that the Arabs wanted to get rid of. In this case... it was the movement that was trying to keep the original core-eastern message alive.

_____He represents all the countless brave people of total goodness that were crucified for trying to spread the message that explained the world's dirtiest secret.

_____Now, the Romans didn't handcuff their prisoners. They tied their wrists to flat side of a small log split down the middle, a notched piece of wood called a transtrum.

_____And this was a piece of wood too heavy to be used as a weapon, as we saw in the original Ben-Hur film propaganda. This was the true CROSS-BEAM that Roman prisoners had to bear on the way to their own crucifixion.

Transtrum tantrums

Once the prisoners reached the crucifixion grounds, they were tipped over onto their back. With the victim's hands already tied firmly to the transtrum (standard procedure), it was easy to nail their hands in place.

Now of course most people would simply go into a frenzy once they realize that they were about to be crucified. And this is where the word tantrum comes from. The tantrum was the totally emotional, but totally ineffective outburst that people would have when they realized they were being nailed to the transtrum.

L. crus = leg

The crucifixion transtrum had a hole in the middle called a MORTICE and this was basically the killing hole, or the mortar or murder hole.

And it was probably like a typical mortice today. Just a rectangular hole chiseled through the transtrum.

Once a person was nailed to a transtrum, this was placed on a post called a CRUS in Latin... CRUS being the Latin word for a post, pier, or leg. And the CRUS or CURSE posts normally had an elongated ten•on, or extend•big, pointing upward. This extended up through the transtrum, and it is the reason why the Christian cross is shaped like a lower case t Instead of an uppercase T... For why waste the material otherwise? And why not just cap one board with another?

Bearing one's cross

It is important to realize that the public fear caused by the spectacle of crucifixion was almost as important to the Arabs as getting rid of the people who were spreading the core eastern message. And it was just like the the Roman co•loo•see•ems, where they hacked up dissidents to intimidate the Rumi.

This is a vitally important historical lesson for the world, and it should be remembered. All the Roman violence must be remembered. It is what happens when the harem-brothers run our governments as dictatorships as some of them live to do.

Anyway, first the crucifixion victims were run through town at the end of a whip. And remember that they all had half a log tied to their wrists. This was a spectacle, a s•pe•ac•te•ak•al = no•say•point•you•point•towards. Thus they were an example for the whole town of what going against the leader will get you. Then they were crucified just outside the town on the main road.

At the main gate to town

Now history records that Roman crucifixions normally took place on the main road just outside the town gate, in one place. So birds and rodents must have hung around in this place and they must have grown accustomed to eating in this way.

Some scavengers probably got started the moment the executioners walked off. And scavenging birds instinctively peck out the eyes first. Then they start tearing the flesh from the places they can reach from their perch. On a crucifix, this was the face, head and hands of the crucifixion victim ... because these sensitive parts of the body are the places the birds can reach easily when they perch.

The crown of thorns was more of a helmet of thorns. It kept the birds from starting on the victim's scalp and pecking into the brain and killing him too fast.

Resurrection

Huge numbers of brave people, the true apo•tels or far•away•tells of the original core-east message died horribly on the cross to keep the message alive.

The Romans would kill them and then many more would come to life to replace them. Did you

know the word resurrection comes from the Latin word resurgere, to rise again like the waves, or to swell with great force.

The truly amazing resurrection wasn't the incredibleness of one man coming back from the dead. This is the Arab blurring story they changed the legends into. The amazing resurrection was how they crucified thousands of people for talking about the world's dirtiest secret and then thousands more would rise up to replace them.

That was the real resurrection of the original core eastern message. That is what the symbol of the man on the cross really means. It is the symbol of the countless people who died to keep the truth alive about the world's dirtiest secret in the face of the hellish deaths that the Arab front government of Rome was inflicting on them.

So the true second coming is not of the messenger, but of the message. It is the resurrection of the outside world's understanding of the worlds' dirtiest secret.

And in truth, most ancient historical figures are actually impersonizations of problematic political movements or messages, or cultural system that the Arabs needed to get rid of. So they turned them into a single man.

A pamphlet diluted into an encyclopedia

Soon after the original core eastern message came out, the Arabs released a great mass of other material. They said that this was part of the original message, but it had been omitted, so the main message would be easier to copy and would spread faster.

Later, over some generations much more content was added. And many of these parts and versions were not really accepted at first. But the Arabs talked them all up so they would have some claim as a legitimate part of the core eastern message.

Then about 350-years after the secret got out, the Arabs had their new church take pretty much ALL of the writing and put it all together as their new bible. And this is how the Arabs turned a pamphlet into the encyclopedia bible we have today.

Ultimately, an easy to understand message of MAYBE 20-pages was turned it into a million-word bible of about 2,300 standard pages.

So the bible is maybe 1% modified and degraded original tale and 99% Arab adulteration. And this is how the Arabs got the world to forget about the world's dirtiest secret the last time it got out.

The Bible is a non-book

In 409AD, the Arabs got the Catholic Church to order the rounding up all non-christian books, and also killing people that were found with non-Christian

books.

So from this standpoint, the bible looks like a non-book. It looks like the illusion of a book that the Arabs left in exchange for the books they took, so the theft wouldn't be so easy to notice. Now here I want to point out some things about the bible:

- 1) It has no information of practical use.
- 2) It is hard to understand.
- 3) The words are archaic.
- 4) The sentences are long and awkward.
- 5) It is often contradictory.
- 6) It is mostly subject to interpretation.
- 7) Interpretations occur through an opaque process.
- 8) Interpreters are chosen by an opaque process.
- 9) There is no system to the book's organization and the subjects are jumbled.
- 10) Is not indexed, but only divided
- 11) The divisions have long alien names
- 12) And finally, the division names give no hint of the content within.

The Koran is a non-book too

And the Koran is also a non-book. It suffers from the same problems as the bible AND it also is:

- 13) in hard to understand verse and
- 14) Its sung to its believers

BIBLE

IMBIBE

BRIBE

BIBLIOTECH

The word IMBIBE speaks of the drinking involved when ancient people first absorbed the stories of the BIBLE. It was rather like the drugs that hit America right before the Arab Oil Embargo. And these drinks seem to have been a BRIBE, so people were apparently bribed in a number of ways to sit down and listen to the new bribe.

_____The Arabs spent much effort and money getting their new bible adopted, a bible that would eventually totally replace the troublesome old core eastern message and become the new core eastern message, the new testament as far as anyone was concerned

Jesus = G•sus

Jesus Christ = G•sus Core East

In the particle language of the Harem brothers, call it bur•peh, or bro•lingo, they use particles like AK which means up or top and UK which means down or bottom. And SUS which means yours, and G which means grand, giant, or great.

And the harem brothers frequently use this language to name their creations for their matrix role. This is so the bros don't get confused about which direction theyshould pull in.

Also, it should be pointed out that everything with a matrix name is not real, but a creation of the

Arabs.

So G sus actually means big•yours, just like G•viz means big•picture. So the name Jesus Christ means your•big core•east.

And this is connected to how the Vatican is the 2nd holiest site under Islam.

And its also connected to how the Vatican has a sistine, or sustain chapel... a chapel that must be sustained at all costs. And that is why the sistine chapel has this greatest **artistic** treasure to mankind painted on its ceiling.

So once the Arabs turned the core eastern message into the Christian message, they had to explain where it came from. So they invented someone, an impersonization named your•big•core•east, and that's where the message came from.

The Roman pantheon

You know, Roman religion was polytheistic and quite inclusive. They had many gods and they were constantly admitting new ones. In fact, they even built a great pantheon shown here, a temple for all the gods. So why crucify the harmless Christians?

By far the most reasonable explanation for the Romans crucifying Christians and feeding Christians to lions is that it wasn't actually the Romans behind this, but their corrupt government.

And who was corrupting Rome's government, but the people who most wanted to do away with the core eastern message, the world's dirtiest secret?

The orthodoxy is the Arab protecting their interests

With the new adulterated message, the Arab dirty secret was turned into a new religion. This had mandatory tax payments, mandatory church services, and mandatory confessions. And it also had a worldwide command structure that at times had life or death power over both believers and non-believers alike.

Once the Arabs got their new and 99% adulterated version of the core-eastern message the way they wanted, they hijacked the original spirit of the message and diverted into their new religion. Then they struggled to make all the other versions, the older and truer versions into heresy.

Emperor Theodosius II, 395AD

["Those people who are found to deviate, even in a minor point of doctrine, from the orthodoxy of the Catholic Church shall be called heretics and shall be subject to the punishments which we have decreed against them."](#)

[Make no mistake about it. We read over and again that this Catholic punishment was either torture, death, or both.

The Council of Nicaea 325AD

Our word bishop comes from the Greek word epi•scope meaning overseer. And about 265 Catholic bishops or overseers attended Council of Nicaea in 325AD.

Here in present day Turkey, not far from Istanbul, is where the Catholic Church first established the current form of the bible as official orthodoxy. And funny thing, only 6 of the 265 overseers attending were from west of Greece.

In other words only 2% of the bishops who initially established Catholic orthodoxy and accepted the current form of the bible came from Europe. The rest were all from the then Greek-speaking Mideast, except for a few that were from Greece itself.]

By 409 The Catholic Church was rounding up, or cleaning-up all the books saying. "Anyone... found in possession of any noxious [pre-Christian] books and writings, or having hidden away any [pre-Christian] books under any pretext, or having failed to deliver them [for burning] regardless of the circumstances, is hereby notified that he shall suffer capital punishment if found guilty of the crime of maleficium"

[The great Arab book round-up first started as a way to purge the world of the world's dirtiest secret, and then it became this total purge of all the books they could find. And in the end, Europe entered this thousand-year period of darkness where human progress was halted for just about a thousand years.

And all of this, the ending of Rome and the great age of darkness was first and foremost to make the world's dirtiest secret a secret again. So everyone should just remember, the Arabs destroyed the world once before for to make their dirty secret a secret again. And they may do so again.

And this is why I am worried about nuclear war and pan-epidemic now. If either thing happens now, nobody should have any doubt who it was behind it. It was the Arabs, especially the ones with many half brothers by many different women. Men with identical Y-chromosomes and dissimilar X-chromosomes.

Also we should bear in mind that according to the inverted logic of parasites, our best friends in the Mideast are actually our core enemies. Likewise a nation calling itself IS REAL actually ISN'T REAL and it is just part of the matrix illusion of the Arabs.

The Christian message is in there

It would appear to me that they added about 50x more material to the bible to hide the original message that was so damaging to Arabs Inc. Maybe we should use our god mechanisms to clip away the filler and reveal the original message.

Roman built ruins in Syria

The last time the world's dirtiest secret got out... it ended Rome and brought about the Dark Ages. Don't let this happen again. Deal with the root cause of this problem and deal with it quickly. Quickly move all the people.

If you are going to really end Ishtar and Islam once and for all, you have to move all the people to places where they can actually make an honest living for themselves.

And I will tell you again. We must move them quickly, because in half a generation, the outies will start forgetting, while the innies will grow more and more aggressive and weaponized. We must not go down this road again. You must move them all quickly.

Matthew 1:18

[Keep in mind that women could only work for the harems if they were still a virgin. And they could only marry if they worked in the harems for the stipulated period of time.]

"The birth of Jesus Christ happened this way. When Joseph and Mary were married, but had not yet consummated the marriage, she was found to be pregnant with a child of the Holy Ghost [a harem baby]. Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not wanting to set a public example, had a mind to put her away privily [thought about hiding her away in private] But when he pondered this idea, the angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying, Joseph, you the son of David, do not fear taking Mary as your wife, for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost [the great spirit of the Mideast]. And she shall bring forth a son, and you will call him Jesus [messiah] for he shall save his people [the Mideast] from their sins."

Born of the Virgin Mary

Jesus was a child of the Br•gen M•ouri, or Br•gen Bri.

Is **THE VIRGIN MARY** an impersonization of **THE VIRGIN MARRIAGE or BR•GEN MARRIAGE?**
MAGDALENA=magi•dal•ana=kings•of•renewal
MARY=m•ouri=thoughts•ours

The maculate conception

The macula of the eye is the center of the retina, the region of sharpest vision. The maculate conception is a child born from the center of the network.

The first born were of the harems

When we read about 2nd born Jacob pretending to be a 1st born son, and pretending to have the 1st born blessing, it is about pretending a harem son, because all the first born of Arabia at the time were conceived in the harems.

And it is easy to imagine that these women were still considered untouched by "men", and their

pregnancy was deemed to be from the formless god of the Mideast.

Epictetus (d.135AD), Hymn of Cleanthes

[Clean•thus or the Hymn of the cleansing sacrifice]

"Thus You, the [High King thorough infinite time](#),
Direct [the universe](#) that pulses though all things
Mingling its life with stars great and small
[Nothing happens without You in earth, sea or heaven](#)

[Earth, sea and heavens, the 3 realms with 3 kings]

[except the deeds of the fool or the sinner](#)

[You can make rough things smooth](#)

[At you voice, jarring disorder moves to music](#)

[thanks to your words, j•our•ing disorder is
our•mn•ized.]

[and Love is born where hatred once abounded](#)

[Thus you match good and evil things \[tales\] together](#)

[For one reason to reign supreme and eternal over all
else](#)

[So the hearts of the wicked can remain hard and
heedless."](#)

[The last lines seem to be about the cannibalistic hell of Judaeen Arabia in the decades after Rome secured the Red Sea. Specifically about how thanks to the arrival of the "High King through ages unending", namely Jesus, rough things were made smooth, and the jarring disorder of Arabia at the time was harmonized within the matrix. Good tales swamped-out evil tales, and few people now know of the hellish conditions of the Mideast at this time. Thus, thanks to the arrival of the new messiah's, the world's dirtiest secret was patched up, good as new under a new matrix. The result was that it was easy for the wicked and hardened to pursue the devil's agenda in a more heedless manner once again.]

Propertius, 50-16BC, 4.5

[Of Venus] "[With her nails, she's plucked out the eyes of innocent vultures.](#)" [Of course this is backwards and it was vultures plucking out the eyes of innocent people.]

Bible, Ezekiel, 27

[And on the day of your downfall](#) [judgement day for the Ishtari'uns] [every single person in your midst, in the middle of the seas](#) [in greater Arabia, at the navel of shipping] [shall have their downfall. The suburbs](#) [the area below/outside the town wall] [will echo with the shrieks of your leaders. And all your captains](#) [leaders] [and seamen](#) [traders/ businessmen] [will flee their ships and stand upon the land and they will cry bitterly. Dust upon their heads, and will wallow in the ashes](#) [their heads and bodies will be covered in ashes]. [And they shall be shaved for thee, and gird themselves](#) [be prepared] [with sackcloth and ashes](#) [The heads of the crucified were put in a sack and their body covered in ashes to keep the scavenging birds and rodents from eating them too fast], [and they](#)

[will cry for you with anger and hatred.](#)

Plautus, Mostellaria 59

["I know you Shepherds will be crucified on the roadside!](#)

[You will be nailed to the cross \[beam\] you must carry.](#)

[When \[our\] old master returns again."](#)

[In ancient Rome, metal was expensive and wood and rope were cheap. So prisoners were normally immobilized by tying them to a 6-foot beam with notches near the ends. A rope was then tied around the wrists of the prisoner tying them to the notches in the beam. Thus prisoners could be easily controlled by even one guard. And at the same time, the prisoner was unable to attack the guard except by rotating and this would not do much harm to the guard.

This was the normal way that prisoners were transported. This was how prisoners were "handcuffed" at the time. So the guards could say to the prisoner that he was being moved to another cell, or brought to a hearing. Then he would allow himself to be "handcuffed" in the manner of the day, by being tied to a cross-beam. Thus bearing one's cross only involved carrying around one's prisoner immobilization beam.

Then if the prisoner to be crucified, the guards would simply push him over on his back. Then with his hands already tied to the beam, it was quite easy to nail through them into the beam. Then the beam and prisoner would be raised up and his crucifix put in a grooved beam already standing in place, normally by the roadside.]

Crucifixion explained

Have you ever seen a wildlife documentary about scavengers? Have you ever seen the way scavengers will stalk a sick or wounded animal. How they hang around the places where animals frequently die? Have you noticed the way that scavengers wait until the prey animal is harmless before starting dinner? Very often the animal being eaten is alert, but too weak to fight as it is being ripped apart by the vultures.

Here we imagine Roman era crucifixion fields on the main road into town. Here scavenging birds would tear the crucifixion victims apart, starting with the eyes, face, head, and hands. Meanwhile the scavenging rats would start on the feet as all these places were most easily reached when someone was crucified. Here we visualize victims being turned into screaming vulture meat as a punishment for some offense to the parasite or its frontmen.

What a way to shock and desensitize people when they were children. And shock the greatest explorers and would-be travelers on their first trip out of town. In fact, a few crucifixions a year would draw a crowd and build a strange sort of repression in many

people, a strange fear of leaving town and entering the forbidden zone between cities.

First their arms were tied to a trestle, or L. transtrum that made it easy to transport the prisoner. I think it was the original Ben Hur film that had one of these in a fight scene. That one was a bit inaccurate because the real transtrums must have been quite heavy at the ends of the actual poles were wrist irons. Thus the person restrained by the br•oo'em stick or a br•oo'em handle was not very dangerous at all as he could only spin around.

They also probably put a sack over many people's heads. Sack = s•ak = no•point = not•recognize over their head, a pillow case = Peh•ill•o ak•a•see = say•ill•not point•not•see. This both let the parasite's secret police move prisoners to crucifixion anonymously, and it more importantly kept the victims from knowing where they were going, so they would cooperate until they were pulled down onto the cross laying on the ground.

The agony of the having your hands pierced and them being hung up from these piercings was only the beginning. As soon as the secret police left, vultures came in and started eating the victim, picking his eyes out first, then tearing his face off, "defacing" him to the skull while he was still alive. (odd term that is, deface.) The birds also set to work on the sensitive hands because they were on top, the arms sloped a bit too much to land on. As well, there were rats that started on his feet (another particularly sensitive part of the body) — and the meat of his calves — but generally staying low due to fear of the birds. And all these animals proceeded in small bites and smallish tears so the victim would suffer for a long time. And this agony would be extended if they left the sack on the victims head and rubbed ashes on him first. The blood from the wounds would wash off the ashes and this would be where the scavengers would start eating first.

The most important thing to ponder about Roman crucifixion is that all this was all happening while the victim was still alive and conscious. In fact the victim was literally pecked apart by birds and rats, head, hands and feet first. And because these crucifixions tended to happen in the same place, there were colonies of rats and birds that were accustomed to feeding on live, but immobilized humans. Thus the victim was pecked and nibbled alive by crows and rats — eaten to the bones while he was still alive. And this was normally happening right after his crucifixion beam was put up on the crucifixion post.

The other thing worth mentioning is that the image of this victim is familiar to anyone who has seen enough horror films. Where else would the image of someone with their head picked clean of flesh come from but crucifixion as described above.

Geeks

That business about geeks biting off the heads of birds perhaps fits in here. Here we imagine G•eeks, in a futile attempt to eek out a little bit more life by trying to bite the heads off of the birds that come to eat him. What a carnival show = ak•ouri•nee•pull show this must have been for the sadistic brothers. Do you see the terror they face — that I face?

The absurdity of bearing one's own cross

The idea that people would carry a cross to their own crucifixion is absurd. It is as absurd as the idea that the Jews went willingly to the German gas chambers. And sure they suspected, but they didn't know for sure what would happen after they were subjected to routine police "handcuffing" upon arrest.

A more painful form of crucifixion

It is when the wrists are tied together, and so are the ankles. The person is laid between two trees. One rope loops around one tree and the ankle tie, the other loop around the other tree and the wrist tie. The ropes are pulled and the slack is removed when the 2nd loop is pulled tight around the tree. Then a piece of wood is placed between the two ropes in one loop and the loop twisted to shorten the rope. This is done until great force is pulling the victim's body apart. Then another rope was looped around the victim's torso at 90 degrees. This was gently tugged side to side crossways with agonizing pain.

As with all of the tortures in this section, I am sharing them because I don't want the Arabs to have any advantage at all in the world.

Dying on the rack

Here are some coincidences: Gr. RHAKHIS = spine. The bone disease RICKETS was called RAKH•ITIS in ancient Greek. To RACK ONES BRAIN. To RAKE SOMONE OVER. Maybe it was RAKE and PILLAGE, not RAPE AND PILLAGE, torturing people so they would say where they hid their gold. There are also RAKHI, which are rope bracelets given at a Hindu ceremony called RAKSHA BANDHAN or RACK•SA BAND•HANDS. And finally there is RAKYAT. This according to the Apple dictionary means "the ordinary people, as opposed to the ruling class. Origin Malay, from the Arabic Raiyya, 'herd at pasture, subjects of a shepherd or king' ". These were the RACKI or racked rich people who would get tortured to see where their gold was AT.

Lynching = al•inch•ing

Inch allah = inch al•A = a-little-bit•for-the•A, the supposedly great cause of Mideast Inc. At an al•inching, the victim is pulled apart inch by inch. A lynch pin (al inch pin) is the stick they used to twist the rope with. Remove the lynchpin and the whole

system returns to stasis, and the pain goes away.

Be aware of what the Brothers face for being disloyal. And like the song goes, have some sympathy for the devil's followers if they repent. Let them repent. And please understand that you must reward your best just as well as Istar does — And likewise please understand that you must punish with near equal (but not greater) pain if you are going to destroy the Ishtar spirit and unify mankind. This you absolutely must do.

I hesitate to include these means of torture, but I must take away every advantage the Haremi have or we will not be able to kill Ishtar once and for all.

VIA DOLOROSA = the painful path. This is the route that Jesus supposedly took through Jerusalem on his way to his crucifixion on skull hill. The thing is that while in Latin, Cal-vary supposedly means skull hill, in Brolingo it means green•bro hill.

In Greek it was GOL•GOHTA hill. In Hebrew it was GUL•GOLETH hill. In Brolingo it was G•UL•GO•LETH = G•downward•go•forget hill. So apparently they want to play it down and forget about how Jesus was born on skull hill, or green•bro hill.

This was the pile of skulls that Jerusalem had become in the 64-65 years after Actium and after the Romans secured the Red Sea in 31BC. Jesus after all died at age 33.

Pirate flags in crucifixion paintings

Can someone assemble a photo collection of all the images of the crucifixion where there are pirate flags flying in the background of the crux•fiction.

Tacitus, Annals, 15.43

[The first paragraph seems to be a palimpsest]
"[Nothing stopped] [the suspicion that the fire had been caused by Nero](#) [thanks to the Arab rumor mill]. [To suppress this rumor he fabricated scapegoats and punished with the most refined tortures those who were commonly called 'Chrestiani,' who were hated for their crimes](#) [Christians, which at the time a Judaeen Arabian sect] . [The originator of this name was Christus](#) [pronounced 'Christ'] [who had been executed in the principate of Tiberius by the procurator Pontius Pilate](#). [Why mention who ordered an execution except to rub-away and ob•literate the name 'Pont Pilot'] [Although suppressed by this for a while, the pernicious](#) [br'n•nike•ous, slowly solvent] [superstition broke out again not only in Judaea, where the evil had begun, but also in the city](#) [of Rome], [where all disgraceful and shameful practices from all over the world collect and flourish. First, those who confessed were arrested, and on their information large numbers were convicted not so much for incendiarism as for their hatred of the human race](#).
[This sounds like the opposite of today's Christianity.]

This sounds more like it is about Arabs or Judaeen Arabians.] [Their deaths were made objects of amusement. They were dressed in the skins of animals and torn to pieces by dogs, or crucified, or burned alive, being used as torches when daylight ended. Nero provided his gardens for the spectacle. He \[also\] exhibited displays in the Circus...standing on a cart.](#)

[As a result \[of this palimpsest\], the \[Arab\] victims which were guilty and fully deserved the harshest penalties, were pitied because they died to gratify the cruelty of one man rather than for the good of all. ...](#)

[After the fire of Rome: Nero undertook ... at his own expense \[1\] the clearing of debris from building sites before handing them over to their owners. \[Thus discarding much good building materials. 2\] He announced rewards proportionate to rank and property to those who completed new houses or blocks before a given date. \[Thus creating an expensive rush. 3\] Debris was to be dumped in the Ostian marshes by \[Mideast\] corn ships returning down the Tiber \[4\]. A fixed proportion of all buildings was to be of solid non-combustable structures of Gabine or Alban stone \[little doubt an overpriced Mideast monopoly product\] which is fireproof \[5\]. Further, there were to be guards to insure that the water supply which had been intercepted by private lawlessness should be available for the public in greater quantities and at more points. \[Here we find a heuristic lesson in how the Judaeen Arabian Brothers profited from the Roman fire. They 1\) cleared materials that could be re-used. 2\) They made sure to create a rush to rebuild that increased building costs and profits for the Mideast controlled building industry. This was something held to be below the status of most Rumi, as it is today. 3\) They got the Romans to use Mideast transportation rackets to move the debris. 4\) They got fire prevention measures instituted that used Sphinx controlled goods. And 5\) last and most importantly we see that "private lawlessness" interrupted Rome's water supplies during the fire. Here the Arab wise guys here are telling their arsonist descendants who would burn a whole city down in a great concerted effort, that they should make sure to somehow interrupt the ability of the people to stop the fire. Also, always have a Mrs. O'leary's cow to blame the fire on.](#)

And finally, we realize that the great fire of Rome and probably a whole long list of great fires were acts of Arab arson. We also realize that thanks to someone monopolizing all the masons into a weird and secret guild, that the land of no resources always got its cut when someone built a fireproof (or semi fireproof) building.]

The world's first record of Christians

Tacitus, Annals 15.43. is officially the first written

written mention of Christians in the world. It seems hard to believe that the Roman emperor would burn down his own capital unless he as a foreign agent. We also see that his real name was blackened out. So clearly the fire was started by the desperate Judaeans Arabians.

But here we see Nero blaming the Christians. And at the time, the Christians were a Jewish sect. So Nero was actually blaming the Jews for the fire. And this makes perfect sense because only 4-years later in 68, he would order the massacre of Judaeans Arabians.

Minucius Felix, Octavius 8.3.12

[Here we see some aspects of the worlds dirtiest secret, and the Arab way of life, being blamed on Christians. This is underlined. There is also other stuff to blame on the Christians with, so future generations will understand why they were so hated by the Roman police state fronting for the Arabs. The non underlined parts are mostly feeble excuses for why the Romans hated the Christians so much.] "Isn't it unfortunate that a faction [but only a sliver fraction of Judaeans Arabians, the Christians, a bunch] ... of abandoned, hopeless outlaws [the people left behind] makes attacks against the gods? They gather dummies from the bottom of society, as well as gullible women, easily deceived as their sex is. This rabble they organize.

They are unholy conspirators, allied together in midnight meetings, and by ritual fasting and barbarous [cannibal] foods. This isn't for the purpose of some sacred rite but for the sake of sacrilege. It is a secret tribe that shuns light [and truth]. They are silent in public, but talkative in secret places.

They despise the temples as if they were tombs. The spit on the gods and ridicule our sacred rites. Pitiably themselves, they pity... our priests, half-naked themselves, they despise offices and official robes. What amazing folly! What incredible arrogance! They sneer at tortures in this life, yet dread uncertain future ones [in their afterlife, anachronism alert]. While they fear to die after death, they have no fear of it in the meantime. Deceptive hope soothes away their terror with the solace of a life to come.

Already... decay of morals spreads from day to day throughout the entire world, and the loathsome shrine of this impious conspiracy multiply. This plot must be completely rooted out and execrated [ex•sacred•ed]. They recognize one another with secret expressions and signs. They love one another almost before they meet. Everywhere a kind of religion of [money] lust is also associated with them, and they call themselves... brothers and sisters, so that ordinary reproduction... becomes incest.

Their vain and crazy superstition glories in crimes. And because rumors have some basis in truth,

knowing this rumor tells of massive and unspeakable atrocities. I have heard some crazy stories where people swear that they have consecrated [made holy] the head of an ass, the most repulsive of beasts. This is a religion worthy of the morals that begot it. Others say that they revere the private parts [dick, umb] of their kings and high priests, and venerate them as if belonging to their ancestors. Whether this is false I know not, but suspicion naturally attaches to secret and nocturnal rites.

To say that a man put to death for a crime on the leth•al [lethe=forget + al=towards] wooden cross is an object of their respect and reverence is to assign a suitable altar for these abandoned and impious men, the kind of worship they deserve. [This is about getting the world to forget about how the Roman front government was crucifying the people who spread the truth about the world's dirtiest secret. It wasn't forgotten but twisted into something else.]

What is told of the initiation of neophyte is as detestable as it is notorious. To deceive the unsuspecting, a child is covered with grain [flour?] and put in front of the person to be initiated by their rites. Then the neophyte is induced to strike what seems to be harmless blows on the surface of the spelt, and the child is killed by his random and unsuspecting blows. [The new ones at first don't know that they are killing people.]

It is shocking to say, but its [the victim's] blood, they greedily drink. The limbs [meat of the human sacrifice] they eagerly share around. And by this victim, they bind themselves. And by this this complicity in crime they pledge themselves to mutual silence... [here my text was censored by others] Their form of banqueting is notorious, people everywhere talk about it... [my text was censored by others]

Furthermore, they threaten the whole world and the universe itself and its stars with fire, and work for its destruction... Not content with this insane notion, they add to and weave old wives' tales. [matrix lies] They say that they are reborn after death from the cinders and ashes, and with unaccountable confidence believe in one another's lies...

But you [people] meanwhile in anxious doubt abstain from wholesome pleasures. You are unwilling to attend the shows or public banquets. You do not take part in the processions. You abhor the sacred games, meat from sacrificial victims, and drinks poured in libation on the altars."

Athen•agoras, Pleas for the Christians, 2.7 -3.13

"Under your justice system, people are not punished until they are convicted. And in our case, mere accusation bears more weight than the evidence at the trial. And the judges, instead of inquiring about whether a crime has actually been committed, instead insult the name, as if that itself [mere accusation] were a crime...

Therefore, what everyone concedes is that we should not be hated and punished simply because we are accused of being Christians. For what bearing has the mere accusation on evil-doing? but we shall be tried on any charges that anyone can bring against us, and either released on our own after disproving the charges, or punished if convicted of wickedness...

Three charges are alleged against us: atheism, cannibalistic banquets [brunches], and incestuous unions. If these charges are true, you should at kill all of us at once, sparing nobody. You should kill us root and branch, with our wives and children [The Roman front empire was actually doing this to people accusing them of 'living like beasts'.] if any Christian is found to live like beasts... But if these things are only gossip mongering and empty slanders ... it is left for you to make inquiry concerning our life, our beliefs, our loyalty and our obedience to you, your house, and the [Emperor's] monarchy, and thus at length to accord to us no more rights than to those who persecute us." [After the world's dirtiest secret got out, the Christians were the ones spreading it. They were regarded as wholly good and selfless and undertook great risk, risk of death by crucifixion and being torn to shreds by scavenging birds. This is what Christianity began as. It also began as the revelations themselves about how the Arabs worked. Here is why Christianity is so strongly dualistic.]

Roman Civilization Sourcebook II, Ch. 173 Ed. Naphtali Lewis and Meyer Reinhold

"it has been estimated that by the time of Constantine's conversion in 312AD, that about one tenth of the inhabitants of the empire were Christians. As the new religion began to gain sizable strength, it was called upon to defend itself from fantastic charges, the most persistent of which were atheism, the eating of babies, sexual orgies, and incest."

Tertullian, 240AD, Apology, 10.1 - 10.3

"You say that we don't worship the gods, or offer sacrifices for the empire. And because we don't sacrifice for ourselves, we don't sacrifice for others. Then because we don't worship the gods, we are accused of sacrilege and treason at once. That is the main case against us—the whole of it, in fact..."

Regarding the second charge, the charge of treason against the emperor — It is the sword's edge that makes you fear Caesar more than Jupiter himself.

In this matter, you will as well be found irreligious to those gods of yours. After all, you show more fear for the rule of a man. In fact, among you perjury by all the gods together comes quicker than by the singular genius of the Caesar... [They were saying that Julius Caesar/Tulius Caesaro was a man of singular genius]

So that is why Christians are public enemies.

[It really needed explanation.] It is because they will not give the emperors vain, false, and rash honors. It is because, being men of a true religion, they celebrate the emperor's festivals more in heart than in frolic...

On the contrary, the name faction may properly be given to those who join and hate the good and honest. Those who use it to shout for the blood of the innocent. Those who use it as a pretext to justify their hatred. Those who absurdly say that the Christians were the cause of every disaster to the state, of every misfortune of the people. If the Tiber reaches the walls, if the Nile does not rise to water the fields, if the sky does not move, or the earth does, if there is a famine, if there is a plague, the cry at once arises: 'Christians to the lions!'"

[See also Aristides of Athens, Galen on Jews and Christians, and the 'Christian apologetic literature.]

Justin Martyr c.160 AD, 1.26

"After Christ's ascension into heaven, the devils put forward certain men [in Rome] who said that they themselves were gods. And not only were they not persecuted by you, but [you] even deemed them worthy of honors. There was Simon of Samara [Judeaea]... who in the reign of Claudius Caesar, in ... Rome, did mighty acts by magic, and by virtue of the art of the devil's operating in him. He was considered a god, and as a god was honored by you with a statue. ... [16 lines missing in original] ... And whether they perpetrate[d] those fabulous and shameful deeds -- the upsetting of the lamp [arson], and promiscuous sex, and eating human flesh -- we do not know, but we do know that they are neither persecuted nor put to death by you, at least on account of their opinions."

Tertullian, d. 240AD, Apology, 30-42

[Why did the Roman hate the Christians so much? It doesn't make sense the way it is presented. As follows we see how the Romans supposedly hated the Christians because of their unlawful assemblies. Is that really why the Romans were crucifying Christians and feeding them to lions?

What does make sense is that the Bible has many sections that seem to be about the world's dirtiest secret. These seem to be buried under heaps of debris.]

"We are always praying for the emperors. We pray for a fortunate life for them, a secure rule, a safe house, brave armies, a faithful senate, a virtuous people, a peaceful world..."

So shouldn't our [Arab] sect [Christianity] have been classified as a legal association when it commits no such actions as are commonly feared from unlawful associations? Unless I am mistaken, the reason for prohibiting associations clearly lay in planning for public order—to save the state from being torn into parties, a thing very likely to disturb

election associations, public gatherings, local senates, meetings, even the public games, with the clashing and rivalry of partisans... We, however, have no passion for glory or rank, and have no need to combine. Nothing is more foreign to us than matters of government. One single nation we recognize for all mankind.

Your public games, too, we renounce, as heartily as we do their [cannibal] origins... We know these originated in superstition... We have nothing to do, in speech, sight, or hearing, with the madness of the circus, the shamelessness of the theatre, the savagery of the arena, the vanity of the gymnasium. Why should we offend you if we go in for other pleasures?...

Here are the activities of a Christian association. I have proven that they are not evil. So now I will make you see they are good. We are a society with a common religious feeling, unity of discipline, a common bond of hope. We congregate to approach God in prayer, massing our forces to surround Him. This violence that we do Him pleases God [???]. We pray also for the emperors, for their ministers and those in authority. For the security of the world, for peace on Earth, for postponement of the end. We meet to read the divine Scriptures... Our presidents are elders of proven character, men who have reached this office not through bribery, but by character; for nothing that is God's goes for a price.

Even if there is a treasury of a sort, it is not from initiation fees, as if religion were a matter of contract [and hereditary enslavement like Islam]. Every man makes a modest contribution once a month—or whatever he can afford, and only if he wishes to. Nobody is forced, and this is an entirely voluntary offering. You might call them the funds of piety, because they are not spent on banquets, or drinking parties, or restaurants. Instead, they are used to feed the poor and to bury them. They are for orphans, elderly slaves, shipwrecked sailors, and people sent to the mines, islands, or prisons...

We are united in mind and soul, have no hesitation about sharing property. All is common among us—except our wives. At that point we dissolve our partnership...

Our dinner [The feeding of Arabs Inc.] shows its idea by its name; it is called by the Greek name for love [community love = agape]... Since it turns on the duty of religion, it allows nothing vile, nothing immodest. We do not take our place at table until we have first partaken of prayer to God. Only so much is eaten as satisfies hunger, only so much drink as meets the needs of the modest... After water for the hands comes the lights. And then each, from what he knows of the Holy Scriptures, or from his own heart, is called before the rest to sing to God... Prayer in like manner ends the banquet...

This gathering of Christians may properly be

called illegal and condemned, if it is like other illegal gatherings if any compliant can be made against it, such as is made against factions. But who do we hurt? We are, when assembled, just like what we are when apart, taken together the same as singly. We injure none; we grieve none. When good men gather, when the pious and when the chaste assemble, that is not to be called a faction..."

Resurrection as a blid

What a way to keep an idea from being resurrected. They made up these very vivid resurrection scenes with the dead prophet coming back to life and having this period of 40-days where he does many things and then tells us to obey his words as written in the bible.

All of this part of the story of the resurrection exists to prevent us from resurrecting the original message contained within the bible, a message that is really just an explanation of the world's dirtiest secret.

My words explain how to build the machines, the broad democracies that will resurrect the original Christian message. You will use your democracies to do this. You will re-translate these documents, and you will find the applicable parts. Then you will use the god mechanism to determine the full original message was, free of all filler and propaganda. And you will probably be able to do this with other religions.

Section-2.4: CATHOLICISM IS CORRUPT

Machiavelli, The Prince, Ch. 7, 1513AD

"He was able if not to make whom he liked Pope, at least to prevent the election of any whom he disliked... as I have said already, though he could not secure the election he desired, he could have prevented any other." [The Arabs have totally corrupted both the papacy and the Catholic church.]

Pope Clement VI, Unam Sanctam, Acta Clementis, c. 1350

"The pope, as the Vicar of Christ on earth, possesses the same full power of jurisdiction that Christ himself possessed during his human life."

Great good is the de•ex•pull's best mask

Truth, goodness, justice and god's will are some of the best covers and excuses for evil or ex•pull activity. Are you told to have faith in your god and his church? Are you told to blindly follow some appointed priest? How do you know that the de•ex•pull of the Arab parasite has not climbed inside your church? Can you imagine that such a parasite race might want to dis-simulate their evil parasitic ex•pull? Can you

imagine that great good is the best cover for great evil?

Did your religion burn Arab incense as a sacrament?

Arab incense/hashish at times has sold for more than its weight in gold. What else but church corruption could have caused your church to pour out huge sums of money for Arab tree sap hash? Clearly the Arabs have thoroughly infiltrated your church — for they have made their tree sap hash the sacrament of your religion.

How can you believe in an Arab prophet?

We all know that these desperately poor people from a land of absolutely no resources will say and do ANYTHING to make a buck. How can you believe that anyone who came from this place has the word of god.

Religion = re•leg•in = again•words•in, or force•words•in.

Is the Catholic Church rich or poor?

It is rich if you look at all the money people give them. It is poor if you look at its operating budget. Where does all the money go?

Did your religion burn Arab incense as a sacrament?

Arab incense at times sold for more than its weight in gold. What else but church corruption could have caused your church to pour out huge sums of money for Arab tree sap hash? Clearly the Arabs have thoroughly infiltrated your church — for they have made their tree sap the sacrament of your religion.

Does your word of god book mention Arab incense?

If it does, then clearly the Arabs had a hand in writing your "word of god" sacred book. And clearly they quietly infiltrated your religion from its beginning. And clearly your religion is something they cooked up to get you to give them money. Remember, we are talking about the desperate land of no resources. If it can't trick the outside world into giving it money, it starves to death.

The child molester priest are the de•ex•pull's tentacles

The reason why there are so many priests having sex other people's children is that this puts the priest firmly under the thumb of the parasite. Thus we understand that priests are selected precisely because they are pedophiles — so they will be obedient slaves of the parasite. So they will with utter hypocrisy, never really forgive anyone for their sexual indiscretions.

So I ask you: Is your church run by the good god of eu•man•idi, or is it run by the evil de•ex•pull of the parasitic Arabs?

Bishops = overseers

The word bishop comes from Gr. epi•skopos = above•watcher = over•seer. Note the way the letter E is dropped and also note how the B is interchangeable with the P.

The Bishops would oversee the local priests and probably ask them about the nature of the various sins committed by the people in his flock. How many fornicators, usurers, and who was getting rich without paying any of his taxes. Then if the parasite's administration was having trouble with any of these things in that little part of the world, it would know who the trouble makers were and who to send the secret police after.

FORNICATION = foreign•nike•ation = foreign•victory•action

Pro•vocative = something that will cause people to become vocal so the bad sheep can be discovered and eliminated. The Roman religion was highly provocative in that people would sacrifice and ask permission before starting any new undertaking or business enterprise. It was also provocative in that people would atone for doing one of many things that was seen as offending "the gods". This gave the Roman priests information that was lacking in early Christianity.

How to see how the Arabs are running the Catholic Church

They don't care one bit if we infidels all kill each other or commit all sorts of crimes against one another. In fact they try to encourage this because it makes them richer.

But they do care tremendously if our best men are getting divorced and re-married all the time, and making lots of kids. They desperately want to stop this to maintain their harem-breeding edge.

Now lets look at the way the Catholic church forgives all sins except divorce. You can murder, rape, stealing, whatever, and you will be forgiven by their god. You can do all the things the Arabs want you to do if you later say you are sorry. However, if you want to do the one thing the Arabs don't want you doing, getting divorced and remarried, that one thing will never be forgiven.

The confessional

If you confess your sins such as usury and adultery, your soul will be forgiven by god — or so they say. But the Brotherly priest minders will know about your activities and so will their brotherly Gr. Bishops = "overseers". So while "god" will forgive your sins, "the

devil may care" and he may quietly whack you or leave you permanently s•ton•ed, addled = ad•al•ed, forgetful, or sickened. What a great way to find troublemakers in the host civilization. What a great way to enforce monogamy.

So thanks to confession, Christianity kept the useful pro•vocative aspects of Roman religion, while it introduced the upgrade of regular group meetings. The group meetings helped support/ encourage:

- 1) mandatory attendance.
- 2) group terrorist punishment and team loss
- 3) mandatory contributions/ sacrifices to god
- 4) a media channel owned by the church administration

The Arab religion of love and forgiveness

Yes, the central message of Christianity is lovely. But where is Christian mercy and forgiveness most used? Isn't it with the perennial flow of harem spawn into Europe? Isn't it with tolerance of other religions? Isn't Christianity the ideal outie religion for the harem spawn immigrants?

The Catholic Church is just another Mideast disguise

The Catholic Church is nothing but a front-end for the Mideast parasite race. That is where the money goes. Please everyone, we must stop our religions from sending money overseas. What does a religion need to send money internationally or even between cities for? Who ever said that religions had this right? I say they don't. I say that we as long as our religions can send money back to the land of no resources they will be hijacked by our parasite.

The Catholic Church impoverishes

Anyone can see the wealth difference between the Protestant and Catholic countries of Europe. And the same difference can be seen in the Catholic country of Asia.

This is due to the money paid to the church in combination with the multiplier effect of trade. So if a nation is paying 1% to the church, the multiplier effect of trade will cause a 4% loss in economic activity. So Catholic nations don't grow as much economically, because of all the money is going to the Arabs via Rome

The coincidental timing of the inquisitions

By the 1220s, most of China and central Asia had fallen to the mongols and people were beginning to tread the overland spice route and go around Mideast Inc. For some reason this was especially attractive to Italian traders. What a coincidence that in 1232 Pope Gregory IX establishes its first murderous inquisition in Italy mostly, this was used to keep the Italians from competing with the parasite.

Here is why dates are so important to history.

The Spanish inquisition was authorized in 1478, just after the Portuguese rediscovered Sao Tome and Principe. This was a sort of war on the unfaithful, and it was about 14 years before Christopher Columbus re-discovered the lost continent of America on the Atlantic (Atlantis) and 20 years before Vasco da Gama sailed around Mideast Inc. and rediscovered the lost continent of Asia.

Isn't it just remarkable the way the Catholic Church suddenly decided to purge the "heretics" in the precise place and time that most threatened the profitability of the Arab monopolies on Eurasian trade?

The Catholic Church used to burn people alive

They burned people alive for lending money and competing with Mideast Inc. They also burned alive for having sex with more than one "lawfully wedded" person. They also burned them alive during inquisitions. Is this a church of love, or has the devil gotten ahold of it?

The 2nd holiest site under Islam

The holiest site is obviously Mecca. And the 3rd holiest site is the Dome of the Rock, or the sphere of the Rock [of Sisyphus]. The 2nd holiest site is the Catholic Vatican. Here is a clear message about what the Catholic Church is, and who is running it behind the scenes. In fact, the Catholic Church has helped the Mideast for 1500 years.

Islam's 2nd holiest site is our 2nd vilest site

The Arabs love the Catholic Church. It is their 2nd holiest site. Those of us who love more and better and freedom should consider the international empire that is the Roman Church the 2nd most evil thing on earth, right behind Islam itself.

Saint Augustine d. 430AD

["Slavery is god's punishment for sin"](#)

[Augustine's remark isn't very Christian, is it? It does however seem quite convenient for the world's original international slave traders from the land of no resources. Remember, at this time, traders helped Rome sell the glut of women and children, the captives that commonly occurred after Rome enforced the Mideast's great trade wall of Europe. Basically the Roman Army killed all the men and old people, and then Arab traders bought the survivors as slaves.

Thus when Rome enforced the great wall of Europe, the Arabs got the trade wall for free. They also they got to buy slaves wholesale, and for practically nothing. The Arabs also ran the African slave racket into the late 1800s. They were also the same people behind the so-called "Southern Slave Power," arguably the dominant political force in pre Civil War America.

So when we see Saint Augustine saying that Slavery is god's punishment for sin, we see one thing with perfect clarity. We see that he was not speaking for the good god of light, truth, honesty, fairness, justice, and the inalienable rights of all men. He was speaking for the evil Arab ex•pull in its efforts to take all those things from us. So Saint Augustine was speaking for the evil Arab ex•pull. Saint Augustine was speaking for the devil.

Saint Augustine d. 430AD

"Slavery is god's punishment for sin"

Later, into the late 1800s, the Arabs were also the same people running the African slave racket, where they would help start wars to profit from the slave income. They were also the same people behind the so-called "Southern Slave Power," arguably the dominant political force in pre Civil War America.]

Saint Augustine

Saint Augustine was from North Africa and studied in Carthage (Tunisia). Saint Augustine called curiosity a disease — that is if the curiosity was about anything else but god and the soul. He also conveniently called slavery "god's punishment for sin."

Curiously, Saint Augustine's largely unsupported ideas quickly became a key element of Catholic ideology. It is very reminiscent of how violent Anti-Western rhetoric is so quickly picked up by mainstream Islamic media. In both cases, we see rhetoric supporting the Mideast's imperial agenda getting the support of Mideast Inc.

Cicero (d. 43BC): On the nature of the Gods 2.49

"The yearly cycle is made up of 365 daily revolutions of the sun's orbit [around the Earth], with 6 hours added." [At some point in time, the Catholic Church commanded that its dominions use a year of a slightly different length. Then after some years, the official time stopped aligning with the seasons. If this is true, if the Catholic church is this dumb, how can you believe anything these people ever said?]

The Catholic Church in the role of the USA

Many governments and religions start out helping the causes of truth, goodness and justice, and later over the centuries are changed by the parasite into tools of its mental enslavement. From this vantage point, it seems that both Christianity and America started out at good things but have been SUBVERTED (=directed downward) into other things by the parasite. RCC = Roman Catholic Church

Does the Vatican have a secret library?

God is honest and open and has no secrets. Only the devil has secrets and only the devil's church would have a secret library.

Father, son and holy ghost are respectively

- A) The universal harem father with many sons.
- B) The universal son in debt to all the fathers and their cause.
- C) The spirit of Ishtar, the parasite race that unites them

This is about the Arab harem-bred religion. It is like so much in the bible — It actually applies to the parasite. And you can bet that all endless Catholic talk about the various heresies is subject is to cover up a dirty secret just beneath the surface.

What universal Catholic Christianity is

The Arabs were degrading the message everywhere all at once and people were finding substantially different copies. The bible takes all the versions and treats all the various mutations as legitimate. It joins all the version in one syn•hod, one together•narrative, omitting nothing. That was the final step, taking hundreds of versions (many of which were created for the sake of the event) and joining them all together in one single syn•hod of a bible.

What heresy is

It began as many people saying, "no more changes". We have a version of this great message. Stop degrading it. Of course the Arabs managed the degradation, as well as the backlash against it in typical fashion.

What the book rounding up began as

Perhaps they first said, not more versions of the great message. Then they demanded to look, then, once they found out where all the libraries were, they showed up with a confiscation warrant.

Can you tell good from evil?

Any religion with a Mideast prophet, a need for lots of money, and a god of the past is one of our parasite's grand, vivid, and compelling lies.

Repeat

Please help me end Kata•whole-ism

Go for their Pope, and bishops first. Then go for their priests. There is nothing wrong with Christianity, so long as it ain't go no Vicarious presence of Christ on earth telling us how to breed, how to lend money, and how to pay money to his empire.

Please end the Catholic Chrch

What an awful, parasite infested religion this is. Can you all not see that this is the imperial religion of Arabs Inc. for their infidel flock? Can you not see the Arabs have gotten your corrupt church to take your tithes and your charity money and blow it on ridiculously expensive Arabian tree-sap incense? And that Arab frankincense incense they burn has been at times worth its weight in gold. You worship the

de•ex•pull's imperial religion.

The de•ex•pull's or devil's religion ?

The pope himself even admits that 2% of Catholic priests are pedos. Surely this is a wild understatement. Surely he understates by 5 to 25 fold and the real numbers are 10% to 50%.

Do they all need to be pedos?

Certainly if 90% Catholic priests were pedophiles, nobody could believe in that religion, Right? But what about if half were pedos? What if 1/3 were pedos?

Hijackers love orthodoxy

Please don't ever consider yourselves orthodox followers of my religion. I worry that if you do, your orthodoxy may be hijacked just like it has with kata•whole•ism.

Orthodoxy

Remember, remember, remember that orthodoxy and strict adherence are evil because believers go on autopilot and allow their energies to be hijacked and redirected by the people saying what orthodoxy constitutes.

More important than my message

See with your own eyes and think with your own mind.

To the people of Italy

Please evict the Vatican from your nation.

Herman Melville, Moby Dick, Ch. 45

"even the high lifted and chivalric Crusaders of old times were not content to traverse two thousand miles of land to fight for their holy sepulcher [tomb], without committing burglaries, picking pockets, and gaining other pious perquisites by the way."

My church

The Catholic Church belongs to me. And I have decided to dismantle and destroy it. It has become a filthy malignant pedophile-infested edifice. Also, I choose to institute parish voting to elect a priest and then these elect two other layers of church administrators, broad democracy style.

There shall be no more Pope, no more cardinals, no more bishops. There shall be no more church taxes or tithes either.

Bede, c. 731AD, History of the English people, 3.5-6

[Superficially this is the Catholic "Saint Bede" talking about lessons to be learned from Bishop Aiden, and how the Bishop spread Catholic Christianity in England. However, if we accept and follow the

inferences, we see a Brotherly heuristic guide to spreading Christianity. Then we realize that the Arabs used small gifts to get Christian generosity going as an ideology. But then, we must ask where money for these gifts came from. And we are left supposing that it either came alms discussed above in Bede-1.27, or from outside, from the empire of the people writing and passing around this heuristic discover-what-you-can lesson.]

[About Bishop Aidan] "Among other evidence of a holy life, he gave his clergy and inspiring example of self-discipline and self-restraint. And the highest recommendation of his teaching to everyone was how his followers lived and taught. He never sought or cared for worldly possessions, and loved to give away to the poor who chanced to meet him, whatever [valuables] he received from wealthy people or royalty. Whether in town or country, he always travelled on foot unless compelled by necessity to ride; and whatever people he met on his walks, whether high or low, he stopped and spoke to them.

[Make every attempt to look like you are always walking, and always friendly.] If he met [any unconverted British] heathen [non-believers], he urged them to get baptized; and if they were Christians, he strengthened their faith, and inspired them by word and deed to live a good life and to be generous to others. [Always give something, 'from what little you have'.] His life was a marked contrast to the apathy of our own times [Make an effort to look like you care]. This because, all who walked with him, whether monks or lay-people, were required to meditate over the scriptures or Psalms [This way you don't have to talk with people]. This was their daily occupation wherever they went, and if on rare occasions, he was invited to dine with the king, he went with one or two clerics, and when they had eaten sparingly [Don't make a pig of yourself], he left as soon as possible to read or pray with them. Many devout men and women of that day were inspired to follow his example, and adopted the practice of fasting until 3:00pm ['none time'] on Wednesdays and Fridays all year, except during the 50 days after Easter.

[In another section of this work, it was vitally important that Easter be celebrated at the same time everywhere in Europe. This is on the first Sunday after the first full moon following the northern spring equinox. The dates vary from year to year, but the range for the 50 days of fasting is from March 21 to June 15.

In blue-eyed northern Europe, the trees are generally bare until mid April. So, this is a critical time of the year when grain stores are lowest. It is also the time when spring planting must be done. Right at this time, humanity's sneaky and despicable parasite used its universal Catholic church to institute a continent-wide fasting month.

This reduced output in blue-eyed Europe in three very sneaky ways. 1) The farmers would be out plowing their fields from dawn to 3:00pm, doing very strenuous work on an empty stomach and weak and less productive as a result. 2) Many would knock off at say 2:30 and run home to feast. Once they feasted, they could not run back and work on their glutted stomach, so many would end their work day at 2:30. Others would work from say 4:00 to 5:30. What a coincidence that they had to fast until 3:00, for there is no better time to reduce output. and 3) People eat more when they can only eat for half the day. Thus the feast/fast month increased food shortages in Europe right as food was growing scarcest, right where the Mideast's farina (far•in•A) grain was most valuable, right where the Mideast grain merchants could gouge the most for their grain. Thus the synchronized 50-day period where people fasted in the day and feasting at night was vital to the parasite's efforts to feed on its host.

So I ask you, Is Easter where we worship god, or is it something the parasite de•ex•pull devil of the land of no resources installed in our culture?

And one more thing, that custom of hiding the egg—that is a cover story. It is to cover up internal Brotherly talk about hiding our 'eggs' in spring our things that will grow up into things that will beget other things, our seed plantings in particular — but also our mines, and our oil wells.

To be perfectly clear, here we see the harem Brothers using the Catholic Church to increase hunger and starvation. This in turn increased demand for Mideast grain or 'FAR•INA'. L. FAR=grain + IN = brought in. This is just one of many evil duties the Catholic Church has performed for its Arabian masters. Here is why the Vatican is the 2nd holiest place under Islam. And here is what Catholicism really is — a tool of the Arabs, just like Islam, And here is why both have fasting/feasting months.]

If rich people sinned, he never kept quiet out of respect or fear, but was outspoken in correcting them [Thus he was perceived as defending the weak from the powerful]. Nor would he offer money to influential people [He would not pay bribes], although he offered them food whenever he entertained them as host [You must remain on good terms with everyone.] And if the wealthy ever gave him gifts of money, he either distributed it for the needs of the poor [He re-gifted any bribes to less fortunate Brothers], as I have mentioned, or else he used it to ransom those who had unjustly been sold as slaves [They staged a sham kidnapping and ransom as a cover, if there were no believable Brothers to re-gift to.] Many of those whom he had ransomed in this way later became his [brotherly, young-blood] disciples; and when they had been instructed and trained, he [Saint Bede] ordained them into the [Roman Catholic] priesthood. [Giving the new

Brothers a life-long occupation of high status, wealth, and many job perks].

It is said that when King Oswald originally asked the Irish to send a bishop to teach the Faith of Christ to him and his people, they sent him another man of a more austere disposition [Gr. austeros= severe]. This man was unsuccessful in his preaching to the English people, who refused to listen to him [You have to go easy with them]. After some time, he returned home and reported to his superiors that he had been unable to teach the nation anything. This because they were an ungovernable people of an obstinate and barbarous temperament. This caused the Irish [Brotherly-Irish] leadership to hold a great conference to decide on the wisest course of action. For while they regretted that the preacher whom they had sent had not been acceptable to the English, they still wished to save their souls.

Then Bishop Aidan, who was at the conference, said to the priest whose efforts had been unsuccessful: 'Brother, it seems to me that you were too severe on your ignorant audience. You should have followed the practice of the Apostles, and begun by giving them the milk of simpler teaching [the gifts discussed above], and gradually nourished them with [food and] the word of God until they were capable of greater perfection and able to follow the loftier precepts of Christ [wink wink]. At this, the eyes and faces of everyone at the conference were turned toward him, paying close attention to all he said [pay attention, you need to do this dear harem Brother]. And they realized that here was a person fit to be made bishop and sent to instruct the ignorant and unbelieving, since he was particularly endowed with the grace of discretion, the mother of virtues. So therefore they consecrated him [this Brother as] bishop, and sent him to preach. Time was to show that Aidan was remarkable not only for discretion, but for the other virtues as well.

Such then was the bishop who brought knowledge of the Faith to King Oswald and the English people under his rule. It was his instructions that taught King Oswald to hope for the kingdom of heaven which his ancestors had not known. [people who hope for heaven and the afterlife can be made to pay money and do things in this life to get to heaven.] Thus an earthly kingdom greater than they enjoyed was granted by Almighty God, Creator of heaven and earth. [More likely the Sphinx decided to kill itself because it found its chosen Odious Rex.] For he came to rule all the peoples and provinces of Britain speaking the four languages, British, Pictish [Celtic], Irish, and English. [he had universal power in all four directions]

Although he reached such a height of power, Oswald was always wonderfully humble, kindly, and generous to the poor and to strangers [with his small charitable gifts]. The story is told how on the Feast of

Easter one year, Oswald sat down to dine with Bishop Aidan. A silver plate of rich food was set before him, and they were on the point of raising their hands to bless the food, when the servant who was appointed to relieve the needs of the poor [dedicate one man to this purpose] came in suddenly and informed the king that a great crowd of needy people were sitting in the road outside begging alms of the king. [The beggars on the road will testify as to your generosity. Try to keep them around for a while.] Oswald immediately ordered his own food to be taken out to the poor, and the silver dish to be broken up and distributed among them. [Don't just give them food, but a little silver too.] The bishop, who was sitting beside him, was deeply moved to see such generosity, and taking hold of the king's right hand, declared: 'May this hand never wither with age.' Later events proved that his prayer was heard; for when Oswald was killed in battle, his hand and arm were severed from his body, and they remain uncorrupted to this day. They are preserved as sacred relics in a silver casket at the church of Saint Peter in the royal city..." [This looks like a Brotherly gazette explaining how Christianity was spread. The Brothers probably used the local boys for sale in the market in section 2.1 above. These were brainwashed as so many people have been, by their parents, or adoptive parents into being evangelist or eff-angel-ist Christians. Then the true believers were given generous stipends by the church and sent out to 'spread the good news' and good cheer, to be humble and at the same time, generous with their generous stipend. This to show what Christianity was, or professed to be.]

Section-2.5: WRITTEN DOWN A CENTURY LATER

Long dead prophets

Should you prefer a semi-relevant ancient prophet that has been dead for many centuries, or the one alive today with a relevant message for the modern world of abundance?

Why do you trust a Mideast prophet?

Do you inherently trust the Arabs today, or do you distrust them? Do you realize that Jesus, Mohammed and Abraham were all Middle Eastern. They all come from a land of desperate, lying, cheating, dangerous men. How can you believe in a Mideast Prophet. How can you believe an Arab as your prophet?

What the Bible and Koran are

Nobody can deny that these books claim to record the words of Arabs — for every single person in both books was an Arab.

6% attributed to Jesus

Only 4 of 66 books in the Bible are supposedly the words of Jesus. 62 out of 66 books were written by other people.

Over 100 years after Jesus died

Of those 4 books attributed to Jesus, all were written down over 100 years after he died. So those who wrote down the words of Jesus could not have even met Jesus.

Your book is a black box

What is a religion of the book if there could have been no actual transcription of the words of the so-called prophet? Under the circumstances, a "religion of the book" is just an absolute black box (a thing that can be anything at all) for the land of no resources and its efforts to enslave the outside world.

Things people said about Jesus

One of the most notable things about Christianity is its distance from Jesus who died in 33 AD. Today, the world has not one word written by Jesus, or anyone who ever met Jesus. In fact, given the short lifespans of the time, we probably don't have a scrap of written material from anyone who met anyone who met Jesus.

And it was not until the 300s that anyone wrote about Paul of Tarsus (St. Paul of Cilicia Turkey d. 66AD). The first information we have about Paul is Marius Victorinus. almost 300 years after Paul's death. Paul then went on to become a cornerstone of Christianity — with his 23 books/scrolls supplementing the 4 books/scrolls said to be the word of Jesus. Together with the book of Revelation, they make up the 27 books of the New Testament: over 85% of which was written down some 300 years after Jesus' death.

With these huge time gaps, how can we be sure about anything in the New Testament says? And how can anyone reasonably demand that we take this testament as true and unadulterated word of god? And most importantly for the topic at hand, how can anyone dare invoke these books to command the exclusion of all other knowledge?

But going into the 300s AD we do see the 23 books of Paul being added to create a 27 book testament. Then in 325, we seen the council of Nicaea loosely defining orthodoxy. Then in 381, the Council of Constantinople narrows the definition of orthodoxy. In 388, all debate is prohibited. In 392, the Church gains the right to search homes. In 409, possession of any material that does not accord with the Universal Catholic Nicaean Creed becomes a capital offense. After this Europe was ruled by the church of "the only book you will ever need", or so they called it. Then in 595, we see the lights go out in the west. In fact from 626—766 we the aqueducts of Constantinople were cut, and the city without water.

Do you realize that this was the so-called capital of Europe at the time?

Look at the trajectory. When Augustus died in 14AD, Europe had a capital city (Rome) with population of 5-million people. Then by the time the Islamic conquest began in 636, there was no capital city in Europe. Then in the dark ages, there were no cities with a population of over 25,000 in Europe. Don't let Ishtar do this again.

The books of Paulos

This was his name and it certainly looks like Apollos, or Apollo.

Rumilla Tharpir, History of India, 1.3

"Buddhist cannon was collected some 500 years after the Buddha's death, which makes it extremely difficult to define the chronological sequence of the cannon or to..." [even figure out who said what about him. Thus we see that Bud-ism, the religion of budding, also suffers from the same problem as both Christianity and Islam.]

Hebrew Talmud, Megillah, 9

"Ptolemy Philadelphus [d. 246BC] summoned 72 [Israelite](#) elders to Alexandria and placed them in separate chambers. He then instructed each of them to separately prepare a Greek translation of the Hebrew Torah [the first 5 books of the Old Testament, Gene-sys, Ex-hodos, Levi-t-acus, An-umb-ours, Due-ter-onomy]. Thanks to divine intervention, [and everyone using the same internally agreed-upon script] the translation the elders produced were all identical."

Third hand accounts at best

How can we believe anything we hear about these men or their teachings? I am alive now, and I think my message is just as compelling.

Just what the Arabs needed

Consider how Jesus' message of love, and turning-the-other-cheek, was exactly what the Mideast needed from the warlike Roman empire until Rome really started coming apart in the late 200s. Then once the Romans became Christian, they seem to have become too gentle. They would not fight, and keep a war economy going.

So around 300 years after Jesus and Paul died, we see Paul's reinterpretation of Jesus' message written down. But Paul's new message isn't just an elaboration of Jesus's message, it is a re-write. Paul changes Jesus' message of an all loving god into a god of love and punishment, a carrot and stick god that grew angry at humanity's depravity. This it should be pointed out is a run-up to Augustine's god with hellfire and damnation from Confessions (400AD) and City of God (412-427AD). In fact Paul's god reads

sort of like an early prototype of the god of Islam.

The bible is the degraded Arab apo-kleptes message

The bible is actually the highly degraded Arab apo-kleptes message from 2,000 years ago. It is a collection of writings on how the Mideast works. It is functionally the same thing I have done here in my message. This message was then was diluted by addition.

Section-2.6: HOW THE DEVIL LIES

Religious books must be cryptic

Think about how our religious books are so hard to understand, long, and contradictory? This is necessary and part of the design. You see, if they are not this way, they can't be interpreted to say anything at all

Also, if it is not cryptic, there is no need for priests and a religious infrastructure. God must be mysterious, and god must need priests, or the parasite will have no role in administering the satisfaction of god's needs.

RE•LIGI•ON = reinforced•ligiments•big

OLIGARCHY = lig•archy = ligiments•rule

Economist Magazine, 2013.06.01 p.28

"ambiguous phrases in sacred texts often bedevil Americans"

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, 134

"The next day I returned to the library and found a man..."

I said: 'father, what are those large volumes which take up all this side of the library?'

He said: 'Those are book which explain the scriptures.'

I replied: 'There are so many of them! the scriptures must have been very obscure before, and clear as daylight now. Do any doubts remain? Can there be any controversial point?'

He answered: 'Any? Can there be any? Good lord! There almost as many as there are lines.'

I said: 'Really? And what have all these writers been doing, then?'

He replied: 'These writers did not consult scriptures so as to find out what we must believe, but to find what they believed themselves. They do not think of it as a book containing doctrines which they ought to accept, but as a work which might give authority to their own ideas. That is the reason why they have corrupted every aspect of its meaning and inflicted torture on every passage. Scripture is like a country where men of every sect make raids, as if in order to

[pillage it; it is a battleground where hostile nations meet frequently in combat, attacking and skirmishing in numerous ways."](#)

Ambiguous messages

Do you believe in a religion with ambiguous messages, or one that has a clear and unambiguous message?

The spirit of the parasite seeks ambiguity The spirit of the host seeks clarity

They want to maximize ambiguity because they then have more wiggle room to alter the "god•spiel".

Ambiguous messages, a tool of darkness

The devilish spirit of the parasite creeps around in the dark moonlight where people are uncertain of what they see. The real god of mankind lives in daylight and communicates with a minimum of ambiguity or "poetry".

Real prophets only want to be understood in one way. They use clear language that mostly resists interpretation. False prophets use language in mysterious ways that defy understanding, and they contradict themselves. They use verse because it is subject to multiple interpretations. False prophets also use song to fill the minds of men. False prophets rely on faith as a reason instead of things that are logical, rational and observable. They say garbage like: "you can't understand what you don't already believe." By contrast, real prophets use reason to justify faith.

Real prophets have clear and logical messages

It is only the devilish be-deviler of mankind, the parasite that needs to hide in ambiguity, so it can trick the weak eu•man•idi into doing its bidding. I do not need to trick anyone into having faith in my message. In fact, I abhor faith and consider faith to be a tool of the devil; — a tool just like destiny, prophecy, the afterlife, luck, fate, tarot, palm reading, and the like. I don't need an ancient language, or use poetry, or religious experts.

I rely on clarity, logic and understanding instead of ambiguity, emotion, and faith. And I preach love, abundance, cooperation, kindness, forgiveness, and hope for a better humanity for all humans. Under my religion, mankind works together to satisfy universal needs, one by one, from the most basic to the most elevated.

I ask you to have no faith, except in the idea that if we all work together for the betterment of all, we will achieve truly remarkable things together. Is that a very big mental leap?

Verse

Verse as a propaganda tool

If you read verse too much, you tend to think in micro-thoughts — tiny mental snippets of verse length. And when people hear too many rhymes, they tend to value rhyming over content. And when they hear verse in music, they can't get the verses out of their heads.

Verse also tends to be ambiguous and can have multiple meanings or interpretations. This makes it hard to understand unless you sit down and study it. Verse also tends to use obscure words that make it hard to understand. All these things combine to make verse a favorite tool of the Arab "poets" who are really just propaganda artists (pro•pagan•da=drive•pagans•gift).

I see your Koran is not as the word of god because it uses the dirty-trick of verse. I say it is the work of the harem Arabs and their de•ex•pull spirit seeking to enslave your minds and turn you all into human robots, Meccan•isms, living a life that is a simulation like those pod people in the Matrix films.

Perfect verse

Lets say you have a prophet that speaks in "perfect" verse. Because of this, should you be more likely to believe in him or less likely?

I say that given how verse is potentially such a powerful tool/trick of liars and propagandists, you must generally distrust messages presented in verse. In fact, if you are at all concerned about being manipulated by a false religion (as everyone should be), you should distrust and disbelieve messages that use the dirty trick of speaking in verse as opposed to using clear logic and hard facts.

How can anyone believe in a Mideast prophet, especially one who speaks in verse? How can anyone believe in a great prophet who was dead for a century before anyone bothered to write down his great revelation? How can anyone believe in an Arab religion that tells you to burn Arab Incense. How can anyone believe in a religion that is endlessly hungry for money despite spending no money in your land —at least none it cares to account for.

Get'em while they are young

Does your religion begin indoctrinating children before they are old enough to talk properly? Isn't this clearly a dirty trick? Isn't this reason to doubt your religion?

Aristotle, Politics 1336b

["Theo•dorus \[religion•lover\], the tragic actor, may have had a point in not allowing any other actor, even a bad one, to come on stage before he did. He believed that the audience comes to appreciate the voices it hears first. The same applies to all aspects of life: We always like best what we get to know first."](#)
[Given that this is ascribed to Theo•de•or•us = religion•of•mouth•us, it sure looks like the parasite is talking cryptically about how important it is to

indoctrinate the young of its host societies while they are young and br•gen•al. What a back-door this is to our children's minds. Please, everyone, it is wrong to allow young children to attend religious school below a certain age.]

Epictetus 92.

"When did you ever undertake a voyage for the purpose of reviewing your own principles and getting rid of any of them that proved unsound? Whom did you ever visit for that object? What time did you ever set aside for this? What age? Run over the times of your life—by yourself, if you are ashamed before me. Did you examine your principles when you were a boy? Did you not do everything just as you do now? Or when you were a teenager, attending the school of oratory and practicing the art yourself, what did you ever imagine you lacked? And when you were a young man, entering into public life, and pleading causes and making a name, who any longer seemed equal to you? And at what moment would you have endured another examining of your principles and proving that they were unsound?" [Here again, the parasite is talking about the same thing — about getting to people when they are too young to be critical and installing ideology.

Apparently, people start out and then they don't re-evaluate the decisions they made when they were very young. Therefore the religious indoctrination of very young children is an unwise thing for a society to allow.]

You can teach a new dog old tricks but, you can't teach an old dog new tricks

This is not my definition, it is the parasite's. It is about all the people who will maintain faith in their various Mideast religions. These are all men with the heads of dogs.

I worry that too many humans are like dogs, in that they can't unlearn an idea once learned. I mean, the unbending conviction that so many people have for their religions is perhaps the thing that causes the most doubt in my mind about my message. Has humanity really become a race of two-legged dogs incapable of learning a new trick?

non-books

They couldn't get rid of reading

All they could do was invent these junk books for their human livestock.

What I think of the Bible

It is hard to read, understand, remember, and find sections in. It is the worst possible example of the only book you will ever need. You know what the bible is? It is a non-book. It is a book for a society that achieved widespread literacy but was then

regressed by the Mideast parasite. The parasite couldn't get rid of Roman letters and the ability to read in the West. So what they did was install this non-book, this bible of theirs, making it the only book anyone could have. That is what the Bible is — our parasite's non-book for already literate societies.

Does your religion use the tools of liars? Does it use every single tool of liars?

The bible as a non-book

- 1) The translated words are archaic or peculiar
- 2) Its sentences are long and hard to understand
- 3) The grammar is awkward
- 4) The syntax is awkward
- 5) It is hard to understand
- 6) It is often contradictory
- 7) The subjects are jumbled
- 8) Is not indexed, but only divided
- 9) The divisions have long and alien names
- 10) The divisions are of irregular length
- 11) The divisions use both a long name and 4 numerals
- 12) The division names give no hint of sequence or content
- 13) There is no system to the book's organization
- 14) It has little of practical use
- 15) It is subject to interpretation
- 16) Those interpreting it are chosen by an opaque process
- 17) The interpretations occur through an opaque process
- 18) Last but not least, Both the Latin and the Greek bible were written in 'high' languages that were never actually spoken. These are today called dead languages, but these languages were never actually spoken.

The Koran as a non-book

It suffers from the same problems as the bible above AND

- 19) It is in hard to understand verse and
- 20) It is sung to its believers

Non-books don't exist to be understood

Clearly somebody doesn't want "the word of god" to be analyzed too closely. And doesn't it strike you as odd that all the great religious books should be so unintelligible to laymen?

The translation game

Strange how so many religious books use peculiar words that make them hard to understand.

In 1226, the Catholic Church stated

"We prohibit also that the laity should be permitted to have the books of the Old and the New Testament; unless anyone from motives of devotion should wish

to have the Psalter or the Breviary for divine offices or the hours of the blessed Virgin. But we most strictly forbid their having any translation of these books" [into languages other than Latin. Why one earth did the Catholic Church want to hide the bible? Maybe it is time for some fresh independent translations to see what is going on. See also, the Council of Toulouse.]

The Catholic Church resisted translations

In 1384 John Wycliff died at age 54. Wycliff initiated the first translation of the Bible into English. Strangely the Catholic Church resisted Wycliff and his efforts to present the Bible in a language that the religion's followers could actually understand. It is notable that both the bible and the Koran are both presented in languages that are foreign outside of their headquarters. It is also notable that Catholic services were presented in Latin until around this time, despite the fact that few people would have understood much about them. Talk about a distant capital.

What was wrong with printing the bible?

In 1455, Johannes Gutenberg printed his first bibles — also the first books printed using movable type. Isn't it strange how the Catholic Church was opposed to this spreading of Christianity? Isn't this bizarre/ bazaar? There seems no logical reason for this unless we admit that the Catholic Church (the 2nd holiest site in Islam) was run by our Arab parasite, and the parasite did not want to spread literacy among its flock.

The only book you will ever need is a non-book

Strange how the world's most popular non-books (the Bible and Koran) were also called "the only book you will ever need" for many centuries. Clearly someone was trying to eliminate all the real books and replace them with non-books.

And stranger still is how these same non-books (also the only books you will ever need) had Mideast prophets.

Catholic edict 409 AD

"All are notified that any person... found in possession of any noxious [pre-Christian] books and writings, or having hidden away any [pre-Christian] books under any pretext, or having failed to deliver them [for destruction] regardless of the circumstances, is hereby notified that he shall suffer capital punishment if found guilty of the crime of maleficium." [By 595, the European Dark Ages had begun and by 626, the aqueducts to Constantinople were cut, leaving this city without water. At the time, this was Europe's leading city. Then by 636 the Islamic conquest had begun in the power vacuum. Two sides of the same coin you know, the host's weakness, and the parasite's strength. Eliminating all the real book and

harem-bred parasite race.]

An Arab prophet

What if this wasn't our own religion of love and forgiveness burning our books? What if our parasite came up with the sweetest song it could, the sweetest religion it could possibly cook up? What if it then used this beautiful message as a tool to take our society apart and impose the European dark ages?

Some lesser known Arab gods

Baal, Mithras, Atargatis, An, Ansar, Ki, Zababa, Ninhursaga, Ningiszida, Nergal, Nabu, Assur, Enlil, Lilith, Ahura Mazda, Zarathustra, Manes (Manichaeism) and the goddess with many names Ishtar/ Inana/ Diana/ Athtar/ Astarte/ Artemis, Atergatis, Anaitis, Rhea (Zeus' mother), Cybele, Magna Mater (big mama), Selene and the biblical figure Ashtoreth, and of course Mohammed and Jesus.

Zarathustra

This incidentally was history's first messiah and his name supposedly means "the one who owns the camels." Zarathustra lived in Bactria or present day Afghanistan and instructed believers to pray five times a day. With Zarathustra, we also see the promise of eternal afterlife based on a person's deeds weighed at his death.

Over 90% of organized religions come from from the Mideast

Strange how almost all of the Western world's religions come from the desperate land of no resources. Strange how thanks to these religions, the desperate land of no resources has had immense power over our societies. Strange how thanks to these religions, Arabia has was able to sell one of the only things it did have, frankincense tree sap, as the hyper-expensive sacrament of most of the world's religions.

Books to make you stupid

To me, both the Koran and the Bible seem like books created to make people stupid — especially if they read and study these books too much. Everyone knows what people are like who only read the bible.

Ishtar even lies to its own people

Supposedly, nobody ever did all the things I did on an IQ test. And what did the Haremi do to me, the smartest of the Hebrew royalty? They poisoned me, to take the edge off, to dull my mind.

They gave me two poisons when I was 8 years old. The first was to take the edge off, to dull my mind. (I can still hear the 'company man' telling my father that I would be "just like everyone else".) The other poison was to wipe my memories because I

either saw through the web of lies (the matrix), or I was about to. And I can still hear the "Pediatrician" saying, "Stop crying, you are not going to remember a thing".

Through an amazingly fortunate set of circumstances, I managed to spit most of the mixture out, while getting enough that my pupils dilated. The moment I arrived at home (15 minutes later) my friends took me to for my first experience smoking cigarettes (30 minutes after leaving the doctor's office). I wanted to show how tough I was. So when the other boys said go slow I took a big breath. Then I had a huge coughing/asthma attack and coughed so hard I passed out. Then I became terribly ill for a couple of weeks. In fact, I lost a couple weeks, where I was not myself. Afterwards, for years, I would see monsters (mostly in the darkness of night) that I knew were not real. I also became quite paranoid and withdrawn from other people — for good reason. I suppose this helped them think they took care of me. Later when I inadvertently showed some brilliance, they apparently thought that I was perfect for their purposes. Moments of brilliance, but apparently scatter-brained, unable to focus, and self-centered — the perfect secret figurehead king.

Islam — summarized for conversion at knife point

We read of the Spanish conquistadors in Mexico killing everyone. And we also read of the Spanish reconquista where the Europeans drove the Moors, (Mours) out of Europe.

It is worth pointing out how both of these terms are blurs (blurring words) that hide the original bloody conquests of Spain by the Arabs c. 700AD. These were going around saying: "If you don't agree to these 5 points of Islam, we will kill you like those other people over there. Repeat after me: There is no god but Al•A..."

Where are the summaries?

Isn't it strange how none of the big religions produce an official summary of their Book(s) so people can easily decide if they want to convert?

Bible distortion #1

Moses parted the Red Sea with terrorism

Basically the easiest way to move goods between Asia and Europe has traditionally been by boat. And the easiest route, where goods moved the most by high-capacity boat, and least by low-capacity pack animal, was via the Egyptian Sphinx, where the pyramids and Cairo are. Moses and his people started out living in Cairo as Egyptians. Then they left and moved to Arabia in present day Israel.

How come they couldn't just walk? After all the land is connected. Why did he need to part the blood-Red Sea?

What really happened involves a mere re-interpretation of the story — a rather sensible re-

interpretation. It is simply that Moses divided the Red Sea with terrorism and piracy. He had his men (who were technically pirates) terrorize and kill all but the ships that stayed close to the eastern shore of the Red Sea. This forced all the highly profitable Sphinx trade to use the gulf of Akaba/Aqubah, instead of using the Gulf of Suez. This east fork, and east side of the Red Sea remained safe and ships landed at Edom (Eden) a town now called Akaba (Ak•ab•A). Here is where the trade of the world landed, the mighty flow of trade that paid to build the pyramids. Then this trade went along the Dead Sea to Judaea which became the gardens of Edom (Garden of Eden). And remember that in Semitic languages, vowels are not important so Edom=Eden. Anyway, this is how Moses moved the trade sphinx from Egypt to Jerusalem, the "promised land".

Later, when the trade dam (dei'um) was raised and the trade started leaking into Egypt, the Arabians used terrorism to close the northern parts of Red Sea to trade. This forced all the sea trade to be loaded on camel trains part of the way down the Red Sea, near Mecca. From there, it went by Camel caravan (using the "ships of the desert") to get to northern or Judaeen Arabia.

If the Arabs could not deter traders from going to Egypt, the traders would go there. They would go to Egypt and trade their goods on the free and open market in Egypt, because it was a place relatively free from organized nation-scale trade parasitism. It was a place where one could both sell goods for more and buy return goods for less. And this was so for no other reason for this than the fact that Egypt didn't really participate in the Sphinx mafia's trade cartel — at least in the time of Moses at least.

Also, unlike Egypt, Judaea had practically no food of its own, so it had a total unity of agenda, a desperate life or death unity of agenda. And it was far from the Egyptian farmers who had a different agenda. These had always been taking a bit out of the trade monopolies — You know, taking a bite out of the apple or a•peh•al = no•say•about

Bible distortion #2

Forbidden fruit and cheating on the group cause of Mideast Inc.

Genesis, 2:8-17

[What is a tree? It is a thing you plant and nurture that bears fruit for a long time.] "God planted a garden to the [Middle]east, in Eden [flowing through Edom]. There he put the man he created. Then God made all the beautiful and nourishing trees grow from the ground. And he put in the middle of the garden, the tree of life and the tree of knowledge ... Then God took the man and put him in this garden of Eden to tend it and keep it. And God commanded the man

saying, you may eat freely from every tree in the garden except the tree of knowledge... You shall not eat from this one, for on the day you eat from it you shall surely die."

Genesis, 3.3

"It is only the fruit of the tree in the middle [center, heart] of the garden that god said: "You shall not eat or touch it, lest you die" [lest you race die out.

In other words, stay away from the fruit on the tree at the heart of the Mideast. That fruit belongs to the group effort. If too many people take a bite of that tree's fruit, the paradise, the Garden of Eden will stop working. Then people will have to be cast out like so many Siri'n refugees.

These get cast out of "paradise", and have to hit the road, and walk or rather RUN THE GAUNTLET (=pass through a dangerous place or people, in order to reach a goal). This is the road out of the Mideast. It was through lands that have for ages seen an endless stream of destitute and desperate refugees. So this path has always been unsympathetic and even hostile like the lands of Southeast Europe. As they went through this gauntlet, most refugees would grow GAUNT and many would die.

Genesis, 3.1

"Now the serpent [sir•peh•n't] was the shrewdest [sh•our•oo•de] of all creatures [group spirits] that god has made. He asked the woman [Eve], if god really said: 'do not eat from any tree of the garden?' The woman replied to the serpent, 'We may eat the fruit of the other trees. It is only the fruit of the tree in the middle of the garden that God said: 'You shall not eat any of it, or touch it, let you die...'"

(snake and eve painting)

Arabia Inc. always hated SNAKES who wanted to SNEAK goods through the Mideast, and take a bite of the forbidden fruit. The forbidden fruit is the huge profits to be had cheating on Mideast Inc.'s main industry, the Sphinx Mafia's trade dams/barriers. Some people would go "A•dam" (No•trade-dam), and then many would get thrown E•veh= Ex•via, thrown out of the garden, and have to run the gauntlet through TURKEY, = Terra•key, or the key land.

Here we understand what the snake spirit really is. It is those sneaking and cheating on the the jealous god of the Judaeen Arabians as it tried to erect a trade dam and parasitize the entire outside world. Here we understand that the snake is a symbol of great evil in the Parasite's religion.

Forbidden fruit

This wasn't real sex, it was metaphorical sex, or rather trade. The land of no resources was always damming up trade, and if people kept taking a bite out of the forbidden fruit (monopolized trade), then the

great monopolies of Mideast Inc. will stop making money and it will be the end of the Arab walled Garden of Eden. Also the apple is the a•peh•al = no•talk•towards.

The most important part of both

On one hand, the story of Adam and Eve is both the start of the bible and one of its most important parts. And for the parasite, this must surely be one of the most important parts of its apo•kleptes. Again, we have a story that can not be erased, but a story that is twisted and transformed into something else that is important.

Ancient distortion #3

How is it that the Temple of David, the epicenter of the G•oo-ish religion is in the side of the hill, and the Muslim temple is on the top of the hill?

Bible, 1 Kings, 3

"And Solomon loved the lord. Walking-in [Obeying] the statutes [laws and decrees] of David his father, he only sacrificed and burnt incense in high places. And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there, for that was the great high place, a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar." [Funny how D'av•id's temple is in the side of the hill]

Ancient distortion #4

There was a great tsunami

My translation of Genesis 6-8

"On July 17, after 150 days, the ark came to rest in the Ararat mountains. Then the waters subsided for another 150 days and more mountain tops became visible. Then after 340 days, Noah opened his ark and released a black bird, which flew here and there until the Earth was dry again. Noah also sent out a white dove, to see if the waters had subsided from the land. But the dove found no place to put her feet. And she returned to him in the ark; for the waters still covered the face of the whole Earth." [So after the tsunami wiped everything out, the scavenging black birds of the land of no resources found food, while the peace loving dove of the host part of the world could find none.]

Blurring-away the world's most important historical lesson

Such an event as a great tsunami is/was a matter of legend all around the world. Strange how one of the most important stories from the bible changes this vital lesson into an absurd tale of worldwide flood by rain.

You see the thing is that your bible is not the word of god, but the word of the devil, the parasitic Arab de•ex•pull, the struggle of the desperate land of not resources to feed itself. This struggle simply

wants to do away with all other races (the white doves) so it can make more room for its own evil/ex•pull black birds.

Great good is the de-ex•pull's best mask

Truth, goodness, justice and god's will are some of the best covers and excuses for evil or ex•pull activity. Is your church a tool of the devil?

Bible, Isaiah, 1:16

"If your sins be as scarlet [wicked, heinous], I will make them white as wool. And if they be red like crimson, I will make them white as snow. And if ye be willing and obey me, ye shall eat the good of the land; but if ye do not obey me, the sword shall devour you."

How can anyone be so stupid as to believe that any man from the Mideast is actually a prophet? All the Arabs got behind him and helped make everyone think he was the one. But he is not the one. He was just an Arab concoction.

The real reason Rome hated Christians

- 1) The world's dirtiest secret got out, but was then, as today rather hard to understand.
- 2) So the secret needed teachers and evangelists and these are the people that the Roman front government fed to lions and nailed to crosses.
- 3) The Romans were incredibly tolerant of religions. They even had pantheons for all the gods. They even tolerated monotheistic G•oo•dei•ism. It was only Christianity they didn't tolerate. Why were they only intolerant of Christians?
- 5) Look when the Roman dictatorship is supposed to have crucified the first Christian, the prophet with the message. This was 31 +32 years after the secret got out. Thus it looks like the bible began as a book of revelations about the world's dirtiest secret.
- 6) Look at how 94% of the Bible was written in the 300s AD and ascribed to Paul. Look at how nothing about Jesus was written down for over a century after his death. This was a short message about the world's dirtiest secret that grew 50 to 100 fold by the addition of other additional material that greatly diluted the original message.
- 7) After the secret got out, the parasite made the Roman dictatorship kill anyone who spoke of the world's dirtiest secret. Then after that it started killing rich people to seize their assets. Then it was down the tubes for Rome.

The sci-fi film called Contact

"**Palmer:** Dr. Arrow•way, would you consider yourself a spiritual person?

Arrow-way: I don't really understand the point of the question. I consider myself a moral person,

Indian woman: I am sure we all agree that that is the case but I think that Mr. Jos is in fact asking.

Palmer: Do you believe in god Dr. Arrow-way?

Arrow-way: As a scientist I a, rely on empirical evidence, and in this matter I don't believe that there's data either way.

Indian woman: So your answer would in fact be that you don't believe in god.

Arrow-way: I just don't understand the relevance of the question.

Man with stuffy high British accent: Dr. Arrow•way, 95% of the world's population believes in a supreme being in one form or another. I believe that makes the question more than relevant."

[Here the Arabs fluff up the power of their religions by fluffing up the concept of god. When you see propaganda like this, when you see someone lying to you, don't you just want to go in the opposite direction?]

The sci-fi film called Contact

"They are also putting together a formal selection committee. Its made up of scholars, theologians, Scientists, philosophers" [Two of these are not real, another one is rather corrupted.]

The sci-fi film called Contact

"With full humility, and utmost gratitude I accept this great honor, and i promise i will do my best to represent my nation, my planet, and my god on this historic journey."

The sci-fi film called Contact

"I'm proud of what we have achieved as a species, and as a civilization. I would hate to see everything we stand for, all that we have fought for a thousand generations, all that god has blessed us with, betrayed in the final hour because chose to send a representative who did not put our most cherished beliefs first. "

The sci-fi film called Contact

"I wish the world was a place where fair was the bottom line. Where the kind of idealism you showed at the hearing was rewarded, not taken advantage of. unfortunately we don't live in that world."

[The Arabs simultaneously encourage us to believe their religions, and to just accept the immorality of the world. What hypocrisy.]

Old Testament?

New Testament?

The original 20-page message was at first known as the Old Testament, and the new bloated Arab version was first called the New Testament. However, once the new version was merged into the old version, these names became a liability.

So the Old Testament and the New Testament were merged into a document that is today known as the Old Testament. Then a completely new

document was introduced and this was called the New Testament, although it was actually the new new testament.

Its notable that today's new testament is much shorter than today's Old Testament. This prevented people from properly understanding others talking about the way the original message was increased 100-fold in length

Section-2.7: 300AD

300 AD, Christianity takes over

This document seem to be the well-argued case that ended Roman polytheism and ushered in the age of Christianity. It is sort of analogous to Thomas Paine's Common Sense.

We read how in the early 300s the Marib dam collapsed.

Eusebius, d.340AD, De Vita Constantini, 3.15

"Not one of the bishops was absent from the imperial banquet, the circumstances of which were splendid beyond description. Detachments of the Emperor's personal guard and other troops surrounded the entrance to the palace with drawn swords, and through the midst of them the men of God proceeded without fear into the innermost of the imperial apartments, in which some were the Emperor's own companions at table, while others reclined on couches arranged on either side."

Lets go back in time about 45 years earlier to 295AD when Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia) wrote a work called Adversus Nationes. As will soon be apparent, much of this document is very well written. A good number of men must have spent a long time writing it. To me, it looks like the document that finally presented the Christian case in a way that swept the world.

Pay attention to how lots of bad things were happening in the Roman world and the new religion of Christianity was blamed. Here we take note of how the Romans were as inclusive about religions as we are today. They even had a Pantheon dedicated to all the gods. Why attack the Christians? Well

- 1) They seem to have known about the world's dirtiest secret.
- 2) They did not burn Arab incense.
- 3) They would not march off to profitable wars.
4. The Arabs could not get any tax money from them.

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 1.1

"**1. It is charged that the Christians have brought [many] disasters upon mankind.** The claim has been made... by some who... speak in an oracular

manner as if they were the representative of some god, that after the Christian race began to exist on earth, the world went to ruin, and mankind was afflicted with many and varied problems. And because we neglected to offer the ceremonial sacrifices [of Arab sacraments] by which the gods were formerly induced to look after our affairs, they [the gods] abandoned many parts of the earth...

I would never deny that this charge is most serious. And if it was proven that we [Christians] were in fact the reason for the gods abandoning mankind, or that the world has wandered away from its natural path, or that a great swarm of deadly problems have been brought upon mankind, we would wholly deserve public hatred and being called public enemies.

2. The refutation: no new calamities have occurred. Lets carefully examine the beliefs they hold. And lets put aside the spirit of contention that normally confuses consideration of the actual facts. And lets weigh the merits of each side and determine whether this statement is true or not.

Lets put the arguments next to each other and compare them logically. If this is done, it will surely be deduced that they [the polytheists], rather than us [Christians] are the godless ones. And [clearly] those who profess to be worshippers of the gods, and to be devoted to ancient religious practices, are themselves guilty of these charges. And first, in a friendly and unimpassioned manner, we ask them to answer these questions:

After the Christian religion began to be practiced, what new and never-before seen natural phenomenon has occurred? It is widely agreed that all things are composed of primary elements. Have any of these gone through a transformation of their basic qualities?

Has the construction of this massive mechanism [nature/ gaia] which covers us all and in which we are held enclosed in any way been shaken or destroyed? Has the revolving of the earth, varied in speed from its original motion, or slowed or accelerated in its rotation? Have the stars begin to rise where they formerly set? Have the constellations begun to set in the places where they used to rise? Has the sun, the king of the stars, in whose light all things are clothed, and by whose warmth all things are brought to life, blazed forth with greater heat, or cooled, or has it ceased to emit a constant temperature? Has the moon ceased to change her shape in constant cycles? Have the seasons mingled, or grown longer, or unequal? Have winter days grown longer, or summer nights grown shorter?

Have the winds ceased to blow? And have their [lightning] blasts died down so that the sky is not gathered together into clouds and the fields are not moistened by the storms? Does the earth refuse to

receive the seeds entrusted to it, or are the trees unwilling to leaf out [in spring]?...

[In the following, note how Middle-earth was an ocean, not a land. Also note how everyone lived near water because it was the highway for trade] Have the animals of the land and sea ceased to mate in their seasons? Do they fail to protect, each according to its own instincts, the young which they have generated in their wombs. Finally, do men themselves, whom the first creation scattered all over the habitable shores, not contract marriages with the proper nuptial rights? [pro-marriage propaganda] Do they not beget children they love most dearly? [The Arabs are rather indifferent to their offspring after a certain age, for it makes them stronger.] Do they not carry on private and public business? Do they not, as each pleases, direct their talents to varied businesses and different kinds of learning, and reap the profits of their cleverness and hard work. [propaganda about why the Arabs are stationed where they are stationed and why they are successful and the natives not successful.] Do those to whom fate has given such privileges fail to exercise rule? Do they fail to issue commands? [propaganda about accepting the rule of Arab puppet emperors.] Do they fail to experience daily advancement in honorable offices and powers? [propaganda about accepting the rule of Arab baro•crats.] Do they not preside over discussions in the courts of law? [propaganda supporting Arab-run courts.] Do they not give interpretations of laws and rights? ...

3. Such disasters as have occurred are of a type we are long familiar with. And nothing unusual has changed the eternal succession of these events. Why is it then said that a plague [a great multi-year pan-epidemic] was brought upon the earth when the Christian religion appeared and revealed the mysteries of the hidden truth? [The underlined seems to be about the world's dirtiest secret, or the "revelation book", the book that revealed it.]

They say, 'but pestilence and droughts, wars, famines, locusts, mice, hailstones, and other disasters were caused by the gods in their anger at our wrongs and evil doings...

[Now] if we are to blame, and it is for our punishment that these calamities have been devised, from what source did men of old derive the names of these misfortunes? Where did they get the word for war? How could they have given meaning to 'plagues' and 'hailstorms' or introduced them among the words that form understandable speech? If these ills are entirely new and derive their existence from recent sins, how could it be that past generations created words for these things...?

People say that 'Poverty of agricultural produce, and scarcity of grain have a more relentless grip on us.' [Note the words relentless grip.]

Were earlier centuries, even the most

ancient, ever free from such periods of great need [for Arab-cornered necessities of life]? Do not the very names that label these evils bear witness and loudly testify that no human being was ever immune to them? And if the matter was really something that was hard to believe, we could list the testimony of [many] authors. We could list the many great nations that experienced terrible famines and perished in [Arab-induced] devastation piled on devastation — and how often it happened.

'Hail storms occur very frequently and ruin everything.' Well, do we not find it expressly stated in ancient history that showers of stones [pumice and ash?] demolished whole areas?

Hard rains cause the crops to die and bring on barrenness to the lands. Was antiquity ever free from these evils? ...

Contagious diseases consume the human race. Run through the annals [annual histories] in various languages. You will learn that whole nations have often been laid desolate and bereft of their inhabitants. [This did happen in Europe between 100AD and 700AD, and at the Arabs struggled to blame first the Jews and then the Christians.]

Every kind of crop is ruined and eaten by locusts, and by mice [introduced by Arabs]. Go through your own historical records and you will learn how former ages were affected by these pests and brought to the wretchedness of poverty. [The Arabs always struggled to make life poor and wretched for the Europeans.]

Shaken by violent earthquake, cities totter to their destruction. [Earthquakes often symbolize great disasters that destroy whole cities.] Didn't past times see our cities with their [great] populations swallowed up by huge earthquakes? Or were they fortunate enough not to experience such disasters?

4. When was the human race destroyed by a flood? Was this not before our time? When was the [whole Mediterranean] world set on fire, and reduced to ashes? [How many European cities were burned in the 60s AD?.] Was it not before our time? When were magnificent cities engulfed by tidal waves? Was this not before our time? ... Yes, as for this habit of yours to impute to us the causes of frequent wars, the devastation of cities, the invasions of Germans and Scythians— you must pardon me for saying it — in your passion for slander, you obviously fail to see the actual facts behind your statements. [The Arabs were doing all these things and blaming the Christians.]

5. When 10,000 years ago, as Plato tells us, a great force of men who utterly destroyed and blotted out countless nations broke forth from the island which is called Neptune's Atlantis, were we the cause?...

When one young man from Macedonia rose and conquered all the kingdoms of the East, reducing their populations to the state of prisoners and slaves,

[The underlined makes this work appear as if it is not from Roman times] was this our doing and did we provoke the the causes? When the Romans more recently, like some mighty flood, submerged and overran all nations, did we urge this madness? [Wasn't Atlantis said to have 'submerged'? Is that sub•mer•G?]

Nobody would dare attribute to our times those things which took place long ago. So in what way can we be the cause of the current misfortunes, when nothing new is taking place, but all these things are old and were not unheard of by the ancients?

6. There have actually been fewer calamities since Christians appeared. Consider the wars you say were started out of hatred for our religion. Clearly, after Christ's message was heard on earth, these were reduced from the repression of the violent passions [in Christians]. We, so large in numbers [a silent majority in 295?] have learned from His teachings and His laws that evil should not be repaid with evil. For it is better to suffer wrong than to be its cause, to pour forth one's own blood rather than to stain our hands and conscience with the blood of another. The world, ungrateful as it is, has long had the benefit from Christ, by whom the rage of madness has been softened and has now [finally] begun to [actually] restrain hostile hands from the blood of fellow beings." [Not only did Christianity cause the Arabs to lose the ability to profit from the sale of sacramental incense, but it also greatly reduced their ability to profit from war. This not only reduced arms sales, and war provisioning revenue, but it also greatly cut down on slave trading income. Not only that, but the early Christians were not buying slaves like the polytheist Romans. So the Arabs must have just hated the early Christians — that is until they managed to alter and muddle their religion so it was profitable for them.]

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.AD, Adversus Nationes, 1.8

"Plato, that sublime head and pillar of philosophers, has stated in his writings that those dread floods and world-wide conflagrations [simultaneous arson fires] are a purification of the earth, and that wise men are not afraid to call for the overthrow of the human race, in its destruction, ruin, death, and burial, a renewal of things. For by this re-integration of powers, that a certain youthfulness is produced." [Clearly this was written by the Arab de•ex•pull.]

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 1.13

"It is almost 300 years that Christians have been known on earth. In all these years, have wars occurred without interruption? Have the bad harvests been continuous? Has there been no peace on earth? Has there been no time at all when things

have been cheap and abundant? Our accusers must first prove that these disasters have been continual and consecutive — That we mortal being have never had any days off or a chance to catch our breath, as we have passed through a series of disasters. [So it was war, bad harvests, no peace, expensive goods, lack of abundance and disaster almost without any break.]

And do we not see how in the intervening years and seasons that many victories over conquered enemies have been won, and the boundaries of the empire have been extended, and nations with names hitherto unheard-of, have been brought under our sway. [So it was either war or bad times for the late Roman civilization.]

Very often there were years with the most abundant produce. In fact, there have been many periods where low prices and abundance of goods caused an amazing paralysis of all business undertakings [There were intentionally induced, and economically crippling boom bust periods at the end of Rome. Does this sound familiar?] For how could business be carried on, and how could the race of mortals endure to this day, had not the fruitlessness of nature supplied all the things required by life?

15. Of course, there were at times a few seasons of famine, but these were again relieved by abundance. Certain wars were carried on contrary to our wishes, but afterwards this situation was rectified by victories and successes."

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes. 1.24

"the diviners, the interpreters of dreams, the soothsayers, the seers, and the custodians of shrines, always vain, have made up certain stories. This is to keep their arts from dying, and so they can exact their [now] measly fees from those who now very infrequently come to them for advice. [the fees were once huge] Whenever they see that you are inclined to hold their occupation in disrepute, they cry: 'The gods are neglected and temple attendance is woe•fully low! The ancient ceremonies are now laughed at, and the respected old rituals formerly held sacred have fallen under the superstitions of new religions! Rightly is the human race oppressed by so much misery and distress, tormented by so many hardships and tribulations!'" "

Plutarch, d. 120AD, Alexander, 40

"Leon•natus, [lion•sailor] who had the dust with which he sprinkled his body for wrestling brough by camel-train from Egypt... When Alexander's friends bathed, they often anointed themselves with [perfumed] myrrh [oil], rather than with plain oil." [Here is an ancient product placement ad. Only 'new' didn't work in the ancient world as well as 'old', so the Plutarch gazette introduces these products as old and proven... 'used

by Alexander the Great and his friends' some 400 years earlier.

Many of the wise guys involved with trade would read this Plutarch gazette. Then they would act as a chorus, singing the same song. The Egyptian wrestling powder and myrrh scented anointing oil have actually been around for centuries. It is just that few people asked for them until Plutarch.

Now try to imagine that the same people used the same techniques with religions. Imagine them introducing religions as old, to legitimize the ideology.]

Plutarch, d. 120AD, Alexander, 27,

"during [Alexander's] journey, the assistance he received from the gods in his difficulties was more readily believed than the oracles that followed, or rather it was because of this assistance that the oracles were believed. First of all the abundant rain and continual showers [in Egypt? nonsense] which fell from heaven relieved the expedition from any fear of thirst, saturated the dry sand so that it became moist and firm to the tread, and rendered the air pure and refreshing to breathe. Besides this, whenever the travelers became separated, lost the track, or wandered about because the landmarks used by their guides had become obliterated, a number of ravens appeared and proceeded to guide their march, flying swiftly ahead of them when they followed, and waiting for them when they marched slowly or lagged behind. And what was most miraculous of all, according to Calisthenes, was that if any of the company went astray in the night, the birds would croak and caw over them, until they had found their way back to the track. [A little mythology to help people to believe in the gods.]

Why the shift to monotheism

Clearly the Romans had lost faith in their old gods a long time before 295AD. And clearly this was caused by the original version of the core•easti'un message, where the world found out about the world's dirtiest secret.

I mean, there the Arabs were, and thanks to core•easti'un message, nobody believed in the gods any more. So what did the Arabs do? They made do. They set to work muddling the book of the revelation, and they turned it into the work of a great prophet named Jesus or G•sys=G•with.

The only way of the bible makes perfect sense

On one hand the bible is a non-book in countless ways. The only parts that make perfect sense are about the world's dirtiest secret. So there must have been this original work, this book of revelation about the world's dirtiest secret. And the other 98% of the bible is just muddling and dilution.

How I see it

The World's dirtiest secret probably got out around 60 BC, in Gaul, the A•mer•rica archetype land of the day. This forced the Arabs to attack and send in the cleaners to kill everyone and burn all their papers. The general in charge of the cleaners was a guy we know today as Julius Caesar. His name was actually something like 'Jew•ally Seizer' or Jew•ally Aki•sir because the suffixes -os, -es, and -us were silent in Latin and Greek.

History records this decade long (58-49BC) cleaning action and purge as the Gallic Wars, a misspelling of Gaulic. And this is a name worthy of some 'nominal digression', for the name Gaulic Wars says much.

- 1) The official name is a mild and forgivable misspelling, but it is still a misspelling, and no longer does the name clearly say where the war was. This is the Arabs struggling to hide the war.
- 2) Gall = bold & impudent, as well as bitter & cruel. impudent = in•peh•oo•de•n't behavior = not•say•egg•of•de. Clearly the place was named for the war. And clearly this is the nature of the war.
- 3) Caesar killed a million men and enslaved a million women and children selling them all over the Western half and the Mideast.
- 4) Our Arab masters cared not at all about culling/ killing 2-million sheep.
- 5) They started with our smartest, they always do.
- 6) The death rate probably went according to a bell-curve.
- 7) The Roman religion had people burning hashish as incense. And everyone was supposed to breath the perfume in.

After Gaul was mostly emptied, we see the army return to Rome and then its general takes over and dissolves the oligarchic democracy and seizes power. Get it? the Jew•ally Caesar seized power in Rome.

So immediately after the army massacred or enslaved Gaul, it marched on Rome and we see the Roman Civil war of 48-31BC. Here the Arabs were baiting the Romans into standing up and saying something, then quietly whacking them.

The great general was returning, the man who's conquests made Rome so wealthy. And many Romans probably did not care about the cries that what Caesar did was wrong. And many Romans little doubt supported him. And he certainly was a real Roman. So he probably got a shrug from the people at first. It was nothing worth having a civil war over — at first at least.

But Caesar staged purges as all democracy dissolving dictators do. And we know that in 44, the Seizer was stabbed to death by a mob of men. We also know that someone finds this fact quite problematic, because there is much myth that it was a small group that did this. So we can be pretty sure

that a large group did it, thousands and thousands of men cutting Caesar's corpse to pieces as everyone wanted their own piece of the seizer.

And we know that after the Seizer's death, there was a bloody civil war, an 'anarchic' interregnum between 44-28BC. We imagine that all the tiny aristocracy and middle class of Rome was killed. All of it except the fresh new Arab immigrants still totally loyal to their brothers.

Finally in 31, Augustus takes official power. A couple years later in 27BC, Rome is garrisoning a navy on the Red Sea to secure it.

The Mideast won. First they killed everyone in the West. Then ironically, they all moved to the West, and then they betrayed the people THEY left behind, just as the Gauls had done. Full circle, Ouroboros-style. The fast way down the hill, the fast way to devolve and de-evolve for mankind.

The battle of Actium

The battle of Ak·ti·um wasn't a real battle, but a culmination, and a metaphorical one at that. The Europeans attacked around 60BC, and the Arab side could not fight, and ultimately just ran away. Then the battle of Ak·tium ended in 31BC. The victors all moved to the land of the losers. Then to protect themselves from the people still living in the land of no resources, they made the Sphinx secret public. Then the world celebrated and coasted for a century or so.

Jesus is an impersonization of the Jews

The Romans had the revelation book and they hated the Ishtarian cause. It was pure evil, and this message hit too hard and left too much of a mark. It was a cultural memory that could never be erased because it was just too powerful. Absolutely everyone knew the secret. And nearly everyone hated the Jews, the Judaeen Arabians for it.

The only thing the Arabs could do is muddle and distort the nature of the secret. So they they changed the world's dirty secret. On one hand they diluted the EI out of it. On the other hand, they impersonized it into a man. They impersonized the Jews as a prophet/messiah named Jesus and later Jeus, Jes, You, Je, Yes, or Hays the way Jesus, was pronounced with its silent -us ending.

After a while, they said the prophet Jes split from the evil Jews and formed his own religion in opposition. His message was, after all obviously the complete opposite of evil.

The last time the great secret got out...

They had to hide it under a new prophet and new religion. What does that make me?

Dillute it

To get rid of a problematic message, dilute it, blur it away, pile junk all over the original message until it is

unrecognizable. Here is why we still find the original message still in the Bible. They could not omit anything or people would grow suspicious.

The original source of Christian righteousness

- 1) Righteous = right·geos = right worlded.
- 2) The revelation of the world's dirtiest secret is the origin of Christianity. Saving this message, spreading this message that was entirely good, and was so important to many Europeans. This spirit was so powerful that it could only be redirected.

The reason for Christian persecution

The Arabs hated people who spread their message. They got control of the Roman government and started using the government to round up people spreading the message about the Mideast.

Where the symbol of Jesus on a cross came from

We all know how the Roman government fronting for the Arabs was feeding Christians to wild animals in the arena. We also know that the Romans were nailing people to crucifixes for scavenging birds and rodents to tear to pieces, head, feet and hands first.

The Parasite probably went way too far with the crucifixions on purpose. Then it made the crucified man the symbol of the new religion once it had been sufficiently diluted and altered.

Roman religious tolerance

Roman religion was remarkably tolerant and inclusive. They even had pantheons to all the gods, even the evil gods appeased with pure black animals. However the Christian and Hebrew gods were not included.

And not only that, but the Roman government was rounding up Christians and nailing them to crosses to stop the spread of the Cori·east'un message. Why? Why unless, in the first couple centuries, the Romans equated Christianity (a Mideast religion) with the parasite's activities.

Censor density

When did daily incense burning fall off in Rome. Can we chart this in the archeological record? If it fell off suddenly in the first decade AD, then the Romans would seem to have stopped believing in the gods in addition to finding out about the world's dirtiest secret.

Then again, It would not surprise me if they all were turned into opiated hashish addicts instead of dedicated religious people. But this probably didn't last for very long.

Drug ratio in incense

Archeologists must turn up hundreds of censors each year around the Mediterranean. Lets analyze them all for residues. It might be useful to see what percent of censors contain opium and marijuana residues. It

might also be interesting to see how this changed over time.

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 1.26

"Is Apollo, whether he be called Delian, or Clarian, Didymaeon, Phileasian, Pythian, Sminthian, held a diviner, when he either does not know the Most High Ruler [the Christian god] or is unaware that He is prayed to each day by us? If he [Apollo] knew not the secrets of our hearts and was unacquainted with the innermost feelings we possess, he could know by using his ears, or could recognize by the tone of our voices which we use in prayers, that we are invoking the Most High God and it is from Him that we ask what we need."

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 1.27

"This is not yet the place to show who or from where come all those who condemn us. Or from what authority their knowledge comes from. Or why they regard His disciples as hostile and hateful. Or why they tremble at the mention of Christ ... [Let us explain in simple terms]... We Christians are nothing more than worshippers of the Most High King and Ruler under Christ as Master. If you think about it, you will find nothing else is involved in our hated religion. This is the sum total of every action. This is the ordained limit of all religious duties, this is the end.

Before Him, we all according to our custom bow down and worship. To him we pray in common supplications. For Him we ask just and honorable things, worthy for Him to hear, not because He Himself has need of us as suppliants, or loves to see the veneration of so many thousands laid before Him." [Note how Christianity started]

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 1.28

"the greatest states and most powerful peoples make public sacrifices to harlots [free markets] who formerly sold themselves and prostituted themselves to the passions of the mob."

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 1.40

"But He died nailed to the cross. What does that matter? The sort and disgrace of His death does not change His words and deeds. Nor is the authority of His teachings less because He departed from the bonds of his body not by a natural death, but because of the violence borne against Him. [This argument doesn't really ring true. It looks more like a reification or re•effication of one man, one impersonization being crucified.]

Elevate with stalks corn thrasybulus

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 1.64

"Your tyrants and kings, who, having laid aside the fear of the gods, plunder and pillage the votive treasuries of temples; and by proscriptions, exiles, and murders denude states of their aristocracy.

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, The mortality of the soul, 2.2

"Christ drove the pagan religions from the earth."

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 2.68

On the Alban Mountain in ancient times it was not permitted to sacrifice other than snow-white [albino = sacrificial] bulls..."

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 2.76

"And now let us ask in turn why, in the face of the fact that you worship so many gods and establish for them holy temples [covered in hugely expensive imported 'Greek' marble], fashion images made from [Arab] gold, slaughter herds of [special expensive Albino] animals [sold by the Arab mafia], pile up the boxes of [Arab] incense upon already full alters, why do you not spend your days immune to so many dangers and storms... Why, I ask, do your gods fail to avert from you so many kinds of diseases and epidemics, shipwrecks, catastrophes, fires, sterility...confiscation of property, discord, wars, feuds, captures of cities, and enslavements with loss of freeborn rights?" [Clearly the early Christian religion made no sacrifices of Arab products and this is why it was so hated by the Arab-run Roman empire.]

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 3.5

"How many pagan gods are there?"

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 3.26

[It is easy to imagine that to many people of the day, Christianity was seen as the polar opposite of Martian martial arts.]

"Mars, they say has power over wars. To cause those in progress to cease, or to stir them up when things are quite and peaceful. If he is a calmer of martial insanity, why is it that every day wars continue? If on the other hand, if he is their instigator, we should say that at the inclination of his own pleasure, the god sets the whole world at odds, sowing the seeds of discord and strife among far separated nations of the earth, bringing together from different places so many thousands of mortals, and before you can say a single word, pile the field with corpses; causing bloody torrents to flow; destroys the most firmly established empires; razes or shaves cities to the to the ground;

takes away freedom from freeborn and places on them the conditions of slavery; rejoices in civil strife, and in the fratricidal slaughter of brothers..."

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 3.28

"You may call us wicked, impious, or atheists as much as you want—but never will you make us believe in gods of sex lust, war lust, or strife that stir up minds with the stinging whips of the furies. Either these gods do not do the things you say about them, or they are doubtless not gods."

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 3.29

[When the world's dirtiest secret got out, everyone lost faith in the gods. Monotheistic Christianity was all the Arabs could pull together afterwards.]

"You yourselves bring forth many statements about the gods that are inconsistent and mutually contradictory that prevent our agreement. And in your rivalry, one thing sticks out above all others: You both delete the gods you imagine, and you replace them with others that clearly do not exist. Everyone says something different about identical things..."

Lets begin with Father Janus as is customary. Some of you say he is the world, some the year, and some the sun. ...

And the very same point can be made with Saturn. For if Kronos is the same as Chronos as so many Greek speakers say, Saturn is no divinity at all. [after all] Who is so crazy enough to say that [father] time is a god when it is merely the measuring of a certain period. ... And so that fellow too, will be removed from the list of those who live in the heavens, ones that antiquity declared... the father of the 'great gods'.

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 3.30

"What shall we say about Jupiter himself, who wise men have frequently said is the sun, driving winged chariots, followed by a crowd of deities; some saying that he is either burning with powerful flames and with a tremendous unquenchable fire"

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 3.30

"And now does not a similar line of reasoning remove Juno from the list of the gods? If she is the air, a pun which by an inversion of the Greek name. ...she is found to be no sister and consort of all-powerful Jupiter, no Fluvionia, no Pomana, no Ossipagina, no Februtis, Populonia, Cinxia, Caprotina, and so the fiction of her name, spread abroad by the popularity of a groundless belief..."

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus

Nationes, 3.33

"when you maintain that Liber, Apollo, and the sun are but one divinity multiplied by three names, is the list of the gods not shortened by your notions and does not the stated belief collapse? For if it is true that the sun is the same as Liber and the same as Apollo, it follows that in 'the nature of things' there is no such thing Apollo or Liber, and so you yourself have blotted out, or obliterated the son of Semele, the Pythian, the one, the giver of [an 8 word palimpsest is here]."

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 3.34

"Among you are men who...declare that Diana, Ceres, and the moon are but one godhead in three-way union.

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 2.67

"Do you... have your people divided into five classes, as your ancestors formerly did?... Do you choose officials by popular vote? Do you know what military, city, and popular assemblies are? Do you observe the sky and do you cause a cessation of public functions when adverse omens are reported? When you are preparing for war, do you put out a standard on the citadel? Or do you observe the fetial laws? Do you by official threat of war demand the return of plunder? Or when you are in a crisis do you turn to Mars and take hope from the spearhead auspices?

When entering offices, do you observe the laws relating to the appointed years [term limits]? In the matter of gifts [to officials], do you obey the Cincian laws? In restricting expenses, do you obey the laws of the censors? Do you maintain, as formerly, ever-burning fires on the innermost hearths? ...Do you carry the togas of [naked] girls to the temple of Fortuna Virginalis?...

On the Alban Mountain in ancient times it was not permitted to sacrifice other than snow-white [albino = sacrificial] bulls..."

Section-2.8: HERASY AND PURGING CHRISTIANS

Eusebius, d.340AD, De Vita Constantini, 3.15

"Not one of the bishops was absent from the imperial banquet, the circumstances of which were splendid beyond description. Detachments of the Emperor's personal guard and other troops surrounded the entrance to the palace with drawn swords, and through the midst of them the men of God proceeded without fear into the innermost of the imperial apartments, in which some were the Emperor's own companions at table, while others reclined on couches arranged on either side."

In 286 AD, Emperor Diocletian (r. 284 - 305) divided the Roman empire. In 303, he launched the last persecution of the Christian minority. In 313 AD, Emperor Constantine I in the East, and Licinius in the West issued the edict of toleration, which said that "no one at all should be denied freedom to devote himself either to the cult of the Christians or to such religion as he deems best suited for himself."

Then in 324, Emperor Constantine I (r.307-337) made Christianity the official religion of the Roman empire.

Now in the early 300s, Christianity had many sects, all with different beliefs about the nature of the Christianity. The names included: Nestorianism, Subordinationism, Sabellianism, Manicheanism, Arianism, Monophysitism, Homoiousianism, Pelagianism, Priscillianism, Donatism, and Meletianism among others. The great majority of Christians followed these sects and not the Nicæan creed in the early 300s AD.

What distinguished the various sects was totally arcane, and it was no justification for the fighting done in its name. So we have to say that having few people who agreed with the Nicæan creed was probably part of the design. The Arabs wanted to have a new religion while maintaining a state of war.

Anyway, a council of bishops was convened in Nicæa in 325, to figure out which sect embodied Jesus' true message. Here one single universal (Gr. *katholikos* = universal) and imperial version of Christianity was decided upon, the "Nicæan Creed," the creed of the Roman Catholic Church to this day. Basically, this first council turned out to be the single most important event in determining universal Catholic Christianity.

Emperor Constantine at Council of Nicæa 325 AD

"I hold any sedition within the Church of God as formidable [fearsome] as any war or battle, and more difficult still to bring to an end. I am consequently more opposed to it than to anything else."

Eusebius, d.340AD, Life of Constantine, 3.6-10

[This is an account of the Council of Nicæa in 325AD. Note how no place mentioned by name is in the present day EU and nearly all are in places that are Muslim today.]

"Constantine summoned a general synod [sym•hodos = together•path], inviting the bishops from all parts... There in one place were gathered people widely different from one another, not only in spirit, but also in physical appearance..."

From all the churches of Europe, Africa, and Asia [Turkey], those who held the top place among the servants of God were assembled in one place, in one sacred hall to extend the will of God. This included Cilicians [Turkey/Syria], Phoenicians

[Lebanon], Arabs, Palestinians, Egyptians, Thebians [Egyptians], Libyans, and some from Mesopotamia [Iraq]. A bishop from Persia [Iran] also participated in the synod, nor was scythia [Ukraine] absent from this body. Pontus [Turkey Armenia], likewise Galatia [Turkey], Pamphylia [Turkey], and Cappadocia [Turkey], Asia, too, and Phrygia [Turkey] provided their most carefully chosen people. Thracians [Turkey/Bulgaria] also, Macedonians, Achæans [Spartans, Peloponnesians], and Epirotes [Greece/Albania, perhaps Emirates?], and those who are situated a very long distance beyond these were nonetheless present. ... Present among the body were more than 250 bishops..."

One notable thing about this Council of Nicæa is that it was attended by about 6 Bishops from Europe, while at around 250 came from outside Europe — Basically the Muslim countries of today. So here we see how the land of no resources dominated the single most important event in establishing Christian orthodoxy.

Here it is probably worth pointing out a few other facts. 1) Jesus was born, lived and died in Arabia. 2) Every one of Jesus' direct disciples came from the Middle East. 3) Of the 40 or so Christian communities that existed in the early 100s AD, only three were in Europe. 4) The early structure of the Catholic church was shaped by men overwhelmingly from the eastern Mediterranean. People like Origen of Alexandria (d.252), (Saint) Clement of Alexandria, (d.215), Hippolytus (d.236), Tertullian (d.245), (Saint) Cyprian of Carthage (d.258), and later (Saint) Augustine of Hippo (Tunisia) (d.430).

Anyway, at the Council of Nicæa in 325 AD, the Arian sect was denounced, and declared a heresy. The problem point was that Arian Christianity was weakly monotheistic, and a loose form of Christianity, as it allowed converts to continue worshipping Pagan gods. Basically, Arian Christians tended to recognize Jesus as first among many pagan gods and spirits — something that was very popular among the Barbarians.

Now, in the years leading up to the Council of Nicæa, centuries of co-existence between Rome and the Barbarians had reduced the differences between the Mediterranean Romans and their Barbarian neighbors. On top of this, going into the 300s they were all increasingly Christians, if not of different sects. However, the condemnation of Arian (and Homoiousian) sect(s) in particular helped renewed the conflict between Rome and the Barbarians: This because these sects were popular among the barbarians who were reluctant to give up their age old gods.

The cause of this renewed division was of course the Council of Nicæa and those 270

delegates from the land of no resources. They created a new replacement conflict (Arian vs. non-Arian Roman, and Homoiousian vs. non-Homoiousian Roman) that kept Europe divided and at war. In the short term, this fostered a better environment for parasitic war feeding. In the long term, it kept alive Rome's conflict with the Barbarians until Rome was completely unable to fight.

Now here again, the Council of Nicaea (325AD) was attended by less than 6 Bishops from Europe, while at least 270 came from outside Europe — basically the Muslim countries of today.

In 330, Emperor Constantine I moved the imperial capital from Rome to Constantinople, or present day Istanbul. Apparently, the land of no resources was at the time so powerful that it managed to move the imperial capital of Rome to present day Turkey. And here it is also notable that Constantine made the Judaeans the provisioners of Rome, also making them free from many state obligations.

In 326, Constantine declared condemnation ad bestias to be un-Christian (being fed to wild animals as a spectator sport). From this date, the condemned were sent to spend their life in one of Transylvania's many rich mines. These mines were little doubt owned by Arabs. And little doubt many innocent people found themselves shanghaied or falsely convicted.

_____ This move to Constantinople sealed Rome's fate. For it placed Rome's capital on the main road out of the land of no resources. In fact it actually moved Rome's capital to the gateway out of the land of no resources. Once this happened, all the desperate people walking out of the land of no resources flowed through Rome's capitol with disastrous results for Rome. All these people were ripe to do a small favor for the lion, to remove a thorn from the Lion's paw. This is a mighty force that no ignorant civilization is able to resist over the long term.

Note: The terms Byzantium and Byzantine were created by scholars after the Renaissance. Prior to that time, The capital of the eastern half of Rome was called Constantinople after its founder Emperor Constantine.

In 351, Rome's legions suffer great losses during a huge civil war that receives little historical attention. This surely must have had something to do with the decision of 286 to have two Roman capitals and two agendas.

In 379, Theodosius (a man with no theological background) become emperor of the Eastern half of the Roman Empire. By mid summer, he and Gratian

in the western half of Rome were issuing a joint proclamation in support of the Nicene or Nicaean Creed. This Creed (still the orthodoxy of the universal Catholic Church) made a man, Jesus, into a god, despite the many paradoxes it created such as: 1) if Jesus was a god, how could he suffer on the cross? 2) If he didn't suffer, then how did he suffer on man's behalf?

At this point in time, it became a capital offense to say that Christ was anything less than a god and that had always existed since the beginning of time. It was the heresy of subordination-ism. On top of this, the Nicaean Creed was still far from the most popular Christian sect in the late 300s. It is hard to say exactly, but the Nicaean Creed seems to have been something like the third or fourth most popular choice (Gr. haireisthai = to choose, Gr. haireisis = choice) among the various flavors of Christianity.

So here it certainly seems as if the land of no resources took control of Christianity and then selected the Christian creed that it found the most beneficial to its parasitism.

In 381, the administration of Emperor Theodosius (r. 379-395) called the Council of Constantinople, which was attended by not one bishop from the western half of the Roman Empire. The outcome was that the council adopted the Nicene or Nicaean creed as the official ideology of Christianity. Here the Roman emperor (a man with no theological background) presided over a council that declared the only acceptable form of Christianity to be based on a Trinity, where God the Father, Jesus the Son, and the holy Spirit were all equals, the so-called Nicaean Creed. Theodosius also denounced all other Christian and non-Christian beliefs as heresies, punishable by the state. Within only a few short years, we see the "insane and demented heretics" forced to either to accept the Catholic trinity or die — which they did in great numbers. Here we see Roman Emperor Theodosius (a man with no theological background) and the bishops from the Mideast acting as arbiter of Christian ideology. Should we accept this authority? Didn't Theodosius come to power thanks to Mideast meccanations? Didn't he live in office for 16 years, like a good little puppet?

They called this single form of Christianity as ORTHODOX, a word that meant roughly straight or correct teaching (Gr. orthos = straight, correct, regular, upright Gr. doxa = teaching).

Turkish Catholicism

Anyway, isn't it strange how the Catholic religion is called Roman Catholic? Turkish Catholicism is more accurate given that Nicaea and Chalcedon are

suburbs of Istanbul today and that religious orthodoxy was determined by delegates from places that are today Islamic.

So maybe Arab Catholic is the most accurate name, given that our parasite seems to have actually been making the decisions on what the exact nature of the new European religion of peace, love and gentile submission would be.

Next Theodosius (a man with no theological background) declared the most troublesome and powerful bishops to be heretics. Then when the 'heretical' bishops resigned or died, they were replaced by a new bishop who held the Nicene faith. Frequently no candidates were available in the area, so outside bishops/governors of Theodosius' liking were brought in. All were confirmed by a special bishop, a role that later became known as a confirming bishop, or arch bishop.

One of the major outcomes of establishing the Nicene creed for Rome was that it put the Goths (who by now were heavily Romanized and mostly Christian) back into the position of adversary. The Goths were Homoian and the Romans had become Nicene.

In 388 the Theodosius administration issued an edict prohibiting all religious debate of any kind, even though the debate was unresolved. This is only 7 years after the Council of Constantinople in 381.

(I don't know about you, but this sure brings to mind Al Gore trying to PRECONCLUDE the debate on climate change.)

In 391, the Theodosius administration issues a series of laws that controlled all religious activity, Christian and Pagan, that was not Nicene. In 392, the Theodosius administration bans domestic shrines and allows officials to search homes. In 393, we see the 1000 year-old olympic games halted and the eternal flame put out. In 395 we see Theodosius II saying "Those people who are discovered to deviate, even in a minor point of doctrine, from the tenets and path of the Catholic religion are included within the designation of heretics and must be subject to the sanctions which have been issued against them."

Around this time, we see Rome so completely under the influence of Christianity that chastity until death became a virtue higher than marriage. What a great way to get rid of the host, to make room for more of the harem-bred parasite race.

In 402, the Western capital was moved to Ravenna. The barbarian Alaric's or al-our•ak's first invasion was turned back by Stilicho.

In 406-7 a number of barbarian tribes are involved with invasions, this time generally being considered

the official end of Roman control of the Rhine.

Catholic edict 409 AD

"All are notified that any person... found in possession of any noxious [pre-Christian] books and writings, or having hidden away any [pre-Christian] books under any pretext, or having failed to deliver them [for destruction] regardless of the circumstances, is hereby notified that he shall suffer capital punishment if found guilty of the crime of maleficium." [By 595, the European Dark Ages had begun and by 626, the aqueducts to Constantinople were cut, leaving this city without water. At the time, this was Europe's leading city. Then by 636 the Islamic conquest had begun in the power vacuum. Two sides of the same coin you know, the host's weakness, and the parasite's strength. Eliminating all the real book and harem-bred parasite race.]

In 409, Rome experienced a great famine as a result of problems with the imported grain it was dependent on.

In 410, it was 80 years after Emperor Constantine moved the imperial capital from Rome to Constantinople, splitting the Roman Empire in two. It was 59 years after the civil war of 351. And it was 8 years after the Western capital was moved to Ravenna, thus splitting the defense imperative for defending the city of Rome a second time.

It was also 8 years since Stilicho repulsed the first of Alaric's invasions. But in 410, Alaric, led the latest and greatest batch of Mideast emigrants to Italy, where this second time, they succeed in utterly sacked the city of Rome. Many historians regard 408 as the end of the Western half of the Roman empire, but 410, when Al Arik's Mideast hoard came from Bulgaria, just on the other side of Constantinople also works.

Now it is widely thought that hordes of Germanic Barbarians swept down from the north (i.e. Germanic tribes) to invade Italy. What really happened is that Alaric's invasion of Mideast emigrants came from the Mideast, over the Bosporus, through Western Turkey and Bulgaria, former Yugoslavia and sacked Italy. Then after the center of Rome was destroyed, the rest of the Western empire collapsed in short order.

Also, the name Bulgaria supposedly meant 'bruised grain.' This would be better translated as the damaged seeds, or bad eggs. We can also see the Bulgarians as the Bulk of the migration out of Arabia.

Saint Jerome, d.420AD, letter 127.12

[Jerome previously lived as a hermit in the Mesopotamian or Arabian desert. Does this strike you as crocodile tears? It sure strikes me that way.] "A dreadful rumor reaches us from the West. Rome is

occupied. The lives of her citizens ransomed for gold. But no sooner are they stripped of their possessions than they are again besieged and, having already lost their goods, they must now lose their lives as well. My voice is choked with sobs as I dictate these words. The city that has conquered the universe is not herself conquered... She dies of hunger before dying by the sword -- scarcely do any men survive to be led off into captivity [sounds like Auschwitz] The fury of the starving now focuses on unspeakable sources of food; they tear each other to pieces, the mother not sparing even the infant at her own breast." [Can you see how the Arabs used Christianity to dissolve Europe so they could stage their great age of Islam?]

T.E. Lawrence (of Arabia), Seven Pillars of Wisdom, Ch.6

"the Arabic peoples... a prolific Semitic agglomeration... great in religious thought, reasonably industrious, mercantile, politic, yet solvent rather than dominant in character."

In 410, the Romans become unable to support their forces in Britain.

Einhard, c. 832, The Life of Charlemagne

"He likewise commands that books which he has collected in his library in great numbers shall be sold for fair prices to such as want them, and the money received therefrom given to the poor."

Why the Catholic Church rounded up all the books

Now we understand why the Roman Catholic church rounded up all the books around 400 AD. It was because the Roman Catholic church was a tool of Mideast Inc. By the year 600, they had rounded up most of the books and degraded the Rumi to such an extent that Arabia could have its greatest age. And like two sides of the same coin, this was the depths of the dark ages in Europe, where no city had a population of over 25,000. As a point of comparison, the Augustus administration reports that the city of Rome had a population of 5-million.

Propertius, 50-16BC

Ergo tam doctae nobis periire tabellae 3.23

"Many clever books are lost. And with them are lost so many good things written down. They were rubbed away long ago at my hands — Authentic, though without a seal. They knew how to appease the gals in my absence, and how in my absence to speak out convincing words. No golden fittings made them precious. They were grubby wax on common boxwood. Such as they were, they were always honest and worthwhile to me."

Propertius, 50-16BC, 4.3

Haec Arethusa suo mittit mandata Lycotae, 4.3

"If any part you read is rubbed out,
The smudge was made by my tears.
Or if any letter baffles you with its wavering line,
It will be the mark of my fainting right hand."

Starting in the 380s, gangs of "monks" would roam the lands inciting mobs to destroy all signs of Roman pagan culture. These gangs and their destruction are well documented. They went door to door, searching homes, asking people if they had books and also no doubt who knew how to read. In 390, one of these mobs burned part of the library of Alexandria (for the 3rd time). The library of Alexandria, was not finally closed until the the Muslims did so in 641AD.

Aulus Hirtius, c.90-43BC, Alexandrian War, first page

[Hirtius was a subordinate of Julius Caesar]
"Alexandria is well-nigh [just about] fire-proof, because its buildings contain no wooden joinery and are held together by an arched construction and are roofed with rough-cast or tiling."

What your Arabs "shepherds" will do if you let them

Here we see our Middle Eastern Big Brother almost completely obliterating ancient history, attempting to keep knowledge as their exclusive realm. Here we see how the Roman world was completely and intentionally obliterated in the 400 years between 200 and 600, and the European dark ages ushered in.

Consider this statement by Bishop Gregory ('Saint Gregory', 540 - 594) "Woe to our day, since the pursuit of letters has perished from among us and no one can be found among the people who can set forth the deeds of the present on the written page." By the 700s, less than 15 percent of the people in Italy signing documents were doing so with letters, the remaining 85% of the land-owning, or mercantile classes were unable to write their own name.

Jews spreading Christianity

We know that Jews were spreading Christianity in the early years of Christianity. How strange that the followers of one Mideast religion were spreading another Mideast religion. How strange that people from the land of no resources had come up with a religion for the Europeans and they were working to spread this religion. How strange that it was a religion of universal love, forgiveness, and 'gentile'-ness; but they did not personally subscribe to this religion. Am I the only one who sees Christianity as the land of no resources working to weaken its host and enemy, the Roman Empire?

And we must even ask if this "good book," this "only book of Mideast "philosophy" we will ever

need," was largely created by the land of no resources in the 300s with the intent of replacing and erasing all other Western knowledge. We have to ask this question because Jesus' bible was actually used around 409 AD, as a justification for burning all of the West's pre-Christian books, all the knowledge gathered during antiquity. Was this done by Europeans, or was our universal Catholic Christian Church created and then used by our parasite in order to destroy all our knowledge?

Here we see how a message of love and cooperation was used as a cover to wipe the memory banks of Western Civilization: Used to usher in the European Dark ages: Used to enslave Europe under the parasitic feudalism of the land of no resources. Here we start looking at the Mideast bible itself, as a tool of the Mideast, the land of no resources in its efforts to subjugate and enslave the outside world.

Bede c. 700AD, History of the English people 1.1

"The Christian churches in Britain continued to enjoy this peace until the time of the Arian heresy. This poisonous error after corrupting the whole world, at length crossed the sea and infected even this remote island; and, once the doorway had been opened, every sort of pestilent heresy at once poured into this island, whose people are ready to listen to anything new, and never hold firmly to anything. ...

In his time, the Arian heresy sprang up, and although it was exposed and condemned at the Council of Nicaea, the deadly poison of its false teaching nevertheless infected, as we have said, not only the continental churches, but even those of these islands."

Bede, 1.17

"A few years before their arrival, the Pelagian heresy introduced by Agricola, son of Severianus a Pelagian prelate, had seriously infected the faith of the British Church. Although the British rejected this perverse teaching, so blasphemous against the grace of Christ, they were unable to refute its plausible arguments by controversial methods, and wisely decided to ask help from the bishops of Gaul in this spiritual conflict."

The British monk Pelagius (c. 360 - c.420) is one of probably hundreds of example of the state of the Catholic church at the time. He spoke against the concept of fate, and preached that people were innately good and that religion was a matter of free will. He denied the doctrines of original sin and predestination, defending innate human goodness and free will. The Synod of Carthage (418) declared him a heretic and executed him c. 420. See also Virgilius (Feargal) of Salzburg, who was hauled up on charges for claiming that the earth was not flat. See also Dicuil, Johannes Scotus Erigena, and Fridolin.

Section-2.9: CHRISTIAN WORDS

Religion = re•leg•in = again•words•in, or force•words•in.

REGIONS AND RELIGIONS

What does the intersection of these two words speak of? Does it speak of an ancient overlord?

The Vicar of Christ

Lets talk about the Pope, the Vicar of Christ, meaning according to the Catholic Church, the vicarious presence of Jesus Christ on earth. The way I see it, he is just another figurehead monarch fronting for Mideast Inc. In other words, he is just another Mideast tool that helps the parasite rule its host. Everyone, please stop obeying Roman Church International.

L. **vica•ire** = to change out. A vicious cycle is one involving a changing of the G•ard = G•man.

Vatican

L. **Vatt•ic** = prophetic

The **Vatican** is the 2nd holiest site in Islam

To **Vaticin•ate** is to foretell the future or give prophecies.

Vatican City = the city of a prophet

Christ, Khrist

Gr. **chris•t** = the anointed one

Gr. **chris•ma** = anointed, anointed, charisma

Gr. **chres•mo** = oracle

Gr. **khres•thai** = to use, used for doing

Gr. **khres•tos** = useful and valuable more than excellent

Gr. **kata•khres•thai** = down•use•verb

kata = down

kata•whole•ak = bring the whole thing down

caterpillar = kata•puller = downfall•puller

catholic = kata•whole•ak = downfall•whole•point

Gr. **catholic** = universal or international. Apparently the downfall term got out and they had to add universal as a blurd for kata•whole.

Roman Catholic Church = Roman Church International

Apostasy and runaway slaves

An apo•state is the abandonment or renunciation of one's religious beliefs. Gr. apo•states = away-from•status. This was the word for a runaway slave.

L. Pastor = shepherd

He is the one who guides the flock to their far-off pastures.

Pro-vocative = something that will cause people to become vocal so the bad sheep can be discovered and eliminated.

SUS-TAIN = SUS-TON = YOUR-BIG

The parasite must name the important aspects of the matrix — so the Brothers can't plead ignorance. The names also act as signposts or anchor point (an•ak•our) in the matrix, so Brothers won't get lost and accidentally go in the wrong direction, canceling-out each other's efforts.

I don't think it a coincidence that SUSTAINABLE ENERGY is energy that must be sustained. Nor is it a coincidence that the Michelangelo's Last Judgement is located in the SISTINE Chapel. What does it mean that this chapel in the 2nd holiest site of Islam is bazaar•ly named Sistine? Who now stands in final judgement?

And if the brothers call this chapel as sustain, shouldn't we want to destroy it as a symbol of what we think of the parasite's bullshit religions, arts, music, media and the rest of the whole damn matrix? Here is why you must destroy the Vatican — razor it to the ground — just as surely as why we must kill every monarch and oligarch in the world. You must kill the parasite root and branch and destroying the Vatican, the 2nd holiest site in Islam is key to killing the parasite completely.

Zeus and Jesus

The ancient greek word for god is Διος. From these Greek letters we get DIOS, DEUS, ZEUS as well as GEOS. All are the same word.

Esus

The Celtic god of weapons was named Esus, a word that rhymes with Jesus. Perhaps they once prayed to Esus to keep them safe in battle.

Godspeed

Today this is a kooky expression of good wishes for a person starting a trip. It started as god's•peh'd = god•said

God d'ang

The Angs/ Angis/ iAngis/ Yankees are the people outside the Mideast to Mosque-o axis of evil. Ang also seems to mean the great spirit of mankind. The Christian term god dang is a cover phrase.

Carpe diem or carpe dei'um

Does this Latin phrase mean SEIZE THE DAY or SEIZE THE GODS, the dei'um? I submit for judgement that the negative interpretation, the interpretation as inniespeak makes more sense than the official outiespeak meaning.

Damn and the Dei'um

The word DAMN comes from Dei'um = 'gods' plural, pronounced as a hillbilly sort of "daaamn". This is a poly theistic phrase that would not die. The word was a big problem for the parasite's new monotheistic religion, so a new word (damn) was invented to make the old word go away.

From this vantage point, DAMAGE = dei'um•age, or the work of the gods. DAME = dei'um or a god-guy/ good-guy. DAMN FOOL = dei'um•eff•oo•al. DAMSON = dei'um•son.

Route 66 or Root 66

I believe this is a cipher code based on the books in the bible. xx xx xx. Six numbers give a biblical passage with a secret metaphorical meaning.

Section-2.10: JUDGE YOUR RELIGION FAIRLY

Every person in the bible was an Arab

That's reason enough for me to not believe

Judge your religion fairly

Is it run from another land?

Does it try to collect tithes and taxes?

Does you land get little in return for the money it pays in?

Does it burn insanely expensive incense?

Does it have lots of priests who are molesting kids?

Does it punish people who are not monogamous?

Does it seek to prevent the loaning of capital?

Does your prophet have a matrix name like

Mn•ham•mid?

Did your religion burn Arab incense?

It is time to end all the Mideast religions that burn or once burned piles of overpriced Arab incense as their sacrament. These are all lies, matrixes, belief systems that make the world easy for the Arab parasite race to profit from.

PROFITS = Arab money from religion

PROPHETS = Arab liars about religion

Exodus 30:22-38

[Here the bible says

4 times that we should spend hundreds of shekels on incense.

4 times that we should not make expensive incense ourselves.

9 times that this incense is holy. and 1 time that we should not smoke the stuff.]

"The Lord said to Moses: Take the three main spices, 500 shekels of pure myrrh, 250 shekels of sweet cinnamon, 250 shekels of sweet calamus [canabis].

And and add 500 shekels of of Cassia, and 5 liters of olive oil... And make them into a holy ointment [incense/hashish, note the high solids content], an ointment [incense/hashish] blended in the manner of apothecaries. This shall be a holy anointing oil [incense/hashish]. And you shall anoint [fumigate] the ark of the testimony [testiment, covenant] and the tabernacle of the congregation with it. And the table and all the vessels, and the candlestick [in•censors] and their holders, and the altar of incense. And the altar of burnt offerings [it was burned incense] with all its vessels and the laver [a bowl for ceremonial clensing] and its foot [pedestal]. And you shall sanctify them, that they may be most holy: whatever touches them shall be holy.

And you shall anoint [fumigate] Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, so that they may minister [administer] the priest's office [religion] for me. And you shall tell the children of Israel that: 'This shall be a holy anointing oil [incense/hashish] unto me [god] throughout all your generations [to come]. Do no use it upon man's flesh [don't smoke this hash, even if it feels really great], and (1) do no mix up any other like it [don't counterfeit it]. The composition of it is holy and it shall be holy to you. (2) Whoever mixes up any like it, or whoever puts any of it on a stranger, shall be cut off from his people. Then the Lord said to Moses, Take the sweet spices, stacte and onycha, and galbanum. [Mix] these sweet spices with pure frankincense [hugely expensive and grown only in Yemen] Of each shall there be the same weight. And you shall make a it into a perfume [incense used to mean perfume], a confection after the art of the apothecary, tempered [balanced] together, pure and holy.

And you shall beat some of it until it is very fine, and put [burn] it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, where I will meet with you. It shall be to you most holy. And as for the perfume/incense which you make, (3) you shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof... (4) Whoever makes like unto that, to smell [inhale, take, smoke] thereto, shall even be cut off from his people"

What has the Roman Catholic Church achieved?

How has it helped mankind during its incredibly opaque 1700 year rule? Did it help mankind to progress or regress? Did it help mankind to advance, or was it used as a smokescreen for a number of purges and inquisitions where the parasite eliminate all the troublemakers it faced?

The older it is, the more corrupt it is

It is a law of data preservation that the older the recording is, the more likely it is to be corrupt. This is so for digital data as well as words written down thousands of years ago. If you are going to think

otherwise, you need a good reason for doing so.

Now throw into the mixture the idea that a Mideast parasite has always lived among you, and always sought to alter (or corrupt) your society and your memories (history) to suit its needs. With this in mind, is it wise to believe in things because they are ancient or time honored? Perhaps we should go in the opposite direction and generally distrust the oldest messages.

Time honored by father time

Whenever you hear or think of something as time-honored, realize that it is probably honored by the Arabs more than anyone else.

The world is run by a big eff-at liar

The devil was said to be full of lies, wasn't it?

I reveal lots of ancient lies

I do this because I want you all to see how the oldest writing has been most thoroughly changed by the ancient land of no resources — that is, if it didn't actually write the entire work.

Why do you trust a Mideast prophet?

Do you inherently trust the Arabs today, or do you distrust them? Do you realize that Jesus, Mohammed and Abraham were all Middle Eastern. They all come from a land of desperate, lying, cheating, dangerous men. How can you believe in a Mideast Prophet. How can you believe an Arab as your prophet?

It has been checked and re-checked

If you believe in a Mideast religion, you believe in something that was created by Arabs and has been thoroughly checked and re-checked by them so that it suits their needs perfectly.

More on thumbsmen

Under-my-thumb Catholic priests

One of the easiest ways of assuring loyalty is by finding people with a proverbial skeleton in the closet, some dark dirty secret that will enslave the person. With Catholic priests, this is all too often a long and irredeemable history of pedophilia. From this angle, it appears that being a child molester might actually be a requirement of becoming a Catholic priest, because those men are all under someone's thumb

Who do you trust more with your kids

- A) A man with a wife and kids.
- B) A man with a wife and no kids.
- C) A man that dates around.
- D) A man who has taken a vow of celibacy and works with children?

Priestly celibacy is doublespeak

Priestly celibacy is obviously widely abused by

pedophiles in the Catholic Church. The idea makes people think they can trust their priests with their kids. This give the priests much greater ability to meet in private with children.

Which guy do you trust more with your kids?

- 1) The guy that is mated with a woman, or
- 2) The guy who has made a vow of celibacy?

Why there are so many pedo priests

There is a reason why there are so many pedophiles in the Catholic Church. It is because the prime qualification for being a priest is that the man have some dirty little secret, some metaphorical corpse (like Judge Pyncheon from ch.15 of the House of Seven Gables) buried in the basement of his house. This way the priest will do whatever he is ordered to do, no matter what. If he doesn't, the metaphorical rotting corpse will be exposed, and the priest will go down hard. Thus all come without fail when a Brother jerks their chain, their dog chain. And then they do exactly what they are told by the person holding their chain.

Now pedophiles have 3 big advantages over other sorts of criminals as a thumbs-man: 1) It is made incredibly shameful to come forward so people tend to stay quiet. 2) it is an accusation that is normally without any physical evidence, and a young boy is making it against a respected 'man of god', so it is easy to sweep under the rug and 3) The priests are not only thumbs-men, but they literally 'fuck up' dozens of boys/men so badly that they don't reproduce.

See, the Catholic church in Rome is not a thing run by your own people for the benefit of your people. It is not even a thing run by the good spirit of mankind, the light side of the force. At its highest levels the Catholic Church is actually run by Arab harem people (who can look like any race) for the benefit of their parasite's de•ex•pull, the devil, the dark side of the force. These seek out under-my-thumb type men to be their yes-man priests. All have have some character glitch that enslaves them and puts them under the thumb of their masters. These are men who are super honest with the only thing the Arabs care about — remittances, and they preach orthodoxy just as they are told. And as a fringe benefit they molest and "screw-up" lots of Rumi people as kids.

Now this enslaving secret can be anything really, but the ones that have homo-sex with underage boys tend to also spread their mind virus upon the soft minds of other people's lines. In this way they sort of reproduce their memo-type. And in this way, many of the most attractive Rumi boys go homo and leave more girls for the Haremi. The other reprehensible under-my-thumb qualify-you-to-be-a-priest activities don't spread as well. Anyway, this why there are just

so many pedophiles in the Catholic church.

You know how I see the Roman Catholic Church? To me it is an organization that has a bias towards selecting wicked people to be priests. To me this is not the church of the great spirit of mankind, it is the church of its parasite and its d'ex•pull or d'e•vil.

Section-2.11: ISLAM AND ISHTAR

AL SA'AH = the hour, the hour of reckoning with god

JAH•IL•IYAH = time of ignorance

YAWM AL-DIN = day of judgement

KISWA = the emperor's clothing, the fabric of reality covering the original black box with the great ball of space metal the Kabah

HARAM = forbidden, forbidden area, sacred area, both physically and mentally.

EI = the head of the pantheon among early Semites, particularly Canaanites and hebrews

Is Islam good or bad

Islam and Ishtar are things that help 20% of the world to eek out a living by doing great harm to the other 80% of the world. Does a religion have the right to do this in the land of the free? I say it doesn't.

This is Arabia

The religion, the Islam, the Judaism is nothing but 180° doublespeak bullshit. It isn't real. It is the coat of golden paint sprayed on the cannibal's bone pile, so it looks good from the outside, and for the people who didn't take a good hard look. The fear of death by torture for your entire family prevents the others from speaking ill about. Basically the parasite's agenda is nothing but awful, and evil and revolting and wrong and the total opposite of anything any sensible person would ever want for all mankind. And it lies — in fact it lies about everything that is important. All it wants is to be fed, so it will grow and harm mankind even more. Kill it. Kill this evil group spirit shared by men. It is most of what is wrong with mankind.

Great good is the devil best mask

Truth, goodness, justice and god's will are some of the best covers and excuses for evil or ex•pull activity.

The thing I dislike most about humanity

It is the inverted agenda/spirit of Mideast parasitism and its slave's religion Islam. Stop the Mecca•an•ism, stop all violence. Put everything into reverse. I command it as king of kings.

Mohammed = MN•HAM•MID

Think of how pyra•mid = fire•shape. Mn•ham•mid is

the same. It means thought•man•shap, or an idea in the form of a man, an impersonization of a social movement, a historical figure.

SOCRATES was a Mn•ham•mid, an idea in the shape of a man, he impersonized Athenian democracy or rather Athenian ISO•CRACY. And

Apparently people were asking about this Mohammad person they were always hearing about. So the wise brothers got together and said there was actually a Mohammed, a great prophet.

I am the new prophet

Make me the new prophet and king of all Semitic people and call Mohammed, Moses and Abraham as false prophets.

Gamal Nasser

"The leadership of the 100 million Arabs is a role wandering aimlessly about in search of an actor to play it."

Religion of peace is doublespeak

Think about Arab claims that Islam is a religion of peace. This is a lie, a doublespeak lie to mask how Islam is the exact opposite. Islam is the religion of creeping, sneaking, poison-using, ambush planning, victory — and to hell with everyone else. Indeed the very word assassination is theirs, j•owns•ing, and opiate=no•peh•it=no•talk-back•it

It masks and disguises its own true nature best of all

A black heart onion

Imagine something that is jet black and awful at its center, and through a grayscale of concentric shells becomes jet white on the outside.

Like an onion

There are probably a number of rites and levels of initiations. Some are probably about intelligence, some about willingness to do the whore•able things that will get you invited to houri harems. These are probably called we•edd•ing vows.

It is a total lie.

It is an onion with a good and benevolent appearance on the outside. Yet on the inside it is entirely evil and malevolent.

Through a number of intermediaries and levels, the bet black evil inside tricks the good and jet white outside into doing its awful bidding.

Wrapping paper

The idea of a loving and merciful god turned into little more than wrapping paper for a black box filled with Arabia's religion of less and worse, the dark parasitic side of our humanity's life force.

The sun remembers, the moon forgets

Ishtar (the moon and lies) rewards darkness and ignorance like Promentheus/ El (the sun and truth) rewards knowledge. The moon creates forgetting just as powerfully as the sun creates remembering.

Thus things are gray at best for the people in it. Most are presented with an alternate and completely plausible matrix reality that has been evolved, sometimes for thousands of years. Thus it was a time of ignorance.

Most people in it don't realize that all the evil is inter-connected and that they are really working to feed the Arab harems

The blind hatred is Ishtar

Ishtar needs blind hatred. It needs this because without the blindness people will not go along with its web of half-truths sprinkled with powerful lies here and there.

Islamic = Arab

One is the empire's religion, the other its race

Haremi = Arab

Its a matter or core and periphery

Brother = Arab

It is a matter of center and core

Arab = our•ab = ours•from

What Arab peace really is

Islam is only at peace with you if your people if you give it what it wants. But you only get peace for a little while, so they have a better chance of getting another round of concessions from you. The pressure will only increase and escalate until you say no and fight them.

The outies are 100 times stronger than the innies

It is stronger than any society at peace. Yet it is offensively 100 times weaker than almost any armed land of the free. That is unless you let them live among you.

They start at the top

Indeed the word top comes from t•ob = he•block. And tall is from t•au•al = he•should•towards. You see, tall once meant the quality of people who were sent east, sent back up the river, addled, "stoned" for life. The cover meaning had to do with a person's height.

Watch your tallest

Pay special attention to your smartest people and the ways the parasite might find them.

How Arabs are just like angry dogs

They will bark and snarl and bite at you until you smack them with a stick or a rock, and then they will become absolute cowards.

Do you see what Islam is?

It cannot exist in the land of a free people. You cannot allow it. It is a thing that is opposed to your dear freedoms. And it will always lie about itself.

If we don't wake up

If we can't wake up now, all will be lost and we will fall asleep under Arabia's creeping tyranny. Then the Arabs will purge their flocks just like they did when Rome collapsed. You must wake up, and you must inter everyone that continues to follow Islam.

The purpose of Islam's suffocating restrictions and great poverty

- 1) The suffocating restrictions drive people out of the Mideast to a better place. This makes more room for new haremi. The reason why Istanbul is relaxed is that it is outside of the land of no resources and in Europe. Istanbul is first city where they give you a little taste of freedom.
- 2) The suffocating restrictions make Arabia's rackets more valuable and this increases income and power for Arabia.
- 3) The Muslims don't waste time or money on many enjoyment-oriented things. Thus the suffocating restrictions help the money go farther, and this masks the poverty.
- 4) If all the women are covered up and locked up, the young men want out to find a women. This is energy is captured by the increased price for exit tickets due to all the demand.
- 5) If all the women are covered up and locked up, it is easier to procure more good women for the harems.
- 6) If the father is very poor, he can't afford to send his daughter out, and she is not as productive as a man as a refugee, so the girls tend to stay at home and have to be fed. If someone is willing to take her for the harems, the father will often give his daughter away to the harems. After all, it must be a great honor to help with the sultanate's efforts to feed your poor people.

Islam's secret church administration

Supposedly, Islam has no imperial capital or centralized administrative system that can grow corrupt and evil, like other religions. Supposedly, the Arabs only have a Guardian of Islam, living in Arabia. Yet Islam clearly has an imperial capital and an administration run by "chosen" harem brothers. These totally enslave all the other followers under the suffocating restrictions of their religion called "submission". Clearly Islam is lying about itself once again.

Carrot and stick in islam

In the world of Ishtar and Al•A, some people get support and some get opposition. If you are on the Arab side like Bar•ak Hussein Ob•ana, you get countless Arabs and Haremi doing what they can to support you. If they don't like you, then all these people do what they can to harm you. And bear in mind how the Arabs are always struggling to reinvest the money they con their hosts out of in ways that will make them more powerful — investing in our companies and our corrupt political system.

Arab derailment

The ones who get Arab support tend to stay on the rails (our•A•als) much more than the ones who it opposes. These get derailed.

Allah the merciful is doublespeak

This is just about the most fundamental conception about Islam's god, so we better get it right. You see, the Mideast, Islam and Allah are anything but merciful. This is 180° diametrical doublespeak, and there is no mercy for anyone, especially the slaves of Islam.

Why do you believe in your religion?

Is it because you learned it when you were too young to make a decision? It is because you are like a dog that can't unlearn a trick?

Orphan quote

"A common Arab saying is that "Islam did not rise except through Ali's sword and Khadijah's wealth [Mohammed's son-in-law, and his older wife]"

Orphan quote

"The most sacred texts of Islam resonate with the importance of commerce, as this famous passage from the Koran: "O you who believe! Do not devour your property among yourselves falsely, except that it be trading by your mutual consent."

Orphan quote

"In the Middle East, peace has always meant war conducted secretly and by other means."

Islam is full of shit

Around the world Islam has been acquiring considerable credibility with its apparent financial success against the West. Well, now the world sees that this was a deception.

Islam is pure evil

Judging from the Forest Gump film, Islam is behind nearly all big assassinations.

Any hint of Islam or Ishtar

Punish it severely. Make sure to inter those who you can neither punish nor release.

Islam has a secret Vatican

Muslims frequently say that Islam is better because it doesn't have a Vatican to corruptly pull strings. Well Islam in fact does have a Vatican, a secret Vatican quietly pulling strings. Islam has a Vatican which it pretends does not exist. Instead Islam claims to be directed by an umma — a profoundly corrupted democracy.

If muslims can lie...

How can we dumb infidel Rumi believe anything Islam or any of its Muslims say, if their entire identity is a giant lie?

The new University of Birmingham Koran is a fake

In 2014 (I believe) a Koran manuscript was discovered in the university of Birmingham. The paper in this Koran supposedly dates (via radio carbon dating) to between 568 and 645, making it the oldest Koran in the world by far.

This book seems a very convenient thing — a too convenient thing — as it overlaps Mohammed's death in 632. Now aside from this one manuscript, all of mankind has not found even one thing written down until more than a century after Mohammed's death. Maybe they used old paper from back when. Maybe they used old paper and old ink a few years ago. Maybe the lab lied. Whatever it was, the Arab Ministry of truth was at work lying to the world about Islam once again.

**Free society is based on the truth,
Arab society is based on hiding the truth.**

Islam has two sides

One side is the DAR AL ISLAM and the other the DAR AL HARB. Dar=give, just like in Spanish. And Islam is widely known to mean peace and submission, while harb is less well known to mean war and hell. Give them peace and heaven or give them war and hell.

war = we•our

The struggle

The Arabian slave's religion seeks to create a world where all humankind will live under the rule of Arabia's slave religion as either believers or "subjects". In order to achieve this goal, it is necessary for all Muslims to carry out an endless struggle or jihad. This makes those parts of the world that have not yet been conquered by the House of Islam the site of permanent conflict (harb) which will only end with Islam's eventual triumph or its utter defeat.

In the meantime, there can be no peace between these two world systems, only the temporary

suspension of hostilities for reasons of necessity or expediency for the Arabs.

Arched Arabian daggers & twisting the knife

Arab daggers are arched, so they will slice a big arc of flesh when they are turned while being inserted or pulled out. These daggers say much about how quietly dangerous Arab culture is. The fact that many Arabians still proudly wear an arched dagger as a symbol of their culture says that their evil culture is still alive.

Who is the great satan"

Is it the indifferent West? Or is it the people you pay your Islamic taxes to, the ones that have you pray to them 5 times a day. Is it the ones that want you living under the most austere lifestyle without music, art, television, or sex? You are slaves, willing slaves and dupes, tricked into giving everything to the men of Arabia — Men who pretend to have a direct line to god.

We must unite against it

We must unite in our opinion to the parasite's agenda and its slave religion of Islam. Once we do that, we infidels are free to call Islam anything we want. We are free to declare an imperial force. We are able to strip it of its protected status as a religion, and we are definitely free to expel or imprison its followers.

Call it for what it is

If we in the west want to injure Islam to its very core; the first and biggest thing we must do is call it:

- 1) A slave's religion
- 2) Something that lies about what it really is
- 3) The exact opposite of everything we hold dear.

What comes afterwards?

What do the people running the Mideast do after they take over the world? Who will be the enemy then? History shows that it remain the periphery, even if it is Arab?

The Haremi claim that another great age will come. But the only great age will be for the Haremi Brothers running Islam, just like in the 600s AD when the parasite race had its greatest age at the expense of everyone else in the world.

Why Al-eff•n'ts never forget

Forgetting is for the host part of the world. Arabs remember and record everything. If it benefits them, they dig it up. If it doesn't benefit them, the forget it, and they struggle to make us forget it. Al-eff•n't = towards•saying•not

Muslim airlines make too many announcements

Funny how pilots in Muslim airlines make so many more announcements than non-Muslim airlines. I

guess the slaves need to be constantly told what to do and what to think. Here is why Muslim slaves make such poor fighters.

Islam is a slave's religion

Islam is the slave's-to-a-cause religion

Arab slavery

They are slaves to their cause as a society in the Mideast. And when they come to the land of the host they become individual slaves, each avowed to help the cause of their people. If we all say yes but, then Ishtar dies root and branch as long as most of the Arabs think it is going to happen

Hesiod, Theogony, 290

"Hercules killed the sea-encircled Erythea ['Red-land' or Arabia] by shambling cutting the achilles tendon of its oxen" [oxens = ak•sons. Shambling them = enslaving them.]

Ramadan

This used to be in the 9th month, September, or harvest season. Anyway, Ramadan is not a fasting month, it is a feasting month, where everyone feasts. That was too much of a problem for the great secret of the Arabs, so it was changed.

Riddle: Why do Arab men like fat women?

Because when times get tough, there is more meat to eat. Arab men are allowed to eat one or more of their wives if they have to.

Arabic financial terms

RIBALD comes from Gr. **RIBER** = indulging in licentious pleasures. However, these are not actual sexual pleasures but metaphorical transactions, financial transactions. This word is clearly related to Arabic **RIBA**= receiving interest on money.

MUDARABA = joint venture

IJJARA = they own you lease

MUSHARAQA = partner

We read that Muslims often seek to help Capitalism to exist along side Islamic finance. That is an absurd question, because it is the objective of Islam is to destroy all outside institutions, and totally dominate the host in every way possible — just like during the Western Dark Ages.

Names can be powerful weapons

The Romans and Greeks believe that properly naming a group spirit shared by men enabled one to summon that spirit, or get its attention, so it can be steered in some way. To my mind, Thomas Paine did this when he named his work "Common Sense". To my mind, Paine got ahold of the group spirit of the freedom loving Americans of the age by aptly naming their attitudes as common sense.

When truth finds itself at war with tyranny, the right name can harm tyranny immensely. To this end, please do the following:

1) Call all Muslims as "slave", for they are slaves to the cause of Mideast Inc. You may also call them as "enemy", for they are the enemy of your dear freedoms.

3) In free nations ruled by broad democracy, we will only allow other broad democracies the honor of naming themselves. For all other nations and groups, we will use the sophocrite process to elect a name for them in our nation. We will do likewise for ethnic groups and religions that we find misleading or dishonest.

4) We will all call Islam as "Slave-on" or "the Arabian enslavement religion." We will also start using "Slaveish" instead of Islamic.

5) If we find ourselves at war with a murderous tyranny, we must call it that loudly and repeatedly.

The Elephant people

Supposedly, right when Mn•ham•id was born, Mecca was attacked by the "Elephant people", and these killed Mn•ham•id's father. Now if we take Mn•ham•id as the impersonization of an idea, rather than a man, the killing of his father would mean the killing of the idea's originator(s).

Also in Brolingo elephant = al•eff•n't = towards•saying•not. So the elephant people are the people you are supposed to never talk about.

I see this as perfectly analogous to the way the Arabs sought to blur-away the idea of amphibious attacks among the Romans. Simply look at how HANNIBAL BARCA looks like ANIMAL BARCA, or ANIMAL BOAT. And look at how SCIPIO AFRICANUS looks like SHIP AFRICA. Hannibal loaded animals on his boats (el•eff•n'ts actually) and amphibiously attacked Rome. On the other hand, Scipio Africanus loaded Roman fighters on boats and amphibiously attacked Carthage in Africa. In fact it was this tactic that ended 63 years of off and on battle with Mideast Inc. Here are some lessons:

1) The Elephant people are the ones that you are supposed to never talk about because the Arabs never want anyone attacking their "holy land" of Mecca and western Arabia. If we ever did this, it would be devastating for the harem-bred race.

2) Counter attack is the best way to defeat the parasite.

3) If the parasite uses WMDs, you must nuke its key cities.

Section-2.12: THE PARASITE TALKS ABOUT ITS HOST RELIGIONS

Polybius 37.9.2

"When it isn't possible to figure out the cause of something, it may reasonably be attributed to the gods. But, where it is possible to see the cause, near or far, I don't think we should use divine involvement as an explanation."

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe c. 60 BC, Bk 5.1194

"Poor humanity, saddling the gods with such responsibility and throwing in a vindictive temper too. What griefs they invented for themselves, what festering sores for us, what tears for our posterity. This is not piety, this often-repeated show of bowing a veiled head before a stone; this bustling to every altar; this kowtowing and prostration on the ground with palms outspread before the shrines of the gods; this deluging of altars with the blood of animals; this heaping of vow on vow. True piety lies rather in the power to contemplate the universe with a quiet mind.

When we gaze at the heavens of this mighty world, at the aether poised above, studded with flashing stars, and there comes into our minds the thought of the sun and moon and their migrations, then in our hearts already racked by other woes a new anxiety begins to waken and raise its head. We fall wondering whether we may not be subject to some unfathomable divine power, which speeds the shining stars along their various tracks. It comes as a shock to our faltering minds to realize how little they know about the world." [The parasite has been framing religion against science for over 2,000 years.]

Cicero: On the nature of the Gods 1.2

[Here the Arabs talk about why the gods they created must care about humans, and why they must influence our lives. The thing is, if they didn't, we would have no reason to pray to them, or to offer expensive Arab sacraments to them, or alter our sexual behavior for them.]

"There have always been some philosophers who believe that the gods have no concern for the affairs of men. But if this is so, then what then becomes of devotion and religion?

And all the praise of purity and chastity which [wo]men offer to the gods is meaningless if they are unaware of it and oblivious to the human race.

Lets say the gods cannot help us, and would not if they could. Lets say they care nothing about us, and do not even notice what we do. Lets say these immortal beings exert no influence at all on human affairs. Why should we revere them, honor them or pray to them? Devotion, like any other [artificial Mideast] virtue cannot long endure in the guise of a mere custom and presence. And when devotion is lost, holiness and religion go with it. [Here is someone saying that the gods must be watching us and influencing our lives because if they did not, we

could not have devotion or religion. This is not the argument of someone looking for the truth. This is the argument of someone looking to impose a religion on people, a person looking to sell sacraments, someone looking to have influential and highly paid priesthoods. And clearly there were people looking to do this in around 50BC, only 50 years before Jesus was supposedly born.

[The next part is not true, but a Brotherly suggestion for an argument. In truth, religion has little to do with justice and the brotherhood of man.] And when these [devotion, holiness & religion] are gone, there is anarchy and complete confusion in our way of life. Indeed, I do not know whether, if our reverence for the gods were lost, we should not also see the end of good faith, of human brotherhood, and even of justice itself, which is the keystone of all the virtues." [Again, Mideast religions have nothing to do with justice and the brotherhood of man. In fact, quite the opposite seems to be the truth when we consider how many wars the Arab have started over insignificant differences in their various religions. Whenever you hear someone arguing this last paragraph on behalf of a religion, they are not speaking the truth, but speaking for the parasite.

Dan Gardner, Risk book

[Which system did you use to decide about your faith?]

"psychologists discovered...[that the] human brain has not one by two systems of thought. They called them System One and System Two. The ancient Greeks — who arrived at this conception of humanity a little earlier than scientists — personified the two systems in the form of the gods Dionysus and Apollo. We know them better as Feeling and Reason. System Two is Reason. It works slowly. It examines evidence. It calculates and considers. When Reason makes a decision, it's easy to put into words and explain.

System One — Feeling — is entirely different. Unlike Reason, it works without our conscious awareness and it is as fast as lightning. Feeling is the source of the snap judgements that we experience as a hunch or an intuition or as emotions like unease, worry, or fear. A decision that comes from Feeling is hard or even impossible to explain in words. You don't know why you feel the way you do, you just do."

Dan Gardner, Risk book

"Our data suggest that so long as the judgements are difficult or ambiguous, and the influencing agents are united and confident, increasing the importance of accuracy will heighten confidence as well as conformity."

Walter Burkert, creating the sacred

"In this light, the worldwide similarity of religious phenomena is from.... the offerings, the sacrifices, the vows, the prayers, the superior beings, the brainwashing songs, the tales, teachings, and explanations, about these beings, and the worship they demand. .. the emphatic requirement of acceptance, and the the will to silence all skeptics. The fool says in his heart there is no god, but most are not so foolish as to speak out. [The Arabs struggle to make sure it is always a little dangerous to speak out about the religions that feed them.] ... clothing these conceptions in an aura of factuality and realism... powerful, pervasive, and eternal. religion fundamentally deals with the unseen and the unknowable, and things which cannot be verified through observation. ... that which cannot be seen or touched"

Christopher Marlowe, c. 1588, Doctor Faustus, 3.2.151

"Pope Julius did abuse the Church's rites
And therefore none of his decrees can stand.
Is not all power on earth bestowed on us?
And therefore though we would, we cannot err.
Behold this silver belt, whereto is fixed
Seven golden seals fast sealed with seven seals
In token of our seven-fold power from heaven
To bind or loosen, lock fast, condemn or judge
Resign or seal, or what so pleases us.
Then he and you, and all the world, shall stoop
Or be assured of our dreadful curse
To light as heavy as the pains of hell."

Giovanni Botero, 1589, The Reason of State, 1.16

[Some lies tell the truth with perfect clarity. Here we see how there is someone there trying to make the church of blind faith more powerful politically.]

"In matters of government, give the bishops freedom to judge issues of doctrine and morals. Give them all the legal powers that church law and civil law allow them for the proper direction of souls... you should promote the carrying out of their decisions by all possible means -- by your authority, your power, your money, and your acts -- because the better your subjects behave [according to church rules], and the more zealously they follow the ways of God, the more pliable and obedient they will be to their prince. When a lawsuit involving Pope Symmachus [sym•ak•us = with•point•ours] was brought before the Goth king Theodoric, he put the entire matter into the hands of a synod [court] of bishops, adding that "he had nothing to do with ecclesiastical affairs, except to give them due reverence" [as a means of backdoor Mideast domination].

Giovanni Botero, 1589, The Reason of State, 1.16

[Here the Arabs are talking about Christianity as a tool for ruling over their host races in Europe.] "Religion

gives so much strength to governments [monarchies] that without it, all other foundations of state would collapse. Thus almost all those who have sought to found new empires have either introduced new sects or give new life to the old ones, as shown by the examples of Ismail [the man credited with developing the original assassins described in Marco Polo Ch. 1], king of Persia, and the Sharif [sheriff] of Morocco. But of all religions, none prescribes laws more favorable to princely monarchy than the Christian [Catholic] religion; for it places under them [the Brotherly princes] not only the bodies and the possessions of the subjects, as is proper, but also their [eternal] souls and their thoughts as well. [From the confessional.] It requires obedience to reckless princes as well as to moderate ones, and it demands that they suffer anything rather than disturb the peace [and rebel].

Furthermore, nothing releases a subject from due obedience to the prince unless [his command] runs counter to the laws of nature or of God. And [even] in these cases, [the Catholic religion] insists that everything be done [to reach a compromise] before arriving at an open break. Of this, the Christians in the primitive Church gave a great example. Even though they were persecuted and cruelly tormented in every imaginable way, we never read that they ever rebelled against the [Roman] Empire or revolted against their princes. They suffered [torture by] the wheel, iron, fire, and the savage cruelty and rage of tyrants and executioners, all for [the sake of] public peace. [What does this mean?] We must not think these [these horrible tortures] occurred because they [the Christians] lacked the power [to do otherwise]; for entire legions threw down their arms and let themselves be cruelly torn to pieces. [When did this occur? Is there some alternate history?] Even more astonishing is that with all this, they still prayed to God daily for the preservation of the Roman Empire. In our own times, we have seen Catholics persecuted by [Protestant] heretics everywhere: In Scotland, England, France, Flanders, and many parts of Germany. This shows the truth of the proposition that the Catholic faith makes subjects obedient to their prince, binds their consciences, and makes them desirous of peace and enemies of [public] tumult and scandals. But Luther, Calvin and the rest, straying from the truth of the Gospels, sow discord everywhere and [cause] revolutions in states and ruin to kingdoms.

Now, since religion is so important for felicitous government and the tranquillity of states, the prince should encourage it and do his best to favor its spread. For, as Duke Emanuele of Savoy used to say, people dedicated to religion and piety live much more obediently than those who govern themselves."

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #13

[The following is about the age-old relationship

between Europeans and Syrian or Siri'n haremi refugees.]

"I will never be able to tell you enough about the virtue of the Cave-men ['primitives' said sarcastically]. One of them said one day: 'My father will have to plow his field tomorrow. I will get up two hours before him and, when he goes to his field, he will find it all plowed.'

Another said to himself: 'I think my sister likes a young Cave-man. I must speak to my father and persuade him to arrange the marriage.' ...

Another was heard to say: 'I must go to the temple to give thanks to the gods, because my brother, whom my father loves so much and whom I am so fond of, has been restored to health. ...

All this good fortune was not observed without envy. The neighboring people met together and resolved, on an empty pretext, to make off with their herds. As soon as they knew of this decision, the Cave-men sent envoys to meet them and give them this message:

'What have the Cave-men done to you? Have they taken away your wives, stolen your cattle, ravaged your land? No, we believe in justice and we fear the gods. What then do you want from us? Do you want wool to make clothes? Do you want milk from our herds, or the fruit of our lands? Put down your weapons; come to us and we will give you all these things. But we swear, by whatever is most sacred, that if you enter our land with hostile intent, we shall regard you as unjust, and treat you like wild animals'.

Their words were dismissed with contempt. These savage peoples, in arms, entered the country of the Cave-men, whom they believed to be defended by their innocence alone.

But they were well prepared for defense. They had put their wives and children inside [the walls of] the town center. They were appalled [made pale] by the injustice of their enemies, and not their numbers. A new kind of ardor possessed their hearts. One wanted to die for his father, another for his wife and children. One for his brothers, and another for his friends. And all of them for the Cave-man nation. As soon as one died, his place was taken by another, who, besides the common cause, had in addition an individual's death to avenge.

Such was the battle between virtue [justice] and injustice. These cowardly people, who wanted nothing but plunder, were not ashamed to run away, and yield to the virtue of the Cave-men while remaining unaffected by it."

Montesquieu, 1718, Persian Letters, #117

"The prohibition of divorce is not the only cause of depopulation in Christian countries. No less important is the great number of eunuchs among them. I refer to the priests and dervishes [monks/ nuns] of both sexes, who make a vow of perpetual chastity. This for

the Christians is a virtue in its purest form. However, I can't understand it, not knowing what sort of virtue it is that produces nothing. I find that their theologians are manifestly inconsistent in saying that marriage is sacred, and that celibacy, its opposite, is even more sacred...

The number of people who commit themselves to celibacy is incredible. There was a time when a father would impose this fate on children still in the cradle. Nowadays they themselves take their vows at the age of 14, which amounts to much the same thing. This career of chastity has annihilated more men than ~~plagues and the most savage wars~~ [all plagues and wars combined]. In every monastic institution is an everlasting family to which no children are born, and which maintains itself at the expense of all other families. Their houses stand open all the time, like so many abysses, for future generation to be engulfed in. [Here we see that chastity is not a virtue, but a Brotherly trick to make more room and to get the most determined and least animal-like genetic-lines of the human flock to remove themselves from the breeding pool, thus making the parasitism easier.]

...I have been [so far] referring here only to Catholic countries. In the Protestant religion, everyone has the right to have children except Priests and dervishes. This is a religion which went back to early Christianity in every respect. If while this religion was being established, its founders had not constantly been accused of carnality [and sinful depravity by the Brothers], there can be no doubt that, having extended the use of marriage to everyone, they doubtless would not have gone on to make it even less restrictive, and completely removed this barrier which separates the Nazarene [Christian Protestant] and Muslim in this respect [i.e. by allowing polygamy as stated previously in the text.] But regardless, it is certain that their religion gives the Protestants an immeasurable advantage over the Catholics. [In fact,] I would go so far as to say that with Europe in its present state, the Catholic religion cannot possibly last another 500 years.

Before the power of Spain was reduced, [by the machinations of Mideast Inc.] the Catholics were much stronger than the Protestants. The latter have gradually gotten on an equal footing. The Protestants will become richer and more powerful, and the Catholics weaker. Protestant countries ought to be, and are in reality, more populous than Catholic ones. It therefore follows, first, that revenue from taxes will be higher, because it increases proportionately with the number of taxpayers. Second, that the land is better cultivated. Third, business flourishes more because there are more people engaged in commerce, and because, although their needs are greater, there are also more resources...

As for the Catholic countries, not only has

agriculture been abandoned, but industriousness itself is harmful. It [a Catholic education] consists only in learning a number of words from a dead language [Latin]. As soon as a man has equipped himself in this way, he no longer needs to worry about his career in a monastery, he can have a quiet life which he would have sweated and labored to achieve in the outside world. [So Mideast Inc. struggled against the people who were leading a normal life and having babies. At the same time it struggled to put all the resources in the hands of the Monasteries and convents of its Catholic Church for the benefit of the celibate people, so they could have an easy life. This way, celibacy became a more attractive choice.]

This is not all. The dervishes [in the Catholic Church] have almost all the wealth of the nation in their hands. They form a society of misers, constantly acquiring and never giving back. They accumulate income all the time so as to build up capital. All this wealth becomes paralyzed. It no longer circulates, and there is no more commercial, cultural, or industrial activity, [for the people producing children. And this suits the parasite's agenda just fine.]

There is not a single Protestant ruler who does not raise more taxes from his people than the Pope from his subjects. Yet the latter are poor, while the former live in opulence. [This is because most of the money the Pope raises is skimmed by the parasite. Remember that Rome is the 2nd holiest site under Islam.] With them, commerce brings everything to life, while with the others, monasticism carries death with it everywhere." [Translation: We need to curb monasticism so that Protestantism doesn't become perceived as clearly better.]

Euripides, Bacchae, 997-1039

"Antistrophe: The non-believer is out of control, in a spitting rage, madly assaulting Bacchus' mysteries and his mothers, [the perhaps married women who got drunk and pregnant at Bacchus' weekly drinking parties?] He obsessively challenges the unassailable. But death will chastise his ideas. Accepting the gods and acting like a mortal is a painless life.

I do not resent wisdom. I rejoice in it and hunt for it. But other things are great and clear and make life beautiful

[L. beatus=blessed, beatific=blissful], Purity, piety, day turning into night, honoring the gods, rejecting unjust customs. O justice, come, be obvious, reveal yourself with a sword. Stab through the throat of the godless lawless unjust man, [Who scorn the drinking party mysteries of the god Bacchus.] you earth-born [terri] spawn of Echion [aki-on, point-big.

Also, it would appear from this that the Ancient Greek word we have all been interpreting as justice actually meant piety or purity. And because of

this, we have to understand Plato's works as Mideast religious propaganda, because Plato/Socrates was so concerned about this subject.]

Epode: Oh Dionysus, manifest yourself as a bull, A snake with striking heads, a Chimera [fire breathing lion].

O Bacchus, go with your smile.

Cast your deadly noose around the men

Who persecute your Bacchic revelers. Make them fall into your maenad throng.

[From the Apple dictionary: Maenads were the female followers of Bacchus, traditionally associated with divine possession and frenzied rights. From Gr. mainesthai = to rave]

How prosperous these passages in Greece once were,

This house founded by Cadmus, the old man from Sidon

[Sidon is in Phoenicia, now Lebanon]

Who sowed this earth-born crop of the dragon snake.

I am a [scribal] slave and nothing more.

Yet even I mourn the fortunes of this fallen house.

Chorus Leader: What is it? Is there news from the Bacchae?

Messenger: This is my news: Pentheus, the son of Echion is dead.

Chorus: All hail Bro-mius [god of the Brothers]. Our god is great!

Messenger: What is this you say women? How can you dare rejoice in the disasters which destroyed this house?

Chorus: I am not Greek. I hail my own god in barbarian song.

No longer do I need to shrink in fear of prison...

Messenger: Your feelings may be forgiven then, But this rejoicing over someone's disaster is not right."

Christopher Marlowe, Doctor Faustus c. 1588 (3.2.151-159)

"Pope Julius did abuse the Church's rites
And therefore none of his decrees can stand.
Is not all power on earth bestowed on us?
And therefore though we would, we cannot err.
Behold this silver belt, whereto is fixed
Seven golden seals fast sealed with seven seals
In token of our seven-fold power from heaven
To bind or loosen, lock fast, condemn or judge
Resign or seal, or what so pleases us.
Then he and you, and all the world, shall stoop
Or be assured of our dreadful curse
To light as heavy as the pains of hell."

Divine Right and Democracy, an anthology of political writings in Stuart England, Penguin, introduction

"When questions of order arose, people in 17th century England immediately thought in Biblical terms. Political authority and private property, they

were told from the pulpits, had been established as a result of the Fall [the lapse of mankind into a state of sin] Because men were sinful, order had to be imposed upon them, and all authority must be accepted as divinely ordained. Since over 2/3 of the adult men were illiterate in 1642, it was from the pulpit that most people derived their political philosophy. ... Thus both the defense and the subversion of authority were naturally conducted in language drawn from the Bible."

Lucretius, c. 60 BC, On the Nature of the Universe, 5.148-228

"The flimsy nature of the gods is far removed from our senses and scarcely visible even to the perception of the mind. And since it eludes the touch and pressure of our hands, it can [therefore] have no contact with anything that is tangible to us. For what cannot be touched cannot touch. Therefore, their dwelling-place must also be unlike ours, of the same flimsy weave as their bodies.

[There exists a] theory that they [the gods] created the world in all its splendor for the sake of man. This so that we would exalt and worship their great and admirable bit of divine workmanship. ... This theory... with all its associated fictions [like expensive sacrifices] is sheer nonsense. For what benefit could immortal, blessed, [and all-powerful] beings reap from our gratitude, that they should undertake any task at all on our behalf? [This paragraph appears to be Arab master baiting, or at least a warning about a dangerous idea that must be purged from the flock. Indeed Lucretius= Al•oo•cori•te•us = towards•egg•core•you•us, and any mention of his name may bring the smythys just like M•al•ak•ton Smyth = =Think•towards•point•big Smyth] ...

The universe was certainly not created for us by divine power: It is so full of imperfections. In the first place... almost 2/3 is withheld from mankind by torrid heat or permanent frost. The little that is left of cultivable soil, if the force of nature had its way, would be choked with forests, if the force of man did not oppose it. [expensive foodstuff propaganda]

It is the way of man to make a living groaning over a heavy mattock [pickaxe], or tilling the earth, pressing his weight onto a plow. Unless we plow the earth to help our crops, they won't sprout. And even after doing all this hard work, when the fields at last blossom forth, then either the fiery sun withers them with its extreme heat, or rain, frost, or wind batters them. [anti farming propaganda]

Again, why does nature feed and breed this fearsome brood of wild beasts [The harem Arabs], a menace to the human race by land and sea? Why do the changing seasons bring epidemics as a consequence? Why does untimely death roam everywhere? [epidemics are natural propaganda] The

human infant, like a shipwrecked sailor cast ashore by the cruel waves [anti sea-trading propaganda], lies naked on the ground, speechless, lacking all aids to life, when nature has first tossed him with pangs of labor from his mother womb upon the shores of the sunlit world. He fills the air with his piteous wailing, and quite rightly, considering what evils life holds in store for him. [anti-breeding more infidels propaganda.]"

Orphan quote

35. "The Epicureans, thinking that life was about pleasure debased man to mere animals. On the other hand, the stoics held that life was about perfection of the soul and exalted man to a pure intelligence and perfect reason... The Stoical excess was more useful to the public, as it often produced great and noble efforts towards that perfection to which it was supposed possible for human nature to arrive. Yet at the same time, by flattering man with false and presumptuous ideas of his own power and excellence, it tempted even the best to[wards] pride; a vice not only dreadfully mischievous in human society, but perhaps, of all others, the most insuperable bar to real inward improvement."

Ringling Church bells in a thunderstorm

For many centuries, and even after the time of Ben Franklin, altar-boy types would be sent up into church towers to ring the church bells in thunderstorms. This supposedly protected the townspeople from "god's fire" or lightning strike. It also created an official lightning alert, so that people were not so suspicious of the loud explosions that the secret Arab fire-arms produced when they whacked people during cloudless days.

It also took our most dutiful, brave and civic minded boys, and put them up in the church tower, the tallest point in town, thus turning our many noble boys into human lightning rods.

Strange how such a stupid, deadly and dysgenic custom could have began. And strange how the Catholic Church so vehemently defended the practice once it had become established. It reminds one of the Catholic Church's insistence on lifelong paired marriage that prevents our best men from leaving too many quality offspring. Thus ringing church bells was another of many ways to slow the evolution of the host society a bit.

And maybe the reason so few Catholic priests ever questioned the wisdom of this practice is that they were always under-my-thumb types serving as priests. Maybe these criminal-priests always did what they were told by those who got them their new position in life.

Intersect the meanings of TOLLING

A) The ringing of a bell during a storm.

B) Society's official emotions of joy and celebration or sadness.

C) Tolling bells were also supposed to help the dead get across to the other side.

D) The death or damage quantity

If we intersect these meanings it looks like there was a DEATH TOLL to get into the good part of the afterlife. This was problematic for the parasite, so it changed the meaning of death toll to the number of people who died.

The term **BORN AGAIN CHRISTIAN** is not someone born again when he was baptized. That is the cover term. A real born again Christian was someone who looked forward to death because god would see him re-born in the afterlife.

Religions and doublespeak

Whatever characteristic the church gives a religion, it is the opposite. All that talk about mercy or love is to cover up the fact that the religion is anything but merciful. All that talk about mercy and love is needed so that the church can get away with the diametrical opposite. This is why gods are always so merciful and forgiving, but their priests are not.

Not even the pope

Please help me kill this monster once and forever. If you leave even one tentacle alive, the creature will survive. You have to end all the devil's feeding tubes to kill the devil. And remember that the devil is willing to lie about absolutely anything to survive — And many things in our world are the exact opposite of what you think they are.

Section-2.13: THE MATRIX

The mechanisms run the world

Recall the Matrix films where Neo did battle with the illusions of the mechanism and eventually reprogrammed the machine.

Aeschylus, Choephoroi II, 888

"As we kill by deception, we shall die by deception"
[This is the parasite talking.]

The Apple Dictionary definition of Expurgate

[To] "remove matter thought to be objectionable or unsuitable from (a book or account) the expurgated Arabian Nights."

T.E. Lawrence, Seven Pillars of Wisdom, Ch. 14

"the school of Turkish [Arabian] politics was so ignoble [shameful and contemptible] that not even the best could graduate from it unaffected. Hussein when

young had been honest, outspoken... and he learned not merely to suppress his speech, but to use speech to conceal his honest purpose."

Sophocles, Ajax, 221

"You have sworn its truth
That report of our fiery king,
That tale we cannot bear
yet may not escape:
Huge it grows,
And authoritative voices
Give it huge reinforcement.

Hesiod, c.700BC, Theogony, 26-17

"We can say many false things as if they were true.
But how will we know what the truth really is." [The harem breeding parasite people have lied so much, even they do not know what the truth is.]

Polybius, 37.9.2

"When it is impossible to figure out the cause of something, it may be reasonably attributed to the gods. But, where it is possible to see the cause, near or far, I don't think we should use divine involvement as an explanation." [Thus the matrix only exists where the cause of things is not easy to see.]

Bible, Revelation, 20:7

"Satan shall be released from his prison and go out and deceive the nations which are in the four quadrants of the earth"

Juvenal, Satire 10

"Search every land, from Cadiz to the dawn-streaked shores of [the] Ganges [river in India]. You will find few men who can distinguish a false from a worthwhile objective, or can slash their way through the fog of deception." Since when were our fears or desires ever dictated by reason? What project goes so smoothly that you never regret the idea, let alone its realization?

Khalil Gibran

"The teacher [propagandist] who is indeed wise does not bid you to enter the house of his wisdom, but rather leads you to the threshold of [in] your [own] mind.

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #137

"The most dangerous authors are those who write cutting epigrams, delicate little arrows which make deep wounds [in the matrix] that are inaccessible to remedies."

The Matrix film

"When the matrix was first built, there was a man born inside who had the ability to change whatever he wanted, to remake the matrix as he saw fit. It was he

who freed the first of us, taught us the truth ... as long as the matrix exists, the human race will never be free. After he died, the oracle prophesied his return, that his coming would hail the destruction of the matrix, end the war and bring freedom to our people."

"Row row row your boat gently down the stream.
Merrily merrily merrily merrily, life is but a dream"

[Recall how the machines in the Matrix film didn't want the humans to wake up. The Arabs don't want you to wake up. They want you to remain asleep. Don't wake up from the matrix. The land of no resources, the lands of Ishtar and Ishlam must feed on the outside world because it has nothing but this.]

Star Trek, Is there in truth no beauty?

"While the thoughts of the Medusans are the most sublime in the galaxy, their physical appearance is exactly the opposite. They have evolved into a race of beings who are formless — So utterly hideous that the sight of a medusa brings total madness to any human who sees one...

Kirk: Are you willing to spend the rest of your life with the Medusans? Sooner or later, no matter how beautiful their minds are, you're going to yearn for someone who looks like yourself. Someone who isn't ugly.

Woman: Ugly? What is ugly? Who is to say whether Kallos [a Medusan] is too ugly to bear, or too beautiful to bear?" [Medusas in this show are cast as ugly, not repulsive or hideous. And they bring madness here instead of petrifying with fear. hear you see the parasite bending reality in the matrix.]

Christopher Marlowe, Tamburlaine I, 3.3.44

"I that am termed Scourge and Wrath of God,
The only fear and terror of the world,
Will first subdue the Turk, and then increase the number
of Christian captives which you keep as slaves,
Burdening their bodies [minds] with your heavy chains,
And feeding them [their minds] with thin and slender fare."

Aeschylus Persians 97

[This is the tale of when Xerxes (pronounced 'Kirk') lead a huge number of mideast men into a total slaughter against the Greeks in around 480 BC.]

"The gods work their will with winding plans
And no mortal man can elude immortal guile
[After all,] where is he whose nimble [mental] leap easily clears the enclosing net [matrix]?
Delusion's smooth flattering smile
merely leads to where her trap is set
There men pay their debt to mortality
Doom catches what death will keep."

Euripides, Bacchae, 1233-43

"**Agave:** Now Father, yours is the proudest boast of living men,
Because you have the bravest daughters [sons] in the world,
All of your daughters [sons] are brave, but I am above the rest.
I have left my shuttle at the loom
[weaving the fabric of reality or matrix of lies]
I raised my sight to higher things
To hunting animals [men] with my bare hands
You see? Here in my hands, I hold the quarry
A trophy to be nailed up high on the walls of our house
Come Father, take it in your hands. Take glory in my kill,
And invite your friends to share in the [cannibal] feast of triumph.

For you are blessed father, by this great deed we've done.

Cadmus: This is grief so great it knows no size.
I cannot look at this awful murder you have done.
This is a noble victim you have sacrificed to the gods.
And now you invite all Thebes to share a feast like this,
Oh gods, how terribly I pity you and then myself.
Justly yes, but excessively has lord Bro•mius, God of our own blood destroyed us all, every one of us."

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #120

"Countries inhabited by savages are usually thinly populated because of their universal opposition to agricultural work. This unfortunate aversion is so strong that when they curse or insult an enemy, all they say is: 'I hope he ends up plowing a field'. And they believe that the only pursuits which are noble and deserve their attention are hunting and fishing. But since there are often years when hunting and fishing provide very little, they are frequently ravaged by famine" [This plays nicely into the hands of the Mideast parasite race — which is always ready to provide food for animal skins, or gold or sex-slaves for their breeding harems of bastard sons.

Then the harem bros make sure to carpe dei'um or 'seize the gods' installing more cultural aversions to agriculture. This in turn increases the value of the crisis grain they brought in from far, 'far in ah', the root of the world 'farina'.]

HARD FACTS = the actual events, like the famine, the plague, the great army massacred, the name of the figurehead ruler. Hard facts tend to be real.

SOFT FACTS = the interpretation or the cause. These are rather easy for a group effort to change. These tend to be lies.

Mosaic = mos•say•ak = mouth•say•ak, lots of mouths

saying the same point. It is like "I'd like to teach the world to sing in perfect harmony", or "perfect tree-point harmony". In Brolingo there is no distinction between tree and three.

TEXT, TEXTURE and TEXTILE

These all come from L. TEXTURA = weaving, woven. Texts can thus be seen as fabrics of reality, man-made matrixes.

TEXT-TILES = carpet squares in the rug of reality

FABRIC OF REALITY

Eff•ab•our•ak of re•alli•ti
shout•from•our•point of reinforce•towards•you

Why say fabric of reality?

Within the matrix this is just some empty name for reality. Yet if you look at reality as something manmade, then the term fabric of reality makes perfect sense.

THE HOLLOW WEAVE METAPHOR

Why do they call reality a fabric? Within the matrix there is no good reason for calling reality a fabric. However if you acknowledge the existence of the matrix, the term makes perfect sense. The Harem spawn call it (the matrix) a fabric because it is something that they have woven.

Group enslavement

In the media our parasite presents us with a picture of individual enslavement. However, most enslavement actually happens at the national and cultural level, and not so much at the personal level.

You are a slave. Not as an individual, but as part of a great worldwide slave society. You believe in a giant self-reinforcing lie a great political and economic matrix comprised of many enslaving political belief systems.

THEO•RY = theos•ouri = gods•ours

The matrix is quite thin here. Theory is the brolingo word for "Our gods".

RE•LIGI•ON = reinforced•ligiments•big

OLIGARCHY = lig•archy = ligiments•rule

Like a tree bent to horizontal by the constant wind

You know, the entire way we all live — all of our society and morality, everything has been totally deformed, stunted, redirected. It is like one of those WIND TREES that has grown sideways in a windy place. That is out humanity. The parasite has blown so much hot air that most aspects of mankind are deformed far from upright.

If it has a ceremony it has been deformed

We are talking about the people who have always

sold the ceremony (ak•ouri•mni). They have always sold the religions, the funerals, and the lifelong paired marriages.

Hidden under the sacred and the profane

SACRED = s•ak•our•ed

PROFANE = pro•effay'n

The parasite hides its most problematic things hidden under the sacred and profane. In fact, sacred and profane words are probably the best place to look for the biggest and most glaring problems with our parasite's matrix of interpretation.

Enough dissimulations and you have a matrix

Put them together into a grand fabric, a giant self-reinforcing lie. You see, the matrix is made up of tens of thousands of these small lies, exaggerations, and mis-representations, and all together they form a grand parallel reality

Western Civilization

Western Civilization as opposed to what? How come the counterpart is such a vague and unidentified thing? Perhaps the idea of Western Civilization is doublespeak. Perhaps it hides the exact opposite thing, that the world really is an Eastern, or Middle-Eastern Civilization.

When are we going to stop lying to ourselves as a species? When will we end the matrix and allow the great spirit of mankind take control of its own destiny?

Earth actually has pink skies

90% of the time, Earth has pink skies filled with volcanic ash, and only about 10% of the time does it have clear blue skies. This interpretation is reality. The idea of a blue skied Earth with environmental problems is a matrix illusion. In truth, you are being raised by the social Meccanism of the parasite Haremi as they culture mankind for their own purposes.

Shedding the old matrix

Once you all understand my new matrix, you will in a great mental spasm shed the old matrix program — and install my new broad democracy for your governments. Then you will move on to killing the group spirit of Ishtar.

Eu•man•idi 2.0

Major matrix software upgrade

This is the great transcendental message for mankind, the message that kills the spirit of Ishtar and installs a new non-adversarial or 'struggle'-free operating system for mankind — sort of a Human Matrix 2.0.

How smyths put out the light

The matrix (and the force) exist in mind-space. They are mankind's interpretation of what it sees. All interpretations in this matrix are monitored by the Brothers. Any time, anyone makes a leap towards reality, the Brothers respond to find the source of light and put it out. That is what a Smyth is. It is a man that keeps people from mouthing or mything off, and harming a carefully nurtured parallax reality that helps the Arab parasite civilization feed on its various hosts.

Neo took the red pill to make it stop

The matrix films

Can you imagine that you live in a matrix? Not a virtual reality matrix, but a matrix in the real world, a matrix of interpretation that exists in your own mind. In other words, our physical reality may be real enough, but all the ideological constructs that we use to interpret our physical reality are largely a grand all encompassing illusion, particularly at the societal level.

And the heat the Meccan machines harvest from the humans living in their matrix, that is energy and resources that the Meccan machines harvest from its mind slaves.

Matrix skills

The mental skills you develop that enable you to see beyond one matrix are the same skills that help you see beyond all matrixes. This goes for the manmade matrixes and the ones that have evolved all on their own without any intent. The reason the true prophet is supposed arise within the matrix is that it is simply much easier to develop these skills inside the matrix.

People don't awaken at once from the Matrix

You may realize immediately that much of your current world interpretation is an illusion of excuses and explanations. In that sense you will be fully awakened. However, understanding your enemy the Ishtar spirit will take a great deal of study.

The blind prophet metaphor

A blind prophet is simply someone who can imagine various realities in his mind's eye.

Neo is god's first thought

Neo of the Matrix is not a person, he is the new worldview. And this worldview will defeat every single false idea 'Smyth' of the old matrix.

Matrix programs tend to be capitalized

It is worth pointing out that the brothers seem to capitalize matrix programs

TOBACCO = tu•peh•co = you•speak•with

GUIDO = g•oo•id•o, something with a matrix name

AMORTIZE = a•mort•ize = no•die•action. The matrix

name is loans that never pay off — and amortized loans do not significantly pay down until the 2nd half of the loan's life

No private ownership of matrix institutions

Any businesses with matrix names should be forfeited to government as they are brotherly owned.

Many things are exaggerated in the matrix

The parasite struggles to exaggerate the joy of sex is men. It also struggles to exaggerate Rome-hence in women. This is the Arabs messing with your heads, so the people of the host civilization will be weaker, so they will be more likely to have inferior children if they have infidel children at all.

Self-sabotaging mankind

We are not self-sabotaging, we are being sabotaged.

Mankind is not inherently warlike

It is just that the good spirit of mankind is not able to have its own voice and it is instead constantly tricked into war by a parasite bent on profit.

Much is not real

Your religions, your gods, your nations, global warming, the hole in the ozone layer, your wealth, your education, your Rome-antic love, your paired marriages. All of these customs and ideas were mostly created by the Arabs so your people would be easier for their people to manipulate and feed upon.

A lie within a lie

As strange as it may seem, you also live in a matrix — one that co-evolved with the matrixes you put on us. And your reality matrix is apparently just as delusional as ours, even though yours shapes ours.

An illusion within an illusion

The embargo and our dependance on Arab oil is just the excuse for the shutting down of one host's industry, and moving it to the Arab slave states of Asia. This was something that the Arabs could bring about anyway given how corrupt and illusory our 1789 version of democracy is.

Matrix within a matrix within more matrixes

In the 2nd Matrix film, there was a scene towards the end when Neo was supposedly outside the matrix. A sentinel ship came, and even though Neo was supposedly outside the matrix, he could with his mind, still destroy the ship. This scene helps us understand how all human reality is matrix. Zion, the land of the free rebels that is constantly under attack is part of the matrix — as are the Meccans that feed on human energy. Everything is matrix and everything can be reprogrammed. My role as Neo, as the new prophet, is to help you all reprogram the matrix in the best way

I can imagine.

The only cohesive force in history

Perhaps it seems as if I am saying that everything wrong with the world is the fault of the Mideast. I am not saying that. I am saying something even grander and more inclusive: That the main force in the evolution of humanity is not eu•man•idi's own organic efforts to feed, supply and govern itself, but its parasite's need to feed on the outside world. From this need, they have eternally shaped human society, including our belief systems, social institutions, governments, political systems, philosophies, histories, educational systems and even our sciences.

Today, our various human flocks have no consciousness, let alone intelligence or leadership. They mostly wander without direction. So long as the parasite creeps along slowly enough, it can ape the environment and the organic processes of our own group mind changing itself. And by aping our own group mind, it is able to take our society, our matrix, to where it needs, within reason.

Gr. histos= web, history, matrix, interpretation

You know what history is? You can see it in the Greek word HISTOS. It means web, history, matrix, culture, interpretation. History is the web, the matrix, the interpretive matrix the parasite created for mankind, its host. That is what history is. By nature it has been censored, along with pretty much all human knowledge. So the parasite loves history and the past interpretations it has given mankind. It hates the unknown future and change — because that change is normally common sense for the host, a direction that is normally directly away from the parasite.

Jack Kerouac = J•ak•ouri•ak, Ak•our•ak

This 'literary' figure is not real. His very name is a cover story for the Brothers trying to undermine America's work ethic. And it did a great job this propaganda did.

Take the red pill

Remember when Neo took the red pill and woke up from the matrix? I hope my words are like that for everyone. Here I set before you the root cause of all war and most human folly. Humanity has a parasite, an ancient race hailing from a desperate land of absolutely no resources — and this race has created a web of interpretations that allow it to feed on the outside world. You must stop this awfully sub-optimal matrix before humanity can resume its journey upward.

The big game

The biggest game is inserting ideas into the collective mind.

The tree of life

Maybe there is no tree of life. Maybe there is only the tree of knowledge/truth, which is called the tree of lies/lyse/lice, because the term tree of truth a double speak name.

To wake someone from a matrix

Show them things that can't exist
Things that can't be real

Matrix Optimus

The best matrix is 100% transparent and 100% truthful, like 20/20 vision. Or or rather, the best and most optimal matrix is no matrix.

Mankind will no longer be schizophrenic

Instead of a matrix

Now we will use our incorruptible democracies to determine what is real and what is not. How will the devil fool mankind again?

How not to live in a matrix

See with your own eyes and judge with your own mind. Anything less and you are in a matrix.

Go your own way

There is a better way: See with your own eyes, hear with your own ears and think with you own mind. If you don't feel comfortable making a decision, then don't make one. Just say you don't know and leave it at that. It is ok not to know. You don't have to have a religion. You can still be a good person without a religion.

I think the best people are those who do right because they believe in it. The ones that do it because they think that god is watching are not quite so good hearted, because the fear of hell or greed for heaven is driving them along to some degree.

Most people are fools=eff•oo•als

Almost the entire world is delusional. Look at how many of you believe in one Mideast religion or another. And those of you who believe in science are (it turns out) little better, for your scientific method of establishing the truth has a back door for a determined clique of Brotherly "scientists". These may use the scientific method to actually control "the consensus opinion".

All ancient prophets are matrix lies — all of them

The world you see and hear is real.

It is the explanations that are the matrix

A Mediterranean slave facility

Imagine a Mediterranean island of say olive farmers stuck in the middle of seas infested by Arab terrorist

pirates. They're all afraid to leave because the pirates horribly torture the people they find at sea, leaving many permanently disfigured victims as walking billboards for the other who might try to flee.

So people stayed on their island, and they gave all their harvest for the minimum of trade goods needed for survival. And had they lived somewhere else, they would not have taken this sucker trade. It is just that there is only one group of traders that can manage to make it safely through the terrorist pirates infesting the seas around their island. And these traders only pay a pittance for olives. And of course everyone suspects that the traders are working with the pirates.

Now here is the big question: Can we call these islanders the slaves of the traders because they are forced to work hard and they get little of value in return? Can you see how this group of people has been enslaved as an entire society? They are free to do as they want as individuals on their island, but together, they are forced to give everything they make to the traders for terribly over-priced goods.

And of course it costs the traders nothing to pretend not to be working with the pirates. And of course this matrix fools or at least placates most of the islanders.

Do you believe your institutions?

Do you believe anything your government says? Your president's middle name is Hussein after all, Bar•ak Hussein Ob•ana. Do you believe anything your new media says? Its main sponsor is oil companies. And what about how the Wall Street Journal's sidewalk vending boxes around the US were all fronted with a story about how people are looking for oil in the deep sea, off the continental shelf.

And do you believe anything your scientific establishment says? Its main icon uses an archaic speak and spell to talk.

You are living in a matrix, a parallax interpretation of reality that benefits the land of no resources with its ancient need to feed on the outside world. In this matrix, energy to power our machines is scarce and expensive and largely owned by the parasitic land of no resources. They also have a bunch of these Mideast prophets that have religions that call for tax payments to the church of the Mideast prophet. And I should repeat how that all of these religions burn, or once burnt Arabian incense that frequently cost its weight in gold.

Wake up. See with your own eyes. Have unquestioning faith in nothing anyone tells you. Wake up, peace on earth is at hand.

Gr. klothos = cloth, weave, web, matrix.

FABRIC = eff•ab•our•ak

REALITY = ouri•ali•ti

FABRIC OF REALITY

Slogan of Air Asia

"Now everyone can fly" [and increase oil consumption]

3rd class airlines are not real

They really are intentionally obnoxious. You see, the parasite wants to increase oil consumption so badly that it subsidizes so-called discount airlines a bit. But the parasite does not want people switching to low cost subsidized airlines. So it makes sure that all these are troublesome or humiliating to use. Some of the ways it achieves this are:

- 1) Seats that don't recline or are uncomfortable.
- 2) Closure of boarding long before departure.
- 3) Stupidly timed flights.
- 4) Inconvenient airports.
- 5) Long and glitchy ticket purchase process.
- 6) Opaque and highly variable pricing.
- 7) Stupidly strict baggage policies.
- 8) Buss-to-plane boarding.
- 9) Mandatory online check-in.
- 10) Accidents

Most of these companies are a matrix illusion. They are the Mideast subsidizing travel to increase oil usage. Those Malaysian Airlines crashes that was the parasite making us pay in other ways, for Malaysian Airlines is one of the cheapest international budget carriers.

Look for matrix names

The parasite must name the important aspects of the matrix — so the Brothers can't plead ignorance. The names also act as signposts or anchor point (an•ak•our) in the matrix, so Brothers won't get lost and accidentally go in the wrong direction, canceling-out each other's efforts.

Matrix elements must be named for their role

Things and important people in the matrix have to be named for what for their role, because even a 10% error rate would reduce our parasite's effectiveness by 20%.

If this happened 10% would be fighting 10% and they would just cancel their efforts entirely.

Brolingo proves that the matrix is real

Once we understand Brolingo or Barticle, it becomes obvious that many things in the world are named after their role in the matrix. 1) This proves that the matrix is real 2) It suggests that the matrix was created by men, and 3) It helps us understand all the things we are doing in the matrix and why we are doing them.

SUS•TAIN = SUS•TON = YOUR•BIG

The parasite must name the important aspects of the matrix — so the Brothers can't plead ignorance. The names also act as signposts or anchor point

(an•ak•our) in the matrix, so Brothers won't get lost and accidentally go in the wrong direction, canceling-out each other's efforts.

Prudishness

Prudish = br•oo•de•ish•ness = bro•nest-egg•of•ish•ness. The more prudish we are the better it is for the Arabs.

- 1) Prudish races make fewer infidel babies.
- 2) If it is easy to get sex in the house of the host, the parasite's harem visits are not really anything special.
- 3) Lust = al•us•te, the more we have unsatisfied lust, the stronger the Arabs are.

Greed = G•ouri•de

When people have this endless need for money, they can be played into Arab hands to satisfy that greed.

Addict = ad•dict

This is someone who does as he is told.

Pawn = peon in Spanish

Peh•on = say•one = someone who does as he is told.

Very few will be harmed by the new matrix

Except for the very center, this new matrix will be an improvement for everyone in the world.

The Final Judgement

It is also interesting that Michelangelo's Last Judgement is located on the front wall of the Sistine Chapel. So in the front of "Your big chapel", we find the Last Judgement.

Sustainable energy and the Sistine Chapel

It is no coincidence that SUSTAINABLE ENERGY is energy that must be sustained. Nor is it a coincidence that the Michelangelo's Last Judgement is located in a chapel named SISTINE. Both must be sustained. Funny how this chapel, in the 2nd holiest site of Islam is bazaar•ly named Sistine. Funny how it has a matrix name that means "never destroy"

And if the Arabs named this chapel as sustain, shouldn't we want to destroy it as a symbol of what we think of their matrix? The holiness of the city called Vatic•an=prophetic•resurrection; the sacred fresco on the ceiling — the place was created to make it hard to completely destroy the Roman Catholic Church as a feeding tube for the Arabs.

I don't think you will completely kill Ishtar and Ishlam until men are deathly afraid to be Catholic priests and Vatican city has been razored to the ground. I think that if you want to kill Ishtar completely, you must destroy the Vatican. You must razor it to the ground — just as surely as you must do this to the Kaaba and the old city of Jerusalem.

Lightbulbs and the matrix

Old style incandescent bulbs use more power and hence more oil. So the Arabs like them. So isn't it strange how our energy-efficient fluorescent lights sucked so badly. Remember those old humming 4-foot tube lights with the awful color light? These were designed to be the most unpleasant implementation of the technology that any Arab could figure out how to do. For more than a decade, the color sucked and they were noisy. They were supposed to be noisy. That was by design. It is just like how the Barcelona metro is so hot and the so many metro interchanges are 5-10 times farther than they need be. It is like how all our railroads use track spacings that are half as wide as our trains. It is like how we are all driving 3,500 lb. and 5,500 lb. SUV bricks when in the early 1980s there were cars on the market weighing only 1,850lbs. All this is part of the Arab struggle and the parallax is the matrix.

We can make a rainbow of colors with LEDs. They even change colors on the fly. So isn't it strange that nobody has figured out how to make incandescent light bulb colors? Clearly the Arabs are running the light bulb industry so they can sell more oil.

The battle of Britain was a matrix illusion

They just had to destroy those ball bearing factories, didn't they? No. The Arab frontmen who owned those plants had years of supply put away. This gave them a throttle for the war that they used to cover the genocide of their disloyal cousins the Jews. The Arabs did not want Germany conquering Russia. If that happened, everyone would realize that there was no need for shipping between China and Europe and Mideast Inc. would lose tremendously in the future. So they let Germany out, but kept it on a short leash.

The Arabs also probably made a huge supply of the ball bearings that the Germans would be so desperate for, just like the Japanese were so desperate for petroleum when the war was scheduled to end. Then the Arab frontmen sold these things for huge sums — the one thing these nations desperately needed for survival. The idea was to bankrupt these nations so that after the war, the Arabs could come in and buy up assets for pennies on the dollar and ride the certain recovery to great riches.

Neo saving things at the very end

Here we see the internal propaganda at work. This is so the Center can dupe its own periphery into working for the devil's cause, so they will believe that their attack will cause Neo will save eu•man•idi at the last minute. When this does not occur, the center just says, "oh well, no problem".

PRO•PAGAN•DA = for•pagans•give

The power of multi-generational strategy

The host part of the world works on a time frame

measured in 4-year administrations and 5-year plans — and sometimes the shortish lives of its figurehead rulers. The eternal and unchanging parasite imperative of the land of no resources gives it much more flexibility. They can fight imperial aspirants using multi-generational strategies.

So instead of building fences for their flocks (us), they simply plant metaphorical trees, new religions and attitudes as chutes and pens. By going slowly, they only have to expend a small amount of energy planting seeds here and there. And occasionally they water or financially nourish= ana•ouri•sh an important tree a bit when it might die or should be made to grow as fast as possible. Then their grandchildren have great living corrals for their human flocks, and huge old trees that bear much fruit.

To the Haremi, social responsibility is planting and nurturing these trees, this orchard, to feed their people. It is their secret way of life. And to us infidels, we only see the trees, the forrest, the orchard, the matrix we grew up with. We take these trees for granted, and never suspect that some of these ancient trees and forests are really fences and walls planted by men.

We seldom suspect that our Mideast parasite and its Shepherd Sephardi have planted any trees (institutions and customs) on purpose— to control us as their human flocks— to feed Mideast Inc. Nor do we suspect that most of our trees of knowledge/life/ lies were planted and pruned by outsiders with the intent of controlling us like livestock.

Over time, the Brotherhood thus changes the shape of the entire landscape, the forrest of reality, the matrix, changing problematic customs, memories and practices — as well as adding more advantageous customs, practices and memories. And eliminating practices they find harmful to their struggle to feed on the outside world.

As a concluding thought, lets consider how our parasite has planted and pruned so many trees, that it is hard to find trees (customs) which are actually natural, real and native to humanity's true will to have more and better. Those of you so dedicated to being "natural" whatever that is, maybe you should focus your attention there.

Muses of Helicon = Ali•con = Those towards and with = There were 9 of them living on Mt. Olympus, the highest and most sacred place in Greece. All 9 were daughters of Zeus: Cleio, Euterpe, Thaleia, Melpomene, Terpsichore, Erato, Polyhymnia Urania, and Calliope. They are actually impersonizations (or perhaps a summary) of the way the Arabs alter the tree of knowledge.

1) Cleio = Gr. Cleome = putting a scion, tome, or cutting from another plant. Supposedly she filled men with a fever for old writings — which they would rewrite to include cleomes or palimpsests.

Today a Clio is a corrupt annual award for advertising achievements in TV, radio, billboards and other media. It is an award for Brotherly cleomes grafted onto the tree of knowledge. And it is a matrix name that describes its role in the matrix. Here we imagine brothers talking about how 'the muses' will modify the tree of knowledge. Cleio(me) was thus the muse of grafting new cuttings as cleomes.

2) Euterpe = Eu•trope = good•turned, and about making sure all the existing branches of the tree of knowledge were bent in the proper direction and continued to grow in a way that hid problems for the Arabs. The branches of human knowledge were also supposed to be bent in ways that would generate fruit for the Arabs. Thus "Eu•trope" was the muse of distorting problematic ideas through good•growth and good distortion.

"Eu•trope" was also the muse of lyric poetry and music with lyrics. Keep in mind that Lyric poetry was actually about lying propaganda sung with a lyre. Lyres must have sounded something like early Elvis music. They doubtless sounded nothing like in the recent film Hail Caesar or on the original Star Trek. Also, much of the ancient writing I present here was in verse and sung to people strumming a lyre. As well, LYRE is the root of LIAR, because many people could see what was going on.

3) Thaleia = Gr. thalia = blooming, rich, and plentiful. Thus we see Thalia as perhaps the muse of distracting them with something fresh, new and interesting.

4) Mel•pomene = bad•apple. Either the muse of distraction by means of bad news or the muse of getting rid of problematic ideas through discrediting the source.

5) Terpsichore = Tropes•ichore or Turbs•ichore. Eng. ichor is from Gr. ikor = the fluid that flows through the veins of the gods. Thus we have the muse of stirring up the blood of humanity's shared spirits.

6) Erato = Supposedly Gr. erato=lovely, but perhaps it was related to L. radix=roots, and "eradicate". Of note is a 'ratoon' crop, the sprouts that come after sugar cane was cut to the ground. On this model, Erato•sthenes (the guy who supposedly calculated the circumference of the earth) means 'thin and eradicate'.

Here we imagine brothers talking about how 'the muses' will modify the tree of knowledge. Erato was thus the muse of thin and eradicat (ex•radix•ate) the problematic ideas.

7) Polyhymnia = poly•hymnia = many•hymns muse of music, song, odes, harmony, and mime, "she of many odes". Perhaps Poly•humna drowned out the original message.

8) Urania = muse of the heavens and the sky and astronomy and astrology. Uranus was the most ancient of all the gods and the first ruler of the

universe. Perhaps this was the muse of calling things time-honored, or long established, or god given.

9) Calliope = kali•o•peh = green•no•say =
The muse of the Arabs ignoring things they don't like. The daughter of Zeus and Mnemo•syne, she was the most assertive of the 8 sisters. She loved to sing of heroes, wars, and glorious victories. Later she bore a son, Orpheus, who was the sweetest singer of his age. According to Hesiod: "[She of the noble voice](#)" and the "[queen of epic poetry](#)". In Hesiod's Theogony we read of Calliope that she "[is the chief of them all, for she attends to dutiful princes.](#)"

The music isn't real

The music, the singing and dancing, the song and dance, that is not real. And we all know about the connotations of "the old song and dance", that means that someone is trying to sell us on something. I merely submit that this is about the Arabs selling everyone on the matrix. You know the matrix. That is about oil and other minerals and taxis and professionals and all sorts of other things being scarce, and as a consequence over-priced.

So we all live in a strange world where we have computers and robots, and abundant resources to end scarcity. But we still have scarcity, non-industrialized races, deprivation, and even widespread malnutrition and starvation.

Girdling trees as a metaphor

Olive trees symbolize peace because they are very slow growing and tend to only survive in Mediterranean places at peace with Mideast Inc., namely the tax paying places inside the empire.

Now when the Arabs wanted to kill the olive trees of its competitors, they did not even bother to chop them down. They would simply girdle them. Literally this means that they took out their sabres and hacked off a ring of bark from our trees with their sabres (This is the origin of the word sabotage) a ring of bark (bar•ak) hacked from our trees. This left the tree standing for some time but actually dead.

Islam's paradise garden

This is where all the trees are allowed by the parasite, and some have even been planted by it.

Zion of the Matrix

Mt. Zion is the hill of Jerusalem on which the city of David was built. It is also the citadel of ancient Jerusalem. It is also Jerusalem. It is also the Jewish people or religion, as well as the Christian Church and (in Christian thought) the heavenly city or kingdom of heaven.

Arab matrixes are so inefficient

They are not only hugely wasteful, but they even cause our genome to degrade.

Intel inside

That means your computer is made by a company with a matrix name. That name is intel. You know Core•don Moor.

Wake up

We are all Arab slaves in one way or another. No interpretation or institution is real. I mean, which of the two choices will be our democratically elected king for 4-years?

The people who get whacked

If there is one thing the parasite hates is the people who don't believe its matrixes. These get flushed,

Frankenstein

Frankenstein's monster refers to the attempts at creating the new matrix out of scraps from other dead men.

See the matrix

- 1) Everything gets lighter and lighter except our gas guzzlers.
- 2) Budget airlines that are awful by design.
- 3) Marijuana remains illegal despite an overmajority.
- 4) Not only are bumper cars toys, but our cars have no bumpers
- 5) The so-called scientific method took decades to prove the harmful effects of Tobacco, which were blatantly obvious.

PROPOLIS and HONEY

Pro•polis = helping-the•city

Honey = o•nee = not•children, or not-for-the•children.

How can we not think that honey symbolizes the skimmed efforts of our human "hives," and that the Brotherly bears = bros are constantly stealing our honey.

Can you imagine that you are a slave, like a bee working in a hive that belongs to an Arab beekeeper or bookkeeper. He has the right to extract your society's excess honey. This enabled his bloated clan of the beekeepers/ bookkeepers to thrive even though it lived in a land of absolutely no resources.

Star Trek, Space seed episode

[In the following take Landroo as the great hydra-like machine that feeds mankind's parasite race. In this episode we see a machine's drugged-out, dumbed-down version of America.]

"Kirk: Landroo.

Spok: A machine. This whole society is a machine's concept of perfection... Peace... Harmony.

Kirk: But no soul. Landroo died 6,000 years ago.

Landroo: I am Landroo. I am he. All that he was, I am. His expertise, his knowledge.

Kirk: But not his wisdom. He may have programmed

you, but he could not have given you a soul. You are a machine.

Al•an•dar•oo: The good of the body is the prime directive"

Star Trek, Space seed episode

"A time before Landroo (Al•an•dar•oo), some say 6,000 years. The body absorbs its enemies. It only kills when it has to. Landroo seeks peace for all." [Islam is a religion of peace too — for a short time when it gets what it wants, before satisfying its hunger allows it to spawn and create more appetite.]

Section-3.1: INTRO TO SACRAMENTS

All religions burns expensive Arab Incense

It is amazing the way most religions burn or once burnt Arabian incense as their costly religious sacrament?

The Jews burned Arab incense.

The Christians burn Arab incense.

The Buddhists burn Arab incense.

The Hindus burn Arab incense.

Even the Aztecs burned incense.

Only the Muslims don't burn Arab incense.

So much started in Mesopotamia

Much of what religions today do started in Mesopotamia (Iraq) up to 5,500 years ago. The Sumerians/Mesopotamians for example, gave what they called '**alam**' to their gods. They would make clay sculptures ("graven images" = engraved/ carved/ sculpted images) and these would stand in for the praying person. And this was a common practice all over the ancient world.

The problem was that these graven images were of no use to the Arab priests. Here is why we have prohibitions in the bible (Exodus 20:4) and the Koran against "graven images". The priests didn't want a bunch of worthless statues all over the place. They wanted valuable offerings of food they could eat, clothes they could wear, and best of all gold and silver they could spend. Gold and silver were the best of course, except that they were easily stolen.

The solution for the Arabs was incense which was theft proof because everyone made sure to burn it for the pleasant feeling bar•oo•ana and obey'um buzz they got from sacrificing. Incense was ideal. And here is why its use started thousands of years ago in Mesopotamia. Anyway, here are the benefits of incense to the Arabs:

- 1) Incense could not be stolen after the sacrifice.
- 2) Incense was single-use and could not be re-sacrificed.
- 3) Incense was compact and light-weight and easy to transport.
- 4) Incense was abundant and cheap at its source.

5) Most people would use their incense hash due to the pleasant buzz.

6) The buzz encouraged sacrificing.

7) Addictive obey'um (opium) could be added to make the flock addicted to sacrificing and religion.

8) The declining effectiveness of opiates constantly pushed people to sacrifice more and more.

9) Cutting the obey'um would make people obey their commandments, sometimes to harm other members of the flock, sometimes towards civil insurrection and sometimes towards war. Also here is the connection between HASHISH and ASSASSINS.

10) The drug mixture could be changed to include khat, slow poison, fast poison, or whatever.

11) The sacrament drugs could dumb down the people making them easier to lead.

12) The sober people who were not sacrificing stood out.

13) The incense was from far away and very hard to counter•fake.

14) Certain strains of Marijuana seem to lower the sex drive in men, leaving more women for the priests.

15) Frankincense (grown only in Arabia) could be added to give the incense a distinct smell that was instantly recognizable and discouraged counter•faking.

Basically the incredible power that hash incense affords the Arabs is why all the world's religions either burn or recently burned incense from Arabia.

The early Christians hated incense

Pliny (below) talks about how the Roman government forced the early Christians to sacrifice Arabian incense to Roman gods. He also talks about how this incense cost more than gold by weight. Thus the early Christian hated incense. Thus the early Christian writes Tertullian (c 160-240AD), Eusebius (c 265- 340AD) and Augustine (c 354 - 430AD) all wrote against using Arab incense.

The M•Arab dam

When the Edict of Toleration was issued in 313, the European Christians stopped burning Arabian incense, and the bottom fell out of the Incense market. (This event is recorded historically as the collapse of the M•arib dam, a metaphorical trade dam). But shortly after, in the later 300s AD, Christian attitudes towards incense curiously began to warm among Mideast Christians. St. Ephrem/ Ephraim the Syrian and John Chrysostom both supported the use of incense to "honor god" and to "exercise evil" (cf. Ps. 141:2) In the Syrian church, the Testament of St. Ephraim calls for incense to be burned during all church services. In Mideast strata dating from the late 300's AD, Archeologists also frequently find incense paraphernalia in Christian places.

However, it was only in the 700s, when the

Arabs were re-starting a heavily purged Europe under their Carolingian Renaissance or "re-birth" that we start seeing archeological evidence of incense being burnt again in Europe: At morning (laud) and evening (vesper) prayers. Arabian incense then rapidly became an important sacrament for the Roman Catholic Church (Roman Church International), despite being thoroughly despised as a symbol of paganism by the early Christians. Ultimately Arabian incense came to be used for everything from funerals to exorcism to an offering at regular services. Today incense is even burned to pave the way for the Pope, a man supposed to be the vicarious presence of god on earth.

The irresistible force of Arab desperation

Clearly the desperation of the Arabs won out over the Christian religion. Clearly this desperation turned the good and sensible spirit of the early Christians was turned 180° around into one supporting the Arab ex•pull.

If the religion uses Arab sacraments, it is corrupt

Any religion that spends (or once spent) most of its money on Arab sacraments, be they incense, stained glass, prayer rugs, icons, relics, or whatever, has been corrupted by the Arabs.

Gr. mekon = poppy

This suggests that Mecca is or was opium city.

Cicero De legibus, 2.8.19

"All shall approach the gods in purity, showing piety, and leaving riches. Whoever acts otherwise, the god himself will met out punishment."

Euripides, Bacchae, 256

"This is your doing Teiresias.

You want yet another god revealed to men

So you can pocket the profits from burnt offerings and bird watching." [More gods = more sacrifices = more money]

Horace, Faune, Nympharum

"Abundant wine shall brim the bowl of Venus' friends, and the ancient altar shall smoke with much incense."

Laws of Manu 11.39

[According to the Apple dictionary, Manu was the archetypal first man of Hindu mythology, survivor of the great flood and father of the human race.]

"A man... should never offer...sacrifices that are accompanied by meagre sacrificial gifts. A sacrifice accompanied by a meagre sacrificial gift annihilates the [sacrificer's] sensory powers, fame, heaven, lifespan, renown, progeny, and livestock. Therefore a man with meagre wealth should not sacrifice."

Laws of Manu 3.285

"He [the priest] should normally eat the leftover offerings and the ambrosia. Leftover offerings come from what remains from feasts, but ambrosia comes from what remains after sacrifices."

E.A. Wallis Budge, Egyptian ideas of the Afterlife, Ch.4

"I have made holy offerings to the gods and sepulchral meals to the beatified dead." [meals eaten by the priests of course.]

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 240±

"Hear my prayers as I pour out [and waste/sacrifice] these offerings" [for the gods.]

The Homeric Hymns 3, to Delian Apollo, 87

"Surely Phoebus [Apollo] shall have here his fragrant altar and precinct, and he shall honor you above all." [Apollo was a sun god, a god of light and truth and goodness.]

Iso•crates, to Demo•nicus, 13

"Revere what relates to the gods, not only by performing sacrifices, but also by fulfilling your oaths. Sacrifices are a sign of material affluence, but abiding by oaths is evidence of noble character." [Iso•crates was 37 when So•crates died in 399BC. Demo•nicus = democracy•victory]

Porphyry, Life of Pythagoras, 36

"Pythagoras was not vulgarly lavish when he sacrificed to the gods. He propitiated them with barley bread, cakes, frankincense incense, and myrrh. He scarcely ever offered an animal victim as a sacrifice, just the occasional rooster, or a piglet. He did, however, sacrifice an ox when he discovered his 'hypo•ten•use' theory."

Martial, epigrams, 10.97

"The delicate funeral pyre was built with flammable papyrus

The weeping wife was out buying cinnamon and Myrrh."

[Any expensive product wasted in any way will serve as a sacrifice.]

Livy, Hannibal's war, 30.6

"Huge quantities of arms were captured. The commander dedicated them to Vulcan and burned them all" [thus increasing demand for Mideast weapons.

Aeschylus, c. 458BC, The Eumenides

"Clytemnestra's Ghost: Remember the midnights I conjured with you — With banquets and burned incense."

Horace, Quid dedicatum

"What should a poet ask of consecrated [sacrament-appeased] Apollo? What request, as he pours out fresh wine from a bowl? Not the rich cornfields of fertile Sardinia, nor the grateful herds of warm Calabria, nor India's ivory and gold."

Euripides, Trojan Women, 1064

"My god, you have betrayed us to the Achaeans/Greeks/Aki'uns. You have deserted the temple in Ilium/Troy [Turkey opposite the Gali•poli peninsula] with its altars and incense, the burning cakes and the air filled with the fumes of burnt incense. ...
Gone are the [Barbecued meat] sacrifices and the cheerful songs of the dancers, gone are the festivals of the gods extending into the darkness of the night. Gone are the graven images of gold. The moons of Turkey no longer look down on the Feasts of the 12 cakes."

Hesiod, Precepts of Chiron, 1

"And now, pray, mark all these things well in your wise heart. First, whenever you come to your house, offer good sacrifices to the immortal gods."

Plutarch, Alexander, 25

[This is about Alexander the great before he became a leader.]

"One day when Alexander was sacrificing, and he was throwing incense on the altar by the handful, Leon•idas [his tutor Lion•ideas] remarked to him, "Alexander, when you have conquered the countries that produce these spices, you can make as extravagant sacrifices as you like: till then, don't wast it!" [Here we see propaganda about the benefits of making generous offerings of incense to the gods — After all, Alexander became a great man, right? Also, note that Alexander was a prince, and even for him burning handfuls of Arabian was considered extravagant.]

Cato the Elder, c160BC, The harvest ritual

"Offer a prayer, with incense and wine to Janus, Jupiter and Juno, before offering the sow."

Horace d. 8BC, O Venus, regina

"O Venus, queen of Cnidos [Turkey] and Paphos, Abandon the delights of Cyprus
And come to the charms of Glycera
Who calls on you with so much incense."

Plato, Republic, 364b

[Here we have 7 mentions of Sacrifice in the definitive ancient work of political propaganda. Clearly this book was written by the people who were selling the incense hash for its weight in gold.]

There are priests and soothsayers that go around knocking on the doors of the rich. These say that

through [complex] incantations, sacrificial slaughters [of special expensive albino animals], and [BBQ party] feasts, that they can accumulate a stockpile of power from the gods that will expiate [make amends for] and cure any misdeed of a man or his ancestors [think Catholic indulgences 1.0]. These claim to be masters of magic spells and incantations that bind the gods to execute their will. So if a man wishes to harm an enemy, he can injure just and unjust alike at little cost. And to support these claims, they cite the [great] poets as authorities, smoothing their way by quoting Hesiod:

...

'Vice may be had easily and in plenty
The path is smooth and her home near
The path to virtue is uphill and hard
And the gods put toil from the first step'

...

Then they cite Homer as an authority that the gods can be swayed by men for he says:

...

'The gods themselves are swayed by prayers
Their wrath is averted by sacrifice and vow
Incense and libations turn their will
Praying for sins and transgressions'

...

They also show a whole library of religious books by Orpheus and Musaeus — who they say were children of the moon [Arabs Inc.] and the muses. They perform their rituals [Gr. litaneia=prayers or rituals] according to these books. And they persuade not only individuals, but entire cities that sacrifices [of costly Arab sacraments] along with an hour of pleasant trivialities will cause their sins to be offset and forgiven. They allege that these are equally of service in this life as well as in the afterlife, where nobody knows what terrible things awaits those who have failed to sacrifice [expensive Arab goods. Here a seminal document in political thought is quoting Homer (Iliad 9.497) about making burnt offerings of Arabian Frankincense and Myrrh, which at times were worth more than their weight in gold. Funny how the Catholic Church burns piles of Arabian Frankincense incense today. Also, note the self-reinforcing edifice/matrix and how Plato reinforces Homer, and consider how this is at work today]

Plato, Republic, 365d

[Two main Arab objectives are 1) obtain money from their hosts, and 2) dissolve the society of free hosts because these stands in the way of fat monopoly profits. Selling indulgences helps with both objectives.]

"Neither deceit nor force is effective against the gods. But if there are no gods, or if they care nothing for human affairs, why should we bother trying to deceive them? And if there are gods, and they do care, our only knowledge of them is derived from tradition and

the poets [historians] who have written down their genealogies [histories]. These tell us that they [the gods] can in fact be persuaded to change their minds by humble [simple] prayers and sacrificial offerings [of expensive mideast sacraments]. We must believe them in both types of testimony or neither. And if we believe them, then the thing to do is to sin first and sacrifice [buy an indulgence] afterwards from the proceeds. For if we do good, we avoid the wrath of heaven, but we lose the profits of wrongdoing. But if we do evil, we shall get the profits [of the evil doing] and, provided that we accompany our sins and wickedness with prayer, we will be able to persuade the gods to let us go unpunished.

But we shall pay in the next world for the sins we commit in this one, either ourselves or our descendants. [note the multi-generational outlook] To which the calculating answer is that initiation [religious conversion] and the gods who give absolution are very powerful, as we are told both by the most important among human societies, and by the children of the gods who have become poets and prophets with a divine message and have revealed that these things are so." [A child of a god with a prophetic message.]

Isocrates, 300s BC, Areopagitikos, 29-30

[In the old days] "They did not on a whim sacrifice 300 oxen, and then omit their regular sacrifices. Nor did they feast inappropriately, while priests performed their most sacred and holy rites. Their main concern was not to leave out any traditional practices and not to add anything that was not traditional. For they recognized that piety consists not in paying out large sums of money, but in preserving unchanged the rites which their ancestors had handed down to them. Accordingly, the assistance of the gods granted them came not irregularly in fits and starts, but at the right moment for the working of the land and the harvesting of the fruits."

[Here are 4 strategies of the parasite:

- 1) Special sacrifices do not absolve outies of their regular duties to sacrifice.
- 2) Don't allow the ritual to be simplified.
- 3) De-emphasize the cost.
- 4) If they don't sacrifice harm their output.]

Legis actio sacramento

In early days of Rome, from around 500-400 BC, there were 12 inscribed tablets that served as a sort of constitution. A 'legal-act-of-sacrament' was mentioned therein.

Epic of Gilgamesh, c. 2,000 BC, The Forest Journey

[In the following, Humbaba is "a ferocious giant whose name means hugeness". Humbaba lived in Lebanon, and guarded the cedars of Lebanon, and their lumber

that can be use to build boats to trade with.] "Ninsun went to her room and put on a special dress. She put on [expensive imported] jewels to make her breast beautiful. She placed a[n expensive imported] tiara/ on her head and her [expensive ceremonial] skirts swept the ground [and quickly became dirty]. Then she climbed the altar [the altitude/high place on the ziggurat/pyramid] of the sun, and stood in the rooftop shelter of the temple. She burnt incense and lifted her arms to Shamash [the sun god] as the smoke ascended. [and said] 'O Shamash, why did you give my son Gilgamesh this restless heart of his? Why did you give it? You have moved him, and now he sets out on a long journey to the Land of Humbaba, to travel an unknown road to fight a strange battle. Therefore, do not forget him from the day that he leaves until the day he returns. Until he reaches the cedar forest. Until he kills Humbaba and destroys the evil things which you, Shamash, abhor. Do not forget him, but the dawn, Aya, your dear bride remind you always, and when the day is over, give him to the watchman of the night to keep him from harm. Then Ninsun, the mother of Gilgamesh extinguished the [super costly] incense, and called to Enkidu with this prayer: 'Strong Enkidu, you are not the child of my body, but I will receive you as my adopted son. You are my other child, like the [harem spawn] foundlings they bring up in the temples. Serve Gilgamesh as a founding serves the temple and the priestess who reared him. In the presence of these women, these votaries [avowed monks/nuns] and these hiero•phants [sacred•show•not, people who hide the sacred] I declare it.' Then she placed the [expensive sacrificial] amulet as a pledge around his [the statue of the god Enkidu's] neck, and said to him, 'I entrust my son to you. Bring him back to me safely.'"

76 [Two pages later, we read] "They gazed at the mountain of cedars, the dwelling-place of the gods and throne of Ishtar." [12 pages later, we read] "They killed Humbaba who guarded the Cedar Mountains." [Note how old this passage is and how long the Arabs have been selling hashish incense.]

Plato, Laws, c.400BC, 948

"Nowadays, however, some people.. don't believe in gods at all, while others believe they are not concerned about mankind; and there are others - the worst and the most numerous category - hold that in return for a miserable sacrifice here and a little flattery there, the gods will help them to steal a pile of loot and rescue them from all sorts of awful penalties."

[1] Most people believed that if you bought some overpriced Arab import product, like a tiny cube of hashish, or an sculpture covered in gold leaf and gave it to the gods, that they could break any law and it would be OK. What a place the ancient world was.
[2] Strange how the Roman Catholic Church found itself doing exactly the same thing before the

Protestant Reformation. Sacrifices and Indulgences are an ancient idea, and so is the very logical hatred they engender. For here, the very churches that are supposed to be the essence of goodness are saying that it is OK to kill and commit crimes if you pay the get out of jail fee. Here it is vividly clear how our churches are the agents of the devilish de•ex•pull of Arabs Inc and its encouragement of crime in the name of piety.]

Section-3.2: APPEASE THE PARASITE

Cicero De legibus, 2.8.19

"All shall approach the gods in purity, showing piety, and leaving riches. Whoever acts otherwise, the god himself will met out punishment."

Epictetus, d.135AD, 73.

"What I desire is to know my duty to the Gods, my duty to my parents, to my brothers, to my country and to strangers." [So first comes your duty to your Middle Eastern gods, to make lots of sacrifices of expensive Arabian Incense to the gods. Then comes your duty to your parents, then to your brothers, then to your country, then finally you duty to everyone else in society. Can you not see the parasite at work in this European Religion? Burning their hashish incense is the most important thing — and our duty to our own society the least important thing. Epictetus was from the eastern Mediterranean, just like Jesus.]

Plato, Republic, 394a

"he prayed earnestly to Apollo, addressing him by all his [many] titles and reminding him of the services he had rendered him in building temples and offering [him expensive Mideast] sacrifices. He then begged Apollo in his prayer that, in return, he would avenge his tears on the Achaeans" [Achaea = Greece, so this is about the Aki, the floating part of the pyramid, the chosen Haremi].

Plato, Republic, 394a

"he prayed earnestly to Apollo, addressing him by all his [many] titles and reminding him of the [many costly] services he had rendered him in building temples and offering [him expensive Mideast] sacrifices. He then begged Apollo in his prayer that, in return, he would avenge his tears on the Achaeans" [Achaea = Ak•A'uns, so this is about the Aki, the floating part of the pyramid, the chosen Haremi].

Plato, Republic, 331b

"Wealth contributes greatly to one's ability to avoid both unintentional cheating and lying. It also helps reduce the fear that one has left some sacrificial debt

to a god unpaid before dying and departing to the other world.

[So the rich man can afford to pay off the gods, and he does not need to suffer the secret sabotage of the Arabs that re-settled in Greece. Here we see clearly how philo•sophy = leaf•wisdom = cover•wisdom = fool's wisdom. And here we see how the wise Socrates was just an Arab creation, probably to cover up the term Athenian Isocracy.]

Plato, Republic, quoting Socrates, quoting Homer.

'The very gods are capable of being swayed. Even they are turned from their course by sacrifice and humble prayers, libations and burnt offerings, when the dis-beliver and sinner bends his knee to them in supplication.'

[Here the seminal document in political thought is quoting Homer (Iliad 9.497) about making burnt offerings of Arabian Frankincense and Myrrh, which at times were worth more than their weight in gold. Funny how the Catholic Church burns piles of Arabian Frankincense incense today. Also, note how one work of Arab matrix ideology reinforces another.]

Plato, Republic, 608d

"Don't you know that our soul is immortal and never perishes?"

[This ideas has always been critical to the sacrament and church tithe rackets.]

Plato, Republic, 373a

"many will not be satisfied with the simpler way of life. They will want sofas, tables and other furniture and sauces [like Roman garum=fish sauce] and myrrh and [hashish] incense and prostitutes and cakes of many types... houses, clothing, shoes... embroidery...gold and ivory and all sorts of materials will need to be procured."

Apple dictionary definition of Inalienable

'Unable to be taken away from or given away by the possessor: Freedom of religion, the most inalienable of all human rights.'

[Nonsense, the right to life, liberty, justice, health, free speech, free assembly, the right to bear arms, and the right pursue what we want are all more important than the freedom to practice a Mideast Religion. Who is saying this and why?]

Hesiod, c.700BC, Works and Days, 335-342

"as far as you are able, sacrifice to the immortal gods according to your means in holy purity. [of heart] cook rich meats, and at other times propitiate them with libations and incense, both when you go to bed and when the holy light has come back. Do this so they may have a propitious heart and mind towards you,

that you may negotiate for other's allotments, not another man your yours."

Call your friend to the sacrificial feast [barbecue], but leave you enemy alone. And especially call your neighbors, for if any mischief happens in your neighborhood, neighbors come ungirt, but kinsmen stay to gird themselves. A bad neighbor is as great a plague as a good one is a blessing. He who enjoys a good neighbor has a precious possession. Take fair measure from your neighbor, and pay him back fairly with the same measure, or better."

Hesiod, Works and Days, 134

"They could not keep from sinning and from wronging one another, nor would they serve the immortals, nor sacrifice on the holy altars of the blessed ones as it is right for men to do wherever they live. Then Zeus the son of Chronos became angry and put them away, because they would not give honor to the blessed gods who live on Olympus."

Aeschylus, libation bearers, 163-167

"Such are my prayers, embellished with incantations and songs of praise for the dead. Over them I pour out the customary [expensive imported] libations to make my prayers bloom."

Aeschylus, libation bearers, 212

"Pray for the future. Tell the gods that they have brought your former prayers to fruition, and pray for success."

Plato, Republic, 331b

"Wealth contributes greatly to one's ability to avoid both unintentional cheating and lying. It also helps reduce the fear that one has left some sacrifice to the Gods unmade, or a debt to some man unpaid before one dies."

[So the rich man can afford to pay off the gods, and he does not need to suffer the secret sabotage of the Arabs that re-settled in Greece.]

Hesiod Works and Days, c.700BC, 336

"Make sacrifice to the immortal gods according to your means in holy purity, and burn gleaming thighbones; and at other times propitiate them with lib•ations [free•actions, freely given things] and obl•ations [obligations], both when you go to bed and when the divine light returns, so that they may have a propitious and favorable heart and mind towards you, that you may negotiate for other's allotments, not another man your yours."

[Thus if you buy lots of Arab sacraments, the Arabs will leave you alone (for a while) and focus on the people who are less generous. Read this a few times.]

You had better sacrifice

Now, if you were prominent, and the Brothers in charge of the local parish noticed that you were not appropriately generous to god, or the gods, the Brothers might put the word out and all would turn against you. They might then use you as an example for why people must heed their gods by offering sacrifices. In this way the sacrifices were maintained and our parasite fed. Most people thus went along, or "caved in" and paid the Arabian protection rackets hiding inside their religion.

Anyway, here we see yet another angle, another reason why the Mideast always struggled to control the ideological high ground of religion. By controlling a religions, our parasite could turn them into protection rackets that used "god" as an excuse for their poisonings and diseases. They did whatever they wanted to punish the people who didn't pay, so long as they could blame it on god's will.

Horace, Caelo supina

"If you lift your upturned palms to the sky
At each new moon, my rustic phidyle.
If you appease the Lares [gods] with incense
Fresh fruit and a greedy pig,
then your fecund vines shall not feel
the blighting south wind, nor cornfields barren mould,
nor sweet young stock hard times in autumn.
For the dedicated [sacrificial] victim that grazes now
on snowy Al•gid•us beneath the oaks
or grows fat on Al•ban grass
shall dye [die] from its neck by the hatchets of the priests

[These were expensive sacrificial animals brought from far away places that were 'pure'. They were of course a racket controlled by the parasite. The people slaughtering the animal also did so according to highly inflated and highly precise rituals, where one mistake would make the entire sacrifice ineffective.

This was to justify the pay they customarily received — just like with the semen•ouri school priests today.]

But you have no need for great carnage
You can appease the small Gods with
Rosemary crowns and delicate myrtle garlands.
If the hands that touch the altar be purified
[censored with smoke of expensive Mideast hashish incense]
(though un-anointed by costly blood)
They can soothe estranged Penates
With sacred meals and splatters of salt"

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 70±

"The Queen, detested by the gods and the dead alike
Sent us at first light to pour out oil and wine
Into the earth's lap. All to appease the Great Mother.
Rich oil and rich wine
Wrung from the terrible heart of Clytemnestra"
[wife and murderer of Agamemnon when he returned

from Troy. She was the long arm of Mideast Inc.]
Which now begins to stagger with fear.
I am afraid of offering these bribes
To the blood that howls under the dark earth.
What prayers can wash away that howl?
Or wash this accursed royal house
That bathes in its putrid murders
Horrible both the sun [Apollo, god of truth and
goodness] and mankind."

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 400±

"Zeus, look down, look at us.
Watch what we do now.
We are the eagle's children...
the eagle's nest, the highest position belongs to us...
Agamemnon piled up sacraments
And poured out libations
in a perpetual feast of offerings to you.
If you let us perish, that feast is over
And when the eaglets are dead,
how shall men read your signals in heaven?
Who will honor your unresponsive altars?
Root out this evil monarchy.
Rescue this house.
Lift it from its fall"

Plutarch, Alexander, 34

"After the battle ended... Alexander was proclaimed king of Asia and after offering splendid sacrifices to the gods, he proceeded to reward his friends [cronies] with riches, estates and governorships. As he wished to increase his prestige in the Greek world, he wrote to the states saying that all tyrannies were now abolished and that henceforth they might live under their own laws..." [Most of Alexander's conquests surrendered without a fight, however he did take the riches and estates away from someone.]

Unleavened bread prevented yeast cheating

Why do the Hebrews [ex·bar·oos] eat/donate unleavened bread? It is because the priests did not want big light loaves full of air, but sacrifices that were hard to fake. The very idea of unleavened bread speaks of a missing level to the Hebrew religion.

Menander's play Old Cantankerous

This is short for a Greek play, about 75% of the 'normal' length. Yet here are 18 mentions of sacrifice from this play. Surely someone produced this propaganda in the Greek media to increase sacrifices. Who was that?

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 259

"My mother is planning to sacrifice to some god or other —no idea which — she does this every day, trailing round the whole district, making offerings."

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 400

"Here is the Nymph's shrine where we will sacrifice."

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 418

"Getas: That's why we are sacrificing, to make sure this frightening dream has a happy ending.
Sikon: I see. Now pick up all this stuff inside. Lets get the couches arranged properly, and everything organized. I want nothing to hold up the sacrificer once everyone arrives. Good luck to it. And get that scowl off your face, you old wretch. I'll feed you properly today."

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 448

"Look at the way they sacrifice, the devils. They bring hampers and gift baskets and bottles of wine, not for the benefit of the gods — oh, no — but for their own. Piety extends as far as the incense and the cakes: that's all put on the fire, so the god can have that. They allow the gods the tail-end, too, and the gall-bladder — all the stuff that is not good to eat. But everything else, they polish off themselves."

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 474

"Knemon: Damn you, do you think I can [afford to] sacrifice bulls like your lot?"
Getas: I wouldn't expect you to sacrifice as much as a snail.

duplicate with philohty

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 548

"Do you think I have 30 pairs of hands man? I get the charcoal glowing for you, fetch, carry, clean, and cut up the entrails [of the sacrifice] make the sacrificial cakes, bring this around here, see to that there, all the time quite blind due to the smoke. Oh, I am having a marvelous time." [Arab incense was so much easier.]

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 555

"we just finished the sacrifice, and now we are getting lunch ready."

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 558

"when I have done a little errand, doing a sacrifice here is quite convenient. I will just go as I am [no need to dress up for church] and invite the young man here, and his slave to join us. For if they share in the sacrifice, they will be more inclined to support my wedding plans in the future."

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 566

"You've sacrificed a fine sheep"

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 614

"I simply won't take no for an answer. We have heaps of food. Surely to goodness, nobody refuses an invitation to lunch after a friend has been sacrificing."

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 621

"Dammit! In the name of all the powers of heaven, lets get on with our libations" [offerings of expensive liquids wasted on the ground].

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 639

"You wouldn't lend a pot to a worshipper, you miserly old heathen"

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 659

"Pour an offering to help them ladies. Pray that..."

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 943

"Listen to the rest of the story. The libation was ready, and a rug was spread out on the ground... Someone was decanting a venerable old vintage into a dimpled jar, and mixing it with the Naiads' rill [a brand of bottled water]"

Menander, c. 312BC, The Girl from Samos, 189

"Go and get garlands and an animal for the sacrifice, sesame seeds for the cake... A cook too"

Menander, c. 312BC, The Girl from Samos, 605

"pray that this marriage turns out well. Burn your incense, make your offerings. My son will come any minute to fetch his bride."

Menander, c. 312BC, The Girl from Samos, 674

"your wedding is under way. Wine being mixed, incense being burned, sacrifice ready, offerings alight with the fire-god's flames."

Menander, c. 312BC, Fragment 264

[A prayer said in the third person]

"His wealth and his offerings are mostly average. Here he is, bringing to the gods an appropriate sheep that was quite cheap [expensive]. Meanwhile, guitar and flutes play, and incense [burns]. [He also sacrifices] Median [Mideast] and Thracian [Turkish] wine, eels, cheese, and honey — they all cost quite a lot! Returns are [expected] in proportion [to the sacrifice]. [He asks] A small amount of credit if the gods approve his sacrifice, and deduct against that the money spent on these luxuries. That doubles the cost of the sacrifice! If he were a god, he would forbid anyone to ever lay the offal/leftovers on the altar, unless he also dedicated his eel. [He makes these offerings] to secure the death of Kalli•medon [green•middle•big], one of his relations."

George Hart, Egyptian Gods and Goddesses, Osiris

[describing some Egyptian temple reliefs] "Every stage of the daily ritual is portrayed as being performed by the king — unbolting of the god's shrine, dressing and adorning the statue inside, and providing incense and nourishment."

Ammianus Marcellinus, c.365AD, 18.7

"the kings offered [costly] sacrifices in the middle of the bridge over the Anzaba river. Finding the omens favorable, they crossed with great confidence."

Cicero, On the nature of the Gods, 2.72

"People who prayed and sacrificed all day long [to assure] that their children might live to survive them were called superstitious (from 'superstes', a survivor), although the world later acquired a wider sense. And those who scrupulously observed and repeated all the ritual belonging to the worship of the gods were called religious from the verb 'relegere' (to read again and again)." [The Arabs probably poisoned the kids of the people who didn't sacrifice. Cicero also apparently cited analogous derivations like: elegant, diligent and intelligent, but Penguin books omitted them. Elegant=ex•leg•n't=not out of a book. Diligent=di•leg•n't=not from a book. Intelligent=in•tel•leg•n't = not•far•read•not. When I look at these words I see a group of people talking about which sheep could think beyond what they read, and which sheep-people needed to be whacked or addled.]

Section-3.3: PRIESTS CONSUMING THE SACRAMENTS

Laws of Manu 3.285

"He [the priest] should normally eat the leftover offerings and the ambrosia. Leftover offerings come from what remains from feasts, but ambrosia comes from what remains after sacrifices."

Verify with new version

Plato, Republic, 362

[With votive offerings, one expressed a desire and made a vow to the god(s).]

"His sacrifices and votive offerings to the gods are on a suitably grand scale. And his services to the gods... are far better than those of the just man, so that it is reasonable to suppose that the gods care more for him than for the just man. And so they conclude, Socrates, that a better life is provided for the unjust man than for the just by both gods and men." [Here the great Plato-Socrates is suggesting that we would live better if we were evil and unjust — so long as we are generous users of overpriced Arab sacraments. He says we would be better off than if we were good and just, and not so generous with our purchases of overpriced Arab sacraments.]

Laws of Manu 3.82

"Day after day at the ceremony for the dead, he should offer what gives pleasure to the ancestors: Food, drink, milk, roots, or fruits. He should feed a

priest, even if it is only one, as a means of pleasing the ancestors during the ritual that is part of the five great sacrifices."

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 448

"Look at the way they sacrifice, the devils. They bring hampers and gift baskets and bottles of wine, not for the benefit of the gods — oh, no — but for their own. Piety extends as far as the incense and the cakes: that's all put on the fire, so the god can have that. They allow the gods the tail-end, too, and the gall-bladder — all the stuff that is not good to eat. But everything else, they polish off themselves."

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 474

"Knemon: Damn you, do you think I can [afford to] sacrifice bulls like your lot?"

Getas: I wouldn't expect you to sacrifice as much as a snail.

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 614

"I simply won't take no for an answer. We have heaps of food. Surely to goodness, nobody refuses an invitation to lunch after a friend has been sacrificing."

E.A. Wallis Budge, Egyptian ideas of the Afterlife, Ch.5

"Attached to the body in some remarkable way was the KA, or 'double' of a man. It may be defined as an abstract individuality or personality [spirit] which was endowed with all his characteristic attributes, and it possessed an absolutely independent existence. It was free to move from place to place upon the earth at will, and it could enter heaven and hold converse [conversations] with the gods. The offerings made in the tombs at all periods were intended for the nourishment of the KA, and it was supposed to be able to eat and drink and enjoy the odor of incense."

Laws of Manu 3.84

"Each day, a priest should take (a portion) of the sacrificed (food) for the ritual to the pantheon [vaisvadeva] prepared according to the rules." [This was performed daily at sunrise, noon, and sunset, in a way similar to Islam.]

Laws of Manu 3.70

"The study (of the Veda) is the sacrifice to ultimate reality, and the refreshing libation is the sacrifice to the ancestors. The offering into the fire is for the gods, the propitiatory offerings of portions of food is for the disembodied spirits [bhutas], and the revering of guests is the sacrifice to men. The man who does not neglect these five great sacrifices as long as he is able to perform them is not defiled by the stains of the slaughter-houses, even while he lives as a householder. But whoever scatters no propitiatory offerings to the five — the gods, guests, dependents,

ancestors, and the self — breaths but does not (truly) live. These five sacrifices are [also] known as the 'not-offered-in-the-fire', the 'offered-in-the-fire', the 'offered-by-scattering', the 'offered-to-priests', and the 'eaten'. The 'not-offered-in-the-fire' is [made by] chanting (the Veda). The 'offered-in-the-fire' is the offering into the fire. The 'offered-by-scattering' is the propitiatory offering to the disembodied spirits. The 'offered-to-priests' is the reception of priests (as guests). And the 'eaten' is the refreshing libation to the ancestors."

Laws of Manu 11.24

"A priest should never beg for wealth to use for the purpose of sacrifices, for the sacrificer who begs is reborn as a 'Fierce' Untouchable. A priest who begs to gain sacrificial materials and does not offer it all up will be reborn as a vulture for a century. An evil-hearted man who greedily seizes what belongs to the gods or the priests lives will be reborn as vulture leftovers."

Pliny, Natural History 28.3.10

[Next we see the parasite scheming to make its priests a vital part of its religion=re•ligament and sacrificing infrastructure.]

"Sacrificing victims without prayer is said to be ineffective. This is because without a prayer, the gods have not been properly consulted [summoned. con•sul•te= with•under•you]. Besides, there are different sets of words for obtaining one's demands, for warding off evil, and for a commendation [a eulogy for the dead directed at the gods]. We see that our chief magistrates have adopted fixed formulations for our [public or municipal] prayers. And so that no word is left out, or said out of place, one person reads from a pre-written text. Another is appointed as monitor to keep watch [to make sure the prayer is read without error], and another is appointed to ensure a strict silence, a flute player plays so that nothing but the prayer is heard."

Horace, Parcus deorum cultor

"A stingy and infrequent worshipper of the Gods, skilled at ignorance of wisdom, I have gone astray, But now I must resume the course I abandoned. Normally Jupiter cleaves clouds with his flashing lightning But now he drives his thundering horses And speeding chariots across a clear sky ...The God has the power to invert our zenith and nadir, Raising obscurity, lessening fame. Greedy Fortune, with a shrill complaint takes his crown from one, gladly granting it to another"

[who sacrifices more expensive Mideast sacraments]

Hesiod Works and Days, c.700BC, 759

"When you come upon a burning sacrifice, do not criticize the sacrificers for stinginess. The gods resent that."

Plutarch, Alexander, 25

[This is about Alexander the great before he became a leader.]

"One day when Alexander was sacrificing, and he was throwing incense on the altar by the hand, Leonidas [his tutor Lion-ideas] remarked to him, "Alexander, when you have conquered the countries that produce these spices, you can make as extravagant sacrifices as you like: till then, don't waste it!" [Here we see propaganda about the benefits of making generous offerings of incense to the gods — for Alexander became a great man, right? Also, note that Alexander was a prince, and even for him burning handfuls of Arabian was considered extravagant.]

Priests consuming the sacraments

Euripides, c. 420 BC, Electra, 785

"Stay here tonight and be my guests. I'm killing a bull in honor of the Nymphs; and you must share the feast/ barbecue."

Aristophanes, Clouds, 618

"You've turned the calendar all topsy-turvy. The gods turn up for meals and have to wait. Because you've sacrificed a day too late."

Aeschylus, Agamemnon, 1054

"I have no time to spend outside. Already the victims crowd the hearth/fire-pit, the Navel-stone, to bless this day of joy, I never hoped to see! — our animal victims are awaiting the knife and the fire, and you, if you want to taste of our mystic rites, come now. If my words can't reach you."

Horace, Et ture et fidibus

"With incense and lyres and offerings of bull's blood Let us appease the Gods that guarded Numidia Now safely returned from the furthest West."

[Here someone was angling to make only the blood important to the sacrificial offering. This way, when someone offered a bull, the priest could often dispose of the meat to the "needy".]

BARBECUE = bar•peh•queue. This is an ancient word from the days when people were sacrificing animals to the gods, and then barbecuing those animals. The people of the community would usually eat their fill and then the Arab priests would keep much of the meat and distribute this to their Middle Eastern friends — the people sabotaging things. Thus appeasing the gods seemed to actually work because the saboteurs would grow lazy.

Euripides, Electra, 817

"I have heard it boasted that Thessalians are expert at two things: cutting up a dead bull skillfully, and breaking horses to the reins. Friend, here's the sword, show us now if that's true about Thessalians. It was a well made Dorian sword. He grasped it firmly, threw off his buckled cloak, called Pylades to help and made all the slaves stand back. Then he took the bull-calf's leg, and with one long sweep laid the pale flesh bare, flaying [skinning] the carcass in less time than a fast runner takes to run a mile. Then he opened up the guts. At once Aegisthus took out the augural [fortune telling] parts and examined them carefully. The liver-lobe was missing; and the portal-vein and gall bladder portended evil visitations to the one that saw them. The king's face grew dark. Orestes asked him, "What has upset you?" [The king said:] Friend, I am much in fear."

Victims

Roman prayers and sacrifices often involved a number of experts, like the L. VICTIMARI, the men who killed the L. VICTIMA = a creature to be killed as a religious sacrifice. This was normally cooked and eaten at a barbecue. Strangely, a victim is today mostly an innocent, gullible, or trusting person and not an animal. Strange how most victims today are now people and no longer animals. Perhaps somebody has a secret religion that involves human sacrifice.

In Roman times, the victim was supposed to go willingly to its death, even offering up its neck to be slit. If this involves a human lamb, then what sort of conscience must the Brother have? What sort of exercise in duplicity must this be? CONSCIENCE comes from L. conscient- = being privy to, and from CON=with + SCIER = knowledge, seeing.

Sophocles, Antigone, 1005

"Full of foreboding I made the test. Of sacrifice upon the altar fire. There was no answering flame, only rank juice. Oozed from the flesh and dripped onto the ashes. Smoldering and sputtering, the gall vanished in a puff. And fat ran down the left haunches bare. Thus (through the eyes of my young acolyte, Who sees for me, that I may see for others) I read the signs of failure in my quest."

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 400±

[The following is about the Haremi brother priests running the religions of Europe. Zeus is the Arab leadership and the group cause of Arabs Inc.]

"Zeus, look down, look at us.

Watch what we do now.

We are the eagle's children...

the eagle's nest, the highest position belongs to us...

Agamemnon piled up sacraments and poured out libations in a perpetual banquet of offerings to you.

If you let us perish, that banquet is over
And when the eaglets are dead,
[eaglets = harem spawn]
how shall men read your signals in heaven?
Who will honor your unresponsive altars?"

Great

Aristophanes, Plutus

[Plautus was the Greek god of wealth, who was blind. Gr. Cairo=opportunity, and Hermes is the messenger of the gods. In the last few pages of the play the character of Hermes appears and says that Zeus is coming, and that he is ready to pulverize everyone]

"**Cario:** But why does Zeus want to mash us all up?

Hermes: Because you've committed the most heinous crime. Ever since Plutus was able to see again [And wealth started to be justly distributed], nobody has bothered to sacrifice anything at all to any of us divine. No [expensive monopolized Arabian] incense, no sweet bay [to make triumphal crowns for victors], no barley cakes [for the Brotherly priests to eat], no [meat of] animals sacrificed, not a bloody thing.

Cario: And about time! Nor will they because in the past you never bothered to care for us.

Hermes: I'm not so worried about the other gods as for myself. I'm lost.

Cario: Shows good sense.

Hermes: In the old days, as early as dawn, young women would serve me [and my Brotherly priests] choice morsels: brandy-cake, honey, figs — oh lots of things. All the things that Hermes likes. But now I'm in a terrible position and quite hungry.

Cario: Well, it's because of what you've done. Didn't you sometimes come down heavy on the very people who fed you?

Hermes: It's sad. What a loss! No more ritual cake on the 4th of each month. [Hermes had a monthly birthday on the 4th of each month. And it is just a hunch, but maybe July was Zeus's birth month. If that is the case, what does it say about America's great democracy?]

Cario: You pine for me in vain, and don't come back here.

Hermes: I pine for the ham I used to eat.

Cario: You could eat it up right here in the open air.

Hermes: The livers and kidneys [augury organs kept by the priest as a courtesy] I used to dispatch. [send off].

Cario: For which your own kidneys and liver seem to groan.

Hermes: And the wind, half and half, I use to put down the hatch.

Cario: <offers a pail of slop> Here have a sip of this. Then go to hell.

Hermes: Can't you help me old pal?

Cario: It depends on what kind of help you want.

Hermes: How about some bread fresh from the oven and a chunk of steak from your sacrifice there?

Cario: Hey, this isn't a carry-out joint.

Hermes: Remember how I used to help you swipe a platter from your master?

Cario: Provided you got your share. Steak and puffed pastry were your delight.

Hermes: Of which you certainly had a bite.

Cario: But you never shared the whipping I got when I was caught red-handed in the act.

Hermes: Can't you be generous now that you got your fill? For god's sake, let me join your party.

Cario: You mean you want to leave Olympus and live here?

Hermes: Well, you people are certainly sitting pretty.

Cario: But don't you think it ungrateful to desert your country?

Hermes: One's country is wherever one does well.

[Democratic Athens suffered from a wave of Mideast immigrants in half century before it was destroyed. Note how the underlined text rationalizes this immigration.]

Cario: But will we do well if you come down here to settle?

Hermes: I can be the threshold god of your front door.

Cario: threshold god? We don't need a threshold.

Hermes: Your business advisor god them?

Cario: We are rich. We don't need a Hermes middleman.

Hermes: All right, your god of expert trickery.

Cario: God of expert trickery? Certainly not. Now that we've mended our ways, tricks are out.

Hermes: God of guidance, then?

Cario: We have a god who sees again [Plutus] and have no need of one to guide us.

Hermes: Then let me be your god of competitive events. What's wrong with that? Athletic and artistic contests are right up Plutus' alley.

Cario: <to the audience> Hasn't he fixed himself up cleverly with tags. He's made a profession of it. Its not surprising that jurymen hype themselves onto a similar list of pegs.

Hermes: It's agreed then. I can take my place inside?

Cario: You may. So go to the sink and wash some tripe and install yourself as a god slave

<A preist arrives>

Priest: Can anybody tell me where Chremylus is?

Chremylus: How goes it, my good man?

Priest: What else but terrible. I have been dying of starvation ever since Plautus got his sight back again. I simply have nothing to eat. Me the priest of [Je]Zeus the savior. [Clearly the priests of the day lived on the sacrifices.]

Chremylus: You don't say! And what's the reason?

Priest: Nobody sacrifices. Nobody takes the trouble.

Chremylus: Why not?

Priest: Because everyone's rich. In the days when people had nothing, the businessmen safely home from his trip would offer a sacrifice in thanks, so would the man acquitted in court, and the sacrificers would ask me to be the priest. But not so now. Nobody offers a thing or sets foot inside the temple/church except to find a toilet.

Chremylus: A toilet? Not exactly the place to get your cut.

Priest: So I'm saying goodbye to [G-]Zeus the savior and settling here.

[skip a few lines]

Chremylus: How extraordinary. These pots are behaving really strangely. [Normally] with other pots, the scum rises to the top. But with these, the scum is at the bottom."

Seneca, Oedipus, 309-389

[The following is probably the definitive Brotherly gazette on the fake art of animal sacrifice and incense flame augury. It is not necessary to read the entire work.]

"**TIRESIAS:** Invoke the gods to witness in due form Put Asian [Middle Eastern] incense on the altar.

MANTO: I have put incense on the sacred fire.

TIRESIAS: How is the flame? Does it consume the banquet?

MANTO: It blazed up quickly and just as quickly died.

TIRESIAS: Did it stand clear and bright, in a single tongue of flame, rising until its crest dissolved in air? Or does it curl and waiver to one side, Drifting into a scattered cloud of smoke?

MANTO: It was not single kind of flame, but varied As when a rainbow is iridescent with many colors Spanning a tract of sky with its painted arch Telling us of the rain. It would be hard To say what color is or is not there First with a touch of blue, mottled with gold Then red as blood, then dying into blackness But now I see the flame fighting again dividing into two

One sacrifice becoming two waring fires. O horrible! The wine-libation turning into blood [original text missing]

Dense clouds of smoke enveloping the king, settling around his face [original text missing]

The light of day lost in a black fog. Father, what does it mean?

TIRESIAS: What can I say, so many troubled thoughts mazing

[mazed=dazed and confused] through my mind, I know not which to tell you of

Evil is here, but still deeply hidden

When the gods are angry, they usually show it with clear signs

What are we to think of something they wish to show and yet wish not to show?

When they disguise their anger?

Something is here that shames the gods.

Make haste, and bring out the victims [sacrificial animals]

Let the salted meal be thrown upon their necks.

How do they bear the touch of hands, the sprinkling of the meal?

MANTO: The bull raised its head, and when they placed it facing east, it seemed to fear the daylight, and shied away from the sun's rays.

TIRESIAS: Did they fall to the ground, each at the first stroke?

MANTO: The heifer moved forward against the coming stroke,

The bull was wounded twice, staggering this way and that,

Weakened and reluctant to give up its struggling life.

TIRESIAS: Did the blood spurt strongly from a little wound.

Or well up slowly from the deep-cut flesh?

MANTO: The first bled freely where the wound was opened at the breast, the other shows thin smears of blood around the injured parts.

As if receding from the wounds themselves,

Dark blood is pouring from the eyes and mouth

TIRESIAS: Such evil signs in the sacrifice are greatly to be feared.

Tell me what signs you see in the entrails.

MANTO: Father, what is this?

Instead of gently quivering as they should, they make my whole hand shake

There is fresh blood coming from the veins

The heart is shrunk, withered and hardly to be seen The veins are without normal coloring.

Part of the lungs is missing, the liver is putrid, oozing with black gall.

And here, always an omen boding ill for monarchy

Two heads of swollen flesh rise in equal sizes

Each mass cut off and covered with a fine transparent membrane,

As if refusing to conceal its secret.

On the ill-omened side [of the victim] the flesh is thick and firm, with seven veins whose backward course is stopped by an obstruction in their way

The natural order of the parts is all changed around, The organs are all awry and out of place.

On the right side there is no breathing lung alive with blood,

No heart upon the left side, I find no folds of fat gently enclosing

The inner organs, womb and genitals are twisted and deformed.

And what is this hard protuberance in the belly?

Monstrous!

A fetus in a virgin heifers womb,

And out of place, a swelling in the body where none

should be
 It moves its limbs and whimpers, twitching
 convulsively its feeble frame.
 The flesh is blackened with livid gore [missing text]
 And now the grossly mutilated beasts are trying to
 move,
 A gaping trunk rears up as if to attack the servers with
 its horns.
 The entrails seem to run out of my hands.
 That sound you hear is not the bellowing of cattle.
 Not the cry of frightened beasts.
 It is the fire that roars upon the altars, the hearth itself
 quakes
 OEDIPUS: Now prophet, tell us the meaning of the
 signs that have appeared
 in this most ominous sacrifice. Your words will have
 no terror for my ears.
 In his worst hour, a man can be most calm.
 TIRESIAS: You may in time wish to call back again
 this evil hour
 from which you seek escape.
 OEDIPUS: Tell me the thing the gods would have me
 know. Tell me upon whose hands the king's blood
 lies."

Marco Polo, d. 1324AD, Ch. 7

"They have many idols [gods] in their temples, both
 male and female. Many of their young maidens are
 offered to these gods in the following way: Their
 parents offer them to certain gods, whichever ones
 they please. Once they have been offered, they come
 to entertain the god with song and lively entertainment
 whenever the priests request. And there are great
 numbers of these maidens, because they form large
 groups. Several times a week these bring food to the
 gods which they are dedicated to.

Here is how they bring it, and how they say
 that the god has eaten: Some of these maidens of
 whom I have spoken of prepare tasty dishes to meat
 and other food and bring them to their gods in the
 temples. Then they lay the table before them, setting
 out the meal they have brought, and leave it for some
 time. Meanwhile they all sing and dance and provide
 the merriest sport in the world. And when they have
 done this for as long as a great lord might spend in
 eating a meal, then they say that the spirit of the idols
 has eaten the substance of the food. Thereupon, they
 take the food and eat it together [with the priests] with
 great mirth and merriment. Finally they go back to
 their own homes. And this they do until they take
 husbands.

Such maidens, doing all the things which I
 have told you of, are abundant throughout this
 kingdom. And the reason why they are called on to
 amuse the gods is this: The priests of the idols very
 often declare: 'The god is quarreling with the
 goddess. One will not cohabit [sleep] with the other,
 nor will they talk together. Since they are thus

quarreling and angry with each other, unless they are
 reconciled and make their peace, all our [humanly]
 affairs will go wrong, and then go from bad to worse,
 because they will not bestow their blessings and their
 favor [upon humanity]. So these maidens go to the
 church as I have said. And there, completely naked,
except that they cover their genitals, they sing before
the god and goddess. The god [brotherly priest]
stands by himself on an altar under a canopy, and the
goddess [played by the various maidens wearing
only loin clothes] stands by herself on another altar
under another canopy.

People say that he often dallies with her,
[dally = to have a casual romantic or sexual liaison
with someone], and they have sex together. But
when they are quarreling, they refrain from sex, until
these maidens come to soothe [and make peace
between] them. When they are there, they devote
themselves to singing, dancing, leaping, gymnastics
[Gr. gymnos=naked, so it is G'um•nasty•aks] and
every sort of exercise calculated to amuse the god
and goddess and reconcile them [and their love for
each other].

And while they are entertaining, they cry out:
'O lord, why are you angry with your lady? Why have
you grown cold to her? And why is your spirit angry?
Is she not beautiful? Does she not please you?
Certainly yes. So therefore, if it pleases you, be
reconciled with her and take your delight with her, for
surely she is greatly pleasing. And then the maiden
who has spoken these words will lift her leg higher
than her neck and spin around for the delight of the
god and goddess. [But mostly for the priestly vicar of
the god and his vicarious presence on earth.]

When they have finished this entertainment,
they go home. In the morning the priest of the god
will announce with great joy that he has seen [or
rather experienced first hand how] the god made up
with the goddess and that harmony has been restored
between them. Then everyone rejoices and gives
thanks.

The flesh of these maidens, so long as they
 remain maidens is so firm that no one could grasp or
 pinch them in any place. For a penny they will allow a
 man to pinch them as hard as he can. After they are
 married their flesh remains hard, but not so hard as
 before. On account of this hardness, their breasts do
 not hang down, but remain upstanding and erect."

[The preceding is a Brotherly gazette on obtaining
 both food and sex from the young girls of the flock.
 When these became pregnant in the service of god,
 they were probably still considered virgins like "The
 Virgin Mary" and their children were probably
 considered immaculately conceived like Jew•Zeus.]

Section-3.4: PUBLIC SACRIFICE

Tax the empire to fund Arab incense purchases

Its easier to crash a big party than a family dinner

Individuals often shirk their "responsibility" to make costly sacrifices to the parasite. Sales are much higher when government is sacrificing on their behalf.

Plato, Republic, 540b

"When they have brought up successors like themselves to take their place as Guardians/Philosopher Kings, they will depart to the islands of the blessed [Arabia]. Then the government will set up a public memorial to them and make [public] sacrifices [of expensive Arab-controlled sacraments] to them." [Here the great Plato-Socrates is saying that governments should tax the people to pay for public sacrifices of Arabian hashish incense. Was this a Greek saying this, or was Plato-Socrates an Arab make-believe character, a fictional fabrication? Maybe all books that repeatedly call for expensive sacrifices of Arabian incense hashish were Arab fabrications, especially if those books came from the Mideast.]

Plutarch, Alexander, 25

[Alexander] "sent a great part of the spoils captured in Gaza to Olympias [his mother], to his sister Cleopatra [Not Cleopatra VII, who bore a son by Julius Caesar. She lived 300 years after Alexander] and to his friends. He also remembered his tutor Leonidas [Lion+ideas] and presented him with five hundred of talent's weight of frankincense and one hundred of myrrh [1 talent = 24.5kg, so 50 talents is over 1470 kilos of spices, which at times were worth their weight in gold]; this was in remembrance of the hopes with which his teacher had inspired him in his boyhood. It seems that one day when Alexander was sacrificing and was throwing incense on the altar by the handful, Leonidas remarked to him, "Alexander, when you have conquered the countries that produce these spices, you can make as extravagant sacrifices as you like: till then, don't wast it! [Are they trying to say that Leonidas was grooming Alexander for conquest? Or was Leonidas aware of Alexander's 'destiny,' either seems a little off. Perhaps this is simply a poorly constructed lie.] On this occasion Alexander wrote to him, I have sent you plenty of myrrh and frankincense, so that you need not be stingy towards the gods any longer." [We see an advertisement for here how lavishly sacrificing, or burning expensive Arabian frank-incense lead to Alexander becoming great. Apparently the people in the sacramental incense business wanted to say, 'be generous with the gods and they will be generous with you.']

Aristotle, 400.14

"The law of a city gives rise to all life in that place. And it is permanently fixed in the hearts and minds of everyone who lives under it. For in obedience to it, the police do their duties, the judges go to their various courts, the lawmakers go to their designated meeting places, and one man dines in the pyrtaneum [The Athenians had a council of 500. This was supposedly divided into 10 divisions of 50, each called a prytany. A pyrtaneum is apparently like a White House.] Another man makes his defense before a jury, and another dies in prison.

As well, the annual public holidays/festivals and feasts take place, along with [costly] sacrifices to the gods, and libations [poured out] in honor of dead heroes. The various activities of the people obeying lawful authority are aptly expressed in the words of the poet: 'The whole town is full of incense smoke!'"

Cicero

[Explaining why Rome should not scrimp on its public sacrifices of costly Arabian incense.]

"This whole empire has been created and increased and maintained by the power of the gods."

[In the Roman mental matrix, the Romans thought that they revered 'the gods' more/better than any other race — and they thought that this reverence was a big reason for their imperial success. They also probably believed that their poorly designed, and totally corrupt democracy helped with their imperial success as liberators — like many Americans today.

Little did the Romans realize that an ancient race of totally desperate, and totally godless/GOODLESS men were out there pretending to be the gods. And thanks to the costly and frequent sacrifices made by the Romans, this parasitic race maximized its own income by secretly sabotaging all of Rome's enemies and helping Rome to thrive — at least for some centuries while it was profitable to do so

So the Romans were right, but for the wrong reasons. Their frequent and costly sacrifices of expensive Mideast sacraments were a big reason — perhaps the biggest reason why Rome was so successful as masters of the Western world.

Here is why we must never judge things merely by what seems to work. It is because we have a parasite that tries very hard to make its choices for our system seem like they work best.

Horace, d. 8BC, Delicta maiorum

"Though innocent, you shall atone for the crimes of your forefathers, Roman, until you have restored the temples and crumbling shrines of the Gods and their statues grimy with smoke." [from the burnt sacrifices of expensive Arab incense at their temples. Both the restoration work and the incense were paid by the government.]

Polybius, d. 118BC, History, 6.13

"The Senate first of all has control of the treasury, and regulates both income and expenses. The Quaestors cannot spend any public money for the various departments of the state without a decree/law passed by the Senate, except when serving under a Consul. The Senate also controls what is by far the largest and most important expenditure, that, namely, which is made by the Censors at every purificatory ceremony for the repair or construction of public buildings; this money cannot be obtained by the censors except by the grant of the Senate." [The Rome "democracy" elected two Censors that held the tax census and supervised the public sacrifice of Arab incense. They were also responsible for supervising public morals (meme•orals) apparently by censored the media and censured people for their behavior.]

Plato, Republic, 419a

"Other rulers own land and magnificent well furnished houses. They offer their own private sacrifice to the gods" [private as opposed to public sacrifices.]

Aristotle, Athenian Constitution, 54.5

"The assembly elects a secretary to read documents to itself and to the council, and he has no responsibility other than reading. Ten hiero•poei [sacred•poets?] are appointed by lot, those entitled the hieropoei in charge of expiatory sacrifices [atonement sacrifices, or sacrifices of penance] who make the [government's public] sacrifices ordered by the oracles and when necessary cooperate with the soothsayers to seek good omens."

Isocrates, Philippus 117

"The gods we call 'Olympian' the gods responsible for the good things that happen to us, both as private individuals, and as whole communities that build temples and [make expensive dedications at their] altars in their honor. But we give less appealing names to those other deities who are responsible for disasters and punishments that befall us, and we do not honor them in our prayers or in sacrifices. Instead, we perform rites intended to drive them away."

Plutarch, d. 120AD, Cicero, 2

"They say that his mother gave birth to him easily and without any labor pains of the 3rd day of the new year, the day when the [public] magistrates offer up [publicly funded] prayers and [publicly funded] sacrifices for the emperor."

Plutarch, d. 120AD, Pompey 61

"The consuls fled as well, without even making the sacrifices that are usually made at the outbreak of war."

Plato, Republic, 415e

"When they have made camp, they will sacrifice to the appropriate gods, and then arrange sleeping quarters."

Livy, Hannibal's war, 30.6

"Huge quantities of arms were captured. The commander dedicated them to Vulcan and burned them all" [thus increasing demand for Mideast weapons.

The broad definition of sacrifice

It doesn't matter what is sacrificed as long as it is an Arab monopoly product. And the sacrifice need not be intentional on the part of the sacrificer, for example: war, planned obsolescence, and disposable products are all non-intentional sacrifices.

Diocletian's Price Edict, 301 AD

"the men who continually plan to gain from [our] divine [public] sacrifices and to reduce the general level of prosperity, by means of famine caused by [intentional] harvest reductions and by means of their trading agents, are men who, already richer than whole nations, strive to capture even the smallest profits and charge oppressive and ruinous rates of interest."

Plato, Republic, 364b

[Here we have 7 mentions of Sacrifice in the definitive ancient work of political propaganda. Clearly this book was written by the people who were selling the incense hash for its weight in gold.]

There are priests and soothsayers that go around knocking on the doors of the rich. These say that through [complex] incantations, sacrificial slaughters [of special expensive albino animals], and [BBQ party] feasts, that they can accumulate a stockpile of power from the gods that will expiate [make amends for] and cure any misdeed of a man or his ancestors [think Catholic indulgences 1.0]. These claim to be masters of magic spells and incantations that bind the gods to execute their will. So if a man wishes to harm an enemy, he can injure just and unjust alike at little cost. And to support these claims, they cite the [great] poets as authorities, smoothing their way by quoting Hesiod:

...

'Vice may be had easily and in plenty
The path is smooth and her home near
The path to virtue is uphill and hard
And the gods put toil from the first step'

...

Then they cite Homer as an authority that the gods can be swayed by men for he says:

...

'The gods themselves are swayed by prayers
Their wrath is averted by sacrifice and vow
Incense and libations turn their will
Praying for sins and transgressions'

...

They also show a whole library of religious books by Orpheus and Musaeus — who they say were children of the moon [Arabs Inc.] and the muses. They perform their rituals [Gr. *litaneia*=prayers or rituals] according to these books. And they persuade not only individuals, but entire cities that sacrifices [of costly Arab sacraments] along with an hour of pleasant trivialities will cause their sins to be offset and forgiven. They allege that these are equally of service in this life as well as in the afterlife, where nobody knows what terrible things awaits those who have failed to sacrifice [expensive Arab goods. Here a seminal document in political thought is quoting Homer (Iliad 9.497) about making burnt offerings of Arabian Frankincense and Myrrh, which at times were worth more than their weight in gold. Funny how the Catholic Church burns piles of Arabian Frankincense incense today. Also, note the self-reinforcing edifice/matrix and how Plato reinforces Homer, and consider how this is at work today]

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, 2.353
"Outside some stately [government] shrine of the gods, [expensive Arabian frankincense] incense is smoldering on the altar. Beside it a slaughtered calf falls to the ground. From its breast, it breaths out a hot steam of blood. But its bereaved mother, roaming through green glades, looks all around... searching for her missing calf. She pauses and fills the leafy thickets with her bleating calls. Time and again, she returns to the cowshed, sore at heart with yearning for her calf. Succulent willows [aspirin plant for her pains] and pasture fresh with dew... all these are powerless to console her and banish her... distress. The sight of other calves in the lush pastures is powerless to distract her mind or relieve it of distress. So obvious it is that she misses something distinctive and recognized." [Golfball-sized chunks of imported hashish are much easier to ship, manage, and most importantly monopolize in comparison to albino livestock. Apparently the Bros were leaning the boat and saying it was inhumane to butcher animals. Thus Arab hashish-incense had a plausible excuse.]

It is much easier to crash a giant banquet than a small family dinner

The parasite uses any way that works to feed on its hosts. An it has always been much easier for the the parasite to steal from its host as a society rather than as individuals.

If you don't appease "the gods"...

"The gods" had to be constantly appeased. Because if the gods were not sufficiently appeased, the entire city of would begin to suffer all sorts of illnesses and other widespread problems.

Rome the liberator became Rome the oppressor

Rome didn't acquire its world-dominating empire by conquest, it acquired it by being perceived as a democratic liberator, just like America. Then, over about 63 years, (91BC - 28BC) the world's greatest liberator was morphed into the world's greatest oppressor, mostly due to a series of purges/ mass murders. Then its cred was abused by the parasite to institute a government that was the exact opposite of freedom.

One thing that Rome did was ruthlessly tax the Western world at sword-point and then turn around and spend this money to buying piles of Arab hashish incense for public sacrifices. This ensured that "the gods" (actually Arabs Inc. pretending to be the gods) would continue to look favorably on Rome.

Here the way Rome collected its taxes is notable. The Senate and people of Rome (SPQR, or Senatus Populus Que Romanus) had this name that sounded really democratic at first, just like United States of America. Anyway, the Senate and people of Rome sold "tax farming" concessions to "Roman" Corporations operated by people working for Mideast Inc. These companies won the rigged bidding process and paid their franchise fee. Then after this, the corporations and their contractors and deputies were able to squeeze the people of the Roman empire for whatever they could extract, backed by the might of the Roman legions. How about that for a front police state?

To be clear

Once the Caesar dynasty had seized power, Rome, originally a land of the free became an Arab tool for shaking down the known world, and then handing that money to the Arabs through sales of tree sap worth more than its weight in gold.

weak

Public sacrifice in Rome

In the Judeo-Christian tradition, one has a personal relation with god. However, in the Greco-Roman tradition, whole cities had collective relationships with their gods. The city of Rome for example had Jupiter Capitoleum (or Capitoline?), and Athens had Athena Polias. To these gods and others, the Roman government used to make hugely expensive public sacrifices to 'the gods' for the benefit of the entire city/ empire. Thus it became a government effort to appease the gods with huge piles of expensive Arabian incense. And thus the government would use vast amounts of tax money to buy Arabian tree-sap infused hashish incense worth its weight in gold at times. And thus the Roman government became the agent of Mideast Inc. in its efforts to wring more money out of its secret never-acknowledged empire. Basically, the Roman state stepped in and "taxed" its giant empire at knife-point. Then it used the money to

make "public sacrifices" of Arabian incense that at times cost more than gold by weight. In fact, Rome was transformed into a sort of puppet shake-down empire for the land of no resources. Although that is not entirely accurate, because the critical magisterial/administrative the Roman empire were mostly not Romans, but "Greeks" from the eastern Mediterranean and Mideast. Only the figurehead frontman emperors tended to be Italian — at least until the time of the Roman Emperor named "Philip the Arab" who ruled from 244-249AD.

Rome spent "billions" on Arabian incense

Basically the Roman front government was this awful murderous police state disguised as a democracy. And it spent piles of tax money buying Arab sacraments.

What's the difference?

The Romans paid taxes to their government administration and it made public sacrifices of Arabian incense. The Roman Catholics (the Church of Rome) pay taxes to their church administration and it burns lots of Arabian incense as a sacrament.

Horace, d. 8BC, Phoebe silva•rum•que

[This is a Roman public prayer]

"Apollo, bright glory of heaven, Diana, queen of the forests,

To be worshipped forever and ever,

Please grant what we pray for at this sacred time

[1) Again, Apollo sounds like the sun.

[2) Propaganda to reduce hunting and wood cutting in Rome.

[3) The name of this prayer is moon•forest•Rome•what.]

When the Sibyl's verses have ordered chosen

Virgins and virtuous boys To sing a hymn

To the Gods who Love the Seven Hills [of the city of Rome]

[1) Chastity propaganda.

[2) The Romans were praying as a community.]

Kind Sun [Apollo], who in your shining chariot

Reveal the then hidden day, reborn again and again,

May you view nothing greater than the City of Rome.

[This is a prayer for Rome as a community.]

Llithyia [Lilith], gently bringing on birth at the proper time

Whether you approve more of the name Lucina or Genitalis,

Please protect our mothers. [Many Romans were unable to have children, just like in Athens. The main enemies of the Arabs always suffer from this.]

Goddess, rear our young and help the Senate's edicts

On wedlock, that the new law on the marriage of women

Produces abundant children.

[1) The word is wed•lock and it is life long with no possibility of divorce.

[2) Wedlock became the law.

[3) When we say we need more children, the parasite always says, "more wedlock" or "stronger wedlock".]

And make sure the cycle of 11 decades comes around

Once more, the singing and games thronged

Thrice by broad day and thrice in the pleasant night.

[1) The world is about to end.

[2) Sing and play by day

[3) Sing and play by night.]

And you true Fates, may the outcome of events

Conform what has been pronounced, and

Link our happy destinies with those already performed

[everything is pre•destined]

Let the earth, so fertile in crops and cattle,

Deck out Ceres with a wheat wreath

May the storms of Jupiter sustain the new sprouts

[Your low national output is because you have angered the gods.]

Calm and peaceful, your bow laid aside,

Apollo, hear our suppliant boys;

And Luna, twin-horned queen of the stars, hear our girls...

Gods! give proven morals to our malleable youth

Gods! give rest to our sober elders

give profit, progeny and every honor to Rome's race...

[The Romans were praying as a community]

Now Faith, Peace and Honor and pristine Modesty

And Manhood neglected dare to return

And blessed Plenty appears with her laden horn.

Apollo, adorned with his flashing bow

A prophet and companion of the nine Muses

Who with his healing art relieves the body's weary limbs

[There are many ancient references herein to Apollo and Jupiter striking people down with 'lightning' and 'thunder' from their flashing bows. We also read about Jupiter Fulgurator and note that L.

fulgur=lightning and Eng. fulgurite is solid material fused by lightning. Also, here in Horace, Apollo looks like a synonym for Jupiter and both seem to be sun gods, gods of truth and more and better.]

If he looks with favor on the Palatine altars

[The public altars of the Roman state in the city of Rome here is where the state burned piles of

expensive Arabian incense.]

Prolonging the Roman State and Latinum's wealth
Through cycles ever new and ages ever better.

Diana, who keeps [watches over] the Aventine and
Algidus

head the prayers of the Fifteen Men

lending a friendly ear to the children's vows

[The goddess of forests and hunting also watched
over the seat of Roman Government. This is why it
was bad to offend her sacred nature reserves to
obtain food and timber that competed with Mideast
rackets.]

A specially trained chorus sings the praises of Apollo
and Diana

We carry home the good and steadfast hope that

Jupiter

And all the Gods approve these wishes."

Section-3.5: PHILOTHYTES AND MEAT TO HASHISH

The shift from animal sacrifice to burning expensive
Arab hashish incense

Step-1: Host society kills and barbecues any sort of
animal.

Step-1: Host society kills and barbecues only special
albino and jet black animals monopolized by Arabs
Inc.

Step-3: The host society experiences an inflation in
the requirements and cost of successful animal
sacrifice.

Step-4: Incense is introduced as a cheap and easy
alternative to making difficult and costly animal
sacrifices.

Step-5: Animal sacrifice is gently discredited

Step-6: Unlike albino animals, the Arabs have a
monopoly on frankincense scented incense because
the trees are grown nowhere else on earth.

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 2.68

"On the Alban Mountain in ancient times it was not
permitted to sacrifice other than snow-white [albino =
sacrificial] bulls..."

Pausanias, Guide to Greece, 2.34

"... a rooster with completely white feathers is
chopped in two..." [A special albino or 'unblemished'
sacramental rooster. It was little doubt quite spendy
in comparison to a normal rooster.]

Exodus 12:5

"Your lamb shall be without blemish"

Juvenal, Satire 10

"I'll sacrifice the animals that I promised to the Gods
A snow white lamb apiece for the Queen of Heaven,
the Fates, and fierce Minerva."

Montesquieu, c.1721, Persian Letters, #13

"Thieves had stolen his herd of cattle. 'That makes
me very angry', he said, 'for there was a pure white
cow that I wanted to sacrifice to the gods.' Another
was heard saying, 'I must go to the temple to give
thanks to the gods, because my brother, whom my
father loves so much, and whom I am so fond of, has
been restored to health.'"

Ammianus Marcellinus 22.12

"he sacrifices 100 bulls and countless flocks of other
animals, as well as white birds, for which he combed
the land and the sea." [Albino animals are
simultaneously rare and hard to find, but also easy to
breed.]

Tacitus, Germania, 10

"the Germans, they have also a special method of
their own -- to try to obtain omens and warnings from
horses. These horses are kept at the public expense
in the sacred woods and groves that I have
mentioned; they are pure white and undefiled by any
toil in the service of man."

[The snow-white animals were albinos and nobody
but the Sphinx Mafia sold them.]

Bible, Leviticus, 22:21

"Whoever offers a sacrifice of peace to the lord to
accomplish his vow, or a free will offering in beeves
[bovines] or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted,
and there shall be no blemish therein [these are
special expensive albino sacrificial animals, a Mideast
racket.] Blind or broken or maimed, or having a wen
[a boil or growth], or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not
offer these unto the Lord, nor make an offering by fire
of them upon the altar unto the Lord. Either a bullock
or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in
his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering,
but for vows, it shall not be accepted. Ye shall not
offer unto the Lord that which is bruised, or crushed,
or broken, or cut, neither shall ye make any offering
thereof in your land." [This is a product placement for
Arab Incense, which was always so much simpler to
sacrifice.]

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, 2.353

"Outside some stately [government] shrine of the
gods, [expensive Arabian frankincense] incense is
smoldering on the altar. Beside it a slaughtered calf
falls to the ground. From its breast, it breaths out a
hot steam of blood. But its bereaved mother, roaming
through green glades, looks all around... searching

for her missing calf. She pauses and fills the leafy thickets with her bleating calls. Time and again, she returns to the cowshed, sore at heart with yearning for her calf. Succulent willows [aspirin plant for her pains] and pasture fresh with dew... all these are powerless to console her and banish her... distress. The sight of other calves in the lush pastures is powerless to distract her mind or relieve it of distress. So obvious it is that she misses something distinctive and recognized." [Golfball-sized chunks of imported hashish are much easier to ship, manage, and most importantly monopolize in comparison to albino livestock. Apparently the Bros were leaning the boat and saying it was inhumane to butcher animals. Thus the shift from butchering special sacrificial albino animals to burning Arab hashish-incense had some sort of plausible excuse.]

Aeschylus Persians 609:

"**Atossa:** For my son's father, such as soothe departed souls: Milk, sweet and white, from an unblemished cow; the gleam of honey and flower confections; ceremonial [holy] water drawn from virgin springs; and, from the fields, this unmixed draught, the quickening essence of its ancient parent vine. Here also is some perfumed oil from the pale olive, which thrives in perpetual leaf. And lastly, these garlands, twined with flowers, the product of all producing earth. So friends, please assist me now in this libation to the dead. Let's now with solemn chants summon Darius from his grave, while I, in honor of the gods who rule below, pour out these gifts to sink into the thirsty ground.

Chorus: Yours be it, royal lady, Persia's dread, to pour offerings of wine into the house of gaia/earth, while we use entreating/ beseeching songs guide our dearly departed souls into favor [with the gods of the underworld]. Here, lord of darkness, and all you nether Powers, Hermes, and gaia [Earth]. Send this soul up to the light."

Menander, 316BC, Old Cantankerous, 548

"Do you think I have 30 pairs of hands man? I get the charcoal glowing for you, fetch, carry, clean, and cut up the entrails [of the sacrifice] make the sacrificial cakes, bring this around here, see to that there, all the time quite blind due to the smoke. Oh, I am having a marvelous time." [Arab incense was so much easier.]

Euripides, Electra, 824

"With one long sweep, he opened up the gut. And in less time than a fast runner takes to run a mile, the bull's carcass was laid bare and the pale flesh was flayed [filleted into steaks for an always popular group BBQ where some dark and hairy guy was always spouting garbage about what the organs foretold.]

At once Aegis•thus [group•sacrifice] took the augury/fortune-telling parts of the animal and

examined them. The lobe of the liver was missing, and the portal vein and gall-bladder portended divine punishment to anyone who saw them. The king's face grew dark."

Incense had major advantages for the parasite

- 1) It was light weight and easy to move.
- 2) Brothers were always taking a bite of the forbidden fruit and sneaking outside animals into the sphinx. The addition of a distinctive smelling 'storax' component like frankincense made it almost impossible to counterfeit the incense.
- 3) Incense was burned and used once.
- 4) Meat was nice to eat, but marijuana and opium made the users feel the touch of god when they sacrificed.
- 5) Opium was addictive, so it encouraged people to sacrifice every day.
- 6) Incense didn't feed the Rumi and this made the imported four rackets more powerful.

Graven images and sacramental incense

The prohibitions on graven images in the Bible and Koran did not come about because anybody (or any god) decided that worship should occur abstractly. This prohibition is actually related to the process that got the Romans to stop sacrificing animals and burning Arabian incense.

You see, the Sphinx mafia could control the supply of imported incense — like it controls the supply of imported hashish incense today. On the other hand, the supply sacrificial animals and especially handmade figurines were much harder to control. They simply didn't want figurines, or animal sacrifices cutting into their incense sales, that is why all the Middle Eastern religions and their Judeo-Christian-Islamic gods despise graven=engraved = hand carved = hand-made images. They are simply bad for the business of Mideast Inc.

O the power the devil spirit has in our religions. In fact, this desperate spirit among men has so much power that I think that the devil's spirit actually created our religions.

Barely plausible history

History is very often just some plausible excuse proffered by the parasite.

If it is subject to interpretation

Anything subject to interpretation that the parasite can profit from is probably a lie.

Pythagoras

pyth•agoras = pith•market. Pith is the stuff carried in amphoras, or earthen jars. The name sounds like a free market movement. Pythagoras lived from around 580-500BC. In 530 when he was 50, he supposedly left his native Samos island (near Turkey) to found a

sectarian colony in Sicily. Here people were supposed to abstain from alcohol and sex. Pythagoras believed that souls pass from creature to creature after death, person to person, animal to person, person to animal (Metempsychosis or "married minds" it was called) Pythagoras was opposed to animal sacrifices because the animals sacrificed had souls that might be someone you once knew or loved. He also advocated not eating meat. He supposedly said "So long as men kill animals, they will not stop killing each other."

Pythagoras instead advocated burning expensive Arabian incense. He thought this was a better offering to the gods than the smell of cooking meat at the ensuing BBQ feast after the creature was killed. Today, all of Pythagoras' propaganda religion has been covered up and hidden under a triangle theorem, a theory (a ratio actually) so stupid and so obvious that it can only be taught to elementary school children.

Empedocles of Acragas (493-433) was the man who came up with the idea that the earth was made up of four elements, fire, earth, air and water. He was a student of Pythagoras. Empedocles once won a race, but refused to sacrifice an ox for the audience to feast on, as was the custom. Instead, he burned an effigy of an ox made out of olive oil, Frankincense and Myrrh, all expensive imported products controlled by the Sphinx Mafia of the day.

The philothyte

Gr. philo = love + Gr. thein = sacrifice, burn, cook. A philothyte was originally a lover of animal sacrifice to the Roman gods. That was the starting meaning during. So during the time of Republican Rome, a philothyte was someone who would sacrifice many animals to the gods. Then he would barbecue up the meat and give it away to his neighbors and friends who came by to attend the ceremony where the animal was killed, butchered, cooked and eaten.

Now the curious thing about being a philothyte is that it somehow came to mean a good party thrower, a good barbecue host, or a suck-up.

Ceremonial bloat

Around the time that the meaning of philothyte changed there was this bloating of the requirements of animal sacrifice. Basically a long list of ceremonial words and requirements were added to the Roman animal sacrifice procedures. And they all had to go perfectly, or the entire animal sacrifice would be rendered ineffective. There were these long legalistic offering statements (almost incantations) that had to be said perfectly in one shot. There were requirements about the type of animal, expensive and "unblemished" albino animals for some gods and expensive "unblemished" jet black for other gods.

There were requirements about music, and also requirements about the animal's behavior on the way to slaughter. Any one of these things could go wrong and the whole sacrifice would have to be done over; or worse, the gods could be inadvertently insulted.

Incense was resisted at first

It was probably like how good people hate flying on Mideast airlines today.

Incense was cheaper and a sure thing

In contrast to animal sacrifice, the burning of Arab hash was quick, easy, convenient and foolproof. The hand of the god also gave you a real nice buzz.

Greek Magical Papyri, 12.401

[Here are some kooky magic items and what they really were. Here we see someone trying to complicate a religion so that outsiders could not participate. Here we see who was behind the magic as well as who was behind the "real" religions, playing both the church establishment and the witchcraft opposition.]

"Baboon's tears	dill juice
Blood of Hephaestus	wormwood
Blood of Hestia	chamomile
Blood of an eagle	garlic
Blood of a titan	lettuce
Bone of a doctor	sandstone
Crocodile dung	Egyptian sand
head of a snake	leech
seeds of a bull	dung beetle eggs
seeds of Ares	clover"

What animal sacrifice was

It was a way for a man to be a big-shot. It was a way to act like you were honoring the gods but really just having a barbecue for the neighborhood. And of course the Arabs loved this because at the start they would get all the extra meat to give to their followers, so there would be big synergies, especially among the poor. Later when they had a firmer grip, they started charging 2x 3x, 5x the going price for their special albino and jet black animals. And these didn't have to be fully grown or big either.

The entire Roman democratic system seems to have been intertwined with this sacrificial mentality. And it is easy to imagine men sacrificing many animals all over Rome and buying the audience of people who might vote for him. He would talk while the meat cooked and people ate.

Section-3.6: FORMULAIC ROMAN PRAYERS

The legalistic formula that bureaucratized Roman religion

Aeschylus, Agamemnon II, (160-163)

"Zeus, or however he may be called.

If he is pleased to be called this way
then I address him so."

THE PAX DEORUM

1) Sacrifice, where the gods could be almost forced to grant a request.

2) Divination, where the will of the gods could be discovered;

3) Prayer, where you tried to influence the gods

The ancient Romans dealt with their gods primarily in the three ways listed above. All involved complicated procedures that had evolved over centuries — supposedly from experience about what had worked in the past. By strictly following these procedures, it was believed that 'divine' intentions could be known, 'divine' good-will obtained, and a good relationship with the gods maintained.

The Romans called their relationship with their gods as the PAX DEORUM or "peace with the gods," and they came to place great emphasis on achieving peace with the gods, both individually, and as a people through state funded (from tax revenue) public sacrifice of costly Mideast controlled sacraments.

According to the Roman view of things, there were certain tried and tested prayers to the gods (see indigitamenta). If you (or your priestly agent) recited these elaborate and contract-like prayers word for word, and left a costly offering, then your prayer would be heard by the relevant god, and the universe and the forces of nature would be manipulated. It didn't matter how well you behaved in your life, or whether you believed in the god. All that mattered was the costly sacrifice and that the magic spiel was said correctly. However, if **even one** word was misread, or there was any flaw at all, the prayer was thought to be worthless and had to be re-done, and more costly offerings purchased. Because of this, the Romans often only used respected priests, generally Arab approved priests.

Now getting the prayer/ sacrifice done correctly was no small feat. because firstly, to invoke a Roman god's power, you had to call the deity by the correct and true name: otherwise the god would not have to listen to you. The trouble was that that over the centuries the god's actual names and what exactly they presided over, became a matter of great controversy. So a long list of possible names had to be recited in addition to the legalistic terms of the prayer.

For example, in Aeschylus, Agamemnon II, 161 we see the words: "Zeus or however he may be called, if he is pleased to be called this way, then I address him so." This sort of phrase added at the end of a prayer was just in case you didn't happen to get

the name right.

Pay attention to the legalistic language, and the use of synonym lists, as if it the prayers were from a modern contract or insurance policy. Today if you don't write your contracts in Lawerish/ Legalese, they might not be understood by the court and consequently might not work. In the Roman world the same thing held true for everyone's universal duty to appease the gods.

Epictetus, d.135AD, 73.

"What I desire is to know my duty to the Gods, my duty to my parents, to my brothers, to my country and to strangers." [So first comes your duty to the gods, to make sacrifices of expensive Arabian Incense to the gods. Then comes your duty to your parents, then to your brothers, then to your country, then finally you duty to everyone else in society. Can you not see the parasite's hand at work in European Religions. Consuming the expensive religious sacrament is the most important thing in the host society — our duty to our host society is the least important thing — basically a total reversal.

Why Roman religious formula sounds like legalese

It is simply that the same force is at work making both artificially complex in order to justify the existence of experts. You see, there must be experts. Without experts, the Arabs can't take over the role of experts and manage our institutions for their prophets.

Carpe Deorum = Sieze the gods!

Carpe Dei'em = Sieze the gods!

Carpe diem = sieze the days

Corpus Inscriptionum Latinarum, Berlin 1862, 6.2074 (Dessau No. 5035)

"In the consulship of... the Avral Brethren proclaimed vows for the safety, return, and victory of the Emperor Caesar Nerva Trajan Augustus Germanicus, in the words recorded below:

"O Jupiter Best and Greatest: we pray, beseech, and supplicate that you will cause the Emperor Caesar Nerva Trajan Augustus Germanicus, son of the deified Nerva, our princeps and father, pontifex maximus, holding the power of tribune, father of his country, of whom we deem that we are speaking, prosperously and happily to return safe and victorious from those places and provinces to which he is going, and grant him a felicitous issue of those affairs which he is now conducting and will conduct, and preserve him in his present condition or better, and convey him back safe and victorious to the city of Rome at the earliest possible time—and may you so do these thing!—then we vow that you shall have, in the name of the Avral Brethren, a gilded ox. [This was followed by nearly identical vows to Juno the Queen,

Minerva, Jupiter Victor, Public Safety, Father Mars, Mars Victor, Victory, Fortune the Home-bringer, Mother Vesta, Father Neptune, and Hercules Victor. These vows were for the start of Trajan's first Dacian campaign in 101AD. At this time one gets the impression that most Romans had lost faith in the gods and only their government was making sacrifices to the gods of the land of no resources.]

Cato the Censor, d. 149 BC, De Agricultura, 141

"Father Mars, I beg and implore thee to be of goodwill and favorable to me and our household, for which purpose I have ordered the swine/ sheep/ bull procession to be led around my land, fields and farm. And I beg that thou wilt halt, thrust back, and avert diseases seen and unseen, crop failure, and crop destruction, sudden losses and storms, and that thou wilt permit the annual crops, the grain crops, the vineyard and tree and vine cuttings to grow and turn out well. And that thou wilt keep safe the shepherds and the flocks and give good health and strength to me and to our house and household; with these purposes in view and in consideration of the purifying procession about my estate, land and fields, and the making of the purifying sacrifice -- according to the words as I have spoken them, -- receive the honor of this suckling swine/ sheep/ bull sacrifice. Father Mars, with the same purpose in view, receive the honor of this suckling swine/ sheep/ bull offering."

Plautus d. 184BC, Amphitruon, prologue

[Amphitruon = either big tree]

Hermes/ Mercury speaking:

"**Whereas** everyone in this audience is eager for me to help make all his commercial [cum•merc•al = with•mercury•towards] dealings prosperous, and bring him luck in every trade and sale.

Whereas all of you would have me guarantee you rich profits on all dealings, even your smallest investment, both at home and abroad, as well as those you've already embarked on, and those you may ever plan.

Whereas the only news you'd choose to have me bring, whether of public or private enterprise, would be encouraging in tone.

Whereas, you know, of course, that the Olympian gods have assigned ME to control the messages and money: Let me then urge you to settle down, shut up, and give this play we are performing a fair chance! — to the degree you seek my favor"

[Note how this sounds like today's legalese. The Arabs had the ancient Romans using this sort of language in their prayers. If the words were not said perfectly by the Arab or thumbs-man priest, the prayer and the costly sacrifice might not work.]

Cicero, De haruspicio responsis 11.23

"If the dancer [briefly] stood still, or the flute player

briefly went silent, or if the boy with two living parents did not keep to the chariot or [momentarily] let the reins drop, or if the aedile erred in reading the words, or in handling the sacred vessel, the prayers were not duly performed, and atonement had to be made for the mistakes, and the feelings of the immortal gods must be appeased by the prayer being begun again." [It is easy to imagine that the prayers were much simpler and more of a sure thing when Arab incense was burned. This in turn caused more people to use incense instead of animal sacrifice.]

Ut ve i qui minimum errasset, item perderet

This means "he that makes the smallest mistake will lose his case". The Romans had the same attitude with respect to their prayers, divinations, and offerings. When you see this sort of approach applied to stupid extremes, it is a pretty good indication that the system is run by the parasite.

Repeated sacrifices

On having to repeat sacrifices because they were done incorrectly see: Cassius Dio, Roman History 60.6.4. and Plutarch Coriolanus 25.3.

Pliny, Natural History 28.3.10

"Sacrificing [animal] victims without prayer is said to be ineffective. This is because without a prayer, the gods have not been properly summoned. Besides, there are different sets of words for obtaining one's demands, for warding off evil, and for a commendation [a eulogy for the dead directed at the gods]. We see that our chief magistrates have adopted fixed formulations for our [public or municipal] prayers. And so that no word is left out, or said out of place, one person reads from a pre-written text. Another is appointed as monitor to keep watch [to make sure the prayer is read without error], and another is appointed to ensure a strict silence, a flute player plays so that nothing but the prayer is heard." [Any mistake in the prayer's wording, or the animal moving, or perhaps someone coughing could render the prayer ineffective.]

Tertullian, d. 240AD, Apology, 30-42

The Christians look up towards heaven, with hands outspread, and without [prayer] prompter [like the Romans], because we pray from the heart.

Livy 22.10.1

"Let the Roman people offer as an indefeasible [ir•reducible] gift to Jupiter, whatever the spring has produced of pigs, sheep, goats, and cattle, and whatever has not been dedicated to another god, starting from the day when the people and senate ordered it." [Note the legal tone. Note how all the year's new livestock are to be sacrificed. Now that must have raised demand for imported Arab food in

Rome.]

Macrobius, Saturnalia 3.9.7

"Here is the formula by which the gods are brought out of a besieged city. 'If it is a god or goddess that has the people and the state of Carthage under its protection, I beseech you, greatest one, I worship you who has taken over the protection of this city and its people, and I request in mercy from you that you desert the people and state of Carthage, and remove yourselves from them. That you inject fear, terror, and oblivion [ob•living•onward] into that people and that state. And that you come and transfer yourself to Rome, to me and mine, and that to you our territory, temples, holy things, and city will be more acceptable and more approved. And that you will be in command of me, my soldiers and the Roman people, in such a way that we know and understand this. If you do so, I vow I will dedicate to you temples and games.'"

Aeschylus, libation bearers, 123

[note the formula]

"Almighty herald of the world above and the still world below. My Hermes, lord of the dead, help me to announce my prayers to the charmed spirits underground, who watch over my father's house, that they may hear them. And tell Mother Earth herself, Mother Earth who brings all things to life and makes them strong, and again gathers their yield [of crops]. I now pour out [and waste on the ground, these expensive] ceremonial libations for the dead, and speak and call upon my father."

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 180±

"O Hermes, messenger of the gods,
Pathfinder and guide of the underworld,
Great go-between above and below, help me.
Speak for me, Awaken the powers of the dark earth.
Command the lares, and Earth herself to hear me.

[Lares = protector deities of a house]

Call to our Great Mother, pregnant with all life,
Mother of everything, nurse of every plant and creature,
Great womb quickened by mankind's offerings —
Beg her to hear me.

And now I pour out holy water for my dead father.
And I call on his spirit. Father..."

[Note the formula and format of this formal and formulaic prayer.]

Aeschylus, Suppliants, 525

O King of Kings, most blessed of the blessed.
Most supreme of all supreme powers, living in eternal bliss.
Hear us and be persuaded to grant this our prayer.
Crush the male arrogance you justly hate;
Sink the pursuing Fury with all its swarthy [Egyptian]
oarsmen deep into the storm-tossed purple sea.

Look with favor on our ancient race..."

Pliny, Letters, 10.96

"Now that the matter has become an inquisition, as so often happens, accusations are becoming more widespread and increasing in variety. A[n anonymous] placard was nailed up [by a Brother] without any signature, accusing a number of people by name [so as to purge or 'McCarthyize' them]. I thought it right to release those who denied that they were Christians, or had ever been so. Provided, however, that they repeated after me a formula of invocation to the [Roman] gods, and made [costly] offerings of wine and [Arabian] frankincense [at times worth its weight in gold] to your statue [Emperor Trajan's statue], and the statues of the gods, which I had brought for this purpose. And then finally, they had to curse the name of Christ. None of which, it is said, genuine Christians can be forced to do."

Aeschylus, Persians, 609

[In this tract, the first part sounds like a series of product placement ads. The 2nd underlined part sound like the legalistic formula of so many ancient prayers. This formula had to be said perfectly and verbatim or the prayer would not be held to work and it would not manipulate the gods into upholding their side of the bar•gain. Basically the parasite would help the formula would grow and grow in complexity until only expert approved/ sanctioned priests were deemed capable of delivering the liturgy. These of course are sanctioned and certified by the religious mafia/church run by Arabs Inc. And at that point, the parasite was in complete control of our religion(s).]

"Atossa: For my son's father, [I offer] that which soothes departed souls: Milk, sweet and white, from an unblemished [albino] cow; the gleam of honey and flower confections; ceremonial [holy] water drawn from virgin springs; and, from the fields, this unmixed draft, the quickening essence of its ancient parent vine. Here also is some [expensive Mideast] perfumed oil from the pale evergreen olive tree, which thrives in perpetual leaf. And lastly, these garlands, twined with flowers, the product of all producing earth. So friends, please assist me now in this libation to the dead. Lets now with solemn chants summon Darius from his grave, while I, in honor of the gods who rule below, pour out these gifts to sink into the thirsty ground.

Chorus: Yours be it, Persia's dreaded royal lady, we pour offerings of wine into the house of Gaia/Earth, while we use praying/ begging songs to guide our dearly departed souls into favor [with the gods]. Here us, lord of darkness, and all you underground Powers, Hermes, and Gaia [Earth]. Send this soul up to the light."

Epictetus, 89

[According to the Mideast-run religions of Rome, the gods had to accept your offerings of Arab sacraments and grant your request if the prayer was said correctly.]

"A money changer may not reject Caesar's coins, nor may the seller of herbs, but must when once the coin is shown, deliver what is sold for it, whether he wants to or not. So it is with the Soul. Once the [sacrificial] Good appears, it attracts more of itself and repels evil. But the Soul will never reject a clear and certain impression of the Good, any more than men do Caesar's coin. On this hangs every impulse of Man and God alike."

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 1

"Hermes, he who guides the soul
After death into the underworld.
Son of Zeus/Seus, highest of all the gods,
Zeus who rights all wrongs.
Now be your father's son
Right my wrongs and hear my prayer."

Aristophanes, Wasps

"**Hatecleon:** Someone get the [sacramental] products,
myrtle wreaths and incense, and fire from the house
So we can start our prayers to the gods.

Chorus: We will join in your prayer and pact.

[Here a group of people are making a bargain or pact with the gods. See, in exchange for the expensive incense this person offered the gods, they would watch over their whatever and keep it mostly free from problems.]

We'll sing you a song because I declare,
Noble as you are, you've behaved with tact,
Controlled your energy and stopped your war.

Hatecleon: Let there be a solemn silence to start.

Leader: O Lord Apollo — your blessing!

Chorus: The ingenuity of the man, who at our very door
Has done a blessed thing and won us peace, O Lord Apollo.

Hatecleon: O Lord Apollo, King, who sits at my door.
I humbly ask that you accept this new ritual, oh King,
for my father.

Cleanse the harshness and the hardness of his temper. Sweeten his heart with the sweetness of a little honey, to deal with others more gently in everything. And favor the accused rather than the accuser. [Were the Athenians doing the opposite — presuming guilt rather than innocence.] And let a tear drop for a pleader, and abandon his bad temper, and draw the sting from his anger.

Leader: We chant together with you in your prayer
And celebrate in song this new beginning."

Hesiod, Works and Days, 706

"Be careful to avoid the anger of the immortal gods. Do not make a friend equal to a brother... He is a worthless man who makes now one and now another his friend. Do not let your face put your heart to shame. Do not get a name either as lavish [generous] or as churlish [stingy], as a friend of rogues or as a slanderer of good men — for if you speak evil, you yourself will soon be spoken worse of. Never dare to taunt a man with deadly poverty which eats out the heart. The best treasure a man can have is a sparing tongue... Never pour a libation of sparkling wine [champagne?] to Zeus after dawn with unwashed hands, nor to other immortal gods, or else they will not hear your prayers but spit them back." [Note how improperly delivered prayers would not reach the god.]

Cartwright and Biddiss, Diseases in History, CH1

"Rome borrowed from all countries, but there were many native demigods, a number of whom were directly concerned with disease: Salus and Mars ruled health in general, Carmenta looked after childbirth, Febris was the goddess of fever, Mephitis of disease-producing airs, Carna goddess of the stomach. It has been said that the Romans possessed an appropriate god for every function of life, for every part of the body, for every natural phenomenon, and that each god must be placated by his or her own particular and exact ritual [using expensive Mideast sacraments be they expensive albino animals or hashish incense]. If the favor sought was not received, the wrong god had been called upon, or the incorrect rite [ritual] performed... [the sacrifice would not work].

The practice of medicine was beneath the dignity of the Roman citizen. The first physicians were slaves of Greek [eastern Mediterranean and Mideast] extraction. About 220BC, over 100 year after the death of Hippocrates, the first of these Greek physicians, a man named Archagethes, appeared in Rome. He was followed by many more.... they seem to have been more interested in money than their patient's welfare."

Corpus Inscriptionum Latinarum 6.32,323

"O Fates! As it has been prescribed for ye in those [Sibylline] books, and by virtue of this may every good fortune come to the Roman people, the Quirites. Let sacrifice be made to ye with 9 sheep and 9 goats. I beseech and pray ye, just as ye have increased the empire and majesty of the Roman people, the Quirites, in war and in peace, so may the Latins always be obedient; grant everlasting safety, victory, and health to the Roman people, the Quirites; protect the Roman people, the Quirites, and the legions of the Roman people, the Quirites, and keep safe and sound the state of the Roman people, the Quirites; be favorable and propitious to the Roman people, the Quirites, to the board of 15, to me, to my house and

my household; and deign to accept this sacrifice of 9 sheep and 9 goats, perfect for sacrificing. To these ends be ye honored by this sacrifice of this sheep [this was repeated for each animal], become ye favorable and propitious to the Roman people, the Quirites, to the board of 15, to me, to my house and household.

...the Emperor Augustus Caesar sacrificed a perfect bull to Jupiter Best and Greatest" [perfect for sacrificing = unblemished]

Pliny, Natural History 28.3

"To slaughter a sacrificial victim without a [proper] prayer does not seem to be of any avail or constitute due consultation of the gods. In addition, there is one formula for obtaining favorable omens, another for averting evil, and yet another for praising the gods. And we see that the highest magistrates employ definite formulas in their prayers. Of course, not a single word can be omitted or said out of its proper place. Thus one person dictates from writing, another is assigned to listen carefully, and a third is placed in charge of making sure that ceremonial silence is maintained. A flutist plays to prevent any other words from being heard.

There are many records of prayers that have been rendered invalid by a mistake in the reading, or by some unlucky omen...

There still exists an outstanding example in the formula by which the Decii, father and son, devoted themselves. There is also preserved the prayer which the Vestal Tuccia employed to ward off violation of chastity as she carried water in a sieve, in the 609th year of the city [145BC]. Indeed, even our own age has seen Greeks with whom we had difficulties at that time, buried alive in the cattle market. If anyone should read the prayer used for this ritual, which is customarily dictated by the master of the College of Fifteen, he would assuredly admit the potency of the formulas, all of which are confirmed by the experience of 830 years...

Verrius Flaccus cites authors that he considers reliable to show that in sieges, it was the practice of the Roman priests before all else to summon forth the tutelary gods of the town and to promise them the same or more splendid rites among the Romans, and this ritual still exists in the discipline of the pontiffs."

Section-3.7: CHURCH AND STATE IN ROME

Montaigne, On Prognostications, quoting Cicero

"If there is divination, there are gods, and conversely, If there are gods, there is divination." [note the circular logic]

Montaigne, On Prognostications, quoting Pacuvius

"Those who understand the language of the birds and who know the livers of animals better than their own, I believe it is better just to listen to them rather than pay attention to them." [When I hear people say the same thing about their horoscopes and astrology, I automatically think them as stupid. Please people, you must do away with this garbage from our parasite.]

Roman religious leaders

Pontifex maximus = literally bridge big, the chief bridge (to the gods) and spokesman of the College of Pontiffs, or college of bridges to the other world.

Rex sacrorum = king of the sacred.

Flamen Dialis = a priest specializing in a single deity.

Epictetus, d.135AD, 73.

"What I desire is to know my duty to the Gods, my duty to my parents, to my brothers, to my country and to strangers." [So first comes your duty to the gods, to make sacrifices of expensive Arabian Incense to the gods. Then comes your duty to your parents, then to your brothers, then to your country, then finally you duty to everyone else in society. Can you not see the parasite's hand at work in European Religions. Burning their hashish incense is the most important thing — our duty to society the least important thing.

Polybius, d. 118BC, 6.56, The Titan in Harness

"To me, the Roman constitution shows its greatest strength in its attitude towards Religion. I think a tendency that is reprobated [objected to] in other countries is actually the cornerstone of the Roman system. By this, I mean Superstition. In Rome, this attribute [superstition] has been artificially exaggerated and introduced to private life as well as public affairs to the greatest extent conceivable. Doubtless many readers will find this extraordinary, but in my opinion the Romans have done this deliberately with a eye to the masses. If a community exclusively composed of intelligent beings were a practical possibility, such a policy might conceivably be unnecessary. But unfortunately, the masses everywhere are unstable and imbued with such anti-social passions as irrational temper and homicidal fury. There is therefore no means available for holding them in check except unseen terrors and the theatre of Superstition.

From this point of view, I feel that there was nothing random or irresponsible in the policy of our forefathers when they introduced among the masses the conceptions of Religion and the notions regarding Hell, and that it is far more irresponsible and irrational of the present generation to give up these ideas."

Cicero, De legibus, 2.8.19

"Nobody may hold separate gods [not admitted to the Roman pantheon], whether they are new gods, or foreign gods, unless they have been accepted by the government. Privately everyone shall worship in accordance with the cults they received from their ancestors. [The Arabs always advocate tradition in all matters, especially religion.] They are to worship as gods both those who have always been regarded as divine and those whose merits have placed them in heaven, such as: Hercules, Liber, Aesculapius, Castor, Pollux, and Quirinus. This in addition to those spirits given to mankind which help with one's ascent to heaven: Intellect, Virtue, Piety, and Good Faith. To their praise are to be temples, but none to vices. And they are to perform the established rites."

Cicero, De domo sua, 53.136

[De domo sua = of your house]

"Lincinia was a Vestal Virgin of noble birth and distinguished by the most holy priesthood. When she dedicated ... an altar, an oratory, and a sacred couch, didn't the praetor, Sextus Julius, on the senate's authority refer the issue to the college of pontiffs? Then the pontifex maximus, Publius Scaevola responded on behalf of the college [the religious college] saying: 'That which Lincinia dedicated in a public place without the order of the people shall not be considered sacred.'" [Publius was a man engaged in the government's public business judging from his title Publius.]

Livy, 22.10.4

"Whoever makes a sacrifice, let him make it whenever he wishes and by whatever rite he wishes. By whatever rite he makes it, let it be duly made. If an animal which should be sacrificed dies, let it be consecrated and let no guilt attach. If anyone injures or kills it unintentionally, let no guilt attach. If anyone steals it, let no guilt attach to the Roman people or to him from whom it was stolen. If he unwittingly sacrifices on a black day [a holiday or Gr. holos=whole + dei= god], let it be duly made. Let it be duly made, if made by night or day, if a slave or a freeman made it. If the sacrifice is made before the senate and the people ordered it to be made, let the people be absolved and free from obligation." [It appears that the Arab-run priesthood was saying that improperly performed prayers might anger the gods and endanger the people of Rome. Thus everyone needed a priestly mediator. Thus everyone needed to pray under the auspicious auspices of officially tested, approved, costly, and ordained (our•dei'n•ed) Arab-approved priests.]

Jerome Carcopino, Daily Life in Ancient Rome, Ch.8.1

"At the time of Claudius, the Roman calendar contained 159 days expressly marked as holidays, of which 93 were devoted to games given at public expense. ... we know that Claudius, Vespasian, and Marcus Aurelius all found it necessary to cut down the number of holidays. Marcus Aurelius, his biographer tells us, restored the business year to 230 days... [but] the manuscript Calendar of Philocalus, written in AD 354... records 175 days of games out of about 200 public holidays. [This represents almost 4 days off in each 7-day week, because 4 x52 weeks = 208 holidays]

We have, moreover, been speaking of ordinary years during which nothing remarkable had happened... Above all, we must not overlook the festivals which defy exact computation because they were dependent on imperial caprice and might be suddenly inserted into the calendar at any moment.. The reality, therefore, far exceeded our statistics"

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 2.67

Do you observe the sky and do you cause a cessation of public functions when adverse omens are reported?

Macrobius, Saturnalia, 1.16.9

[Days off are one of the easiest way for the parasite to slow its host down, so it has an easier time staying firmly attached.] "The priests declared that religious holidays were profaned if someone worked after they had been proclaimed and prescribed. Besides, the Rex Sacrorum [king of the sacred] and the flamines [the priest specializing in a single deity] were not allowed to even see work being done on religious holidays. [We imagine severe penalties for profaning the gods in such a way.] Thus, they announced by means of public criers that people had to abstain from work and any who neglected the order were fined. In addition to the fine, it was held that whoever carelessly did any work on such days had to give a pig as an offering. The pontiff Scaevola insisted that no expiation [to make up for your sins with sacrifice] was possible for one who acted knowingly. But Um•bro [one•bro] said that no pollution was contracted by one who did something pertinent to the gods or on account of religion, or regarding the urgent needs of life. Then Scaevola, when he had been consulted on what it was lawful to do on holidays replied, 'Anything whose omission would be harmful.' Therefore, if an ox fell into a deep hole and the head of the household set him loose, with the help of his workers, he would not be seen to have profaned the holiday. Nor would one who, when the tree [main] beam of his roof broke, preserved it by means of a support from imminent collapse." [Incidentally, these religious holidays were not regular, and a calendar

was not issued by the college of pontiffs. Thus one had to consult the priests about when sacrifices could be made and when the courts were in session.]

Varro, De lingua latina, 6.30

"The opposite of these are called *dies nefasti* [unlawful or sinful days], on which it is *nefas* [unlawful] for the praetor to say, '*dico*' [I pronounce], '*do*' [I give], and '*ad-dico*' [I assign]. Therefore, no lawsuit can proceed. For it is necessary to use one of these words when anything is done in legal form. But if inadvertently he uttered a word and manumitted someone, that person is nonetheless free but under a bad omen, just as a magistrate elected despite bad omen is nonetheless a magistrate. The praetor who thus spoke, if he did so inadvertently, if released from his sin by making a sacrifice. If he so spoke, knowing what he was doing, Quintus Mucius said, he could not atone for his impiety."

Horace, Intactis opulentior

"Richer than the *untouched* Arabian treasury
And all the stores of the Indies [of the in•dei'ns]
You [dare to] fill our Roman land and the common
seas with your building-works... [For this] your soul
shall not escape from terror
nor you neck from death's noose."

[1] The parasite struggled to make it an offense to the gods to build in water. They made it a custom that no iron should be used in any bridge over water lest the gods be offended. They also seem to have made it against the will of the gods to build piers.

Instead we imagine that the amphoras were unloaded by chains of stevedore pairs that waded out onto the beach surf. These were men equipped with U-shaped forks on the ends of poles. Each pair would chain the amphoras to the next. Thus these stave-adors (stevedores) would unload the boats. This was a system that worked well for the parasite, because it was always easy to infiltrate and sabotage the stevedore chains of outsiders. It only took one man to drop an amphora or two. Thus there was an big opportunity for a highly paid specialty closed to non-approved men. Also, these always dropped more of the outsider amphoras and everyone said it was normal — even though they never dropped their own cargo.

2) Also, we occasionally read about a woman being touched or untouched. Basically touched = sex or metaphorical sex = trade.

3) All over the world today we see the most extreme prohibitions on building piers. This is because the Arabs are deathly afraid that we might discover that oil is actually coastal and shallow and cheap to access.

4) Even today the Arabs lie it up about being filthy rich when they actually are without any valuable

resources at all.

5) Here we see Roman religious beliefs being molded to suit the needs of the parasite. Here we understand why it is so important to CARPE DEIUM = seize the gods.]

Paulus, Opinions, 5.19

"Those who break into a temple at night in order to pillage or plunder it are thrown to wild animals [to be eaten alive]. But if they steal some minor object from the temple during the day, if they are honestiores they are exiled, if they are humiliores, they are condemned to the mines. People who steal from the funerals/burials of others, if they actually drag out the bodies or remove the bones, if they are humiliores, they are punished with the *summum supplicium*. If they are honestiores, they are deported to an island."

[1] L. *summum* = summit, highest + *supple* = flexible, bending. This means that they bend your joints the wrong way and leave you to die in public as an example.

2) Note how some Romans are presumed to be 'honest-mouths', and some presumed to be 'humiliated-mouths'. Note the different penalties. Wanna bet that the Arabs had the fix in here?

3) There is a loophole for the Arabs that get caught grave-digging as is their heritage. They all know to leave the bones exactly where they are. If they do this, even if they get caught grave-digging, then there apparently is no crime at all. We all need to be especially on guard against this sort of thing in our legal code.]

Plutarch, d. 120AD, Crassus, 18

"The professional prophets also quietly spread the news that at their sacrifices, the omens for Crassus [a government leader] were invariably bad and inauspicious. But Crassus paid no attention to them or to anyone else who gave any advice other than to press forward..."

While Crassus was taking his army over the Euphrates at Zeugma, peals of thunder of an extraordinary violence crashed all around them, lightning flashed in the soldier's faces, and a wind like a cloud but of hurricane force fell upon their raft, broke it up and carried the parts of it away. Also, lightning twice struck the place where he was intending to make his camp ...

And finally, when he was making the customary purification service for the army, and the prophet/soothsayer/magician placed the entrails of the sacrificial animal in his hands, he let them fall on to the ground." [Clearly the Arab priests have great power over this nation and its military. Clearly this was a nation of superstitious and easy to manipulate idiots.]

Plutarch, d. 120AD, Crassus 16

"Ateius then ran on ahead to the city gate where he set up a [BBQ] brazier with burning coals in it. When Crassus came to the gate, he put incense and offerings on the brazier and called curses down on him which were dreadful and frightening enough in themselves and made still more dreadful by the names of certain strange and terrible deities whom he called upon in his invocations. The Romans believe that these mysterious and ancient curses are so powerful that no one who has had them laid upon him can escape from their effect — and that an evil fate will also be in store for the man who utters them. Consequently they are seldom made use of at all, and never lightly." [Dear Brothers, only use the worst curses when important things are at stake.]

Plutarch, d. 120AD, Gaius Marius, 17

"Marius ... was waiting for the right time and place for victory as he was instructed by certain oracles. In fact he was carrying around with him in great pomp, a Syrian woman, called Martha, who was supposed to be a prophetess. She was carried in a litter and he made sacrifices in accordance with here directions. She had previously sought an interview with the senate about this war, and had volunteered to predict the future. But the senate would have nothing to do with her. ...

Usually she was carried along in a litter, but when she attended the sacrifices she used to wear a double purple robe fastened with a buckle and carried a little spear with ribbons and garlands on it. The theatrical nature of this performance made many people wonder whether, in making a show of this woman, Marius really believed in her himself, or was only playing a part and pretending to do so. "...

Many other prodigies appeared at this time. Most were of the ordinary type, but it was reported that from the Italian cities of Ameria and Tuder there had been seen in the sky at night flaming spears and shields. At first they were moving in different directions, but then they clashed together in just the formations and with just the movements of men fighting in battle. Finally, with one side retreating, and the other side in pursuit, they all disappeared towards the west.

About this time too Bataces, the priest of the Great mother, came from Pessinus and announced that the goddess had spoken to him from her shrine and had told him that victory in the war would go to the Romans. The Senate believed his story and voted that a Victory temple should be built for the goddess. However, when Bataces appeared before the senate and tried to tell them about it. One of the tribunes, Aulus Pompeius by name, refused to allow him and, calling him an impostor, pulled him ignominiously down from the rostrum. This action, more than anything else helped Bataces to gain credibility. This is because after the senate

adjourned, Aulus barely managed to get home before becoming violently ill, and dying in less than a week. This was well known and everyone talked about it."

Plutarch, d. 120AD, Crassus 12

"Crassus made a great sacrifice in honor of Hercules and gave a feast to the people at which 10,000 tables were set out and each man was presented with a 3-month supply of grain."

Hesiod c. 700BC, Theogony 874

"Some rush upon the misty sea and cause great havoc among men with their evil raging blasts. For varying with the season they blow, scattering ships and destroying sailors. And men who meet these upon the sea have no help against the mis•chief [without•leader, Piracy]. Others again [travel] over the boundless, flowering Earth and spoil the fair fields of men who dwell below [the dead], filling them [their homes] with dust and cruel uproar." [Here is some of the parasite's pro•pagan•da = for•pagans•gift for the Greeks, but it probably still held true in Roman times. Here the the Brothers were saying that farming and even traveling on the road was cruel, as it disturbed the dead in the afterlife. Some lies tell the truth with perfect clarity. How can you believe any prophet or religion that came from this bunch of desperate one-for-all-and-all-for-one liars.]

Section-3.8: CHRISITAN SACRAMENTS

Pliny, Letters, 10.96

[Trajan became emperor in 98 and Pliny died in 112. This tract is therefore supposedly from around say 105AD

"**Pliny to Trajan:** I normally refer all my problems to you, because nobody is better able to resolve my doubts and inform my ignorance. I have never been present at any trials of Christians. Consequently, I am unfamiliar with the grounds for starting an investigation and how far it should be pressed. ... Nor am I sure whether any distinction should be made between them on the grounds of age, or if young and old should be treated alike. And whether pardons should be granted to those who recants [their religious beliefs]; or if it should make no difference if someone who once professed Christian ideas recants. And whether it is the mere name of Christian which is punishable, even if without any criminal act, or only the crimes associated with the name are punishable, in all these points I am greatly unsure.

The current method I am using for all persons denounced to me on the charge of being Christians is this: I interrogate them about whether they are Christians and if they confess, I repeat the

question twice again, adding a threat of capital punishment. If they still persist, I order them to be led away for execution. For I am convinced that whatever the nature of their beliefs, their contumacious and inflexible obstinacy [righteousness] deserves punishment. Other similar fanatics have been brought before me who were Roman citizens. These I put on the list of people to be sent to Rome for trial. [so most Christians were not Roman citizens. Therefore they were probably from the Mideast. Remember that Christianity was the main religion of the Mideast until Islam.]

Now that the matter has become an inquisition, as so often happens, accusations are becoming more widespread and increasing in variety. A[n anonymous] placard was nailed up without any signature, accusing a number of people by name [so as to purge or 'McCarthyize' them]. I thought it right to release those who denied that they were Christians, or had ever been so. Provided, however, that they repeated after me a formula of invocation to the [Roman] gods, and made offerings of wine and [Arabian] frankincense [at times worth its weight in gold] to your statue [Emperor Trajan's statue], and the statues of the gods which I sent for this purpose. And then finally, they had to curse the name of Christ. None of which, it is said, genuine Christians can be forced to do.

Others, whose names were given to me by informers, at first confessed their Christianity, and then denied it. They said that they had ceased to be Christians 2 or more years ago, and some of them even 25 years ago. They all cursed the name of Christ, and worshipped your statue [imagine those giant pictures of Saddam Hussein], and the images of the gods just like everyone else. [just like everyone else in Rome.]

They declared however, that the whole of their guilt or error amounted to no more than this: That they had regularly met at dawn on a fixed day to chant verses alternately among themselves in honor of Christ as if to a god, binding themselves by a solemn oath, not for any wicked deeds, or criminal purpose, but to never commit any fraud, theft or adultery, and never to lie or deny a deposit when called upon to deliver it up. [The early Christians were right and the evil Roman empire was trying to kill them.] After this ceremony it had been their custom to separate and reassemble later to take food of an ordinary, harmless kind. However, they abandoned this practice after the publication of my edict, issued on your instructions, which prohibited people from assembling in groups. [The 2nd citadel right] This made me decide it was all the more necessary to extract the truth by torture from two slave-women, whom they call deaconesses [female ministers. Women were priests in early Christianity.] But I found nothing by a degenerate sort of cult carried to

extravagant lengths.

I therefore thought it best to postpone all further proceedings in this matter in order to consult with you. For this matter seems well worth referring to you, especially considering the number of people endangered. A great many people of every age and class, both men and women, are being brought to trial [on the charge of being Christians], and this is likely to continue. For this contagious religion is not only confined to the cities, but has spread through the villages and countryside which are infected through contact with this wretched cult. Nevertheless, I think it [the situation with Christianity] is still possible to check and redirect towards better ends. At least the [Roman] temples, which were almost deserted for a long time, are now being frequented.

[The underlined statement is a really big thing. Here is a document from around 105AD and it is implying that the Roman temples had been abandoned for decades. This supports the idea that the world's dirtiest secret got out 2016 years ago and caused a new year-keeping system to start. It also states that it was only the advent of Christianity that got people involved with religion once again. In the next paragraph we see who was pushing for the new religion and why.]

And the the sacred rites [which use expensive Mideast sacraments] after a long time are now being performed again. The flesh of sacrificial victims is on sale everywhere, though up till recently scarcely anyone could be found to buy it. Hence, it is easy to infer that a great many people could be reformed [and turned into sacrificers] if they were given an opportunity to repent their Christianity." [Here the Bros are saying that they can drive incense sales in the short run and in the long run drive more people to be Christians if they persecute the Christians a bit.]

Justin Martyr, c.160 AD, 1.24

"We say similar things to what the Greeks say, but we are hated because of Christ's name. And although we do no wrong, [we] are put to death as sinners. Other men in other places worship trees, rivers, mice, cats, crocodiles and mythical composite animals. Nor are the same animals revered by all, but in one place one animal is worshipped, and another in another; so that all are profane in the judgment of some; because they do not worship the same things. And this is all you accuse us of, that we do not revere the same gods as you do. We do not offer libations to the dead, or the taste of fat and sacraments and crowns for their statues."

Pliny, Letters, 10.96

"An anonymous pamphlet has been circulated containing the names of a number of accused people. Among these I decided that I should dismiss any who denied their Christianity and prayed to the [Roman]

gods and made offerings of [costly sacramental] wine and [costly imported] incense to your statue (which I had ordered to be brought into court for this purpose along with the images of the gods), and furthermore had reviled the name of Christ: none of which things, I understand, any genuine Christian can be induced to do."

- 1) Josephus talks about how the Roman hauled a statue of the deified Roman emperor into a temple and how this got nowhere with the Judean Arabian.
- 2) The Roman emperors were considered gods.
- 3) The Romans were forcing people to submit to the empire just like Islam wants us all to do today. They forced people to pray like slaves to the Roman emperor god figurehead and make costly sacrifices of Arabian incense.
- 4) The early Christians rightly hated this and many refused to make any sacrifices or burn incense. Many went to their deaths for their refusal.

Certificate of having sacrificed to the pagan gods, Egypt, 26 June, 250AD. From the Mammoth book of Eyewitness, Ancient Rome, Ed. Jon E. Lewis
"To the Commissioners of Sacrifice of the Village of Alexander's Island: From Aurelius Diogenes, the son of Satabus, of the Village of Alexander's Island, age 72 years:— scar on his right eyebrow.

I have always sacrificed regularly to the gods, and now, in your presence, in accordance with the edict, I have done sacrifice, and poured the libation [wine/oil] offering and tasted the Sacrifices [sniffed the incense smoke and savored the smell in my lungs and held my breath.], and I request you to certify the same. Handed in by me, Aurelius Diogenes." ... I certify that I saw him sacrificing... Done in the first year of the Emperor, Caesar Gaius Messius Quintus Trajanus Decius, Pius, Felix, Augustus, in the Second of the month of Epith" [Note how sacrifices were treated the same way people today treat tax payments. This is something that many people did not want to do.]

Remember: early Christians hated incense

The early Christians hated buying Arab hashish incense and making costly sacrifices to the Roman gods. Incense was a symbol of the corrupt Roman belief system. It was also at the same time, the main reason for their persecution by the Roman police state fronting for the Arabs.

The early Christians hated Arab incense

Pliny (below) talks about how the Roman government forced the early Christians to sacrifice Arabian incense to Roman gods. He also talks about how this incense cost more than gold by weight. Thus the early Christian hated incense. Thus the early Christian writes Tertullian (c 160-240AD), Eusebius (c 265- 340AD) and Augustine (c 354 - 430AD) all wrote

against Arabian incense.

The M•Arab dam

When the Edict of Toleration was issued in 313, the European Christians stopped burning Arabian incense, and the bottom fell out of the Incense market. (This event is recorded historically as the collapse of the M•arib dam, a metaphorical trade dam). But shortly after, in the later 300s AD, Christian attitudes towards incense curiously began to warm among Mideast Christians. St. Ephrem/ Ephraim the Syrian and John Chrysostom both supported the use of incense to "honor god" and to "exercise evil" (cf. Ps. 141:2) In the Syrian church, the Testament of St. Ephraim calls for incense to be burned during all church services. In Mideast strata dating from the late 300's AD, Archeologists also frequently find incense paraphernalia in Christian places.

However, it was only in the 700s, when the Arabs were re-starting a heavily purged Europe under their Carolingian Renaissance or "re-birth" that we start seeing archeological evidence of incense being burnt again in Europe: At morning (laud) and evening (vesper) prayers. Arabian incense then rapidly became an important sacrament for the Roman Catholic Church (Roman Church International), despite being thoroughly despised as a symbol of paganism by the early Christians. Ultimately Arabian incense came to be used for everything from funerals to exorcism to an offering at regular services. Today incense is even burned to pave the way for the Pope, a man supposed to be the vicarious presence of god on earth.

The early Christians hated incense

If the early Christians hated incense, why is the bible full of mentions of incense? Clearly this book is not in the spirit of early Christianity. Clearly it is the in Spirit of the Mideast.

Intersect **ODIUM** and **OPIUM** and you get a hated drug — Think Chinese Opium Wars.

FEE FIE FOE FUM looks like 'fee•hated•fumes', or 'hated-fee foe's sacrifice.

Bible, Leviticus, 24:7

"You shall put pure frankincense upon each row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, even and offering made by fire to the Lord." [Frankincense only grows in southern Arabia.]

Bible, Malachi, 1:11

"in every place incense shall be offered in my name, and a pure offering, for my name shall be great among the heathen, said the lord."

Bible, Exodus, 30:1

"Thou shall make an altar to burn incense upon"

Bible, Psalm 141:2

"Let my prayer be set forth before you as incense, and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice"

Bible, Leviticus, 22:17

[He] "will offer his oblations for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer to the Lord for a burnt offering."

Bible, Ezekiel 8:11

"and in the midst of them stood Jaazaniah the son of Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense went up." [Note how the incense was not the hashish, but its smoke.]

Bible, Revelation, 8:3

"Another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden incense censer, and there was given to him much incense, that he should offer it with prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand. And the angel took the incense censer, and filled it."

Bible, Numbers, 16:17

"And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the Lord every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each of you his censer. And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron."

Bible, Numbers 16:46-7

"And Moses said to Aaron, take a censer, add incense, and put fire from the altar in it, and quickly to to the congregation and make an atonement for them: For there is wrath going out from the Lord, the plague is begun. And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation and behold, the plague was begun among the people, and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people. And he stood between the living and the dead and the plague was halted."

Bible, Leviticus, 16:12,13

"And he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the Lord, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten fine, and bring it within the vail: And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the Lord, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy seat that is upon the testimony, that he die not"

Bible, Exodus, 30:7-9

"And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning. When he dresses a lamp, he shall burn incense upon it. And when Aaron lights the lamps in the evening, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the Lord for all your generations to come. And you shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burn [animal] sacrifices, nor meat offerings, nether shall ye pour drink offerings [libations] thereon."

Bible, Exodus, 30:14

"Everyone... twenty years old and above, shall give an offering to the Lord. The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less than half a shekel, when they give an offering to the Lord, to make atonement for your sins."

Bible, Jeremiah, 6:20-21

"To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba, and the sweet cane from a far country? your burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me. Therefore said the Lord, Behold, I will lay stumbling blocks before this people."

Bible, Phiippians, 4:17-18

"Not because I desire a gift: but I desire fruit that may abound to your account. But I have all, and abound: I am full, having received of Epaphroditus the things which were sent from you, an odor of a sweet smell, a sacrifice acceptable, well pleasing to God. But my God shall supply all your needs according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus."

Bible, 1 Kings, 3

"And Solomon loved the lord. ~~Walking in~~ [Obeying] the ~~statutes~~ [laws and decrees] of David his father, he only sacrificed and burnt incense in high places. And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there, for that was the great high place, a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar."

Bible, Isaiah, 1:11

"For what purpose are all the many sacrifice you make to me? Then the Lord Said: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, the fat of fed beasts, and I delight not in the blood of bulls or lambs or he goats. Who has required that you do this when you appear before me in my places? Bring no more vail [lower] oblations. Incense is ~~leathed~~ [loved] by me."

Bible, Isaiah, 66:3

"He that slays a man as if he killed an ox; he that sacrifices a lamb as if he slit a dog's neck; he that makes an offering as if he offered swine's blood; he that burns incense as if he was blessing an idol. They [the nonbelievers] have chosen their own ways, and they delight in their abominations. I will chose their [matrix] delusions, and will bring their fears upon

them; because when I called them, none answered; when I spoke, they did not hear: but they did evil before my eyes, and chose that which did not please me."

Bible, Joshua, 22:26

"Let us now prepare to build us an altar. Not for burnt offerings nor for sacrifice. But that it may be a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the Lord before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings."

Bible, 2 chronicles 26:16 -21

"he transgressed against the Lord his God, and went to the temple of the Lord to burn incense upon the altar of incense. And Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him 80 priests of the lord that were valiant men: And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, It doesn't concern you, Uzziah, to burn incense to for the Lord, but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for you have trespassed; neither shall it be for your honor from the Lord God.

Then Uzziah was angry, and had a censor in his hand to burn incense: and while he was angry with the priests, the leprosy even rose up from his forehead before the priests in the house of the Lord, from beside the incense altar."

Exodus, 30:22-38

[Here the bible says

4 times that we should spend hundreds of shekels on incense.

4 times that we should not make expensive incense ourselves.

9 times that this incense is holy. and 1 time that we should not smoke the stuff.]

"The Lord said to Moses: Take the three main spices, 500 coins of pure myrrh, 250 coins of sweet cinnamon, 250 coins of sweet calamus [cannabis]. And add 500 coins of Cassia, and 5 liters of olive oil... And make them into a holy ointment [incense/hashish, note the high solids content], an ointment [incense/hashish] blended in the manner of apothecaries. This shall be a holy anointing oil [incense/hashish]. And you shall anoint [fumigate] the ark of the testimony [testament, covenant] and the tabernacle of the congregation with it. And the table and all the vessels, and the candlestick [in•censors] and their holders, and the altar of incense. And the altar of burnt offerings [it was burned incense] with all its vessels and the laver [a bowl for ceremonial cleansing] and its foot [pedestal]. And you shall sanctify them, that they may be most holy: whatever touches them shall be holy.

And you shall anoint [fumigate] Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, so that they may

minister [administer] the priest's office [religion] for me. And you shall tell the children of Israel that: 'This shall be a holy anointing oil [incense/hashish] unto me [god] throughout all your generations [to come]. Do no use it upon man's flesh [don't smoke this hash, even if it feels really great], and [1] do no mix up any other like it [don't counterfeit it]. The composition of it is holy and it shall be holy to you. [2] Whoever mixes up any like it, or whoever puts any of it on a stranger, shall be cut off from his people. Then the Lord said to Moses, take these sweet spices, s•tacte [intangible stuff], onycha [claw], and gal•banum [milk•banned]; [Mix] these sweet spices with pure frankincense [hugely expensive and grown only in Yemen] Of each shall there be the same weight. And you shall make a it into a perfume [incense used to mean perfume], a confection after the art of the apothecary, tempered [balanced] together, pure and holy.

And you shall beat some of it until it is very fine, and put [burn] it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, where I will meet with you. It shall be to you most holy. And as for the perfume/incense which you make, [3] you shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof... [4] Whoever makes like unto that, to smell [inhale, take, smoke] thereto, shall even be cut off from his people."

Bible, Numbers 7.10

[This passage is long and highly redundant. I include it because it mentions words that can be translated as offering/ sacrifice/ sacrament/ incense some 90 times. Don't read the following passage instead you should count how many times a synonym for sacrifice or incense is used.]

"And the princes offered for dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar. And the Lord said to Moses, they shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedication of the altar. And he that offered his offering the first day was Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah: And his offering was one silver plate worth 130 shekels, one silver bowl worth 70 shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mixed with oil for a meat offering:

A golden spoon worth 10 shekels full of incense. One young bull, one ram, and one young lam, for a burnt offering: And for a sin offering baby goat. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, 2 cattle, 5 sheep, 5 goats, and 5 young lambs. This was the offering of Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

On the second day, Nethaneel the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer: his offering was one silver plate worth 130 shekels, one silver bowl worth 70 shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mixed with oil for a meat offering:

A golden spoon worth 10 shekels full of incense. One young bull, one ram, and one young lam, for a burnt offering: And for a sin offering baby goat. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, 2 cattle, 5 sheep, 5 goats, and 5 young lambs. This was the offering of Nethaneel [Nathaniel] son of Zuar.

On the third day Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun did offer: his offering was one silver plate worth 130 shekels, one silver bowl worth 70 shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mixed with oil for a meat offering:

A golden spoon worth 10 shekels full of incense. One young bull, one ram, and one young lam, for a burnt offering: And for a sin offering baby goat. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, 2 cattle, 5 sheep, 5 goats, and 5 young lambs. This was the offering of Eliab the son of Helon.

On the fourth day Elizur [Elijia] the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, did offer: his offering was one silver plate worth 130 shekels, one silver bowl worth 70 shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mixed with oil for a meat offering:

A golden spoon worth 10 shekels full of incense. One young bull, one ram, and one young lam, for a burnt offering: And for a sin offering baby goat. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, 2 cattle, 5 sheep, 5 goats, and 5 young lambs. This was the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur.

On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon did offer: his offering was one silver plate worth 130 shekels, one silver bowl worth 70 shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mixed with oil for a meat offering:

A golden spoon worth 10 shekels full of incense. One young bull, one ram, and one young lam, for a burnt offering: And for a sin offering baby goat. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, 2 cattle, 5 sheep, 5 goats, and 5 young lambs. This was the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

On the 6th day, Eliasaph, the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad offered: his offering was one silver plate worth 130 shekels, one silver bowl worth 70 shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mixed with oil for a meat offering:

A golden spoon worth 10 shekels full of incense. One young bull, one ram, and one young lam, for a burnt offering: And for a sin offering baby goat. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, 2 cattle, 5 sheep, 5 goats, and 5 young lambs. This was the offering of Eliasaph, the son of Deuel

On the 7th day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim offered: his offering was one silver plate worth 130 shekels, one silver bowl worth 70 shekels, after the shekel of

the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mixed with oil for a meat offering:

A golden spoon worth 10 shekels full of incense. One young bull, one ram, and one young lam, for a burnt offering: And for a sin offering baby goat. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, 2 cattle, 5 sheep, 5 goats, and 5 young lambs. This was the offering of Elishama the son of Ammihud.

On the 8th day offered Gamaiel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh: his offering was one silver plate worth 130 shekels, one silver bowl worth 70 shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mixed with oil for a meat offering:

A golden spoon worth 10 shekels full of incense. One young bull, one ram, and one young lam, for a burnt offering: And for a sin offering baby goat. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, 2 cattle, 5 sheep, 5 goats, and 5 young lambs. This was the offering of Gamaiel the son of Pedahzur.

On the 9th day Abidan the son of Gideon, prince of the children of Benjamin, offered: his offering was one silver plate worth 130 shekels, one silver bowl worth 70 shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mixed with oil for a meat offering:

A golden spoon worth 10 shekels full of incense. One young bull, one ram, and one young lam, for a burnt offering: And for a sin offering baby goat. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, 2 cattle, 5 sheep, 5 goats, and 5 young lambs. This was the offering of Abidan the son of Gideon

On the 10th day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan offered: his offering was one silver plate worth 130 shekels, one silver bowl worth 70 shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mixed with oil for a meat offering:

A golden spoon worth 10 shekels full of incense. One young bull, one ram, and one young lam, for a burnt offering: And for a sin offering baby goat. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, 2 cattle, 5 sheep, 5 goats, and 5 young lambs. This was the offering of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

On the 11th day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher offered: his offering was one silver plate worth 130 shekels, one silver bowl worth 70 shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mixed with oil for a meat offering:

A golden spoon worth 10 shekels full of incense. One young bull, one ram, and one young lam, for a burnt offering: And for a sin offering baby goat. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, 2 cattle, 5 sheep, 5 goats, and 5 young lambs. This was the offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran

On the 12th day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali offered: his offering

was one silver plate worth 130 shekels, one silver bowl worth 70 shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mixed with oil for a meat offering:

A golden spoon worth 10 shekels full of incense. One young bull, one ram, and one young lam, for a burnt offering: And for a sin offering baby goat. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, 2 cattle, 5 sheep, 5 goats, and 5 young lambs. This was the offering of Ahira the son of Enan.

This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by the princes of Israel: 12 silver plates worth 130 shekels, 12 silver bowls, and 12 golden spoons. Each silver plate was worth 130 shekels, each bowl worth 70, all the silver vessels worth 2,400 shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary: The golden spoons were 12, full of incense weighing 10 shekels apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons was 120 shekels. All the oxen for the burnt offering were 12 cattle, 12 rams, 12 lambs of the first year, with their meat offering: and the kids of the goats for sin offerings 12. And the cattle for the sacrifice of the peace offering were 20, and 4 bulls, 60 rams, 60 goats, 60 young lambs. This was the dedication of the altar, after that it was anointed. And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with him [god]..."

St. Ambrose of Milan, d.397, Re: Mysteries 1.3.4.

[Ambrose is famous for introducing a great deal of theology and practices/ liturgy from the nexus of Christianity at the time, in the eastern Mediterranean and Mideast.

"So open your ears [to our prayers] and enjoy the good odor of eternal life which has been breathed upon you by the grace of the sacraments [sacramental incense]."

The root of Brazen

Incense burned on the golden altar was for prayer, worship and adoration. Incense burned on the brazen altar was for sin and was an offering of justification or forgiveness.

Look at the early Christian sacraments

Look at the book of Sacramentary. Are there any older versions of this? Also, look at the sacrament of reconciliation.

Saint Bede, c. 731AD

History of the English people, 1.27

"The first question to [St.] Augustine, Bishop of the Church of Canterbury: What is be the relation between the bishop and his clergy? And how are the offerings made by the faithful at the altar to be apportioned? And what are the functions of a bishop in his church?

Gregory, Pope of Rome, replied: Holy Scripture, with which you are surely well acquainted, offers us guidance in this matter, and in particular the letters of blessed Paul to Timothy, in which he carefully instructs him on a bishop's duties in the house of God. Now it is the custom of the Apostolic See to instruct all newly consecrated bishops that all money received is to be allocated under four headings: One is for the bishop's house, for hospitality and other commitments; another is for the clergy; a third is for the poor; and the fourth is for the upkeep of the churches.

In your case, my brother, having been trained under monastic rule, you should not live apart from your clergy in the church of the English, which by God's help has lately been brought to the Faith. You are therefore to follow the way of life practiced by our forefathers of the primitive Church, among whom, none said that anything which he possessed was his own, but they held all things in common. If there are any clerics [priests] who have not received Sacred Orders and who cannot accept a life of continence [sexual restraint], let them marry and receive their stipends outside the common fund [so only celibate priests get their share of this alms money]; for it is written of the fathers whom we have mentioned, that 'distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.' So give consideration to the provision of their stipends, and see that they observe the Church's discipline and live orderly, attend to the singing of the psalter, and by God's help preserve themselves in thought, word, and deed from everything unlawful. [so only celibate priests that comply with all stifling elements of orthodoxy get their share of this alms money] But to those who live as a Community, there should be no need for us to mention allocating portions, exercising hospitality, and showing mercy. Everything that can be spared is to be devoted to holy and religious purposes, as the Lord and Master of all bids; 'Give alms of such things as ye have; and behold, all things are clean unto you.' " [1] the bishops are supposed to live like monks and take very little from their quarter of the alms money. 2) Only celibate priests get their share and this should be minimal. 3) They can skim most 80% of the poor money and nobody will ever know. 4) Thus the church's true masters gets 90% of the alms money. Here is why the Vatican is the 2nd holiest site under Islam.]

Saint Bede, c. 731AD,

History of the English people, 1.30

[Pope Gregory's letter to Mellitus 601AD]

"Since they have a custom of sacrificing many oxen to demons, let some other solemnity be substituted in its place, such as a day of Dedications or the Festivals of the holy martyrs whose relics are enshrined there. On such occasions they might well construct shelters of

boughts for themselves around the churches that were once temples, and celebrate the solemnity with devout feasting. They are no longer to sacrifice animals to the Devil, but they may kill them for food to the praise of God, and give things to the Giver of all gifts for the plenty they enjoy. If the people are allowed some worldly pleasures in this way, they will more readily come to desire the joys of the spirit [Jesus/ god]. For it is certainly impossible to eradicate all errors from obstinate minds at one stroke, and whoever wishes to climb to a mountain top climbs gradually step by step, and not in one leap. [mountains in small steps is a Mideast metaphor] It was in this way that the Lord revealed Himself to the Israelite people in Egypt, permitting the sacrifices formerly offered to the Devil to be offered thenceforward to Him instead. So he bade them sacrifice beasts to Him, so that, once they became enlightened, they might abandon one element of sacrifice and retain another [that of Arabian incense]. For, while they were to offer the same beasts as before, they were to offer them to God instead of to idols, so that they would no longer be offering the same sacrifices. Of your kindness, you are to inform our brother Augustine of this policy, so that he may consider how he may best implement it on the spot. God keep you safe, my very, dear son." [The above was written by Pope Gregory and it became official policy of the Catholic Church.]

The below quotes are from a 1920 book by **Charles Webster Leadbeater, "a Regionary Bishop of the Liberal Catholic Church for Australasia".**

Charles Webster Leadbeater, 1920, The science of the sacraments Ch. 2

"A man cannot escape the consequences of his misdeeds, though he can neutralize them by sowing fresh causes of a righteous kind. 'be not deceived; God is not mock: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.'

Next comes the beautiful ceremony of the censuring of the altar, which requires a few words of explanation. It comes down to us from the early days of the Church, and is mentioned by Origen himself. [The early Christians in fact hated incense.] The use of incense is full of significance. It is at the same time a symbolic, honorific, and purificatory. It ascends before God as a symbol of the prayers and devotion of the people; but also it spreads through the church as a symbol of the sweet savour of the blessing of God. It is offered as a mark of respect, as it was in many of the older religions; but it is also used with a definite idea of purification, and so the priest pours into it a holy influence with the intention that wherever its scent may penetrate, wherever the smallest particle of that which has been blessed may pass, it shall bear with it a sense of peace and of purity, and

shall chase away all inharmonious thoughts and feelings.

Even apart from the blessing, its influence is good, for it is carefully compounded from certain gums, the undulation-rate of which harmonizes perfectly with spiritual and devotional vibrations, but is distinctly hostile to all others. The magnetization may merely intensify its natural characteristics, or may add to it other special oscillations, but in any case its use in connection with religious ceremonies is always desirable. The scent of sandalwood has many of the same properties; and the scent of pure attar of roses, though utterly different in character, has also a good effect

More than a hundred varieties of incense are known, and each of the ingredients employed has its own special influence on the higher bodies of man. There is a science of perfumes [Arabs confuse incense with perfume], and evil powers as well as good may be invoked by such means [So you have to only buy the real stuff]. Nearly all the incenses prepared for church use contain a large proportion of benzoin [bene+zoin = good animal. Also called styrax, storax and gum Benjamin] and olibanum [frankincense tree sap], as experience has shown that these are both pleasing and effective. Benzoin is almost savagely ascetic and purifying; it deals trenchantly with all the grosser forms of impure thought, and is excellent for use in a great cathedral crowded with somewhat undeveloped individuals. For smaller assemblies of less bucolic minds it needs a large admixture of other elements to produce the best results. Olibanum is the special incense of devotion; its fragrance tends strongly to awaken that feeling in those who are at all capable of it, and to deepen and intensify where it already exists. A judicious mixture of these two gums is found satisfactory in practice, so it is frequently employed as a basis or central stock, to which other less important flavorings may be added.

When the thurifer and the boat-bearer approach, the celebrant ladles some incense into the censer and solemnly blesses it, saying: 'Be thou blessed by Him in Whose honour thou shalt be burned.' If a bishop be present, it is better that he should bless it, as he can put a little additional power into it which is not at the command of the priest. While blessing the incense, the best intention to hold in mind is that it may clear the way, may pierce through and polarize everything with which it comes into contact. The thought which I myself hold in mind while blessing incense is that it may 'make straight the way of the Lord.'

It has been asked whether it would not be possible to bless the whole boat of incense beforehand, instead of merely that which is used to charge [curious term] the censer. It would not be nearly so effective, because incense does not retain the full [magic payer] magnetism for an indefinite

period, as a precious stone would. It is better than to bless each time that portion of incense which has just been placed upon the glowing charcoal, for in that way the magnetism is impressed upon it at the moment of its melting [burning], when it can penetrate most thoroughly, and so the best effect is obtained.

After this is done the celebrant proceeds to the censuring of the altar. By so doing he seeks to permeate the whole altar and the atmosphere round it with high and holy influence, and to carry on to higher planes the preparatory process which has already been performed for the etherial level at the asperges [holy water sprinkler-wand] The altar is going to be the centre of a tremendous radiation, and it is necessary so [as] to prepare it that it will not drain away any of the forces which it ~~should~~ [is supposed to] transmit. If it were not censured, a certain proportion of the force which comes at the time of the Consecration would be spent in getting the parties of the altar into order for this transmission, in order that the force might be properly distributed. The plan of censuring the altar is good, since it spreads the magnetism very fully and accurately through the altar itself and everywhere upon it.

The middle line of the altar, upon which are placed the Host and the Cross, is the direction down which the force of the Consecration will follow, and it is therefore necessary first of all to cense that and clear the way.

We have adopted with slight modifications the Roman order in the censuring, but we give nine swings to the cross, arranged in groups of three [like the Darth Vader's music], which is better for the purpose than three double swings of the Roman Church. In that act we show the highest honour in our power to all that the cross typifies [signifies]—the Christ Himself and the great Sacrifice which brought forth the universe. Also this nine-fold swing has a special and beautiful significance, for it symbolizes the offering to the Triune [Trinity] God of the threefold man whom He has made in His own image; it shows that we dedicate 'ourselves, our souls and bodies' (which is the Christian phrase for what students call the monad, the ego and the personality) to each Person of the Blessed Trinity in turn. As the priest performs this action, each member of the congregation should mentally make this total in his own case, thereby awakening within himself all that as yet can be aroused in each of these departments, and preparing himself to take part in the Kyrie later. As the priest takes the censor from the deacon he turns and genuflects saying silently: 'To the Father I dedicate (as he swings the censor three times) (1) spirit, (2) soul, (3) bodies;' then there is a momentary pause, and in that pause before the second set of swings he says to himself: 'To the Son I dedicate (as he makes the three swings) spirit, soul, bodies,' and then as he pauses before the third set of swings he

says silently:

'To the Holy Ghost I dedicate (as he makes the three swings) spirit, soul, bodies.' Then he genuflects and turns to the candlesticks on the southern or epistle side of the altar and censes each one with a single swing of the censors [something] which not only magnetizes each candle, but also that portion of the surface of altar covered by the sweep of the censor. In doing this, the priest should think in turn of each of the seven Rays, which are represented by the six candles and the cross—or, perhaps more accurately, the light before the cross, which may be regarded as a kind of extension of it.

Since this is emphatically a religion of the Christ, the Head of the second Ray, and the Latin cross is His especial symbol, the altar-cross represents to us the second Ray, and in swinging the censor [full of expensive Arab incense] towards it, we are worshipping the Holy Trinity 'through Christ our Lord', as we say so often in our prayers. The first candle censured (the nearest to the cross on the southern side) represents the first Ray; the next represents the fourth, and....

In censuring each candle, the priest should think of the Ray with which it is associated...

Next he censes the southern corner of the altar, both below and above (Diagram 3), and in doing so he should take care to reach well round the side. During this and the next operation he....

When there are only two candles, as at private celebrations, the priest should cense each candle three times...

In this way the whole altar is surrounded by a shell of powerful magnetism, which produces an effect upon its material, and that of the objects upon it, which is not unlike the magnetization of an iron rod. By the same action the block of ether [is this an older text translated into English?] surrounding the altar is separated off from the rest; it does not join for the time being in the general etheric circulation; being especially polarized it remains like an eddy—still and elastic body, though held apart for a while in the neighborhood of the altar, until the second censuring it is further extended."

Charles Webster Leadbeater, 1920, The science of the sacraments Ch. 2

"In considering the many benefits which we gain from the use of incense, we must not overlook the aid of the special orders of Angels and nature-spirits which work by its means. The Angels of the Incense are of two quite distinct types—neither of them readily comprehensible except by those who have devoted much study to such subjects."

Charles Webster Leadbeater, 1920, The science of the sacraments Ch. 2

"Incense is valuable in our service[s] in so many

different ways that it is eminently desirable to take advantage of its remarkable qualities whenever possible. When he can, each priest should keep a small censer in his own private oratory, and use it at his daily Celebration. The Maronite Church on Mount Lebanon always uses incense both at Low and High Celebration, and we of the Liberal Catholic Church follow its example in this matter as far as possible. " 2797

Charles Webster Leadbeater, 1920, The science of the sacraments Ch. 1

"It will be understood that a church which has been consecrated, and is in constant use for the various divine services, is already a haven of refuge from the ceaseless whirl of ordinary thought outside, and that its atmosphere is highly charged with devotion. Nevertheless the people who come into it day by day bring with them a certain proportion of their private worries and troubles; their minds are full of all sorts of thoughts and ideas connected with the outer world—not at all necessarily bad thoughts, but thoughts which are not especially religious in their nature. Some may even be weighed down by the conscious of failure, or of actual wrong-doing. It is therefore desirable to make a special effort to purify the church before beginning the service.

For this reason it is always useful to commence with a procession. The clergy and choir must obviously enter in an orderly way and take their places, and when it is possible, it is well to extend that necessary procession of entrance into a perambulation of the church, because in that way the preliminary purification is greatly assisted, and the congregation is helped to self-recollectedness, steadiness of thought, and concentration upon the work in hand. One of the most valuable factors in this effort is the incense; it has already been blessed by the priest or the bishop, and consequently its smoke carries with it purifying and uplifting influences wherever its fragrance penetrates. If a bishop be present, he pours his blessing upon the people (using the sign of the cross) as the procession passes among them..."

Charles Webster Leadbeater, 1920, The science of the sacraments Ch. 1

"During the singing of the Te Deum it is an old custom to kindle additional lights upon the altar, as many as possible, to assist in the gathering and radiation of the power (Dia. 19). The altar is solemnly censed, as are the clergy, choir and people; the assistant priests group themselves around and behind the officiant who stands on the footpace before the middle of the altar; and behind them in turn stand two thurifers, swinging their censers alternately at the full length of the chain. Incense is always efficient in attracting the attention of any Angels who may happen to be in the

neighborhood—though indeed that is done by the doxology to the hymn, and even by the invocation of the Holy Trinity at the beginning of the service.

Charles Webster Leadbeater, 1920, The science of the sacraments Ch. 2

"The ruling which I have given above is that binding upon our Liberal Catholic priests; but there has been much discussion among theologians as to these sacred elements, and that most diverse views have been held. Unleavened bread is used by the Roman Church, but leavened bread in the Eastern Church, except among the Maronites, the Armenians, and in the churches of Jerusalem and Alexandria. Some Anglican writers seem to hold that unfermented wine is not valid matter for the Sacrament; the Roman Church holds that it is valid, but that to use it is a grievous offense, even though the Christ Himself set the example!"

Charles Webster Leadbeater, 1920, The science of the sacraments Ch. 9

"if he has (as he should have when possible) a deacon and subdeacon in attendance in dalmatic and tunicle, he should wear the amice, alb and girdle instead of a surplice. He must have a server to bring the humeral veil and ring the bell, at least two acolytes with candles and a thurifer— though two censers are better than one for the dignified rendering of the service. At least twelve candles must be burning on the altar—more if possible.

The service begins, like all others in our Church, with the invocation, and immediately thereafter all kneel while the priest removes the Host from the tabernacle, places it in the monstrance, and stands the monstrance on a corporal on the altar. The celebrant, kneeling, offers incense before the most holy Sacrament, using three triple swings, as in the beginning of the first censing at the celebration of the Holy Eucharist. He puts the incense in the censer, but does not bless it, for no human blessing is given while the Host is exposed. Meanwhile the congregation sings the two verses beginning O Salutaris Hostia, written by St. Thomas Aquinas in the thirteenth century."

Charles Webster Leadbeater, 1920, The science of the sacraments Ch. 10

"In the spiritual world no money is necessary, food and shelter are no longer needed, for its glory and its beauty are free to all its inhabitants without money and without price. [So if you have no heirs, you should buy a stairway to heaven and give all your money to the Catholic Church] In its rarified matter, in the spiritual body, he can move hither and thither as he will; if he loves the beautiful landscape of forest and sea and sky, he may visit at his pleasure all earth's fairest spots; if he loves art, he may spend the

whole of his time in the contemplation of the masterpieces of all the greatest of men; if he be a musician, he may pass from one to the other of the world's chiefest orchestras...Whatever has been his particular delight on earth...he has now the fullest liberty to devote himself to it entirely and to follow it out to the utmost, provided only that its enjoyment is that of the intellect or of the higher emotions—that its gratification does not necessitate the possession of a physical body. Thus it will be seen at once that all rational and decent men, [The sort the parasite wants to eliminate] are infinitely happier after death than before it, for they have ample time not only for pleasure, but for really satisfactory progress along the lines which interest them most.

Are there then none in that world who are unhappy? Yes, for that life is necessarily a sequel to this, and the man is in every respect the same man as he was before he left his body. If his enjoyments in this world were low and coarse, he will find himself unable in that world to gratify his desires. A drunkard will suffer from unquenchable thirst, having no longer a body through which it can be assuaged: the glutton will miss the pleasures of the table; the miser will no longer find gold for his gathering. The man who has yielded himself during earth-life to unworthy passions will find them still gnawing at his vitals. The sensualist still palpitates with cravings that can never now be satisfied..."

Charles Webster Leadbeater, 1920, The science of the sacraments Ch. 2948

"The church service for holy matrimony is short and simple. It begins with an address to the congregation, announcing the wish of the couple to be joined together in marriage, and demanding whether anyone present knows any reason against such a union. If no objection is raised, the priest asks each of the parties in turn whether he or she is fully willing to accept the other; and if both reply in the affirmative, the ring is placed on a silver slaver, and the priest sprinkles it with holy water and solemnly blesses it, strongly impressing upon it the thought of true faith and ever-deepening love, so that it becomes a powerful talisman.

The father or guardian of the bride then comes forward, takes her by the right hand, and formally delivers her over to the priest, as representing Christ's Church; the priest immediately hands her on to the bridegroom with the words: 'Receive the precious gift of God.' Then the bridegroom repeats after the priest the great and solemn obligation of the marriage-service, a beautiful form of the traditional troth-plight:

'I take thee to be my wedded wife, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worst, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, to cherish and to honor, till death us her do

part; and thereunto, in the presence of God and in the power of love and Christ our Lord and Master, I plight thee my troth. Amen.'

At the end of this solemn promise comes the Amen, signifying, as I explained in an earlier chapter, on the part of the bridegroom an emphatic pledge 'By Amen, Lord of life, I swear that this shall be so,' and on the part of the congregation a most earnest prayer 'So may it be; may the vow be kept.'

The bride now takes upon her the same obligation towards her husband, and then follows with the strange and ancient ceremony of enduing her with the consecrated ring, which is placed first for a moment on the thumb, and then upon the first and then second fingers, before it finally reaches its permanent abiding-place upon the third, the bridegroom meanwhile invoking the sacred Names of the Holy Trinity, and ending with the usual asseveration [solemn declaration]. Then he repeats another ancient vow:

'With this ring I thee wed; my truest love I thee pledge; with my body I give thee reverence, and with all my strength I thee shield. Amen'

The priest now touches the foreheads of the bride and bridegroom with holy water, joins their right hands and, holding them together with his own right hand, pronounces the actual formula which makes them husband and wife:

'I join you together in marriage in the Name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost. Amen'

Covering their clasped hands with the end of his stole, to signify the protection of the Church [for their lifelong marriage with no possibility of divorce], he adds the well-known words: 'Those whom God hath joined together, let no man seek to put asunder.' Then he turns to the congregation and makes a formal public proclamation that the wedding is an accomplished fact. The marriage ceremony has its legal as well as its ecclesiastical side; the English custom of publishing the banns for three weeks, the demand at the beginning of the service whether any one present knows of any impediment, and now this definite announcement to the world in general, are all clear evidence of its legal character, and have nothing to do with its inner or sacramental aspect.

Here follow some versicles in which the priest invokes for the newly-married couple blessing, love, wisdom and strength; and after these should come two prayers for their future—one that they may ever remember to keep their vows, and the other (to be used only when suitable) that they may receive the 'dower of blessed children' mentioned in the hymn which immediately follows the prayers...

As the bridegroom utters the troth-plight, his whole aura shines and swells until it completely enfolds his bride; and when her turn comes, she surrounds him in the same way, and the two greatly

enlarged auras remain thus interpenetrating and of course strongly interacting. Into this magic double-sphere comes the consecrated ring, instantly lighting up both of them, and so raising their vibrations that they become far more sensitive than they usually are. While this condition of extended consciousness and high receptivity still exists, the priest pronounces the formula of marriage; and as he says the words a flood of light surges from him through the combined auras, and for the time welds them into one.

Charles Webster Leadbeater, 1920, The science of the sacraments Ch. 2826

"A bishop lives in a condition of perpetual radiation of force, and any sensitive person who approaches him will at once be aware of this. This is happening always without any special volition on his part, but whenever he chooses he can gather together this force and project it upon any desired object. When he walks in procession, he is communicating it in this way to the congregation; and when the incense is offered to him, through its influence he at once floods the magnetic field with the power entrusted to him. Each priest who is censed should in the same way give as well as receive; he also has his link with the Lord, though it differs from that of the bishop, as will be explained which we deal with the Sacrament of Holy Orders; therefore he, too, has his quota of blessing to add to the general store.

The thurifer (or the deacon or subdeacon when he swings the censer) should think chiefly of the power of the incense to purify and to clear away obstructions on various planes; but he should also try to send out with each swing a wave of love. The people, for example are censed with three long swings, the first down the centre, the second to the left, and the third to the right. While he is doing this, the thurifer should think strongly: 'I love you all; include you within our holy circle; purify your thoughts and lift them to holy things.' Remember, thoughts are things; thought is a living and tremendous power; as you think, so will it be."

Charles Webster Leadbeater, 1920, The science of the sacraments Ch. 2821

"We now come to the Offertorium, the object of which is to give the people an opportunity of a practical physical-plane expression of the feelings that have been aroused by the previous part of the service, so that the joy of giving, of making and offering, may be added to all that has gone before. The only offering now made is money, but in ancient times each person brought what he could spare from his household store, the food being afterwards used for the sustenance of the clergy and distributed among the poor."

Section-3.9: INCENSE WORDS

Sacrament words in English

SACRAMENTS = A thing that is used up to create sacredness with a deity. Most dictionaries lack this definition.

INCENSE = Something burned or turned into smoke for a deity.

INCENSED = how the innies are supposed to act when you mention incense.

BURNT OFFERING = an offering burned on an altar as a religious sacrifice.

OFFER = from L. offerre = to betow, present. Greek and Old English offrian = to sacrifice to a deity.

VOTIVE SACRIFICES = Sacrifices made in fulfillment of a vow. "If you get me out of this battle alive Mars, I will sacrifice a whole ox to you."

CURATIVE SACRIFICES = Sacrifices to cure a situation.

LIBATIONS = Liquids poured out as an offering to a deity.

ATONE = Originally a•tone=not•big. Today it is to make amends or repay the gods.

EXPIATE = ex•piety = to atone for one's sins through pious action.

PROPIATE = pro•piti•ate = to win or regain the favor of a deity by doing something that pleases them.

PLACATE = to please. From L. placare = to appease.

EXPIATORY SACRIFICES = the burning costly Arab sacraments and paying taxes to the Arabs for sins committed under a Mideast religion.

APPEASE = ad•peace = towards•peace.

APPEASING A GOD = doing something to be a peace with the god that seems to be after you — perhaps because you did not buy and waste enough expensive Arab sacraments.

VICTIMS: Animals (or people) killed (and frequently eaten).

IMMOLATE = meal•ate = to make a meal of.

ABLUTION = washing down, from Gr. luein = loosen or dissolve, wash.

ABLATION = carrying away upward. In the Latin language, the ablative case was used when something is taken away, evaporated, burned, or turned into smoke.

ELATION = carrying outward, extremely happy, buzzed, originally ex•lation.

OBLATION = an offering made for something in return, originally an obligation.

A thirst for THUR or THUS

Gr. **THUS, THUR** = incense, perfume, sacrifice.

L. **THUS, THUR** = incense, perfume, sacrifice.

Gr. **THUEIN** = burn, sacrifice, incense.

Gr. **THUMA, THY** = sacrifice, incense.

Gr. **THUOS** = sacrifice, incense.

Gr. **THUMION, THYMIA** = burn as incense.
 Gr. **THUMOS, THYMIA** = soul.
 Gr. **THEION THEION** = incense and sulfur.
 Gr. **THEOS, THEUS** theos, theus = god, sacred, religion.
 Gr. **IDOLO-THYUS** idolo•thyus = sacrifice to idols.
 Gr. **THYSIA** = blood sacrifice.
 Gr. **THURA** = door, through.
 (Break in thru by the Doors is a matrix song)
THRILL = thur•ill = incense hashish that makes people sick.
 The **ETHER** = the ex•thur, where the incense smoke went.
THERAPEUTIC is the effect of the incense.
THORN comes from how the incense hooked you.
THURST = The addictive craving you felt if you didn't burn your addictive incense every day. The need to sacrifice, the craving for more addictive opiated incense sold by everyone's trusted name in religion, Roman Church International — that giant, ancient, totally corrupt, child-fucking enterprise, the filthy, malignant remnant of ancient Rome with its stadiums for public executions of anyone who dare speak out. Thurst was the need or just the appetite to make your THUR on any of the many **THURSDAYS** in the ancient world.
 Eng. **THUR•IBLES** = incense burners.
 L. **THRUI•BULUM** = incense ball burners.
 Eng. **THIRST** = thurst = the craving for addictive opiated incense.
 Eng. **THER•APY** = thur•A•peh.
 L. **THUR•IFER** = someone who carried an incense censor in front of a procession of people to perfume the air and to get everyone high.
THOROUGH•FARE = thuri•fer?
THUR•GOOD MAR•SHALL, supreme court justice 1967-91?
STORM" THUR•MOND, a U.S. Senator for 49 years.
JAMES THUR•BER Secretary of State.
PAUL THER•OUX.
THOR•STEIN VEBLEN.
THOR the Scandinavian god of thunder.
THOR HEYERDAHL, who crossed the Atlantic in a papyrus boat.

Me

Gr. **ME** = alcohol.
 Gr. **ME•THU** = mead, honey-wine, alcohol sacrifice.
 Gr. **ME•THU•SIS** = alcohol•sacrifice•with, drunkenness.
 Modern Greek **METAXA** = ME•TAXA = alcohol•arranged or alcohol•fixed, like the taxi mafia has the fix in.

HOLO•CAUST = whole•burning

Gr. holos=whole, entire. And like all Greek words it was pronounced with a silent endings, like the French language. So Gr. holos was pronounced as whole

too. Gr. caust=caustic, burn. So holo•caust=entire•burning.

Look at how the Nazi final solution for the ancient Arab problem has a Greek name. And look at how this name describes what happened to the disloyal yellow star jews of Europe. Look at how the murder of this race of Arab arch enemies has a matrix name. This name I say is evidence that this murder was brought about by the Arabs.

Why not call it "Hitler's genocide"? or the "Nazi genocide?" And why use a Greek word? Apparently, like Exxon=former stuff, and Kata•whole•ak, the easiest place to hide an idea is right out in the open.

EX•PIATE and O•PIATE

Eng. **EX•PIATE** = to appease by sacrifice, it literally means 'out of being pious'.

L. **PIA•CULUM** = expiation, or that which appeases: This was **EX•PIA•CULUM**.

L. **PI•ARE** = to appease.

L. **PI•US** = pious, dutiful: This was pia•us.

L. **EX•PIAT-** = to appease by sacrifice: This was e•pia•ate

The Latin prefix EX- is sometimes written as E-. So **EX•PIATE** was probably the verb **EPI•ATE**, meaning to go above, to give to above or simply to release or go away. After this, the vowel change from **EPI•ATE** to **OPI•ATE** is an easy one.

Laws of Manu 3.122

"A priest who maintains the fire should perform the ceremony to the dead called the 'offering of the balls' ... which should be diligently preformed with the recommended flesh."

[apparently the balls — called 'PINDA' in sanskrit — were meat balls or hamburgers that were barbecued. Sanskrit SAPINDAS = co-eaters. Here we wonder if the Greek 'poet' PIN•DAR is an impersonization of 'sacrificial gifts'.

We also wonder if spin and spindle was originally skewer or shish kebab.

Eng. **SAPID** = having a strong pleasant taste.

L. **SAPIENT** = being wise, like those who know the Veda.

Ital. **PINGUE** = fat, plump, rich.

Ital. **PINZOCHERA** = pin•zo•ak•our•A = devotee, bigot
PIN•OCCHIO = sacrifice ear.

Eng. **PENDANT** = hanging meat?

Eng. **PIOUS** = religious, dutiful, charitable

Ital. **PIOLO** = pin, peg, stake, pole, kebab-stick?

Ital. **PIOVANO** = priest, curate,

Ital **PIOVERE** = to rain, metaphorical rain = money.

Ital **PIOVRA** = octopus, blood sucker, vampire

PIONEER = Pio•nee•r = sacrificial•children•ours

Other **PI** words = sacrifice, pirate, pyre, expiate.]

E•LATE and E•LATION

These words come from L. elat- = raised or high, or Gr. -latres = a person who worships a specified thing.

E•LATION = ex•lation = the feeling of being raised high.

RE•LATION•SHIP = addiction.

INF•LATION is from L. INF•LARE = to inhale.

INHALATION = in•al•lation = in•go•high.

TOKE seems to come from Gr. Tokos=Bringing forth. That odd film "I love you Alice B. Tokas" was probably a command broadcast about drugs in America.

Intersect SCENT and SENTIR

L. sentire = perceive, smell, feel.

Spanish **SENTIR** = to feel.

Perhaps this is about how a smell will bring back memories or 'feelings'. Either that or it is about how **IN•SCENTS** would make you feel nice because it had Marijuana and Opium in it.

Intersect **FUMES** and **FUN** and you will get incense that makes you high.

FEE FIE FOE FUM looks like 'fee•hated•fumes', or 'hated-fee foe's sacrifice.

Intersect **ODIUM** and **OPIUM** and you get a hated drug — Think Chinese Opium Wars.

AMBROSIA = an•br•os•ia = again•bro•mouth•thing.

Eng. **ODER** = smell.

Sp. **OLER** = smell, or breath in.

Sp. **OLOR** = fragrant, aromatic.

Eng. **DOLOR** = great sorrow or distress.

L. **DOLOR** = pain, grief, the feeling of not getting your opiated hashish.

REDOLENCE

The apple dictionary says "[literary strongly smelling of something: the church was old, dark, and redolent of incense](#)". The word breaks down as RE•DOLER•HENCE.

AROMA

Gr. aroma=spice. Perhaps also, things that are A+Roma, ie, they are special things that do not come from Rome.

Sp. **ARROMAR** = to blunt or dull, like what hashish does.

Does **INCENSE** make you **INSENSATE**?

What do you **SENSE**, what are your **SENSATIONS** when you burn **INCENSE**?

SACRA•MENT = remove mind.

L. **SACER** = sacred and also to take-away.

Is Fr. **SACRE** related to Eng. **SCARCE**?

RELIGION = re•lig'n = powerful•ligaments

RELIGION comes from Latin religare=to bind, or to obligate. So religious systems are the system that bind us.

CANNABIS = cane•ab•us

MARIJUANA = M•ouri•J•ana

Buying a stairway to heaven

In Roman times, **INCENSE** was said to **BUY ONE A STAIRWAY TO HEAVEN**. Look how **INCENSE** resembles **ASCENT**, **DESCENT** and **CRESCENDO**. All these words seem to be about vertical movement, about **ASCENDING TO HEAVEN** is really about **GETTING HIGH**, and feeling **HEAVENLY**. Also perhaps **IN•CENDI•ARY** was something that **SENDS** one **AIRY**. And incense makes one **SENSORY**, or **SENSUAL**.

Also notable is how hashish looks and burns just like incense. In fact hashish is really just a subset of Mideast incense, a sort of a psychoactive sacrament, one that can be addictive, if it contains opium. s•ak•our•mn't=not•point•ours•think•not. Just keep the hashish secret sacrament hush hush — hashish being the root of hush hush. Here we should note that Roman era incense has been found by archeologists and it does in fact contain both Gr. **KANNABIS**=cannabis and Gr. **OPION**=opium. So here we are left imagining Romans bent over their **INCENSE CENSORS**, smoking addictive opiated hash incense every day as they sacrificed to the Gods. Just imagine a religion perfidious enough to tell its flocks to buy some expensive incense that was actually and secretly opiated hashish.

KATO THE CENSOR, c. 149BC

Was he really an impersonized movement called, "kata the censor," or down with the incense burner?

Spires, spirits, and s•pyres•its

CHURCH SPIRE = something which goes up into the heavens.

SPIRIT = spire•it = the thing which goes up to heaven. Phonetics **SPIRANT** = (of a consonant) uttered with a continuous expulsion of breath.

SPIRITS = sacramental wine.

A•SPIR•ATION = One's wish or desire declared in a Roman prayer and offering.

IN•SPIRE = the divine influence of the gods, the spirit one got from. sacrificing opiated hashish incense.

SPIRI•TU•AL = spirits•yours•towards.

RE•SPIRE = re•spire = to spire repeatedly, to repeatedly inhale and breathe-in the parasite's opiated hashish incense. Also to emphatically pray to

heaven.

L. SPIRITUS RECTOR = he who keeps the spirits straight.

SPIROGYRA = that which goes up to heavens returns, reincarnation.

A•SPIRE = ad•spirit = towards•breathing.

PER•SPIRE = thoroughly•breathe.

Mystery, mist and musk

Gr. **MUST•ERION** = incense.

Gr. **MUST•ES** = initiated person.

Gr. **MYST•ERY** = a secret or mysterious ceremony or initiation.

MUSTY = the smell of burning hashish.

MUST•ARD GAS = sacrament•man•gas.

MUSKETS = must•kits, long round metal things with a hole that you put a fire on. Then smoke comes out.

MUST (as in I must do that) gets at the addictive nature of the hashish incense.

MISTRESSES = a must•ress, a female junky.

MISTER = a male junky.

MYSTI•CETI = officially baleen whales.

MUSTI•KETOS or addicted nations (whales), as the world was in the early 1970's just before the great Arab Oil Embargo Hoax was perpetrated.

MIST = hashish smoke.

MISTAKE = myst•toke = smoking odium/opium.

MISERY = when you don't get your MUSTERION to burn.

MISERABLE OR MISERLY = a small portion of incense.

LES MISERABLES = the one's that didn't get their fix.

MIS•ANTHROPE = myst•an•trope = an incense junky.

MISE EN SCENE = a room full of incense smoke.

MISE A JOUR = perhaps one's daily fix.

MIS•CARRIAGE = myst•carriage = abortion or birth defects caused by smoking lots of must or mist.

MASTER = One who owns a slave. This word suggests a key quality of addictive sacraments.

Breathing it in

Old English Braeth (breathe) = smell or scent. The inference is that people were supposed to breathe in deeply of their hashish-incense sacrifices.

Intersect GUSTAR and GUST

Sp. GUSTAR = to like, to be pleasing.

Eng. GUST = a blow of air, a hit of smoke.

L. **CREMARE** = cremate, send to the afterlife.

Gr. **KHRI•EIN** = to make sacred, anoint.

Gr. **KHRISMA** = sacred, anointed.

Sp. **CREMATISTICO** = of money or related to money.

Eng **CREAM** = the stuff that rises to the top, as did the corpses soul in the smoke of the cremation.

LACHRYMATION = This is officially tears, but this looks like la•cremation.

LACRYMAL VASE = officially a vase for tears but

actually an urn for ashes. Here we really see how the ancient languages have been purposely mistranslated by the parasite.

Smoke and mirrors

S•m•ak = no•mind•point.

M•ir•our's = mind•go•ours.

Ether

Gr. aither = upper air, either, the "high•thur".

Gr. aithein= burning, glowing.

Gr. aistheta = feelings, sensations, perceptions.

Gr. ethos = customs, nature, disposition, spirit.

ETHOLOGY = the study of humans as animals.

ETHICAL = eth•ak•al = when said of a medicine, it means that it is legally available only on a doctor's prescription and usually not advertised to the general public. Perhaps this word was used for the drugs that made the patient high.

ETHICS = Gr. eth•aks = not the study of moral principals but the study of one's moral obligation to burn sacraments to the Mideast's gods.

ETHEREAL = 1) heavenly or spiritual or other-worldly. 2) extremely delicate and light in a way that seems too perfect for this world.

ETHMOID BONE = The olfactory nerves pass through this bone in the nose. The bone people sniffed their incense. through.**ANESTHESIA** = an•eth•esia = again•feeling, sensation, perception, a word that probably once referred to addiction.

Apple dictionary definitions of ether/ aether

1) Physics, archaic a very rarefied and highly elastic substance formerly believed to permeate all space, including the interstices between the particles of matter, and to be the medium whose vibrations constituted light and other electromagnetic radiation. 2) Chemistry a pleasant-smelling, colorless, volatile liquid that is highly flammable. It is used as an anesthetic.

3) Chiefly literary the clear sky; the upper regions of air beyond the clouds: nasty gases and smoke disperse into the ether.

The underlined seem to embody the ancient definitions.

Apple dictionary definitions of ethereal

1) extremely delicate and light in a way that seems too perfect for this world: her ethereal beauty I a singer who has a weirdly ethereal voice.

2) heavenly or spiritual: ethereal, otherworldly visions.

SPICE, SPECIAL GOODS, and the SPICE TRADE

It is worth repeating how Europe's lowest and darkest age coincides perfectly with the Mideast's greatest age.

SPICE originally meant all special imported things including clothing, armaments, jewels, drugs,

incense, and perfume. Basically SPICE meant everything imported; so when the Mideast monopolized the **SPICE TRADE**, they basically monopolized all international trade.

To preserve this monopoly, the Mideast Sphinx Mafia terrorized Europe's highways — to eliminate all competition. They also used their influence to get European rulers to wage war against other European rulers who were potentially harmful to this state of affairs. This kept Europe from developing domestic output and its own internal trade that would replace the imported Mideast goods.

Our words; **SPICE, SPECIAL, SPECIES, SPECTACLE**, and **SPECK** all come from L. Species. To the Romans, a species was a class of rare objects of particular, distinguished or special value.

STUPOR sounds like Gr. tufhos=to smoke, stupor and Gr. tuphein=to smoke.

FRANKINCENSE, FRANKED LETTERS, and FRANCHISES

A frank is a stamp or official mark on a letter or postcard to ensure that postage has been paid, and that it will be delivered within the mail delivery system. People can also FRANK or facilitate the safe passage of people. So FRANK•INCENSE means something like FRANKED-INCENSE, or LICENSED•INCENSE. Thus the smell of frankincense was the marker than said the incense was licensed.

A FRANCHISE is a stamp or approval to carryout SPECIFIC commercial activities within a specified area. Long before FRANCHISED fast food enterprises, the land of no resources was selling franchise rights for all aspects of the economy, not only in fast food.

Lebanon

It is perhaps related to Gr. libanos=frankincense and Eng. oli•banum=frankincense.

Leth and Lith

Gr. **LITHOS** = stone, stoned, turned to stone.

LETHRGIC = sluggish and apathetic, like from being stoned.

Gr. **LETHARGOS** = forgetful.

Gr. **LETHE** = forgetfulness, lethargy, oblivion, or drugged state. Lethe is also a river in Hades whose "water" when drunk made the souls of the dead (or soon to be dead) forget their life on earth.

Gr **LETO/LETHO** = goddess of forgetting.

Gr. **LETUM** = death.

L. **LETHALIS** = lethal.

Gr. **ALETHIC** = not forgetting, not stoned.

Old Eng. **LITHE** = mellow, meek, gentle.

LITHARGE = lead monoxide.

LITHIUM = "a mood-stabilizing drug/element".

LITANY = a tedious recital.

Gr. **LITANEIA** = prayer.

Gr. **LITE** = supplication.

LITURGY = the formula of public religious worship.

Gr. **LEITOURGIA** = public worship of the gods.

Gr. **LEITOURGOS** = minister.

LITER = a measure, like a pound.

Everybody must get stoned

The song was Arab propaganda

CENSUS = the number of people burning incense, making the mandatory sacrifices.

L. **CENA** = a meal, a sacrifice

CEN•OB•ITE = a monk, a guy who lets incense get in the way

CENOTAPH = ceno•troph = incense•turned-to = someone who is dead to the world, and somewhere else

CENO•ZOIC = incensed•animals

CENSE = to pyre•fume with incense

CANNABIS = cen•ab•us = incense•from•us

INCENDIARY = able to be burned, like hashish incense

INSENSITIVE = comfortably numb, like with opiated hashish incense

INCENTIVE = addictive, like opiated hashish incense

INSINCERE = incense•er = they just want their opium fix

Graph the contents

Of the censors archeologists dig up that have sufficient organic material:

1) What percentage from that century test positive for opium?

2) What percentage from that century test positive for marijuana?

Check for benzine in Roman times

Does any incense show benzine residue? Here is where I would expect to find evidence of history-redefining petroleum distillates. We also note the curious name bene•z'n.

Certain impurities imply addictiveness

What impurities do we find? We can infer from those impurities how concentrated the opiates were. How strong was Roman opiated hashish incense? Also, we should expect the Arabs to have refined their opium because:

1) Shipping was incredibly expensive by today's standards. There was a huge incentive to concentrate the materials shipped.

2) Purer opium is much more addictive and harder to kick the habit.

3) Purer opium gives the Arab masters much more power over their j•un•key criminals and J•owns•ing assassins.

HEROIN = the craving for a drug that makes into heroes.
MORPHINE = the drug that make men feel no pain

Quid, quip, quibble, and quippe

L. **QUIPPE** = sacrifice.

QUIBBLE is from L. QUIBUS, the ablative pl. of qui, quae, quod. The word describes the subtle distinctions and verbal niceties of the priest and his prayers.

QUIP = short and strong words for the gods.

QUID = a pound, a weight, a unit of measure, a chunk of incense.

QUIDDITY = the inherent nature or essence of something. Also perhaps the distinctive smell, feel, and buzz of the sacrament.

The **EQUIP** was the ex-quippe, or the things you needed to carry out the sacrifice.

KIBBLE = a ground mixture.

QUID PRO QUO was about how the sacrifice was something costly that would obligate the god to you.

Thus we understand the that costly aspect was key to a sacrifice being a sacrifice.

Sp. **QUID** = crux, key point.

Sp **QUIFF** = hash, blow.

QUAFF = to drink or inhale with sensation.

KEEF = In the preparation of hashish incense, they repeatedly strike marijuana buds against a surface. The keef is the stuff that breaks off, the best part that is kept and used to make hashish.

KEEP = what the god does with your sacrifice.

CEDE = to give up, to yield, sacrifice.

CHEAP = insufficient sacrifice, or that it is a bargain.

CHIP = a small chunk of hashish incense.

Arabic **QIBLAH** = in the direction of Mecca. Where the money for the Sacrifice goes.

CHIDE = words and sacrifices to drive evil spirits away.

Spond

L. **SPONDERE** = the lynchpin, and obligating word used in Roman contracts and sacrifices.

Gr. **SPONDE** = libation, sacrament. This was the backbone of the Roman contract, the oath to the gods made with an Arab sacrament to an Arab priests of the Roman religion.

SPEND = pay out money.

SPOND-ULICKS = money.

Middle Eng. **PONDER** = to appraise, judge the worth of.

Eng. **PONDEROUS** = slow and clumsy because of great weight, excessively solemn.

SPONDYLOSIS = a disease of degenerated **SPINAL** discs.

Eng. **RESPOND** = when a congregation says or sings something in reply to a priest.

L. **RE-SPONDERE** = again•pledge/promise.

L **DE-SPONDERE** = de•promise (as with de-icing).

Sp. **PONDERAR** = to praise, ponder, to be considered, adjust.

Sp. **PONDRE** = poner = to put.

Old French **PONDERER** = consider.

L. **PONDERARE** = to weigh, reflect on.

L. **PONDUS** = weight.

Eng. **POUND** = a weight.

Eng. **SPOON** = a unit of measure.

Eng. **PINT** = unit of measure.

Eng. **EXPOUND** = explain the meaning of something like religious scriptures.

IUS = Roman human law

FAS = Roman divine law

Roman divine law has given rise to many English words. For example, L. vale = farewell, goodbye. So a:

a **FESTI-VAL** is a divine goodbyes, a funeral.

a **FEAST** was religious meal following the sacrifice of an animal.

a **FAST** was a religious event without food.

FEST-OO'N = religious•oo'n or religious 'egging-on'.

FAST-IDIOUS = religious•minded-ness, and speaks of the strict nature of the Roman divine law.

The **FASCES** were the Roman bundle of rods and a projecting ax blade symbolizing a magistrate's power. This is on the back of a US 10 cent coin. This was a religious symbol. And thus fascism has its roots in religion. In fact is religious authoritarianism.

COLOR FAST was religious colors, expensive imported purple or scarlet.

FASHION was the current religious ceremony which was a FAST-changing, and confusing thing to justify the existence of priests.

FASCI-NATE = a religious•swim or baptism, L. natate=swim, dip,

to **HOLD FAST**, and **FASTEN** = this is about the sureness of the FAS.

FAST ASLEEP = passed out from the incense.

to **FESS UP** = a religious confession.

CON-FESS = with Roman divine law.

KNISS

Gr. KNISA (also KNIS, KNISS, NYSA, NISA, NIS) is the smoke of burnt sacrifices, whether from incense or barbecued animals or space agencies. Apparently, when the Arab-fronting god smelled the nice smell of your burnt sacrifice, he was moved to return the favor.

NASA is a public sacrifice

It was designed to waste vast amounts of earthly resources on space missions. The Brothers needed to give it a matrix name so people would help it rather than struggle against it.

A nice feeling

Does NICE come from the feeling you got when you sacrificed and inhaled the incense.

Mr. Nice

This is a matrix name for the Mideast drug industry.

Arabic Nisa = women

Perhaps this is a metaphorical woman, a racket.

DIO•NISA = god-of-sacrifice or sacrifice to god

In the ancient world, Ceres was a god, but the name also meant cereal grains. And Aphrodite was a goddess but it also meant sex, and likewise Dio•nisa•us meant the god of incense smoke (nisa=incense smoke), and later it meant the god of drunken partying as well as the drunken partying itself.

Dionysus is remembered as the god of alcohol and drunken partying, but his name actually means the god of sacrificial smoke from burning Arabian hashish incense. Apparently the Greeks also burned a little incense-hash during the parties to feel the nice feeling of the gods in them.

Narkissos = the son of the river (of trade) god Ke•phi•ssos (ak•fee•us), According to legend, he was rejected by Echo, and then fell in love with his own image reflected in the water and wasted away. Ultimately, he was changed into the fragrant flower of the same name (narcissus). Perhaps the Arabs garbled the legend, and the boy fell in love with the flower called nar•kiss, or narcotic and wasted away as junkies do. From here NARK looks like it was once NIC, as it is a LINGAMON = (a linguistic monad) — and there are no other nar/narc words in English. Gr. Narkissos = L. Narcissus.

NARGHILE = a hookah, an oriental pipe

NARES = the nostrils

Sp. **NARIZ** = the nose

NARKED = annoyed (like a junky J•owns•ing for more)

NARKY = bad tempered

NARTHEX = the incense huffing and puffing area in some early Christian churches

NERD = a single-minded person, like a junky

NEROLI = an oil used in making per•fumes

NERO = the Roman emperor who ruled when the Arabs probably put obey'em in the incense.

NERVE = the courage of a junky, hashish•in/assassin

NERVOUS = when they put khat in the incense

NIRVANA = opiate induced ecstasy

SPIKENARD = a "spice" from India

Sp. **NARDO** = spikenard, tuberose=tube•os

NARRATE = authoritative spoken commentary

NARROW = precise, strict meaning

NORMAL = the look of people who sacrificed

NIKE & DIKE

We are told that NIKE the Greek god of victory. And

this word does look like it was once combined with DIKE, which is normally translated as the god of justice and justice itself. However, from a number of texts, it seems that the Greek sense of justice was not merely one's duty to the others in our community. It was also one's duty to the gods, specifically one's duty to make costly sacrifices of NICE (= incense) to the gods.

So we look at how Rome was shaking-down Europe for tribute and then using that money to buy lots of hashish incense for its public sacrifices. Then we realize that the Arabs were angling for much the same thing in Greece. After all the Greek sense of duty to sacrifice to the gods was the same word as the greek word for victory and both were the same word as the costly Arab incense they were burning.

DICTATOR = one with power over a nice addict?

Gr. **DIKE** = not so much justice, but obedience?

DICK = someone who obeys?

DICKWAD = dike•we•ad?

DICKWEED = dick•we•ad?

DICOT = dick•ot = obedient•ear?

DECADENT = dic•ad•n't = disobedient?

DECANT = dic•n't?

DECAY = dike•ay = obey•the-A?

DECENT = dike•n't

DECIDE = dike•de = obey•de?

DECLARE = dike•al•our?

DECREE = dike•ouri?

DECRY = dike•ouri?

NYSE = nisa?

Kiss and Knisa

KISS may come from KNISA. It seems to be the shape of the mouth when you try to inhale the smoke from the Lebanese-blonde, or Afghani hashish you are sacrificing.

NIFF = a dictionary word, meaning an unpleasant smell.

SNIFF = what you do when you don't really inhale.

NIFL•HEIM = in Scandinavian myth the misty/smoky underworld. heim=place.

WHIFF = originally an inhalation of tobacco smoke, or blow with a slight gust.

WHIFFLETREE = a single tree, or perhaps where the 'whiff' came.

KIFF = hash.

PUFF = to draw in and exhale small amounts.

WAFT = what incense and tobacco smoke does.

DRAFT/ DRAUGHT = something inhaled, something pulled, a gust of wind.

Narco•lepsy = Narco•take-ahold

Is this word about those very well-publicised people that fall asleep instantly, or is this word about drug

addiction.

kin•esthesia and an•esthesia

Gr. **AIS•THESIS** = sensation.

Gr. **AIS•THETA** = perceptible things.

Gr. **AIS•THES•THAI** = to perceive.

Gr. **KINIEN** = to move.

Therefore kin•esthesia seems to me knis•thesia, or incense perception. An•esthesia seems to refer to the repeated sensation or the addictive nature of the incense.

DL, DUL, DIL, DOL = enslaved by incense

Sp. **DOLOR** = pain

INDOLENT = in•dolor•n't = not•pain•not

DOLLAR = a coin for buying incense

REDOLENT = re•dolor•n't = again•pain•not. This word is about smells and feeling and also about withdrawal pains if you did not huff your expensive chunk of opiated hashish incense each day.

DOLDRUMS = marching to the drums of the DL

To DOLE OUT = a little for the slaves

Bob Dole = Robert Joseph Dole

DILATE = when your pupils open from the incense (related to dildo and dill pickle)

DELETE = to wipe someone's mind with incense

DELETERIOUS = harmful or damaging

DILATORY = the slowness of someone high on opiates

Sp. **DILAPIDAR** = to squander, or waste

DELAPIDATED = old and ruined

DELAY = the slowness of someone high on opiated hash.

DALLY = the slowness of someone high on opiated hash.

IDLE = the slowness of someone high on opiated hash.

DELIGHT = the feeling of the hashish incense

DELECACY = the specialness of the hashish incense

DELICIOUS = a highly pleasant taste, smell or smoke

DELECTABLE = the feeling of the incense

DILIGENT = from L. diligere = dole•ligere = dole•tied.

Ligere is also the root of ligarchy/oligarchy = rule by ties. Diligent workers are working for their fix.

DELEGATE = de•lig•ate = to give to a tied person to do

DELAWARE = doul•aware.

DALL SHEEP = a sort of sheep that is enslaved by dl.

DALHOUSIE = dall•oo•ese = the language of the Haremia

DOLL = a pretty girl hooked on opiated hash

DOLL HOUSE = a place for pretty addict slaves

DILLY = daft, silly, odd, weird from the dope.

DILATORY = intended to cause delay

DELAY

DILLY-DALLY = silly and slow

DULL = stupid like a stoner

DOLT = stupid like a stoner

DEL•IRI•OUS = incoherent from incense. When the

incense causes your mind to go far.

DELUSIONAL = having opium pipe dreams

Sp. **DULCE** = the flavor or smell of incense

DULIA = in Roman Catholic theology, the reverence accorded saints and angels. From Greek douleia = slavery, from Gr. doulos=slave

DYLAN = doul•an = slavery•continued

DELEGATE = a vicarious slave

DELIVERY = a drug baby

DELIVER = when junkies show up for more.

DILLY-DALLY = silly and slow = showing a leaning towards more crime.

DELPHI = doul•fee = slave's•fee.

DELUXE = doul•ux = a slave's wife, or racket

Sp. **DILIGENCIAR** = to acknowledge, to stamp.

DOLINE = a skinhole, or pitfall

DRUG DEALING = drug enslaving

DELL = doul

DIEL = Scottish for the devil

ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE = Our•thur Con•an Dul

Section-3.10: DRUG SACRAMENTS

Herodotus, Histories, 4.75

"The Scythians take the buds of the hemp plant and go into their tents where they throw these buds on red hot stones. It burns [produces a smoke] just like incense and produces a vapor that no Greek steam bath could surpass. The Scythians revel in the smoke and howl like wolves."

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, 2.684

"many objects are possessed of color and taste together with smell. Principal among them are those many offerings (which when burned make smoke at the altars of the gods) Their component matter must therefore be multiform. For scent penetrates the human body where tint [buzz] does not go [thus making one high or stoned]. Tint [buzz] creeps into the senses by a different route from taste."

Virgil, A poet celebrates the outbreak of peace, 40BC

"Everywhere the common people will inhale incense and spice." [Ancient incense was inhaled, not smelled, and it contained all sorts of spices like cannabis and opium.]

Gr. mekon = poppy

This suggests that Mecca was opium city.

Horace, d. 8BC, Phoebe silvarumque

"There you will snuff [sniff, inhale] much incense and a choir of concerted lyres..."

Apple dictionary definition of inhale

[the product placements for tobacco even make it into our Arab-compiled dictionaries]

"she inhaled deeply on another cigarette"

Apple dictionary definition of incense

"the aroma of cannabis incensed the air"... "inflamm or excite someone with a strong feeling"

The apple dictionary definition of redolent

"strongly smelling of something: the church was old, dark, and redolent of incense.... from Latin redolent- 'giving out a strong smell,' from re(d)- 'back, again' + olere 'to smell.' "

Sumerian epic of Gilgamesh, 11:158, c.2,000BC

"the gods enjoy the fragrance of incense offerings."

We also have cuneiform tablets from Sumer that say

"The glorious gods smell the incense, noble food of heaven." Archeologists have also found many

Hebrew incense burning artifacts from the Arabian peninsula dating to as early as the 900s BC. (see Hammath Tiberias)

The Tibetan mother goddess Dhupa

"Her name means "incense" or "special incense".

Plautus, d.184BC, Mostellaria, 38

"Tranio: Why don't you have some [incense/perfume] smoke. Inhale first, you rotten garlic breath excuse for a bumpkin. Get away from me, you whiff of stinky air,

With that goat crap on your feet. Whew! What a combination of nanny goat and mongrel bitch!

What's it like down there in your pig sty?

Gumio: Oh, does your highness object? What did he expect? We all can't be scented with Greek Perfoom, though god knows you are."

Propertius 50-16BC, 4.6 Sacra facit vates: sint ora faventia sacris

"The priest makes a sacrifice:

permit silence to quiet help that sacrifice

And the cow struck [by a blade] falls at my alter-fire

Let the Roman garland vie with Philetas' berried ivy

And the urn supply Cyrenean [Lybian, home of the Sirens of Homer] water

Give me offerings of soothing incense and a gentle costum

[1) apparently incense was soothing.

2) Sp. COSTA=dream, and Sp. COSTO=hashish, which is COSTLY. Sp. GUSTO=i-like. We imagine that this hashish-incense was opiated and addictive due to the dreams. Perhaps a gentle costum is a dream, a fantasy or an opium pipe dream.]

And let the crown go thrice around the hearth

sprinkle me and the newly-built alter with fresh water,

Let an ivory pipe filter libations [of incense] offered to

the gods from Mygdonian jars. Go far away, Deceits; Harm, stay in other places ... Apollo now requires my lyre, and disarms himself for dance music."

Karl Marx

"The opiate of the masses"

[This is a blid, a blurring idea. It blurs how so many religions actually used opium on the masses.]

Intersect **ODIUM** and **OPIUM** and you get a hated drug — Think Chinese Opium Wars

Intersect expensive and addictive **OPIUM** and **OBEY'EM** and you understand

1) Why drugs cause crime.

2) That the Arabs are behind drug crime.

3) That the Arabs struggle to get ahold of people with opium

LOTUS = al•ot•tus = towards•ear•yours

OPIUM = obi'em = in front of them

MARIJUANA Marijuana = bar•oo•ana = bro•nest•egg•renew

CANNABIS = ak•an•ab•us = point•renew•from•us

Eng. **ODER** = smell

Sp. **OLER** = smell, or breath in

Sp. **OLOR** = fragrant, aromatic

Eng. **DOLOR** = great sorrow or distress or

L. **DOLOR** = pain, grief, the feeling of not getting your opiated hashish

Apple dictionary definition of odor

[odor = hod•our = way•our = our•way]

"the odor of cigarette smoke"

"a decade of bad odor between Britain and the European Community"

Intersect **FUMES** and **FUN** and you will get incense that makes you high.

AROMA = a•Roma = not•rumi = a smell that is not of Rome. Gr. aroma=spice.

Sp. **ARROMAR** = to blunt or dull, like what hashish does.

Does **INCENSE** make you **INSENSATE**?

What do you **SENSE**, what are your **SENSATIONS** when you burn **INCENSE**?

SACRA•MENT = remove mind.

L. **SACER** = sacred and also to take-away.

EX•PIATE and O•PIATE

Eng. **EX•PIATE** = to appease by sacrifice, it literally means 'out of being pious'.

L. **PIA•CULUM** = expiation, or that which appeases:

This was **EX•PIA•CULUM**.

L. **PI•ARE** = to appease.

L. **PI•US** = pious, dutiful: This was pia•us.

L. **EX•PIAT-** = to appease by sacrifice: This was e•pia•ate.

The Latin prefix EX- is sometimes written as E-. So **EX•PIATE** was probably the verb **EPI•ATE**, meaning to go above, to give to above or simply to release or go away. After this, the vowel change from **EPI•ATE** to **OPI•ATE** is an easy one.

Intersect SCENT and SENTIR

L. sentire = perceive, smell, feel.

Spanish SENTIR = to feel.

Perhaps this is about how a smell will bring back memories or 'feelings'. Either that or it is about how IN•SCENTS would make you feel nice because it had Marijuana and Opium in it.

Egyptian SNTR

The Egyptian word for incense SNTR meant "that which is burnt and makes divine." This is incidentally the true root of SCENT, SCINTILLATE, CINDER CONE (like cone incense) CINDER BLOCK (incense or hashish bricks), INCINERATE, INCENTIVE, INCANT, DECANT, etc.

Per•fumes = pyre•funes = fire•fumes

Think of how a pyra•mid = fire•shape

Tobacco is a per•fume

It is something that you burns that gives you a smell or a sensation. Thus we understand the fumes as not just having an aroma, but causing a change in the senses. So the highly addictive drug tobacco is clearly a per•fume and it is clearly the sort thing the Arabs would want to control. And this is to say nothing of its addictiveness and the way it gets rid of Rumi in vast numbers.

Why you are hooked

Blame your cigarette addiction on the Arabs.

Inhaling kyphi smoke

The ancient Egyptians had incense called incense KYPHI. Plutarch wrote that inhaling Kyphi smoke: "releases a sweet breath and health-giving exhalation by which all is changed, while the body, moved by the puff softly and gently acquires a mood that seductively brings on sleep, so that without intoxication it relaxes and loosens the chain-like sorrows and tension of daily cares" Plutarch is either describing marijuana or opium or both in around 105 AD. The English word kyphosis comes from Gr. kuphosis meaning bent over, hunchbacked, or in a stoop or stupor, the effect of opium smoke. Kyphi was sold throughout the middle ages by Arab merchants, and Dioscorides said that kyphi was used in temples as incense.

Now the ancient Egyptians also raised poppies (for opium), in addition to marijuana and wormwood (for Gr. absinthion=absinth). But the really curious thing is something called SAJETH, because men would become addicted to sajeth and do just about anything for a fix, even act "heroically" risking life and limb for a fix. So here we wonder if Sajeth might have been hero•in, and maybe heroin actually existed prior to the 1880s. Maybe it was an addiction to super strong hero•incense that got men to commit dangerous and violent acts as INCENSED ASSASSINS. Maybe ASSASSINS are really HASHISHINS that were acting so HEROICALLY because they were addicted to HERO•IN.

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Habit, n. A shackle for the free.

Hash, x. There is no definition for this word—nobody knows what hash is."

MIRTH = the merry buzz you get from smoking Myrrh

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, 2.847

"When preparing a perfume of marjoram or myrrh or spikenard, which breathes its nectar into the nostrils, your first task is to select, as much as possible, an oil that is naturally colorless and gives off no exhalation [smell of its own] into the nostrils. This will be least likely to contaminate the scents you blend with its own taint/ tint." [or tai•n't/ ti•n't. Frankincense and myrrh were grown only in the Mideast. Spikenard was from the Indian In•dei'n Himalaya. It was perhaps pronounced as spik'en•ard, where ard=man as in drunkard, dullard, wizard, and bastard. Here we recall how punch is spiked with alcohol and date-rapists spike a drink with drugs. Also, a hypodermic needle is sometimes called a spike.]

Seneca, Phaedra, 750

"Bacchus, from India thursus-dancing

Forever ageless, hair uncut,

A vine-leaf wand the tiger-tamer,

Thy horned head delicately turbaned"

[Gr.thur = sacrifice, burning, incense]

The lotus eater in Homer are opium eater

In Homer's odyssey, we read of lotus eaters who lived in Libya and cast sleep on all who inhaled the 'fragrance.' Later, when the lotus eaters awoke, they would only want to eat the lotus again and fall into a sleep with nice dreams. They could not stop, or leave apparently because they had become addicted to lotus. Here lotus seems to mean opium, and fragrance seems to mean opium/ hashish/ incense smoke.

Somnus = the Roman god of sleep

He was described by Ovid as wearing a crown of

poppies holding a goblet of opium juice. His attendant is Morpheus (root of morphine) and he oversees the spirits of dreams, opium-pipe-dreams. The art of the Spartans put statues of Somnus and Mors (god of death) side by side. So here we imagine the Spartans eating a bit of opium before battle so they would not feel so much pain from their injuries.

Morpheus and morphine

Poppies were the ancient symbol of sleep and they were connected with the god of dreams MORPHEUS, hence the drug name MORPHINE. From here it looks like Morpheus was not the god of every sort of dream, but specifically the god of pipe dreams.

Sisyphus is also about opium

We also read of a Gr. zizuphos, or zizyphus or sisyphus plant and a Zisyphus lotus. This was the Arab side of our drug addiction. Thus when we became addicted, we became enslaved like Sisyphus sus•phus=your•flow, your•cash-flow. Thus we in the host part of the world could be made to work for Mideast Inc.

Ancient marijuana and opium

Marijuana was known in Egypt since at least the time the Pyramids were built in 2500BC. The contents of a number of Mediterranean pottery containers have been analyzed and opium traces have been found as early as 1600BC, implying trade in Gr. Opion=poppy sap. Traces of marijuana and opium have been found in a number of Roman era incense burners implying that ancient incense was really what we call hashish today. Many tablets from Ashurbanipal's library (c. 650BC) have references to marijuana, including a statement that "the gods inhale incense." The Zoroastrians of Persia considered marijuana a religious sacrament. The early Hebrews passed incense burners or censers around containing "canabosom."

Chinese marijuana

In China, many sects used marijuana going back to at least the Chou dynasty of 700BC. The Chinese called it Ma fen. And the Buddha himself was even said in ancient times to have eaten Cannabis. Now while the Middle East was called the land of milk and honey (for the bees), China was known as the land of mulberry and hemp. Mulberry was used to feed silk worms (it was also used as money at the time) and hemp or marijuana was for the people. The early Chinese priests were also supposedly "using marijuana to drive away demons."

Is hashish just a subset of incense?

Doesn't hashish mostly come from Islamic countries? Morocco, Lebanon, and Afghanistan? And the movie Midnight Express warns us about going to a Muslim

country in search of our own cheap imported hash (while bashing that eternal Arabian scapegoat by the door, the Turk).

Opiated hash, a 1-2 punch

What a 1-2 combination, addictive euphoric sacraments would have been. Breathe and feel the touch of the gods on you, easing your burden from everyday aches and pains. Make sure you pray every day, or you will feel bad from the withdrawal symptoms. And if you want to feel really good, sacrifice more costly Arabian incense and the gods will make you feel even better.

Sacre•mental = sacred•minded

Apparently the sacramental incense made you "sacred minded," or it made your thoughts sacred — by giving you a buzz.

The glow on one's face offered protection

People who sacrificed and inhaled a little hashish incense would have a glow, so it was easy to tell them from the people who did not sacrifice. They people who sacrificed would be protected from any of hundreds of terrible things might happen to them. Buy a little bit of Arabian frankincense hashish and the Brothers will leave you alone. It was protection pure and simple.

How to manipulate the Roman mob

If they increased both opium and weed content they could soothe the Roman people. If they cut the opium content, they could put most Romans into opium withdrawal. This was quite dangerous when combined with food shortages and Brotherly rabble rousers. Together these things were called the staff-of-life or rather the cudgel/ billyclub-of-life.

Led Zeppelin, Stairway to heaven

"There is a lady who's sure all that glitters is gold and she is buying a stair-way to heaven."

Stairway to heaven

In Roman times, Frank•incense or franking•incense (Franking = postage) was said to create or buy a "stairway to heaven." Thus the Led Zeppelin lyric, "buying a stairway to heaven" seems to have some obvious meaning to the brothers, and it seems to be a Brotherly broadcast about the West being maximally stoned out around the time of the Arab oil embargo. The song's extreme, but wholly unwarranted popularity is a result of the Brotherly glee that America was completely HOOKAH-ED or HOOKED on drugs, paving the way for the 1973 oil embargo. Here is why so many people thought this lousy song was the most beautiful song ever. It has to do with what the lyrics mean.

A disastrous sacrament

What a complete disaster opiated hashish incense must have been as a sacrament.

AD-DICT

Gr. DICT = tell, order, say, promise. And an ad•dict is a person who does as he is told or directed, or a description of someone who had to do what he was told by his mafia drug dealer. After this we realize that the Mafia drug monopoly is the most dangerous part of having ad•dicts.

Hero-in, assassins and hashish

The connection between all these things is opiated hashish. If you get a weak dose, or the price is suddenly too high, that is Hero-in. This is because a junky that needs his fix is quite brave. Often he is brave enough to kill someone. Thus hero-in, assassins and opiated hashish are all different aspects of the same Arab technique for gaining control of men as Ad•dicts.

Proving Hashish is just another word for incense

what does hashish contain? Is this the same as the incense residue in religious censers used centuries ago?

Questions

What is the composition of ancient incense?

What is the composition of modern hashish?

What percentage of ancient incense burners test positive for: marijuana?

opium?

tobacco?

khat?

other drugs?

Section-3.11: DRUGS AS SACRAMENTS WITHOUT RELIGIONS

Go Ask Alice, made for TV movie, 1973

"Everything became new and beautiful, and my mind seemed to possess all the wisdom and knowledge of the ages. There were no words to adequately explain it to anyone. For the first time in my life I felt beautiful, free and uninhibited." [Just in time for the 1973 oil embargo.]

Go Ask Alice, made for TV movie 1973

"Its just that straight [sober] kids are so outnumbered Alice... everyone in school knows who's on and who's off [drugs] now. It's like two different worlds." [the cool kids and the straight and sober dorks. [Just in time for the 1973 oil embargo.]

Go Ask Alice, made for TV movie 1973

"The summer is getting pretty schizo now. Tripping with Richie at night — playing it straight in the daytime. Mom and dad don't suspect anything as far as drugs go of course. That plus a monthly pregnancy scare make me borrow a lot of my mom and dad's tranquilizers. But they never miss them. Richie says parents always notice missing booze, but never pills or cash. He says that shows where their heads are at. ... Can you believe it, stoned out of our minds and my own parents can't even tell the difference?" [1) your parents will not know you take drugs or have sex unless you tell them. 2) It is easier to get caught drinking than taking drugs, having sex or even stealing money. 3) Your parents take drugs. 4) It is possible to have both lives, as long as you maintain control.]

Pro-drug propaganda

Someone made this pro-drug propaganda just in time for drugs to be a huge distraction during the 1973 Arab oil embargo.

Reefer Madness propaganda films from the 1930's?

It should be pretty obvious that our parasite was behind the anti-drug films of the 1930's. I mean, just look at the kooky, foreign sounding slogans on the posters, phrases like: "Marihuana assassin of youth," "The drug that lurks," "the weed with roots in hell." The reason these slogans use such 'bazaar' language is that they were not the product of real Americans. They were not the Federal Government, or the tobacco industry, or the liquor industry. They were the product of new Arabian Brothers that came to America to do what their ancestors have always done in the outside world. These boys had learned English from their American and British mothers, (or their antis); women who had often been abducted, or obtained thorough whatever means, to be breed mares in a harem. Their mothers had gone off a generation earlier, so their language was dated, and besides, in general, they tended not to be cream of society.

But basically, the Brothers waged a propaganda and lobbying campaign to contain recreational drugs in America in the 1920s. They did this it seems with the aim of re-introducing them at some time in the future, so they would have a stronger affect on our nation's ability to think clearly. In fact this did happen two generations later at the end of the 1960s, just in time for the great Arab Oil Embargo Hoax/excuse.

And incidentally, here we see the true cause of the ridiculous conservatism that gripped America in the 1950's and early 1960's. It was so liberalism could be released and explode out, at the end of the 1960's, just in time for the 1973 oil embargo that was

being vaguely planned way back in the mid 1800s.

The real drug problem

The real problem with drug abuse is not violent crime to support drug habits. The real problems with illegal drugs is that they gives our parasite and its criminal enterprises:

- 1) A direct funding mechanism for black market, spend anywhere money.
 - 2) A stable of desperate men who will commit crimes for drugs. These men can be used for all sorts of evil purposes.
 - 3) A stable of desperate women who will have sex for drugs. These women can be used for all sorts of purposes or they can be used as prostitutes. They can also be used to entrap our leaders, and they can be used to spread diseases. They can also be used to make pornography to distract us.
 - 4) A way to make our society stupid by damaging our mental faculties.
 - 5) Another way to get rid of our brightest stars; through drug overdose.
 - 6) A way to change the mood of our entire society, by changing the drug mix.
- On top of this our parasite gains:
- 7) A way to get us to lock up X% of our population and turn them from taxpayers into tax burdens.
 - 8) A way to bog down our legal system.
 - 9) A excuse for compromising our civil liberties.
 - 10) A way to turn the people against the police and government.

American Gangster film about August 1970

"This is the newly formed Essex county narcotics squad. Our mandate is to make major arrests. No street guys. We're looking for the suppliers and distributors. Heroin, cocaine, amphetamines. No grass under 1,000lbs. No powder under 40 kilograms. Any less than that and somebody else can waste their time. We gonna be handling the big shipments, the big money and the big temptation." [Here US tax dollars and loyal US police personnel were subverted into maintaining the great wall of drugs surrounding the trade paradise of the Arabs in the land of the free. This type of "narcotics department" focused exclusively on protecting the Arab trade wall and keeping prices up. And the best of all, the parasite didn't really have to pay anything for this.]

5,000 years of "drug smuggling"

In ancient times, people would smuggle spice through the Middle East, just like today people smuggle drugs. Same process going on, same huge profits, same draconian penalties, same organized criminals, same plants mostly.

Our word opium is from the Gr. opion = poppy juice. And the Ancient Greeks spelled

Cannabis with a K as Gr. kannabis. Apparently, the same people who were charging "a king's ransom" for Tyrian purple cloth were also doing the same with Lebanese blonde hashish. What about Afghani hashish, Afghani opium and Afghani heroin? Is there any mystery over how Islamic Afghanistan is still the world's number one opiate exporting country?

Strange how the genre of the Tales of the Arabian Nights is just filled with tails of drug addicts. Strange how most of the world's opiates come from Muslim Afghanistan (Gr. Bactria), as it has apparently been since ancient Greek times. Strange how most of the world's hashish producing nations are Muslim. Strange how the people selling drugs in Europe are mostly Middle Eastern.

The great wall of drugs

Recall how the Mideast trade mafia barbed Rome into garrisoning tens of thousands of men on the Rhine and Danube rivers, and this kept grain from entering Rome and competing with the expensive imported Arab-supplied grain that Rome was dependent on.

Isn't a similar process is at work with America's war on drugs? Isn't America spending billions of dollars to keep real Americans from competing with the Mideast's monopoly on illegal drugs in America? Aren't we just stupidly enforcing Mideast Inc.'s drug monopoly for it/ them? Aren't we really doing the modern equivalent of keeping the Scythian grain out, so prices stay high for the Mideast's grain?

What do America's taxpayers gain from their war on drugs? Supposedly by making drugs scarce, expensive and illegal, we keep some people off drugs. And perhaps we lower crime a little bit, a tiny bit: But at what cost? What is the trade off?

The only real and clear beneficiary is our parasite. And look at the harm we are doing to our neighbors in Mexico and Columbia. Look at the tens of thousands of people who have suffered horrible deaths in Mexico and Columbia. How can we justify our policy in the light of this?

House M.D., TV show

What if our drug war makes drugs highly profitable, and those profits fund a low and slow, long-term pro-drug media campaign? The House M.D. TV show ran for 8-seasons and constantly normalized, humanized, and even glamorizing opiate addiction. This show is clearly pro drug, glamorizing not Marijuana, but Opiates and Crystal Meth, telling us about "robo-tripping," for a man of extreme intellect deciding it is better to be happy than smart.

And while apparently "all operations must pay for themselves," there seems to be quite a bit of "one for all and all for one" when it comes to the businesses of Mideast Inc. The corporations seem to run the ads that sponsor the destructive TV shows,

and the increased drug sales pay for the activities that the corporations can't pay for.

Columbian drug cartels

What exactly is a Columbian drug cartel? It is a bunch of cocaine producers that were fighting for control of a lucrative market. Who do you think was behind these guys? Is there any way the Mideast was not behind this? Who is making all the money selling cocaine to America? Who is paying to glorify cocaine in the Media, Who paid for that Eric Clapton song?

Eric Clapton Song, Cocaine

"If you want to get down, cocaine"

[Translation, if you want to have sex, buy some \$100/gram cocaine. Also, Eric kala·peh·ton is a matrix name.]

The sacrament of casual sex

I submit for judgement that cocaine very often serves as the sacrament of a sort of sex that is neither long term, nor for money.

You don't have to sacrifice at a church altar for a drug to be a sacrament. It can be the sacrament of casual sex too.

American Gangster film, about August 1970

"Lab tests suggest impurities consistent with Asian dope. The Italians, we know usually work with the other Europeans, or with the [Turks](#)." [Not the Arabs]

American Gangster film, about August 1970

"The greatest city in the world and it is turning into an open sewer. Everybody's stealing, dealing".

Islamic drug hypocrisy

We infidels are frequently baffled about Islam's hypocrisy. We ask how the Taliban could whip people for drinking, while they allowed opium poppies to be the most profitable crop in Afghanistan. But Islam isn't hypocritical, it just has different agendas for the people who have submitted to Islam, and the infidels who still resist it.

Basically, it is all about money, and Muslims are free to do just about anything that helps Arabia's empire to turn infidel outsiders into tax payers. Here is why producing heroin was just fine for the Taliban: It undermines the host societies of the world in ways that help (tremendously help) the Mideast's ability to:

- 1) Have ad·dicts in our land who will sometimes kill for drugs.

- 2) Project power over our society.

- 3) Extract money and profit from our society.

And something else that bears repeating: Our stupid excess freedoms are the flip side of Islam's stupid excessive suffocating slave-like restrictions. Both are excessive and both are a product of the

idiotic way that our parasite evolved to feed on the outside world, the part of the world with tangible resources.

Cheap drugs don't breed crime

If getting high costs 50-cents a dose, there is no driver of crime.

Cheap drugs are un-glamorous

There certainly isn't any expense glamor associated with it.

Keep drugs expensive

Society should keep drugs expensive without using money. In other words, we should demonetize drug use. So if someone wants to take drugs, they have to go for class and counseling every so often. And we can't make it too much of a burden or people will buy black market drugs.

And to keep people using soft-drug marijuana and instead of all the other hard-drugs, we will have only the most limited requirements for this drug. But to keep people from using say meth-amphetamines, we will require much more education and counseling.

Don't punish the dealers, annoy the end users

Our parasite has gotten us to criminalize drugs in exactly the way it sees fit. Basically, their commercial competitors suffer the most severe penalties imaginable, while their customers frequently suffer only a slap on the wrist. We must do the exact opposite. We must make producing and distributing drugs completely legal, and we must make the use of drugs not criminal, or even really expensive, but annoying.

We want to issue short drug licenses to those who complete education courses — and perhaps go for a medical and psychiatric checks in the case of certain drugs. We want to license each drug separately to prevent people from going too far with their experimentation. People who use or are in possession of certain drugs without a license should suffer extreme penalties like those who drive without a license.

Annoying licenses

All controlled substance purchases, be they alcohol, tobacco, marijuana, heroin, etc. should be by license. And these licenses should be 100% free of charge to maintain — so we don't leave any money on the table for any drug mafias. However, people must pay with time watching anti-drug rehab propaganda.

And drugs will be sold at government cost in money terms. Instead, society will tax with time consuming continuing education requirements, inconvenient distribution points, waiting lines, and smallish purchase allowances that require trips to the

inconvenient drug center every week, perhaps requiring people to watch the latest 20 minute anti drug propaganda video.

The bad examples

Society should offer older drug and alcohol addicts a place in the distribution center, fetching orders and doing whatever to serve as an example of continued abuse.

The meth dispensary

To get your week's supply of meth, perhaps people have to go and look at 60 before and after photos a week, each pair for 10 seconds under eye tracking.

End hashish use

Whatever we do with marijuana, hashish should always be outlawed. Never allow people to sell any mysterious hashes and punish them severely. You never know what they are putting in the stuff. And if the enemies of the state get ahold of this racket, they can use it to get people addicted to opiates, and then later cause civil unrest, and have obedient ad•dicts who will take risks for their fix.

All you people out there who smoke marijuana, please stop smoking hash, and scold or ostracize those who do. Hashish use must be halted for the political power it gives drug dealers. Let people smoke marijuana but ban hashish.

A different batch of hash

Perhaps the most important thing about hashish is that the user has no idea what is in it. It can contain different varieties of Marijuana, it can and often does contain addictive opium, it could also contain meth-amphetamines invented in the 1930's, and widely used by Hitler's forces.

Anyway, the mystery of hashish makes it a useful tool for manipulating a city's drug addict population. If the Haremi Sphinx Mafia wants the junkies to all be a problem, it cuts the opium content of the stuff, and within days, there is a crime wave.

Orphan quote from a book about Marijuana

"Commercial black hash often contains opium, sometimes in ratios as high as 50%. Opium-laced hash has a more pliable and sticky texture and it tends to have a more sickly sweet smell before burning that will become stronger when it is burned. Like opium, the smoke of opium-laced hashish seems to continue expanding in your lungs even after you've stopped inhaling."

Some hashish contains methamphetamine

JONSING = J•owns•ling for a fix.

AD•DICT

Gr. DICT = tell, order, say, promise. And an ad•dict is a person who does as he is told or directed, or a description of someone who had to do what he was told by his mafia drug dealer. After this we realize that the Mafia drug monopoly is the most dangerous part of having ad•dicts.

Marco Polo, Aladdin's tale, Divisament Dou Monde, Ch.1

"The Sheikh was called in their language Aladdin [Aladdin, Al•add•in]. He had ordered made, in a valley between two mountains [THE proverbial valley between two mountains] the biggest and most beautiful garden [a walled and protected garden, a paradise or bar•adi•se] that was ever seen, planted with all the finest fruits in the world and containing the most impressive houses and palaces that were ever seen, ornamented with gold and with likenesses of all that is beautiful on earth, and also four conduits [canes, feeding tubes from all four cardinal directions]. One flowing with wine, one with milk, one with honey and one with water. There were fair ladies and damsels, the most beautiful in the world, unrivaled at playing every sort of instrument and at singing and dancing. And he told his men to understand that this garden was Paradise [with a capital P]. That is why he had made it after this pattern, because Mohammed assured the Saracens that those who go to Paradise will have beautiful women to their hearts' content to do their bidding, [Translation: if you help the cause of Mideast Inc. you will be given all the sex and babies you can make. This is what the devil's bargain is. And this is the paradise of the land of no resources.] and will find there rivers of wine, milk, honey and water. So he had this garden made like the Paradise that Mohammed promised to the Saracens, and the Saracens of this country believed that it really was Paradise. No one ever entered the garden [because it was harem or forbidden to enter] except those whom he wished to make Assassins. At the entrance stood a castle [citadel] so strong [impregnable] that it need fear no man in the world, and there was no other way in[to the paradise] except through this castle. The Sheikh kept with him at his court all the youths of the country from 12 to 20, all, that is who were well suited as fighting men. [Recall the start of the Disney film Prince of Persia where a boy of this age gets noticed by a Sheikh for his criminal abilities.]

These young men knew well by common knowledge that Mohammed, their prophet had declared Paradise was created in the way I describe, and so they accepted it as the truth. Now pay attention to what follows. He [the sheikh] use to put some of these young men in this Paradise [of his, sometimes] 4, or 10 or 20, according to his wishes. And this is how he did it. he would given them draughts [of hashish from a hookah] that sent them to

sleep right away. Then he had them taken and put in the garden [that seemed like Paradise or heaven, especially if the drugs were opiates], where they would wake up. When they awoke and found themselves in there and saw all the things I have told you of, they believed they were really in Paradise. And the ladies and damsels stayed with them all the time, singing and making music for their delight and ministering to all there desires [especially their sexual desires]. So these young men had all they could wish for and asked nothing better than to remain there. [These boys seem to have been drugged with opiated hashish, opiated with some primitive version of heroin. This made the sheikh's paradise as paradise-like as possible. It also made the heroin withdraw unbearable, and the boys would literally kill for more of this paradise.]

Now the Sheikh held his court with great splendor and magnificence and conducted himself most nobly and convinced the simple mountain folk of the area that he was a prophet. And they believed it to be the truth. And when he wanted emissaries to send on some mission of murder, he would administer the drug to as many [of these 'simple' young men/potential suicide bombers] as he pleased. And when they fell asleep, he had them carried out to his [outer] palace. When these young men woke up, and found themselves in the [outer] palace, they were shocked, and not at all happy, because the Paradise they just came from was not a place that they would ever willingly have left.

So they immediately went to the Sheikh and humbled themselves before him, as men who believed that he was a great prophet. When he asked them where they came from, they would answer that they came from Paradise, and that this was in truth the Paradise of which Mohammed had told their ancestors. And they would tell those listening all that they had discovered there. And the others who heard this and had not been there were filled with a great longing to go to this Paradise [of harems and heroin]. They longed for death, so that they might go there, and looked forward eagerly to the day of their going.

When the Sheikh desired the death of some great lord, he would first try an experiment to find out which of his Assassins were the best. He would send some off on a nearby mission, at no great distance with orders to kill a certain man. They went without objection and carried out the orders of their commander. Then when they had killed the man, they returned to [the sheikh's] court — those of them that escaped, because some were caught and put to death. When they had returned to their lord and told him that they had faithfully performed their task, the Sheikh would make a great feast in their honor. And he knew very well which of them had displayed the greatest zeal, because after each, he had sent others of his men as spies, to report which was the most

daring and the best hand at murdering. Then, in order to bring about the death of the lord or other man which he desired, he would take some of these Assassins of his and send them wherever he might wish, telling them that he was thinking of sending them to Paradise: [but] they were to go for that reason and kill such and such a man. If they died on their mission, they would go there all the sooner. Those who received such a command went and did all that they were commanded. They obeyed their command and cooperated fully. More readily than anything else they might have been called to do.

Thus it happened that no one ever escaped when the Sheikh of the Mountain desired his death. And I can assure you that many kings and many lords paid tribute to him and cultivated his friendship for fear that he might bring about their death. This happened because at that time the nations [of the Mideast] were not united in their allegiance, but turned by conflicting loyalties and purposes.

I have told you about the Sheikh of the Mountain [citadel] and his Assassins. Now let me tell you how he was overthrown and by whom. But first I will tell you something else about him that I had omitted. You must know that this Sheikh had chosen two other Sheikhs as aids. These adopted all his practices and customs. One of these he sent in the direction of Damascus [and Europe] and the other to the area direction of Kurdistan [and China. These also seem to have practiced assassination as a military tactic].

Let us now turn to the subject of his overthrow. It happened about the year of our lord 's Nativity 1262 that Hulagu, lord of the Tartars of the Levant, knowing of all the evil deeds this sheikh had been doing, made up his mind that he [the sheikh] should be crushed. So he appointed some of his barons and sent them against his castle with a powerful force. [However, history records this as starting in 1258] For fully 3 years they besieged this castle without being able to take it. Indeed they never would have taken it so long as the besieged had anything to eat, but at the end of the three years they had no food left. So they were taken, and the Sheikh, Alaodin [Aladdin] was put to death with all his men. And from that time to this there have been no more of these Sheikhs and no more Assassins [or at least that is what Mideast Inc. would like you to think, so it can leave us wondering "who killed the Kennedys", as the lyrics go.] But with him [Aladdin] there came an end to all the power that had been wielded of old by the Sheikhs of the Mountain and all the evil they had done."

Martin Booth, 2003 Cannabis a History, Ch.5

"The disciples of this leader were kept loyal to their master by the promise that, where they to die whilst in his service, they would assuredly go to Paradise. To

strengthen their resolve, the Old Man of the Mountains gave initiates to his following a preview of what it would be like in Paradise by maintaining a fabulous garden within his mountain stronghold. In this pleasure ground, exquisitely beautiful hours [dark-eyed, virgin whores] wandered ready to fulfill any desire, the fountains ran with milk and honey and the flowers were beyond compare. However, it was said, to enter this fabled place the would-be acolyte was first given a powerful drug and, only when unconscious, allowed in: before leaving, he was again drugged. After the induction, the initiates were given a solid Islamic education [indoctrination] but were also taught the arts [plural] of murder, killing anyone whom their master commanded be put to death. Before going into battle, they apparently partook of the same drug to increase their courage, The drug was hashish. ... [and] they were called the Hashshashin. [They are now known as the Assassins, a problematic term that is still being covered up by a covering legend.] The truth is somewhat different. [Here we see the other side of a framed range of thought, the other side is in more detail but goes farther from the truth.] Within a century of the foundation of Islam by Mohammed in 622, the religion had divided into two branches, the Sunni and the Shiite, each containing a number of sects, often at theological or ideological logger-heads with each other. One such sect, a schism of the Shiite branch of Islam, was known as the Nizari Ismaili. It was founded around 1090 by Hasan ibn-Sabah, a famous Islamic dissident who was born in 1050 in the city of Qom, south of Tehran... [more family details] ... The family claimed to be of Yemeni extraction and descended from the Himyarite monarchs of Southern Arabia. ... [Why does a book on cannabis talk so much about Islam? Maybe it has to do with the fact that throughout Europe so many of the drug dealers are Muslim.]

With his sect, Hasan ibn-Sabah intended to politically promote the Ismaili cause across the Arabic world... They took their dynastic name from Fatimah, the Prophet Mohammed's daughter, from whom they believed they were descended. Through this bloodline, they believed they were consequently the guardians of the true faith.

His politico-religious stand put Hasan ibn-Sabah at odds with the rest of Islam. He was vilified and regarded as a dangerous renegade, cunning, ambitious, determined and exceedingly zealous... Yet even adversaries allowed that he was a highly intelligent and learned Islamic philosopher and theological scholar whose every action was reasoned. His philosophy was known as the New Propaganda, through which he asserted that Islam had become decadent and needed a return to the true path. Only through unquestioning faith and [blind] obedience could salvation be found.

With his sect established, Hasan ibn-Sabah

required a base from which to operate. He chose the castle of Alamut [Arabic al = Spanish el + mut = mouth] in the remote, inaccessible El-burz [Al bars or 'the brother's'] mountains. ... Access to the castle was by a precipitous and convoluted path.

Once ensconced [L. absconsa = hidden] in the castle, [a citadel, a fortress that dominates the people of a region, symbolizing a position of great and unassailable power.] Hasan ibn-Sabah set about improving it. The fortifications were extended and strengthened, trapment canals built for water [money] and irrigation system [irrigation is the diversion of rainfall, so this is sort of an artificial parasite economy] constructed for the nearby fields. According to Edw•ard Bur•man, the author of a definitive study on the Assassins...

1090 Hasan ibn-Sabah founds Nizari Ismaili sect, the original 'Assassins.' ...

One means of ridding society of the blight was secret assassination. Such judicious (or religious, judicial) murder was commonplace in the Islamic world, homicide being a well-tried political modus operandi. Hasan ibn-Sabah, however, developed this into a method of killing that chilled the blood in his enemies' veins. Knowing his preaching alone could not make more than a dent in the armor of orthodox Islam, he devised a system by which a small and dedicated unit of men could effectively strike at, and overwhelm, a superior enemy. In effect, he instituted a sort of Islamic elite commando [terminator] force. Many considered it a terrorist organization.

The first step was to organize his disciples into ranks. With himself as grand master, he structured those beneath him in six grades, the last being the fida'i. Meaning 'the devoted ones', the fida'i were the foot soldiers who, without consideration to their own personal safety or life, would unswervingly carry out their orders. If necessary, they would bide their time for months until the moment was ripe, studying their victim's lives in intricate detail. To die in the pursuit of their duty was considered a privilege and would ensure entry into Paradise. This dedication to the task and fanatical lack of fear for death made the fida'i feared throughout Islam.

Their first victim was Abu Ali Hasan ibn-ali... on 14 October 1092... He was followed by a long line of prominent Islamic rulers, advisers, officials and even priests who had attacked Nizari Ismaili teachings or sought to repress the sect. ...

Hasan ibn-Sabah died in 1124, but his sect continued under new leadership, consolidating its power base in Syria and launching a new wave of assassinations. [continuing today]

The greatest of the Nizari Ismaili leaders in Syria was Rashid ad-Din as-Sinan, who ruled over their affairs from his castle at Masyaf from the 1160's until his death in 1192."

Amsterdam = Las Vegas

The process is the same. In both cases you have an activity that is not really bad, so it is not really illegal, except to be a drug dealer or to run an unlicensed casino. Thus nobody competes with the Arab drug/gambling industry. Thus, there are very few people selling weed or running illegal gambling operations that are not in with the Arabs.

Anyway, we have these places where we can get in an airplane and sacrifice 90% of the fare price for Arab oil. Then we go and stay in an Arab-owned hotel and finally blow a bunch of money on the drug/gambling experience we have to travel to get. Don't make people fly to Amsterdam for a legal grass experience. Don't make them fly to Las Vegas for a legal gambling experience. Let them do it anywhere, just take most of the money in taxes.

SATI = satisfy = content

SATI = satin = pleasant feeling

SATI = satire = makes you laugh

SATI-VA = that which sends you to sati

INDICA = in•di•ak•a = not•of•the•acme•A

Sativa strains tend to have lower yields because the plant doesn't need the animals to eat as much. Indica strains tend to be sleepy because the plant benefits when the animal goes to sleep and becomes kill-site fertilize. The plants will grow in either direction, but the Arabs and greedy growers push it in the direction of indica.

Section-3.12: EVERYONE BURNS ARAB INCENSE

How come every religion burns Arab incense?

How did hugely expensive Arabian incense become the sacrament of choice all the world over? As you will read below, burning incense is/was called for in most of the world's great religions, however, oddly there is practically no mythology about how Arabian incense became a sacrament in any religion.

Sri-Mariaman temple in Singapore

They burn great piles of dried Arabian frankincense tree sap drops in this temple today.

Chinese temples all burn incense

It is stick incense now, but before it was Arab monopoly incense sold by Alibaba Inc.

Notre Dame church in Paris

Here even a few years ago, I remember them burning huge amounts of dried Arabian frankincense tree sap drops.

The burn Arab incense in Italy

Italian churches still burn Arab frankincense.

Epic of Gilgamesh, c. 2,000 BC, The Forest Journey

[The ancient Sumerians burned incense 2,000 years ago as a costly sacrament.]

["She burnt incense and lifted her arms to Shamash \[the sun god\] as the smoke ascended.... Then Ninsun, the mother of Gilgamesh extinguished the \[super costly\] incense"](#)

The ancient Egyptians used incense

The priest of ancient Egypt would 'fumigate' and purify the statue of their gods so that the gods who would enter and possess their images. The temples of Egypt of course required huge amounts of incense to keep the air clean and appease the gods. This is little doubt where much of the grain taxes went. The Zenon papyri describe the incense trade during Ptolemaic times in Egypt. The Edwin Smith Papyrus contains hundreds of remedies contrived to increased demand for imported spices.

Rig Veda, 4.18

["Indra drank soma worth 100 cows"](#) [it was expensive]]

Rumilla Tharpir, History of India 1.2

["The central feature of Aryan religious life was, however, sacrifice. Small oblations \[obligating offerings to gods\] were restricted to the domestic sacrifice, but from time to time, larger sacrifices were organized in which not only the entire village, but perhaps the entire tribe participated. \[Ancient India had public sacrifices too\] The goodwill of the gods was necessary to the continually warring tribes, and the Aryans felt that the sacrifice persuaded the gods into granting them boons \[favors\]. The gods were believed to participate, unseen by the humans. The sacrifice was certainly a solemn institution, but it also served the purpose of releasing energies and inhibitions, through the general conviviality which followed at the end of the sacrifice and particularly after the liberal drinking of soma.](#)

[The \[artificial complexity of\] ritual of Aryan sacrifice evolved from early primitive procedures involved in ceremonies of sacrifice. One aspect was the important role of the priests, hence the description brahman, applied to him who possessed the mysterious and magical power brahma ... another was the gradual acceptance that... the offering passed through a moment of complete identity \[priest-to-god as the priest consumed the sacramental food\]. Naturally, sacrificial rites tended to increase the power of the priest, without whom, the sacrifice itself could not take place, and the king, who possessed the wealth required for it."](#)

Uddhava Gita, 18

"Wealth can never bring happiness to a misers life. Amassing wealth torments them. In death it paves the way to hell. ... anyone seeking the well-being of the self should avoid accumulating wealth. ... Even the most moderate amount of wealth will cause others to become envious and behave like thieves and killers. Those who have attained a human birth [through the reincarnation process] which even the gods of heaven desire... should not ignore... knowledge of the self: Otherwise they will meet with an inauspicious endHaving attained a human body which is the passageway to the final blessedness and bliss, who would squander it in a quest for wealth that can only lead to destruction?

Like a demon that cares only for itself, anyone who hoards money, who neither propitiates the gods, nor makes offerings [of overpriced Arabian sacraments] to the ancestors and the [Brotherly] seers and saintly sages, who does not share that wealth with relatives and friends, who does not provide for the community [and its Brotherly government] surely succumbs to perdition.

I have squandered my wealth, my youth and my youthful strength. All that a careful person uses to do his best in life — I have carelessly wasted these in the search for wealth. What can I possibly achieve [spiritually] now that I am old.

How is it that even the learned are trapped in the snare of wealth? There must be some illusory power at work here." [Surely this was written by Arabs seeking to max-out sales of sacraments.]

Uddhava Gita, 22

"The devotee should decorate me with sacred garments, ornaments and jewels. The tilak mark [similar to a bindi] and a garland and then anoint my body with [expensive] sacred oils. The devotee should faithfully offer to me the water for bathing my feet and my mouth, fragrant oils and flowers, unbroken grains and incense, and a lighted lamp [burning special imported lamp oil]. If it is within their means, the devotees may offer me sugar and rice with sweetened milk, sweet cakes made of coconut and flour, wheat and ghee covered in sugar and spices, yoghurt, vegetables and other foods. On sacred days, or even daily if possible, the deity should be anointed with oil and scented powders; presented with a mirror and a twig which cleans the teeth; and offered food that can be eaten without chewing. The five kinds of nectar should be offered for bathing, and the deity should be entertained with singing and dancing.

If the devotee is worshipping through fire, the area should be chosen and cleared according to Vedic injunctions. When lighting the sacred fire, the devotee should bring it to a blaze with wood offered with his or her own hands. ... My complexion will be

the color of molten gold. ... The offerings the devotee makes will be firewood soaked in butter. The devotee should make two offerings of ghee known as agharas. The ghee should be poured from north to south and south to north. ... one should continue to make offerings into the fire while chanting the mantras of the gods."

Uddhava Gita, 22

"Anyone who steals that which is meant for worship — even if it was a gift that the thief originally made — such a person will live as a worm for 10,000 years. Not only the thief, but any accomplice will share that fate in proportion to their complicity."

Bhagavad Gita, 3.11—3.14

"By sacrifice you shall honor the gods and the gods will love you. And thus in harmony with them shall you attain the supreme good. For pleased with your sacrifice, the gods will grant to you the joy of all you desire. Only a thief would enjoy their gifts and not offer them a sacrifice.

Holy men who take as food the remains of sacrifice become free from all their sins. But the unholy who have feasts for themselves eat food that is in truth sin. Food is the life of all beings, and all food comes from rain above. Sacrifice brings the rain from heaven, and sacrifice is sacred action."

Bhagavad Gita, 4.25-4.34

"There are Yogis whose sacrifice is an offering to the gods, but others offer as a sacrifice their own soul in the fire of God. In the fire of an inner harmony, some surrender their outer light. Others sacrifice their life's breath and also the powers of life in the fire of an inner union lighted by a flash of vision. And others faithful to vows of austerity, offer their wealth as a sacrifice, or their penance, or their practice of Yoga, or their sacred studies, or their knowledge. ... Neither this world, nor the world to come is for him who does not sacrifice, and what remains of the sacrifice go to the Brahmans to enjoy. Thus in many ways, men sacrifice, and in many ways they go to the Brahmans. Know that all sacrifice is holy work, and knowing this you shall be free. But greater than any earthly sacrifice is the sacrifice of sacred wisdom. For wisdom is in truth the end of all holy work. Those who themselves have seen the Truth [or claim to] should be your teachers of wisdom. Ask from them, bow to them, be a servant to them."

Rig Veda hymn, pre 1000 BC

"When the gods made a sacrifice with Man as their sacrificial victim... When they divided Man, what parts did they divide him into? What were his mouth, arms legs and his feet called? The brahman [king] was his mouth, the warrior his

arms.

The traders were his thighs and the farmers his feet
With sacrifice, the gods sacrificed to sacrifice
[Your oblation/sacrifice obligated the gods to sacrifice something to you]

This was the first of the sacred laws
Of mighty beings that reached the sky like immortal gods."

Laws of Manu 2.28

"By the study of the Veda [Indian bible], by vows, by burnt sacramental offering, by receiving religious indoctrination, by offering sacrifices [of expensive Arab incense], by having sons, and by the great [generous] sacrifices [of expensive Arab incense], this body is made fit for rebirth. [2.29] Before the umbilical cord of the boy-child is cut, the birth rite must be performed. The Vedic verses are said and the baby eats gold, honey and butter."

Laws of Manu 5.39

"The Self-created one himself created sacrificial animals for sacrifice. Sacrifice is good for the the universe, and therefore killing in sacrifice is not killing. Sacrificial and other animals, trees, herbs [i.e. hashish incense], and birds which have been killed for sacrifice win higher births again."

Popol Vuh, ch. 3.9

[The Popol Vuh is A Guatemalan oral history written down in "the 1700s" by one Father Francisco Ximenez. The Maya and Quiche gave the name pom to the incense or white aromatic tree sap that oozes from a certain tree. This is also called copal or copalli in Nahuatl]

"They immediately unwrapped the incense they brought from the East, and which they planned to burn, and then they untied the three gifts they had planned to offer. The incense which Balam-Quitze brought was called Mixtan-Pom. The incense which Balam-Acab brought was called Cavixtan-Pom. And that which Mahucutah brought was called Cabauil-Pom. The three burned their incense and began to dance facing east. They wept for joy as they danced and burned their incense, their precious incense. Then they wept because they did not yet see the sun rise...

The Priests and sacrificers were kneeling. Great was the joy of the priests and sacrificers and of the people of Tamub..." [Other Central American names for incense are: noh, yiauhli, yia, and xno. The fact that there are at least 8 words for incense implies a rich culture of burning incense in Central America before 1492.]

Popol Vuh, ch. 4.2

"They fasted a long time and made sacrifices to their gods. Here is how they fasted. 9 men fasted and

another 9 made sacrifices and burned incense. 13 more men fasted and another 13 made more offering and burned incense before Tohil. And while before their god, they nourished themselves only with fruit, with zapotes, matasanos, and jocotes. And they did not eat any tortillas... Nor did they sleep with any women, but remained alone fasting. They were in the House of God, all day they prayed, burning incense, and making sacrifices."

Popol Vuh, ch. 3.4

"Already the priests and sacrificers of the Yaqui people were very many. 'Let us go and search and see if our [tribal] symbols [sacred religious artifacts] are safe — if we can find what we must burn [incense] before them.'" [Here we see incense used as a sacrament, a required sacrament in Pre-Columbian Central America. What are the odds? Is it some sort of a human instinct to burn incense?]

Incense in Japan

The Japanese also burned incense as a religious sacrament. Samurai warriors from the 1300s would "perfume" their helmets with incense to achieve a feeling of invincibility. Japanese koh incense was reportedly a source of amusement and entertainment. See gohei.

Asian funeral rites

Funeral rites in China and India required the burning of the frankincense that Arabia monopolized.

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, 5.1161

"Let's now consider why reverence for the gods is widespread among the [world's] nations. What started those solemn rites that are in vogue today in great and powerful nations? What crowded their cities with altars? What implanted in mortal hearts that chill and dread which even now builds new temples of the gods the whole world over? What packs them on holy days with pious multitudes?"

Plutarch, Alexander, 20

"When Alexander entered the bath-room [of Persian emperor Darius the Great... he] noticed that the whole room was marvelously fragrant with spices and burned perfumes, and then passing from this into a spacious and lofty tent, he observed the magnificence of the dining-couches, the tables and the banquet which had been set out for him. He turned to his companions and remarked. "So this, it seems, is what it is to live like a king."

How come every religion burns Arab incense?

How did hugely expensive Arabian incense become the sacrament of choice all the world over?

Doubly remarkable

It is firstly remarkable that all of the great religions today use or once used Arab incense as their sacrament, the expensive thing that makes sacred. What are the odds?

However it is doubly remarkable that not one of the 'great religions today explains how incense use started, or why Arab tree sap should be a religious sacrament. Again, what are the odds?

Isn't it just easier to believe that Arabs desperation has given them the power to monkey with all of our religions? Isn't it easier to believe that they can monkey with all our religions just like they can monkey with all our monarchies and all our corrupt narrow democracies?

The main reason why god needs money

Costly Arab sacraments are the main reason why all of our religions constantly need money. That and the Italian-looking priests. Thus Arabian incense is the principal reason why our religions must impose tithes — religious taxes voluntary and mandatory.

How did the Arabs get so lucky?

Their only product (other than petroleum) is the world's leading sacrament, the one thing that makes religions sacred, and the one thing that allows people to communicate with the gods? How did this happen for all the world's great religions?

Religions are the easiest to infiltrate

It is easy to imagine that our parasite might infiltrate and gain great sway over a relatively dynamic government. But given the lifetime employment of priests, and the fact that the decision to appoint/hire priests comes entirely from within, religions are even easier to infiltrate than governments.

And what if the Brothers are selling the main sacrament, the largest expense of the religion? Might the money flows give them even more influence over hiring in a religion, especially if all the Rumi priests were chosen for both blackmail-ability and bribe-ability/ bride-ability.

If they can make their incense our sacrament

If the Arabians can make their tree sap into the sacrament for our gods, what incredible power they hold over our religions. What else have they changed about our religions? Might they also have inserted religious code that you need to pay 10% of your income to a church that burns their incense? Where does all that Catholic money go? What does it buy? Why does your church need so much money? Why doesn't it file any financial statements? Why does your government allow this?

Please everyone, please end the abuse of our religions as money makers for the parasite civilization of the Mideast. Please simply end all religious money flows. God doesn't need your money.

What frankincense really is

It has a pleasing and very distinct smell that nobody has been able to counterfeit (counter•fake). The trees once grew in Ethiopia, but and Arabia, but now are extinct everywhere in the world except Arabia.

By putting a little frankincense (Herodotus' storax) in your hash mixture, the smell will be unmistakable, and the Arabs will instantly know if the incense is real or not. The odor=hod•our will be unmistakable. Thus counter•faking will be possible.

Thus we realize that frankincense and Myrrh=m•our never were really products in themselves. They were always just an odor-based water mark or franking=stamping to verify the authenticity of the super-expensive hash mixture incense.

weak

All operations pay for themselves

How to afford your religious orthodoxy support

Once you accept that many religions were created by the parasite to sell incense and to gain power over our the host part of the world, the force behind all religious orthodoxy becomes obvious. See, when the parasite spends money encouraging religious orthodoxy, all the money tends to come back to them in the form of increased religious power, and increased sales of sacramental incense. This has three main results for the parasite:

- A) It earns an income.
- B) It is able to profitably re-direct huge sums in support of more orthodoxy. And
- C) It has more power to define orthodoxy.

Section-3.13: FUNERAL SACRAMENTS

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 280

"The wine has gone into the grave.
My father drinks my libation.

Aeschylus, Libation Bearers, 87-98

"What kindness, what prayer can touch my father?
I pour this [expensive imported] honeyed oil on my father's grave. I offer the usual prayer: 'Grant some good in return for those who send you these offerings of honor, gifts to make up for the evil these people have done.' ... I shall pour out this offering for the ground to drink."

Heraclitus, 36

"Fire penetrates the lump of myrrh,
until the joining bodies die and rise again,
In smoke called incense."

Laws of Manu 11.20

"The property of those who are always engaged in sacrifice belongs to the gods. However, the wealth of those who do not sacrifice belongs to the demons."

Laws of Manu 3.82

"Day after day at the ceremony for the dead, he should offer what gives pleasure to the ancestors: Food, drink, milk, roots, or fruits. He should feed a priest, even if it is only one, as a means of pleasing the ancestors during the ritual that is part of the five great sacrifices."

Virgil, the funeral of Misenus

"They laid his body on the bier frame, covering his body with [hugely expensive] purple drapes and the dead man's own [expensive] clothing. The bearers did their sad duty and lifted the bier onto the pyre. In the traditional manner they averted their eyes, and applied the burning torches. The pile of offerings burned - the [costly] incense, the flesh, the [expensive] libations of oil. Now after the flames died down, and the ashes had fallen in, they quenched the thirsty embers, with [fine, expensive] wine. Then they collected the bones, and put them away in a[n expensive] casket of bronze."

Aeschylus, Choephoroi, 560

"O Father...
How can you hear our weeping eulogies
Through the tons of stone over your ears?
What can your blood's dust taste of our offerings?
How can the crushed shell of your skull
know the truth of our love?"

Lucretius, d.55BC, On the Nature of the Universe, 2.414

"You can't suppose that atoms of the same shape are entering our nostrils when stinking corpses are roasting [on a funeral pyre], as when the stage is freshly sprinkled with Turkish Saffron and nearby alter exhales per-fumed incense of the Orient" [Mideast/Arabia].

Euripides, Iphigenia in Tauris, 159-174

"To the vanished dead, I shall now pour an offering, a gift upon the earth. A mixture of mountain cow's milk, the wine of Bacchus, and the honey that the russet bees gathered, a soothing gift. This is my heart. Give me the urn of gold which holds my heavy tribute to the God of Death. This urn, Orestes, son of Agamemnon, you who are lying under the dark earth, I lift and pour out for you. And my the sweetness reach and ease you lips."

Sophocles, Elektra, 63

"We will honor Father
Exactly as the god told us to do.

We'll pour milk and honey over the grave."

Sophocles, Elektra, 105

"No. Before anything else
We must obey Apollo
Begin those libation for your father.
They will bring victory within reach.
Let's make sure we control the situation."

Sophocles, Elektra, 503

"She would never try to pour remorse
offerings over the grave mound
Of the husband she murdered."

Propertius, 50-16BC, 4.7

"Ghosts do exist. Death does not finish all
The colorless smoke escapes the burnt-out pyre...
Her [costly] bier, her [costly] shroud was burned into her side
The fire had eaten her favorite emerald ring
[Anything expensive can be sacrificed]
and Lethe's waters had wasted away her lips...
[Lethe was a river in Hades. When the dead drank these waters, they forgot their life on earth]
Why didn't you [buy a] prayer for a breeze to fan my pyre
You ingrate. Why weren't my flames perfumed with
[costly] spikenard [from India, a blurd for s·peh·ak'n·ard]?
Was it too much to strew cheap hyacinths,
Sacrifice to my tomb by breaking a jar maybe?"
[Note who is behind all the garbage about ghosts and immortality. Note that they have frequently made lots money on this garbage ideology.]

Propertius, 50-16BC, 4.11

[Eng. PALL = a cloth spread over a coffin, hearse or tomb. The word comes from Old Eng. Paell and Latin pallium = a 'rich' Tyrian purple cloth coving]
"Pallus, stop providing my grave with tears
No prayers will open the gates of darkness [now]
Once I have entered the realm of the afterlife
Inescapable adamantine [solid rock] blocks all routes
Though the gods of the dark court may hear your plea
It is certain the indifferent shore will drink your tears.
[the shore on the other side of the river of death]
Offering more heaven, when the ferryman takes his fee
The pallid gate locks out the grassy graves
[If you don't pay your fee, if you don't have a "proper" funeral and buy lots of Arab incense and lots of Arab tombstones, you will spend all eternity in hell.]
This the sad trumpets told, when a pitiless torch
Was put beneath my pyre and consumed my person"

Plutarch, d. 120AD, Sulla, 31

"he brought the body to Rome and made sure that is would have not only a safe by an honorable funeral. It

is said that the women [Haremi] of Rome contributed such great quantities of spices [Arab sacraments] that, apart from what was carried in 210 litters, there was enough left to make out of costly frankincense and cinnamon a large figure of Sulla himself and another figure of a lictor." [Sulla died in 78BC]

According to Varro, mourners would tend to stand around the pyre until the body was consumed. Maybe they were huffing the hashish fumes.

Paulus, Opinions, 1.21.8

"Whoever buries someone and incurs some expense for the burial can demand reimbursement from the heir or the father or the master.

A husband can retain from his wife's dowry the amount which he spent on her funeral. ...Parents and children over age six can be mourned for a year, children under six for a month. A husband can be mourned for ten months, close blood relatives for eight months. Whoever acts contrary to these restrictions is placed in public disgrace.

Whoever is in mourning ought refrain from dinner parties, jewelry, and other adornments, and purple as well as white clothing." [Here the parasite makes it part of the law that people can spend other people's money to "do what is right" and "give someone a decent/expensive burial" buying a heap of overpriced Arab hashish incense, and "buying a stairway to heaven".]

Plutarch, d. 120AD, Gaius Marius, 22

"After the battle Marius set aside from the arms and spoils taken from the natives the pieces that were most remarkable and undamaged and capable of making a show of his triumph. The rest he heaped on a huge pyre and made the magnificent sacrifice [burning all the weapons and valuables]. The army stood all around under arms and with garlands on their heads. Marius himself wearing the purple-bordered robe that was customary on these occasions..." [Again, it doesn't matter what Arab imported goods are sacrificed and wasted, so long as sales are stimulated.]

Jordanes, 453 AD, Attila the Hun's funeral

"His body... lay in state in a silk tent... They bound his coffins, the first with gold, the second with silver and the third with the strength of iron. ...They also added the enemy arms won in combat, trappings of rare worth, sparkling with various gems and ornaments of all sorts whereby princely state is maintained."

Euripides, Helen, 1375

"He took the armor that is to be sunken in the sea." [The reason the ancient Mideast propaganda machine used to say over and over that captured arms should be destroyed is simply that they always ran the arms

trade and this increased demand for their arms.]

Julius Caesar, Conquest of Gaul, 6

"The funeral rites of the Gauls are, in proportion to their standard of living, both costly and impressive, and at them all objects believed to have been dear to the heart of the departed, including even animals, are flung upon the pyre: indeed, only a little while before the present account was written, at every properly conducted funeral slaves and retainers known to have been loved by the dead man were commonly burnt with their master."

Tacitus, Germania, 27

"There is no ostentation about their funerals. The only special observance is that the bodies of famous men are burned with particular kinds of wood. When they have heaped up the pyre they do not throw [expensive] garments or [expensive] spices on it; only the dead man's [expensive] arms, and sometimes his [expensive] horse too, are cast into the flames."

Lucian, On Funerals, 9

"But those of the middle way of life, and they are many, wander about in the meadow [of the Underworld] without bodies, in the form of shadows that vanish like smoke in your fingers. They get their nourishment, naturally, from the libations that are poured in our world and the burnt-offerings at the tomb; so that if anyone has not left a friend or kinsman behind him on earth, he goes about his business there as an unfed corpse, in a state of [eternal] famine." [Apparently, many ancient epitaphs ask for nourishment from libations and sacrifices. Also, I have seen hints that pipes are commonly found by those excavating ancient gravesides. I am uncertain if these are hash pipes or tubes to convey the libations to the underworld.]

Re-funerals

The Greeks would have additional grave sacrifices on the 3rd, 9th, and 30th day after the funeral, and sometimes on the one year anniversary. In Rome this 9th day sacrifice and meal was called the *cena novemdialis*. All this was apparently to increase sacrament sales.

Laws of Manu 3.267

"The rules for satisfying your ancestors [with post-death sacrifices] are: 1st month give them, rice barley, beans, water, roots, fruit, and sesame seeds. 2nd month, they are satisfied with fish. 3rd month, venison. 4th month, mutton. 5th month, poultry. 6th month, goat meat, 7th month spotted deer. 8th month, black antelope. 9th month, gazelle, 10th month, boar and buffalo, 11th month, rabbit and tortoise. And for a whole year with cow's milk and food prepared with it. For 12 years, they remain

satisfied with the meat of a 'leather nose'."

Special days for nourishing the dead

The Romans had a number of days, or holidays where people were supposed to make evocations and sacrifice (expensive Arabian goods) to the dead. There was parentalia where people commemorated their parents/ancestors. This took place from February 13 to the 21. The last day of Parentalia was called the Feriale and this was dedicated to the Manes/ Manibus. The Rosalia, the feast of the roses, took place in May and June, and the Lemuria was held on May 9th, 11th, and 13th and was apotropaeic (apo=far + trope = turned far away) in that it ward off problems with the dead. And finally, there was also the birthday of the deceased. See Catullus 101 and Aeneid 5 and Ausonius' Parentalia.

Dis manibus (or D.M.) = the Roman spirits of the dead

Gr. sema = tomb, but literally a sign that communicates a meaning

Gr. mnema = memorial

Gr. stele = grave marker

L. Domus Aeterna = eternal home

L. Funus imaginarium = a wax museum effigy

Reducing excessive funeral spending

The leaders of the ancient world tried to rein in excessive funeral spending on a number of occasions. See Plutarch's Life of Solon 21.4, Demetrios of Phaleron, Cicero's De legibus, and the 12 tablets of Rome. The 12 tablets in Rome restricted funeral excess and costs activities such as digging up the corpse to stage multiple burials.

Nemesis = Goddess of justice and divine revenge. The divine arbiter of justice, including both reward and punishment, for she carried a whip to scourge the arrogant. Nemesis and her sister Tyche helped the fates maintain order over human destiny. Tyche was the capricious, biased, and irresponsible distributor of luck. Nemesis on the other hand had a strong sense of justice.

Nemesis was the dreaded deity who, with the Furies, was responsible for transporting the souls of the guilty to the after-life. She is also described as the deification of unworthiness (and notably not indignation). In other words, Nemesis or name-sys is not an avenging spirit, but the Roman goddess of the unworthy, who weighed everyone's good and bad deeds in the scales at their funeral, at their own personal judgement day.

The goddess Themis or The-mis=god-mouth sat in blindfolded judgement, but Nemesis apparently did not and needed some incense related appeasements for your misdeeds — to tip the scales in your favor.

The corpses probably reeked of death or just spoiled meat as they cooked on the pyro-pyre=fire or effire, an emission of ire=air. Spanish aire=air. The pine-like frankincense incense covered the smell of dead animal. This perfume, or fume or smoke was supposed to help your soul sneak past Nemesis. Nemesis was also known as Adrastia or perhaps Adrasta, suggesting a certain incense component.

You see, according to the Roman way of thinking, one's soul went "up-in-smoke" during one's cremation. It went up-in-smoke to the heavens where you would spend all eternity in the afterlife. Anyway, Nemesis = Meme-sys = thoughts-with was something that all the Brotherly 'Greek-lings' in Rome got behind and talked up without end.

In Ancient Rome, Meme-sys sat in judgement about whether you were an-aughty or nice — whether you ought to sacrifice again, or were already nice/nissa enough. If you were an-aughty, and you ought to sacrifice more better sacrifice before final judgement. If you were unsure, or if you wanted to play it safe for all eternity, you had better sacrifice a big pile of Arabian hashish incense at your funeral. And you might as well use all your money on Arab hashish — just to play it safe.

George Hart, Egyptian Gods and Goddesses, Osiris

"The ruler of the Underworld naturally ensured that the souls of the wicked and undesirable do not survive to live in his realm. In the [law court](#) Osiris sits on his throne holding his scepter and supervises the [judgement](#) of the new [applicants](#) for [paradise](#). Osiris in a [judicial](#) connection or at least as upholder of honesty and upright behavior, is attested as early as the Pyramid Era where he is called 'lord of Maat', i.e. the goddess of cosmic order who later represents 'truth' against interrogation of the dead person's soul."

Seneca, Epistle, 12.8

"[dead] Pacuvius [peh-ak-oo-vius] who from habit made Syria his own [having made many harem tours] commemorated himself [a relative in a wax mask playing/miming Pacuvius] with wine and funeral feasts (parent-aver-at), thus he was carried into his room from the dinner table, while, among the applause of his progeny, this was sung to the accompaniment of music: "He lives, he lives", and not merely on this one day." [A similar thing happens in Satyricon 78]

Blurring the boundary of immortality

We frequently read about deified Caesars. How could the Roman people have gone along with such a thing? Well, the tales above show how the matrix was bent to permit such a thing. At first, the custom probably appeared as play acting in reverence of some high-status departed relative. Then it was

turned into a common custom. Then, once it became common, the Brothers could do the same thing with their Caesars or key•sirs. At first, these were deified only after they had died. Then later Caesars were sort-of deified into living gods while they were still alive. Once they became living gods, they were omnipotent as figureheads. Once that happened, their Brotherly administrators became omnipotent and the state was totally enslaved under the rule of Mideast Inc.

Polybius of Megalopolis, d. 118BC, History 6.52

[Until the late 100s AD, about 300 years after this was supposedly written, the Romans cremated their dead, adding hugely expensive Arabian incense to cover the smell of burning the partially decayed bodies. This was said to help gain favor with the gods by "buying a stairway to heaven".]

"The Romans are innately superior to the Phoenicians and Berbers/Barbarians [an anagram of Arrabian], both in physical strength and in animal courage. They also greatly stimulate the development of their young men in this direction by the training that they give them. [Thus they were myo•opic = muscle•eyed, and not as smart as the Arabs] The description of a single institution will suffice as an example of the efforts made by the Roman [front] government to breed men prepared to endure any hardship for the sake of winning honor and glory in the eyes of their countrymen.

"Whenever a high-ranking man dies, the funeral procession normally carries the body in an upright position and exposed [his is tilted up and a•palled, for all to see his wounds and expensive para•pher•ana•alia] although sometimes it is lying down. He is carried in state to the so-called "Rams" [the males of a flock of men] or rostra in the Forum, as a raised platform there is called. Then with everyone gathered around, a son, if one is alive and happens to be present — or if not, some other relative, or an orator steps up onto the rostra and speaks about the virtues and achievements of the deceased. By this speech, the audience [audi•hence] are vividly reminded of what [brave deeds] have been done [by the deceased], and made to see these [exploits] with their own eyes. This is seen not only by those who were engaged in the actual exploits, but also by those who were not. And sometimes their sympathies are so deeply moved, that the death is not only felt by the actual mourners, but something it is felt by the whole public as a public loss.

After the burial and all the customary ceremonies have been performed, they place the likeness [mask] of the deceased in the most conspicuous part [place of honor] in the ancestral home, setting it in a wood shrine. This likeness is a [wax museum] mask [called an imago in Latin and an eikon or icon in Greek] a completely accurate and

detailed recreation of his face, similar in features and complexion. They lovingly prepare a whole series of these masks and display them at the public festivals [where huge piles of Arabian incense hashish are burned.] And whenever a famous member of the family dies, they carry them [the masks] to the funeral, placing them on those whom they consider to most resemble the deceased in size and build. These mimes [Gr. mimeomai=imitate] assume the clothes according to the rank of the person represented. If he was a consul or praetor, a toga with [expensive Tyrian] purple borders; if a censor, an all purple toga; if he had also celebrated a triumph or performed any exploit of that kind, a [pricy designer] toga adorned with gold. [purple and gold have generally been expensive Arab concession goods.]

These mimes ride in carriages, heralded by the Rods and Axes and the other insignia of power which ordinarily accompany [Roman] leaders — These in accordance with the official rank attained during the career of the dead man that is impersonated [and brought back to life]. When they arrive at the rostra, they all sit on ivory chairs in order of rank. It is hard to imagine a spectacle that would instill or inspire a more positive impression on a young man of good character and wholesome ambition. It is hard to imagine one who would remain uninspired by the sight of all his family-men who have earned glory [in battle protecting their way of life] — Gathered together as though they were living and breathing [and as if death was an illusion]. What could be a more glorious [powerful, and motivating] spectacle?"

After the speaker is done eu•logizing [good•wording] about the body that will soon be buried [cremated] he moves on to the achievements of his ancestors, beginning with the earliest there represented. By this means, the glorious memory of brave deeds by dead men is continually renewed. And through this perpetual commemoration [co•memory•ation], the fame of those who have done any noble deed at all is thus never immortalized and never allowed to die. [i.e. getting wounded in a war to keep the great Arab trade wall from falling.] Thus the story of those who have served their country well becomes a household word that is handed down to posterity.

But the most important benefit of the ceremony is that it inspires [or manipulates] young men to shrink from no exertion for the public welfare, in the hope of winning the glory which always comes to the brave. And what I say is confirmed by this fact. Many Romans have volunteered to decide a whole battle by single combat. And not a few have deliberately accepted certain death, some in time of war to secure the safety of the rest, some in time of peace to preserve the safety of Rome. There have also been instances of men in office putting their own

sons to death, in defiance of every custom and law, because they rated the interests of their country higher than those of natural ties even with their nearest and dearest." [so completely believable is the matrix].

Roman funeral pomp and ceremony

Wealthier Romans commonly staged these elaborate funeral processions called "pompa" which involved paid mourners, paid musician, eulogies called "laudatio" and gladiatorial events if they could afford to. Also, the gladiatorial deaths were supposed to appease the gods for the rich guy that staged them — as a form of human sacrifice, like how the ancients would slaughter and eat a number of special albino sacrificial albino lambs or other animals.

On Funerals by Lucian

This talks about how the dead are hungry and thirsty for the offerings of the living.

Shadows

In the myth of Linus, this brother of Orpheus sang a song at Linus' funeral pyre. This gladdened "the departing shade" of Linus' soul. This was something which could not be seen, except as a shadow.

UMB & EMB words

Pyre = a pile of flammable material for a cremation

embers = the remaining material after a cremation

embalm = to preserve a corpse

embowel = to old way of saying disembowel. To remove the organs prior to embalming.

embark = to go

embargo = cannot go

embarrass = cannot go

embarrass = to intricate or complicate

embellish = make more attractive

embitter = to give a sharp taste or smell to

emblazon = to eulogize

embody = to provide a spirit with physical form

emboli = lumps of funeral incense

embouche = when you pucker to inhale incense smoke

Fr. **embeter** = to bother to be trouble, to pester (the gods?)

Fr. **embobina** = to hoodwink, swindle, bamboozle

Sp. **embaucar** = to trick, con

Sp. **embair** = to trick

Sp **emb·ad·urn·ar** = to smear or anoint

Fr. **embraser** = to set on fire

Fr. **embrase** = burning, glowing, on fire

to **embrace** = to set someone on fire

Fr. **emparer** = to gain possession of, to get ahold of, to take over.

Umpire = a judge at your final judgement

Umpirage = judgement

Vampire = a corpse cannibal

Sp. **en el umbral** = at death's door

Sp. **umbrales** = threshold

Tomb = a burial place

Umbrage = shade, shadows

Umbrage = offence, annoyance

Umbra = shadow

Umbria = a region in Italy upstream from Rome

Catacomb = kata·ak·umb, a place for corpses

Dumb = unable to speak

Numb = unable to think, feel, or respond normally

Mumble = an indistinct utterance

Stumble block = st·umb·al block

The dead were supposedly THIRSTY for THUR

Funeral rites

Funny term funeral rites. It sort of sounds like rights of the dead.

Rig Veda, 10.14

[This is called Yama and Fathers. It is a funeral hymn]

"The one who has passed beyond, along the great steep straits, spying-out the path for many, the son of Vivasvan, the gatherer of men, King Yama — honor him with offerings. Yama was the first to find the way for us, a pasture that shall not be taken away. Where our forefathers passed beyond, there everyone who is born follows, each on his own path. ... both those whom the gods made strong, and those who strengthen the gods: Some rejoice in the sacrificial calling, others in the sacrificial drink. Sit upon this strewn grass, O Yama, together with the Angirases, the fathers. Let the verses chanted by the poets carry you here. O King, rejoice in this sacrifice. Come Yama, with the Angirases worthy of sacrifice: Rejoice here with the Vairupas, sitting on the sacred grass at this sacrifice. I will invoke Vivasvan, who is your father. Our fathers, the Angirases, and the Navagvas, Atharvans, and Brhgas, all worthy of Soma — let us remain in favor with them, as they are worthy of sacrifice, and let them be helpful and kind. [To the dead person, the subject of the funeral:] Go forth, go forth on those ancient paths on which our forefathers passed beyond. There you shall see the two kings, Yama and Varuna, rejoicing in the sacrificial drink. Unite with our forefathers, with Yama, with the rewards of your sacrifices and good deeds in the highest heaven. Leaving behind all imperfections, go back home again and merge with a glorious [new] body" [through the supposed process of reincarnation].

Rig Veda, 10.16

[The funeral fire for the cannibalistic Mideast priests.]

"Do not burn him entirely, Agni [Angi], or engulf him in your flames. Do not consume his skin or his flesh. When you have cooked him to perfection, O knower

of creatures, only then send him forth to the forefathers. When you have cooked him perfectly, O knower of creatures, then give him over to the forefathers. When he goes on the path that leads away the breath of life, then he will be led by the will of the gods."

Selling admission to the afterlife

In many times and places, unless you paid the Arabians what they demanded for their precious sacramental incense, your god might not listen to your prayers and you might not get to spend the mythical afterlife (supposedly all eternity) in a good place. You might be condemned to burn for all eternity, or some such rot like that.

FUNERAL = eff•you•ner•al

Craters/ kraters = depressions for burned things

In ancient Greece and Mesopotamia (and perhaps other places), the biggest delight of the dead was supposedly the libations of blood poured to them by the living. When they drank this, they supposedly almost felt alive again. So in the ancient world I remember seeing somewhere that they had these kraters or bowls in their tomb-stones. Into these bowls the ancients would pour out special imported sacramental wine, frequently special spiced wine for their dearly departed. And they would of course "pour-out" the blood of sacrifice animals. And Mideast priests were always happy to sacrifice the animals because it was customary to give the augury organs, and the excess to the priest. The priest would also get his "cut" when anyone flew first class and sacrificed a special expensive sacramental albino or jet black animal — depending on the god.

These were of course sold by a sacrificial animals racket controlled by Mideast Inc. It is remarkable how the parasite still has many special rules for killing animals in some of its religions. These are rather like a recessive trait in a genome, or a figurehead monarchy, always ready to mutate back into their original malignant form. In fact, we see the vestigial form of these sacrificial animal customs in how today in how both Islam and G•oo•dei•ism we have special professionals who kill animals and drain their blood.

Anyway, the kraters also held libations of wine, milk, honey, perfumed oil; and expensive Arabian frankincense or hashish incense. All these expensive Mideast monopolized goods were give to the dead as a libation= gift in the krater.

Libations were poured from a patera into a Gr. Choai = funnel, guide, carrier. The choai helped bribe the gods into letting the deceased go to heaven. In essence the Choai were expensive sacrifices that were "buying a stairway to heaven".

Lucretius, c. 60 BC, On the Nature of the Universe, 3.323

"This vital spirit, then, is present in the whole body. It is the body's guardian and preserver. For the two are interlocked by common roots and cannot be torn apart without manifest disaster. As easily could the scent [the good sprits sent/scent/sense/buzz by inhaling the per•fumes] be torn out of lumps of [hashish] incense [in•sense, or that which puts the sensation in] without destroying their nature as mind and spirit could be abstracted from the whole body without total dissolution. So from their earliest origins, the two [body and mind] are charged with a communal life by the inter-tangled atoms that compose them. It is clear that neither body nor mind by itself without the other's help possesses the power of sensation: It is by the interacting motions of the two combined that the flame of sentience is kindled in our flesh."

Aeschylus, Persians, 609

"Atossa: For my son's father [I offer], such as soothe departed souls:

Milk, sweet and white, from an unblemished cow;
[From the parasite's albino and jet black sacrificial livestock racket]

the gleam of honey and flower confections;
ceremonial [expensive, holy] water drawn from virgin springs [supposedly from far from away and trucked great distances and expensive and people, like Perrier waster]; and, from the fields, this unmixed draught, the quickening essence of its ancient parent vine. Here also is some [imported/expensive] perfumed oil from the pale olive, which thrives in perpetual leaf. And lastly, these garlands, twined with flowers, the product of all producing earth. So friends, please assist me now in this libation to the dead. Lets now with solemn chants summon Darius from his grave, while I, in honor of the gods who rule below, pour out [and waste] these [expensive] gifts to sink into the thirsty ground.

Chorus: Yours be it, royal lady, Persia's dread,
[Often when you see a hard to understand passage like this in a translation, something really incriminating is hidden there.] to pour offerings of wine into the house of Gaia/earth, while we use entreating/ beseeching songs to guide our dearly departed souls into favor [with the gods of the underworld as all responsible people do for their dead]. Here, lord of darkness, and all you nether Powers, Hermes, and Gaia [Earth]. Send this soul up to the light." [Note the formulaic nature of this tract. This grows in complexity until only expert Mideast approved/ sanctioned priests are deemed capable of delivering the liturgy. At that point, the parasite is in complete control of your religion(s).]

E.A. Wallis Budge, Egyptian ideas of the Afterlife, Ch.5

"the soul and spirit of the righteous passed from the body and lived with the beatified and the gods in heave; but the physical body did not rise again, and it was believed never to leave the tomb. ...

Already in the 5th dynasty, about B.C. 3,400 [error, 2,400?], it is stated definitely: 'The soul to heaven, the body to earth'; and three thousand years later, the Egyptian writer declared the same thing, but in different words, when he wrote: 'Heaven hath thy soul, and earth thy body'. The Egyptian hoped, among other things, that he would sail over the sky in the boat of Ra, but he knew well that he could not do this in his mortal body; he believed firmly that he would live for millions of years, but with the experience of the human race before him, he knew that this also was impossible if the body in which he was to live was that in which he had lived upon the earth."

Herodian, History, 4.2

"It is the custom in Rome to deify their emperors who die with [still living and not vetoed] sons to succeed them. This right is called apotheosis. The whole city takes on the air of a religious festival mingled with mourning. They cremate the body of the departed in the customary manner of mortals, giving it a sumptuous funeral, and they fashion a wax image like the deceased in every way, and let it lie in state on a huge ivory couch spread with coverlets interwoven with gold [sounds expensive] and raised up high at the entrance of the palace... [then] the noblest knights and chosen children of senators lift the couch and carry it along the Sacred Way and place it in state in the ancient Forum, where the Roman officials lay down their offices. On either side are some steps like a staircase, and on the one side stands a chorus of noble and patrician children, on the opposite a chorus of matrons of high reputation, singing both hymns and paeans to the departed, intoned in solemn, mournful measure.

After this they lift up the couch again and carry it out of the city to the so-called Field of Mars. There in the widest part of the field, a square structure has been built exclusively from very large sized logs, in the form of a chamber. The whole structure is filled inside with firewood and adorned on the outside with coverlets interwoven with gold, ivory statues, and colorful paintings. Above this is another chamber, similar in shape and decoration but smaller, with its little gates and doors open. A third and fourth, each smaller than the one below, lead to the last and the narrowest... They carry the couch up into the second chamber and place therein all the spices and incense that the earth produces, and they bring it up and pour it out in profusion. There is no province, no city, no man of reputation or rank, that does not vie in sending these last gifts in honor of the emperor. When there is a huge mound of spices and the whole space if

filled, there is a cavalry procession around this structure, and the entire equestrian order [knights] rides in a circle around it...

When this ritual has been completed, he who has succeeded to the throne takes a torch and applies it to the chamber. Then the others apply fire on all sides; with the mass of firewood and incense piled there, all is most readily and easily burned by the fire. Then from the last and up into the upper with the fire; the bird is believed by the Romans to carry the soul of the emperor from earth to heaven. [stairway to heaven style] And from then on, the emperor is worshipped along with all the other gods."

Section-3.14: ENDING MATERIAL

Nicholaus of Damascus, The assassination of Julius Caesar, 44BC

"The priests brought up the animal victims for sacrifice. The omens were clearly unfavorable. After this unsuccessful sacrifice, the priest made repeated other ones, to see if anything more favorable might appear than what had already been revealed to them. In the end, they said that they could not see the divine intent, for there was some transparent, malignant spirit hidden in the victims."

The Arabian tree sap racket

What does the "all-mighty" need with costly Arabian tree sap? And how come costly Arab incense is/was sacrament of the Catholic, Jewish, Hindu and Buddhist religions? How did Middle Eastern incense become god's favorite sacrament in all the world's great religions except Islam, the religion from the land monopolizing the incense trade?

Pliny, Natural History, Bk 12

"Next would have come cinnamon, if this were not an appropriate point to mention the riches of Arabia and the reasons that have given it the names 'Happy' or 'Blessed' [or the 'fortunate' islands.] The principal products of Arabia are frankincense and myrrh; it shares myrrh with the country of the cave-dwellers, but Arabia is the sole producer of Frankincense -- and even then, not the whole of Arabia.

It is said that not more than 3,000 [a 3 number] families retain as a hereditary privilege the right to trade in frankincense; and so the members of these families are called sacred and not allowed to be defiled by meeting women or funeral parties when they are tapping the trees to obtain frankincense. In this way the price is inflated through religious scruples. ...

There is no agreement about the appearance of the tree itself. We have conducted

campaigns in Arabia, and Roman arms have penetrated a large part of the country -- indeed, Gaius Caesar, son of Augustus, won renown there.

[Augustus' father was Gaius Julius Caesar. His son was Tiberius] Yet no Roman writer to my knowledge has so far described what this tree looks like. Greek descriptions of it vary. ...

The forest [forest? In Arabia?] is divided up into sections, and because people are honest with one another, the allocation is safe. No one guards the trees that have been tapped, and no one is robbed by another. But at Alexandria, where the frankincense is processed, no amount of watchfulness is sufficient to guard the workshops! [like the hero-in packaging plant in the film American Gangster.] The workmen's aprons have a seal, they wear a mask or a close-meshed net over their heads, and have to take off all their clothes before they are allowed to leave. The workmen in Alexandria display much less honesty in handling the product than the growers in the forests. [Why the stuff is expensive]

Once collected, the frankincense is taken to Sabota [s•ab•ot•a = not•from•ear•A] on camels, and on of the gates of the city is opened to let the consignment in. The kings have made it a capital offense for the camels to turn off the main road. At Sabota a tithe, by volume not weight, is taken for the god they call Sabis before the incense can be put up for sale. This tithe is used to defray a public cost, for on a fixed number of days Sabis graciously entertains guests at a banquet. [Another excuse for why the stuff is expensive] The frankincense can be exported only through the country of the Gebbanitae [Ghassanite. German b= s sound], and thus a tax is also paid on this to their king. [Another excuse for why the stuff is expensive]

Their capital is Thoma, some 1487 miles from the town of Gaza in Judaea on the Mediterranean coast. The journey is split up by camel-stops into sixty-five stages. [65-days travel? Another excuse for why the frankincense tree sap is so expensive.]

Fixed amounts of the frankincense are given to the priests, the king's secretaries and in addition to the guards; apart from these attendants, gatekeepers and servants all take a commission. [Another excuse for why the stuff is expensive] All along the route they keep paying out [Another excuse for why the stuff is expensive] -- at on place for water, at another for fodder, as well as charges for lodging at stops and various dues. ...

Arabia has neither cinnamon nor cassia, but nevertheless enjoys the epithet 'Happy' -- a false and ungrateful title since she credits her happiness to the powers above, although she owes more thanks to the powers below. The extravagant habits of men, even in death when they burn over the departed products originally thought to have been created for the gods,

have given rise to Arabia's epithet.

Leading authorities assert that Arabia does not produce as large a quantity of scent in a year as the Emperor Nero burned on the day his wife Poppaea died. Then they add up the very great number of funerals celebrated each year throughout the whole world and the incense piled up in heaps in honor of the dead -- scent given to the gods a single drop at a time. Yet the gods were no less well disposed to worshippers offering salted spelt; indeed, as is evident, they were better disposed.

By the Arabian Sea still more deserves the epithet 'Happy', for it is from there that Arabia sends us pearls. And at the lowest reckoning, India, China and the Arabian peninsula take from our Empire 100 million sesterces every year: this is the amount our luxuries and our ladies cost us. For what fraction of these commodities, pray, finds its way to the gods above or to the gods of the lower world?

An incredible story was told in far-off times -- first of all by Herodotus -- that these two spices are obtained from bird's nests, especially from those of the phoenix in the region in which Bacchus was brought up; according to the story, the nests are dislodged from inaccessible rocks and trees by the weight of meat brought to them by the birds themselves, or by means of arrows weighted with lead. There is also a story of cassia growing round marshes and protected by a terrible species of bat that guards it with their claws, and by winged serpents. The locals inflate the price of the spice by concocting these tall tales."

[Note how reality was framed by a range of propaganda. On one hand there is Pliny and on the other is Herodotus. Note how Herodotus makes Pliny look more believable.]

More expensive than gold at times

Pliny said that Roman hashish incense cost more than gold by weight at times. It is worth pointing out that in the 1990s, gold sold for \$434 per troy ounce, which was \$14/gram. Certainly, some paid this much for hashish at the time.

Frankincense went extinct in Africa

Frankincense was originally grown in east Africa, on the other side of the Red Sea. Then it started growing in Arabia. Then the trees somehow became extinct on the African side, and the Arabians got exclusive control of the precious aromatic tree sap. A similar thing happened with Cinnamon trees. And today a similar thing is happening to all oil drilling outside the Mideast.

Good Animals

In Italian ben•zoin•zo=frankincense. From the name we gather that it was the substance that made things bene for the animals of the flock.

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, 2.501

[In Roman times, Greeks were anyone from the eastern part of the Mediterranean sea.]

"Were it not so, the richest robes of the Orient [Mideast], attractive and impressive with their Greek purple, or the gilded breed of peacocks, bright with laughing [shining?] luster, would pale before the color of some new things. The fragrance of Arabian myrrh and the flavor of honey would fall into contempt. The death notes of the swan and the intricate melody of Apollo's lyre would be silenced in like manner."

Plutarch, Alexander, 73

"Next he received a report that Apollodorus the governor of Babylon had offered a sacrifice to try to discover what fate held in store for Alexander, and ... Pythagoras, the diviner [said of the sacrificed animal]... 'the liver... had no lobe.' Alexander replied, naturally, this is a threatening omen" [I bet with the proper diet, or poisonous herbs, that it is possible to alter the shape of the liver in some animals.]

Vintius and Esus

The Celtic god of wine was Vin•tius=wine•yours.
The Celtic god of weapons was named Esus, a word that rhymes with Jesus.

Check the censors for tobacco DNA

Wouldn't it be something if ancient "Old-World" incense contained tobacco.

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, 5.30

[Hesper•ideas = western•ideas. Apple = a•peh•al = don't•talk•about-it. This is propaganda not to sail past Gibraltar.]

"the scaly, fire-eyed serpent still guarding the lustrous golden apples of the Hesperides, hugging the tree-trunk with huge coils, by the forbidding Atlantic shore, where none of us ever goes nor even the natives venture. And the other monsters of this sort... Even today, the world swarms with [dangerous] wild beasts, enough and to spare — a throb of terror lurking in thickets, on mountain sides or in the depths of forests. But we usually have the power to avoid these places. However, if our hearts are not cleansed [through making expensive protection sacrifices to the gods], then indeed what perils and battles we must get mixed up in, whether we like it or not." [It was important that the parasite's priests receive confession and find out everyone's plan, so the explorers could be stopped.]

Sacrificing oil

One of the easiest way to spot innie businesses is the way they leave the doors open when it is very hot and very cold. This is so they can be seen to be sacrificing energy to heat and cool their business.

Section-4.1: MY RELIGION AND MONEY

The god of post-theism doesn't need money

Post•theism has no religious taxes and does not collect donations. In fact it does not even take money in at all because god does not need money.

Give your time, not your money.

No religious schools

There shall never be any schools dedicated to post•theism

No churches

In post•theism, people do not meet in special places to discuss matters of god, so there is no need for church buildings.

No sacraments

We do not burn overpriced Arab sacramental incense or overpriced candles, so there is no need for money for this.

No religious charities

Post•theism does not have any associated charities, so there is no need for money for this. Under post•theism, charity is the exclusive domain of government. All the post•theist may do is lobby his government for more aid. He may not give money by himself.

No religious administration

There is nobody telling you about gods will, and commanding your obedience, so there is no need to give money for this.

Could god cheat you?

Is it possible that god's true religion would tell lies? Is it possible that god would help men steal from you, or cheat you out of money? Maybe it isn't god, but a bunch of Arab Desperados that have been pretending to speak for god for a very long time. How come your god doesn't protect his church from this? How can he lets these men steal from his church?

What does god need money for?

Post•theism doesn't need anything from you. It doesn't need your money. It doesn't need you to buy its incense, or giving its church any money. And it doesn't care about anything so trivial as who you have sex with, or whether you lend money at interest and compete with the Arabs.

A bad religion for the de•ex•pull

It takes in no money and demands nothing of you, so it is a total catastrophe for the de•ex•pull of the parasite race.

How to spot fraudulent religions

If they ask for [money](#), or ask you to buy an overpriced prayer rug, or expensive incense, the church is a fraud fronting for Mideast Inc. God does not need incense because god is supposedly omnipotent, omniscient and 100% incorruptible, Right?

Intersecting the meanings of INCENSED.

It is when people found out and became angry that nearly all of church donations were spent on incense. Of course, a little bit had to stay in the community, so the Church was always doing something flashy. But most of the money went up in smoke. Cen•n'ts incidentally are coins too small to buy a grain of Incense-hashish.

Religions don't need money

To me, anyone who collects money in the name of a prophet is a con artist and a criminal and should be jailed as a con man. God doesn't need any money, and neither does any true prophet. To me, anyone who asks for money in god's name, or to spread "god's word" is a con man.

No religious money flows

Religious money flowing out congregations into great money pools shall be regarded as the most corrupt and evil thing regardless of how it is used.

No religious products

Religions may not buy or sell, or drive the purchase of products of any sort including incense, candles, crackers, food, icons, prayer rugs or other religious products.

Congregations may only sponsor one charity at a time

This is designed to shine the light of the truth on this activity so it cannot be hijacked by the de•ex•pull.

Cost benefit analysis

Look at how much money your religion raises from your society and how little it gives back. And no, money spent on grossly overpriced incense, and overpriced stained glass doesn't count. And if the religions don't take in a lot more than they spend, why are there no audited financial statements?

I don't want your money

But I must insist that you all stop giving money to the various Arab god Mafias.

Section-4.2: MY ORGANIZED RELIGIONS

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary

"Clergyman, n. A man who undertakes the management of our spiritual [religious] affairs as a method of bettering his temporal [non-religious/worldly] ones."

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, c. 60 BC, Bk 5.1161

"Let's now consider why reverence for the gods is widespread among the [world's] nations. What started the solemn rites that are in vogue today in great and powerful nations? What crowded their cities with altars? What implanted in mortal hearts that chill and dread which even now builds new temples of the gods the whole world over? What packs the pious multitudes in on holy days?"

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe c. 60 BC, Bk 5.8

"He was a god, a god indeed... who first discovered that rule of life now called Philosophy? Who by his art rescued life from such a [stormy sea](#), so black a night, and piloted it into such a calm and sun-lit haven. His achievement may only be compared with those ancient discoveries of other mortals that rank as the work of gods. Ceres, it is said taught men to grow cereals, and Bacchus the drinking of [the divine wine, the] vine liquid. Without these things, we could go on living, as we are told that some [primitive] tribes live even now. But life could not be well lived till our breasts were swept clean. Therefore [that man has a better claim to be called a god whose gospel, broadcast through the length and breath of empires, is even now bringing soothing solace to the minds of men.](#)"

No official interpretation

There shall be no official interpretation of my words, and my followers shall impede, struggle against, and harm anyone who claims to have one.

How the devil caused so many wars of religion

Look at all the many wars of religion that mankind has fought throughout history. Strange how the your religion of love has struggled to increase the differences among men. Strange how it has so often caused the most horrible wars. It doesn't make any sense, does it? You know, it makes more sense if you see your religion as a tool of the Mideast's de•ex•pull, or de•vil. So I say this: any religion that has ever called for a war, it is not the tool of god, but of the devil.

And another thing: If your people says to the race from the land of religious prophets, "get out, all of you get out", that is not war, that is simply immigration policy.

Does the Devil/ de•ex•pull hold your religion?

Does your religion have a non-democratic or opaque administration? Are its priests appointed by people living in foreign nations? Does it, or did it once burn Arabian Incense as its costly sacrament? If it does/ did any of these things, then the ever-lying devil or Arab de•ex•pull is probably using it as its tool. Simply put, the Arab devil spirit of Ishtar is pulling the strings and operating another one of its many puppet institutions in your land.

Faith, mysticism, and darkness are the devil's tools

Reason, truth and light are the tools of goodness and the good. The good is about logic and reasoning and clear pictures and accurate measurements.

The opposite of the good is emotion, lies, darkness, emotions, hunches, faith, mysticism, secret knowledge and unreasoned faith. If anyone asks you for you to make decisions based on the tools of the devil, he is probably duping you on the de•ex•pull's behalf.

Now substitute god for good and you will have my vision of what the group spirit of good/god really is.

England prospered greatly after Henry the 8th.

There was no Catholic tax money leaving the country and feeding the parasite. Here was a European nation that made its decisions mostly on its own, and here is a nation that greatly prospered for it. When you impose my constitution, please make sure to stop all the corrupt international money flows in the name of god and orphans and whatever other charity.

You in Bali

You have this hugely complex and ornate religion and culture. In many ways it is as lovely as the best propaganda music and propaganda films. But it stands as a testament to the parasite's power. I mean, look at the way that the parasite has you spending all your time and money on ceremonial obligations.

You in the rest of the world, look at Bali and Notre Dame and St. Peter's Basilica and realize that there is no limit to the efforts that parasite will require of its host flock.

Creating a new religion — Environmentalism

We have caught the Arabs red-handed — guilty of the crime of creating new gods and new religions — meaning false and self-serving gods and religions. I stare with disbelief at how so many otherwise intelligent people have fallen for Mideast Inc.'s latest religion of naturalism.

Which religion is a more useful tool for the

parasite?

A) a simple religion without priests or money flows
B) a hugely complex religion with many priests and great flows of money.

It is axiomatic that all religious ceremony increases religious power for the the parasite.

Religions, thick and thin

A thick religion is one that involves much specialized knowledge and is more all-encompassing in the believer's life. A thin religion is easy to learn and does not affect much in the believer's life. All religions should be as thin as possible.

Religions as pockets of imperial fascism

Do you have a religion? Does your parish elect its own leaders, or are these imposed by some utterly opaque process of appointment in another nation?

There shall be no official church of my words

There shall be no official church of my religion or interpretation of my words, and my followers shall impede and harm anyone who claims to be or have either thing.

To my followers

Can you please help me defile the bible and the words of all prior religious prophets.

Please tear it down or defile it

Regarding all these pre-theist churches, temples and such: I ask you all to please tear them all down. And by the millions, I hope you all start posting video defecations of their holy books. Please do this. These Mideast religions do so much harm. So many women think it is their duty to goodness that they only have children for love, and that love is more important than finding a good sire. This is the main force propelling mankind backwards. Please stop. It doesn't matter who you have sex with. It doesn't matter at all. What matters is that you only have children by the best sire you can. Unless women find the best sire, evolution stops and we all evolve backwards.

I never believed in a pre-existing god

I never for a moment in my life thought that the world was created by a conscious entity. The first time I heard that I was amazed that people actually could believe such a stupid thing. I remember hearing about Moses parting the Red Sea and thinking the idea was like something you would see in a cartoon.

So I never believed in the god of the bible. I do however firmly believe in a non-conscious group spirit of goodness among men. But no matter how much we might want it to be so, this spirit lacks consciousness today. The only solution I can see is to use an incorruptible form of democracy to hear the

goodness, and to let the good ideas to pour forth from the oracle's mouth.

Spirits need diviners

If we accept an entity that has a consciousness and a will, there is an opportunity for men to divine that will. Who are the diviners? They is so important. They must have a nice house and a godly place to work and taxes and to pay for the service they do to the people.

It is a group sentiment not an entity

To me, Good is a spirit that the people in a society share. It has no consciousness, and it should have no diviners except an incorruptible democracy.

Post-theism relies on elected volunteers

There shall be no paid staff, and all elected volunteers serve for only one year. Because it has no churches or staff, it needs no money and can remain pure.

See with your own eyes and think with your own mind

I ask nothing more than this in my post-theism religion. Open your eyes and open your mind and stop listening to lying squeal of those telling you that god needs your money.

Not an anti-religion religion

Some of you will claim that mine is an anti-religion religion. You are wrong. Mine is an anti-parasitism religion. I aim only to eliminate the self-appointed intermediaries between man and god that have plagued humanity since the dawn of history.

Destroy all the churches

My followers shall struggle to destroy every denominated church, mosque and temple in the world — every last one without any exception. Even Notre Dame and even the Vatican. even the holly sites of Jerusalem, Mecca, and Medina. Destroy these all as a symbol of our freedom from our Arab oppressors and their bullshit genome degrading religions. My followers shall not rest until every one of these hugely expensive temples to the de-ex-pull are all destroyed. And do not turn them into community centers or schools or the like. Do not allow them to live on like we do with the evil royalty of England and so many other places. Destroy them to the ground so they may not be revived by parasite that created them to manipulate and feed on its host.

Do not offend our post-theist religion

Post-theism is strongly intolerant of the following corrupt practices in any religion. Its followers will seek to kill the leaders of any religion that:

- 1) Use sacraments.
- 2) Sends money to other nations.

- 3) Sends money to a national church.
- 4) Does not have local election of priests.
- 5) Appoints pedophile priests.
- 6) Hoards wealth.
- 7) Hoards unused assets.
- 8) Supports breeding practices that lead to genetic degradation.

The Anti-Islam religion

Our new religion should be intolerant of Islam. This religion will be stubbornly intolerant of all infidels — and we will declare all Muslims to be infidels in our new religion. Now we will have an excuse to close our lands to all Muslim infidels.

The sci-fi film called Contact

"Palmer: Dr. Arrow-way, would you consider yourself a spiritual person?

Arrow-way: I don't really understand the point of the question. I consider myself a moral person,

Indian woman: I am sure we all agree that that is the case but I think that Mr. Jos is in fact asking.

Palmer: Do you believe in god Dr. Arrow-way?

Arrow-way: As a scientist I a, rely on empirical evidence, and in this matter I don't believe that there's data either way.

Indian woman: So your answer would in fact be that you don't believe in god.

Arrow-way: I just don't understand the relevance of the question.

Man with stuffy high British accent: Dr. Arrow-way, 95% of the world's population believes in a supreme being in one form or another. I believe that makes the question more than relevant."

[Here the Arabs fluff up the power of their religions by fluffing up the concept of god. When you see propaganda like this, when you see someone lying to you, don't you just want to go in the opposite direction?]

The sci-fi film called Contact

"They are also putting together a formal selection committee. Its made up of scholars, theologians, Scientists, philosophers" [Two of these are not real, another one is rather corrupted.]

The sci-fi film called Contact

"With full humility, and utmost gratitude I accept this great honor, and i promise i will do my best to represent my nation, my planet, and my god on this historic journey."

The sci-fi film called Contact

"I'm proud of what we have achieved as a species, and as a civilization. I would hate to see everything we stand for, all that we have fought for a thousand generations, all that god has blessed us with, betrayed in the final hour because chose to send a

representative who did not put our most cherished beliefs first. "

The sci-fi film called Contact

"I wish the world was a place where fair was the bottom line. Where the kind of idealism you showed at the hearing was rewarded, not taken advantage of. unfortunately we don't live in that world."

[The Arabs simultaneously encourage us to believe their religions, and to just accept the immorality of the world. What hypocrisy.]

Section-4.3: MY PRIESTS

Denis Diderot

"Man will never be free until the last king is strangled with the entrails of the last priest."

Religions shall not have large meeting halls

Gathering people in large groups makes the speaker and his monologue feel awesome and mighty. This is a trick of the Arab de•ex•pull to gain credibility.

Who are these people?

I don't know about other religions — but the Catholic priests seem to be chosen not for the characteristics we would naturally want from our leaders, but because they are pedos.

The ears are much less rational than the eyes

Thus it is a vulnerable mind that obeys its ears over its eyes and what it reads. It is weak because it is less rational and more emotional.

The truth is clearer in writing

Competent readers are much better at discerning the truth than most listeners. Listening to someone speak about the word of god is asking to be duped.

The great spirit lives more in print

It seems to live in print more than any other medium.

Real leaders write

They don't speak to large groups. Such is the domain of demo•gogues, or under-class•leaders

Do not read my words aloud

It is a big problem that thanks to video media, so many people are relatively illiterate today. This makes religions more a thing of the ear and heart than of the eye and mind. If people are blind, or un-labeled, they may hear my words, but they may not listen in groups.

Make important decisions rationally

Make important decisions based on what is rational

and sensible rather than what feels right. When you decide based on feeling, you leave a back door for the de•ex•pull to manipulate your decisions.

My words are meant to be read, not heard

I do not want to be understood by the ears and heart of men. I want to be understood by the eyes and mind of men.

Short and easy to understand

It is vital that religions like laws be kept short and clear.

No interpreters

My words are meant to be understood by its reader and nobody else should get involved in that understanding.

No priests, nor sir•mns

Do you need a priests or experts to understand my words? I can't imagine you would. I would feel like a failure as a prophet if my word were so vague or contradictory that you needed to ask someone else what they meant. Please NEVER allow priests for my religion and my ideas. Never allow anyone to dare interpret my work for groups of people. Whenever you allow priests (particularly priests that were appointed for you, rather than elected by you), you give you nation a back door for the great parasite to enter through.

And incidentally sermon = sir•mn = Arab•idea, a matrix name for a matrix thing. Here is is a practice that all Brothers are told to favor. And now that we all understand brolingo, we know to head in the exact opposite direction.

No priests in my religion of post•theism

In my post•theism religion, there shall be no official priests, experts, prayer leaders, or guides to my words, or to any other prophet's words. either in writing or other forms of address, and my followers shall impede, struggle against, and harm anyone who claims to be or have one.

No preachers in any religion

In my post•theism religion it is wrong to get up in front of people and talk about god. It is wrong to use the emotional route for this. If you believe in what I have to say, I ask you to never get up in front of large groups of people and say you know what my words mean. You may write whatever you want, and you may speak to small groups, but normalizing preachers is evil.

All priests work for the devil

To my mind all the priests are the de•ex•pull's (devil's) agents. To my mind, all who dare to read, or explain, or invoke, or comment about the words of a prophet

— all these should die, and painfully if possible. My followers, I ask you to make the lives of these men a living hell. And I ask you to lend your protection and help to those who have a message of their own. Get rid of all the parasite's priests. Get rid of every last one in every religion who dares utter another word in public about what a god or a prophet wants of his believers.

Kill all priests of my post-theism religion

I don't want any shit-bags coming along and appointing themselves priests of my post-theism religion, or trying to set up a church, or trying to tell you what I said. If anyone does this, please kill them, and do it as painfully as you can, for I say that anyone who dares interpret my words for others shall suffer. And this shall be so especi

You may quote my post-theism words in writing. You can tell people to read my post-theism words, you can say that my post-theism words are mistaken, or that they are right for whatever reasons. But you can never have people who are recognized as experts in what my post-theism words means. And you should never read my post-theism words aloud either. And if you translate my work, it must offer a line-for-line parallel translation format.

There are a few good ones

There are a few prominent good-hearted and mentally-limited Thomas Jefferson types thrown in the mix. These make the enterprise seem more benevolent, which allows the Arabs to suck/pull harder on the host. Aside from this 5%, all the rest are either Brothers or their thumbs-men.

The priests are the weak link

Silence for all preachers

A new prophet walks the earth and you must all be silent. For 20-years, (until historical change goes long tail) nobody is to get up in front of other people anywhere in the world and speak for a prophet. By my command, anyone who does so shall die and die in flames. Those who infiltrate and enforce my will here shall be heroes, even if they need to kill people blocking their escape. No preachers for 20 years.

Please call me a church hater

Please call me a church hater, a hater of corrupt anti-democratic churches. Please call me this.

Nobody shall preach for any prophet

Anyone can write what they want. Anyone may talk to less than 7 people about god. There should also not be recordings of people speaking about god.

No emotional preaching

Especially struggle against vindictive and aggressive preachers. Then struggle against the most vehement

and exhorting and emotional priests in all religions. Priests must not be hateful or emotional, for god is surely not this way.

Less emotional = more god-like

More emotional = more god-like

Except for mercy and charity, one is certainly not the case, so the other one is truer.

Priests are hijacker usurpers

The relationship between prophet and follower is sacred, right? So what are the third-party priests trying to get in between that relationship? Are these not hijacking the prophet's cred and usurping and altering his message?

Your personal duty to the new coalescing god

It is simply to think and decide for yourself.

Blasphemy = blast-eff'm-i = blasting and shouting to everyone

All preachers are now blasphemers

From now on, blasphemy shall lie not in speaking the wrong word of god, but simply in getting up before a large audience (of more than 6 people), a professing to speak for god or any of his prophets — regardless of the religion. Therefore in my new post-theism religion, all preachers are blasphemers.

People may write what they wish, but to speak in front of a large group, or on video is blasphemy. In my post-theism religion, only a the sophoscites of a broad democracy can say what god probably wants.

Rules of priests

- 1) All priests must be elected locally by line vote of their parish and there is no layer of church administration beyond this.
- 2) No school may qualify priests
- 3) Priests shall not speak to large groups about what god wants. They may only meet in small groups.
- 4) Centrally controlled non-democratic international churches shall be regarded as the enemies of freedom.
- 5) Priests who molest children die by hell.

Help my mantras invade their churches

When their priests get up and sing or talk to large numbers of followers, you should enter their churches in large groups and chant. If you are not allowed in, then chant to the people going in and out.

The exclusive domain of broad democracies and prophets

No individual or group of individuals shall have the right to say what is, or what is not god's will. Only a broad democracy may do that.

They are mostly Arab thumbs-men with a dirty secret

Stop any priests that dares say what god thinks, or wants to an assembled group. Please stop him as painfully as you can to serve as a warning to others. And if you are not willing to touch them, just give them an ugly neck finger, you know, the "you die" gesture.

Complexity justifies having experts Fostering complexity is a tactic of the parasite

Except in the freest places, the parasite frequently runs all the religions, professional organizations, guilds, and industry mafias. The harder it is to get certified, the more valuable the back door to certification is.

Backdoor priests pay in other ways

With priests, they can't pay with money, so they pay in other ways, by doing what they are told because of the metaphorical rotting corpse they have buried under their metaphorical house. Frequently these are pedophiles as is so common in the Catholic Church. These are all under-my-thumb men who must say and do as they are told or they will go from well-defended priest to pedo-prisoner in the flash of an eye.

Pedophile priest religions

To me, Catholicism is the de•ex•pull's religion, a religion designed to reduce our gene-stock and make our nations easier to enslave. I also see a totally opaque administration, and huge flows of money that seem to buy little but hugely expensive Arab incense. I see under-my-thumb pedophile priests everywhere except the best communities where they can't yet get away with it.

Hundreds of gods #1

Look at the Aztec pantheon, with hundreds of gods. Look at the Indian pantheon with not many fewer. Rome had a similar pantheon. With so many gods, their characteristics and preferences were hard to figure out. One thus needed an expert, a priest, a man who if he wasn't a Brother was under the thumb of the parasite in some way or other.

Without the priest, it is very hard for the parasite to use a religion effectively as a tool.

Hundreds of gods #2

A complex, say-whatever-you-want-it-to-say book also justifies having priests. This is how I see the bible. It is the parasite's answer to the host's resistance to polytheism. We can have our one god, so long as god's message is 66 hard to understand books.

Religious leaders = figureheads = corruption

As long as the world has a pope or an umma, bishops, cardinals, priests, shamans, and holy men,

the parasite will try to use these as figureheads for corruption. You must not allow people to stand up in front of people and preach like they know what some prophet said. Let them write what they want, but no more spoken preaching.

Get after anyone that dares preach from now on

To my followers, I ask that you go after those priests and others that dare get up before a large group and say what god thinks or wants. In my religion, this is blasphemy and it shall be punished by a hellish death if possible.

If you only have the courage to look hatefully upon them, then do this. If you can make hateful gestures or say hateful words to them, then this is better. If you can shove or slap them, this is better still. If you can strike them or kick them, this is better still. If you can beat them with a club this is better still. If you can stab them with a needle this is better still. If you can beat them, this is better still. If you can shoot them, this is better still. If you can burn them, this is the best.

Give them 3 days to stop. But from that day forward, nobody ever preaches the word of god to the world's illiterate fools without eventually being sent to the devil.

My followers, you must do this to destroy all the parasite's religions, so mankind can cut all of the parasite's strings and move on to a united world of more and better. Anyone may say anything in writing. And they may meet in small groups, but none shall preach before an audience about what god wants — for this is blasphemy. And this even goes for my words.

Priorities

Start with the most important imams and Catholic priests, the ones with the biggest audiences. Give these your attention, especially the ones who keep preaching. Then go after the ones that did not immediately stop preaching.

How to qualify experts

The only qualification for being an expert in my words and my post•theism religion is to have read the religious part of my message 3 times. There shall be no schools or tests for experts in my post•theism religion.

Bragging rights for religious experts

One becomes an expert in my post•theism religion by reading my religion section 3 times. It should be fine to brag about how young you were when you became and expert in my post•theism religion. But this should not be a matter of how many times you have read my religious words concerning post•theism. Anyone who says he has read my post•theism words more than three times should be considered a fool, and never a priest or an expert.

Impersonizing spirits

Truth, Justice, fairness, equality, and charity are definitely spirits shared by men. Recognizing these as shared spirits is harmless. However, the moment they started to become regarded as conscious, at least in ancient times, they also started acquiring expert priests to communicate-with and appease that consciousness. That must never happen. You must never allow any priests for the great spirit of mankind. You may have prophets who write their ideas down for you to read, but nobody must ever speak to groups of assembled people as priests.

Epictetus 64

"Arab: 'Sir, can you tell me who you trust to care for your horses?'

Roman: 'I can.'

Arab: 'Is it to the first comer, who knows nothing about them?'

Roman: 'Certainly not.'

Arab: 'What about the man who takes care of your clothing and jewels?'

Roman: 'He must be experienced also.'

Arab: 'And you body— have you ever considered entrusting it to anyone's care?'

Roman: 'Of course I have'

Arab: 'And no doubt to a person of trained and experience as a physician?'

Roman: 'Surely.'

Arab: 'Are these your most valuable assets, or do you have something more precious?'

Roman: 'What do you mean?'

Arab: 'I mean that which uses these; which weighs all things; which takes counsel and resolve.'

Roman: 'Oh, you mean the soul.'

Arab: 'You follow me rightly. I do mean the soul.'

Roman: By Heaven, I hold that far more precious than everything else I possess.

Arab: Can you show me then what care you bestow on the soul? For it can scarcely be thought that a man of your wisdom and consideration in the city would suffer your more precious possession to go to ruin through carelessness and neglect.'

Roman: 'Certainly not.'

Arab: 'Well, do you take care of it yourself? Did anyone teach you the correct way, or did you discover it yourself?'

[The following comes right after the preceding and it is advice/commentary about using the preceding as a tactic.] Now here is where the danger comes in: First, that the great man may answer, 'Why, what is that to you my good fellow? Are you my master? And then, if you persist in troubling him, may raise his hand to strike you. It is a practice of which I was myself a warm admirer until such experiences as this befell me.'

Marco Polo, Ch. 7

"They have many idols [gods] in their temples, both male and female. Many of their young maidens are offered to these gods in the following way: Their parents offer them to certain gods, whichever ones they please. Once they have been offered, they come to entertain the god with song and lively entertainment whenever the priests request. And there are great numbers of these maidens, because they form large groups. Several times a week these bring food to the gods which they are dedicated to.

Here is how they bring it, and how they say that the god has eaten: Some of these maidens of whom I have spoken of prepare tasty dishes to meat and other food and bring them to their gods in the temples. Then they lay the table before them, setting out the meal they have brought, and leave it for some time. Meanwhile they all sing and dance and provide the merriest sport in the world. And when they have done this for as long as a great lord might spend in eating a meal, then they say that the spirit of the idols has eaten the substance of the food. Thereupon, they take the food and eat it together [with the priests] with great mirth and merriment. Finally they go back to their own homes. And this they do until they take husbands.

Such maidens, doing all the things which I have told you of, are abundant throughout this kingdom. And the reason why they are called on to amuse the gods is this: The priests of the idols very often declare: 'The god is quarreling with the goddess. One will not cohabit [sleep] with the other, nor will they talk together. Since they are thus quarreling and angry with each other, unless they are reconciled and make their peace, all our [humanly] affairs will go wrong, and then go from bad to worse, because they will not bestow their blessings and their favor [upon humanity]. So these maidens go to the church as I have said. And there, completely naked, except that they cover their genitals, they sing before the god and goddess. The god [brotherly priest] stands by himself on an altar under a canopy, and the goddess [played by the various maidens wearing only loin clothes] stands by herself on another altar under another canopy.

People say that he often dallies with her, [dally = to have a casual romantic or sexual liaison with someone], and they have sex together. But when they are quarreling, they refrain from sex, until these maidens come to soothe [and make peace between] them. When they are there, they devote themselves to singing, dancing, leaping, gymnastics [Gr. gymnos=naked, so it is G'um•nasty•aks] and every sort of exercise calculated to amuse the god and goddess and reconcile them [and their love for each other].

And while they are entertaining, they cry out: 'O lord, why are you angry with your lady? Why have

you grown cold to her? And why is your spirit angry?
Is she not beautiful? Does she not please you?
Certainly yes. So therefore, if it pleases you, be
reconciled with her and take your delight with her, for
surely she is greatly pleasing. And then the maiden
who has spoken these words will lift her leg higher
than her neck and spin around for the delight of the
god and goddess. [But mostly for the priestly vicar of
the god and his vicarious presence on earth].

When they have finished this entertainment,
they go home. In the morning the priest of the god
will announce with great joy that he has seen [or
rather experienced first hand how] the god made up
with the goddess and that harmony has been restored
between them. Then everyone rejoices and gives
thanks.

The flesh of these maidens, so long as they
remain maidens is so firm that no one could grasp or
pinch them in any place. For a penny they will allow a
man to pinch them as hard as he can. After they are
married their flesh remains hard, but not so hard as
before. On account of this hardness, their breasts do
not hang down, but remain upstanding and erect."
[The preceding is a Brotherly gazette on obtaining
both food and sex from the young girls of the flock.
When these became pregnant in the service of god,
they were probably still considered virgins like "The
Virgin Mary" and their children were probably
considered immaculately conceived like Jew•Zeus]

Section-4.4: THE ONE

Gamal Nasser, Egyptian president 1956-70

"The leadership of the 100 million Arabs is a role
wandering aimlessly about in search of an actor to
play it."

Herman Melville, Moby Dick, Ch. 37

"I now prophesy that I will dismember my
dismemberer. ['I eat cannibals, its incredible'] Now,
then, be the prophet and the fulfiller on. That's more
that ye, ye great gods, ever were.

H.G. Wells

"Human history becomes more and more a race
between education and catastrophe."

The new prophet of Istar

You are all to make me the Mahdi, the new prophet
that replaces Mohammed, the new prophet of all Arab
and Muslim peoples.

The messiah doesn't end the world

He only explains how it will end. He doesn't judge the
evil, he only shows mankind the accurate and

believable mechanism it will use for judging good and
evil itself as god.

The real prophet

I am the prophet of the meta-flux or the recursion, or
the new sort of life form our humanity we become in
some generations. I am the guy who explains what
the great spirit of mankind needs to start rising and
thinking and coming into existence.

I am the end and the beginning

I am the end of the old and beginning of the new. I
see further than anyone who has ever lived before.
And this is my message.

I can only point the way

All I know is how to point you in the right direction.
You are going to have to figure out the rest by
yourselves.

Incorruptible democracy is a god mechanism

An corruption-proof democracy is not just a great form
of government — it is also a filter for hearing god's
faint voice and tuning out the de•ex•pull's eternal
whine.

God's eternal message?

Shouldn't god's voice be constantly changing,
constantly evolving like our society? Why would
anyone thing that god has a single static message for
all eternity?

I do not have gods message.

I only show you how to hear it from your society —
though an incorruptible democratic weighing
mechanism.

You don't need me any more

You are all going to be cumulatively smarter than me
once you have mustered up. You don't really need to
ask me anything.

To see the good/god spirit in greater clarity, or in a new way is to be a new prophet.

A spirit's prophet

Just because you understand something, that doesn't
mean you are that thing, or that spirit. It just means
that you understand it.

PROPHETIC WORDS = Something that everyone
feels, but is not recognized as patently true and
obvious until someone says it in a certain way.

I am here and it is now.

I am alive today and a real man. My message is
clear, timely and will improve mankind immensely. It
is also easy to test and verify. It is also clearly logical.

Are you really going to believe one of those ancient Arab prophets with their messages that are so garbled and hard to understand that you supposedly need a priest to understand it?

Give me one wish

Give me a day, an hour, a minute to be king of kings of all kings now that I have Promentheus' genie. Give me one wish so that I may impose this long wish upon all mankind.

I hate royalty

More accurately, I hate tyrants so much that I even hate the good kings that soften the people up for the bad ones. The idea that anyone would make me one of these tools (a sitting monarch) is repulsive to me. To me, mankind is long past the era of monarchs, presidents, chancellors and the like. However, the world can still have thought leaders and authors.

Sympathy for the devil

The devil must be judged and punished now. However, It is not up to me to judge or punish it. I am only one man. As a prophet, I can only help the world to recognize the de•ex•pull and what it has been doing. It is up to the god of all mankind now to take action.

God will decide

I can't do anything. All I can do is say what I think. Ultimately it will be up to the sum total of humanity (god) to make some decisions. What happens to the Muslims and Ishtarians here and there? When do we muster up? How hard do we all work?

Can you recognize a real prophet when you see one?

Can you hear the ring of the truth? Does it resonate with reality? or must you have faith in some bullshit you learned as a kid before you were wise enough to make an informed decision?

False prophets

Real prophets show you a better way to think, rather than commanding your behavior.

What a prophet is

Sound it out. He is a pro•eff•it = for•shout•it. He is the guy with a great message that will be shouted out and repeated out loud for all to hear.

Universal prophet

What a great thing it would be if a universal prophet arose today to unite all mankind in a world of machine-enabled abundance and peace, a world without war. The world really could use a single "one love" agenda for everyone in the world.

The only true prophet

If you consider me a prophet, I hope you will consider me the only true prophet that has ever walked the earth. For those of you who don't really believe in prophets, please change your definition of prophet to include smart people.

Lower your expectations

This certainly works with friendships and relationships. It may also work with finding a new prophet. Do you have unrealistic expectations about what a new prophet will be like? You know, new prophets are not announced by thunder but by deafening silence as the world stops to read their words.

Are you ready for the prophet's message?

Humanity is slowly degrading due to a 1,000-years of paired breeding. What is to be ready for? We are degrading. We are slowly grinding backwards, getting dumber and dumber every year. The sum total of humanity's gene-stock is degrading are becoming stupider in each generation. What is to wait for?

Call me the only one

Call me the only prophet, so people will have to read my ideas.

Real prophets use the front door

Real prophets use reason to overpower your arguments.

I am the voice of reason

I am not a false prophet that enters through the emotions, or relies on early indoctrination of people while they are too young to question the systems they are taught = te•aught = you ought to think this.

False prophets use tricks

Think of the way Islam spread by the Arabs saying convert to Islam or die.

The edifice rex

The prefix EDU = learning and knowledge, right? And an EDIFICE is a structure, right?

Maybe an EDIFICE is more of a knowledge structure. And an EDIFICE COMPLEX is a complicated idea structure.

EDIFICATION = the process by which the EDIFICE grows.

The EDIFICE REX is the king of the edifice, the one who can say anything he wants.

Then THE EDIFICE = the sum of human knowledge. It is a structure, but one in mind space, and learning space. And again, the edifice rex is the king of the the edifice, the Neo, the one able to change the human operating matrix in any way he judges is right.

The real signal

In the sci-fi film called "Contact", there is a scene where we earthlings receive a genuine signal from outer space. The moment they received this signal, it was clear and unmistakable, they knew it was probably real just from its sound. Then in a very short time, they knew that all the other signals were false.

Does Mohammed still make sense as a prophet? What about the Jesus? Why do you continue to believe in them then? They are Mideast prophets, the tools of our parasite, or the de•ex•pull or devil as some of you call it. Mohammed even has a matrix name that describes his function. His name means mn•ham•mid or idea•man•shape, or an idea in the shape of a man.

The truth rings clear

Real prophets only want to be understood in one way. They use clear language that mostly resists interpretation. False prophets use language in mysterious ways that defy understanding. They use archaic words, vague statements and they contradict themselves. And they use verse because it is subject to multiple interpretations. False prophets also use the deception of song to make their words sticky, so these words stick in the minds of men. False prophets also rely on faith instead of reason. They put forward illogical nonsense like, "you can't understand what you don't already believe." Real prophets use reason to to change your mind. False prophets want your money and real prophets want nothing more than to make the world a better place by getting rid of the false prophets.

I am gods messenger because my words rhyme

Does this argument actually work with some people? In truth, this argument is good reason not to believe. My words don't need silly tricks like rhyming. My words express ideas that are obviously true. And I use the world's main language, and I see no problem with my words being translated into other languages. Just make sure that you also offer a line-by-line parallel translation format to keep your translators scrupulously honest.

I was in this cave when god thwacked my ear

In fact his loud voice almost knocked me over. Bullshit. I have heard a voice of god. I have not spoken with any supreme being.

I don't have god's message. I don't believe god even exists yet except as the vaguest shared sentiments among men. I do however believe that my broad democracy is an adequate initial god mechanism. This will get our group decisions going in the right direction so we can create the real god mechanism.

It will be interesting to see if this makes me

more or less believable among the more ape-like people of the world.

Life is just a big expensive test

I get it. I get it. Mankind is being tested by god. Basically god wants us to buy lots of expensive Arabian frankincense hashish incense and feel his bliss from the scent. He also wants us to give lots of money to his expert priests that were assigned by the opaque baro•cracy of the head office.

The real prophet

If you want to believe in something, believe in me. I am the man telling you exactly how the world will end. I am the man telling you how to kill the devil's spirit, and I am the man telling you how to build the democratic machine that will allow you to hear your incipient god's faint voice over the devil's ever chanting chorus.

Call me the one

To my followers, please help expedite the acceptance of my ideas by calling them the words of the new prophet. Just say that you had no strong religious beliefs until you heard mine, but mine are clearly the words of someone who knows the truth. They are clearly the work of a new prophet, the only prophet you have ever believed. And please call all the existing organized religions as evil things corrupted by the Arabs. Also keep repeating the the idea that only a fool or an Arab tool would believe in an Arab prophet.

Help convince the others

I expect that many people will be as dog that are unable to unlearn an old trick. I expect that many people will be unable to change their worldview based on facts. For these, please say that I am the only true prophet ever. Say that all who preceded me are impersonizations or false prophets created by the Mideast, the land of no resources in an effort to get something for nothing from the outside world. Point out how all contain various sorts of feeding tubes, not the least of which is the Arabian incense racket.

Spread this message

There are going to be a lot of people who at first won't or can't let themselves see a new message with fair and impartial eyes. They are convinced that their message, the message they learned as children is the right message, because they have unreasoned faith.

Those of you who get my message, it is your obligation to tell these people that this religion is different, because it is grounded in fact and observation.

Say this about my message

1) It is a work of vast genius and must be from a

prophet.

2) It is fair if it is anything

3) It unifies the world and looks to end all war.

4) We should let him change everything.

Don't preach my religious message in large groups

Explain how that is forbidden because it introduces priestly corruption and my message is all about eliminating corruption. You are however free to speak to large groups of any size about the non-religious parts of my message.

My loyalty is to all mankind

What is best for mankind is my god and I am the pro•eff•it of what is best for mankind.

Who do you love?

Love the core, or love all mankind. I love the later
I am the prophet of all mankind, not the core alone.

Who is the prophet obligated to?

Is he obliged to his family? to his clan? To his people?
To me the prophet is obligated to all mankind and that is what I speak for.

This is the truth

Just about every ideology, every religion and every institution in the world has been shaped by the eternal 5,800-year life or death struggle of the land of no resources to get something for nothing. This message has not been shaped by that struggle. In fact, it has been created to end that struggle forever.

Why are we here on earth?

Are we here to be slaves and masters. Are you great because you were born into an ancient line, a treacherous ancient line with all sorts of secret knowledge — a line bent on self-preservation at any cost whatsoever?

I stand at the front of the attack on Ishtar

Someone has to stand up to the devil. If the forces of darkness move against me or my movement, the outies should be much harsher with the innies, all of them.

You had better not come for me or mine

Come for the real prophet on judgement day and see what happens to your race.

Protect your old Jehudi lines

You need the good old yellow Jedi to defend against the evil new green Jedi. Just remember how the parasite staged WW2 to kill off its worst enemy the old yellow Jewish lines.

It is my right to end it

As king of the Hebrews, it is my right to end it, and that I do. This message is immortal. You will never muddle it into nonexistence and you certainly cannot stop it. You must give up. All of you must give up.

Harrowing of Hell = (in medieval Christian theology) the defeat of the powers of evil, and the release of its victims by the descent of Christ into hell. The correct term is the Arrowing of El.

Do as I say until your god mechanisms say otherwise

I am the smartest ever and I impose this new reality on everyone. You will all do as I say. Let my words rule unless and until you as a broad democracy vote otherwise.

Summoning it

If Promentheus can be 5% summoned (sym•mond=with•world), it will instantaneously blow the Ishtar spirit to dust.

You already know the great spirit

We cannot have a god based on death, hatred, secrecy, scarcity, pain or fear. Obviously that is not god, obviously that is the devil.

I am not full of love

Don't anyone cast me as full of love, or pure hearted, like Jesus. I am only smart. The parasite wants you all full of love, because it make you more lamb-like and obedient.

You must understand the evil ex•pull

A world view that is all good is a worldview ripe for exploitation. Goodness is important, but the evil ex•pull emotions are also powerful for those with nothing. Therefore we all must work to understand the evil ex•pull

Get busy with my message.

Spread it, correct my mistakes, perfect it, improve it, and eventually perhaps, make a whole new message that is even better.

All prophets are fallible

If all prophets are men and all men are fallible, then aren't all prophets fallible? For this reason, I say, show me a perfect prophet and I will show you a perfect lie.

Just a guy who though for himself

Speak the truth and people will follow you. Speak enough of the truth at once and you can be the guy with the big new message. This is really all that I am because I have never in my life spoken with god, nor do I believe that god. And I certainly don't believe that the afterlife exists.

Encyclopedia not gospel

Encyclopedias can be changed and added to, gospel=god's*spiel can't be changed. I want you to always consider my writings an encyclopedia and never a gospel — an encyclopedia that is subject to revision by broad democracies. I hate the idea that my words might become a gospel=god's*spiel — a tool for men to manipulate other men with.

Perfect religions

Today most religions get their authority from books that are hard to understand and contradictory. Because of this, just like with the cryptic messages of the Delphi oracle, the flights of birds, and animal entail augury, it becomes hard for people to conclusively say what "god's will" really is. Then, because it is so hard to understand, we need these priestly experts to cast the deciding vote on "god's will".

Thus our parasite uses under-my-thumb blackmailed priests to run its various religions. This is what a perfect religion is — perfect for the parasite. It is perfect because it is a perfectly black box that can mean anything the people running the priests need it to say. It is a wide open back door to controlling your society. That is what Christianity, Islam, Hinduism, Buddhism and all the other religions actually are.

My imperfect message

I didn't really try to get my message flawless. In fact I didn't want it perfect. If it has some glaring flaws then you will never call my message flawless and use it unthinkingly. There are flaws and you must always be careful not to implement my suggestions blindly. I am only human and I have little doubt made some mistakes.

An imperfect prophet

The fact that this work is incomplete should stand as proof that I am only a man, and that this message was not revealed by any divine inspiration or any such bullshit. I never heard god's voice. I just thought all this up myself. And anyone who says otherwise is a liar.

Improve my message

Find all the Arab gazettes and add them. Offer alternatives and permutations to what I say. Comment on my many errors. Perfect my message, improve my message, organize my message in other ways. And eventually perhaps, make a whole new message that is even better.

Boy I hate the idea of an unalterable word of god. That is the parasite's idea, so its host to stand still and allows for more blood sucking. You know, that is just like how constitutional amendments are so hard to pass. Same process, same crook at work.

Avoid amending my message

I look at how Islam was amended with the Hadith and I worry that the sands of Arabia will attempt the same thing with my religion. So I say this If anyone collects my sayings or the things I said, treat them as people trying to alter or dilute what I said.

Avoid listening to commentators

People should come up with their own ideas, or they should say that I am wrong for whatever reasons, rather than commenting on my message.

Distrust any future messages from me

I am worried that they will be from the parasite. Do not allow any list of saying attributed to me such as the Hadith.

I am just a smart man

That is all I am. I have no hotline to god. In fact I don't believe god exists yet.

Don't make me into a Caesar, Jesus, or Mohammed

There shall be no pictures of me, no stories of my life, they don't matter. Don't talk about my personal life while I am alive and don't talk about it after I am dead. Make no holidays or churches or museums for me. Have a grave. Just cremate my body and scatter the ashes on the sea. No books about my life. No oral legends. No religious icons. Don't distract yourselves by any trivia about my life. And if anyone says that they are doing something that I would want, or that their actions are in my spirit, the more emphatically they claim this, the more emphatically you should oppose them.

Nobody should use my name or my family name in politics, not even my own descendants like the dynasty of Mohandas Gandhi. Don't leave this power on the table. The faster you get names out of the picture, the faster you will eliminate a great source of corruption.

Blasphemy

I hate blasphemy laws and all the laws saying that you can't speak ill of any prophet or god or some shit-bag Mideast frontman king. So here is what I want you all to do:

Once my message becomes widely known, I want you to start make up stories, pictures, and video about my life. The more lifelike the better. Please spread all sorts of stories about me. The crazier and more far fetched the better. Make false photos and videos of me in all sorts of immoral situations. Make me into the most hot-headed, drug-addicted, sex-crazed, lying criminal that ever lived. Make jokes and sensational stories about me.

This should have 3 main effects:

- 1) It will protect against blasphemy and slander laws.
- 2) It will make the idolatry of the pre-theist prophets resemble those giant pictures of Saddam Hussein, Jesus, Buddha, and the king of Thailand.
- 3) The irrelevant personal activities of your leaders will not seem worth your attention.

Make me into a jerk

Do this so I can't be made into the son of god or some other rot like that. It is important that you say negative things about the way I lived my life. Otherwise the Arab may try to impersonize my message the way they did the last time there was a book of revelation about the world's dirtiest secret.

Make no temples for my religion

Temples need money and money can be stolen. So make no temples to my religion. In fact, do not gather to practice my religion. Practice it alone.

Kill all priests

If anyone ever stands up and says he is a priest of my religion, please kill that man. My religion has no place for any shit-bag priests. In fact, in my religion, it is considered a great good to bring hellish deaths to the lying shit-bag priests of all religions.

My image

When I think of those huge pictures of Sadaam Hussein and the King of Thailand, all I can see is the manipulation of a society for the purposes of parasitism be it for work or gene, or both. My instinct is then to hate that person, and to presume him a figurehead of the evil ex•pull.

Also, it is a great weakness in mankind that we give the benefit of the doubt to things done in the names of great leaders, especially when they are dead.

Do not hold or display pictures of me, for my appearance simply does not matter. Do not do anything in my name. Do not have any party or organization dedicated to me. Do not distract me with displays of my image. I do not want this sort of fame.

Sacred not

Possessions matter little to me. I have at least three times in my life abandoned nearly all my possessions and taken a couple suitcases to live somewhere else.

I find the places I once lived are nice to visit from time to time, so I can re-live the past for a few moments. But these places are not particularly special to me. Please, make none of my possessions or places sacred.

What should we immortalize about great men after their death?

It certainly isn't the power to advocate projects, or supervise efforts. Clearly when this is happening,

people are abusing the names of great men.

And it certainly isn't the power to alter morality because morality is subject to change. I just want to say: be careful with the power you give to the spirits of dead men — because things done in the names of dead men are very easy to corrupt. Also, you have no obligation to back an idea, just because it was done (by the living) in the name of a dead person you hold very highly.

Special privacy for Senators and Ubiqs

Make it as pleasurable as possible, make it something with no downside when someone makes a contribution to the public good. Assume that they don't want excessive attention. Assume that they don't want to have their name or picture in the media. Make me the example. Ignore me in public and in the media unless I ask for attention. And for all Ubiqs and Senators, the media may not show your face unless you agree, even if you are accused or convicted of a crime.

Don't talk about my personal life

My life does not matter. The places I visited and the things I owned do not matter. Do not make these things sacred or honor them, or talk about them or listen to them. This is the path of evil. So I ask you all to make as credible lies as you can about my life. Everyone make up strange and fantastic stuff about me — both good and bad. Everyone blind everyone about what is true in my life. This way the facts of my life will be insignificant.

Cremate my body

When I see shrines dedicated to the tooth of the Buddha, I can only shake my head in disbelief. I do not want such a thing for my body parts, or my clothing, or some place that I lived.

Respect me when I am alive

Please do not allow people to distract me from my work with commentary about my private life. Please do not treat me any different from anyone else in public.

I may defend my privacy

I may imprison reporters, paparazzi, stalkers and anyone following me around. This shall include their employers, publishers, printers, web hosts and the like.

I may defend myself

I shall have the right to defend myself whenever I feel threatened, and I may sentence to death anyone who threatens my physical well being. I may also shoot people who come at me in a threatening way, or who threaten me.

No holiday for me

Don't mark my birthday, or death day. If you are going to mark any days for me, mark the day that the first nation musters up into a broad democracy. And mark the day when the last nation becomes a broad democracy. And mark the day when we all decide we have full faith in the UM government. Mark the day when all the people have been moved from the land of no resources and the world will live as one.

God has not spoken to me

Not once have I heard any voice of god.

The point of view gun

I now fire it at the whole world.

I never believed in god

Even as a boy, I never, even a moment believed in a creator god. I remember the first time I heard about god. I remember how I called the idea a myth and it made my friend upset and he ran home.

One way I gauge intelligence

It is to find people free from myth. These strike me as the smartest method, particularly the people with the conviction to say they are atheists.

I am an atheist and I deny the existence of god

Never for one moment have I thought or believed that my words were inspired by a force outside of myself. I also think that the idea of god creating man is the product of our parasite's devil group spirit among men.

Where did we come from?

I believe that the universe always existed. To me, the being of great power always seemed to be more complex, and as such, harder to coalesce than the universe he supposedly created.

Creationism has two opposites

The idea that god created man has two opposites. One is that there is no god. The other is that man has not yet created god.

God is still not conscious

We are conscious as individuals, but not as a group yet.

I would like to work longer on my message

It is just that I am in a bit of a rush. What happens if the parasite grows too strong, or if there a great tsunami What if the end of bright sunny days comes?

Sorry, but I just didn't have time to organize it all better. But maybe that is good. Maybe you should all take my admittedly imperfect message and organize it yourself. Improve it yourselves. Use your broad democracies to take this seed and grow it into a

great new tree of knowledge, the real real tree of knowledge, and the real god of all mankind.

The two conflicting imperatives of prophets

- 1) Prophets don't generally live for very long. So, if you have something important to say, get it straight before you start spreading it.
- 2) The other conflicting imperative is that you have to save the world fast, so you need to get your message out fast. These two imperatives are rather contradictory. So you better start while you are young.

The 3 rings of truth

- 1) How the world will end in another 110,000 year ice age
- 2) How to kill the devil, the de•ex•pull of the ancient land of no resources
- 3) How to create the god mechanism through a broad and incorruptible democracy.

Help me with the fools

Most people will go with the flow. Help me sweep away all the old religions and matrix ideas that have plagued the world. Help me sweep away Islam and Christianity and Buddhism, Hinduism, communism, fascism and all the other ideas dividing mankind. Make me the new prophet. Decide with one mind that I am the new prophet.

The Re-revelation

The first time the Arab secret got out, it was impersonized and buried under the name of a man called Jesus. The original work was called the Revelation, or the Uncovering, the apocalypse for the Arabs. You see, they are one in the same thing, the uncovering of the world's dirtiest secret, the Book of Revelation, and the Arab apocalypse.

Call my work as this. It is very important that you all call it this. The more insistent you call it this, the more insistently you connect my message with Jesus. In fact you should all call me the new prophet, the final prophet with the message greater than Jesus' and Mohammed, and the Buddha and all the rest. Call me the prophet that you are certain will tip us over the edge into the recursion/meta-flux.

Do this so the Arabs will not even try to make this message go away by killing 98% of humanity, or some-such. Read my Albert Camus' play Caligula. The Arab leadership doesn't care how many human sheep they have to kill/ cull so long as they can get away with it.

Show them, there is no way they will alter this message. Make it a cornerstone message that is 100% allergic to any change at all.

We can't judge our options correctly if we can imagine all the possible options

'Mark Twain' wrote about this idea in a way that hides the profundity of the statement. His words were "[How can you depend on your judgement when your imagination is out of focus?](#)"

OMNIPOTENT and TOTIPOTENT

L. omnis is the root of omnipotent and L. totus is the root of totipotent = a stem cell that becomes a whole new creature. Regarding the prophet and god thing, it is not about omnipotence, but totipotency. All the other prophets that talked about or implied omnipotence were tools of men from the land of no resources.

The high places are all metaphorical

When you go to a high place for meta-knowledge about the meaning of your existence, it is not a real place you are going to, but a metaphorical one in your own mind.

And when you sit in the path of the great spirits's flow, it is likewise not a real place but a metaphorical one that exists in your own mind.

Ishari'ns don't hear Pro-men-theus very well

It also apparently does not speak to those who work for Ishtar and Islam too much.

Prophets of good vs. prophets of evil

Prophets of god vs. prophets of the de-ex-pul

Someone once told me that the good-god spirit doesn't speak to most prophets. Apparently Arab "prophets" mostly hear the other spirit, the evil, the ex-pul spirit. I would suggest that the ones that don't hear the good spirit of man should not be called the good gods prophets but prophets of the parasite's de-ex-pul.

Section-4.5: PRETHISISM AND POSTTHEISM

A prophet that has never heard god

Under post-theism, no prophet can have spoken with god, because god does not exist yet. All a post-theist prophet can tell you is what god needs to coalesce.

I'm just a smart man

Your prophet is just a mortal man with some vision that has never spoken with god. And I command that you must never worship me using a priest or any other intermediary expert. You must never worship what I say in any sort of temple. You must never make offerings to me. And most of all, you must never allow anyone else to tell you what I thought, or meant by something I said. I think that in sharp contrast with all the other false pre-theist prophets that have preceded me, my words are rather

unequivocal.

PRE-THEISM and POST-THEISM

Pre-theists believe that god created man. I am a post-theist, I believe that mankind will transform itself into god, rather than the other way around.

Atheism and post-theism

Until recently, when people asked me about my religious beliefs, I would say in response that I am an atheist and that I emphatically deny the existence of a creator god. And very often I would add that I despise all organized religions as detrimental to mankind.

I am still an atheist, however, I do believe that mankind will ultimately evolve into something that seems to us today as nearly omnipotent, nearly omniscient and nearly immortal. I would not correct people for labeling this thing as god. For this reason, I now call myself a post-theist.

AN-TROPOLOGY = trope-ing towards new and better

THEAN-TROPOLOGY = trope-ing towards god

Where is the writing on this subject? There must be writings. Where are these?

Q from Star Trek

In Star Trek mythology, there is this 'omnipotent' character named Q, who is supposed to be a sort-of juvenile or immature god — a being with omnipotence but lacking omniscience. He would repeatedly show up and torment the humans like ants in a magnifying glass.

What bothers me about this character is how a juvenile god is presented as an immature individual, rather than a society lacking organization and integration.

Post-theism isn't even on the religious menu

It is remarkable how all the religions say god created man. Why isn't post-theism even on the religious menu? Why does nobody say that mankind will evolve into god? Lots of people already believe this. Why isn't it on the "official" menu? Why is it something else? Why is it called science?

Everything evolves

Look around you in the world, and have no faith in what anyone else says. You can see evolution with your own eyes. Here once again, the parasite denies the obvious, and what we can see with our own eyes. Instead it says that god created the world so you will give money and obey Arabia's genome degrading pre-theist religions.

Science and religion are really

Post-theism and pre-theism

The divide between science and religion is presented in such a garbled way. Religion pushes the idea of an

advanced indeed perfect creator — and his retrograde imperfect creations. While science seldom extrapolates and says that we may ultimately evolve into advanced and god-like beings.

If you want to believe in a god, believe in humanity as that god.

Post-theism is problematic for parasitism

Any post-theist god must be in an embryonic stage now. This is a big problem for the parasite because an embryonic and unconscious god cannot have an illogical "because-I-said-so" message. All he can have is a prophet that relies on logic to say, "this is how we raise this spirit shared by men".

For example a post-theist god can't command that you burn his incense or command the use of priests unless there is some logical reason for this.

Narrowing the range of thought

The de•ex•pull presents a range of religious thought that is entirely pre-theist.

Inverting causality again

Once again the parasite inverted causality to carve out a niche for itself. In this case, it says there must be a god so it can articulate a will, and a religion and a need for priests, sacraments, sexual morality, and obedience. Therefore, as far as the parasite is concerned, there must be a conscious creator being.

Doublespeak

Instead of being unconscious and insensate, the parasite in typical double-speak fashion must make its god omniscient and omnipotent. Our parasite had to do this so it could claim that their inverted devil's agenda is actually gods omniscient know-it-all will for mankind.

Which way is up for mankind?

How will the command cells form? How will the creatures brain form? Will it evolve out of Popes and Imams or will it evolve out of broad democracies and their multi-channel Senates?

Backwards, dumb and dumber

No Mideast religion takes the genome of your people upward. In fact, they all go in the opposite direction and breed genetic degradation. These religions therefore look like part of the de•ex•pull of the parasitic land of no resources. They all look like lies to keep the Arab flock under the control of a single parasitic harem-bred family.

Planet of the Apes

Did we evolve as a species to turn around and become as apes again? Maybe we evolved this far to

reach a permanent plateau, where advancing behavior is prevented by our religions.

Conjuring god in everyone's minds

I don't believe that we were created by a conscious god. I do however firmly believe that it is humanity's destiny to eventually evolve into a sort of meta-mind or meta-creature. This is the still-imaginary god I am trying to conjure-up into everyone's mind.

Why are we here?

What is the purpose of mankind's existence as a species? Are we to always look backward so we may preserve and honor our Mideast religions and their expensive Mideast sacramental products? Man is not here to go back — Nor is he here to stay in one place — We are here to go forward. Man's destiny is to come together, work together, and think together more. And the outcome of this increased cooperation is that our species will become more and more as a god-like meta-creature.

I have not spoken to god

Don't ever think that I have some special ability to hear the voice of god. I have heard no voices. In fact, I think that anyone who ever claimed to have heard the voice of god is a fraud — including Jesus and Mohammed. I am just a smart and logical guy that can tell the right thing for mankind to do going forward.

I am a post-theist. I believe it is our destiny as a species to turn our group effort into the best society we can. I believe that this will lead us into transforming our group effort into something akin to the gods that so many people think already exist.

And don't get me wrong. I do believe that we have conscious group spirits alive today. All we have are sentiments shared among people that are generally hard to measure and easy to hijack.

God-like ideas

Lets use our Sub-Senates to call some ideas god-like or godly and others un-godly.

If you sense a spirit among men...

That is fine. Just realize that it is something (like political power) that many people (and especially Mideast Inc) wants to seize and arrogate as their own. And as with political power, great care is necessary to prevent people acquiring the power to say what the shared sentiment of man really is.

God doesn't really exist yet

It is sort of there, but there is no unity to the individual cells of god's brain. They all mostly talk to themselves, and good ideas rarely make it to ubiquity in its brain. Some get out and say things, but there is this one group of cells, cells of another creature

actually, a lower order, outside creature that have glommed on to god's brain and they are killing off any attempts by the real cells in gods brain to start thinking like god.

The group spirits (gods) of bounty and d'earth

All this god and the devil mythology it is humanity in two states: one is abundance, where goodness rules the earth. The other is scarcity, where evil makes a pretty strong play. Now, if mankind is about to conquer all scarcity, we need to kill the spirit/god of dearth, for it is holding us all back.

What an absurd idea pre-theism is

I mean, everything we see in the world leads us to think that man is a different and vastly more complex form of life than any animal, and that we came from animals like these. Are we really supposed to believe that god created man to test him with respect to religious ceremony and sacrifices of expensive Arabian sacraments? Are we really to believe that if we sacrifice lots of Arabian sacraments (or give our church 10% of our income and have sex with one person for our entire life) that we will live an eternal afterlife reeling in eternal orgasm in some elysium illusion?

The meaning of life

Is this the meaning of your own little insignificant life, or is it more about meaning of all animal life? What does animal life try to do? Doesn't it try to survive and mate with the best it can to produce the best it can so that its lines may evolve and survive? So the meaning of life is to live, adapt, evolve, and thrive. This is the meaning of life. This is the direction towards god. God is not some millennia-old Arab lie to enslave your people and degrade your genome.

The agenda of the past

Up until now, if you wanted to embrace the future, you needed to pay attention to the past, the constituency of our past, that of our parasite. Hopefully we will stop doing that and focus exclusively on the future.

No pre-theist religions

Please abandon them one and all. Please now believe that god is something yet to be created by man. By tinkering and improving our group efforts, by making them ever less corruptible, we will ultimately approach that of our ideal, our gods.

Are we ready for the reigns yet?

This question is absurd. Its like asking when the right point is to turn back because you realize you are on the wrong path. As soon as you realize you are on the wrong path, you need to stop and turn back. There is no waiting to get smarter or stronger or anything like that—you simply turn back as soon as

you realize you are on the wrong path.

And let me say that I am positive that Jesus and Mohammed Buddha and all the others are on the wrong path. Their messages are all so vague that they can easily be interpreted to mean just about anything their corrupt religious establishment says. This makes it easy for the parasite Haremi race to use them for backdoor control of our society.

What mankind needs to advance

Under posttheism, the advancement of humanity is the ultimate determinant of morality with respect to sex and breeding. Now according to all of our parasite's many religions, morality is what god wants, or what is ancient custom, and therefore beyond question. In my religion morality is what mankind needs to complete its evolution into god. In my religion, anything that speeds up the evolution of mankind, without harming the people living today is moral. And anything that slows down this evolution, or harms the people living today is immoral.

Morality under posttheism

Under posttheism, we believe that it is everyone's first duty to make mankind more godlike. So posttheistic morality is based on what helps make mankind more god like. If a practice helps with that, then it is moral. If it interferes with that than it is immoral.

Woman's morality under posttheism

Under posttheism, a moral woman holds her genetic patrimony above her own selfish desire for love, life-long companionship, and her desire for an economic provider. And a moral posttheistic society helps its women to chose what is best for mankind. It does this by lavishing support on women who make the right decision, while being stingy with those who do not.

Sired step kids

Under Posttheism, sired step kids must be treated like the word step did not exist. Stepsons are treated as real sons, and step siblings are treated as real siblings. Help women to make the right choice on sireage. It is your duty to your society to encourage sireage. Especially respect men who father sires for the Senate.

The points up duh

The point is not Islam, or Christianity, or you own personal private afterlife of la dee da frolicking in the clouds. The point is to make the enterprise, the human enterprise go up.

Section-4.6: SEXUAL MORALITY

Cinderella = Sin•dar•ella = No•give•she.

Look at how this story is told over and over and over again by the media, like a mantra=mn•tra = mind•bringer. It is just so important to the parasite that women do not have sex with prince charming the night they meet. If they do this, if they go back with him, then the host society stops degrading and instead begins advancing once again.

Sin•dar•ella and the Catholic stance on abortion

They both serve the same purpose. Both help keep ugly girls from having sex with prince charming the night they meet. Both keep our best men from having more children than our worst and thus help reverse the genetic degradation that comes from the poor having more children than the rich.

Extreme morality helps manipulate behavior

Which religion will be more successful at keeping some homely Sin•dar•ella from following her instincts and having sex with prince charming the first chance she gets? The religion that says Cinderella will burn in hell for all eternity, or the one that says nothing?

The Arabs need the extreme morality to manipulate your society — to keep Sin•dar•ella from following her natural mating instincts — so they maintain their slim genetic advantage gained through harem sex-slavery.

Rowan Williams

"Christian teaching about sex is not a set of isolated prohibitions. It is an integral part of what the Bible has to say about living in such a way that our lives communicate the character of God."

Women should pick the best sire

Do this for your line as well as for the future of mankind. That is your duty in my post•theism religion.

My only sexual commandment

In my religion I have a number of commandments about reproduction. But I only have one sexual commandment. Don't let lust decide who you have children with.

Prudishness

Prudish = br•oo•de•ish•ness = bro•nest•egg•of•ish•ness. The more prudish we are the better it is for the Arabs.

- 1) Prudish races make fewer infidel babies.
- 2) If it is easy to get sex in the house of the host, the parasite's harem visits are not really anything special.
- 3) Lust = al•us•te, the more we have unsatisfied lust, the stronger the Arabs are.

Religion opposed to instinct

So often, religious commandments are diametrically opposed to our natural instincts with regard to sex.

And only one can be right, because they are opposites. Which one is it?

I say the manmade commandments are wrong because they:

- 1) cause our gene stock to degrade,
- 2) benefit the Arab harem race, and
- 3) come from a Mideast prophet

The value of parents

If the parasite is in this multi-generational struggle against your nation. It clearly it wants to reduce your birth-rate, because this weakens your nation. One way it does this is to help make childbirth as much of a burden as possible for everyone. And one way to do this is to make people think they must spend lots of time and money on their kids. From here we imagine that the value of parents (to child development) is probably as over-rated as the parasite can get away with.

The value of having a father

If women think having a man around is absolutely essential, then many won't have children unless they can find a long term partner. This will cause fewer infidels to be born.

Also, If women think it is important to have a partner, then many will make massive compromises in their choice of a sire. This will result in lower grade infidels being born.

If society pays for everything and women do not need a sire at all, many will not compromise at all, but choose the best father they can find. Then there will be more infidels of a higher quality being born. So obviously, the parasite has been struggling to make our women value having a partner and father as much as they can get away with.

The host breeds in lifelong pairs — The parasite in harems

In which society do the smartest men leave more offspring? Which society will tend to be smart, and which will tend to be dumb? Which society will tend to dominate the other?

Funny how pair bonding became central to the Catholic or Kata•whole•ak religion, when it is the exact opposite of what is good for our gene stock and our society.

I know this will be controversial

But pair bonded marriage is not real. It is an idea bestowed on humanity by the parasite. It is something intended to genetically degrade the host societies and make them easier to enslave.

Please ladies, you do not help human society when you mate with a mental TERA•TEL because he will stay with you for a long time. Find the best HARE, HEIR man. Do this so you both help advance mankind, as well as help advance your own

genetic lines. And please, avoid mating with Arabs unless they are confirmed Senators or Ubigs.

Don't jump into a marriage

If you are going to marry or have children together, I think it is a sin to do it before you try living together.

The de•ex•pull's greatest achievement

To me, marriage is where the parasite has caused the greatest damage to humanity. I guess this is why our sexual practices are so important to all Mideast Religions.

7-year marriages

This is when a man agrees to stay with a woman for 7 years after a child is born. There should also be 2-year marriages, 5-years marriages, and 20-year marriages, and everything in between. Whatever people want.

What will the neighbors think?

When we stay in unhappy marriages because of what other people will say, we aid the Arabs in their efforts to degrade our genome.

The Haremi have halted the human breeding network

Human evolution has slowed or halted thanks to lifelong marriages combined with the tendency of the poor to have more kids. This must stop. This is the central problem facing the evolution of mankind. The best men must mate with more women, or humanity will continue to devolve over the generations.

Why are we here?

Did god really put you here to test how you as an individual manage your sexual urges?

Romance = Rome•hence = what Rome will become hence

What does god care about your Rome•hences? Does god really care about so inconsequential as who you have sex with?

On the other hand the Arabs really do care about Rome•hence. They care deeply about keeping our best men from having lots of children with many women. For if they do not care about this, then our gene pool will not degrade and their harem brats will lose their intellectual edge over our society.

Is this the word of god?

The main Christian church is administered by a monarch called a Pope. This church tells you that it is god's will that you not enjoy having sex. It also tells you that you must not use any form of birth control, nor may you ever masturbate. The only acceptable way for universal (Catholic) Christians to release their natural sexual energy is to marry one person for life

with no possibility of divorce. And if you have sex with anyone except your spouse, then you were committing adultery, something that was a capital offense in many times and places.

Is this the word of your god? Why would god possibly care about something so inconsequential as how and who people have sex with? I tell you this is not the word of god. This is the word of an impostor, a devilish or de•ex•pull•ish parasite impostor that wants its host's genetic make-up to degrade. That is the reason for all the Catholic sexual restrictions. It is to degrade the host society so it is easier to parasitize.

Strange how god's will causes genetic degredation

Why would a god care about how his sheep mate? Why would a god demand that we have no sex outside of gene-degrading lifelong marriages? I tell you this is not the will of a god, but the will of the desperate de•ex•pull (devil) of the land of no resources pretending to speak for god.

They are lying to you and telling you that strict lifelong sexual monogamy without any exceptions is the only way to lead a virtuous life. They are saying this so your best men only have children with one woman. And because the worst elements of your society to outbreed the best, you gene pool stops evolving and start devolving into the sort of people we see in the Catholic nations of the world. I mean, just look at what Catholicism has done in the Philippines, Brazil and Spain.

All this exists to stop the evolution of our various host races so they may be more easily dominated by the Arab parasite race.

The devolution of mankind

The parasite has debilitated or rather devil•itated evolution's most powerful tool, male selection. No longer does our species eliminate poorly adapted males from the breeding population. In fact, given that the poor always tend to have more children, humanity actually goes backwards in terms of evolution. How is strict, lifelong monogamy god's will then? Surely it is the will of the Arab de•ex•pull.

Chastity

Women have every right to enjoy romance, relationships and sex before they pick the best sire for their offspring. Hopefully they will get their fill of these things so they can choose a sire exclusively for the offspring he will produce.

Being a good woman

In my religion, the good women find the best sire for their children regardless of how long he will stay around for.

Moral behavior is what is good for society

In my religion, what is moral is what is good for society and especially its gene-pool. In your Mideast religion, you have this once-in-a-lifetime sexual morality that actually harms your gene pool because your best male lines tend to die out over time.

Really people. Can you not see how all the strict monogamy of so many Mideast religions exists to degrade your genome so you are easier for the parasite race to rule over?

God doesn't care

Are you people really so gullible as to think a great creator (if you believe in one) cares about who his 7 billion creations had sex and make babies with?

Don't belittle my religion

Don't belittle my religion by tying it to anything so inconsequential as your non-reproductive sexual relations.

Breeding morality trumps sexual morality

Your sexual morality is unimportant, all that matters is that you have children by the best sires you can find and don't spread sexually transmitted diseases. As long as you do this, you can have sex with whoever you want, as much as you want, with no social stigma at all.

Women who don't compromise with sireage

Please give status and benefits to Senate mothers, also known as Pro-men-the'an mothers. Treat Senate moms as you would war widows. And give a tiny amount of status to their children. Treat them as you would the widows and orphans of men who died fighting for their nation.

There is no sexual morality in my religion

As far as I am concerned, you can all have non-procreative sex with whoever you please, however often you please, so long as the other person is willing and old enough. It is nobody else's business but yours. And as far as I can see, it doesn't matter if you give and take money for it, so long as you are sure that the money goes through the financial system — meaning it is from a legal source.

Sexual morality

In my religion, non-reproductive sex matters not one bit. All that matters is who you have children with, and this can be done with a marriage or without one. In my religion, you can have sex all you want, with whoever you want. You can be single, or you can pair off. You can be a homosexual, or "master-bait" your life away. All that matters is that you pick the best person you can to have children with.

There are no good men left

Ladies: Please share the scarce supply of good men. At the very least, let your man donate sperm.

Good males must have more children

Unless you have the best men leaving more offspring, mankind will not evolve but devolve and go Planet of the Apes. Females must share the reproductive resources of the males or else our humanity will stop evolving. Then it will start going down genetically thanks to the fact that the genetically poor tend to outbreed the genetically rich.

The primary question of morality

Does this behavior help mankind get better without doing too much harm to the individual? For if it does help, then it is probably moral.

The principal sexual moralities

Not only shall my followers presume that evolution is real, but they shall also presume that evolution will propel or retard the human gene pool. My followers shall do nothing which causes degradation of the gene pool. And doing no harm to the gene pool shall be the 1st morality. The 2nd morality is to never kill cells in the organism of mankind to advance the gene pool — only cells that are parasitizing, harbing, or interfering in the normal functioning of other cells may be killed. The 3rd morality is to encourage females to pick the best sires.

Marco Polo, d. 1324AD, Ch. 7

[Here is a Haremi guide to using a religion for the sexual benefit of Haremi priests.]

"They have many idols [gods] in their temples, both male and female. Many of their young maidens are offered to these gods in the following way: Their parents offer them to certain gods, whichever ones they please. Once they have been offered, they come to entertain the god with song and lively entertainment whenever the priests request. And there are great numbers of these maidens, because they form large groups. Several times a week these bring food to the gods which they are dedicated to.

Here is how they bring it, and how they say that the god has eaten: Some of these maidens of whom I have spoken of prepare tasty dishes to meat and other food and bring them to their gods in the temples. Then they lay the table before them, setting out the meal they have brought, and leave it for some time. Meanwhile they all sing and dance and provide the merriest sport in the world. And when they have done this for as long as a great lord might spend in eating a meal, then they say that the spirit of the idols has eaten the substance of the food. Thereupon, they take the food and eat it together [with the priests] with great mirth and merriment. Finally they go back to their own homes. And this they do until they take husbands.

Such maidens, doing all the things which I have told you of, are abundant throughout this kingdom. And the reason why they are called on to amuse the gods is this: The priests of the idols very often declare: 'The god is quarreling with the goddess. One will not cohabit [sleep] with the other, nor will they talk together. Since they are thus quarreling and angry with each other, unless they are reconciled and make their peace, all our [humanly] affairs will go wrong, and then go from bad to worse, because they will not bestow their blessings and their favor [upon humanity]. So these maidens go to the church as I have said. And there, completely naked, except that they cover their genitals, they sing before the god and goddess. The god [brotherly priest] stands by himself on an altar under a canopy, and the goddess [played by the various maidens wearing only loin clothes] stands by herself on another altar under another canopy.

People say that he often dallies with her, [dally = to have a casual romantic or sexual liaison with someone], and they have sex together. But when they are quarreling, they refrain from sex, until these maidens come to soothe [and make peace between] them. When they are there, they devote themselves to singing, dancing, leaping, gymnastics [Gr. gymnos=naked, so it is G'um•nasty•aks] and every sort of exercise calculated to amuse the god and goddess and reconcile them [and their love for each other].

And while they are entertaining, they cry out: 'O lord, why are you angry with your lady? Why have you grown cold to her? And why is your spirit angry? Is she not beautiful? Does she not please you? Certainly yes. So therefore, if it pleases you, be reconciled with her and take your delight with her, for surely she is greatly pleasing. And then the maiden who has spoken these words will lift her leg higher than her neck and spin around for the delight of the god and goddess. [But mostly for the priestly vicar of the god and his vicarious presence on earth].

When they have finished this entertainment, they go home. In the morning the priest of the god will announce with great joy that he has seen [or rather experienced first hand how] the god made up with the goddess and that harmony has been restored between them. Then everyone rejoices and gives thanks.

The flesh of these maidens, so long as they remain maidens is so firm that no one could grasp or pinch them in any place. For a penny they will allow a man to pinch them as hard as he can. After they are married their flesh remains hard, but not so hard as before. On account of this hardness, their breasts do not hang down, but remain upstanding and erect." [The preceding is a Brotherly gazette on obtaining both food and sex from the young girls of the flock. When these became pregnant in the service of god,

they were probably still considered virgins like "The Virgin Mary" and their children were probably considered immaculately conceived like Jew•Zeus]

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #117

"The prohibition of divorce is not the only cause of depopulation in Christian countries. No less important is the great number of eunuchs among them. I refer to the priests and dervishes of both sexes [Monks and nuns], who make a vow of perpetual chastity. This for the Christians is a virtue in its purest form. However, I can't understand it, not knowing what sort of virtue it is that produces nothing. [Here the Brothers are scheming about how they support a total prohibition on divorce as a way to depopulate their host society, so there is more room for their kind. Then they are talking about how they support chastity because also depopulates their host society. Chastity is not a virtue, but a Brotherly trick to make more room and to get the most determined and least animal-like sheep to remove themselves from the breeding pool, thus making the parasitism easier.]

I find that their theologians are manifestly inconsistent in saying that marriage is sacred, and that celibacy, its opposite, is even more sacred; not to mention that, when fundamental principles and dogmas are concerned, the good and the best are always the same.

The number of people who commit themselves to celibacy is incredible. There was a time when a father would impose this fate on children still in the cradle. Nowadays they themselves take their vows at the age of 14, which amounts to much the same thing. This career of chastity has annihilated more men than ~~plagues and the most savage wars~~ [all plagues and wars combined]. In every monastic institution is an everlasting family to which no children are born, and which maintains itself at the expense of all other families. Their houses stand open all the time, like so many abysses, for future generation to be engulfed in.

Such a policy is very different from that of the Romans, who laid down laws penalizing those who, infringing the laws of marriage, wanted to enjoy a freedom which was of so little use to the public.

I have been [so far] referring here only to Catholic countries. In the Protestant religion, everyone has the right to have children except Priests and dervishes. This is a religion which went back to early Christianity in every respect. If while this religion was being established, its founders had not constantly been accused of carnality [and sinful depravity by the Brothers], there can be no doubt that, having extended the use of marriage to everyone, they doubtless would ~~not~~ have gone on to make it even less restrictive, and completely removed this barrier which separates the Nazarene [Christian Protestant] and Muslim in this respect [i.e. by allowing

polygamy as stated above in the text.] But regardless, it is certain that their religion gives the Protestants an immeasurable advantage over the Catholics. [In fact,] I would go so far as to say that with Europe in its present state, the Catholic religion cannot possibly last another 500 years.

Before the power of Spain was reduced, [by the machinations of Mideast Inc.] the Catholics were much stronger than the Protestants. The latter have gradually gotten on an equal footing. The Protestants will become richer and more powerful, and the Catholics weaker. Protestant countries ought to be, and are in reality, more populous than Catholic ones. It therefore follows, first, that revenue from taxes will be higher, because it increases proportionately with the number of taxpayers. Second, that the land is better cultivated. Third, business flourishes more because there are more people engaged in commerce, and because, although their needs are greater, there are also more resources...

As for the Catholic countries, not only has agriculture been abandoned, but industriousness itself is harmful. It [a Catholic education] consists only in learning a number of words from a dead language. As soon as a man has equipped himself in this way, he no longer needs to worry about his career in a monastery, he can have a quiet life which he would have sweated and labored to achieve in the outside world. [So Mideast Inc. struggled against the people who were leading a normal life and having babies. At the same time it struggled to put all the resources in the hands of the Monasteries and convents of its Catholic Church for the benefit of the celibate people, so they could have an easy life. This way, celibacy became an attractive choice for some.]

This is not all. The dervishes [in the Catholic Church] have almost all the wealth of the nation in their hands. They form a society of misers, constantly acquiring and never giving back. They accumulate income all the time so as to build up capital. All this wealth becomes paralyzed. It no longer circulates, and there is no more commercial, cultural, or industrial activity, [for the people producing children. And this suits the parasite's agenda just fine.]

There is not a single Protestant ruler who does not raise more taxes from his people than the Pope from his subjects. Yet the latter are poor, while the former live in opulence. [This is because most of the money the Pope raises is skimmed by the parasite. Remember that Rome is the 2nd holiest site under Islam.] With them, commerce brings everything to life, while with the others, monasticism carries death with it everywhere." [Translation: We need to curb monasticism so that Protestantism doesn't become perceived as clearly better. Paris 1718.]

My morality about sex

Those of you devoted to what I say, I ask you to do

me a favor. Please cast me as a commitment phobic lady hopper. For it is true and I am unrepentant!

The sex life of your leaders is nobody else's business

Unless they are forcing or coercing people to have sex

Section-4.7: RECURSION AND BEYOND

Plotinus, d. 270AD, 3.2.8

"Humanity in reality is poised halfway between beast and god. It sometimes leans in one direction and sometimes the other. Some men grow more animal-like, some more divine. The greater number stand neutral"

A vengeful god

Do you want to a vengeful god that always errs on the side of unforgiving punishment so that mankind is pushed harder with less joy towards the recursion? Do you want this, or do you want a more forgiving god that always errs on the side of forgiveness and slows our progress towards the recursion? One way sucks from difficulty and lack of pleasure, the other sucks from duration. Lets put it in the middle because the suck grows exponentially when it goes too far in either direction.

Straight up

The moment we kill Ishtar. The moment that happens is when humanity starts going straight up into the recursion metastasis, meta•flux. The advancement for mankind is going to happen so rapidly now. Now time compresses exponentially for mankind. The singularity is almost upon us.

Time will soon no longer matter

It is extremely unlikely that the next ice age will come now that the recursion has begin. I mean, it might happen, but things are going to start improving really fast now — I mean, on the scale of decades. And the ice age is about geological time. I mean, to me, I would handicap it as maybe a 1:35 chance that it will happen in the next century.

10 years to the end of material scarcity

Lets all just stop fighting over stuff that isn't really scarce. There is plenty to go around.

Humanity's advancement is humanity's purpose

It is time to start worshipping mankind, and doing that which is good for all mankind. For it is mankind's post-theist duty to become god.

Pre-theism is false religion

It is time to throw away all the old pre-theist religions. All pre-theist prophets are false prophets.

Search, is a god-like part of humanity

It is not that particularly god-like, in fact, it is barely god-like, but it is one of the most god-like functions we have yet figured out for ourselves. For this reason, we must insist that no part of our public search engines are corrupt or corruptible, or for sale. To do otherwise is to corrupt one of mankind's first steps towards godliness.

Group mind

I don't think the destiny of humanity is to live as totally separate entities — at least mentally. I see a much more group mind future for our species. It is the way of cells in a recursion. Cells multiply, they specialize, the specialization grows, and then they develop command cells, and then, the command cells take control, and then there is a recursion. That is what is finally going to happen to humanity now, with our individual minds.

And I don't know how exactly will port our minds together, but we have already made so much progress with the internet.

Planet of the apes in metaphor

Imagine the stupidest people in the world. That is what this film was really about, and that is down for humanity. And that is the way we have been heading — in the wrong direction evolutionarily, if we have not been evolving technologically.

The 5 possible futures of mankind

- 1) We kill ourselves completely.
- 2) We evolve into two species, predator and prey as described in the Time Machine by H.G. Wells.
- 3) We continue moving sideways as we have done for the past several millennia, never approaching the breakout level.
- 4) We devolve as metaphorically shown in the original Planet of the apes film.
- 5) We evolve to be smarter and have a recursion/singularity.

Stuck for thousands of years

Humanity has been stuck in its current state for thousands of years, slowly drifting backwards. We are stuck at the edge of the metastasis or meta-phus. Because, after all, it is just some ideas, a message that tips our species into the recursion.

Protect your command cells

Use the Sphinx way of keeping secrets. If you know who are your smartest, leading cells, say it is someone else. If you don't know, say you know.

Bud-ism is already taken as a name

We can describe the recursion or meta-flux as a budding, but we can't call our new religion as Bud-ism, because oddly that name is blocked by another religion that has nothing to do with budding.

Two adversarial system don't evolve faster

I know, adversarial systems are supposed to evolve faster. But that is only when selection lacks a direction. If there is a directing mechanism, or just a direction, one full network will evolve at 4 times the speed of two half networks.

Machines are not the enemy

Thanks to our machines, we are standing at the end of the age of material scarcity. The machines are our friends not our enemies. The people who were using diseases to kill us are our enemies and these will use the machines to kill us if they think they can get away with it.

Recursions

Perhaps it is vain to think that we are the first species to have a recursion here on this planet. Our planet might have budded repeatedly.

The warmhole

The toe of the curve

The edge of the recursion

Circling the meta-flux drain

As time goes on this reality will only get more compelling, and we will all live more of our lives in a different way.

The end of material scarcity

And the equipment is not going to cost more than a tablet, so our needs are about to collapse and our lives will become increasingly artificial.

The matrix connection

In the Matrix film, the SYNCON = synaptic connector goes through the back of the head. I find this blidish. I see the synaptic connection, in its rudiments in the form of an optical watch the computer screen connection. I see us all shifting to using immersive goggles soon, with blended realities of various tints and degrees.

Section-4.8: MY FAITH

Johnathan Swift

"You can't reason a person out of a position they did not reason themselves into in the first place." [I hope this is not true.]

Aristotle, Politics, 1336b

[Get people young enough and you can program them for life.]

"Theo•d'orus, the tragic actor, may have had a point in not allowing any other actor, even a bad one, to come on stage before he did. He believed that the audience comes to appreciate the voices it hears first. The same applies to all aspects of life: We always like best what we get to know first."

Dumb animals

One thing that makes animals dumb is how they can't forget something once they learn it.

Faith is a backdoor to the truth

Saint Augustine frequently quoted Isaiah 7:9, "Unless you believe, you will not understand." Augustine was wrong. If you do not understand, you must never believe. Unthinking faith in anything is a primary tool of the parasite. Here is how the parasite society gets its host society to believe in destiny, fate, prophecy, luck, kings, dictators, etc. And all these ideas turn men into unthinking animals that can be manipulated, men that behave like herd creatures for the Sephardic shepherds of Arabia. How do you followers know that you are not being lead to slaughter in war by your shepherd? This is clearly what has happened in every war since time immemorial. Either you or the other side gets slaughtered.

Chicks as mindless followers

Think of the way baby chickens think the first animal they see is their mother. Are people like baby chickens with religions?

I mean. everyone knows how hard it is to get people to change their religions. Apparently if you teach a human about something when it is young enough, it will follow this religion without question. Here we see how easy it is for the Mideast parasite to dominate and conquer the minds of its subjects as if they were dumb sheep. It just makes sure to start when we are young.

Get-em while they are young

Apparently if you get people young enough, then the religion will be part of them and no amount of reasoning will change their mind. Boy I hope this is untrue.

How old were you when you joined your religion?

Were you a child? Can you remember making the decision to believe in your religion? Did they get you when you were so young you can't even remember deciding? Were you a pre teen when you started believing?

No child indoctrination

Children under age 13 should not be indoctrinated to any religion, or be allowed to meet in private with

male priests.

We should not allow the education or indoctrination of children under age 13. And it is unwise to commit to believing in anything before one turns 21.

Humans are rational creatures

They decide things based on thought and evidence, and not on blind faith. When people have faith, they are acting more like unthinking sheep.

A way too world

It is way too focused on stupid things that we all know are stupid.

It is way too reliant on a spirit that has no voice yet.

Empowering the devil

Surely it is not the good spirit of mankind that advances when we allow our religions to:

- 1) Appoint priests from an imperial or just central office as this draws pedophile thumbs-men as priests.
- 2) Indoctrinate children from birth, as this gives the irrational a boost over the rational. It helps the de•ex•pull to install destructive programming.
- 3) Collect money, as this draws crooks who will seek to grow their profits through all sorts of socially destructive ways.
- 4) have unelected administrations telling people what god's will is.

Isocrates, Panegyricus, 29

"The very reason for disbelieving these stories, namely their antiquity, also provides a valid argument for believing their truth. Their frequent repetition and wide circulation are good cause for regarding them as reliable though old."

[Here Iso•crates (equal•rule) is saying that we should by logic regard the oldest stories as the most corrupt and the least reliable. However, the opposite can also be true, especially if these stories are widely circulated and frequently repeated. This I submit is the matrix and the ministry of truth managing it in a nutshell.]

The older the religious text the more skeptical you should be

Anything from before this date whether religion or science should be viewed with skepticism. And the older it is, the more likely it is to have been corrupted.

Antiquity should not bring legitimacy

This is because the oldest messages have been checked and re-checked the most by the parasite. They have also been repeatedly degraded by the Mideast to suit its own needs.

The unalterable word of god is nonsense

This is because mankind changes, and thus no

message can be timeless.

Faith is the opposite of reason

Are you a reasonable person? Will you let a prophet reason with you about the nature of god? Will you let yourself be led to a new faith through reason?

Faith is a tool

It is a tool the evil ex•pull of the Arabs, their devil/de•ex•pull uses to feed on your society — an Arab scam.

Emotion is a backdoor

Do not trust your emotions. Instead be logical and rational.

Once you have a faith, can you ever change you mind?

Faith is relatively all or nothing

If you lose faith in the authenticity of one part, you must lose faith in the whole thing. Did you know that only 4 of 66 books in the Bible are supposedly the teachings of Jesus?

No child indoctrination

Do not indoctrinate children when they are too young to think for themselves. And if you follow me, do it because it seems the right thing to do.

Faith is a backdoor

Not only do I not believe in faith, I categorically say that we must not hold any faith in anything without evidence.

Doubt everything now

Every single scrap of information in existence today is suspect. Don't absolutely trust anything written before today as the truth.

The parasite loves our faith

The parasite is strongest where faith over-rules evidence and logic — where people believe illogically without any evidence at all.

The great spirit grows a bit taller when it is quiet

Noise distracts and the great spirit grows stronger without distraction. When you live with other people, it is moral to be quiet unless you have to make noise or have something to say.

The great spirit does not live in music

Music is a distraction from it.

Have faith, but never close your eyes

In my religion, everyone strives to see with their own eyes and think with their own mind. They also strive to vote with their own conscience.

Also, when everyone is lining up to vote, if you can't tell which candidate is better, you should abstain, and there should be no shame or glory at all in abstaining. Also, our obligation to society shall always be more important than all our obligations to friends.

I wish

I sorely wish that with my one big wish for mankind, (now that I have the attention of the great genie of all mankind), that I can make FAITH go the way of other foolish ideas like destiny, prophecy, augury and the appeasement of the gods by sacrificing Arabian incense.

I hate it when people say that they have faith in the Bible or Koran or some other ancient Mideast work. Isn't that just a cop-out for not reasoning through what you learned as children? And those of you who have faith, what gives you the right to impose those unreasoned ideas on others. I mean, if it is only something you feel in your bones because you learned it as a child, because you were first programmed with it and because your mommy and daddy believed in this system, how dare you impose your unthinking idea on strangers. What gives you the right?

Section-4.9: MY AFTERLIFE

Iso•crates, 436-338BC, to Demonicus, 40

["Try to be a lover of toil with your body and a lover of wisdom with your soul."](#)

[Soul obviously meant mind or consciousness here. I guess when people talk about immortality of the soul, they really mean immortality of the consciousness. According to some, your consciousness leaves your body when you die and floats up to heaven to be judged. In Roman times, the amount of Arabian incense you burned at your cremation helped your soul to reach heaven.]

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe c. 60 BC, 3.971

[Look back at the eternity that passed before we were born, and consider how it counts for absolutely nothing to us. This is a mirror that Nature holds up to us, in which we may see the time that shall be after we are dead. Is there anything terrifying in this vision?](#) [So what point is there burning a pile of super expensive Arabian incense at your funeral to help you in 'buying a stairway to heaven'? This makes perfect sense and appears to be Arabs baiting our masters so as to find and eliminate them.]

Iso•crates, 436-338BC, to Demonicus 40

"Try to be a lover of toil with your body and a lover of wisdom with your soul."

[Soul obviously meant mind or consciousness here. I guess when people talk about immortality of the soul, they really mean immortality of the consciousness. According to some prophets, Mideast prophets, your consciousness leaves your body when you die and it floats off to heaven, sustained by a pre-theist god that created mankind as a test. At times and places, this was a test of how much Arab hashish incense we could buy and huff.]

Reincarnation and the after life

Do I believe in reincarnation and the after life? Well, I think it is a great way to look at your offspring. Aside from this, I have never, even for a moment believed in the afterlife.

I think the afterlife is a lie the Arabs use to sell people on their religions. It is a great selling point. Then once they get believers, they can get these people paying piles of money to the Mideast religion's establishment for stairways to heaven, for favorable treatment in the bullshit afterlife.

We are all physically animals (thinking animals), but we are physically animals, and animals die. And your personal spirit, your consciousness, and life spark, that is completely mortal. It may live on in your writing, and in videos of you, but your consciousness dies when your body does. Poof. Gone. Maybe one day we will have consciousness buffers so we can continue to live on in an afterlife, but for now, we die completely right after our heart stops beating.

Tell'em what works

To me it always seemed like organized religions were saying what people wanted to hear — so they would obey their priests and pay taxes — or burn their super-expensive incense as a sacrament.

And lets not forget how in ancient times, people routinely paid huge sums for overpriced Mideast-monopolized funeral goods and services. In fact, many thought that huge purchases of Arab frankincense tree sap would help them in "buying a stairway to heaven".

Wishful thinking

I realize that hope of eternal life is a very strong selling point for a religion. Unfortunately, I don't believe in the afterlife and I will not say that I do. In fact, I think that people who do believe in it suffer from wishful thinking to the point of delusion. Actually, I think that the afterlife is parasite-induced tell-them-what-they-want-to-hear wishful thinking on the part of deluded people.

Sophocles, Elektra, 1717

"The curses work! The buried live! blood for blood

flows from veins opened by those murdered so long ago. And here they are, hands smeared with blood sacrificed to the war god."

Sophocles, Elektra, 1790

"Haven't you realized by now, that 'the dead', as you perversely called them — are actually alive?"

An ancient struggle

The Arabs have been struggling for thousands of years to make their flock believe in the afterlife. These people can then be made to pay huge sums of money to buy incense to buy a stairway to heaven for example. As well, people who believe in the afterlife are much easier to march off into highly profitable war purges of the various human flocks.

Are those selling you on the afterlife profiting from it?

Do you give them money to get in god's good graces? Will you give them part of your estate when you die? Do you let them operate tax free in your land?

Heaven or hell and nothing in the middle

Funny how your Mideast god with his Mideast prophet is so black and white with 100% on/off, pass/fail, burn-in-hell's-fires/ or experience 24/7 pleasure for all eternity. How can god be so black and white?

Heaven or hell is the Arab life on earth

If you help the parasite, it sends you on a trip to the harems for a bit of heaven, just like in Marco Polo. If you harm it, it sends you to hell for a gnawing burning sort of death.

What percentage of people go to heaven?

Is it 1% or 50% or 99%? Of course the question is absurd.

I have zero belief in the afterlife

I would be absolutely astonished if our consciousness survived the death of our bodies. Although, perhaps if we are highly influential, then perhaps some of our thoughts live on in the group mind.

Afterlife

Many people are curious about the afterlife. Here is what I believe. The afterlife doesn't exist yet for mankind. People are already saying that we will one day create consciousness-buffers. When you die you will go there, where you will live on as long as you want.

The dead

You should not wash them, or touch them unnecessarily.

Cremation is preferred but not required.

You must not bury them in anything but a box of

unfinished knotty pine wood and nails.
You must bury/ cremate them in their ordinary clothing.
You must not put any substance in their body.
You must share their organs with those who need them.
No gravestone may weigh more than 50kg.
You must not burn any incense or make any sacramental offerings to the dead.
Benedictions and eulogies may only come from those who were close to the dead person
All funeral expenditures should be considered a luxury and pay luxury tax.

Section-4.10: MY RELIGION OTHER

Why does god need anything from us?

Why does your church need so much money? Why does god need a church and full time priests and confession of our sexual activity and thoughts? Why does god need us to marry for life in pairs? Why is god's word so cryptic and contradictory? Why did god's church resist the printing and translation of "god's book"? Why is god's prophet from the desperate land of no resources?
All these question are hard to answer unless we assume that our religions are fronts for a parasite race from the land of no resources. In that case, all these questions are easy to answer.

The god process

The process by which our individual opinions are turned into the consensus opinion of humanity must not be corrupted in any way. All corruption must be eliminated from this process. This should be sacred to humanity.

Group mindedness

A primary objective of my post•theism religion is that everyone should struggle to think and work better together. Improved co-operating and co-menting (with•thinking) should be a prime objective for those seeking to be more goodly or godly. this is an aspect of post theism

What is god?

In my post•theism religion, society is the god. God is by nature, and by common sense, that which we hope our society will become more like. God is about what we as a society will become.

What is god's will?

In my post•theism religion the only way to hear god's faint voice is through a broad democracy.

The first question about religions

The 1st question of all religions is: How do we as men become more god-like? The 2nd question about religion is: how do we most fairly measure our god-like will?

It, not he

In my post•theism religion, we refer to god as IT, not HE. God is not human in any way, it is societal, a group thing

Working for my god

If you want to worship my god, you work towards making humanity as god-like as you can imagine.

First personal mantra:

How can I be smarter?

How can I be a smarter person? Try to think about that question whenever you go to sleep, and a few times each day — even if it does not seem productive at first. Do I get smarter watching TV or playing video games? Do I get smarter hanging out with friends?

2nd personal mantra:

Am I thinking for myself?

Do I really understand why, or did I just blindly accept someone else's thoughts as the truth?

3rd personal mantra:

How can I make society smarter?

What can I contribute to make society smarter, better, more efficient?

4th temporary mantra:

"Conviction is stronger than hatred."

Empty graffiti is evil

Graffiti distracts, and the great spirit grows stronger without distraction. It is immoral to write your name down here and there. It is moral to obliterate all such messages.

Music harms the great spirit

I find music absolutely detrimental and counter-productive to my ability to think, let alone tune-in to the great spirit.

Music makes you dumb

I don't know about you, but I can't think while music is playing. And when I can't get some catchy song out of my head, I am not thinking. At what point do we say that music is making us dumb?

The great spirit is hospitable

Some people need a certain amount of human contact. If our society satisfies this need, they will not be so distracted thinking about how to get this.

The great spirit is harmed by empty stories

The great spirit is weakened by fiction that is not educational, metaphorical or allegorical.

There is little of the great spirit in play and romance

The great spirit lives in thought, and then work, and then lastly play and romance.

Black and white ethics

How to banish the good

1st they call good things that are 1/3 evil and 2/3 good as 2/3 evil and 1/3 good. Then they say that because it is 2/3 evil, that it needs prohibition.

Black and white ethics

How to promote evil

1st they call evil things that are 1/3 good and 2/3 evil as 2/3 good and 1/3 evil. Then they say that because it is 2/3 good, that it needs support.

Grayscale vs. Black and white ethics

If we take an image and look at it in grayscale vs. color we lose some information. However, if we look at the same image in black and white it often becomes so degraded that it is hard to understand. Why look at an image using only black and white pixels when you can use a grayscale image.

Grayscale ethics are more precise

My ethical system is relative wherever practical. It asks that you decrease the number of circumstances for black/white, good/evil judgement where practical.

Are you all fools?

Lets see, if you give lots of money, and sacrifice lots of Arabian incense, and only have sex with one person for all your life, you will be rewarded with 24-hour bliss in the afterlife. But if you don't make constant offerings and have sex with many people, god will torture you in the after-life.

Also, does your god enjoy testing the ants he created? If there is a god, he certainly does not care whether we burn Arabian hashish-incense for him. And neither does he care if we mate for life. Besides, how does he keep track of the good ones and the sinners? Does he use a database? Maybe he uses a Brotherly administration, a barocracy.

Why are we here

I can't answer that. There is no reason. None at all. We evolved and are here — that is it — there is no purpose, there is no creator. The pre-theist creator god is central to Arab parasitism. We had to believe in their creator gods, so we would burn the Arab's expensive hashish incense. We had to believe in their gods so we would abide by all their sexual morality programming. There HAD to be gods so we

would all marry in pairs and degrade.

The meaning of life ain't Islam

I don't know what the meaning of life is for humanity, but it sure ain't Ishtar or her prophet Mohammed. The faster it gets rid of this shit the better.

The meaning of life ain't Christianity

This sort of blind love is to make your society easier for the Arab horde to dupe. And incidentally in slavic languages, dupe = ass, or to ass.

You must wake up now.

The great spirit must wake up. If I can't wake you up, it will be the dark ages again for mankind. You who believe in me, you must make it your main thing in life to make me the only prophet. Convince the others.

My new sabbath

In my post-theism religion, from time to time, you should take some time to reflect about your life by yourself or with a friend or mentor.

Which way is up for mankind?

It certainly is not being more animal and more passionate — because that is where we came from — That is what we evolved from. Up is rational and logical. Up does not let feelings and emotions and hunches rule over logic in your decisions. Do this and and we will all go straight up, as fast as we all can go.

Other devils may be lurking

There may be other devils besides that of the parasite.

Call this the original seed text

You may have versions of my work. In fact you should have edited versions of my work, but to prevent degradation, you should preserve the seed text verbatim.

Mankind comes first

I pick saving mankind over saving myself, over saving my immediate family and over saving my extended family, over saving my people.

The devil is an impersonization

It is the impersonization of the Mideast de-ex-pull.

Don't close your mind

Please welcome others who will come along and give you a better way to do things. Let them change my ways if they can convince my "incorruptible" god-mechanism that their way is worth a try in some part of the nation.

No leaks in our democratic ship of state

All institutions including religions must be broad and

incorruptible democracies, or they will corrupt our democracy.

Religion will benefit the most from the god-machine

Democracy will improve religions the most because these are normally our least democratic and most corrupt institutions today.

Borrow this from Islam

Music, fiction and fantasy should not be outlawed like under Islam, but they should be regarded as things that are a waste of time, and not a worthy way to spend one's time.

Avoid the extremes of gentleness and harshness

It is certainly very nice to be with gentle people, but I think that overly gentle people are often too trusting to rule effectively over the rougher parts of society. You can have these people in leadership, but don't make the mistake of letting gentleness lead society. Also, I think that the science fiction portraying incredibly gentle societies as the ultimate future of our species is our parasite's propaganda.

Our rulers should be able to become angry from time to time. Never judge potential leaders poorly because they are argumentative or appear to be hot heads, or because they are aggressive. I am by nature all three, and proud of it.

Share help

Those who offer you constructive, well thought-out criticism of your work are certainly not indifferent. Nor do they wish you harm. These people should be seen as your friends even if they say dumb things. We will all be better and smarter if we share constructive ideas with each other to the maximum extent reasonable.

Support justice, resist injustice

Always resist injustice and do to others what you would have them to do to you.

Be grand

Working for the common good is more grand than working to obtain personal riches.

Greed is the will to get and display money at any cost

If enough people mock greed and showy displays of money, it will devalue the benefit of doing bad things for money.

The gravest of sins

Stealing public property for personal benefit is the gravest of sins.

Any tiny act

Reward those who help mankind, praise even the smallest acts.

Tolerate unimportant differences

If we all let people live their harmless lives in peace, we will all live in greater peace. Remember the de-ex-pull struggles to exaggerate our differences.

Be kind to each other

This will make your communities nice to live in.

Share what should be shared

Make a great free library of shared knowledge

People come first

Human suffering comes long before animal suffering. Feed everyone who breeds responsibly.

Focus on the big picture

Do not help those most in need, but help where your efforts will help humanity the most.

Be rational and be human

If you live in your emotional self you will live your life as a dumb animal.

Don't lean towards hate like an Arabs vil-ard does

Lean towards love more and live as a eu-man

Sentiment over words

The kindness and enthusiasm of your voice is usually more important than saying the words of politeness.

Forgive people for saying dumb things

It is of the great spirit to be forgiving of people who say dumb things. If we err on the side of being non-forgiving, people will censor their thoughts and become dumber.

Never disdain people because they are poor

Never disdain people because of their material poverty — especially children. If we do this, we drive the poorest people to have an excessive need for money. This breeds crime and immorality for the sake of financial profit.

Mountains are not sacred to me

There is absolutely nothing wrong with obliterating a few remote mountains, or creating artificial lakes — or using underground nukes to irrigate volcanoes. Just over seed it a bit with native plants when you are finished.

Destroy all church structures

The great spirit does not live in churches. Only the de-ex-pull needs expensive churches with their high ceilings, stained glass, sacred objects and hashish incense. Please try to move quickly while you still

have force.

No prayers

In my post-theism religion, there is no god yet. So you are wasting time praying.

New evidence demands a re-judgement

This is a higher order of reality than the one you used to determine your faith. So you must now reconsider everything about your faith.

Nothing improves toleration like insults

Everyone can insult every religion in any way. And we shall all consider these insults a way to promote toleration.

Lets all agree on what we can all agree on

Lest have a 95% agreement list, a 85% agreement list, a 75% one, and a 66.6% one. Some people will abide by the more universal set of beliefs, others by the less universal one.

World government dole

We will now feed all societies which agree on a one child plus breeding scheme.x

Pro-men-theus unchained

Humanity will now take control of its own destiny, and finally come to see the world as it really is.

Trust logic

In the late 1980s, I took a ferry from Brindisi Italy to Greece. If you had a rail pass, the passage (on the boat's deck) was free.

At the time there was a heat wave and it was over 40°C and we were drinking about 4.5 bottles (1.5-liter bottles) of water a day. I reasoned that on a day and a half boat ride, in the wind, around 8 bottles were needed. I also knew that the 40 cent bottles available in town would be much cheaper than the water on the boat. I convinced my friend to take 4 bottles, but he refused to take any more. And I carried two six-packs onto the boat, in addition to my backpack

The fact that I was carrying so much water was the cause of much pointing, amusement and head wagging to the people boarding the boat, because I was the only person carrying more than 2 bottles of water.

But a few hours after we had boarded the boat, backpackers began coming to us and asking to buy water. Then at least 50 people asked to buy water. You see, the boat company was selling water, but it was soda-can sized (33cl) bottles, and these cost a bit more than \$2 each. Thus our 16 bottles that cost about \$6.40 at the market two blocks from the boat were worth about \$150.

I guess what I am trying to say is that when

facts, numbers, logic, reason, and extrapolation say that you should do or believe in something, and the flock is going in the other direction, you should trust in facts, numbers, logic, reason, and extrapolation.

No sacrifices to promentheus

Because my religion will not have any priests or temples, other than the basic and austere public discussion rooms, (which are paid for by the public) it doesn't have any need for money

Section-5.1: DEVIL

Herman Melville, Moby Dick, Ch. 73

"the devil is a curious chap, and a wicked one, I tell ye. ... Doesn't the devil live forever; who ever heard that the devil was dead? Did you ever see any parson a wearing mourning for the devil? And if the devil has a latch-key to get into the admiral's cabin [the admiral of the umma], don't you suppose he can crawl into a porthole [or any opening]? ... if he is going to live for ever [SIC], what good will it do to pitch him overboard -- tell me that? ... Damn the devil, Flask; so you suppose I'm afraid of the devil? Who's afraid of him, except the old governor who daresn't catch him and put him in double-darbies [handcuffs], as he deserves, but lets him go about kidnapping people; aye, and signed a bond with him, that all the people the devil kidnapped, he'd roast for him? There's a governor!"

The de-ex-pull dies now

With the speed of a thought, and the irresistible force of an idea whose time has come, the devil spirit of the parasitic land of no resources now dies.

The problem that causes all the other problems

The parasite only harms the world. No part of it is beneficial to anyone except the men getting 72 virgins for helping out with the parasite's ex-pull-cause.

Ishtar/Islam is a horrible wicked parasite

You are nothing but a parasite, a disease that has plagued humanity or eu-man•idi for thousands of years.

Al•A the merciful is Orwellian double-speak

Al•A is the exact opposite of merciful. It threaten to eat people alive, slowly nibbling them to death for years, if they go against it.

What Islam is

It is the slave's religion, the religion of the people who are slaves of the cause of the land of no resources, the cause of unified desperation and willingness to do

anything to eat.

Stop degrading mankind

Stop struggling to help the mindless to outbreed the mindful. Stop hiding resources so you can profit from the scarcity. Stop being a parasite. Stop.

A parasite or a cancer?

We have this enormous faction of cells in our body with no direct access to blood/nutrition. So it tricks other healthy cells into giving it food for nothing. Then based on that stolen food, it grows and wants to take over the whole body. The only problem is that this mass of cells has no function except to steal and grow within the body. Perhaps I am wrong calling it a parasite when it also so clearly resembles a cancer.

You are not a symbiot, you are a parasite

In order to be a symbiot, you have to help your colleague. You actually harm your host in every way you can and that is the definition of a mal-aligned parasite.

Wholly without any virtues

It destroys the only good thing it ever produces

The only good thing the parasite ever did for mankind was build up a population of descendants in the outside world. Unfortunately it periodically directs its various front governments to murder these people from time to time, so in fact, the parasite has done nothing good for mankind. It is entirely malignant and harmful.

What have you done for mankind?

Has Islam or the Mideast ever done anything good for mankind? Have you done anything at all to compensate for all the wars and plagues you have caused for thousands of years?

mankind's #1 problem

The parasite's agenda are the most fundamental thing wrong with mankind. It must now be eliminated from the world.

All cost and no benefit

I have trouble finding a single beneficial thing it has done for either mankind or the Muslim people of the world. Ishtar does nothing but harm mankind.

It has no redeeming qualities

You know, in putting my thoughts down here, I tried over and over again to look for some shred of something that I could say in favor of Ishtar, Islam and the sphinx agenda. In the end, I realized that I just couldn't think of anything it has done to help humanity.

Why Ishtar wants to be hated

The hatred exists to cleave innie from outie. Ishtar

needs this hatred. Ishtar needs our hatred so it can have unity and power from its own people.

Devil's religion's 17.0 and 18.0

The later the software of the "great" Mideast religion, the more perfected and optimized it is for the agenda of the d'ex•pull. This is how I see Islam and right behind it Christianity.

Started with the best intentions

Funny how Bud•ism has nothing to do with buds. Funny how In•dei'n•ism has nothing to do with having no gods. Funny how Bud•ism has nothing to do with the budding of mankind. Funny how In•dei'n•ism is full of gods and the word is exactly the same as the nation and the people, and the religion is Hinduism. How did this get the exact opposite way?

How come all of the world's "great" religions in most centuries have burned Arab incense?

What has Ishtar done for mankind?

In the time Ishtar has been running the world, what has it improved? Can you name anything at all to balance all the war and chaos it has caused?

You are a parasite and a fake, and you offer nothing but lies. You offer no benefit to mankind at all. You have no redeeming or beneficial features. Die now you evil spirit. Die now. And take your awful slave religions with you, all of them. Take your Islam and your Roman Church International. Take your Hinduism, your Buddhism, your Judaism and all the rest. Die now Ishtar.

Who benefits

Which race has traditionally profited from our various prophets? Which race has struggled to exaggerate the differences and separations of man? Who has always been the world's back-up supplier?

The Devil with a thousand faces

The Hero with 1000 faces is really a devil with millions of faces, rather millions front-man. Call these thumbs-man if they are under someone's thumb. Being a thumbsman is like being fingered or figured out, or fig•our'ed. It is also like being in their Grip = g•ouri•peh)

Never believe a devil

Never take anything the de•ex pull says as the truth. Always presume that it is lying.

100% evil

The parasitism is so intermingled with the evil and harm to the host that we can simply say that the parasitism and the existence of the parasite is evil. It must stop entirely. Humanity must end this parasitic relationship entirely by whatever means is necessary,

including killing (by hell) all the people who continue to abide by it. The parasite must die completely for mankind to move on and become as the god so many people believe in.

What a screwed-up world we have

The smartest tend to get eliminated from humanity's main breeding network. And instead, the world is run by a bunch of Arabian harem bros chosen for their evilness, with exclusive access to the knowledge of the ages.

All must cleave

If you love democracy, freedom, and prosperity, and hate tyranny, slavery and poverty, you have to help stop this state of the world. And another thing, behind all the aliases, smoke and mirrors, the Arab harem bros are behind most of what is wrong with the world, today and since the dawn of recorded history.

Section-5.2: YOUR CAUSE IS FUTILE

It may be hard to convince people but,
The truth once known always prevails.

Your cause is over

I present too much information about you. My reflection is too vivid. Die root and branch Ishtar and take your slave religions with you.

The devil is going to war with Captain America

Who's army is going to be bigger and stronger and more dedicated?

Parasitism is a dead-end strategy

Parasites can't win

There is nothing to win. Ishtar is a parasite. It can't transform itself into its host. It also can't just become its diametrical opposite when it wants. Ishtar's followers can switch sides, but Ishtar must keep going in the same direction. Ishtar can only become either a more benign or a more nasty parasite.

When the immune system recognizes the parasite

What happens when the immune system recognizes a parasite? Does parasite suddenly become more virulent? No. It runs and hides and try to exist in cysts and bone marrow and nervous-system tissue and other places so it may live on.

The Arab struggle is a profoundly flawed idea

- 1) You mis-understand the scale of humanity to the planet.
- 2) You mis-understand how economies work better when pushed harder.

- 3) You try hardest to kill your own cousins.
- 4) You mis-understand the end of days.
- 5) You mis-understand the benefits of scaling the global economy.
- 6) Your agenda is a dead end and futile.
- 7) Your agenda is selfish and unjust.
- 8) Your agenda is based on webs of lies.
- 9) Your agenda is based on a secret that is no more.
- 10) Your agenda is held by all sensible people to be pure evil.
- 11) You mis-understand Moore's law with respect to evolution.
- 12) You cheat and addle the minds of hybrids like me who are smarter than you.
- 13) The result of your dysgenic activities is obvious in the writings of the 400s to 1200s AD.
- 14) Artificial reality has already capped material demand.
- 15) Most of the flaws in human society are your doing.
- 16) We are you and you are us. You are the fountain that despises its own spray.
- 17) My approach will better outfit mankind for the coming ice age, and yours will result in the greatest famine mankind has ever known.
- 18) My approach will cause the genome to progress. It degrades under your approach.

Adidas is all-in

The illusion of Mideast dis-unity is no longer, and there is no use pretending that Mideast Inc. is not completely organized. The entire world knows now. You must all now surrender, totally and immediately. And you must give up every aspect of your 'struggle' including your slave's religion, Islam and all your stolen wealth (but not everything you own). There will be a two-tier capital reapportionment, and you will suffer a much closer haircut.

You must surrender

Whatever happens now, the ancient spirit of darkness and parasitism is already finished in today's age of information and sun light. There is no use trying to save it. You now have only one way out alive, unconditional, throw-yourself-at-their-mercy surrender and full confession. If you choose war, or struggle, or even if start bluffing, and especially if there are any nuclear accidents, flea-bags, or small-packs, it will quickly devolve into hellish deaths for anyone who even looks like one of you.

Continued resistance is futile

No matter how many outies you kill, the survivors will out number the innies by a wide margin. And the more you kill the more the survivors will have boiling blood for your people.

You of the darkness, what is your objective?

Once you take over and enslave the world under the

various haremi religions of submission — what then? Does god come down and take mankind over? Here is a credible god mechanism.

You lost control of mankind

You probably controlled mankind very well it was 150-million people in a world months apart. But today we are 7-billion in a world without distance — or at least without distance in a fast increasing number of respects. Time is faster. The world is different, and a 42-fold increase in population and a 100 fold increase in speed, make for 4,200 times more stuff to manage. So you are probably have lost control.

Find others

Your cause is futile

Think of the way than Iran and North Korean will probably be annihilated if there is ever widespread use of nuclear weapons. A similar logic applies to the haremi after the next Atlantic or Indian Ocean tsunami, for certainly all of the old texts in my Atlantis/ Atlantic section will come to light. And certainly all eyes will turn to the subject.

And if the next ice age starts, the harem brothers alone may have stored enough food to deal with the global food crisis that will come to an unprepared world.

Are you sure you have invited everyone who knows about your food stores, as well as anyone who can imagine their existence. Can you be sure of the loyalty of all your people? Certainly your secret will leak out. and you will still be outnumbered 100:1.

In either event, the outies will quickly learn about the world's dirtiest secret — and how you have food. Then you would be blamed for knowing about the crisis and hiding that fact from the rest of humanity. First they will arrest you. Then when they will ponder what you have done, then you will all experience the slow flames of EI.

I know your plan. When the end of days, or the next Antarctic tsunami comes, you plan to unleash a multi-pandemic combined with a nuclear "holocaust." You, however, are deluded about your power. Even a complete worldwide discharge of nuclear weapons will kill less than half of the world's population. Almost half the world, the part living in the outskirts and in small communities will be completely unharmed. And then your multi-plague will of course kill many, but those living in small isolated places will again be relatively unharmed by your counter-attenuated predator diseases, because these all re-attenuate over mere weeks and months.

But lets say that you kill 70% of the world's population. No, lets bump it up to 90% thanks to your drone dispersal of pathogens. That surviving 10%, that 700 million people will still outnumber you by over 500:1. And they will know most everything about you, even if it wasn't for me. You see, your own Brothers

will betray you after seeing the gorgon for what it is.

Even if you censored the internet, word would get out via laptop and USB, and you will certainly be held responsible. Will your Brotherly agents be able to suppress our chatter then in the disorganization, and when the hunters become the hunted? Will your Brothers all remain loyal under starvation conditions? You know how they have betrayed you, over and again throughout history. You are deluded if you think some are not going to do it again in the information age. Your secret is destined to leak out as precisely the wrong moment under the approach you are taking. Maybe they will turn against you and speak of your food hoards. Maybe people will simply reason that you must have greater food stocks than anyone else given your barren land of no resources or in your "Chinese" tunnel network. How long will it take for word to get out?

The world will be looking to blame some group for the global crisis. Will that be your people? Will your bloated clan get blamed and judged as the devil itself on judgement day? It would be your fault, you know.

The survivors (no matter how stupid you take us for) will come for you and we will be motivated by desperation as well as vengeance: And you, better than anyone, know that power of these two forces. You are the experts in cultivating and focusing these forces. What will you do in the face of a gene-scanning enemy? You and everyone who even looks like you (genetically) will die by the worst living hell anyone can imagine. Your term I believe is "refinements of torture".

Someone will betray you because everyone ABSOLUTELY EVERYONE on the outside will despise you with every inch and ounce of their existence. They will find your tunnels and caves and holes wherever they are, and they will find a way to kill you —all of you — as painfully as possible.

You simply cannot continue on your current path. It is precluded. If you think you can survive this underground while we all die on the surface, you are delusional. If you try to go it this way, you will all certainly die. And I don't even have to command it, or give it my blessings — It will happen all by itself.

What have you been doing all these millennia with your power? What is this ancient idiotic struggle of yours? What can you possibly achieve? If you are a success under your matrix, the world is still a place where one group of your descendants is struggling against other groups of your descendants — essentially what the world is today.

Please help me end the old matrixes and bring about a new matrix: A matrix based on truth, openness and most of all reality, a matrix that will unify all mankind under a single agenda of more and better for everyone. And really, you in the parasite's

matrix have no choice now. You must come with me to attempt a world of more and better for all. And if you fail to do so wholeheartedly and unanimously, you risk death to the man.

Look, there are only two ways to ride out the eventual ice age food crisis. We can all do it with lots of food or a little bit of food. Which path do you think offers the greatest survival chances for survival?

Time to transcend the current reality of scarcity

Do we stay here and keep fighting with one another for piles of resources that are made artificially scarce by a secret parasite that infests our governments (cover•ments) and fictional citizens? Or do we use our governments to guarantee that someone will buy the output so we may use automation to crush nearly all scarcity?

Remember, remember, remember

For centuries, we must reward those who find or destroy any scrap of Ishtar's DNA in the body human. Pro•men•theus will awaken now, and Ishtar will never rise again.

Section-5.3: SHARED GROUP SPIRITS

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, c. 60 BC, Bk 3.323

"This vital spirit, then, is present in the whole body. It is the body's guardian and preserver. For the two are interlocked by common roots and cannot be torn apart without manifest disaster. The scent [sniffed from burned per•fumes] could no sooner be torn from of lumps of [hashish] incense without destroying their nature — as mind and spirit could be removed from the whole body without death.

_____ So from their earliest origins, the two [body and mind] are charged with a communal life by the inter-tangled atoms that compose them. It is clear that neither body nor mind by itself without the other's help possesses the power of sensation. It is by the interacting activities of the two in combination that the flame of sentience is kindled in our flesh."

Aeschylus Choephoroi, end

These female spirits are real and
They have real power over male spirits
That is not imagination.

Spirits are merely group sentiments shared by men

Love for Mohandas Gandhi, or hatred of Sirhan Sirhan for killing Bobby Kennedy are examples of spirits shared by men. So too is the spirit of cooperation, and the spirit of helping to better

mankind. To me, spirits are not beings, or supernatural in the least bit, but simply a thought or attitude shared in common by a group of people. As well, some spirits, like hatred of Hitler and his Nazis can be an immensely powerful forces for a long time.

Good and evil group spirits shared by men

<u>Good</u>	<u>Evil</u>
<u>Pro•men•theus</u>	<u>Ishtar</u>
truth	lies
love	hate
peace	war
life	death
honesty	crime
free	enslaved or illusory
freedom	
just	corrupt
enriching	impoverishing
more	less
markets	monopolies
open	secret
making	taking
life saving	murderous
evolution	devolution
growth	shrinking
sharing	hoarding
easy to understand	hard to understand
single meaning	multiple meanings

Telling good from evil

Is your god good or evil?

Plain as day

You know, I never believed in spirits for a moment, until I started looking at them as shared sentiments among men. Once you look at them that way, they are plain as day and anyone can see that they exist.

Spirit immortality and group remembrance

Fear and hatred of Atilla the Hun is a good example of an 'immortal spirit'. Note how this spirit has been passed down as part of many cultures and has yet to die out.

Now there is a fair amount of absurd fictional media about people's spirits not dying with them — frequently because they were murdered. This is a distortion of what is actually happening. In truth, there is a shared sentiment among the living about the person that was murdered. This is the spirit that is refusing to die with the victim. There is nothing mystical about this shared spirit among the living.

Prometheus = Pro•men•theus. It/he is an immortal spirit shared by men, something that can never be killed. He is the spirit that gave man fire, symbolizing human advancement and technology. And because of these gifts, Zeus (the parasite spirit) chained him to a rock (the rock inside the Kaaba in Mecca actually).

That was all Zeus could do, chain him to a rock, because the spirit of pro•men•theus is immortal. So according to the myth, his flesh is eternally picked at and ripped apart by birds (opportunistic br•ids) — like a man being crucified — the only difference I suppose is that the vultures didn't start with his sensitive parts, his head and hands, as on a crucifix. No matter what the Arabs do, they will never be able to kill spirit of Pro•men•theus shared among men. All they can do is land like those vultures and peck away. Pro•men•theus always grows back and is reborn.

Pro•men•theus is another name for the spirit opposing the parasite. The prime directive of Star Trek mythology fits nicely with the legend of Pro•men•theus. You see, there are "advanced beings", or "aliens" from Arabia, and their prime directive is not to share knowledge (fire) with the dumb "pre-warp" cultures they lord over.

We read that Prometheus had a brother named Epimetheus, and Epi•me•theus (above•man•religion, you know, like how the Arabs are above us and our secret masters). Anyway, above•man•religion was married to Pandora, the one responsible for all the great problems afflicting the human race.

The two great spirits among men

Mankind has two great group spirits. The most powerful is the spirit of the host, symbolized by the sun, light, truth, maleness, yang and the god in most host religions. I call this spirit PROMENTHEUS (Pro•men•theus = Pro•man•belief). I call the followers of this democratic religion as PRO•MENS OR ROMENS. And I want you all to bear in mind that Rome or Prome was a democracy of sorts before the great Mideast frontman tyrant named Julius Caesar dissolved the Pro•men democracy in Italy. So, in calling yourselves Romans — that name should stand as warning about the horrible thing that democracies can be pulled into by the Arab parasite race.

The other spirit, the 2nd most powerful spirit is the spirit of ISHTAR. (Sh•te•our = Quiet•you•ours) It is the spirit of the parasite, symbolized by the moon, darkness, lies, femaleness, yin, and the devil in most host religions. This spirit is called many names to hide its existence, names like: Ishtar, Isis, Cybele, Artemis, Astarte, Rhea, Diana, Inana, Athar, and Selene. This is the spirit of less and worse for the host, the spirit of hiding and ruining the more and better the host, so it may be sold to the host at a profit.

Good and ex•pull

God and evil are merely Mankind's group spirits — like host and parasite. And until now, which one you believed in was a matter of what side of the great divide you were standing on.

The great spirit of mankind

The great spirit of mankind now awakens, and it is vastly more powerful than Ishtar.

The relative power of spirits

You know all that stuff about god being so much more powerful than the devil? The reason for this is that god does not yet really exist yet. I mean, it exists vaguely in most people's hearts, but it really has not coalesced yet. And because it has not actually coalesced yet, the group spirit of Ishtar's d'ex•pull spirit can pretend to be Promentheus.

The spirit of abundance and the spirit of desperation

In the land of the host, we profit the way we know how — by creating abundance. In the land of the parasite people profit the way they know how — by using sabotage/sabretage to create scarcity and shortages in the land of the host and then selling goods at shortage pricing.

A good way to fight the Ishtar spirit (which is fundamentally a spirit of desperation) is to fight the desperation through abundance. The idea is that if nobody is really bad off, there is little reason to cause horribly destructive Istarian manipulations. There is also no reason to hate the people of the host, because they are more-or-less the benefactors of your people.

Mankind's 2nd most powerful spirit

Ishtar, the spirit of desperation from the land of no resources is obviously ancient, and it is highly evolved and complex. It is based on the cohesive and absolute desperation of the land of no resources, a set-of-needs, and a group-agenda that so far has been immortal. Thus this spirit lives on from generation to generation and is worshipped as great and immortal by many Haremi and Arabs.

This spirit goes by many names like Ishtar, Islam, Isis, Cybele, Artemis, Astarte, Rhea (Zeus' mother), Diana, Inana, Athar, and Selene, among other less specific or more cryptic names like 'our lady', 'she', and Zeus's wife. It is also called Hamas=ana•us=our continuation, as well as the ghost=ghass'te. All these are names for the parasite spirit that always unified the land of no resources.

Understanding the devil helps us understand god

Once we have a firm understanding of the evil parasitic force that harms mankind to feed on it, we are able to see what the de•ex•pull has been doing to mankind. From here, it is an easy step to simply reverse or invert that view and see which way is up for promoting goodness/godness.

Lets look at the same idea from another standpoint. Our minds have evolved more to spot exceptions and discrepancies rather than generate

rules. Thus it is easier to see and clearly understand the harmful effects of the Ishtar spirit than to see and clearly understand the Prometheus spirit. For this reason, an accurate understanding of humanity's good/ god group-spirit is most easily arrived at by an accurate understanding of humanity's evil/devil group spirit. Thus to understand the good/god spirit among men, we will 1) study the ex•pull spirit. 2) invert that spirit. and 3) use that inverted view of the de•ex•pull as a starting point for the future evolution of humanity.

We never even tried to listen to our own group spirits

Strange how we never actually tried to listen to the shared spirit of all mankind. Strange how in the only mechanism we have for listening (the current UN) the Arabs have a veto that we can't override.

Don't believe anything the devil says

According to legend, the devil is supposed to be a tricky spirit that poses as all sorts of different things to all sorts of different people. I would not be surprised if everyone outside the inner circle are living in some sort of artificial knowledge matrix or other. Perhaps only one man lives without any delusion at all, or perhaps even he is living in a sort of self-delusory world that evolved in his strange little lever-pulling wize•ard of the zoo world.

Only incorruptible broad democracies should make decisions for group spirits

Please let no man ever tell you what a spirit wants of you — unless you are willing to call him a prophet. I mean, priests and monks are just so corruptible. And they are just so stupid and slavish too, the way they just memorize the works of others. Are you really going to let some high-ranking slave tell you what to do?

No. Only let a incorruptible election by the group mind tell you what that group minds wants. Never let a group of stupid meme•ori=idea•mouth priests tell you what the spirit of your people wants.

And please don't let men band together to tell you this either. Nor should you allow broad oligarchies or narrow democracies tell you what a spirit wants of you. The only way to hear a spirits true voice is to use an incorruptible nation-sized broad democracy — or larger.

Men create spirits and not the other way around

Spirits like justice, honesty, charity, and cooperation arise from the beliefs and attitudes men share. These spirits arise out of our minds, and our shared beliefs. Strange how all Mideast religions say we need to obey some ancient Mideast prophet and his ancient Mideast book. Now what do these books tell us to do beside being fair, honest, and charitable: Don't they tell us to also:

- 1) Burn lots of Arabian incense
- 2) Pay a 10% tithe to some financial black-box of a church.
- 3) Confess our sins so the Arabs can monitor their host society.
- 4) Mate for life so our best males only have a few children.

How to kill an evil spirit

The Chinese believe that evil spirits can't stand to see their own reflection. This is why they put mirrors next to their doors. Also Perseus killed Medusa the Gorgon (core-gonos) with his mirror, a polished shield.

Basically, Medusa knew that Perseus knew, and she petrified with fear. So the way to kill an evil spirit is to show it its own hideous reflection. And that is what I am doing here, as vividly as possible. Here dear reader, if you wish to do your part, I ask you to spread this image about the parasitic devil (de•ex•pull) spirit of the land of no resources. Please study it and spread it and most importantly enlarge it and make it more vivid so this evil parasitic spirit may be totally and completely killed.

Evil spirits and mirrors

Evil spirits can be distinguished from good spirits in how they die when they see their own reflection. This is because evil agendas must take place out of sight, in ignorance of how utterly contrary they are to the common viewpoint of nearly everyone. Once an accurate reflection of an evil spirit becomes widely known, most everyone becomes able to recognize it. Outsiders and insiders alike are immediately repulsed, or afraid and thus pull away. People become terribly afraid to help with the needs of the evil spirit. The evil spirit then becomes unresponsive and unable to function.

And in this power vacuum if the incentives for confession are great enough, many insiders will confess and the reflection's accuracy and completeness will grow as a result. And still more people will become afraid to help with the evil spirit for they will not know what will be known about the evil spirit in the future.

Thus I hope, the effectiveness of the whole parasitic apparatus will implode into nonexistence. But you all have to help me show the spirit of the beast its reflection so we can turn the entire thing to stone. I mean you even have to get to the people in the Arab slave states of North Korea and Iran.

Minimal supplies for Ishtar

- 1) Only give away grain, educational materials, necessary pharmaceuticals, and capital goods. Other things will encourage dependency.
- 2) Cap the food you provide so the population can't grow.

2) Don't allow people to continue to live in uninhabitable places like Arabia. All must be relocated to places that can support people without stealing.

3) All nations receiving aid must obey a 1-child plus policy.

The spirit of secrecy

Ishtar = sh•te•our = quiet•you•our. It is the Spirit of secrecy because you can never admit to what the Mideast really is and does. Good needs no secrecy. Only evil needs secrecy

A world ruled by the 2nd spirit

Today the desperate spirit of the Mideast (Ishtar) rivals the great spirit of mankind (Prometheus) as the most powerful spirit on earth. And this will remain so for as long as we in the rest of the world remain disorganized and ignorant of its strategies, objectives and tactics.

Herein is a detailed explanation of Ishtar that will cure our ignorance. You will also find a design for a broad democracy that will cure our disorganization. These two things should be sufficient as a starting point. We should be able to fill in the gaps and kill the parasite's group spirit d'evil once and for all.

We are fighting a spirit, not men

Everyone needs to realize that we are not fighting people, we are trying to kill a group spirit, an agenda, the parasitic agenda of the land of no resources. And this group spirit feeds on violence, hatred and deprivation (like in Star Trek, Day of the dove 1968.11.01) so don't give it any fuel.

The paradox of Ishtar's power

Think of the spirit of desperation that many people in the Mideast share. If we make things harder for them, then ironically the spirit grows in strength and power.

Less chance of killing it

We are fighting a spirit that feeds on anger, hatred, violence and deprivation. In a war to the finish, Ishtar/Islam will only get stronger before it gets weaker.

Don't let your hatred run free

What are our chances for making this thing drop dead peacefully if we let blind hatred first rule for some small period of time. Don't let it happen. You may put Arabs and Haremi in internment, but you may not harm them unless you elect to do so as a broad democracy.

Killing an evil spirit by killing its people

If we decide to kill them all, the worst possible approach is to leave them to a decades-long grinding famine like the Romans did in the century between 28BC to 69AD. If we do this, if we give them nothing

to eat but each other, we will weaponize (counter-attenuate) all the survivors. We will thus breed a race of cannibals filled with hatred for their imagined oppressors.

This might be the only chance you Muslims get

You in the dark center of the hypocrisy, the black hole, you make one mistake now and the periphery will collapse upon you instantaneously. I am the white king and your group spirit dies now as when a gorgon catches sight of its horrible reflection. Your group spirit is already dead. Will you as an individual die with it?

The 4 sub-spirits of the great good spirit of mankind

Truth is the #1 sub-spirit, just as it is the first priority of democracy. Without knowledge of the truth, the other spirits are blind.

Liberty is the #2 sub-spirit. Without liberty or freedom, there is no fairness because people are unfree. Therefore liberty/freedom precedes fairness and it is the #2 sub-spirit.

Fairness is the #3 sub-spirit. It is only because the other two spirits are so critically important that we tolerate fairness being #3. However, fairness and its parts Justice and the Equality of men are #3 in priority.

Charity is the #4 sub-spirit. Once we have Truth, Liberty, and Fairness, we can work on helping others and making the world a better place.

The pro-men•thean lullaby song

It is the idea that everything is fine, and you should not worry or get involved. It is that Bob Marley song, "everything gona be alright". That is the Pro-men•theus' lullaby. The Ishtarians want us to all think that everything is just fine, and the world is being run just fine. This is because however much we think this, we will all just go along with our Arab frontman leaders.

And if someone is going out of the way to make up a pro•pagan•da (for•pagans•give) song to say "everything gona be alright", what does that mean? Isn't that doublespeak? Doesn't it actually mean, "You are being lead to slaughter"?

Rudolf Hoss, Auschwitz commandant

"After undressing, the Jews went into the gas chamber, which was furnished with showers and water pipes and gave a realistic impression of a bath-house"

Rudolf Hoss, Auschwitz commandant

"Mothers went into the gas chambers with their laughing or crying children."

Rudolf Hoss, Auschwitz commandant

"The most important thing, of course, was to maintain as much peace and quiet as possible during the process of arriving and undressing" [for the cyanide gas chambers]

Bob Marley

"everything gona be alright... don't worry".
"Moving all the people"

Everything is not ok

Human evolution has been halted by the parasitic spirit of Ishtar for thousands of years. In fact, humanity is actually degrading due to excessive bottom breeding.

You see, our demagogue-exploiting parasite has helped drive human population up and up, intentional broadening of the bottom of humanity so as to increase demagogue power and minimize the power of the sensible people who are capable of saying: "no! we are free and you Arabs can all die for all we care."

Don't let the Arabs put Pro•men•theus to sleep. Everything is not OK. The world is run by a brotherhood of harem-bred men who are enslaved by a system that seeks to enslave the world. They run the world and you all have to rise up and say no — no longer shall this be.

The devil's lullabies

For the outies, the de•ex•pull's lullaby is: "everything gona be alright"... don't worry, leave everything to the Odious rex administration running your nation. But for the innies, the de•ex•pull's lullaby is: "moving all the people"... help Ishtar move more people and kill more outies and the disloyal descendants of innies.

Both songs are lies that further the agenda of Ishtar. And both are lies that are not in the interest of the audi•hence. The 6,000 year old de•ex•pull just evolved one lie for the outies, and one for the innies. And in the end, we are all trapped by a mechanism in a totally stupid and pointless artificial reality?

Section-5.4: KILLING GROUP SPIRITS

The Epic of Gilgamesh, Ishtar and Gilgamesh

[The bull or pull of heaven pulled goods from the harbors into the land of no resources for its people to use.]

"Gilgamesh followed the Bull and grabbed the thick of its tail. He thrust his sword between the nape and the horns and killed the Bull. When he killed the Bull of Heaven, they cut out its heart and gave it to Shamash, and the brothers rested.

But Ishtar rose up and mounted the great wall of Uruk. She sprang onto the top and uttered a curse: 'Woe unto Gilgamesh, for he has scorned me in killing the Bull of Heaven.'

When Enkidu heard these words, he tore out the Bulls right flank and tossed it in her face saying, 'If I could lay my hands on you, I would do this to you and slash your organs from your side. Then Ishtar assembled all her people, the dancing and singing girls, the prostitutes of the temple, the courtesans [According to this, it is possible to kill the "pull of heaven", the de•ex•pull, but the spirit if Ishtar is immortal, just like the spirit of pro•men•theus. It will just keep coming back to life.]

Kill Ishtar at any cost

We must end this war that has caused most other wars. And if we have to kill all of the parasite world to achieve this, so be it.

Once the secret is out

As long as it is a secret, they are afraid to stand up to it, but once the secret is out, they will all work for its destruction, unless you give them no way out. Give them a way out. Let them kill it root and branch — and when they do, give them their freedom unless and until it comes back again in another form.

The symbolism of Vampires and daylight

These are blood sucking parasites and drinking human blood seems to be the first step in some Brotherly cannibalistic initiation process. The strength of vampires is a reference to the supposed mental strength of the Haremi. The living forever, about the harem offspring. The photophobia about their inability to survive the light of the truth. When a spirit is evil in every way, pretty much any amount of daylight/truth is deadly. Also, Vampires = we'em•brs

What a Poltergeist is

This is the pol•terra•geist is the spirit of my pole, the north pole of the semites, of which I am the secret figurehead king.

Evil spirits and the crank occult

The way the media has framed our conception of spirits is a great demonstration of how our parasite prunes the tree of knowledge. As far as I am concerned, all the media on blood sucking vampires, frankenstein's monster, poltergeists and the like, exist to confuse what spirits are about and make them seem silly. Spirits are merely sentiments shared by a group of people — and these group sentiments are sometimes very powerful and quite hard to kill.

Spirits and Sports teams

In vowel-less Semitic languages, both words are identical and written as SPRT. Thus the feeling of loyalty to your people is subverted into a brain-damaging head-ball championship.

Humana

This is another name for the great spirit of all mankind. It may also be written as Eumana. No business or person should ever have a name that resembles the name of the great spirit of mankind

How to keep Ishtar petrified

The gorgon's reflection must remain in the memory of all mankind for it to remain petrified with fear. When our society forgets about the gorgon, it will come back to life again. Remember, remember, remember. Do not forget about how Ishtar is an evil spirit and like all evil spirits it is harmed greatly by its own reflection — and by understanding of it.

Sacred knowledge

Be wary of people going near our understanding of Ishtar. If anyone attempts to burr it this knowledge away, or dilute it with hard to read garbage knowledge, you must have an allergic reaction. you must all stand up and say, "People are trying to bring Istar back to life. Clearly Ishtar is not dead. We must remain ever on guard that Ishtar will come back to life."

Also, if you are a person devoted to the spirit of Promentheus, and if you are a devoted follower of mine, I ask a favor from you. I ask that you deface and burn anyone who attempts to dilute or alter my uncovering. I ask that you do the same thing with anyone who attempts to further the cause of Ishtar.

Which spirit is stronger?

When Promentheus is awake, when the sun shines, Ishtar and all the we'em•brs petrify and cannot act. However, until now, Ishtar has been immortal and Promentheus always grows sleepy or complaisant over some decades or centuries.

Please everyone, remember, remember, remember. Do not let Promentheus be lulled to sleep ever again. Make it your religion, your life purpose, your meaning of life to make sure that Promentheus never goes to sleep and remains as awake as possible. Keep this idea alive for centuries.

Make my message unalterable

For safety purposes, you are to have two versions of my message. One is the original version, and the other is the US Sub-Senate Wiki. The original version is unalterable, the US Sub-Senate version is to be organized and amended as the people of the original land of the free see fit.

Ishtar is a spirit, it is not men

We are not fighting people, but a group spirit, an agenda, the parasitic agenda of the land of no resources. And this group spirit feeds on deprivation, inequality, hatred and violence (like in Star Trek, Day of the dove 1968.11.01).

Our prime objective is to kill Ishtar

We must kill the spirit of Istar if we are going to end this war of all wars. Killing millions of Muslims matters not at all in comparison. If you have to do that, then so be it.

To kill Ishtar, you must feed them

It is this commitment to feeding them and giving them hope that is critical to killing Ishtar and not transforming it to adamantine. But I must insist on one condition to your feeding them. That they all cleave to me as their new prophet and they all rapidly post shit in the Koran videos. The ones that do not rapidly post shit in the Koran videos will have to live in same sex or sterile interment on an island where they will be free to live unconfined, under big-brother surveillance. There they will be bread out. And those that fight shall die by hell if we catch them.

Help the immune system recognize Ishtar

Each nation should have a giant group wiki administered by their Sub-Senate. Put all information there, to help make sure this awful spirit can never comes back to life in any form at all.

Why Ishtar wants to be hated

The hatred exists to cleave innie from outie. Ishtar needs this hatred. Ishtar needs our hatred so it can have unity and power from its own people.

The 5 minute hates from George Orwell's myth 1984

It is easy to imagine that these happened 5 times a day just like with Islam.

We must kill the promises to kill the parasite

If we are going to kill the parasite hydra spirit completely, we must absolutely eliminate the ability of the parasite to extract and enforce exit promises from its harem spawn. If we leave people beholding in any way to the cause of Mideast Inc. then the parasite spirit will live on.

Struggling to make the promises worth something

PEDESTRIANS=ped•easti•ouri'ns, the people who must walk out of the land of no resources. And these people need a place, a spot to go to.

Lets look at the latest version of the Syrian war — lets call it Syrian War version 143.0, because there have probably been over a hundred Syrian wars. This war exists to drive the harem spawn out and make the exit promises of the pedestrians worth more. It is the goad that keeps tormenting Io, so she doesn't grow too complaisant in the marginally fertile crescent = cresc•not = grows•not of northern Arabia. If that happens then the harems will have to slow down for there will be no room for the new unchosen, the new human waste product of Mideast Inc.

Mideast violence drives Arab exit obligations

Thus without the violence, the Haremi stops being able to extract exit promises from the harem spawn.

500 years

Forever be on guard for it to come back. I say 500 years, but maybe I should say 5,000 years to emphasize the forever-ness of your need to be on guard against it.

Fight the Arabs all at once everywhere

They have limited resources. It is best if we all rebel against them worldwide. This will stretch their resources the most.

They don't play by the rules

Remember that the Arabs have no rules except for the rule that they can't get caught.

Lock them up if in doubt

If you see some Middle Eastern looking person advocating the Arab party line, lock them up first and ask questions later.

You have the right to lock up suspected moles/mals

Just remember that the Ishtarian brought about the interment of Japanese Americans so that they would not have to worry so much about being locked up. Also, this is apples and oranges, two completely different things.

- 1) Very few Japanese Americans had any connection at all with their government and people.
- 2) It is the rare Arab immigrant that pays no heed of Arabia or Islam.

We should have hostages

Keep them comfortably and do not abuse them. But if the Arabs start killing hostages, you kill theirs by lottery 10:1.

You can tell the evil/ex-pull ones

Sometimes they have matrix names. Sometimes they go the wrong way on things. Sometimes they have loads of concession products. Sometimes you can just feel their evil. We will be better off if we err on the side of locking too many of them up than erring in the other direction.

Section-5.5: FOCUS YOUR RAGE

When you hate all Arabs

You help hold Ishtar together. It needs your hatred,

your disgust, your feelings that you want ALL the Arabs dead. The more you feel this about ALL Arabs, the more the new Arab immigrants will need a corrupt introduction, or an angle to make it in your society. And thus, they will all become united under Ishtar, the spirit of the de•ex•pull. Thus your blind hatred actually makes Ishtar stronger in many ways.

If you are going to hate

Keep your eyes open

You must only hate the ones that stay with it now. The ones that totally abandon Ishtar should be given the greatest forgiveness you can give. Focus all of your hate on the others, the ones that stay with Ishtar.

Ishtar needs your blind anger

It will struggle and terrorize to cause blind anger. Just look at the recent automatic weapon attack in Paris and the truck attack in Nice. These are examples of Ishtar trying to make you hate all Arabs. Don't let it be successful.

Don't let your anger help Ishtar live

Don't be blindly angry or we may not kill Ishtar/Islam without killing all of them and most of us. Let me focus your anger in a way that will allow humanity to kill the group spirit of Ishtar without killing too many people. This is more important than vengeance.

Also, we don't want a nearly killed Ishtar adapting and coming back to life in a few decades — like what happened after the Romans killed everyone in Judaeen Arabia.

Do as i say

If you want to kill it once and for all, you had better all do exactly as I say. Please allow me to focus your anger where it will kill the Spirit of Ishtar, the spirit of the de•ex•pull, the spirit of the parasite and all its enslavement religions, once and forever.

Suspend all fury over them

Forgive all those who cleave away from Ishtar and Islam, and unleash all fury on those who fail to cleave away.

Focus first on powerful Haremi and thumbs-men in your society

If you are going to go after Ishtarians, go after the ones running your own government, media and other institutions. But give them a day or two to cleave.

Their nose is between your teeth

You should all be aware that you have life and death power over the Arabs and especially the Haremi. It is their nose between your teeth and not vice versa. Don't let anyone say otherwise. You are completely free to wipe them out should your broad democracy elect to do so — and it will not be very hard. Simply

refuse to give them food.

And you should all refuse to give them food and you should lock them all up everywhere on earth until they all obey me as their new prophet, their only prophet.

Got outie rage?

Give me your hatred and rage. Let me shape, direct and condition your rage where it will help with job #1, killing Islam and Ishtar forever. I ask that as much as possible, you totally forgive the brave and justice-minded Ishtarrians who first turn against the Mideast parasite. Then I ask you to direct all your rage against those who turn last on Ishtar, as well as those who work against this message. I say, give these hell.

Our options

- 1) Feed and provision the land of no resources, or
 - 2) Relocated the entire population of the land of no resources, or
 - 3) Allow ourselves to be enslaved by the land of no resources, or
 - 4) Kill everyone in the land of no resources.
- I suggest elsewhere a combination of 1 and 2, with the possibility of 4 if the land of no resources resists our attempts to forever end the Ishtar's devilish and evil ex•pull.

6-ways to kill the de•ex•pull

In order for the devil's agenda to work, it must offer more reward, and a better life than non-cooperation. We must change that as much as possible. We must

- 1) Match punishments.
- 2) Reward betrayal.
- 3) Go for its internal leaders.
- 4) Go for its external leaders.
- 5) Maximize the chances of being caught.
- 6) Explain how it works to everyone.
- 7) Explain why the agenda is evil.
- 8) Explain how the world could be.

Outie warfare

Regarding your response to those nations who do not immediately and totally renounce Ishtar and Islam:

1. There is no middle ground. Those who do not do totally and completely shun Ishtar/Islam must be seen as supporting it.
2. The idea that some Muslims would not support Arabs inc. is absurd. All are slaves to the parasitic group cause of their people. All Mideast factions are simply an illusion — Indeed Israel is an illusion. Anything Middle Eastern or Muslim can simply be thought of as Arabs Inc.
3. Do not fight a restrained war with the Ishtari. That is their idea to weaken their opponent. Have little concern for their collateral casualties.

Collective punishment and spirits

Evil spirits weaken under collective punishment.
Good spirits empower under collective punishment.

Don't let them ever benefit from Ishtar.

The spirit of Ishtar and the religion of Islam lives because people think it will improve their lot. Change that. Err strongly on the side of penalty. Allow nobody to profit from Ishtar, and allow nobody to influence our behavior with Ishtarian or Islamic terrorism.

Ishtar is quite vulnerable to collective punishment

Ishtar exists because it works, because it enriches the desperate penny-less slaves of the land of no resources. If the outside world commits to making Ishtar a definite short-term and long-term burden to all those who are init, and all those living around Ishtarrians, very few will continue to follow Ishtar. So I say, punish them collectively for Ishtarian acts and punish them 7-fold. I also say, start at the center of Arabia, the Arabian West Coast.

Again, focus your rage

The important thing is that we move as fast as possible to the new order for mankind. This is far more important than retribution upon the first confessors.

The first priority

Keep your eyes on the ball. The first priority is killing the parasite completely and totally. In fact killing it quickly is not even the first priority. And justice? Justice will help cause the rage and vengeance (we'n•G•hence) that will keep it alive. Just kill it and never mind the justice of it.

The old world is over and everyone should just forget all the past injustices. Even the holocausts should be seen as having happened in a time of ignorance. Lets just forget it and move on to a new world without a divided humanity.

In this matter, there is no justice, there is only killing Ishtar. Does your activity help kill Ishtar quicker? If it does, then it is good. If does anything that helps keep Ishtar alive, then it supports continued ex•pull/evil.

If you are going to hate,

Don't hate the escape goat

It is really important that if you all start hating, that you hate the correct people. If you don't do that, you will double the injustice. Here it is worth repeating Procopius 10.3.

Procopius, c.565 AD, Secret History, 10.3

"When a man cares nothing for the infamy of his actions [because he is using an escape goat] and does not hesitate for fear of being known as a revolting character, no path of lawlessness is closed

to him, but armed with the shamelessness visible at every moment in his face, he advances cheerfully and without any misgivings to the most loathsome deeds."

[This is the Arab way. They attack in secrecy and blame others and are thus free to use the most reprehensible tactics.]

The scapegoat races

Think of the rage you feel for the Arabs due to their terrorism. Is this not similar to the rage the Germans felt in the years before WW2? Maybe both groups are being set up by the real enemy, the Haremi, the core of the parasite.

Resolution not rage

Resolution is far more powerful than rage. Resolution lasts for generations, rage dies with the victims and their children. Please feel resolution more than rage.

Let logic dictate your action here

Use only cold, clear-headed, heartless logic in deciding how to kill Ishtar root and branch. And remember it is Ishtar that is the main proponent of unthinking animal emotion.

Duplicate with broad democracies decide

Let reason rule your actions

Instead of acting like enraged chimpanzees, let's all decide like rational eu•mens what we are going to do. And let's use our incorruptible democracies to do this:

- 1) So the parasite can't corrupt our decisions, or pretend to be any of the parties in this all-important dialogue. And
- 2) So we can believe in our own decisions are logical and dispassionate.

Emotion can be subverted and redirected

If you allow emotions to rule your decisions about the parasite, you will give extra democratic voices power over this immensely important decision. Act with logic, not emotion/rage.

Less chance of killing it

We are fighting a spirit that feeds on anger, hatred, violence and deprivation. In a war to the finish, Ishtar/Islam will get stronger before it gets weaker.

Ishtar wants your rage to be blind and indiscriminate

If you are becoming angry, I want you to pay attention to what you are feeling. Look at that emotion — for it is what drove the Europeans into many pogroms, including the last one, fronted by the Nazis.

I am concerned that if you all become full of rage right now, the dark side will subvert your anger towards its escape goats — and then shock you at your brutality. Do not become full of anger, simply commit to ending the Ishtar spirit once and for all.

Blind hatred is weak

If you feel hatred for the Brothers, I want to caution you in the strongest terms possible to hate them coldly and with your eyes open, as opposed to hotly and blindly. Do not allow your emotions to lead you, or you will be less effective in your efforts to terminate the d'ex•pull.

The war path

There is no path or route at first. First there is a perfectly green lawn. The actual path only appears afterwards from all the trampling.

Thus when you set out on the war path, the parasite is frequently able to steer your society like a herd of dumb animals — steered by their steers of the herd, the people who heard something spooky and are acting accordingly. Thus the parasite may be able to spook and steer your herd as its war machine.

The wrong way to go

Let's say we first let blind hatred first rule for a short time. Will this increase or decrease our ability to quickly and easily kill Ishtar? Don't create this path. Feel free to inter all the Muslims living in your land, but you may not harm them unless you elect to do so as a broad democracy.

We want to minimize hatred

We don't want more hatred. We want more than anything else to simply stop Ishtar.

calm emotions

Be cool about this

If there is anything that must be done coolly and rationally it is your actions against the parasite.

God's first thought

The first decision of our new group spirit as it awakens will be what to do with the Haremi/de•ex•pulli. How should they be punished and how should the first confessors be rewarded.

The first act of god

I repeat, neither side shall seek vengeance until the whole world has a chance to decide what to do here. This will be the first action of mankind's true god. So let's get this right as we awaken that group spirit and strive to make that mind smarter, more conscious, fairer, and able to see the world for what it really is.

Let "god" decide

Neither side shall seek vengeance for past actions until our new god mechanism has had a chance to decide what to do. This will be the first action of mankind's true god. So let's get this right as we awaken that group spirit and strive to make that mind

smarter, less corrupt, more conscious, fairer, and able to see the world for what it really is.

Start at the center

If you ever decide to wipe them out, I would recommend that you calmly, deliberately and rationally start at their center and move out. Start with Mecca, Medina and, Jerusalem. Also begin with the high-ground Semites living in world capital "cities" that are located tsunami funnels around the world. Then if that is not enough, you should proceed against the non-tsunami-funnel areas of the greater Arabian peninsula including Damascus, Amman, and Beirut, Aleppo, Jiddah, Riyadh, Muscat, Sanaa and Aden — but don't forget the small communities and the places swollen with refugees. After this add Cairo, Mogadish, Tripoli, Algiers, and that suicide puppet of Iran. Then add Iraq, and the cities in the Persian Gulf tsunami funnel.

It is centered on the west coast of Arabia. If you are going to wipe out any cities, start here. Here is where the Ishtarian impetus really comes from. And pay no mind of your own traitorous people that are living among them.

To the Arabs in Europe

If the Ishtarrians in Sweden, France, Belgium or the UK stage a violent insurrection against their host nation, all of the people in the rest of the world will come to their aid, for it is my command that they do so. After this, things will become very hard for your people worldwide. After this, it may become impossible for your people to ever be re-settled anywhere but same-sex island camps where you will be left to die out as a race.

What Muslim clothing really means Outside the Mideast

It means: "I am a slave to the group cause of Ishtar even though I am living in the land of the free." It also means: "look here — look at the red flag you stupid animals. No, don't look at the people who are actually stealing from you."

The kill them all scene

In the film Lawrence of Arabia, there is this scene where the metaphorical Turks (symbolizing the Arab races) were leaving a community they had completely raped and murdered and Lawrence's army came upon their trail of destruction. Lawrence considers the destruction for a few moments, and cries "kill them all".

This is our parasite's internal propaganda about the host's reaction when it find out about the trail of destruction the parasite has left in the world. One of the big things the Haremi brothers are offering their followers is that they will keep this from happening. You in the outside world must make sure

to turn that around. You must go after the people who continue to cleave to Ishtar, Ishlam, and Mohammed.

Be careful

Cover your face and wear gloves. Be mindful of how bullets can be traced. Leave your electronics behind. Airplane mode is unreliable. Be mindful of digital watermarks on your videos. Make sure to use a clean camera, a clean memory card, a clean computer and clean distribution media. Try to wait a day or two. Remember that most new cars leave digital footprints.

If you have a continuous alibi, please wear a small CA or near you, or just say "C.A". You will be very useful to the people who come to you in masks that need to get media posted.

Fire-branding

A faggot used to be a pencil or cigarette-sized sticks with a hot coal burning on one end. These will not stay alight separately, but they will keep burning in a bundle. Anyway, everyone takes one faggot and puts it out on the skin of the person being fire-branded through the streets. The victim incidentally has his hands tied behind his back for the safety of his tormenters.

Cigarettes make great faggots

Just don't puff on them once you have used them. Doing this is cannibalistic.

Fire-branding counteracts Arab internal terrorism

It says in a very in-your-face way, you have more to fear from the Pro•men•theans than the Ishtarrians. It says,

- 1) You are vastly outnumbered
- 2) You may suffer a hellish death
- 3) The matrix is broken, and it will never be reinstated.

Walking billboards

Don't burn their eyes, they need to be able to get around to be proper walking billboards. Also, in the beginning, only give them 4 to 8 brands, on their faces mostly, where they are visible.

And remember, most of all, focus your rage on the unrepentant.

Section-5.6: CUT OFF THEIR SUPPLIES

Aristotle, Athenian Constitution 6.1

["When Solon came to power, he put a halt to loans made on the security of the person, thus freeing everyone, both then and in the future. He also made a general cancellation of debts, both private and public. The Athenians called this the Shaking-off of](#)

Burdens, since by means of it they shook off the weight lying on them.

Islam dies now

The food is flying off the shelves and the slaves will at this moment surrender to whoever will feed them.

No ships land in the Mideast

We must use our militaries to prevent shipments from reaching their shores. We must do this if they do not all renounce Ishtar and Islam.

Make their store shelves run bare

Starting today, no payment anywhere in the world from any Mideast, Islamic, Jewish or Semitic source may be kept by the recipient. Until the Senate says otherwise, all shall be confiscated after the fact by the national government of the recipient.

Everyone, please help me stop the flow of food goods to the Mideast until they comply with my demands that all elements of Istar and Islam be destroyed. I want everyone to completely renounce Islam and Judaism, and to destroy every single mosque and synagogue in the world. Once they do this, you are to let them participate once again in your economy.

Hopefully with this tactic, we can make the scourges of Istar, Islam, and G•oo•dei•ism collapse suddenly, the way of communism collapsed in 1989. Then we will feed them.

To kill Ishtar, you must feed the repentant

It is this commitment to feeding them and giving them hope that is critical to killing Ishtar and not transforming it to adamantite. But I must insist on one condition to your feeding them. That they all cleave to me as their new prophet and they all rapidly post shit in the Koran videos. The ones that do not rapidly post shit in the Koran videos will have to live in same sex or sterile interment on an island where they will be free to live unconfined, under big-brother surveillance. There they will be bread out. And those that fight shall die by hell if we catch them.

You do not need Arab oil

Your precious surfing and frolicking beaches and bays and sandy nature reserves for shore birds are mostly all shallow oil fields. And so are the inland places that were formerly beaches

We don't need the Arabs for anything at all. They have nothing we need. In fact we don't even need them for oil in the short term. It is simply easier, cheaper and faster to go to our former beaches and drill 200m deep holes in the sandy soil than to continue to ship oil from Arabia.

It should be noted that I have cancelled all patents related to petroleum extraction. I have also made the inland valley of California, south of

Bakersfield into a giant commodity extraction reserve where no permits are required to drill for oil.

Petrify Ye!

The shelves of your markets will soon run bare. And it is the right and good thing for this to happen in the Mideast. Take it all in. Leave not one bite in the markets. Help me end Ishtar and Islam forever. Help me show everyone that the group spirit called Mohammed will be the cause of their total annihilation if it is allowed to live on.

And you in the West, you are to give them nothing at all. No cargo ship, no truck, no train is to enter any Mideast or Muslim nation until that nation destroys all elements of Islam. Then you are only to furnish that nation enough supplies for its own people. And all such nations must agree not to let any trade through to their neighbors — for if they do they shall be deemed still with Ishtar.

You in the West, you must help me show everyone that ALLAH or Al•A, The•A was a false god — just a mortal demon, because the right spell or spiel can kill it.

Cut them off

Do not trade with them

Please, everyone, everywhere, comply with my plan. It is also very important that we cancel their fraudulently obtained debts obligations. Do not let them buy or have anything of yours. Cut off all trade. Especially, don't let any food go there.

Make their store shelves run bare so they know what is in store for them. Don't give them anything, not even grain, not even medicine. Do not allow your people or others to trade with them, Do not allow their ships in their harbors to their ships in your harbors. Close your borders with them. When they are living among you, refuse all commerce until everyone in that nation posts a conforming shit in the Koran video.

Make them muster up

Our goal is to make them immediately surrender, destroy Islam, and begin mustering up into a broad democracy of their own.

Section-5.7: LIFE SUPPORT

The very heart of my message

A top priority of my message

The central promise of my message is that once the Mideast destroys all elements of Ishtar, and Istar's religion Islam, and once it begins worshipping Pro•men•theus, the great spirit of mankind, all the exhods will be fed, clothed, and medicated until they

are relocated. Also, the host parts of the world will not dally in the relocation process.

My answer to the Arab question

It is to move all the people and to assure that the entire world will now be fed. Any nation that maintains a one-child policy will be fed and industrialized by the rest of the world. And of course they will have free access to all the world's ubiquitous educational material and ubiquitous drugs.

Marshall Plan 2.0

If they all confess and repent, we must forgive them as we forgave the German people after two great wars. We could afford to rebuilt Europe after WWII, so we can move the people of the Mideast once and for all.

What feeding the people means

You will send grain, chicken, vegetables, and a small amount of common fruit. You will also give them basic medicines.

Just make sure to wait until all the mosques are destroyed and Korans (ak•our'ns) have been burned in the center of every town. And most people have posted shit in the koran videos. You also want to wait until after they have mustered-up of course.

Give them enough

Once they destroy Islam, give them food, medicine, educational material, clothing. Supply them at Chinese time of communism levels. Give them enough that we can cut back on what we give to their people a few times if they behave badly. And never allow any sort of appeasement process to start, or it may likely end in WW3 and the utter annihilation of all Arabs.

How do organisms allocate resources?

Animals must provide a certain base level of life support to all zones of their body. If they fail to do this, the cells will die and release harmful waste products to the entire organism. In many circumstances, this will kill the entire organism. We should take a lesson here with respect to the organism that is our humanity. We should provide a certain basic level of nutrition to all people in the world, wherever they live. This will go a long way to preventing necrosis and terrorism.

However, to further the example of a body, we must prevent portions of our human body from growing like a cancer because they have unlimited nutrition.

Don't let them weaponize

If you seal them off and leave them to eat each other. Some will begin weaponizing immediately. And after not too many months most will be weaponized. Once

this happens, we will have to kill them all, and that will be harder because they will have become completely weaponized martyrs.

In other words, don't anger him and turn him into the incredible hulk. Just blow his head off while he is still an ordinary human. Don't play games with starvation. If you need to warn or punish them, give them only rice and corn to eat. Then if they are bad, start adding hard to digest grains.

If you don't feed them and cause a famine

You will have a demon beyond all logical reckoning, for there is no depravity that they will refrain from to live and to feed their people. You must feed them. But I say that you must wait until all the mosques are destroyed and the Korans and clothing burned. As well, all (or nearly all the people in each nation) must post their shit in the Koran video renouncements of Islam.

Feed them or kill them

You know, we have to either feed them until we move them, or kill them. You can't leave them alive unfed.

Section-5.8: INTERNAL TERROR

Exo•cannibals and Endo•cannibals

Until recently, the Apple dictionary actually had definitions for these words. Exo = outside, and Endo= inside. An exocannibal eats people from outside his group/ people/ race. An endocannibal eats people from inside his group/ people/ race/ family. The very existence of these definitions in the Apple dictionary tell us a few things with remarkable certainty.

- 1) Someone is threatening its own endo/indo/ innie people.
- 2) People are being threatened with cannibalism as torture.
- 3) The can•nibal•ism implies nibbling torture.
- 4) The other innies are doing the nibbling.
- 5) This is an inadvertent admission.
- 6) The eating alive may take place at regular Sunday Br•unches, allowing a week for the victim to heal.

Curare

This drug paralyses the motor nerves leaving the "patient" fully aware of what is going on, but unable to move. The tree it comes from is a Chondo•dendron tormentosum (Gr. khondros=cartledge and Gr. dendron = tree). So curare grows on the "cartilage torture tree". This is when the Haremi has a canaan•nibble on your fingers. The botanical family name is Meni•sperm•z•ac•eae = thoughts•semitic•z•point•eh?

Here we imagine that the brothers, the

s•addistic followers of Canaan-Baal have these br•unch•es, where they get together to nibble on their disloyal brother. They nibble your index finger off first, and then maybe another finger. They do this in the most painful way possible, and you can't move thanks to the curare.

Here we note the CANNIBAL Brothers who worship CANAAN•BAAL, or the AK•AN •AN•PULL•AL of the Mideast's feeding. Here we imagine them NIBBLING or ANA•BAAL•ING your fingers off. Here we imagine the your reduced cries, whimpers actually were called BAALING.

Nobody talks about it directly

Everyone who knows about it is afraid of it

Nobody wants to become the curare immobilized brunch meal once a week for the rest of their life, being slowly nibbled down.

They are going to eat you alive

Theirs is an ancient culture that literally eats people alive, and does it slowly, for its enemies.

The hell the Brothers face

Those images of Christian hell, where you are slowly devoured. That is the reality that Mideast people face for some crimes against Ishtar. They face a slow brunching, where they are nibbled to death and allowed to heal a bit, then nibbled some more. And sometimes this happens over years. So you on the outside, you be reasonably open-minded about the coercion these people have been living under.

Forgive

If you believe anything I say, believe this: That we all must forget and forgive all our hatreds from before this day as happening during a time of ignorance. If we cannot do that, then we may face a horrible war that will result in the near total annihilation of the Arabian harem race and nearly all Muslims alive today — along with perhaps 80% of the outside world. Please, allow them to repent. Please help the world to stop this struggle of theirs once and for all. Our species has bigger and better things to do than to continue wasting time contending as parasite and host races.

Christopher Marlowe, Tamburlaine I, 3.2.95

"Agydas: It says, Agydas, you shall surely die,
[Agydas=a•jids, non-jews]

And of extremities, select the least

[extremities = hands/ feet, extremity of violence]

More honor and less pain it may procure.

To die by this resolved hand of thine.

[Rather] **than stay [for] [the torments he and heaven have sworn](#).**

Then haste, Agydas, and prevent the plagues

Which your prolonged fate may draw on you.

**Go and wander, free of a tyrant's rage,
Removed from torments and hell
Wherewith he may excruciate [crucify] your soul;
And let Agydas die by Agydas [own hand],
and with this stab sleep eternally."**

This group spirit is the devil

The spirit of the parasite's de•ex•pull is the devil. And all the mythology about being gnawed and burned to death has a basis in reality. It is the parasite hiding tales of its Al•ish punishments. And here the afterlife means later in your life.

If you are init, you are being watched

Are you going to sit down and write an book, let alone an article, or tell someone?

5,800-years of evolution

You can bet that it evolved some highly effective Meccan•ism to assure loyalty as well as secrecy. These Meccan•isms are no doubt highly effective and totally coercive.

It tries to entrap people to test their loyalty.

There is nowhere to run, nowhere to hide from it.

Index = in•de•ex

When they toss you out of the brotherhood, they gnaw off your in•de finger, and make it an in•de•ex finger. The middle finger is the ouri'n•G finger.

Bob

You recuperate for a week, and then they nibble again. Then they repeat the process weekly. This is death by hell under this evil Arab Meccan•ism that is thousands of years old. So before you go off judging people as the enemy of mankind or not, please realize that the real enemy is a spirit shared by some men — a spirit that evolved out of repeated instances of total desperation. Anyway, here we understand the true meaning of the riddle/joke:

"What do you call a guy with no arms and no legs in a pool?

"Answer 'Bob'.

Get it? Bob got caught in the Arab pool of water, the loo, the low, the slough. And his punishment was to have all his appendages off (over the years) and that is why he has no arms and no legs.

Propertius (50-16BC) IV.3 Haec Arethusa suo mittit mandata Lycotae:

"More worthy than Ocnus to sit astride and twist the rope"

Propertius (50-16BC) IV.10

"The twisted torque fell from his headless throat"

[1] If you want to torture someone, don't pull their

head off. It is not painful and they will die quickly.
2) This is disinformation to make Rumi torture less painful and
Ar•ab=our•from torture more painful and threatening.
3) The real way to use twisted rope for a hellish death is to first use cigarettes to burn the entire exterior of the body. Make sure to leave time for the victim to heal. Then clip tiny bits off the fingers and toes until they are gone. Then you use twisted rope to pull the victim limb from limb. This is how the Arabs do it. And this is the threat the Arabs must face from the outies, or we will leave the innies with a sort of power.]

Moby Dick, Fast Fish and Lose Fish, Ch. 89
"the Chinese Society for the suppression of Meddling with other People's Business."

Hesiod, c. 700BC, The great EOIAE 14
"In the Great Eoiae, Hesiod says that Phineus was blinded [as a punishment] because he told Phr•ixus the way."

You have to be brave to go against it
Look what they did to Danish cartoonist and Charlie Hebo. Believe me, the innies have sworn an oath, and face a horrible death for talking about it.

Eaten alive
This is behind door #1. Behind door #2 is often fantastic wealth and status as an Arab frontman. Many of them choose door #2.

DIKES
The plier-like cutters may have once been DICTS, or devices to make people talk. When used on the fingers the agony could go on for a very long time. Here we note the hugely suboptimal way that finger amputation as a torture method is portrayed in the media.

Torture and twisted rope
The word torture comes from L. tortura=twisting or torment, from L. torquere=to twist. The concurrence of these words is probably best understood by understanding that "the rack" existed in a different form for thousands of years.

Long before the wooden rack, the Brothers were using 3 lengths of rope, 2 large plants, 1 baton **testigo** and a gimbal (G'um•pull) to achieve roughly the same result.

The hands and feet were first tied. Then the victims was laid down on his back and his wrist cuff was tied to a large plant with one loop of rope. Then another loop was tied to his ankle cuff at one end and the gimbal at the other. Then the third loop joined the gimbal with the 2nd tree. This rope was pulled tight and the victim stretched out.

Then the baton was inserted between the

doubled rope and twisted until the rope began to shorten. This is how TORTURE OR TORQUE are related linguistically. The ropes were twisted until the victim's arms were quite literally pulled/twisted off from the body.

Now the Spanish word TESTIGO and PORRA are a perfect fit right here. Sp. Testigo = baton, witness, oath, and a vouching. Sp. Porra = baton, hell, infiltrator, and yelling/cheering/shouting. All are aspects of the stick that is used to twist the rope.

This activity took place in relative seclusion and was far more painful than the cross fiction (crucifixion) the Brothers bestowed on the Romans. The Romans tortured in public where their inhumanity boomeranged against them. The Brothers tortured (and still torture) in private where they are free to use the most inhuman tactics anyone can imagine. The TORSO was the part left after the arms were been pulled off. TORRID is apparently from when fire was used for torture. A TOR•RENT is when the TORTURE victim breaks down and tells all. TOURNIQUET is obviously also related. And TORTUOUS=full of twists and turns, excessively lengthy, complex or difficult to understand.

At some point the GIMBAL was invented (L. GEMINUS) this double ring contrivance permits two metal rings to spin independently thus releasing the twisting force, so the arms could be pulled off instead of being twisted off. The former being apparently more painful.

A GIMLET is a hand tool where a drill bit is attached to a cross bar. Now given the various gazette references to drilling bones, (i.e. the recent book NATHANIEL'S NUTMEG) we can see that the Brothers have been torturing people using this technique.

If Ishtar alone has the power to threaten people with death by hell, we leave Ishtar a great advantage. If we leave Ishtar able to practice collective and family punishment, we leave Ishtar a huge advantage.

Finally, let me be so bold as to say that killing Ishtar is more important than justice, especially in connection with Arab terrorists, moles, and frontmen figureheads

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 23.6
"Most Persians are inordinately addicted to the pleasures of sex, and find even a large number of concubines hardly enough to satisfy them. The do not have sex with boys [like the Romans and the Roman Catholic priests, and for this reason their best men reproduce instead of dying out]. A man may have many or few wives according to his means, and his affections, being divided between a number of objects, are lukewarm.

The luxury of an elegant table and especially

indulgence in drink they shun like the plague. Only the king as a set hour for dining. Apart from him, every man takes his meals by his stomach. When this gives the signal, he eats whatever is available, and once he has satisfied his hunger, no one loads his digestion with superfluous food....

In fact, they are most active warriors, crafty rather than courageous, and particularly formidable at long range... They are cunning, proud, and cruel, and claim the power of life and death over slaves and humble plebeians. They flay men alive, either completely or bit by bit [over the years] ...

They are greatly in awe of their laws. Those dealing with ingrates and traitors are especially grim. [This is Arabs inc threatening hell for the people who go against them.] and they have other detestable statues which provide that a whole family should be put to death for the guilt of a single member. They appoint as judges [leaders] men of experience and integrity who have no need of others to advise them. In consequence they laugh at our custom of giving unlearned judges eloquent assessors who are thoroughly versed in public law. But the story that a judge was made to take his seat on the skin of another judge who had been convicted of corruption is an ancient fiction, or, if such a custom ever existed, it has gone out of use." [This is Arabs inc threatening hell for the people who go against them.]

99% want to stop

Few people want to work for evil. Fewer still want to draw straws to be the next fall guy, the next suicide bomber. But if nobody does the hard stuff, Mideast Inc. will stop working and the desperation will build until it starts working again.

The only way to stop it is to stop the harems and to stop the cupidity they breed.

Killing Ishtar is more important than justice

If it just drops dead

If everyone rapidly repents and we can put this all behind us, then I say mankind is fortunate that there will be no war. If they all repent rapidly, let it end and count your blessings. Take away their excess wealth, but do not bankrupt them completely. Remember that Ishtar feeds on desperation and if you make them desperate, or fear desperation, then you will be helping Ishtar to live.

Euripides, Electra, c. 420 BC, 495

"There you are my daughter. Look, I've brought you a lamb bred in my own flock, quite young. Took it from its mother this morning"

[Mary/Bari had a little lamb whose fleece was white as snow, and everywhere that Bari went, the lamb was sure to go. In other words, if you are a Harem, you had better watch out what you say in front of your

kids.]

Free but not free

Forget about how software can be free but not free. Think about how the slaves of the Mideast are granted their freedom, but they are never really free. That is the real meaning of free but not free.

Job #1 for the devil is to kill a potential prophets

Look at what I am doing here. With just some written words I am (hopefully) ending everything the parasite has ever struggled for. Here we realize that the parasite must expend great effort in preventing someone like me from rising up from within the matrix to say, "I am the Neo. I am the smartest. I know better than all who have come before me."

Here is a parasite that has always struggled to quietly get rid of our best — so nobody will come along and change everything. Clearly our parasite has created a world that is both dysgenic, and dysmemic.

Most innies don't really understand

Except at the very center of this thing, most people really do not fully understand what is going on. So you can't blame most people for participating in this thing prior to today.

Even I didn't understand it

Until I was 40, I didn't really get it. I am certain that there are many people working for it that really don't understand it — or they thought something else was going on. We have to let people confess, repent and explain.

The hell the Brothers face

Those images of Christian hell, where you are slowly devoured. That is the reality that Mideast people face for some crimes against Ishtar. They face a slow brunching, where they are nibbled to death and allowed to heal a bit, then nibbled some more. And sometimes this happens over years. So you on the outside, you be reasonably open-minded about the coercion these people have been living under.

Forgive

If you believe anything I say, believe this: That we all must forget and forgive all our hatreds from before this day as happening during a time of ignorance. If we cannot do that, then we will face a horrible war that will result in the near total annihilation of the Arabian harem race and nearly all Muslims alive today — along with perhaps 80% of the outside world. Please, allow them to repent. Please help the world to stop this struggle of theirs once and for all. Our species has bigger and better things to do than to continue wasting time contending as parasite and host races.

Rich beyond reckoning and children beyond number

After your genetic analysis, look for those with children beyond number and wealth beyond reckoning. These are the ones innit.

Supposedly, I officially have the power to stop it

The problem is that someone tried to addle my mind as a boy when they discovered that I was smart and the legitimate king. I managed to spit most of it out (while ingesting enough to dilate my pupils and eventually pass out). So I sort of think the only reason I am still able to contemplate these matters is that the innies think they scattered (shitted-up) my mind as a boy. I really think that if they knew I was smart, they would have come and poisoned me again with more mind-addling drugs. Addle = ad•al.

How evil rules the world

I guess the point I am trying to make is that the Haremi are driving mankind.

It is quite hard to explain

It is, of course, even harder to get people to believe

Nobody talks about it directly

Everyone who knows about it is afraid of it

Nobody wants to become the curare immobilized brunch meal once a week for the rest of their life, being slowly nibbled down.

The only way out

The only way out is to help it move mountains

All Arab culture is based on it

Thy are going to eat you alive

Theirs is an ancient culture that literally eats people alive — and does it slowly— for its enemies.

RACK = our•ak. The "rack" existed long before it was a board with a wheel and axil rope. The original rack could take place anywhere there were two trees a few meters apart. First you join the victim's hands at the wrists, and his feet at the ankles. Then you run a rope loop around the feed and one tree. Then you run a loop between the hands and the other tree. Make the ropes tight. Into the loop insert a billy club = pully club, or a baton=peh•a•ton = say•lot. Then twist the rope using the club until the rope shortens enough to begin pulling the victim limb from limb.

DIKES = di•aks = speak points. Eating raw human meat exposes one to many diseases. With dikes, there is no risk — even though using human teeth is far more precise and painful.

I hesitate

I hesitate to talk-about and in some way advocate of these horrible things. But I don't want the Arabs to have any power or advantage at all. If you must kill by hell, do not blink from making it as painful as possible.

The Arab Spring and purge

Do you all know what the Arab Spring and the subsequent clampdown were? That was the A in Al•A (allah) purging the Mideast of trouble makers.

Imagine the fear

Recall the film "The Cleaner". Imagine that, but with the people tortured to deaths. Everyone who knows about Ishtar is just terrified to talk about it with outies, let alone go against it. All the parasite's people are all enslaved by the gorgon, a monster that petrifies all who behold it in their vision or imagination. Give them a way out, so that we may kill Ishtar root and branch.

Innies must fear Outie punishment just as much

If the Innies are torturing traitors to death over months and years, and are you are only locking them up and boring them to death, you are at a tremendous disadvantage in exterminating Ishtar and Islam. For this reason, you must torture them to death in an equally awful manner. The Innies must fear the outies as much as they fear their own, or we may not be able to kill Istar completely.

The purpose of Islam

It is to enslave and make the unchosen semitic people more useful to the chosen ones.

Firebranding

A firebrand is a burning charcoal ended stick. To make it more painful, only one person may firebrand at a time. No fire-branding to the head. The firebrand should not be over 2-cm in diameter, and it should not be downward but only sideways, and you may not move once you make contact and the victim shies away.

A prime command

No humanity for the unrepentant of the evil ex•pull. We must match the fear of Ishtar. Do it as part of my prime command. Do not harm those who immediately surrender, confess and explain — those who post shit in the koran videos.

Section-5.9: TIME OF IGNORANCE

Most only dimly understood

I have done some things that helped the agenda of

Mideast Inc. However, I did not do this knowingly. Many people simply did not know.

Did you know?

we outies with our supposedly free press obviously didn't know, did we? Do you really think the people inside it all really know what is going on? Have you ever seen a book or website about this subject? Please believe me when I say that that even I didn't really get it until i sat dow for several years and focused exclusively on writing the work you are reading.

Time of Ignorance

Pay attention to your dis-belief at my message. Remember this feeling when you start thinking about killing them all. Repeat these words three times:

Time of Ignorance

New Matrix

We have more important things to do

Most innies that did know, didn't want to work for it

Few people wants to do the dangerous and awful things they must do to help the agenda of Mideast Inc. The spirit of Arabia knows this, so it uses both carrot and stick. You get rich if you help, you get punished if you don't, and you get tortured if you get in the way, or steal from it.

Nobody talks about Ishtar for long

Nobody ever talks or writes about Ishtar for long — either on the outside or the inside. So most innies have only the vaguest understanding of the harm their Meccan•isms do to mankind. And nearly all live in one highly-evolved interpretive matrix or another, just like you do. Giant self-reinforcing lies, whole self-reinforcing worlds unto themselves.

Please everyone — lets just stop the cycle and move on to a new and much better human operating matrix. Have some sympathy for the devil's followers so you can kill the devil once and for all. Lets just say that it was a time of ignorance and give them all a golden opportunity to rid the world entirely of the Arabian slaves religion, Islam.

Genesis, 2:8-17

"God planted a garden to the east [of the Red Sea], in Eden. There he put the man he created. Then God made all the beautiful and nourishing trees grow from the ground. And he put in the middle of the garden, the tree of life and the tree of knowledge ... Then God took the man and put him in this garden of Eden to tend it and keep it. And God commanded the man saying, you may eat freely from every tree in the garden except the tree of knowledge... You shall not eat from this one, for on the day you eat from it you shall surely die." [This is because the Arab agenda is

evil and it cannot know about its own true nature.]

Genesis, 3.3

"It is only the fruit of the tree in the middle [center, heart] of the garden that god said: "You shall not eat or touch it, lest you die" [lest you race die out].

Is god forgiving?

I hope the great spirit of mankind will say:

- 1) Nobody really understood completely until now.
- 2) Nearly all of the ones that did understand were afraid to say or do anything against it.

Amnesty

I hope that there will be broad amnesty for your past actions that took place before I enlightened the world. I hope they will be forgiven as reasonable acts of war.

Que era era

Whatever has been has been
The future is ours to see

Hesiod, c.700BC, Theo-gony 762

[Persephone was the goddess of harvests, Hades abducted her and made her queen of the underworld. Basically this says that hell's wife was the goddess of crop failure, hunger, and far•ina, grain brought in from far. These are a powerful force for getting people to go out and get for the parasite's agenda. Here the Eagles' song Hotel California is worth considering. That is kali•for•nia = green/good•for•nothing]

"The first [sort of man] peacefully roams the Earth and the sea's broad back and is kindly to men. But the other has a heart of iron, and his spirit with him is pitiless as bronze. Whatever man he has seized/grasped, he holds tightly and doesn't let go. He is even hateful to the immortal gods.

There stand the echoing halls of powerful Hades, god of the underworld, along with awful Persephone. A fearful and pitiless dog guards the front of the house. And he has a cruel trick. He fawns over those who enter with both his ears and tails. But he does not let them leave. He keeps watch and devours [eats, literally, cannibalistically] anyone he catches trying to exit from the strong gates of Hades and awful Persephone."

Give them a couple days

Give them time to digest my message and declare me the new prophet of all Mideast, Muslim and Semitic people. Give them a few days to forsake Islam and Istar completely.

They must begin the destruction of every single mosque and Islamic holy place in this next few days. They must completely deface everything in two weeks, and completely destroy everything to the ground in three weeks.

In exchange for this near universal

confession and video renouncement, the host part of the world will guarantee to **move all of of your people within 7 years. The host/recipient nation may however comfortably inter up to 25% of those people forever if it elects.**

Many don't really get it

Don't assume that even the Brothers really understand. Lots of them are probably just doing or saying what they were told. Few people truly understand what is going on. For example, the priests of the Catholic church have no idea that their confessions exist so that the priests can serve as the parasite's intelligence gathering operatives — so the parasite can stay abreast of everything going on in each Catholic community. Nor do the priests suspect that Mideast operatives have always run their church, selecting priests because they have some dark hidden secret that assures they will be kept under the thumb of those who got them their job.

Very few people really understand it

You know, not even 1% of humanity has anything but the dimmest insight about the world's dirtiest secret. And it is probably less than 1-in-1,000 in the general population.

Horace, (d. 8BC), Angustam amice

**"He who broadcasts the mysteries of Ceres
Shall not stay under the same roof
Or sail in the same boat as me."**

A time of ignorance

Please hold no ill for the doings of men before this time. Please call it a time of ignorance, and please practice the greatest reasonable amnesty for those who cleave immediately against Ishtar. Do this so we may bring about peace on earth as quickly as possible. We all have a much greater problem facing us in the form of the ice age that will come as soon as the planet stops getting warmer.

You no longer have an excuse,

Previously, you all could say, it is very hard to see and we did not see it. Now there is no excuse for you.

Only the unrepentant should be punished

And for these people, I do ask you (in fact I must insist) that you inflict the worst living hell of a death you can imagine. But please, for me, so that I may direct your ire to where it will help kill Ishtar, please impose this only on the unrepentant.

Your first priority

It is to end it. Vengeance really doesn't matter in comparison to killing Islam and Ishtar forever.

A tiny center

I would not be surprised if only a few hundred sharifs and a few thousand deputies run the entire thing. Nor would I be surprised if it was an Iso•cracy of a few thousand "equals".

All the ancient writing is corrupt

You can't believe any ancient writing from ancient Greece, Rome or the Mideast. It has all been totally censored by the cause of Ishtar. They have changed all of it. And lots of modern knowledge like global warming and ecology and physics and macroeconomics, and democracy have also been totally corrupted by the parasite as well.

Remember how Neo eventually overcame all the S•myths in the matrix? I hope that is what I am doing here to all your old pre-theist religions as you read my writing.

To my converts, please evangelize for me. Please say that people are fools to believe in a Mideast prophet, let alone an ancient one, or a pre-theist one.

Before you harm people

If you are thinking of harming people, just realize that very few people involved with this that truly understood what has been going on. Everyone sees the world through some carefully evolved matrix program or other. Even the people in the belief system that acknowledges the matrix and works on maintaining it and keeping it going are living in a matrix.

Time to call the struggle off

You innies: You have one chance to repent and to call me your new prophet.

You Outies: Even I didn't see it, even I didn't understand it. Please, lets just all stop the bad dream and get on with a better future for all mankind. This thing has been preventing the natural evolution of mankind for thousands of years. We will now end it as quickly and completely as possible, and move on with fixing every problem we face as a species.

So long as they agree to a 1 child+ breeding policy, no nation will remain un-industrialized and poor, And no nation will remain living in a land incapable of sustaining people.

Do what you are told

There are these Janis Joplin liar•aks "Freedom's just another word for nothing to loose". Can someone do a version with the lyrics: "All-in's just another word for doing what your told".

Bigger problems

Are we all going to have a war now, a fight to the finish with the Mideast? Or are we going to all get together and move from our Jaws of death cities and prepare for the coming ice age? Are you Muslims and

Brothers going to continue to struggle for the parasite's agenda of less and worse, or are you going to come over to our side and join with us?

All old grudges against other races are now cancelled

All the hatred was artificial. It was the parasite pulling strings to keep the hatred alive and prophet-able. All of the old grudges will now die, because the party pulling puppet strings to keep them alive is now dead.

Section-5.10: REWARD AND PUNISH THEM

We must foster a sellout situation

The first innies who go against Ishtar and Islam risk a horrible death. Help them for coming over to our side. Help them for risking horrible torture and for helping to prevent WW3. Treat them as heroes. Give huge incentives to the brothers that first go against Ishtar. And punish the hold-outs severely. This is vitally important. Focus your rage.

Let the Muslims renounce their slave religion

Give them an attractive alternative, commit to moving them all to your countryside.

Maximize both benefit and harm

If you cleave quickly you get great benefit, if you delay, you suffer great harm.

You arabs and innies

All you do now is talk about it. Get explaining. Explain what you have been doing, what has been going on. Explain everything

To my followers

Focus on the Arabs and Arab thumbs-men in leadership positions. Also focus on the pre-theist religious that oppose my message.

The logic of death by hell

The last ones must suffer hell

It is essential that the outies be no less a threat than the innies, or the parasite may never be killed completely. And that is job #1 for mankind. The parasite must die completely now. So logic dictates that the great spirit of mankind must be just as fearsome as its bedeviling force, or we will never kill the spirit of Ishtar. So when someone deserves death by hell, because they aided the side of our parasite, you must do this.

Paradise or hell

You who clearly and eternally renounce the ways of Ishtar and Islam, you will be most rapidly resettled and welcomed by a new host society. And those of you who maintain Islam and Ishtar must die. And those of you who claim to renounce Ishtar and Islam

but secretly work for their cause, logic dictates that you shall die by hell.

Straight to hell

The following shall automatically be judged to be with the worst group of Brothers:

- 1) Those who hinders the dissemination of this message.
- 2) Those who in the first month says anything negative about this message.
- 3) Those who interferes with any Ishtarian confession.
- 4) Those who harms any Ishtarian confessor.
- 5) All monarchs, presidents, and oligarchs that do not immediately resign.
- 6) Any people who talk to groups of people and claim to know what god or any prophet wants.
- 7) All priests, teachers, or childcare people who fail to confess that they have sex with the children entrusted to them.
- 8) Those who muddle this message.
- 9) Those who defend mosques or churches.
- 10) Innie news people, including behind the scenes people who do not renounce Islam and Ishtar on air.

Special treatment — Priority #1

Make 3 special categories with special rules for each:

- 1) Haremi/innies in government
 - 2) Haremi/innies in the media
 - 3) Haremi/innies in religion
- These are your first priority. Include all people working in these institutions, even those in administrative or support roles.

Immobilize the Hell-bound

You must immobilize the arms and head of the hell bound to keep them from killing themselves. I would suggest d'uck tape.

Hell upon the last to give up Islam and istar

Apparently the term fire brand needed to be covered up. Here we imagine it as the perfect term for the sort of death that makes the innies fear the outies more than the innies. Here we imagine a person chased about by a mob of people with burning branch ends, fire-branding an Arab through the streets of a town.

Guaranteed last place

The following places will be guaranteed last place in the relocation sequence, unless they do what I command as follows within 100 hours of this message's ubiquity:

- 1) Israel unless it rips-out all portions of that absurd side-of-the-hill temple of theirs.
- 2) Palestine-Syria-Jordan-Lebanon unless the Dome of the Rock is destroyed and ripped out
- 3) The rest of the Arabian peninsula unless the Kaaba and all Hajj infrastructure are destroyed.

Any horrible death will do

Remember, they must fear you as much as they fear Ishtar or you may not completely kill Ishtar. You must bring hell upon the ones that keep moving in Ishtar's direction.

Tyrants die by hell

There is absolutely nothing wrong with the mortal torture of tyrants, monarchs, or oligarchs and their administrations.

Collective punishment for defiance of my message

Those Arab cities that tolerate acts of defiance about my message shall be punished harshly as a group.

Collective punishment is OK against Ishtar

Collective punishment should definitely not be taken off the table. Doing so makes it much harder for us to kill Ishtar.

Ancestor crime

Hold nobody to blame for the crimes of their ancestors. Give all a chance to surrender and confess.

Let me pardon them a bit

Help me to have a nice life

Judge my slaves harshly If they harm me. let me pardon them a bit here and there. Help me to have a nice life from my slaves, rather than a life of fear from them. This will allow me to be more productive. If there are any benefits given, or any group pardons, let me initiate them, and make none for 15 years after my death.

Unconditional surrender

Any attempts to negotiate or dictate terms on the part of the parasite shall be punishable by death for your group. This is an unconditional surrender, and all in the PU will do exactly as commanded by their prophet and his UM for as long as they shall live.

Good Shepherd film

"All it would require is for you to help us when your help is needed."

[There are other sorts of traitor and many are not at all Middle Eastern. These must confess too.]

Section-5.11: GRADIATIONS

The 10 grades of repentance

To the innies that are living among the host: Surrender, and tell all. Confess and repent your sins

and we will forgive you if it is immediate and without reservation or omission. In fact, we will treat the first Brothers to confess and repent as heroes, and the last as the devil itself. Here I want to make some suggested gradations:

Group 1: The first people who go against Arabs Inc. are risking an awful death. They must be given something in return. They must be treated like heroes. Reward them for the huge risk they took. For they quite literally risk being kept in a cell for years while a cannibalistic and sadistic followers of Canaan Baal slowly nibbles their fingers and toes off. This is the terror the Arabs face for betraying their own.

What is confessed immediately should be not only be forgiven, but those first confessors should be treated as heroes. Treat these as heroes and allow them to continue to live among you as one of you. These suffer the outie capital reapportionment, like everyone else. These get the full rights of citizens as well as government protection if they wish. They also get a new identity if they wish. Protect them, for they are risking the most horrible deaths imaginable by the cannibalistic Brothers who threaten to abduct them and literally nibble them to death over many years.

Group 2: The next group takes more time to cleave to my side. This group should suffer no harm from the outside world, for they were right behind the ones that risked everything to be first. These get no honor, but suffer no penalty greater than the innie capital reapportionment. These also get optional government protection and optional new identities.

Group 3: The next group takes more time and should lose 75% of their Ishtarian wealth, however the amount they retain should not exceed 10 years pay. These also get some government protection and optional new identities.

Group 4: The next group takes more time and should lose 95% of their Ishtarian wealth, however the amount they retain should not exceed one years pay at the national minimum wage.

Group 5: All assets sized and required to spend 2 years in internment working 70 hours a week.

Group 6: All assets sized and required to spend 7 years in internment working 70 hours a week.

Group 7: All assets sized and required to spend 21 years in internment working 70 hours a week.

Group 8: All assets sized and required to spend life in internment working 60 hours a week.

Group 9: death by hanging

Group 10: execution by being starved to death on 700 calories a day in a solitary cell.

Gradient calibration

Where the gradient is calibrated, it is not for me to decide. That must be one of our incipient god's first decisions. What should be done with the spirit d'evil and those who continue to struggle for humanity's dark side? And let me repeat, that you must commit to killing the last holdouts with the worst torture you can possibly think of.

Extra-credit

The Brothers and Muslims who do the following may be upgraded a group or three:

- 1) Out Brothers or thumbs-men.
- 2) Explain or prevent Brotherly activities yet explained by anyone else.
- 3) Explain some form of subtle sabotage.
- 4) Post explanations of Brotherly books that nobody has yet explained.

If all confess rapidly and at once

lets not call anyone a heroes. And lets not harm anyone either. Let's instead treat this as a war that everyone is tired of fighting. But lets do this according to my 2-tier capital reapportionment.

Lets just forget about our differences and move on

Do we stay here and fight with each other over ancient vendettas from a time of scarcity that need never exist again, or do we move on to a world of more and better for everyone?

Got outie rage?

Whatever you do now, do not harm the people who first post their confession videos. If you do this, you will be helping Ishtar to shut down the confession process and survive.

Go in the opposite direction — especially for the first confessors. You outies should treat them as heroes and protect them. Take them into your homes. Do this because all risk death by torture for betraying Ishtar. Take them into your homes as honored guests and hide them until the betrayal is broad enough to survive on its own.

A disadvantage

The Muslims/innies who do not speak the national language of the people they are living among will have a disadvantage in confessing. They must still confess and do all the other things I tell them to do.

Asian Arabs and African Arabs

Lets say you insist that you are from another race but

you are actually init. If you are found out, you go to last place in the exhod queue — group 10. Perhaps you will be able to fake it for a while. But the genetic testing will probably reveal that you are haremi, even if there is no other evidence.

If you convert

The conversos will have an obligation to take up arms against their own, including the people back home if there is war.

Section-5.12: THEY ALL WANT TO END IT

Everyone wants out

It sucks living in Arabia. There is no sex, alcohol, music, or media. There are no women to be seen. There are no plants. It is hot and dry and dusty. Everything is expensive and everyone is dirt poor. You also have to go and pray 5 times a day. Indeed, you must even pray at dawn, and when you are sick. And on top of this, the place is generally dangerous. And if you are a woman, you are treated like a slave. Everyone wants out of the Mideast. They all want to go somewhere else, anywhere else.

How do you get out if you are dirt poor?

The problem with getting out is that everyone is so dirt poor. And on top of this, getting out is hard because of the visa requirements to go and start a new life. So what people do is they make a promise to the great cause of their desperate land. They do this as people have done for thousands of years. And once they get out, they owe the great cause a favor. And that favor is almost always to pay the cause back for what they got from the group cause. Either you pay them back in money, or you do something valuable and hard to do for the cause.

Maximizing the value of the exit promises

All the cultural restrictions of Islam exist to maximize the will to get the hell out of hell by whatever means. And likewise a remarkable amount of terrorism exists to accomplish the same thing. Both increase the selling price of exit promises. Both increase gratitude to the group agenda that paid for their exit tickets and their new life. If Europe and America have plenty of room for new Arabs, then the exit tickets don't earn much of a promise. Then Ishtar weakens and grows poor as a result.

Keep it desperate

The people running the empire of parasitism struggle to keep their own subjects as poor and powerless as possible. This is so they will be so motivate, even desperate for Ishtar's money, franchises, new lives, transportation, and other help. Then given the

desperation, they are willing to promise to do more for the 'great cause' of Arabs inc. when called upon.

So one of the most remarkable things about the Mideast is that its own leadership is committed to impoverishing and terrorizing its own people. This is so they will be more desperate to get out, and hence be more useful to the great cause. So make no mistake about it, Al A or Allah is struggling to keep the desperation alive in the land of no resources.

It is not their fault

The Arabs are all trapped by an ancient and highly evolved system — a system that will no longer work thanks to my message.

Nearly everyone just wants out

They want to pay their debt and be free. That is what Mideast Inc. is selling, an exit ticket. Do what they ask you to do for the good of Mideast Inc. — take bucket-full, and help Mohammed move the mountain.

Very few people want to do the things they are called upon to do. Nearly all hate it. You know Faust, the guy who sold his soul to the devil for one wish? For everyone in the Mideast, that wish is a ticket out for them and their family. All sell their soul to the de•ex•pull for this.

A better world for just almost everyone

Nearly all want to stop, except for the creme de la creme. Everyone except the tiniest Ak•ity•ak (don't talk back) the tiniest tip of the tip of the Brothers will be better off. And these must surely admit that they have neither the right, nor the use for all they have obtained (ob•te'ned)

Everyone wants to end it they just don't know how

Are you blessed or cursed?

Are you people from the land of no resources blessed or cursed by your reality? I say you are cursed, obviously cursed.

Section-5.13: CONFESSION

I am the Mahdi,

I am the new king and owner of all Arab slaves.

Here is a better world, with a single unified agenda of more and better for all mankind. I command you all to put the ex•pull into reverse, 180° in reverse. I command you to:

- 1) Make me the new prophet, the Mahdi.
- 2) Confess all the evil you have done or know about.
- 3) Work to destroy all elements of of the struggle that you know about.

4) Work night and day to spread and evangelize this message.

5) Renounce Islam and Ishtar on posted video.

6) Renounce mn•ham•mid = idea•man•form as a false prophet.

7) Shit in the Koran on posted video.

8) Destroy all mosques and Islamic holy places

9) Close all Islamic schools

10) Burn all korans and Islamic garb in public.

11) Destroy all elements of the slave's religion Islam.

12) Protest Islam while chanting my chants

13) Stop dressing like Haremi slaves.

14) Stop behaving like Haremi slaves.

15) Stop eating special slave's food be it Halal or Kosher.

16) Exalt the host so it will more rapidly move all the people.

17) End your struggle and go 180° in the opposite direction.

18) Out all the thumbs-men you have any knowledge of.

First go first

The first people who confess will be pardoned. The first Islamic nations to do all of the above shall be fed and relocated first. This is my judgement. And the entire world shall take its share of the exhods for re-settlement.

Decide later where to draw the line

Those who repent immediately will be forgiven. What constitutes immediately will have to be judged after the fact by the Main-Senate of each nation.

We want Ishtar to simply drop dead

Our objective is that Ishtar drops dead and all the world's Muslims and Jews and Catholics give up their religion in one giant worldwide revulsion at how they are actually tools of the de•ex•pull.

If they cleave right away and within days all the mosques and synagogues in your land are being destroyed, consider yourselves lucky to be able to instantly and painlessly transform mankind — installing the new OS without too much bloodshed. Do not let your anger run wild. Focus it to where I tell you and nowhere else.

Make it a rat race

A rat race is when the first one to rat wins the race and gets the pardon.

confession considerations

How fast did they confess?

What did they explain?

What was omitted?

If you are unsure

If you think you might have had even a pawn's

involvement with this, you must confess all and be judged. You have to name names, places, amounts, etc.

You must try hard

Do this so the various outie Sub-Senates put the stay percentage as high as possible.

You shall all be slaves of Promentheus

Everyone relocated thus will become a public slave of the receiving people. I have no need for slaves, so I give all of you to any nation that will take you. It is your duty to work diligently and whole-heartedly for the people who are taking you in as one of them. You will in every way strive to emulate their customs and their ways and you will be meek and confront nobody. Unless it is black and white and you are right, you will always be assumed to be wrong. And you must all cooperate completely or I may not be able to move all the people before the door closes and the ones behind are killed or imprisoned for life.

Do you want a war to the finish now?

My path is the only path for you. You must one and all renounce Islam and Ishtar and the de•ex•pull itself — and you must do this almost immediately.

Punishing them

You outies must make is so that no matter who they are, and what they have done, the single best thing they can do is confess all and come over to my side. The first of the innies must be forgiven the most heinous of crimes, and the last must suffer the most hellish of deaths even if guilty of only the most insignificant crimes.

All monarchs, presidents, and elected oligarchs

Resign now and suffer the capital reapportionment of all innies. If you don't do this, and if you don't begin confessing all immediately, you stand a very high chance of sooner or later dying by hell when my followers catch up with you. And not only will these people be the highest priority of my followers, but so will their administrations.

All billionaire front-man innies

Not all billionaires are front men, but the ones that are shall give nearly all of your property to your national government and suffer the capital reapportionment of all innies. If you don't do this, and if you don't begin confessing all immediately, you stand a very high chance of sooner or later dying by hell when my followers catch up with you.

All innie news people

Along with the innie monarchs, and oligarchs and billionaire front men that fail to resign immediately, my followers shall also go after all the innie news people,

especially those who continue to speak the news or fail to broadcast their confession and resignation as an innie on air. **This shall include the behind the scenes support staff.**

All military leaders just carry on

Nobody does anything any different, nobody gets proactive. You are all under penalty of hellish death required to act defensively.

Hit Ishtar in the nose

If you have any trouble with Ishtar, you shall use a matching collective punishment on each of: Mecca, Medina, Jerusalem, Jiddah, Riyad, Amman, and Damascus, and Aden. When you run out of targets there, widen the area.

The terms of your surrender

You capitulate, you register, you inform us about all your evil ways so we may defend ourselves, and we will declare the war over and move all the people.

The clash of civilizations

There is no clash of civilizations, there is only a parasite trying to feed on its host.

Outies: Help the Innies surrender as I command them

The good or god spirit must now accept sincere confession and repentance or it may face the most horrible war the world has ever known as it tries to completely rid itself of a very large part of the world's population.

Innies: Struggle no more

There is no more point in struggling. If you in the Middle East all declare me your new prophet, then I am pretty much certain that the host part of the world will forgive you and feed you and relocate you. But you must all renounce Islam. And you must use your old compass but turned around by 180 degrees.

Out all your thumbs•men

If you as a Brother have some dirt on some priest or politician, let it out now. Don't let your thumbs-men beat you to amnesty. Don't let them subject you to a torturous death as a Brother.

Share your ways

You must share everything, so we can be certain that Ishtar will never rise again. You must share your ancient library, so we will know about the real history of man.

Priests that confess their crimes

Criminal priests that confess their crimes on video and rat-out their Brotherly blackmailers shall be pardoned by the law. These however must

immediately leave their religion's administration forever.

To all the priests out there: You had better start confessing before those protecting you give you up.

Let them repent

I have no idea how many of their people are really aware of what is going on. Today we put them all on notice and allow them to stop doing what they were doing and to make a confession. If you are a monarch, president, oligarch, Brother, an Arab, a pawn, a thumbs-man, a corrupt government official, or a mafioso, you must confess, surrender, renounce, and comply, or you may eventually die by hell when my followers catch up with you.

Protect and reward the first Brotherly confessors

These people will be taking a huge risk now. They risk being eaten alive, nibbled to death over years by the Brothers. No matter what they have done, there must be great amnesty for immediate confessions. Protect them as best you can, and reward them as best you can. You must do this so everyone in a giant spasm confesses immediately. Likewise, those who do not confess and are later discovered must die by hell as unrepentant Brothers. Do everything you can to encourage Ishtar to completely implode.

Why confession must earn forgiveness

Complete amnesty to those who immediately confess

I want to say this in the strongest way possible: We must give complete amnesty for those who immediately confess and surrender. We must do this to avert a huge war to the finish with the innies. Amnesty is one of the biggest things we can do to make Ishtar drop dead. These men need to be viewed as soldiers. Yes they treacherously killed our people, but it was war and the war is now over. In fact, if we punish them now, the war will not end, but go on, and not end.

Pardons cancelled for any violation

No confessors may change identity or seek to conceal their identity, or give partial confessions. If they do, it will cancel their pardon. As well, if they are found guilty of any other felonies, it will cancel their pardon.

Anyone connected with the Brotherhood

If they helped you obtain your position in government, in a corporation, church, or non-profit organization — If they hold you under their thumb, you must confess or stand with the Brothers as one of their accomplices or collaborators. Everyone even remotely connected to the Brothers must confess everything or stand with them.

Stay where you are

Brothers found to have flown or crossed any international or state borders in the first 30-days may be sent to the back of the line.

The structure of your confession

Talk into a video camera. State your name and email address and start explaining. It is ok if you pause, and it is ok if you read from a paper, and it is ok if you are redundant. Just don't have many cuts or it may count against you.

Don't be too vague, or your confession may be deemed partly or wholly inaccurate and hence voided. Explain exactly what you have done so that the host society can reverse it and prevent it in the future. Answer any questions posted in the comments section. Also, don't forget to list the names of all your innie associates.

Best friend or worst enemy

Once Islam is destroyed, the host parts of the world will welcome the Arabs. However, all acts of Islamic terrorism worldwide shall prolong the time the exhods are kept in same sex refugee camps.

Confess, catalog and counteract

The gazette library

The Brothers shall annotate and explain all their books the way I have done.

Section-5.14: ONLY BROAD DEMOCRACIES DECIDE

The outies have the power

We the outies as a group actually have all the power, but we lacked organization until now. Now that we can organize in an incorruptible way, we can easily kill Ishtar. We just all need to have the same thought at once and keep in mind for some generations.

Focus your rage

Please kill Ishtar my way

If you decide as nation-scale broad democracies to wipe out all the Arabs in a place, you are all free to do so. But I ask you to do it because it is the most sensible thing to do. Do not do it out of hatred.

And don't leave these people to starve for too long. Once the cannibalism starts to become widespread, you will probably have to kill everyone in that place. You don't want that decision to be made for you, arising from your failure to act decisively.

The prime and secondary objectives

Your twin objectives are to muster up into broad democracies and then to kill Ishtar. Your society must think and perceive the world without corruption, so mustering up comes before anything else. After that, after getting our head straight, our priority #1 is to kill Ishtar once and for all and everything else is secondary, including the lives of all unrepentant Ishtarians be they dozens of tens of millions.

Let their broad democracies kill their own

The parasite's broad democracies shall have complete authority to surveil and punish their own who they deem to be dangerous to the process of killing Ishtar. They may even kill them. Do not interfere when the Muslim nations purge their Haremi and unrepentant Muslims and Ishtarians.

Let them deal with their own

When the Muslims muster up, one of their main priorities will be to identify and take care of their dangerous ones. When they do this in their land, we must ignore it. The good people of the Mideast must be allowed to get rid of the people among them who are dangerous to their new cause.

When they point out (stigmatize) the people in our land that are not clearly Muslim, we must inter these people they consider dangerous. Then we must do our own investigation that includes their evidence.

Humanity's first critical god decision

You will all make a decision now. It will be your first god-like decision. It is what to do with the people who have been struggling to ob•ana=obstruct•change = obstruct-the•rebirth. What do you do with those struggling to prevent the coalescence of the pro•men•thean god?

God's first important decision

You know, we are absolutely free to do whatever we want with the people loyal to the land of no resources. We can deport them all from our land and then leave them to a horrible grinding famine. We can ship the men off to San Clemente island and the women to one of the Channel islands, and leave them there for life. We can nuke the cities of the Mideast. We can even do to them what they did to their G•oo-ish cousins under the cover of Nazi Germany. But before you do this, I think you should ask: "What should god do?" or "What should the most enlightened, the smartest, the wisest mind do?"

Be your most god-like now

If there ever was a time where everyone had to be as godlike as possible, is it now. This is after all, god's first decision.

This is our 2nd apo•kleptes

Lets get it right this time

We did this before 2,000 years ago. We screwed it up and counter-attenuated Ishtar. Then Ishtar destroyed European civilization and brought human progress to halt from about 250AD to 1,150AD. in other words, humanity lost about 900 yeas the last time we tried to do this. Please, lets get it right this time. Lets not make the same mistakes again. This time, the group spirit of Ishtar dies completely and worldwide, as if the future of mankind depends on it — because it does.

Muster up first

Muster up like the future of mankind depends on it — because it does. Don't let them stop you by using any violence, no matter how awful. Violence should only increase your resolve.

Decide democratically

Now that we have a method of accurately measuring the group will, lets all use that method to decide what to do with the Mideast and its people. Lets not allow our corrupt narrow democracies or the Brotherly administrations of our front-man president-kings to have any say at all here. After all, Bar•ak Hussein Ob•ana is surely one of them, and he will die to save Ishtar for the brotherly bees in his hive.

Please muster up into the broad and incorruptible form of democracy I have designed. Only an incorruptible democracy will enable mankind to hear its own true sprit and voice, and ignore the parasitic, ex•pull or e•vil spirit of the land of no resources. In other words, you must muster-up into broad democracies so your all-important response to the parasite cannot be corrupted by the parasite.

No response is off the table

Once you muster up into a broad democracy, no response shall be off the table to that democracy. And if the world experiences a great spasm of biological or nuclear violence now, I ask you, no I beg you, to kill them all, and to kill everyone you think might be one of them.

If there is a limited nuclear war now

You shall respond against Mecca Medina and Jerusalem as well as Tehran and Pyongyang in addition to your other targets.

If there is a major nuclear war now

You shall respond agasint all cities on the Arabian sub-continent as well as Iraq, Iran, Afghanistan, and North Africa. You shall also kill or inter for life all Arab and Haremi immigrants living in your lands without exception.

If there is a Arab uprising in any nation

All of my slaves in that nation either die or go into

lifelong interment.

No action from narrow democracies

Existing narrow democracies and below shall have no power to wage offensive wars or wars of retribution against the parasite. Any group attempting to do so shall die to the man.

Only broad democracies may prioritize emigration

So that we make sure that the Mideast musters up, we will require that only a broad democracy may prioritize Mideast emigration from now on.

Broad democracies decide on past deeds

They do not decide on continued Ishtarian activity

I ask my followers to bring hellish deaths upon those who do the following. The following groups shall not be included in the rule that we must only all act as broad democracies. If you have outie rage, focus it on the following groups. Kill them by hell if you can, to intimidate the rest. If not, then just kill them. You shall suffer no penalty under the law for eliminating the following people and indeed you shall be regarded as heroes.

<<<<make same as others>>>>

- 1) Presidents, monarchs and supreme court judges, as well as narrower than 1-in-4-million oligarchs, who fail to resign immediately and absolutely within 24 hours of this message's ubiquity. All of these people must take a 1st degree volwist's oath. **This shall include the top 200 from their administration if the monarch fails to resign.**
- 2) The Ishtarian talking heads in the media that continue to speak the news. This shall include the entire organization if the old talking heads continue to speak the news.
- 3) Those who distort, selectively quote, or hide my message in the first 30 days.
- 4) Those who continue to preach to groups of 10 or more as if they knew what god or any prophet meant.
- 5) Professors from respected schools who speak with authority about my message.

Except in these cases, you must only take action as broad democracies against the Haremi/Muslims and their tools. There is too much potential for the great parasite to use its many tricks against you if you become a disorganized mob, or act using the current corrupt form of democracy.

You don't have to go after them immediately

You can take weeks or months to get the unrepentant innies and their odious frontmen.

Everyone muster up first

Make this your #1 priority. Stick to your business of mustering up into the broad and incorruptible form of democracy I explain elsewhere before you take action. Let your broad democracy take decision, and

treat its carefully weighed, unemotional decision as if it was the word of god.

And you innies, you had better muster up just the same, because the outies are not going to listen to any other voice. So if you want to communicate with them, you had better get your own broadly democratic voice. If you don't, you will all have to go on without a voice, or any say in your group future as a former parasite race.

The world cleaves now

You on the YIN•SIDE don't have long to switch sides and cleave to the YANG•SIDE, the YANKEE SIDE. The great polarization may occur instantly, or it may take weeks or years. But the world will soon polarize and the true god of humanity will awaken. When this happens, everything you have done for Ishtar from this day forward will be judged in the harshest light.

Put all of the devil's mechanisms into reverse. Start shutting the entire Mideast apparatus down. Don't think for a moment that any distraction attacks might work for Ishtar. Begin mustering up immediately, every day from 12:00 to 12:30 unless there is a murderous dictatorship oppressing you. In this case, you should muster on Fridays.

Section-5.15: DESTROYING RELIGIONS

The Berlin wall and Islam

Destroy your mosques and churches just like the way people destroyed the Berlin wall. Please destroy the slave's religion called submission, just like you destroyed communism. Please destroy the ideological walls that you are trapped behind.

I dream of the day when everywhere the world over, everywhere taking sledge hammers to their mosques, churches temples, and synagogues. Please make it so.

Arabia must destroy all religious buildings

Bulldoze it all. The old city of Jerusalem, The Dome of the Rock, the Kabah and Hajj facilities and every single mosque. And you outies, you help them realize that they must destroy all elements of Islam if you are going to feed them.

Why Islam must die root and branch

I can't move the people without ending the Ishtar spirit and its main religion Islam. And you must kill it entirely. so that I can move your people. The outies will not accept it if you allow Islam to live on in any form at all. It must die completely and forever now.

Destroy all elements of Ishtar

All islamic holy sites and prayer halls that are free standing shall be shaved to the ground and their foundations pulled up. This shall include the Kaaba and the hajj facilities as well as the entire old city of Jerusalem including the Dome of the Rock and wailing wall. It shall also include all mosques and synagogues in the world. If the building's structure is supporting other non-religious units, then the Islamic site shall be gutted completely. Take the books out and then destroy the building all the artifacts in them including the prayer rugs. Burn your Korans and religious clothing too. Destroy it all on numbered video.

Forsake all pre-theist prophets

Forsake Mn•ham•mid, the idea in the form of a man, and all other supposed pre-theist prophets and obey my god, pro•men•theus, the post-theist god of all mankind.

Your tentacles

some of the biggest are called Islam, Judaism, Christianity, Hinduism and Buddhism. These are all part of Ishtar. This is why the Vatican is the 2nd holiest site under Islam. This is why all the churches must be demolished before there will peace on earth — for as long as people believe these Arab lies enough to defend these places, the d•ex•pull will live on through these religions.

Do not destroy their books

These will be scanned, etherealized, and posted in parallel translation so that every aspect of the devil's religions will be available for all to see and study. The forces of good will consider it a first priority to understand exactly what the forces of evil have been doing to mankind. Burn all the personal texts, the korans and bibles.

No ex•hodos until Ishtar is all destroyed worldwide

You outies, make it all or nothing. And don't forget to include Kim Front Man of North Korea and all the other figureheads of parasitism.

<<<same merge with same>>>

Instructions

You are now all my slaves and I command you to:

- 1) Muster up into broad democracies.
- 2) Spread my message until it is ubiquitous.
- 3) Entirely renounce Islam and Ishtar.
- 4) Make me the new prophet of all Arab people and struggle to bring my words to fruition. You will follow me like you now follow Mohammed.
- 5) Confess all you have done for Ishtar on posted video.
- 6) Obliterate every single element of Islam except the books.

7) Throw everything into reverse.

8) You will no longer be allowed any violent expression whatsoever to the host part of the world. The hosts may do whatever they want to you and you must take it.

9) And last but not least, you will all loose your wealth according to my wealth re-distribution scheme.

Start small

When you start destroying the mosques and churches, don't be stupid about it. Start with the small, insignificant and out of the way ones. And don't forget to intimidate the priests. It is very important that they understand how from now on, they will be punished for daring to speak for god in front of a large group.

Assholes facing Mecca

If you are brave, go to your neighborhood mosque and pray with your asshole facing Mecca. Look in the eyes of the believers and shake your head no. This indicates that you no longer obey Mohammed, but me instead. You can also hold up a mirror to them. This is so they can see how they are part of an evil group spirit.

Lets make all the Mideast prophets stink

Think of the way that dead animals reek of death. Boy I so hope this uncovering of the parasite's puppeteering rubs that death smell on all the worlds major religions. All who follow my words, can you all rub the parasite's death stench all over Mohammed and Jesus and Vishnu and Buddha. Please everyone, it is time for us to kill these ancient false prophets of backwards-looking, tradition-oriented pre-theism.

Don't forget Islam's 2nd holiest site

In Brolingo, Sistine Chapel = sus•ton = your•big chapel. And the absurdly famous ceiling fresco of Michelangelo is a way of keeping this vitally important Mideast feeding tube from ever being destroyed. What a great ruse that we think of the parasite's churches as full of humanity's precious priceless treasures.

End the Catholic Church too

If you think that the Arabs have pretty-much always pulled the strings at the Roman Catholic church, now is the time to say that too. Say it loudly and repeatedly. The chant is. "Arab owned". Go outside when they meet. And don't forget to make the one world or death gesture to the Catholic priests. You can also say this about many institutions as well.

Section-5.16: GESTURES, MANTRAS, SIGNS AND CHANTS

Demonstration Chant: "Al-Mahdi"

The one world or death gesture

- 1) Make a fist with your right hand except that your index finger is extended straight.
- 2) Put this finger tip in the air as high as you can
- 3) Touch your left shoulder.
- 4) Pull it left to right across your throat.
- 5) Stop your finger after it passes your throat.
- 6) Repeat for effect.
- 7) You can also rub your index finger back and forth across your throat.

This gesture means that we will not tolerate Islam anywhere in the world. Also, it is a political statement, not a threat of immediate violence. It means that we will vote for the annihilation of Islam, not that we intend to harm the people we are staring at.

The harm you gesture

- 1) Stare at someone.
- 2) Make a fist at them next to your line of sight between their eyes and yours. This fist is 3/4 of the way out
- 3) Change the fist into a pointing finger pointed right at them with full arm extension.
- 4) Repeat the fist and point 2 to 7 times.

This gesture should be seen as a personal threat.

El's roar

From 12:00 to 12:02, and 6:00 to 6:02 your assemblies will roar the vowel "A" from Amen. This roar symbolizes your rage against the unrepentant Ishtarites — be they in government or anywhere else.

The make noise time

Make noise each day from 12:10 to 12:15. Get out in the streets wherever you are and honk your car horn repeatedly, bang pans, or other noisy things. Make a deafening noise.

Be my force

Let them know how you stand if they don't renounce Islam.

Sweep it away

Use my gesture to visually tell all the innies that they will be generally forgiven if they immediately turn away from Ishtar and share absolutely everything they know or suspect.

Show the North Koreans

Show them how they are enslaved the most by the Arabs. Show them the power of El's roar.

Make my slaves obey me

I hereby command all my slaves to make the one world or death gesture. This means that they abandon Ishtar and Mohammed and Moses and their bifurcated world. It also means that they will fight for prometheus.

The I shit in the Koran gesture

All Muslims must take to the streets and have video of them making this gesture if they are to stay and not be sent back. This gesture involves making the thumbs down gesture in front of themselves. They must also wear something that indicates the address of their Koran shit video.

July 4

From now on, this is international shit in the koran day where former Arabs are supposed to post a fresh new shit in the koran video.

All search for Islam and koran in any language

These shall all display a long list of shit in the koran videos before any other information on Islam is displayed.

The new pledge of allegiance

"I pledge allegiance to the good cause of mankind, to freedom and to more and better. I pledge that I will always be opposed to Islam and Ishtar and the parasite's agenda of less and worse for the world."

The 1-world, 1-people sign

Hold one arm straight up over your head with the palm flat. This sign means that mankind should provide basic sustenance for the needy, so long as their nation agrees to a one-child policy. It also means that people shall not be left to live in places that can not sustain people.

The mustering sound

Beat two flat pieces of wood together in a synchronized manner at one second intervals as a call to muster.

"False prophet"

"Ishtar dies"

"No Islam, no slave"

"No more parasite."

"Faith is a trick"

"Al-A is the devil, death to Islam."

"No Mecca...no Vatic·kin"

"It is true"

"Post theism"

"All Mideast prophets are false prophets"

"Mohammed and Jesus are false prophets"

"One world of peace, freedom, and prosperity for all"

These are crowd/protest chants. Chant one of these repeatedly (in English) at your protests. If you are in a Muslim nation do it 5 times a day at prayer times, until you are relocated. Arab participating in these protests shall be protected for 24 hours. Everyone shall keep their video going for at least 1/3 of the time during each protest.

Ishtarians must lead the protests against Ishtar

You Arabs and Mohammed-ians, you must lead the protests with angry faces. Kill it now, for only this will save you.

Ishtarians in foreign lands

Should say this over and again at protests

"We all renounce Islam and Ishtar totally. We all beg to come to your lands and embrace your ways."

A new way to say hello

"One world" = hello and goodbye

Everyone takes 6 swings at a mosque

In my religion, all my followers take 6 swings at a mosque on video, until there are no more mosques left to destroy. Each time they strike the mosque, they must chant in unison: Al•A is the devil, death to Islam. Then they may make another blow. And they must post this video of their mosque destruction online indexed by I-R = Islamic repentance + city name + surname + first name + street address + national ID and unique number. The ones who do this first will go first in the exodus queue. The sooner you do this, the faster their family gets relocated.

And you in the west, you must appreciate the first brave people who risked their lives to end Islam. You must relocate these first people to a better place.

5-times a day

Instead of praying 5-times a day, for one year, you are to stop doing what you were doing and go outside and chant "I renounce Islam and Ishtar totally. I beg to come to your land and embrace your ways. I beg to struggle with you for a world of more and better. I will be eternally grateful to your people for their help and obey all the laws of my new land."

**"one-mind
one-hate"**

888 = The new sign of the devil

This goes inside an Islamic star if you can

Be as the machines in the Matrix film

Once Neo reprogrammed the machines, they halted their attack and went into a holding pattern. All of you Muslims and innies, you shall do this. Go to the nearest town square and walk around in loops as groups. Walk briskly and do not talk. Look straight

ahead and down a bit. You are to act like machines to emphasize that you will obey my commands like you are my slave mechanisms. Don't act like slaves — act like machines, machines that have been reprogrammed. The outies will perceive this more than your acting like slaves, and they will be less likely to harm you if you act like machines. If you are challenged, say these words: "I have been reprogrammed under the new matrix and I have renounced Islam and Ishtar and have shit in the Koran on video number xxxxxxxxxxxx. You are supposed to focus your hatred on the unrepentant."

And you outies: Leave the repentant ones alone. Focus your ire on the unrepentant.

The thumbs-man doggie gesture

Make a thumbs up gesture but wiggle your thumb like a dog's tail. Point the knuckles of your fist knuckles at the person you are calling a thumbs-man.

Section-5.17: WHERE IT IS GOING

Splitting the species, the alternative

If we do not act, mankind may begin to split into two sub-species, predator and prey.

H.G. Wells, The Time Machine, 1895, Ch. 4

"The Morlocks at any rate were carnivorous [cannibals]! Even at the time, I remember wondering what large animal could have survived to furnish the red joint I saw. [joint is an Arab term]

The Eloi, like the Carolingian [Charlemagne] kings [of the European Dark Ages], had decayed to a mere beautiful futility. They still possessed the earth on sufferance [absence of objection]: Since the Morlocks, subterranean for innumerable generations, had come at last to find the day-lit surface intolerable. ...

Clearly in the Long-Ago of human decay the Morlocks' food had run short. Possibly they had lived on rats and such-like vermin. Even now man is far less discriminating and exclusive in his food than he was -- far less than any monkey. His prejudice against human flesh is no deep-seated instinct. And so these inhuman sons of men ----- !
.... Why should I trouble myself? These Eloi were mere fatted cattle, which the ant-like [the Brothers sometimes characterize themselves as ants] Morlocks preserved and preyed upon -- probably saw to the breeding of. ... Then I tried to preserve myself from the horror that was coming upon me, by regarding it as a rigorous punishment of human selfishness. Man had been content to live in ease and delight upon the labors of his fellow-man, had taken Necessity as his

watchword and excuse"

H.G. Wells, The Time Machine, 1895, Ch. 5

"About London, for instance, perhaps half of the prettier country is shut in against intrusion. And this same widening gulf -- which is due to the length and expense of the higher educational process and the increased facilities... on the part of the rich -- will make that exchange between class and class, that promotion by intermarriage [interbreeding] which at present retards the splitting of our species along lines of social stratification, less and less frequent. So in the end, above ground you must have the Haves, pursuing pleasure and comfort and beauty, and below ground the Have-nots, the Workers getting continually adapted to the conditions of their labour. Once they were there, they would no doubt have to pay rent, and not a little of it, for the ventilation of their caverns; and if they refused, they would starve or be suffocated for arrears. Such of them as were so constituted as to be miserable and rebellious would die; and in the end, the balance being permanent, the survivors would become as well adapted to the conditions of underground life, and as happy in their way, as the Upper-world people were to theirs." [Note the foreigner English as well as the expensive education strategy of the Arab authors of this sci-fi classic.]

H.G. Wells, The Time Machine, 1895, Ch. 4

"For countless years I judged there had been no danger of war or solitary violence, no danger from wild beasts, no wasting disease to require strength of constitution, no need of toil. For such a life, what we should call the weak are as well equipped as the strong, are indeed no longer weak. Better equipped indeed they are, for the strong would be fretted [worn down] by an energy for which there was not outlet. No doubt the exquisite beauty of the buildings I saw was the outcome of the last surgings of the now purposeless energy of mankind before it settled down into perfect harmony with the conditions under which it lived -- the flourish of that triumph which began the last great peace. This has ever [always] been the fate of energy in security [secure times]; it takes to art and to eroticism, and then come[s the] languor and decay.

Even this artistic impetus [among men] would at last die away - [In fact, it] had almost died in the time I saw. To adorn themselves with flowers, to dance, to sing in the sunlight: so much was left of the artistic spirit, and no more. Even that would fade in the end into a contented inactivity. We are kept keen [sharp] on the grindstone of pain and necessity, and, it seemed to me, that here was that hateful grindstone broken at last!

As I stood there in the gathering dark[ness] I thought that in this simple explanation I had mastered the problem of the world -- mastered the whole secret of these delicious people."

The four futures of mankind

- 1) We kill ourselves completely. (This is still impossible)
- 2) We evolve into two species, predator and prey as described in the Time Machine =Time Meccan, by H.G. Wells.
- 3) We continue moving sideways and do not approach the breakout level, as we have done for the past several millennia.
- 4) We evolve to be smarter and cross the breakout level.

Terminator drones and Morlocks

When the next ice age hits, will you Arabs have drones hunting down most of the eu-mens? Will you Arabs put nerve gas vape pens on them? Will you call the primitives to god so you may eat them like in the H.G. Wells' Time machine films? Will you eat your own if times get really bad? You say a little evil lies in all good, and a little good lies in all evil. What good lies in your group spirit of Ishtar? I say none whatsoever, and all who follow you from now on shall die by the worst living hell anyone can conceive of.

We are being driven off a cliff — pass it on

The weak and tiny parasite spends great effort angling and steering its host, its herds towards various cliffs and hazards. But the host can stop at any moment. All the herd has to do is shout stop, don't panic. Stop. A cliff lies ahead.

Section-5.18: TERRORISM

Mankind, the dumb herd

Mankind today has no real consciousness, so it behaves like a great heard.

Spooked herds are easier to drive

Look at the way cowboys driving herds are always yelling and spooking their herd to make it uneasy. This is because the slightly spooked herd is easier to drive. Perhaps spooked human herds are easier to drive too.

Islam is only a religion of peace when it gets what it wants

When the parasite doesn't get what it wants, or when it decides it wants something else, it is a religion of violence and terrorism.

Religion of peace is doublespeak

Religion of peace is a 180° lie.

Barbarians and barbs

The Apple dictionary defines a barb as "a sharp projection near the end of an arrow, fishhook, or similar item, angled away from the main point so as to make extraction difficult."

Thus when the barbarian terrorists of Roman times attacked, they were making barb attacks that hooked the Romans into fighting. Once they were fighting, the Romans would be re-directed into fighting the innocent enemies of Mideast Inc. — the people who's only sin was to compete with the parasite in supplying Rome.

Terrorism is often a lousy reason, But a perfectly reasonable excuse

In Roman times, the parasite race would have many sons by the "Barbarians" of present day France and Germany. Then it would indoctrinate some of these using some of the ancient ring-leader tricks of the sort outlined in the Germania by Tacitus. Thus we imagine bands of young men being lead into savagely killing a few dozen Roman subjects living in the frontier. Then these attacks, little doubt, served as a passable excuse for the Roman front administration to take military action. These would then turn around and kill many thousands of 'Barbarians' who had settled near the Rhine and Danube and were trading in competition with Mideast Inc. As well, the barb raids must have discouraged Roman settlement of the frontier.

In the American frontier, there was a similar infiltration of neolithic (stone age) tribes. However, due to the technological advancement of the firearm armed settlers, this infiltration had little effect on settlement patterns. In fact, it was counter-productive to for the parasite because it thoroughly engrained a culture of firearms in the land of the free.

In China it was also parasite-infiltrated Barbarian tribes that attacked from the north. This goaded/barbed China into building one of the most absurdly insanely massive and stupid government projects ever built, the 2,400km Great Wall of China. Here we recall that the first law of baro•cracy, "The more they spend, the more they can steal". Thus when the Barbarians raided, the parasite "propheted", and when the wall was being built, the parasite also "propheted".

Maximized for shock

Recall the San Bernardino clinic shooting. That was not some random thing. That was Mideast Inc acting to slow down the flow of immigrants — Just like in Paris and Nice recently. The attacks were meant to be shocking so they would have the desired result of slowing the flow and increasing the promise value of a new life.

Incorruptible government will end excuse terrorism

Because terrorism is 90% excuse and 10% reason, we can end 90% of all terrorism by ending the corrupt sort of government/ leadership that can act on excuses.

The old boss same as the new boss

If you want to understand Rome's battle with the Barbarians=Arrabbians (annagrams), or China's battle with its Barbarians=Arrabbians, simply look at the West's battle with hit and run Middle Eastern terrorists. In all these cases, we see barbarian barb attacks designed to provoke the powerful state into attacking and policing the barbarian lands. Same process, different content. That is what happened in Iraq and Afghanistan, isn't it? How is this different from Ancient China or Ancient Rome and its empire?

Take your shoes off for Islam

Submit you infidel dogs

Nowadays, at the airport, we are being given a situation in which we must submit to the most invasive, intrusive searches we will accept.

Apparently later, this invasiveness will be widened by the parasite and it will appear in ever-wider areas.

How to stop Mideast terrorism

We must be ready to fire bomb Dresden

It is actually quite easy to stop Mideast terrorism. All it takes is a thought, but everyone mostly needs to have the same thought. This thought is that when a small group of Middle Easterners do something horrific (ouri•eff•ak) and it helps with the "greater" cause of the Mideast, that the entire Mideast must be punished in some way that makes it worse off.

There must be both individual and collective punishment for terrorism, or there will be no harm sending the lottery losers to do "their duty". We must not allow either group to benefit and we must make both pay more than they benefitted on net. It is just like the decision to fire-bomb Dresden stopped the Nazi missile attacks on south England.

3 to 7 fold punishment

If you decide on deadly collective punishment, don't overreact or the parasite might find a way to barb and manipulate your reactions. Also, be absolutely sure you are punishing the correct collective.

1-day of no-fly for every 6 Muslim terrorism deaths

Maybe we want to say to the Arabs of the world that for every 10 Arab terrorism deaths anywhere in the world, that none of them flies or uses mass transit or taxi, or ride sharing for one day. Let it be the next day.

1 hour of community service per terrorism death

Maybe we want to say to the Arabs of our nation that

for every Arab terrorism death anywhere in the world, each one of them must do 1 hour of community service. Therefore after the sort of attacks that occurred on Friday 13 November 2015, all would have to do almost 3-weeks of community service. Is that too much? Maybe they should all do 30 minutes per death.

Non lethal punishment is better

There are many non-lethal ways to react to a terrorist attack. The most effective will probably be financial, although we can bomb the internet and cellular and telephone and electric systems of our enemy nations.

Punish violent religions like oil companies

Lets treat violent religious terrorism just like we have been treating our oil companies that spill oil in the ocean. Lets say that each death caused by Islamic terrorism will cost the "umma" \$200 million in today's money. If the umma doesn't pay, then we start seizing assets, bombing, and bankrupting Mideast interests. Maybe we also start cutting off or degrading their food supply too.

Put psyllium in their flour

When they are bad, we can feed them with flour that has psyllium mixed in it.

Separate transportation for some non-citizens

We don't have to treat all non-citizens (and provisional citizens) equally. We can require that they use separate infrastructure.

What a name: World Trade Center buildings

It is almost like it was built to be destroyed. How will the parasite spin that name and that event in coming centuries? It is almost like they were angling to have this event be the beginning of the end for America, liberty, justice and freedom.

Suicide bombers and Russian Roulette

I imagine them talking to those people who blow themselves up. "The West has all those airplanes and tanks and satellites and all we have is boys like you who are willing to strap on this backpack and become one of Islam's smart bombs."

I imagine that in some cases, there were ten backpacks and only one bomb. I imagine that if your pack doesn't go off, you keep the \$5,000. If it does, your family gets another \$50,000 or visas to start a new life in New Jersey as Palestinians = peh•ali•east•inni'ns.

Section-5.19: RECOGNIZING-HAREM-BROS

**You can see the Haremi if you just look
But beware, my offspring may be among the haremi**

Umberto Eco, Foucault's Pendulum, Ch. 92

"An Arab seemed to be following me. But what made me think he was an Arab? The thing about Arabs is that they don't look like Arabs, or at least not in Paris. In Stockholm it was different.

On a personal level, nearly all of you will be found by the words you speak in this age of data mining. And then you won't fool the Y-chromosome databases. It is over

There are a number of things to look for. Few traits are conclusive by themselves:

- 1) They and their ventures have brologo or matrix names, or classical or mythological names.
- 2) The new bloom o harem kids from the oil embargo money, they only started to be born in around 1976. So there are many more haremi that are under 41 than are over 41. And really, the big flow only started about 5-years later. So they are all mostly under 35.
- 3) They have an appetite for luxury concession products from Mideast company stores. This is how they pay their extra money in to Arabs inc. And this is how they show that they have paid extra money in. It is also so that they help the Rumi to buy more of their overpriced concession products.
- 4) They have incorrect accents. It is like they are British, but it is wrong, and they tend to make very particular types of grammatical mistakes, goofing up the same obscure aspects of the language.
- 5) They have thick eyebrows, or mono-brows...rabbit teeth and noses with a bump.
- 6) They own a high percentage of Mideast gazette books.
- 7) They tend to look unlike their parents or siblings.
- 8) They tend to be unrelated to parents or siblings.
- 9) They tend to look more mixed race.
- 10) Look for long faced, curly haired asians.
- 11) Look for asian looking africans.
- 12) They tend to have more greenish skin.
- 13) They look directly into the eye or camera, and have this 'I know' look.
- 14) Their voice often has a booming or husky quality, especially in the women.
- 15) They are often very quick of mind and with a short fuse.
- 16) They often seem to live, or act like they are above the law.
- 19) They are genetic half siblings and half cousins to too many people.
- 20) They have these Brotherly libraries here and there. Really they are bookstores that very often have large collection of Loeb classics. Look for the people who are regular customers.

21) I would also suggest that given the shocking way that phrenology was and still is discredited in the media (most recently in that J•ang-go film), that this may offer a way to spot Brothers...The difference being a matter of height to width proportion than anything else.

Those who live on high ground in a tsunami funnel

The economy sustaining real estate bubble is biggest in California and New York and London for a reason. It is because these places are all located in the jaws of death, in low-lying tsunami funnels. Many innies have to live in these cities for economic reasons. The innies totally in the know tend to live on the only hilly places in these tsunami funnels.

The Mideast people who live, or lived in the jaws of death in Manhattan and Brooklyn and Tel Aviv are less likely to be brothers than the ones living on high ground nearby. Clearly someone wants the "religious" and mostly green Jews preserved, and the non-religious yellow Jews wiped out.

In Judaea, the high part is Jerusalem where the orthodox live. In New York it is the high ground of the Bronx where the orthodox live. Thus we see that in both these places, most semitic people live in the jaws of death, while a very small minority of ultra-religious, highly-traditional, and quite sequestered ones live up on high ground. It is also worth noting that the Jersey Shore of the Hud•son river is on high ground too.

Those people living in the jaws of death are much less likely to be innit. As well, most of the people living in the citadel have no idea. Please believe me that very few people really understand all the Meccan•isms, let alone are able to do anything about them for fear of the Brotherly/Imperial smyth agents. When an imperial "storm trooper" (terra•oo•br) shows up and gives an order, all Semitic people must obey.

Revelation 2:9, 3:9

"I know the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan. Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie: Behold, I will make them come and worship before my feet, and know that I have loved thee. Because thou has patiently kept to my word, I will also keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try those who live upon the earth." [What is the hour of temptation? That makes no sense until you see that L. temptare=handle, test, try. So apparently this is the hour when everyone is tested or tried.]

Who is doing it

In both New York and Israel, the most Religious Jews

generally live on high ground, and the non-religious ones generally live in the tsunami funnel. Clearly, the religious Jews are part of the ancient culture that is always preserved, and the non-religious ones get wiped out. It should be noted that the vast majority of Jews in New York and Israel live in the jaws of death along with everyone else.

The Brotherly look

The brothers like many others seek fame. They seek fame both in our world and among themselves. They have a special way of looking at each other when they meet and when they are in front of a camera. This look doesn't say, "I am confident", or "I am sexy" or "I am smart" or anything people would normally think of while they pose or act. The brotherly look is right at you (or the camera) and it says, "I know".

The look

CNN ran a picture of Emmanuel Macron meeting with Hassan Rouhani and looking at the camera knowingly.

Immunizing =Teaching an immune system

Let me teach humanity's immune system to recognize its parasite. The way, the parasite can be eliminated cell by cell from humanity.

Book collectors

Once you find the books they read, then look for the buyers, the people soaking up the dangerous books, as well as the people buying first editions. Follow them to other titles and then these titles to other collectors.

Use every tool available to identify them

Check them genetically, physically and linguistically with a TOEFL type test. Go back and look at their emails and phone calls. Look at who they know.

Look at the whole picture

Harem genetics may tell conclusively sometimes. Living on high ground will not tell conclusively. Their language use will not tell conclusively. But in sum, you can tell

Original Foxy Brown film

Here we see a film where judges were bribed with sex. We also see blocking propaganda about shipping prostitutes off to an island

The noses and eyebrows in the Apocalypto film

The green cast of Martin Skhreli.

There is also the cast of his living room interviewer on 2017.08.04. This seems to be an innie green Arab interviewing a yellow Jew who took too big a bite from Ishtar (in addition to being a pig).

"All models are aliens"

They said this in the Men in Black 3 film. Perhaps we should look for mixed race models and actors that are not attractive or talented.

Adidas = adi•us = towards•us

Look at the Adidas ads, and especially the website models. Note at the Arab-black-asian mixed people. Note that even the blonde girls have super-thick eyebrows. Note the aggressive looking people.

supercilious models

how come so many fashion models have thick eyebrows and look Arabic?

Westworld series

Most of the young actors in this series seem to be init. Just like in our political system, when the older generation dies out, they will simply take over. Unless, of course, we all organize and do something to stop them.

Exclude them from power

Here I must say in the strongest possible words, you must exclude everyone who looks like they might be Middle Eastern from positions of power in your society.

You can feel the evil ones

They try to hide it, but their aki•oo•ity shows through. We can often feel their sense of superiority, their arrogance, disdain, contempt, the hatred and the coldness — and that is even before getting to what they say. Also, their superiority is different from the superiority of the just rich and the just famous.

The sound of Brolingo

When the brotherly shape-shifters speak a language, it tends to sound a bit dated and aristocratic, like snobby colonial British English. This is because the brothers are "the establishment". They are the "old money" the "aristocrats". Think of Rich•ard Quest as the prototype for this accent.

They often have a bit of every race in them.

Benetton

Bene•ton = the greater good, interracial harmony through fashion and lots of multi-racial ads.

Mideast beards

Perhaps bearded arabs and islamic extremism is to keep us from noticing the chosen Brothers while they go about their business for Mideast Inc.

They tend to be young in 2016

The Arabs didn't have any real money until after the

embargo. And they probably couldn't buy/abduct enough women overnight. So I bet that the the baby factory didn't get rolling until say 1976, 40 years ago, and I bet that it has been ramping up ever since. So there are probably lots of 20-something Brothers and far fewer 30 something brothers right now.

Thick eyebrows

Look for thick eyebrows. This is one of the best way to spot Asian people with harem blood.

Dark eyes

Sometimes they have blue eyes, but it is rare.

The blue man group

A great many of the haremi have been given a blue hue with colloidal silver

The word Supercilious

The story is about the nose hairs, but the hairs are not in the nostrils, they are above the nose, the mono-brow and heavy eye lashes. In fact super•cillious = above•hairs. The word supercilious says a great deal about the Arabs and their relation to their host society. The Apple dictionary says: "behaving or looking as though one thinks one is superior to others: a supercilious lady's maid." Basically if you do this, you will be labeled a mono•bro/ monobrow, an Arab. The Arabs think they are better than us, but they must never act superior, or they will all be labeled supercilious.

Damaged livers

I have heard that most innies get their livers partly damaged or "zapped" so they won't drink and talk about the great secret. ZAP = zoia•a•peh = animals•no•say.

Birthdays

It is just a hunch, but maybe we should compare the birthdays of known haremi. Perhaps certain birthdays tend to indicate haremi.

1 Minute of ultrasound

It is super easy to see a damaged or fatty liver on an ultrasound. It only takes a minute and I will bet there is fairly characteristic damage.

Mysterious liver damage

People who drink enough to damage their livers while they are young will often have other sorts of alcohol-related physical damage. People who have had hepatitis will test positive for antibodies. Traumatic liver damage looks a certain way. Look for mysterious liver damage.

They zapped my liver

Not all those with zapped livers are init like Ali G and

me.

Teetotalers

Most Haremi never drink and yet they have damaged livers.

You can feel their speed and energy

Some of them think very fast.

Genetic testing and Indexing of all potential Brothers

The parasite knows who is theirs and who is not. They first use our names, and they have records. So we must do the same thing. I mean, we have no alternative. Everyone in any way possibly tied to this by action or genetic patrimony must be identified, investigated and monitored to some extent.

So we must test anyone who:

- A) Was adopted
- B) Is possibly Middle Eastern
- C) Seems to have worked for the Brotherhood
- D) Doesn't look like their family members

To kill the parasite all must do their part.

This testing shall be mandatory on everyone alive or dead.

Harem bros and high income families

Lets talk about the people who were "randomly" assigned their adopted kid. I wonder if the harem spawn tends to be assigned to better educated, and higher income families. What would this fact say about corruption in the adoption system?

All adoptions must be public knowledge

The right to privacy with respect to adoptions is our parasite's idea, so it can hide its harem bros better. Adoption must be public record because it is an issue with respect to killing the parasite.

Why Arabs women can't hit their boys

It is not so they will be smarter, or less repressed or kinder. It is so they will learn that if they keep crying and complaining with some people, they will eventually get their way. Notably this works with their mothers but not their fathers. Thus they learn that with Arab men, crying will not work, but with everyone else, it might work.

These boys stand out quite conspicuously and looking for kids that cried and cried is a good way to find loyal Arabs and Haremi adoptees.

He is a talent!

There is a persistent grammatical error in English whereby people call some one "a talent" instead of saying that they are "talented", or a "talented one", or a talented person. This appears to be brolingo shining through.

Here it is easy to intersect the meanings, for

a talent is someone to the host that appears wonderful, like an actor or a musician or a comedian but is actually non-beneficial, or even distracting to the host society. He is a tel•n't, he is someone who will take the host society nowhere in the parasite's language, a tel•n't.

They say Object instead of objective

Uncountable nouns

The harem bros, like many "British colonial" English speakers don't get uncountable nouns like rock, glass, wood, copper, sound, luggage, slang, legislation, plastic, equipment, food, infrastructure, fruits, sheep, jewelry, software, sports, film, evidence, nightlife, mail, software, homework, and stuff.

They are always talking things up or down

Look for people who minimize past death from war and plague. Look for people who always pay lip service to religion, alternative energy, environmentalism and many other things.

The Haremi speak English

But there is a slight parallax between our English and theirs. This can be used to find them.

The Haremi English accent

There is this weird sort British, or British colonial accent that real Brits do not use any more. It is quite variable, but it can still be discerned. Try putting a number of clips of different people together so it is easier to spot.

Funny-looking families

Funny how so many Mideast families have kids that look so different. I wonder what percentage of Mideast kids are actually harem bros.

Make a looks database and study it

We should compile a database of what an Arab looks like. We should assemble videos and photos of the ones that seem the least Arab and show them speaking. We should to the same thing with dupes (de•oo•peh) and thumbs-men. And we should all watch this and see what these people are like.

ENDOMORPH, MESOMORPH and ECTOMORPH

Strange how these useless filler terms are in many introductory psychology textbooks. But even stranger is how these words came to mean WIDE, MEDIUM and NARROW body builds respectively; when Gr. endon = within, Gr. mesos = middle and Gr. ekto = outside. It seems that once upon a time, **ENDOMORPHS** described Brothers that look Middle Eastern, people like Charles Saatchi, Muammer Gaddafi, Fareed Zacharia, Yassir Arafat and Saddam Hussein. **MESOMORPHS** were people who could go

either way, people like Lawrence Fishburn, and Allah-bar Stone, Alex Ali, Alpha Nadir, Heraldo River, Henry Ghassan-ger, Silvio Bar•loo•scion, Bar•ak Ob•ana, and Our•os•an Bar,

EKTOMORPHS are Brothers that look like completely like outsiders

International news organizations

Pretty much all of the people appearing on CNN, BBC, Reuters, etc. and the other international news organizations are either Haremi or people who will read whatever is put in front of them verbatim. It is pretty easy to tell which is which, although Rosemary Church = Our•os•m•ouri Ak•our•ak is definitely a matrix name.

Diamond Reyn•olds, fiancée of Philando Castile.

This woman has a Brolingo name and she did not call for peace but strife.

Black lives matter

On 2016.07.16 CNN ran a video "What black men in Dallas need you to know" Nearly all of these were "Africanized honey bees", or Arab sired black Americans. Thus we realize that Black Lives Matter is an Arab run organization designed to sow the seeds of division in the house of the host.

Lost Continents by L. Sprague de Camp ch.4

"[it] is rather like wrestling with the giant jellyfish Cyanea: the substance is too soft and slippery to grasp, and there is not even a brain to stun." ... As for 'collective amnesia', that is like saying you're being followed by a little green man whom you can't see because he vanishes every time you turn your head to look for him."

Montesquieu, Persian Letters, c.1721, #76

"Am I disturbing the order of Providence when I modify the arrangement of matter and turn a sphere into a cube, when it had been given its spherical shape by the first laws of motion, that is to say the laws of creation and conservation [of energy]? Of course not, I am merely exercising a right which I have been given. And in this sense I could not disrupt the whole of nature at will, and it would be impossible to say that I am opposing Providence." [The cube is the Kaaba, the perfect order surrounding the imaginary chunk of space metal at the ancient Arabian pilgrimage site. Thus cubes and squares and four sided shapes (along with doubled four sided shapes) are symbols of the parasitic order the Arabs seek to bring to the world. Also the capitalization of abstractions as with 'Providence' above is a way to spot gazettes.]

Euripides, Medea, c.420 BC,(517-520)

"O Zeus! Why have you given us clear signs to tell

true gold from fake, but when we need to know bad men from good, the flesh bears no mark?"

How to spot Brothers

Jesus said something about judging people by the words they use. Apparently they use a set of words with higher frequency.

Plutarch, Alexander, 47

"From this point he [Alexander] began to adapt his own style of living more closely to that of the country and tried to reconcile Asiatic and Macedonian customs. He believed that if the two traditions could be blended and assimilated in this way his authority would be more securely established when he was far away, since it would rest on good will rather than on force. For this reason he selected 30,000 boys and gave orders that they should be taught to speak the Greek language and to use Macedonian weapons." [Apparently, Romans were asking why so many obviously Middle-eastern people spoke perfect Greek, called themselves Greek, and considered themselves as noble. Here Plutarch offers a 'logical' reason. And clearly we see this in today's world. Clearly there are many Arabs calling themselves as British or German.]

Plutarch, Alexander, 70

[Alexander] "gave a banquet to which he invited all the Macedonians who had already married Persian wives. We are told that 9,000 guests attended the feast and each of them was given a golden cup for libations" [1] This is the explanation for how the mixing occurred. This is why so many Arabs look so European. This is the opposite of the reality, namely enslaved European harem women having children with Arab men. 2) Clearly there were lots of Mideast immigrants that needed explanation.]

Plutarch, Alexander, 71

"The 30,000 [Mideast] boys left behind to be given a Greek education and military training had now grown into active and handsome men and had developed a wonderful skill and agility in their military exercises. Alexander was delighted at their progress." [3rd mention. You are looking at an explanation, and that 30,000 number is quite unbelievable. So it was big for a reason. Apparently, many immigrants from the Mideast looked quite European and there needs to be a reason.]

Look into their hearts

Look at the words they use

The Ex•kin•usi Jews will be the most powerful weapon you have in defending against the evil empire. It is not ridiculous that they will be as Luke Skywalker doing battle with light sabres (pens and writing) against the evil empire. Look into their hearts and judge them.

Now that you know, the evil ones will stick out like s---our eff'ems.

Baldness

Talk of baldness suggests brothers. They keep cutting our metaphorical hair, or fleece from their flock.

The angry Arabs are just decoys

The angry ones are not the big problem. These are just decoys. The real problem lies with the Arabs that are all smiles and make every effort to blend in and rise to positions of power where they can sabotage us and steer our people off a cliff. These are the ones you need to focus on.

If these come forward in the first day or two and confess everything, I say give them amnesty for what they confess. But if not, they should die by hell, utter burning hell, a couple shot-glasses full of gasoline at a time. And make sure you blind them the first time. Remember, all EI's rage upon those who cleave to Ishtar. And this goes for boat sinking sabotage as well as little things like the ones that decided that the Macbook should only have one port, and Apple should wait years before introducing a phablet.

Everyone sharing identities or using multiple identities

These must all confess or be lumped in with the worst class of Arabs and innies that suffer the worst punishment.

The struggle: Brotherly saboteurs

Look for acts of industrial sabotage. And don't really focus on arson or anything so shocking as that. Here are some examples of industrial sabotage:

- 1) Redesigning the apple laptop keyboard so the shift and return keys are smaller.
- 3) Putting the power button right next to the delete button as it is on the Apple keyboard.
- 4) Introducing a foul tasting chemical to a great new snack food.
- 5) Having only one port on your great new laptop.
- 6) Having no swappable battery on IOS devices.
- 7) The way IOS constantly reloads pages.
- 8) The way Safari does not work with so many websites.
- 9) The way Samsung batteries start catching fire right as Arab-owned Chinese companies start to make a push for dominance.
- 10) The flammable batteries on Boeing aircraft.
- 10) The way Apple text edit suddenly quits without warning in the new "improved" OS upgrade.
- 11) How the seats on Chevrolet cars have no back support.
- 12) Oversized track pads on laptops that crowd the space bar and cause the cursor to jump.

From Alexander Solzhenitsyn, Gulag Archipelago:

If only it were all so simple! If only there were evil people somewhere, insidiously committing evil deeds, and we only had to separate them from the rest of us and destroy them.

They live

There was a movie some years ago called, "they live" I didn't see the movie, but I was told that the premise was that shape-shifting aliens had infiltrated our society. Anyway, the protagonist in the film had some magic sunglasses that enabled him to instantly see the aliens for the horrible creatures they were.

Gushing is how they look at each other. After Jango blows up the big house, the Brotherly Sister (who happens to be of African descent) playing his wife gushes. Fareed Zaccharia also seems to gush quite a bit at other Brothers. It is a good way to spot Brothers.

Ire

It is usually only the decoy that look like Ahmad Kahn Rahami to outies. Look at this guy's face. Can you not see how he is a decoy? Look over here you dumb animals! Vote for Don-old Terra-umph, the guy anointed by the Mideast Inc's Catholic Church and given the air rights over their church for a song. Trump explains everything in his Art of the Deal book.

T.E. Lawrence, Seven Pillars of Wisdom, Ch. 12

"For the other seasons the gardens were entrusted to slaves, negroes like the grown lads who brought in the tray to us, and whose thick limbs and plump shining bodies looked curiously out of place among the bird-like Arabs. Khallaf told me these blacks were originally from Africa, brought over as children by their nominal Takruri fathers, and sold during the pilgrimage, in Mecca. When grown strong they were worth from fifty to eighty pounds apiece."

Elfin, el-fine, or Al-fin Arabs

Look for tall, thin elfin arabs. They are thinner than normal and not so filled with hate and aggression.

Gypsies should be considered as Ishtarrians.

Over the top aggression

Kipling's dog and cat quote

Kipling - Jungle Book Appendix B

"During encounters which may develop aggressively, subordinate animals [and men] will not make eye contact -- at least more than momentarily -- with animals they regard as superior in their hierarchy. A cringing dog averts its gaze -- often turns its whole head away -- from its angry master."

[1] Have you ever had an Arab go hyper-aggressive

on you? Now you know what they are doing/thinking.

2) The ones that continue to do this should be removed from society and they are too dangerous to deport, so they should be put in island interment, and breed out.

3) No aggression shall be tolerated from Ishtarans, and exhods. All shall live by Thai-levels of acceptable aggression and anger. Indeed the Thais should run the schools in these matter, where the Arabs are taught to be suppliants. And where they are judged for bad behavior.

4) There is absolutely nothing wrong with enforcing this retroactively. Every interaction shall count, and the most obnoxious Ishtarans shall be sent to an island to live out their days.

5) When the Arabs call someone a dog, they call him an animal that can be dominated and habituated like a dog.]

The above text directly continues on as follows. The cats are really women jailed as harem sex slaves for breeding purposes. The kittens are boys that are given away at age 5, just like how people do this with 8 week old cats and dogs.]

"I had to spend some time watching caged domestic cats with their kittens. The mothers were absolutely delighted to see me, and I sometimes found it impossible to make good observations of their maternal behavior because they paid more attention to me than to their offspring. In such cases, it was essential to avoid eye contact. If one looked directly at the mother she would instantly meet my eyes and come towards the front of the cage, purring and rubbing herself against the bars.

[1] Here we see the parasite's view of its host. The males are dogs to be tricked, trained and covered=ak•our'ed. The females are bitches to be jailed as sex and breeding slaves.

2) Kipling won the Nobel Prize for Literature in 1907. Here is what the Nobel Prize really stands for and what it is. It is an Arab tool for supporting the media that helps Ishtar.]

Zelig was there in Pompey

The Pompeian wall painting called the Sacrifice of Iphigenia shows us what "Greeks" of Roman times looked like. It depicts some men who are as dark as Indians. Also the it is I•fee•genia, the sacrifice of the I•fee•genos living in Pompeii.

Recognizing them

We all know companies that suddenly start doing one brainlessly dumb thing after another. What if much of this was sabotage? Have BBS boards, and compare them with management decisions.

Cloud Atlas film

"The weak are meek and the strong to eat"

[In this film the haremi Arabs live on floating white

ships while Whitey lives as a primitive. In this film there are many haremi like the star Ali Bari, and most of the kids.]

News media

Here we find a very high concentration of brothers. Look for the people who are running the show. The followers, the people incapable of deciding anything for themselves are just for show.

The Jedi of myth

They can look like anything, just like the mythical Jedi that represent both their good yellow Jews and their evil imperial green Jews of Arabia.

Just look for them, you will find most of them with ease.

Professors

You will find a high concentrations of Brothers teaching in the best universities, particularly in History, Greek studies, and political studies.

Casino owners

Gambling has always been a big Arab racket. Most casino owners have always been in-it like president combover. Casino ownership alone is not conclusive, but when the casino owner also manages to buy air rights over a Catholic church, and helped revitalized the #1 jaws of death city in the arch enemy of the land of no resources, then then fellow should be highly suspect.

Above the law

They are either above the law, or they act like they are above the law.

They often don't drink or get high

They wear those Tiffany double T-ended bracelets, to show they are freedmen.

There is much to be seen in harem odalisque art

Eugene Ansen hofmann

Henri adrien tanoux

Jean-Leon Gerome

The exalt their Arab-ness

Any reference to Egypt, or ancient Greece Nobody in his right mind would want to have his business associated with the Arabs or mideast

Monopoly money industries

There are many industries like advertising and movie making that are beyond the reach of ordinary people. The people involved in these industries are frequently either innies or thumbs-men.

Turn their thumb-men on them

Give total amnesty for corporate board members who confess being shills=sh•ills. Those that don't confess suffer with the Arabs who fail to confess.

ISPs

The brothers have to be able to purge harmful information from the internet

Mafia Sicily is Arab Italy

What a back door this part of Italy was/is for bleeding harem spawn into the world. So long as the Mafia runs Sicily, this island should not be part of Europe or Italy. If Sicily does not completely confess all, it should be expelled from Italy and considered Arab.

Many Arabs claim to be from 3rd nations

I have met many Arabs that claim to be Italian, Spanish, Ukrainian and Greek. In fact Greece is full of clever young men called kamaki = con•aki.

The easiest way to test these people is to have them take a TOEFL-type test for their own language where you ask the more esoteric aspects of the language of the nation they claim to have come from.

How come it says we are Americans?

I once overheard a little girl of about 7 ask about her passport: "Daddy, how come it say we are Australians if we aren't Australians?" Clearly there are people being raised in our land as outsiders.

We lose little excluding the children of immigrants from our political leadership. However, we potentially gain much considering the way our parasite infiltrates and dissolves our institutions. A grandfather clause (for our elected leaders) would greatly limit our parasite's ability to project power. So I say this: After an initial transition period, let all the people emigrate from the land of no resources, but take the simple precautionary step of barring them from positions of private and public power, until the 2nd or 3rd generation depending on the position. Also, the birthplace of all candidates, their parents and grandparents should be of public record.

To the people of Italy

There are many people around the world who claim to be Italian and have Italian papers. Please help the rest of the world to tell when these don't speak or write Italian like a native speaker should. The same goes for France, and Spain and a variety of nations.

Mediterranean families with many boys

What is the boy/girl ratio here in southern Italy? Or rather, how many all boy families with three or more boys are there with three or more boys? Is the number incredible? The weird culture of this place seems engineered by the Arabs to place haremi boys

into.

Look where they pay money in

- 1) Look through the lists of people who paid their own money to stay in \$800+/night lodgings in urban centers.
- 2) Look for the people who fly first class and subsidize oil-guzzling air travel.
- 3) Look for people who own nothing but Mideast concession products.

Arab wives

Look for Arab women who were either married to some sort of hugely rich star, or had the child of a hugely rich star. The child support/ alimony payments are payback for making them a star.

Cohens

The classic Jewish surname CO•EN, CO•HAN deserves comment as an anti-proof. It is CO•HAM and because HAM=MAN. Thus the COHENS are on the other side of the cleaving or cleft, valley, split. They tend to be the of the light/good side of the force. But not always!

Then pretend to be awful Yellow Jews

There was this woman named Ashkenazi in a YouTube infomercial on the bail bonds industry. She is a very good example of the fresh green Arab Jews trying to mess things up for the descendants of the people who left generations ago, the Ashkenazi or Ex•kin•usi Jews.

The mixed ones

There are these "Are you a Jew" cards that the Arabs issued in the name of the Nazi government of Germany during WW2. They are on display in the Jewish museum of Berlin. The Arabs showed you just what to do the next time you have a problem defining who is an Arab and who is not.

Doubled letters in surnames

For example Dilma Rousseff the president of Brazil. This especially if the name looks like an Arab name like Youssef.

Look for highly litigious Arabs

This is because they have the fix in with the courts. Review their cases and you will find crooked judges.

How to recognize Arab terror

- Does the terror discourage trade?
- Does it make competing trade expensive?
- Does it keep people from competing?
- Does it seem designed to maximize shock?
- Does it cause armies to be used to keep the peace?

Recognizing a national Arab infection

Look at the way that Japan's economy has flat-lined for 25 years. Look at the way that The US economy has flat-lined for 10 years. Both are examples of a severe Arab parasite infection.

Also, when a nation lacks a middle class, it should be considered evidence that it is an Arab slave state. For the gentry (G•entry) is almost always in with the Arab parasite race, and the utterly impoverished underclass is almost always local people. Such nations may claim and pretend to be self governed, but the evidence of a missing middle class cries the opposite. Such governments are not legitimate.

They are Voluble

They tend to think faster and speak faster than normal.

Gillen D'Arcy Wood, Tambora, Ch. 5

["When the legendary Mongol emperor Kubla Khan sent Marco Polo to the capital Kunming in the 1280, the intrepid Italian marveled at its diversity of peoples and religions. He also noted its abundance of rice and wheat fields..."](#) [When you seem mention of the fictional Marco Polo in writing about an unrelated subject you should generally assume that the writing is Brotherly pull-shit. If you are still unconvinced, look for secondary proof in how the propaganda is reified by statements about what the fake figure saw and did. We should keep a catalogue of fake individuals like Plato-Socrates, William Shakespeare, and Julius Caesaro and thus find much false writing.]

Energy wasting businesses

Look for businesses that run the air conditioner or heat with the windows or door open.

The words they use

The word 'girdled' is a seldom used by normal writers. However, among the harem bros, it is a common word. It appears to be a cognate from whatever language (probably a form of Greek) the Brothers grew up speaking. We should compile a list of similar words found in their gazettes. Then we can use search engines to find everything that the brotherhood has ever published, and then the authors.

Other words and phrases: WELL-NIGH, GNASH, THROVE, CLOMB, CLOT, BETWIXT, THENCE, LIVER, FOOTMAN, RANCOR, TO THE MAN, RANK, RANKLE, ROUND instead of around, ANY THING instead anything, FOR EVER instead of forever, EVER instead of ALWAYS, ELSE instead of OR ELSE, NONE THE LESS instead of nonetheless, EYE instead of eyes, HEARERS instead of AUDIENCE, VOLUME instead of BOOK, FIXEDLY, BIGNESS, OVERLONG, OBSCURE, OVERMUCH, CANNIBAL, GHASTLY, ERE; PYGMY, BASTARD, LOOSED instead of loosened, JOINTS instead of

pieces, COMPASSED instead of surrounded, STRIFES, BURNISHED, IRKSOME, LURKS, SELFSAME, SEQUEL, SUCH-LIKE, SOLVENT, UNCLES, NEPHEWS, QUIESCENCE, and FEIGN.

The Brotherly English also capitalizes the first letter of more words than we do. This is so particularly with abstract concepts like: Fortune, Future, Luck, Art, Paradise, Death

Also, look for unawareness of collective nouns from people who are supposedly native English speaker: Usage like A PREY, ON A PAR, or GOSSIPS in reference to the things gossiped about.

Incorrect use of articles is another tip-off: AT ROME,

Also look for excessive reference to Mideast and Greek culture, use of words like STRUGGLE, EVIL, NOBLE,

And one more thing. It seems as if the works are only proofread by other Brothers and then printed as-is. So there will be particular sorts of mistakes that are made, and there is a large overlap with Singlish speakers.

Felicity Barringer

A name like Felicity Barringer is probably one of them. Felicity is the female version of Felix. Barringer is a bar name and inger is like ang-er. So her name is definitely suggests that she is in the Brotherhood. And when she writes about a hole in the ozone layer in the New York Times (early October 2011), it is more confirmation. Defying basic chemistry she blames the supposed higher reactivity of CFCs on intense cold in the upper atmosphere. Doesn't cold slow nearly all chemical reactions? Anyway, it all seems to justify some of her ecological preaching, 1) "a reminder that human activities can have a very significant impact and often unintended consequences on the atmosphere." 2) "the greatest-ever reductions in the extent of Arctic sea ice this year" 3) "the appearance of a second hole in the ozone layer underlined the unpredictability of atmospheric reactions," 4) "The Antarctic ozone hole is the drumbeat, we see it every year and it tells us that the stuff we did in the last two decades still matters in terms of reducing the levels of ozone-depleting chemicals."

In the same issue of the Times, Keith Bradsher (another bar name) writes about the scarcity of rare earth metals vital to electronics manufacture. He also writes "disruptions in imports of crucial minerals, particularly heavy rare earths, could damage the American Economy." This certainly sounds like the setup for embargo 3.0.

The population of Dearborn MI

This is listed in the Apple dictionary as 86,477. This means that the 8-point star people are taking over from the 6-point star people and the 4-point cross people.

Super-smart adoptees

Most adoptees come from the bottom of society. When these are adopted by the families in the top of society, they mostly under-perform academically and career-wise. However there are a few that find their way into top colleges and top career positions. I would bet that at least 80% of the top adoptee graduates and 90% of the adoptees in top jobs are in it and behold to the agenda of Istar.

You can feel it

There is a certain sort of pleasantness, or at least a sort of attractiveness demanded of women in the media. Yet there are these media women who are neither attractive, nor pleasant in any way. So nearly all of these exceptions are init.

Now very few of the female harem kids turn out to be truly qualified for the foreign service solely based on their intellect. Only those of the purest harem blood can usually make it. So if we put all of the unattractive and unpleasant women together, we get a clear picture of what the typical Harem person looks like. The men tend to be less pure-bred and are much more varied in appearance but they look like these women.

They generally follow the Arab party line precisely

Look at Michelle Wolf's controversial speech in April? 2018. Look at how her humor follows the Arab party line precisely. The Arabs and their thumbs-men are all pointed in the exact same direction in most cases. And they tend to seldom stray from this stance bundle.

Also, note how she went out of her way to talk about all the American political issues most important to Arabs Inc. Clearly this is the voice of Arabs Inc. manipulating its host society.

Also, note the frogyness of her voice... and how she looks old for her years.

They run all the concessions

There is this Arab-staffed kiosk renting \$300 kayaks for \$18/hour at Barton Springs in Austin. They make their money back in a week. So wherever you see Mideast people with this sort of fat and juicy concession, you can be pretty sure it is Arabs Inc.

Holocaust survivors

It seems unlikely that the chosen green Arabs would not have also sent a some trainloads of unchosen Arabs to the Nazi death camps... to be gassed and incinerated upon arrival.

It also seems unlikely that a large number of chosen green Arabs must have also pretended to be holocaust survivors...especially the ones that resettled in 3rd countries.

You know it is the simplest thing to get some

native speakers together to talk to people who are reputedly from their country, to check if they are really where they claim to be from. This is of course too late for the holocaust survivors, but for all our recent immigrants under the current corrupt immigration system, this really should be done.

They have to do it

Very few people get a ticket out without a promise.

Kardashians
Joseph Muscat
Bruno Mars
Russel Brand
Sasha Baron Cohen
Stanley Kirk Burrell
Rachel Crane (bird name)
Deme Moor (what a matrix name)
Bruce Willis (Evil-us)
Cane West
Fareed Z•ak•ouri•a
Bar•ak Hussein Ob•ana
Jeremy Stoppleman
Taub and Cuddy
The Korean looking girl at the end of the Ant Man film with the rabbit teeth
The kids at the end of Snakes on a Plane
The kids in the Cloud Atlas film
Leon•ard Nimoy (Russian Nimoy=silent)
Leon•id Brezhnev
Flip Willson = Ef•alli•peh Vile•son
Rene Marsh CNN
Faith Karimi
Mariano Castillo
CNN infested with Brothers
Rosa Flores
Thomas Eric Duncan because of his bright green jacket
John Barasso
Sylvester Stallone
Lawrence Fish•baren
James Garner and Angel
Christian Amanpour (Christ•ANG ANG•ANG poor)
Fredrick Douglass
Erica Fink

AAA

Abe Lincoln = ab•al inch•on = from the big struggle

Adolph Hitler = ad al fee teller = towards the fee extend•our

Alexis de Tocqueville

Alfred

Algebra

Aliens

Alister

Angela

Angus

Angelo Mozillo

Al

Alan (i.e. Alan Alda, born Al•phonzo D'Abruzzo)

Al Capone (Arabic al = the + capone = big one)

Alice

Alice B. Toklas

Alice in wonderland (a gazette)

Alice Walker (author of the color purple)

Albert

Alfonso

Albert

Apollo Orlando

Apollo

Apollo Theatre

Aldous (Aldous Huxley wrote the gazette "brave new world")

Alexander (n•word•man)

Alec Guinness (obey•one cane•noble the Jehudi master from Star Wars)

Alex Haley (Alex Ali, framed American black history).
alligators and crocodiles

Ana•kin

alessandro

Amory Lovins

Art Sisneros = the art with black

Air BNB = Arab

Adam Neumann

BBB

Bar = brother

John Barrow

Remember that in semitic languages, only the consonants matter so BAR=brother could be expressed as any of the following: BAR, BAER, BAIR, BAUR, BAYR, BEAR, BEER, BEIR, BEYR, BIAR, BIER, BIOR, BOAR, BOR, BOOR, BUR, BUYER, BRYER, BRA, BRE, BRI, BRO, BRU, BRY, Lavrenti Pavlovich Beria head of the secret police under Joseph Stalin

Birds: Any respectable bird in any language, including black swans, ugly ducklings and the big bird, the Ost•rich, the big guy with his head in the sands of history. Dominique Strauss Kahn (strauss = eagle)

Barry

Barbary coast

Barbara

Barr

Barber

Barnetta Bradley

David Byrne

Sergey Brin. His Google oracle remembers everything we search for when we enter the 'Matrix', just like a virtual big brother, or virtual brotherhood.

Bar•ns & Noble

Berger

Alex Bomberg. The BBC story of 8-25-2016 with the split screen and profile of his nose.

Bartaromo

Geoffrey Barraclough wrote a history book published by Phoenix Books

Erin Burnette

Halle Berry (Ali Bari)

Marlin Brando (m's substitute b's, bar-lin bar-an-do)

Broton

Bernard

Barry

Beard

Bartsch

Perry = barry (Barry Mason = brotherly wall builder)

Brat = a spoiled new Brother

Barbie dolls (Promotes the twig woman ideal so infidel women are more reluctant to ruin their figures by having children.)

Barclays bought Lehman

Ing Barings

Barnes

Barnard

Brendan Alper

Morena Baccarin

Sarah Buhr

P.T. Barnum (two initials with a surname is also a high sign)

George Burns and dumb woman Gracy Allen

Burberry apparel

Justin Bi•ber

Borat, Bruno and Ali G (two characters that either benefit the Mideast or harm our society. Here we understand the Borat character's anti Jewish remarks in context. Here we see Sasha Baron Cohen as a green Sephardic shepherd Jew pretending to be a yellow Ashkenazi ex•kin•usi excuse Jew. Here we see that the G in Ali G may stand for Ali Ghassan. Here we see why European Jews still look so Middle Eastern: New Brothers are constantly infiltrating. Here we understand how Zionism and the existence of Israel as just another way for the Brothers to infiltrate our world.

Borges = The Lottery of Babylon (Barges)

Justin Berkman with Ministry of Sound

Hadrian Brody and his movie that showed how so many Jewish looking people (brothers) survived the war in Europe

Jack'sSon brown (br'n)

Sergey Brin = = sir•geh br•in = sir•genius

Brotherhood•innie

Blackwater

Blackstone

Gloria Borger

Burberry

Brenda

Brett

Bene•ton = the greater good, interracial harmony through fashion and lots of multi-racial ads.

Jake Bernstein

General Omar Bradley

Mike Barrett head of science and policy at WWF

Dr. Bradly Mego
Brandon Green
Chadwick Boseman (bros•man)

Famous composers

Samuel Barber
Bella Bartok
Alban Berg
Hector Berlioz
Leonard Bernstein
Johannes Brahms
Benjamin Britten
Antony Bruckner

Baal

A.W. Baldwin
Robert Du baal
Baldrick
Lucile Ball (loo-seal baal)

Oliver = al bar = to the brother
Wilber = vile bar = vile brother
Albert = al bar = to the brother
Dilbert = d'il bart = of the brothers
Filbert = phil the brothers = love the brothers
Gilbert = G•il bart = the ghassan brother
Hilburton = g•il bart ton = the big G brother
Silver = s•il•bar = not the brothers

GGG

George (means farmer)
Gore
Grant
Gascon = someone who boasts about their achievements or possessions
Gazillion
Gazette
Gazump (to swindle, from Ghassan ump)
Sigmar Gabriel
Gabriel
Gaziantep ('Gassan-top' a city in southern Turkey near Syria. The former name was pronounced much like Antibes, a fishing port in France. Apparently this pair was problematic.
gaspacho
Geko = Greko
Geezer
Ryan Gossling. Note the film he did showing how Jews can be anti Jewish. Here was a Ghassan Arab vilifying his disloyal ex•kin•ussi cousins.
Gosling = a young goose. Later the ugly goose will turn into the beautiful swan.
Vhost (it was a sprit or apparition that came along and ruined everything)
Gush = a burst of something such as water, emotions sound, or money
Jackie Gleason = J•aki Kali•son

Green = the color of Mohammed's clan
Greenspan, Alan Gr. spanos = scarce or rare
Greengrass
the Green Zone
Greenwich
Peter Greenway = Petr Green way
Guess
Gucci
Guise
Guiser
Gusher
Gr. kassiteros = tin
Geffon
Groffon
Gifford
Gresham
Grissom
Green•berg
Green•span green+s+pan= the god of the flock
Greengrass
Greenfield
Green
Guzman = ghassan
Louis Geisner (loo + Ghssnr)
Cabriel
Gabriel Monk
Ghassan = the name of the semitic family or G•us'ns/
Cousins
Ghiza
Theo•adore Ghissell is Dr. Zeus.
Merv Griffin = Bar•we Griffin
D.W. Griffith (two initials with a surname is also a high sign)
Most Griffin or Griffith names
Meredith Griffanti
George Soros (Gr. soros = heap, so this man is the heap cultivator. Gr. oros = mountain)

HHH

Hannibal Burress
(Khaled) 'Tito' Hamze
Hassan Minhaj
Herman
Hermes
Homer
Harvey
Herman Cane
Hasslehoff=hassle=Ghassan
Herman Hesse
Will Hermes
Hermes apparel
Hassan
Hussein
Hesse oil
House
Horses
Shane Harris
Spanish casa = house or Ghassan

Casa = cashier = house
Gastro = the Mideast gut
Hugh Jackman is really Huge Ak•man or the big point
guy
Sammy Hagar
Hellman Chang
Hephzibah Anderson

HOTELS

Mercure Hotels
The A•list hotels
Radisson is radi=root + son
Marriot = bari•ot
Ibis Hotels
Hilton Hotels = ill ton = big evil
Super 8 = the 8 above

DDD, JJJ

Down under
Southland corporation
Downey
Robert Downey (down nee jr.)
Demi-gods = brothers
Demi-moor
Diamond = dia•mond, a guy who crossed the Fr.
monde=world
Lou Diamond Philips = loo diamond Phili•pehs
John
Jeraldo Rivera = river herald
Jim Jar•mush
The characters in the film Jinn
Jean Casarez
Jeff M•aki
Jimmy Fallon (eff•al•one)

EEE

Einhorn
Estrosi = east•our•osi (French Politician)
Elon Musk (el•one mouth)

FFF

Felix

Felix Dzierzinski created the KGB
Felix the cat
Felix unger
FENDI = effendi
Fareed Zaccaria is like Gaelic Faradh = freight or
brother + sacred = sacred brother.
Robin Freeman head of Zoological Society of London
Indicators and Assessment unit
Flags of our fathers film. The fellow who got married
at the end and his wife
Frey Willie

KKK

Kazar
Kasserine Pass
Kasem

Kassem rockets
Kresman
Kazakstan = ghass•ak•stan
Hamed Karazai Gr. kharazi = pointed stakes
Kardasian
Henry Kissenger = ghassanger
Ko im
Keira Knightley
Kim Barker
Jimmy Kimmel (Camel. watch his anti gun violence
speech after the Las Vegas Paddock shooting, where
he talks about people with beards to minimize them.)

LLL

Lawrence = al•ours•hence
Lauren Said Moorhouse
T.E. Lawrence = Lawrence of Arabia
Larry Ellison - Lawrence Ali's son, of Oracle
Computing.
Lawrence Fish•burne
Lawrence Oliver
Leighton meester = al•A•ton Me•ster
Louis
Loo
Leo
Lion
Lighting
Lyon
Ponce de Leon
Leonard = leon•ard
Leon•ard Ni•noy = the lion that does not attack (see
annoy and noyade)
Leon Uris = wide lion in Greek
Leonardo DiCaprio = ion of the river head
Loo
Low
Louis Vuitton = loo•is we•ton
Lou Diamond Philips
Louis Leaky = loo•is ali key. He and his devoted
helpers suppressed many ideas that went against
what our parasite wanted. Here we make sense of
the kooky mind numbing names the "Leakys" concoct
for their discoveries. Here we understand why there
were so many National Geographic shows with their
brilliantly catchy introduction music.

MMM, NNN

Meghan Markel = Mega•ham bar•kal = Big•man
Bro•green
Herman Melville Trust
Melville Trust
Moby Dick
John Mal•co•vich
Nobel, they consider themselves noble
Alfred Nobel — namesake of the corrupt nobel prize
Mercury
Quicksilver
Milla Kunis is a blurd for mill ak unis =

thousand•points•to•one

HG = mercury

H.G. Wells

H.G. Spanos = (H.G. =Mercury + Gr. spanos = scarce or rare

Michael Moor (perhaps just a tool/fool)

Deme More (Gr. deme = person + Moor = moorish person. Again, many actors are owned/managed by a Brother and have no idea what they are saying/doing.)

Mars Al•mond Bars

Nathan

Oak trees

Maureen Dowd (David)

Meroe

Mecca

Medina

Nile

Nikki Haley

Morgan Brennan (article use)

Martin Shkreli

Matthew Nathan - US Navy vice admiral. Nathan means slave

OOO

O'brian

Clive Owen

Lee Harvey Oswald = ali harbi Os•world = the war mouth of the world

PPP

Paul = Saul

Plants

Palmer/ Balmer

Silva

De silva

Forrest

Tree

Jungle

Robert Plant

Edward Plant

Paul Ryan = Saul Ouri'n

George Bush (perhaps just a tool/fool)

Phoenix

El•viz Priestly, the visible priest of rock and roll

PRADA - note the little pyramid.

Pantera = pan•terra, the entire world

Porche = note the ad where the cars made the shape of a tree in the desert

QQQ

Quinn = Ak•oo•in

RRR

Karim Rashid

Harun ar Raschid, the legendary Caliph of Baghdad

Ralph Nader = Alpha Nadir

Ralph Lauren

Robert DeNero

L.RonHubbard = Al•r•one Uber•ard

rain

Robert = our•ob•art

Raab

Ribera

Rivera

SSS

Saba

Sabra = s•ab•our

Sana

Sand

Sands

Saenz = Sands

Sandler

Sanderson

Sanders

Sarah Sanders

Sarah Elizabeth Cupp

Sheryl Sandberg (note her gleamy look on March 22 2018)

Sandoval (sand baal, old)

Adam Sand•ler, the guy who just loves the songs of the river Styx, the man who makes all those moralistic movies about anger management and bid daddy responsibility.

Said is from saida, Arabic for Phoenician Sidon.

Sarah Raven

Sarah Herman

Sarah Buhr

Sidney (sidereal),

Sid

Sir

Sirs

Series

Syrian

safari

Safari limited action figure of Obama, complete with alligator. They were remarking that their man Obama was going to have his safari limited.

safariland

Sear

Searing

Sir

Sirhan = sir man

Smith

Smyth

Smythe

Sarah/ Zara

Shakespeare

Sophia

Speilberg = speil•br•G

Jay Newton Small

Stars and the moon

The moon

Ishtar is the Islamic star
The Star of India
The Star of the sea
Star Alliance (think islamic star)
Starwood hotels (Meridian, Westin, Sheraton, St. Regis, a-loft. High hotel Costs interfere with commerce, and are a Mideast industry)

Stone

Oliver Stone (Allah-bar Stone)
Blackstone (bought Hilton hotels)
Stone, rock, petro = the mythical giant meteorite of space metal supposedly Inside the Kaaba.

Soy beans

The Arabs hate our use of soy beans. Look for Arabs that go around complaining about supposedly life threatening soy allergies.

TTT

Threes and trees
Oak trees
Paired trees
Twin peaks
Thunder
Thunderstruck
Tristar
Lars von Trier (Lars of the 3)
Doubletree hotels (the tree of knowledge and life)
Trees: CAN'T SEE THE TREES FOR THE FORREST
John Travolta = change bringer
Doubletree hotels (the tree of knowledge and life)
Tiger

VVV, WWW

Will = vile
William
Wilson
Opra Winfrey

Section-5.20: ENDING MATERIAL

Shut down the harems

Shut down the harems I

Invade Arabia and take all the foreign woman out. If they have sons, these shall not socialize with their harem 'brothers', nor shall they be allowed to make contact with them or they will be presumed to be innit. They shall all try to integrate into their Motherland as well as possible. They shall all live isolated in the countryside

Shut down the harems II

Invade Arabia and take all the Middle Eastern women

of child bearing age who want to go to a same sex refugee camp for 2 years pending relocation. Make sure that they know that they will not be able to leave their new county or see anyone from their old country for 18 years.

Shut down the harems II

Find all the Virtual harems

Ladies, did someone introduce you to an Arab man who insisted on unprotected sex? Whether or not this was produced a child, you must come forward with information, so we can find out about all the virtual harems and haremi in our lands.

Human trafficking

The numbers can't be made to go away, so they are called something vague — human trafficking. And we all think we know about human trafficking from CNN. But the harems get the 'lion share' of the trafficked breed mares, women who will never be allowed to leave Arabia

Anti-harem media

If we are serious about ending Ishtar and Islam, we should explain the harems and houri-houses to the women of the world. Explain how they work and how it is better to be a Senate mother. Make videos, and translate them into every language. Warn them about how the Haremi try to trick outie women into being their breed mares.

Mideast women

You Arabs must show the world that you are united and committed to ending your slavery in every way. Once you do this, the world will move you from the land of no resources. The enslavement of your women must stop. These must be allowed to move about freely. They must be able to leave their men and leave the country with their children. If your nation does not allow this, it will not be considered repentant by any means. If you fail to allow these most basic rights of free people, you shall all be deemed as still clinging to Islam and Ishtar.

Women's rights

They shall dress like women anywhere and they shall not wear Islamic/Mideast veils or any other Islamic clothing. They can wear shorts and tank tops like normal women in hot places. No more veils, or beatings, or harem slavery. In fact, all harem obligations are hereby cancelled.

Chose the right path

One path leads to more, better, truth, free markets and freedom. The other path leads to less, worse, lies, rigged markets and slavery. Which is which? Which path does your religion lead to?

Does your religion say that you should have

unthinking faith in some Arab that died 2,000 years ago? Does your religion always need money? Does/ did your religion burn Arabian incense? Does your religion help slowly degrade your gene-stock through strict monogamy? Has your religion ever killed people because they had sex with more than one person in their life? Did it ever call people as bastards because their parents were not married for life?

Section-6.1: EXHOD RESTRICTIONS

George Washington, 1783.12.02, to Volunteer assn. of Ireland

"The bosom [heart] of America is open to receive not only the opulent and respectable stranger, but the oppressed and persecuted of all nations and religions; whom we shall welcome to a participation of all our rights and privileges, if by decency and propriety of conduct they appear to merit [deserve] the enjoyment."

- (1) You must participate in our rights and privileges.
- (2) Those who don't participate don't merit the enjoyment of our freedoms.]

Thomas Jefferson, 1801.05.02, to Hugh White

"Born in other countries, yet believing you could be happy in this, our laws acknowledge, as they should do, your right to join us in society, conforming, as I doubt not you will do, to our established rules. That these rules shall be as equal as prudential considerations will admit, will certainly be the aim of our legislatures, in general and particular."

[You have to conform to our rules.]

George Washington, 1788.05.28, to Francis Van der Kamp

"I had always hoped that this land might become a safe and agreeable asylum to the virtuous and persecuted part of mankind, to whatever nations they might belong." [If you are not virtuous, you can't come to our land.]

Thomas Paine, 1776, Common Sense

"This new world has been the asylum for the persecuted lovers of civil and religious liberty from every part of Europe. Hither [Here] have they fled, not from the tender embraces of the mother, but from the cruelty of the monster." [If your religion despises our religious liberty, then you are not welcome in our land of the free. You must disavow your religion to be in our nation.]

Before anyone is allowed exhodos

Your city/race/nation/community shall muster up into a broad democracy and officially state the following are beyond any doubt true.

- 1) This is the Mahdi's message.

2) Islam the devil's religion.

3) Mn•ham•mid is the devil's or de•ex•pull's prophet.

4) Your people are sorry for letting desperation push it into the hands of the devil or de•ex•pull.

Your government shall also call for the following

5) The total renouncement of Islam and Ishtar by all citizens.

6) The disgrace of the Koran on video.

7) The destruction of all elements of Islam and Ishtar including all mosques and all Islamic clothing, including the 5 main books, but but not including all the other books.

8) A total confession with an explanation of all tactics.

9) The total 180° reversal of all things Islam and Ishtar commanded.

10) Exhodos shall have no right to choose their host nation under any circumstances.

The UM shall certify that the above 9 points were met and a date on which they were met. Priority will be given to the places that do the above 9 things first. The UM (it should be emphasized) will will operate with almost no Arab/Muslim representation so its certification will be credible. There shall be no committees making any decisions or sub-decisions in this matter. Only the entire Main-Senate of the UM shall decide.

P8. IMMIGRATION CAMPS: Remerge with constitution

1) All in•migration to our nation that is not based on mental acumen shall be based on hard work and resolution. It shall require time spent at an immigration dormitory camp being trained in our language and ways, and being given a skill-set to use earning a living.

2) It is supposed to be a bit difficult to move to the land of the free. The system is also supposed to favor people willing to work 70 and even 80 hour weeks.

3) Immigrants of choice may give up and go back. Exhodos shall not be free to leave the immigration camp.

4) All new immigrants must live on a high-security, isolated or island camp at first. They must live there until they have completed their education and are adopted by a Nome and allowed to live in a low security Centi-Nome dorm. San Clemente island being so far from shore is an excellent choice for high security camps.

5) No actual immigration shall occur unless and until the immigrant is adopted by a Nome. There shall be no limit to how long immigrants may have to stay in the high-security camp, and this may extend into decades for the most problematic immigrants.

6) Refugees and exhodos shall not even have the rights of approved immigrants, let alone citizens. Rioting exhodos shall be blue and sent to the back of the line. Rioting refugees and immigrants shall be

returned to where they came from.

7) We shall consider our camps a form of hazing, so our immigrants appreciate our nation. Many aspects of camp life shall be regimented. All shall get up, eat, go to work/school, and go to bed at the same time.

The camp routine shall be in place 365 days a year with no account of anyone's religious days.

8) There shall be no right to privacy at immigration camps. All areas shall be under video monitoring, and all immigrants shall be required to wear a live camaphone. All may be required to use eye tracking while they read.

9) All shall live in same-sex dormitory-style rooms on bunk beds with no less than 30 people sharing bathroom and kitchen facilities. Mothers with small children under age 13 shall stay in family dormitories and shall have a single large bed for all of them to share

10) All shall go outside for sunrise role call except when it is raining.

11) All exhods shall be fingerprinted, iris scanned, blood sampled and tattooed just like the Arabs did with their enemies in WW2.

12) All immigrants living in a camp must gladly and eagerly work, attend re-education or training and language school. Those between age 14 and 40 shall do this for 65 hours a week. Those 40 to 50 shall work 50 hours a week. Those 50 to 65 shall work 40 hours a week. The same time requirements shall apply to refugees, however they shall spend most of their time training and preparing for their repatriation attack.

13) All exhods shall complete 3000 hours of education before they can leave the island camp, before they can be adopted by a Centi-Nome dorm camp where they will be given a bunk and food while they work and save money. Exhods will be able to come and go from the Centi-Nome dormitory as they like. Once they are in the Centi-Nome dorm camp they shall work with dedication for 3 years and keep 1/3 of the prevailing wage. This is to incentivize the ex•hodos process for the host nations.

14) Government shall located its adoptee camps in places where they can find work. Government shall not charge for living in an immigration camp.

15) No exhods shall be given money. They shall only be given an education and a place to stay in dormitories with shared bathrooms and shared kitchens. The exhods shall stay in this place free of charge until they save enough to begin their new life.

16) Exhod, refugee, and Centi-Nome camps may be located in tsunami zones.

Lifelong settlement rules for exhods

1) Exhods shall be required to assimilate and join their host society. All hosts societies shall welcome them as part of their people.

2) Use of their old language shall be forbidden and all

must only speak the language of this nation.

3) There shall be no right to privacy with respect to the communication of Exhods. All communication may be monitored by any branch of the government.

4) All shall carry a location monitor and backup. Any caught without a working location monitor shall be sent to work camp for two years.

5) All shall have unique names and their own personal BBS complaint page.

6) There shall be no meeting with other exhods they do not live with. This applies to real life as well as electronic association.

7) All must register and attend the vote where they live, but none may ever vote.

8) Until year 10, all exhods must remain within 100km of their new home. This restriction may be extended, or reinstated by the Senate at any time.

9) All exhods and former Muslims shall be required to repeat their [renouncement of Islam and defilement of the Koran](#) each year on September 11.

10) Islam and both forms of Judaism shall be entirely prohibited in exhods.

11) Exhods may meet children, parents, and maternal siblings. They must stay away from cousins and previous friends. They may not meet with their brothers.

12) Exhods found communicating in secret shall be deemed spies.

13) Exhods must take the employment give to them unless they can find other work. Exhods shall not be allowed to have businesses.

14) Adopting nomes shall be free to discriminate in any way they see fit and nobody shall ever question any racial bias.

15) Exhods may be drafted to join an army to fight and stabilize their former nation

No more exhod pregnancies

I have to draw the line somewhere, and less than 7 months may stimulate a spike in babies. So any nation undergoing relocation may not have any more children born more than 7 months from today. If you are less than 2 months pregnant, you must get an abortion. The entire family of any children judged to be violating this rule shall automatically be sent to the back of the line for relocation.

After this, exhods shall not to have any children until 4 years after they have been adopted by a nome. Women who are more than 3 months pregnant may have their child. Those less than 2 months pregnant must have an abortion. Any non-conforming children will send both parents to the back of the line with the crazies and subject the child for adoption. Also, everyone shall remember that we will be checking and cross-referencing everyone DNA for relationships, so the harem breeding stops right now.

Exhod and refugee reproduction

- 1) There shall be a one-child policy for all exhods. This is not a one child plus policy, but a one child under all circumstances policy. And it applies to men as well as women. Existing children disqualify all future reproduction.
- 2) No exhod women may have a child unless she she has reached age thirty-two.
- 3) Exhods with children shall not have any more.
- 4) Exhods shall not have children with other exhods. They must blend away, or melt away in the gene stock of their adopting nation.
- 5) The first two thirds of Exhods may have one child. The other third shall not have children.
- 6) All pregnancies shall be subject to mandatory abortion regardless of the harm to the mother. All attempts to conceal a new child shall subject the mother to lifetime interment and the adoption of the child.
- 7) Exhod women shall be prohibited from using fertility services except in the case of Senate sireage.
- 8) All twins, triplets, etc. shall be aborted.
- 9) Exhod women may opt for Senate sireage.
- 10) The last third of any nation or group undergoing total exhodos shall not have any children.

Exhods shall not vote, by may become Senators and Ubigs

Exhods and their children shall not have the right to vote. Exhods may however serve in the Senate and be elected as Full Ubigs for their contribution to society. If they are elected Senator and confirmed by their host society, or elected Full Ubiq, they shall be honored as any other Senator or Ubiq in their host society and their exhod status shall be cancelled. Senators and Full Ubigs, shall be allowed to live where they please with their domestic partner and offspring but they still shall not be allowed to associate with other exhods, even if they Ubigs and Senators, except though a monitored channel.

Everyone gets tested

All Mideast people will be finger-printed, iris scanned, DNA tested and compared for consanguinity. They will all be related and their family trees and all this information will be public knowledge in the host society.

Collective punishment

All exhodic communities will be responsible for the behavior of all their kind to the extent decided by their host society. This is intended to make the ex•hodic communities fear not-reporting more than reporting their fellow exhods.

You learn their language and culture

You conform. You go to school to conform and to communicate. You all pass the basic language test before you can start working.

You do what they need

You must learn one of the skills needed in your host society. Unless you can find another legal income source, you must do this work.

You can't just go and sponge

All exhods must pay back the money spent on them. 80% shall do 1 year of community service. 20% shall do two years of community service, the 20% with the highest disapproval rating in their adoptive Nome.

Model citizens

All shall be model citizens that go out of their way to guard their new community's welfare.

All shall live modestly

No exhods shall live larger than a 2nd degree volwist can. They may have greater wealth, but all shall be lifestyle audited by the Senate as any other volwists are audited.

Put your best step forward

The best come first and they work half days, six days a week. This is 72 hours a week or 3,700 hours/year to help out as much as possible with making it easier for the more troublesome segments of society. You must educate and train your countrymen culturally, so they can integrate well.

Show some gratitude

You, the relocated. You and your offspring shall be expected to live on your best behavior in the land that so graciously welcomed you. Model behavior is expected for the rest of your life. You are to learn their ways and follow them without question. The inverted ways of the land of no resources shall no longer be allowed at all.

You can live as families, but if your kids are 18, then they must go through the mixer.

Assign host nations early

Exhods will need time to learn the language and culture. Give them free media to study with.

No littering, no graffiti, no parking tickets

You suffer triple penalties for all crimes, triple fines and triple jail time.

Immigrant curfew

The following curfew may be imposed on immigrant groups in cities, nations, and nearby nations where these groups grow violent:

- 1) You cannot assemble in groups larger than 4 people. Four people are allowed, but only if at least one is a female.
- 2) If you are working, you should continue to work

unless your employer tells you not to work. You are free to go directly to and from work, but not to stop on the way.

3) If you take part in mosque demolitions, matrix formation, or burning of Islamic clothing, you may do this from 8:00am to 7:00pm.

4) Except in medical emergencies, and to go to work, take part in mosque demolitions if your community has no mosque, you shall not leave your neighborhood.

5) All daily urban itineraries shall be disclosed at least 1 hour in advance via email to the local police station. A printed copy shall be kept by each person while they are out of their home. They shall include their name and main id number in all emails.

6) If bags are used, they must be clear plastic bags.

7) If you are found outside of your premises with a firearm, or blade, you may be interred for life.

8) No hijabs, hoods, or head covers unless it is below zero. No wearing or possession of Islamic clothing.

9) You should not visit or talk with people outside your household. Except for emergency services, you should not talk on the phone. All communication should be via print only email, or sms. You shall not make posts for many people to see. You shall not broadcast emails, twits or other messages.

10) All non-government vehicles you move around in shall have a 30x30cm bold letter A inside the back window.

Section-6.2: EXHODS SCATTERED

The ancients scattered their slaves

They scattered the various linguistic groups to weaken their ability to organize — so they could not easily rebel. We shall do the same with our exhods. To the greatest extent possible we want to mix up ethnic and linguistic groups. We want the exhods as weak as possible as a group.

They go into the countryside

Exhods and refugees, if accepted must scatter and settle outside the big cities.

1) Karma is greater in smaller communities.

2) Cities are expensive and we don't need this being any more expensive than need be.

3) The isolation will make it harder for them to organize

4) They are subject to sting operations with respect to these matters.

Settlement rules for exhods

Exhods shall not:

1) Settle in a community of over 500,000.

2) Settle together in any ghettos (get-outs)

3) Constitute more than 5% of any community

3) Constitute more than 5% of any block

4) Live less than 3- doors of one another.

5) Associate with their countrymen, except that they may associate with their parents, children and siblings and their spouses in groups of no more than 8 people over age 13.

6) Teach any aspect of their old culture to their children.

7) Practice Islam in any way.

8) Ever hold a firearm. All exhods shall be lifelong minors.

9) Associate, marry or have children with other exhods.

10) follow their old culture in any way.

1.5%

100 million Arab parasites and host with a 7 billion population. That comes to a worldwide ARAB RATIO of 1.5%. Nations and communities that already have an Arab Ratio that is over 3% should not take any more Mideast immigrants.

Mix them all up

In the US, it is the norm for people from one country to congregate in a new city or a couple new cities.

This will no longer be allowed. Under no circumstances may exhods predominate in any new host city, region, district, or nation.

What a bargain

All we have to do is accept a small migration worldwide into our countryside, and in exchange, we get to end pretty much all war and conflict on earth.

An early mover advantage

Those nomes accepting immigrants first get first pick of immigrants. This will give early immigration a push.

First exhodos

Those Mideast/Islamic nations that are first to muster-up into a broad democracy and forever renounce Islam shall be given first preference.

This is how we will end mankind's greatest curse. We will take the underemployed population of the Mideast and put it to work in our world. This is how we will align their interests with ours. And new Mideast emigrants will all work very hard because they will all arrive with nothing but clothing.

Exhods may be made into 2nd class citizens

They must accept some 2nd class citizenship provisions in exchange for being moved and give a place to live.

The Haremi hates racial purity

1) It must have always been much harder for Arab Haremi to infiltrate the governments and institutions of

blue-eyed Europe.

2) It is probably valuable for the world to have some nations that are definitely Arab free as a compass point.

3) It might be a good idea if a few blue-eyed nations did not take any exhods at all.

Section-6.3: BACK FOR A 2ND RELOCATION

Martin Booth, Cannabis a History, Ch.16

"In 1900, the non-white population of Great Britain numbered considerably less than ten thousand and yet this did not prevent drugs and their prohibition from being associated with racial issues and ethnic minorities." [It has been an amazing transformation and it was all due to the parasite needing a way to hide in this land it hated for over 2,000 years.]

Pomponius, The Digest of Laws 1.2.27

"Some years later, when this praetor [deputy mayor] could no longer manage all his duties because large numbers of immigrants crowded into the city [of Rome], another praetor was introduced, who was called the praetor perigrinus [the 'president's' Immigration tzar] because he primarily handled justice for foreigners." a note says: "This office was established during the 1st punic war (264-241BC) to deal with legal cases where one or both parties were foreigners.

Refugees and the media

Regarding recent Syrian "refugees", the people depicted in images, if you look closely are about 90% young men. However, the refugees shown President Trump elected to stop them were 100% women and children.

A Muslim cap

Nations that were less than 0.5% Muslim 100 years ago that are now more than 5% Muslim should not be expected to take any more Muslims. There shall also be nothing wrong with expelling their overage.

Make an inventory

You can't trust the information of your prior corrupt narrow democracy with respect to Arab immigration. It is surely understated. One of the the first things your new Sub-Senate will do is accurately measure the number of immigrants in your land.

Super strict penalties for illegal immigration

Give them 6 days to register. After this, any illegal immigrants from any nation, failing to register shall spend 10 years at hard labor, even if they were unconscious during the registration time. No excuses,

no amnesty none whatsoever. No leaving the nation without a check.

Malmö

Please some attention for the plight of Malmö.

Use their language skills as a test of their fitness

If they have lived in their own little invasion enclave and can't speak your language well enough to read the paper, then you probably want to send them back.

Repeat

Move progressively

If you want to be smart in expelling your Arabs, only ask for a small number at first. Then ask for another small number and do this many times. This way you lower the chances of armed insurrection. Use their frog in a boiling pot of water technique against them.

Beware the unskilled Arab "refugee"

I have seen them walking the streets of Berlin with their war glaze. I wonder how many did the devil's bidding for a place because they had no actual skills. It might be interesting to test the skills of your "refugees" to see which ones have no skills.

Turks are not Arabs

It is easy to feel the difference. Why are there so many Arabic speakers in Germany? Why are there any Arabs in Scandinavia?

It is OK to expel only Arabs

All their money has been stolen from you. And they corrupted their way into your nation. Each nation is absolutely free to expel or jail every one of its Muslim "immigrants" if it wants, because all have participated in a criminal conspiracy.

One nation under Islam

You can return people to any Muslim land because, there is only one nation of Islam. You can even force them to move from one part of their nation (say Arabia) to any other part (say Borneo, or Bangladesh, or Pakistan, or say Somalia or morocco, or Mali.

If the nation refuses to take them, then use those open front infantry invasion landing craft. When the gangway falls, everyone has 3 minutes to get off before the tear gas goes off. If their own nation harms these Arabs, then that is just too bad for them.

Post their pictures for comments

In my life, I have gone out of my way to talk to Muslims. Many seem totally normal and try extra hard to fit in despite the uphill battle Mideast Inc. creates for them.

The problem is that others definitely give you the vibe that they despise you. And I have experienced some that go to absolute raving hot-

heads due to the tiniest provocation. I can't believe it is just me that has experienced these men as hot heads. These must surely have been this way with many other people.

To find them, let's post all of the names, addresses (home and work) and pictures of all immigrants online for public comment. I bet the rate of complaints is 10 times higher for a certain narrow sliver of Muslim immigrants. And I bet that more than half of these people are regular associates of others in this group.

The only card these people can play for clemency is the idea that they put their lives on the line for what they believed in and now they no longer believe in that ideology. If they are not willing to declare that, and they are not willing to confess and swear off of Islam and shit in a Koran, then they should be a focus of your rage. Focus on them right after the big shots and the priests..

There is nothing immoral about this

We have a secret army living among us. We need to know which Arabs seem most likely to take up arms against us.

Moles get jailed, not extradited

Imagine it was WW2 and we discovered how a bunch of our people were actually Nazi agents secretly working to undermine and sabotage our way of life. Imagine some had planted some bombs to manipulate our election to get their choice, their dummy frontman figurehead into power, the guy who's trusted advisors were all Nazi agents.

What of the people who just associate with this organization — the one's who didn't actually do anything wrong that we know of. What of the people who just helped out here and there, doing what they could. What of their agents in the media? What of their agents on our corporate boards? Of course we should lock them all up.

The great spirit now awakens

Once the nation musters, it will take 4 days to propagate a Sub-Senate and 8 days to propagate a Main-Senate. Humanity will then get its true voice. That is how long the new democracy will take to propagate a leadership. These men will all be right•geous=right•worlded and they will overwhelm the ishtarians that fight.

Goad their temper

Arab culture is our inverse in many ways. Where we encourage our children to control their temper and anger, Arab culture goes in the opposite direction. It relies on violent anger to get what it wants, so it encourages rage and anger to a much greater extent than we do. Here is why Arabs can get red-faced and start shouting and having highly emotional arguments,

when it is really nothing to them.

We can use this to recognize moles living in our midst if we strain them and provoke them. Hook them up to polygraph-type monitoring equipment. Put them in stressful situations for 4 hours and measure the results. There should be a clear difference between

Let your women judge them

Many women are highly empathic. Let them judge the ones who are fit to stay and the ones who must go.

Now new contacts

Innies shall not make any new Mideast contacts either in person or online.

Look at their ID pictures

If the women pose in a sch•matte = no•kill, then we must turn it around and get rid of them. We also have to do the same thing with their family.

And incidentally yerba-mata=herb-deadly, the opposite of yerba-buena=herb-good.

How Arabs are just like angry dogs

They will bark and snarl and bite at you until you smack them with a stick or a rock, and then they will become absolute cowards. It is time to smack them and show them who is the boss.

You tricked us

You quietly got into positions of power in our government and media and you abused that power to bring your people into our nation. Many of you will have to go now because you obtained immigration through conspiracy and corrupt practices.

Kicking out the Middle Easterners

For students of history, this scenario should be familiar. We often read about places telling their Middle Easterners to leave. In the old days they were normally called Jews (yellow Jews).

Arabs don't have to be treated equally

Not only have the nation's Arabs obtained entry to our nation through corruption, but clearly, a significant number of these Arabs have abused the freedoms we gave their people. And clearly they have abused these freedoms to actively undermine our free society. Why then do we allow these people to stay in our nation? We are within our rights to lock them all up or deport them all if we so elect as a democracy.

We are free to do as we please

All of these people got into your nation through corruption. You can jail them, you can send them back, you can even give them a permanent blue hue with colloidal silver, so they can't come back.

Each nation shall be free to expel any number of immigrants (from any nation) if its broad democracy elects to do so. Each nation may do this with new ones, and it may do this will people who have lived for decades as immigrant citizens. Nations may do this all at once. They may also do this progressively in 20 stages.

Islam and its Haremi chosen ones are at secret undeclared war with us — We might as well be at open war with Islam

No more Arab clothing

Any Arabs found wearing Arab slave's clothing shall be made an example of. Do not let slaves live in your land of the free for they are slaves to a cause that is seeking to undermine your freedoms. It is your right to be free from these people. You don't have to give them or allow them anything. You can either Lock them up indefinitely, or send them to the back of the international exhod line.

In order to stay in your land, they must do everything I tell them to do, as well as everything your broad democracies tell them to do. They must do this so they are not expelled and so they get the greatest leniency possible. They may not be effective, but all shall try. And for the ones that do not try, punish them. Keep them isolated and locked away.

No more mosques

No more Arabic culture

No more Arabic imported goods

No more Arabic writing

These symbols of slavery are not allowed in our land of the free.

Expulsion of overage

1. Nations such as Sweden and France, invaded by more than their share of Muslim immigrants shall expel the overage as they see fit.
2. The nations with a lower percentage of Islamic immigrants shall help nations like Sweden and France.
3. All nation may expel all illegal or undocumented immigrants.
4. The PU shall be required to gladly take back all deportees.

All dole louts go back

Those people who have gone to another nation and have not worked AND paid taxes, the one who worked under the table and collected public aid, they go back. All of them should pretty much go back for re-resettlement.

Dole louts

I saw this graph once about the public assistance payments budgets of the various nations of northern

Europe. I can't remember the exact numbers but Muslims were collecting something like 90% of the payments despite being only perhaps 5% or 10% of the population. This is obviously wrong

Perhaps you will decide that the worst of these should be sent back and that later you should send back more and more of them. Immigrants with no means of support are another group that do not belong in a nation of taxpayers.

Section-6.4: INTERMENT OF EXHODS

Internment is not incarceration

Incarceration is in a tiny shared cell, interment is in a reasonably comfortable small apartment with internet download and computer access. Interment is being housed, fed, clothed, medicined, and provisioned at basic levels. The interred foreigner is simply not allowed to leave.

Why is interment not available?

It is just remarkable the way we lack an in-between way to keep groups comfortably isolated from society, protecting them or protecting society. Why is it jail or nothing? This looks like our parasite's idea.

Japanese interment was an Arab mecca·nation

What a kooky thing this was that our government did. Funny how this happened at the same time as the Germans were opening their camps. The parasite evidently does not like the idea that its people might be interred indefinitely. This is why it angled for the interment of Japanese during WW2 — and that is why the interment has been so incredibly over publicized. Maybe we should listen to the parasite's propaganda. Maybe internment is a great idea for Ishtarians.

Internment camps

When I look at the internment of Japanese Americans, I see the parasite's hand at work. I also see it producing media to make this idea horribly unjust in our minds. Surely this is something the parasite does not want us thinking about. So by their own (inadvertent) admission, it would appear to be a good idea.

Inter·ment and inter·n·ment

Funny how the idea of locking people up to isolate them is hard to talk about because the interment=to bury forever. Here we see the parasite struggling to keep us from even thinking about interment.

Interns and intern·ment

Trainees are people in training. Apprentices

apprehend and learn. Interns are people who are trapped and can't leave. Here we find yet another blurd=blurring word. Apparently the parasite does not like our word internment.

Inter and enter

Here is a third blurd for the internment of foreigners we don't want to jail but don't want to let run free. You know there are not many words with 3 blurds. This must be a really important idea that the Arabs are blocking here.

EXHODOS CAMP = a same sex dorm-style camp where exhods learn the language and new culture of their adoptive nation.

REFUGEE CAMP = a same sex dorm-style camp where people live until they leave for a third country or are trained for the re-conquest of the nation they fled from. Those staying in refugee camps must never be allowed to settle in the nation sponsoring the camp or it will stimulate refugee seekers.

Exhods prioritize their own

The people in each PU Nome will elect and prioritize their own people. In the exhod camps, they will elect and prioritize their best for employment and release. However, these priorities are only advisory for the adopting community/nome.

Permanent interment for the last ones

The last ones, the ones that the PU ranks as the most potentially troublesome. The ones that no nome wants to adopt. These may be interred for life. So everyone better try real hard, because they don't have a guaranteed place.

Re-education is another soiled word

Everyone in an exhod or refugee camp must either work, or undergo re-education.

SHED & BIFFY CAMP = a camp where people are housed in temporary sheds and use portable box toilets.

60-DORM CAMP = a camp where people sleep 60 to a same sex room/ bathroom

ISLAND CAMP = a camp on an offshore island. Islands in bays do not count.

Breeding-out of exhods

This is when exhods are not allowed to reproduce at all. Breeding-down exhods is when the reproductive rights of exhods are partly limited.

SUGGESTED ISLANDS FOR IMMIGRATION CAMPS

UK	Rhum, Eigg, and Canna islands
Germany	Pellworm island
Denmark	Samso Island
Italy	Isola di Stromboli
France	Belle ile
Greece	Piperi, Yioura and Pelagos islands
Croatia	Vis island
Spain	Formentera Island
Mexico	Islas Mariass
India	Andaman Islands

Section-6.5: SHIT IN THE KORAN

You living in Arabia

(Pic of recently devastated Syrian town)

Looking at your culture's long history. Taking the good times with all the horrifically bad times, is your part of the world blessed or cursed? I say you are clearly cursed by your way of life and your religion. I think that nearly all of you want to move somewhere else, almost anywhere else, especially now that Ishtar has died.

I say that once your ancestors started on this path, you had to make a deal with the devil (not a covenant with god — that is a doublespeak diametric lie).

I say that your people will never know the good life as long as you continue to work for this bizarre diametrically opposed parasite's agenda.

I say that you worship the devil when you work for Mideast Inc. and its economy of less and worse for everyone except the floating part of the pyramid. I say that Islam and Ishtar are arresting humanity's advancement and in fact are causing it to degrade. I say that your desperation, and the agenda that flows from it are the single greatest root cause of evil, pain, and suffering to humanity.

Come with me instead, forsake Mohammed and make me the your prophet — for I command that all the people who immediately confess and explain all they know and all they have done will be forgiven and eventually given ex·hodos.

Gamal Nasser, Egyptian president 1956-70

"The leadership of the 100 million Arabs is a role wandering aimlessly about in search of an actor to play it."

There is no us and them

**There is only us,
all of us people on earth**

Not in const.

P5. RENOUNCEMENT OF ISLAM: All Muslims shall be considered Kafir in this nation. Muslims shall

longer be allowed as immigrants, refugees, exhods, or even visitors in this nation. All who have already come must emphatically renounce islam on posted video or they must leave this nation. All Immigrants, refugees and exhods regardless of their nation of origin must renounce Islam on a numbered and posted video. They must also make a large portion of the Koran into a shit sandwich and then burn it. They will take a piece of shit and place it into a Koran. They then must hold the Koran up next to their face in the camera frame. Then they must close the Koran book tightly so the shit oozes out from between the pages. Once they do this they must Look at the shit in their Koran. Then they must recite the following twice and emphatically in their own language and Arabic if they speak Arabic:

"This is my shit. I shit in the Koran. The shit and the Koran are now one and the same hateful thing. How could I have been so stupid as to go along with this book of shit, this enslavement religion. I laugh at myself for being so utterly stupid as to believe in Islam. Now I burn the Koran. Fuck Arabia's slave religion of Islam. Fuck Arabia. Fuck Islam. Fuck Ishtar and fuck the chosen harem people. I now follow Pro•men•theus, the god of all eu•man•idi. I now get on both knees and beg the spirit of Promentheus to feed my people until they are all moved."

After this, they must stand up and then throw the koran into a fire and repeat their recital once more to make three times. All this must be done emphatically, like they mean it. Later, these people may be punished if their renouncement of Islam seems insincere, unemotional, or not completely heartfelt.

After this they shall circle the koran shit fire three times, they must say "I will remember the smell of burning shit and koran forever."

We who are not of Islam shall understand that the main thing keeping people from opposing Islam is fear, fear of the quiet retribution that the Arabs practice. To overcome this driving fear, we must make the Arabs fear the wrath of El and Pro•men•theus more than they fear Ishtar's wrath. And we must also focus our rage on the ones that don't sell out, just as we welcome the ones that do. Unless we do this, it will be hard to foster a sell-out situation where everyone in the world is totally betrays Islam.

How to make a shit in the Koran video

1. Hold a Koran in your hand near your face as you look at the camera and say with anger. The Mahdi has arrived. "Al A is the devil. I renounce Allah as the de•ex•pull of parasitism. I hold Mohammed to be a false prophet. I worship Pro•men•theus the god of more and better for all mankind." When you say these words on video you must say them with anger,

like you mean it or your video may be held to be invalid

2. Back away from the camera a bit and throw the Koran in your hand to the ground and stomp on it. Be sure to capture both your face and the stomping on video.

3. Pick up the Koran and open it.

4. Place it open on the ground.

5. It is best if you shit directly into the Koran.

However, you can

take some human-looking shit and put it into the Koran. You must however not clearly show that it is not your shit.

6. Show the shit lying on the open Koran.

7. Pick up the Koran, and close it so the shit squeezes out from between the pages. Show the shit and the koran's title with your face.

8. Say again, with anger, "Al A is the devil. I renounce Allah as the de•ex•pull of parasitism. I hold Mohammed to be a false prophet. I worship Pro•men•theus."

9. Put the shitty Koran on the ground showing the word Koran. Do this in a big open area where there is nothing to catch fire. Do it near a storm drain, so we can wash the refuse away easily. While filming, cover the koran in a gasoline. Light it on fire, and say into the camera again, "Al A is the devil. I renounce Allah as the de•ex•pull of parasitism. I hold Mohammed to be a false prophet. I worship Pro•men•theus."

10. State the date and time and your name.

11. Post this video in a couple different places. Make up a random 24 digit alphanumeric like wjt9-76t3-5v4r-8tp9-j18e-d58m. Wear this searchable number in easy to read characters to be safe. And when you come up with a number, it must be unique, because if a Google search comes up with your number for many other uses, then your postings may be held invalid.

12. Check your posts daily, so they will keep protecting you. If it does not stay up, then find at least 6 outie humans that you do not know to give the video to.

All news stations

All of your important news people must, one after the other post shit in the koran videos. After this they shall never read or be involved with the news again.

Tattoo numbers on your arms

like your people had the Jews marked

All Muslims, and Mideast immigrants must be registered, genetically tested and tattooed on their arms (both arms) in exactly the same size and location as the Nazis used on their cousins. This is intended to send a message that the real final solution for the Arab/Muslim problem can be rapidly instituted if the god mechanism of any nation so decides. This

is also part of your repentance penance. Do this so you may feel what Ishtar really is on a personal level. Do this so it will be easier for the host to identify and get rid of you if it ever decides to.

For the rest of their lives, all exhods shall be required to keep their tattoo number.

Expose your hairiness

No male or female shall pluck or remove their hair or cut their hair shorter than 4cm. None shall cover their head for any reason other than employment uniform, helmet or safety equipment.

Wear an armband

While out in public, all Ishtarians and Arabs shall wear a green armband with an 8-point kali green islamic star. These shall be of the same size as the Nazi armbands and icons. Wearing an armband shall serve as an admission by all who wear it that the Nazi administration was fronting for the Haremi/Arabs, and these was responsible for the Jewish holocaust in Europe. Failure to wear an armband in public shall be considered a denial of this fact and shall subject that Muslim/Middle Eastern person to the penalty for remaining an Ishtarian. These shall be ranked behind presidents, monarchs and oligarchs, and then those who continue to preach to groups as if they knew what god's will was.

These armbands must be worn for 22 months. This is the time it took to murder and burn over 10 million people in someone else's name. If you fail to do this, the outies will be coming for you right after they come for their presidents, monarchs and oligarchs, and then those who continue to preach to groups as if they knew what god's will was. And they will be coming with not only with my blessings, but my instruction that that you die by hell. Wear the armband or else!

Also, it is intended that the armbands will help the Arab to

- 1) Feel what they did to my people
- 2) Fear El's fury.
- 3) Faster kill Ishtar and Islam.

Just to be clear

The progeny of the Arabs who caused the holocaust are using the holocaust to prevent us from using the same techniques on them. That is so not-right that we must go in the opposite direction.

How the parasite still uses the holocaust today

The parasite needs many aspects of the holo-caust (whole-burning) to be burnt into the minds of the host part of the world as unquestionably evil things. This is to prevent the host from using the same highly effective techniques again, against the Arabs.

Stick their noses in it

So the Arabs know who and what they really are, you should treat them to a little ghettoization = get-out-ization. Your Senates should lock them up in get-outs for some time, while you decide what to do with them.

Interment first, fate later

They go into internment first, then they find out their fate.

Learn from what the Arabs had their Nazi front men do in WW2. Lock them up first, and then once they are all interned, then you decide what to do with them. And those that hide them, share their fate.

We don't have to kill them

If we can't live with the Arabs, and we can't deport them, then we must keep them locked up and isolated. Isolation is related to the word island, and it refers more to groups of people than individuals. If any nation decides to isolate its non-adopted exhods, it shall be free to do so. It shall also be free to keep them on same-sex islands. We cannot however profit from their interment. And we must sell them things at market prices. They shall have the right to monitored internet access and monitored download, as well as the right to censored publishing.

Make it easy and safe to renounce Islam

Make it difficult an unsafe not to renounce Islam

Today Islam expends great effort to make the opposite a reality, we must once again go in the opposite direction as free men living in a land of the free.

"I shit in the Koran"

Former Muslims who wear these words on their body/vehicle along with the a number for your shit in the Koran video, no outies will harm you. For I tell the outies to focus their rage on those who do not do this.

You have to go all-in before your nation may begin

Each nation must muster-up and destroys all elements of Islam. Do not let any nation send any people out at all, until it has completely destroyed all aspects of Islam and nearly all of its citizens have shit in a Koran.

You gotta renounce to stay

All Mideast, Muslim and suspected haremi immigrants must make a shit in the Koran video to stay in our nation. No video, no stay.

You gotta renounce to be an exhod

Everyone admitted to an exhod camp must make a shit in the Koran video. No video, no exhodos. Then when they are adopted by their Nome, they must repeat their vows.

Using a Koran for protection talisman

They tie a string around the spine of a Koran. Then tie the other end around your waist or belt. The Koran thus is dragged on the ground behind them as a means of defiling it. This will protect you from Anti-Islamic violence.

Focus your rage

To my followers, protect those who defile the Koran. If you have rage, focus it on the ones that do not defile the koran, the ones that do not walk in penance formation, the ones that do not post shit in the koran videos, the ones that do not go for daily mosque dismantling.

Be careful with your violence

Don't harm the people who want to kill Islam and Ishtar.

The burning of your rags

Every day you all burn one item of islamic clothing until you have no more. After you throw your garment on the fire, you dance naked around the fire 3 times and go home. Spin as you go around the fire. Both men and women should do this together, wearing nothing, no make up, no hair pieces. keep your hands away from your body. Do not touch anyone at all.

- 1) This will show that outies that a big change has occurred. They will be less likely to harm your people.
- 2) This will show the innie idiots that a big change has occurred. They will be less likely to do something stupid.
- 3) Your spectacle will divert much male attention and energy from the harb.
- 4) This will help liberate the women.
- 5) All must do this no matter how cold it is.

Section-6.6: EVERYONE OUT

It is time to knock the rain-barrel over

Renounce Islam and Ishtar and get paradise

The Mideast is going to completely abandon Islam now. And it will one and all turn against it like it was a devil's religion. And in exchange for this, everyone will get moved.

Everyone out

You in the land of no resources. I offer you all a ticket to paradise. But everyone has to leave. Everyone. And you all have to take this offer fast.

Full evacuation of the land of no resources

As long as people live in the land of no resources, a

sort of parasitic evil will keep coming back to mankind. So therefore, I declare that the entire Greater Arabian peninsula (includes all of Iraq, Syria, Jordan, Lebanon, Israel, Palestine, The Sinai, Yemen, Oman, and last but not least, Saudi Arabia and all the gulf states). The entire Greater Arabian peninsula along with other uninhabitable areas of North Africa shall be evacuated entirely. Nobody shall be allowed to stay behind alive.

It is a worthless place

The place is just a worthless desert right at the world's crossroads. What people would settle in such a place? What people would want to stay? What people would not want to accept total resettlement if the outside world so choses?

Once we empty this land on no resources, we will move on to other lands of few resources where people are still a bit desperate. From there we will move on to other places that have a bit more resources until all eu-man•idi is without desperation.

Don't screw it up

If you fight or cause any trouble then your entire nation will be delayed in its efforts at the exhodos process.

Ishtar is a numen

It is tied to a place, or a type of a place, a desert, and cannot survive anywhere else for long. If you move all the people away from that place, the sprit dies. And of course, you can also kill all these people too to kill Ishtar.

Mine is a jealous spirit/god

It will not tolerate your worship of a diametrically opposed spirit. So I hope you can understand why you must completely give up your old god Allah or "Al-A".

Now you must all follow me, and make me your new prophet. You must all renounce Islam and destroy all the mosques and Islamic religious places and clothing.

The opposite of America

The flip-side of everyone wanting to come to America is everyone wanting to leave the land of no resources.

Timetable

Half of the people of the greater Arabian peninsula shall be evacuated within 5 years, and all of the people within 7 years. After 7 years, everyone remaining on the greater Arabian peninsula shall die.

At least 80% of each nation's exhodos shall be adopted within 3 years of their exhodos. They remainder may be interred for life.

Arabia shall be totally evacuated

We shall not make the same mistake that Rome did 1,950 years ago. Once we move all the people who will consent to being moved, we must kill every single person who refuses to leave. Then the entire Arabian peninsula will be declared a permanent no-live zone. There shall be regular patrols to make sure nobody comes back.

After this, nobody will be allowed to enter Arabia again for 300 years, except archeologists and scientists born to non-semitic parents. These may enter from November, 1 to March 1. From March 1 until to November 1, the entire Arabian sub-continent shall be entirely closed to human presence.

It is either ex-hodos or genos-cide

The war is over. Lets just all just get on with starting the new world. Lets not have this horrible war where we kill all the innies we can find, and anyone we suspect might be an innie.

Nobody shall live in Arabia

You can't let people live there. Either we relocate them all, or kill them all, or some combination of this.

Even the old people

You can't risk that they are hiding a few young people. Not even old people may continue to live in the land of no resources.

Go to their cities and move all the people to islands

If they refuse to leave, then bomb their cities

Poison their wells

Once they have been relocated from the land of no resources, You shall poison all the water sources in Arabia with brine flooding. Anyone visiting this place needs to bring their own water.

Beggars can't be choosers

You Arabs that can't get adopted still have to leave and must accept where the UM sends you, and the conditions of resettlement.

Section-6.7: ROMAN MASSACRE OF JUDAEAN ARABIA

Bible, Acts, 11

"In these days prophets went from Jerusalem to Antioch. And one of them named Agabus stood up and indicated, by the spirit, that there would be great scarcity throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius Caesar [r. 41-54AD]. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which

dwelt in Judaea: Which also they did, and sent It to the elders by the hands of Bar'n•ab•as and Saul..."

Securing the Red Sea

Virgil, Aeneid, d. 19BC, 6.756-853

"Augustus Caesar, son of god, who will once again establish the Golden Age of Latinum, in the region once ruled by Saturn, and will extend the empire beyond the Gara•montes and India." [It. Gara = competition or contest.]

Epictetus, d.120AD, Discourses 3.13.9

"the emperors appears to have provide us with profound peace in that there are no longer wars, nor battles, nor extensive piracy or brigandage [land piracy]. At any time we can travel the roads or sail from the rising of the sun to its setting."

Augustus, Res Gestae, 31

"Royal embassies from India, never before seen by a Roman general, were often sent to me."

[These were not embassies, but rich trade delegations from the Arab royals that were still running India. If the Arabs could control some good on the Asian side, then that is what they did, and these goods were what was sold to Rome in these rich embassies. Thus is important that everyone everywhere do what they can to stop all Arab feeding.]

Strabo of Amasya, d. 23AD, Geography 2.5.12

"As many as 120 vessels were sailing from Myus Hormus [on the Red Sea] to India, whereas formerly, under the Ptolomies, only a very few ventured to undertake the voyage and carry on traffic in Indian merchandise." [Amasya was in northern Turkey]

Strabo of Amasya

[Augustus] "hoped either to enjoy the Arabians as his rich friends or to subjugate them as his rich enemies"

Augustus, Res Gestae, 26?

"At my command and under my auspices two armies were led almost at the same time into Ethiopia and into Arabia Felix. Great numbers of the enemy belonging to both peoples were killed in battle and many towns were captured. In Ethiopia, we penetrated as far as Napata, which is next to Meroe. In Arabia the army advanced into the territory of the Sabaeans to the town of Mariba."

[1) Aelius Gallus lead the force against Arabia Felix in 25/24C. Gaius Petronius led the force against Ethiopia in 24-22BC. 2) Egypt was added after the death of Cleopatra in 30BC. Cleopatra probably symbolized the struggle of the Arabs, and 30BC is probably the date that Arab one-for-all-and-all-for-one collapsed.]

Pliny, 77AD, Natural History, 12.41.84

"At the lowest reckoning, India, China, and the Arabian peninsula drain our empire of 100 million sesterces a year. That is what our luxuries and womenfolk cost us"

We forgot about how to get to India

Think about how the West forgot about how to get to India. Think about how it took the complete destruction of Western civilization to accomplish this.

Pliny, 77AD, Natural History, 9.58.117

"I saw Lollia Paulina [Caligula's 3rd wife]... at a betrothal banquet. She was covered head to toe in emeralds and pearls. These were worth 40-million sesterces, and she herself was ready at a moment's notice to show the bills of sale. They were not presents from an extravagant emperor, but heirlooms acquired with the spoils of provinces. This is the outcome of plunder. It was for this that Marcus Lollius disgraced himself by taking gifts from kings throughout the East... so his granddaughter might glitter in the lamplight covered with 40-million sesterces" [So the Romans would loot their provinces and then blow the loot on little green rocks sold by little green men. Thus we see the Roman empire as this Arab front-empire]

>>>

Petronius, d. 66AD, Satyricon, 76±

[6 million sesterces = 1 boatload]

"I built 5 ships, I loaded them with a cargo of wine. It was worth its weight in gold at the time, and I sent it to Rome... Every ship was wrecked. It's a fact, not a story. In one day, Neptune swallowed up 30-million sesterces." [The average Roman merchantman ship held 50 tons.]

Horace, c. 13BC, Odes, 4.15

"The age of Caesar has brought fertile crops to the fields and has restored to our own Jupiter, the military standards stripped from the proud [uprising] columns [armies] of the Parthians [Arabs]. Freed of wars, it has closed Janus' temple. It has put reins on license overstepping righteous bounds. It has wiped away our sins and revived the ancient virtues through which the Latin name and the might of Italy waxed great, and the fame and majesty of our empire were spread from the sun's bed in the west to the east. So long as Caesar is the guardian of the state, neither civil dissension nor violence shall banish peace, or wrath that forges swords and brings discord and misery to cities. None shall violate the orders of Caesar. Not those who drink from the deep Danube, nor the Getae [the get-outs, or ghettoes], nor the Seres [Chinese], nor the perfidious Parthians [Iranians], nor those born by the Don river [This runs from near Moscow to flow into the Caspian Sea]. And we on both sacred and

profane days, amidst the gifts of merry Bacchus, together with our wives and children, will first duly pray to the gods; then, after the tradition of our ancestors, in songs to the accompaniment of Lydian flutes we will hymn leaders whose duty is done, and Troy and Anchises [Aeneas' father] and Venus' benign offspring"

"Earthquake" aid

We read about a series of earthquakes In 17AD where Tiberius sent Sardis a gift of 10-million sesterces and a 5-year remission of taxes. In 23AD, other earthquakes occurred in the East and were given similar assistance and tax remissions.

Agathias, 26 BC, Historiae, 2.17

[Superficially this is about an earthquake in the city of Tralles in 26BC. However, this was the same year that Rome annexed Egypt and opened the Red Sea to safe shipping and trade between Asia and Europe. So we imagine that the earthquake symbolizes a great upheaval and Tralles= terra•al = the lands towards = the land of no resources. Also, the river is the river of trade that feeds the parasitic land of no resources.]

"During the reign of Augustus, the city of Tralles, in Asia [the Mideast] near the river Mae•ander [Mi•ander = My•people], an ancient settlement of the Pelasgians [peh•al•us•G'ns], was struck by an earthquake and completely ruined so that nothing was salvageable. A certain peasant farmer named Chairemon took pity on the city and achieved something great and unbelievable. [The chairman is the man who sits in the chair and rules the government.]

He did not fear the length of the journey, or its many dangers, or the importance of his mission, or separation from his family, or anything else that might weaken his resolve. He not only went to Rome, but to the Cantabrians

[Ak•n't•ab•ouri'ns=Haremi•not•from•ours = yellow Jews, on the north coast of Spain] on the very shore of the [Atlantic] Ocean, [i.e. the Jews of the North Pole] for Augustus at that time happened to be at war with one of the tribes.

He told him what had happened and so touched the emperor that he immediately selected seven ex-consuls from among the noblest and wealthiest men of Rome and sent them with their escort to the settlement, and they, reaching the place as quickly as possible, contributed the very greatest amount of money and with great speed rebuilt the city"

[Translation: Many people, including "disloyal" Yellow Jews were helping to feed the land of no resources alive after 26BC when Rome secured the Red Sea. Unfortunately they did not move all the people and the land remained inhabited, but on life

support. Then over the next century, the people of Rome forgot why they were paying money and simultaneously Arabia turned into a cannibal cesspool as it so often does.]

R. H. Barron, Slavery in the Roman Empire

[This says that the Mideast was unable to extract much from the spinning or sphinctering of trade flows after 25 BC.]

"Even when defeated in the West, the [Mideast] pirate fleets maintained supremacy in the East [Eastern Mediterranean] as late as 25BC., until the organization of the Roman fleets won and maintained the command of the Mediterranean. Yet in the more remote seas [Red Sea, Black Sea] it was still unsafe for trade vessels; and the [Mideast] pirates often found the selling of their prisoners as slaves the most profitable part of a raid. Even in Pliny's day [100s AD], the trade routes in the Bosphorus, and through the Red Sea to India were not free from danger, and armed guards escorted vessels. Yet it is clear that piracy on any scale [Arab empire-scale piracy at great profit] was becoming a memory, suitable only for romance and the imaginary disputations of the rhetorical schools."

Dio Cassius, Roman History, 68.6.1

"Trajan made a campaign against the Dacians [Romanians, D'aki'ns] after evaluating their recent deeds. For he was distressed at the amount of money they were being given annually [by Rome]. He also observed that their power and arrogance were increasing."

Appian, Roman History, Preface, 7

"Possessing the better part of the earth and seas, they have, on the whole, aimed to preserve their Empire by diplomacy rather than to extend their sway indefinitely over poor and profitless tribes of barbarians, some of whom I have seen at Rome negotiating and offering themselves as subjects; but the emperor would not accept them because they would be of no use to him. They give kings to a great many other peoples whom they do not need to have under their rule. To some of these subject races they made disbursements in addition, deeming it dishonorable to give them up even though they are costly. They surround the Empire with great armies and they garrison the whole stretch of land and sea like a single stronghold."

Dio Cassius, 55.10

"At this time, Augustus restricted the total number of people who were entitled to be provided with free corn to 200,000. No limit had been set before" [The corn was sent to Arabia instead.]

Tacitus, Histories, 5.5

[Next the Arabs talk about the disloyal offspring of the Jews that abandoned them.]

"Whatever their origin, these [Jewish] observances are sanctioned by their antiquity. The other practices of the Jews are sinister and revolting, and have entrenched themselves by their very wickedness. Wretches of the most uncontrolled type who had no use for the religion of their forefathers: They took to contributing dues and free-will offerings to swell the Jewish national treasury. [As opposed to the mandatory contributions that have been the norm for thousands of years.] And another reason for their increasing [personal] wealth may be found in their stubborn and ready benevolence towards brother Jews. [as opposed to the poor ones still stuck in the land of no resources.] Yet the rest of the world they confront with the hatred reserved for enemies. They will not feed or intermarry with gentiles. [Genos•tel= genetic-lines•far-out] Thus a most lustful people, the Jews avoid sex with women of alien races. Among them nothing is forbidden. ...

[Next G•oo•dei•ism sounds much like Islam of today.] Converts to Judaism adopt the same practices, and the very first lesson they learn is to hate the [Roman] gods, shed all feelings of patriotism [towards Rome], and consider parents, children and brothers as readily expendable. However, the Jews see to it that their numbers increase [through harem breeding]. It is a deadly sin to expose an unwanted child [not like in Rome and other lands in the house of war], and they think that eternal life is granted to those who die in battle or execution [or Jihad] - hence their eagerness to have children, and their contempt for death."

Velleius Paterculus, A History of Rome, 2.126.2-5

[The parasite generally backs off on its struggle and gives peace when it gets what it wants. This is so people of the host civilization think that pleasing the parasite will help them achieve peace. Unfortunately the appetite of the Haremi brothers and their spawn is insatiable. And regardless of what we do, they will never be satisfied for long. They will always come back and they will do whatever they can to get more for their cause. The following quote starts out talking about the post Caesar civil war period and how they had backed off. It should be noted that this backing off caused it to be necessary for the grandchildren of these people to kill everyone in Arabia in 69AD, about 97 years after Rome had secured the Red Sea.]

"Credit has been restored to the Forum.

Strife has been banished from the forum.

Campaigning for office [banished] from the Campus Martius. Justice, equity, and industry, long buried and forgotten, have been restored to Rome. Magistrates once more have authority. The Senate has its honors, and the courts have their dignity. The riots in the theatre have been suppressed. [In the days before

printing, ideas were spread in theaters (audi•ori•ums = hear•say•ums). So people would naturally go to the theatre to hear the news and to assemble and organize politically. And the parasite would help them. Then it would send in its forces and massacre a great number of trouble makers in one stroke.] Everyone has either been inspired with desire, or forced by necessity to do what is right. Good and right are now honored, and evil and wrong are now punished. The humble man respects the man of power, but does not fear him. The man of power has precedence over the humble man, but does not despise him.

[New subject] And when were grain prices more reasonable? When were the blessings of peace greater? The peace of Augustus has spread to the regions of the east and of the west, and to the boundaries of the north and south. This [peace] protects every corner of the world from the fear of brigandage [land piracy].

The munificence of the Emperor [Tiberius] takes upon itself the accidental losses not merely of individual citizens but of whole cities. The cities of Asia have been restored, the provinces have been liberated from the outrageous misconduct of their [imperial] magistrates. Such honors are now only given to those who deserve them, and the corrupt do not escape punishment. Fairness has replaced influence and favoritism, and merit has replaced clever campaigning for office. And the best [Optimus] of emperors teaches his citizens to do right by himself doing right. And although he is great in his authority, he is even greater in his example." [Thus we see the parasite struggling to justifying its tyranny.]

The battle of Actium

It is the battle of the Ak•ti•ums. This was not a real battle, but a metaphorical one between the two poles of the Axis of Ex•pull, or Axis of Evil. And basically the Arabs have no way to fight, so they just lost and the world's dirtiest secret go out.

A famine timeline

Yr. 1—famine starts in 28BC when Rome secures Red Sea.

Yr. 28—28 years into the famine, Jesus born.

Yr. 61—Jesus dies at age 33.

Yr. 92—great fire of Rome.

Yr. 96—Judeans massacre Roman legions in Judaea.

Yr. 96—Nero orders Judaeans massacred.

Yr. 98—Romans massacre whatever people were still in Judaeans Arabia.

The period of hardship was caused by the Romans

Yes, the Romans caused immense hardships for the Judaeans Arabians by securing the Red Sea. But all

they did was keep a dangerous shipping route free of piracy and economic parasitism. Besides it was Arab running Rome that caused everything.

Tacitus, Histories, 5.12

"The Temple [of Jerusalem] was like a citadel with its own defensive barriers, which had been even more laboriously and skillfully constructed than the rest [of the defensive barriers]. The facades around it created an excellent defensive position. To these advantages must be added a spring of never-failing water [income flow], chambers cut in the living rock [matrixes], and tanks and cisterns for the storage of water [income flow]. Its builders had foreseen only too well that the strange [parasitic] practices of the Jews [Arabs] would lead to continual fighting [with their host societies]. Hence everything was available for a siege, however long."

Julius CAESAR SEIZED power

What a telling intersection these words are. Look at how they are spelled completely differently. Who was it that seized the reign of Roman "democracy"? Who killed Roman "democracy" and instituted a murderous front-man dictatorship? It was the Judaeans Arabians, right?

Their greatest successes became their greatest undoing

Caesar seized power for the parasite in around 46BC. At that point the Harem spawn, the Arabian Brothers became much more powerful in Rome. So all the wise guys (and somewhat wise guys) moved to the West. Then 20 years later (in 26BC) this batch of wise guys decided to forsake the people of the Mideast. This is when Rome 'discovered' the Red Sea, and the route to Asia. This event caused immense prosperity for Rome as well as a century-long grinding Canaan•pull•istic famine for the land of no resources — like two sides of the same coin. Then in 69 AD, 116 years after the Mideast grabbed total control of the Roman empire, "Rome" (whatever that was) decided to massacre nearly all the people left behind in Judaeans Arabia.

The quantity of history

When you find a period with lots of history, it is an indication that there are lots of facts the parasite needs to cover over or distort. It also is an indication of the weakness of the land of no resources, that so much is being remembered by mankind.

When there is no history such as during the core of the European Dark Ages (595AD to 732 AD) the parasite is at its strongest. Here we note that Mohammed supposedly received his revelations in 610AD and the Islamic conquest ran out of steam in 732 at Poitiers France.

The Romans never figured-out all the Mideast rackets

The Arab monopoly on Chinese silk seems to have remained a secret after 26BC. The Romans also seem to have become even more dependent on Mideast grain and meat from shortly after 26BC. The Romans also never found out the source of their precious Arabian incense, the hugely expensive sacrament in their religion; a product that at times was worth more than gold by weight.

So valuable was this incense that Augustus sent Marcus Aelius Gallus and 10,000 men to find where Rome's incense came from in 25 BC. (Strabo 16.4, Dio 53.4) The Arabian guide got the Romans lost in the desert, and the Romans never managed to get past M•arib=mind•arab. (Marib is just about the driest place on earth in the rain shadows of two mountain ranges that meet in a V-shape — with the Arabian desert to the north. Any talk about a dam in Marib is a tell, because the place has no real water — so the Marib dam is the Arab trade dam. (see also Gessius Florus, Cestius Gallus, Nabatean King Aretas and the Ablative case in Latin)

The Roman securing of the blood Red Sea

Starting in around 27 BC the the world began to hear about it the Mideast's secret. And they discovered the truth about their decades-long civil wars. How on one side was their people and the older batch of "Greeks" from the Mideast. And on the other was the newer batch of "Greeks" still loyal to the people back home.

By 28BC, we see Roman garrisons protecting the flow of goods in the blood Red Sea. Once this happened, the Mideast economy contracted severely. At that time, there was a mass ex•hodos to the "West" and most everyone completely abandoned Ishtar. But many could not afford to leave — so the place remained inhabited. And besides, harem output probably increased when everyone's daughters were available for sale, and the way out was totally deadly.

Then, as the years ground on, the people who remained became increasingly hellish in nature, until finally the Romans (after suffering a great arsonist firestorm in 64, (the great fire of Rome.) decided in 67 and then again finally in 69 to kill all the people who remained behind. When the Romans arrived, all the ones who were wise had gotten out, and left the human trash, the unchosen ones, behind to be massacred for show.

Declining remittances

Starting around 30BC, a wave of people emigrated from the Mideast to Rome, just like after 1492. Then over the following decades, they bring out the top people in Arabia. However, the emigration by year curve looks like the lower left quadrant of a circle. Most people left in the first decade and the rate had fallen to a crawl after 90 years.

The leavers felt grateful to be out, and guilty about people they abandoned back home. So they were all generous to the people back home in the old country. So for all their lives, they generously gave money to the poor people back home. Unfortunately these people eventually died and 90 years later, everyone had forgotten about the poor people of Arabia.

Tacitus, Histories, 1.37

[More about Arabian freedmen plundering Rome in 68BC.]

["Barely seven months have passed since the death of Nero, and in this time Icelus has stolen more money than was ever squandered by Polyclitus, Vatinius, Aegialus and their kidney \[kidney= kid•nee = kid•children.\] The \[extortionate\] exactions of Titus Vinus would have displayed less greed and lawlessness if he had been emperor himself. As it is, he both kept us in subjugation as if we were his livestock, and treated us poorly, as through we belonged to another."](#)

The land of no resources in famine mode

- 1) At first nearly all the daughters are given to the harems. This increases the population.
- 2) All the land exits are clogged with other starving leavers just trying to get out. These frequently rob, kill and eat the other leavers.
- 3) And there are no animals leaving the land of no resources. In the Middle East, livestock have always been far too valuable as food. People walked out, and they walked through a totally lawless and cannibalistic desert without any food.
- 4) No community wanted to give access to its water because it was too dangerous.
- 5) People could have taken a boat out, but once Augustus secured the Red Sea, profits plummeted there. All the shippers thus had to work hard just to make enough to eat. So paradoxically as the fat profits to be made in trade evaporated, the cost of passage increased greatly for Arabs.
- 6) On top of all this, the number of people wanting to leave leapt upward. So at the time, simply getting out of the land of no resources became a very difficult proposition for a people with nothing at all.

Green Tsoient

Now when Augustus secured the Red Sea, he cut off the Middle East's primary feeding tube. People knew the 'Soylent Green' legends from past burn-outs of the Phoenix bird and they knew that things would just grow worse and worse. So most left and went over to the Roman side, and prospered as detailed in Juvenal. (Incidentally, Yiddish TSOLNT = Jewish sabbath stew. So TSOLNT GREEN is perhaps made from leaves.)

Now the Mideast was not completely without

anything to trade. They still had the Frankincense - Myrrh - incense - hashish- and opium racket largely intact, (despite the Arabian campaign of Marcus Aelius Gallus in 25-24 BC. Strabo 16.4, Dio 53.4) So the incense probably got real strong and full of addictive opium. And they still had charity from the wealthy ex-migrants who still felt charity for the desperate people back home. They also it seems had some Roman spending in the form of troop garrisons.

But as the decades ground on, with much of their income lost, the people in Judaeen Arabia grew ever more poor, hate filled, desperate and weaponized, living in a place where there was never enough food. In book 15 of Juvenal (below) we read how the Judaeans became filled with "pure ravenous hatred becoming **"a race, in whose minds hunger and rage are related, and morally interchangeable."**

Here I would suggest that the dark side of our human life force took their culture over completely. And as we know from the Mideast's Star Wars mythology, complete with its Jehudi knights, "You can't believe the power of the dark side of the force." Here, it is worth noting that today, the Arabians still struggle to keep the Mideast in a state of desperation, so they can harness and channel their hatred, the dark side of the force.

And without this desperation, Ishtar dies. So the teachings of the So called new testament, the new program for the land of no resources — that was/is the right and best thing to do. The teachings ascribed to Jesus were the right thing to do to solve the problem of humanity having this awful parasite race. It just that these precepts were not carried through to totality 2,000 years ago.

Juvenal, Satire 15

[Juvenal wrote c.110-130AD, 40 to 60 years after the Romans destroyed Judaea. This was the very peak of Roman power. The following seems to be about the Roman forces chased out of Judaea just before the Romans massacred the Judaea. The original version is about one person being eaten by the mass of zombies. I have changed it to the plural for the sake of readability.]

Those crazy Egyptians... One lot adores crocodiles
Another worships the snake-gorged ibis...
To eat onions is an outrage, strictly taboo
[Onions are a symbol of the Sphinx mafia]
All households abstain from eating sheep
And it's forbidden to slaughter young goats
But eating human flesh is permitted, it seems
When Ulysses spoke of such outrage at dinner
He shocked King Alcinous [Al•kin•us-] among others
Perhaps they were angry or laughing or thought it a lie
Somebody throw this horror-mongor back in the sea?
A man-eating Cyclops, indeed! ...
Laestrygonian [Al•east•tree•gonos] cannibals!

Nonsense!

The fellow deserves to drown

In his own Charybdis [the whirlpool opposite the cave of the Scylla] come true...

Just up-country from sun-baked Coptos

There was an act of mob violence

Worse than anything in fiction

Search thorough the myth and teachings from fire onwards

you won't find a single instance of a collective crime

Now listen and learn

See what novel atrocity

Our day and age has added to history

Between the neighboring towns of Ombi and Tentyra

[Umbi = dicks, family jewels, important part, Tentyra=tentacles]

There smolders an ancient vendetta

Undying hatred, a wound that can never heal

What fills both sides with such violent rancor

Is the loathing they feel towards each other's gods

They believe that only their god deserves worship

[One worships Ishtar, the other Pro•men•theus.]

So when one town [Rome] had a big feast-day [a few decades actually]

The leaders and chief citizens of its rival

decided to turn this occasion to their own profit,

to wreck the gay merrymaking, to break up the party

Tables were spread at every temple and crossway

For the day-and-night public festivals

That can last a whole week non-stop

The Egyptians [Romans] may be peasants

But for partying I see little difference

between city smarties and barbarous fellaheen

[Fellaheen were Egyptian farmers, 'soil tillers', from fallah the root of Eng. fellow.]

Besides, they [the Arabs] reckoned on winning an easy victory

Over these [Roman] revelers, slurred of speech

and lurching from booze as they dance

To some black Moor's pipping

all greasy with stinky pomade

Sporting garlands galore

Wreaths all askew on their heads

This is on one side

On the other side, pure ravenous hatred

[Remember this. And remember how the Romans were drunk on success, celebrating their victory.

They had ended the problem behind all the other problems, just as we are doing today in 2017. They crushed the Sphinx mafia mostly. Unfortunately they left a small bit still alive. And this part grew absolutely venomous.

Don't make this mistake again. This spirit of pure ravenous hatred on the part of the Arabs is what once brought about the end of Rome and the start of the European Dark ages. It was this that halted human progress, on net, for maybe 700 years. Don't make this mistake again.]

The fray began with mere insults
 These kindled the [all] too flammable passions of men
 Like a trumpet call, oaths volleyed back and forth
 [The] battle was joined with bare hands as weapons
 A few faces got through this punch-up unscathed
 Hardly anyone had an unbroken nose by the end
 Everywhere were faces half-bashed to a jelly
 Features knocked out of line, eyes bloodied by fists
 Cheeks split and laid wide to exposed the bone
 Yet because there were no corpses to trample on
 They regarded the whole affair as mere horseplay
 The sort of mock battle that children engage in
 What's the point of so many thousands brawling
 If no one gets killed? So the fight grew fiercer
 By now, they were looking around for stones
 The rioter's regular weapon - and letting fly
 But these were inferior missiles...
 Enough of this digression and back to my tale
 [The following seems to be about the Roman forces
 chased out of Judaea just before the Romans
 massacred the Judaea. The original version is about
 one person being eaten by the mass of zombies. I
 have changed it to the plural for the sake of
 understanding.]
 One side [the Romans] brought up reinforcements
 and
 Continued the battle with swords and arrow volleys
 The side from nearby Tentyra's [Judaea's] shady
 palm-groves
 Then fled in hasty confusion from the Om•bite
 [Roman] advance
 [Gr. om, omos = raw. Gr. hom, homo = man +
 bite=bite]
 Some of them, panic-stricken, pressed on
 A little too fast, tripped, fell, and were caught
 The victorious rabble tore them apart into bits [bites]
 and pieces
 So many that a single corpse provided a morsel for
 many
 They wolfed them [down] bones and all
 Not even bothering to spit-roast or stew of their
 carcasses
 Building a proper fire was a bore, and it took time
 So they ate the poor devils alive
 [This is the sort of situation where zombie myth
 comes from. The zombies are slow because they are
 all starving to death and out of their minds. They are
 very weak too as individuals.]
 I suppose, we should be grateful
 That Promentheus' sacred gift of fire to mankind
 The spark from heaven, was spared such outrage
 This element [of the story] has my congratulations
 And you too, I trust, are well-pleased
 But those who brought themselves to eat these
 people
 If the truth be known, never ate any flesh with greater
 relish
 In judging a crime of such magnitude

Don't think that only the first man relished his mouthful
 For after the body was fully consumed
 The last ones [the last starving wretches] wiped the
 ground
 With their hands to get the [last] bit of blood
 Some Spanish [Arab/Jewish] history tells us
 That their race was once kept alive on such a diet
 But here the circumstances were different
 Cruel Fortune had brought them war's harshest
 extreme
 A grinding famine resulting from a drawn-out siege...
 It was only after they'd eaten all the grass
 and every living creature
 And whatever else their ravening bellies dictated
 When even the besiegers felt compassion
 For their pallor, their stick-like limbs, their emaciation
 [Here we understand the Nazi death camp emaciation
 as a sort of payback for the crimes of the victim's
 ancestors.]
 That hunger forced them to eat the flesh of their fellow
 man
 By then indeed, they were ready to start on their own
 [flesh]
 What man, what deity would do anything but
 pardon
 These starving victims for such an act?
 After all the horrors they had suffered
 The very souls of the dead Bodies
 that gave them sustenance might condone it
 Zeno offers us some sound advice
 [Zeno was the founder of Stoicism]
 There is much that is permissible and within the limits
 When it comes to saving of human life
 But how would Spanish [Arab/Jewish] tribesmen
 Have known of ancient Stoic precepts
 During the Spanish [Arab/Jewish] Rebellion?
 Today the world has its [international] Greco-Roman
 culture
 Smart Gaulish professors train the lawyers of Britain
 [Gaulish = French-like, i.e. darker than Italians.
 Remember, all the people who could flee fled.]
 Even in Iceland, there is talk of setting up an oratory
 school
 [They even fled to Iceland to do their traditional sorts
 of work.]
 Yet our [Arab/Jewish] tribesmen are men of [harem]
 breeding
 Although those other Spaniards [Arabs], who suffered
 worse disasters...
 can offer the same excuse
 Egypt's [Rome's] Cruelty far exceeds Artemis' bloody
 slaughterhouse
 [This is about Rome's massacre of the cannibal
 zombie survivors of Judaeian Arabia at the time.
 Greek Artemis=Roman Diana=Selene=Ishtar. Artemis
 was the Greek goddess of blood sacrifice The leaders
 of the cult of Artemis were called Essenes (eaters?) in
 Pausanias' Description of Greece.]

The founders of that accursed cult had altars in
Crimea

[They moved the headquarters to Crimea. When you
read about accursed, abominable, odious, despicable,
horrible, terrible, vile, or damned belief systems in
ancient books, it is normally about about the
Ishtarrians.]

If we can believe poetic tradition

[poetic tradition = is read-between-the-lines history]

Ordained the sacrificial slaughter of outsiders, but no
more

[Human sacrificial] Victims had no worse outrage to
fear

When the sacrificial knife did its work

[People sneaking goods through the Mideast would
be sacrificed to Artemis/Ishatar, but they were not
tortured.]

But what calamity drove these men to such horrors?

Where was the famine, the siege

Severe enough to excuse such foul atrocity?

What more could they imagine to shame their lax
gods

[The Arabs have no rule except sir•vivein and
pro•sperein]

Had drought dried up the land of Memphis Egypt?

Had [the] Nile refused to flood?

[The 'Nile' = the river of East-West trade that
metaphorically irrigated the desert land of no
resources.]

Not even the fearsome tribesmen of Britain or
Germany

Or the fighting Poles, or the hulking Rumanians

Ever went so ber•serk as this useless, unwarlike
rabble

Who rig scraps of sail on their pottery feluccas [rafts]

And row with tiny-little oars in painted pottery punts
[rowboats]

[To keep the desperate Arabs people from cheating,
the Arab leadership cut down all the trees. Thus they
had no wood for boats or oars. Here we see what a
total commitment to desperation gets a people. Look
where Moses' covenant leads your people from time
to time. And look at how afterward, nobody can talk
about it without risking their life.]

We could never devise an appropriate punishment for
this crime

Or a penalty harsh enough to stop a race
in whose minds hunger and rage are related
and morally interchangeable

[Read that a few times.]

When Nature gave tears to mankind

She made compassion universal in the human heart
Of all our emotions, this one is highest and best

Tatian, Address to the Greeks, 170AD, p.25

"What injury do we inflict upon you, dear Greeks?

Why do you hate those who follow the word of God,
as if they were the vilest of mankind? It is not we who

eat human flesh. Those among you who assert such
a thing have been bribed or otherwise induced as
false witnesses. It is among you that Pelops is made
a supper for the gods, although beloved by Poseidon,
and Kronos devours his children, and Zeus swallows
Metis." [Metis was the mother of Athena]

I hate having to think about this next subject, but the
ideas must be exposed. Please do not shrink from
the subject simply for its unpleasantness.

Now if there is one place on earth where cannibalism
is part of the culture it is the place that has suffered
most frequently from total famine. This is the parasitic
land of no resources more than any other place on
earth for the last 6,000 odd years. Here is where our
word CANNIBAL comes from. Here is where people
worshipped CANAAN BAAL; Baal being a god of the
ancient Canaanites, Arabians and Phoenicians.
Hebrew Baal = lord, so CANAAN BAAL means
something like the lord of Canaan.

In most dictionaries, CANNIBAL comes from the
Galibi, (the G•alibi people) of the Caribbean sea
(Ak•Arabian sea). And of course Mideast Inc. has
written nearly all our dictionaries — to grab the right to
cry "literal interpretation" when it suits its needs.

But the real cannibals are little doubt at the
heart of the narrowest trade gorge, the place with
almost no food of its own. Here is where the people
once also ate the outside traders that made it past the
Bab-al-Mandeb, the gate of tears, at the south
entrance of the Red Sea.

Now there are many historical accounts of
cannibalism in the land of no resources. Try looking
from 1225 to 1360 and in the 1500s, when the Spice
trade collapsed. Here are some memes I have found:

BLANC•MANGE

This is from Old French Blanc•mangier=white•eating.
Supposedly it relates to a gelatinous dessert. They
even named a band after it in the 1980s, trying to
cover it even further.

Livy, d. 17AD, 23.5.12

[This is about the ANIMAL, CANNIBAL army, under
general HANNIBAL Barca, general "animal boat"]

"This rabble/horde of mercenary soldiers, already
cruel and ferocious [fer•osi=bro•mouths] by nature
and custom has been made still more cruel by their
leader. By building bridges and dams with stacks of
human bodies and, disgusting to repeat, habituating
them to feeding off human flesh, What man born in
Italy would not hate to see, and to have as masters,
those men nourished by such evil meals..."

Polybius of Megalopolis, d. 118BC, History 1.3

"the conflict between Rome and Carthage, was generally called the Hannibalian war" [One of Livy's works was titled "Hannibal's war." Why did they change it to Punic Wars? Was "Animal war" a problematic term? Was it actually the Cannibal's war?]

Lucan's Pharsalia

"...and those Gauls who propitiate with human sacrifices to the merciless gods Teutas, Esus, and Taranis (Tanarus) [the three that can't be named], at whose altars the visitor shudders ... The Druids too, took advantage of the armistice to resume the barbarous rites of their wicked religion."

GHOUL = Arabic GUL = a desert demon believed to rob graves and eat corpses.

We now regard a **SARCO-PHAGUS** as a stone coffin, but it breaks down as Gr. sark=flesh + phagos=eating. Perhaps it was a changed word, or perhaps the bodies would be "buried" in a stone coffin and then emptied to be eaten.

Gr. **OMOPHAGIA** is supposedly the eating of the raw meat of a sacrifice, but it sure sounds like HOMO-PHAGIA=man•eating or same•eating. This is the only word in English that start with OMO. Homo•phage is pronounced like Homo•fag, two words that until recently were completely profane. Also, a faggot is a phage•ot=hungry•ear.

OMPHALOS = homo•phallus = same dick

The Apple dictionary says:

"the center or hub of something; this was the omphalos of confusion and strife. A rounded stone (esp. that at Delphi) representing the navel of the earth in ancient Greek mythology. ORIGIN Greek, literally 'navel.'"

SARCASTIC is supposed to mean ironic, however, Gr. SARK, SARX means human flesh, and Gr. SARKAZEIN supposedly means to tear human flesh, or perhaps to eat it, perhaps like breaking bread. Note how using sarkazein frequently involves saying the exact opposite, much like the de•ex•pull's inverted agenda.

A **MANTICORE** is a mythical beast with the body of a lion, the face of a (figurehead) man and the sting of a scorpion. In Greek it is MANTIKHORAS from Gr. MANTIS=prophet + KHOROS=chorus. In Persian MANTICORE=man-eater.

Gr. boulimia = ravenous hunger.

Mohamed's clan was the Quraysh or Koresh clan

Endo•cannibalism and exo•cannibalism

How do we have these two words in English?

From Plutarch's Isis and Osiris 72 or 380B

"Within our memory, the Oxy•rhynchites [sharp•noses], on account of the people of Cyn•opolis [dog•city] presuming to eat their revered fish, in revenge seized on all the dogs, the sacred beasts of their foes, which came their way, offering them in sacrifice and eating their flesh just as they did the flesh of other victims. This brought about a civil war between the two cities..."

[The frequently starving Arabs ate their enemies and their dogs.]

Juvenal, Satire 14

"Some, whose lot it was to have Sabbath-fearing fathers

Worship nothing but clouds and the numen of the heavens

[the Queen of heaven, Ishtar]

And think it as great a crime to eat pork

From which their parents abstained, as human flesh

They get circumcised, and look down on Roman law

Choosing instead to know and fear Jewish law

What was handed down from Moses in his arcane tomes

[as in tome stones]

Never to show the way to any but fellow-believers

If they ask where to get some water

First find out if they have foreskins

But their fathers were the blame

They made every seventh day

Taboo for all life's business, dedicated to idleness"

Herodotus, 5.4

"They [everyone from the land of no resources] avoid eating pork in memory of their tribulation, as they themselves were once infected with the disease [cannibalism] to which this creature is prone to. They also still fast regularly as an admission of the hunger they once endured so long."

Herodotus, 3.38

"Everyone without exception believes his own native customs, and the religion he was brought up in, to be the best... There is abundant evidence that this is the universal feeling about the ancient [once established] customs of one's country. One might recall, in particular, an account told by Darius. When he was king of Persia, he summoned the Greeks who happened to be present at his court, and asked them what they would take to eat the dead bodies of their parents. They replied that they would not do it for all the money in the world. Later, in the presence of the Greeks, and through an interpreter, so that they could understand what was said, he asked some Indians, of the tribe called Calla•ti•ae, [fresh•you•A] who do in

fact eat their parents' dead bodies, what they would take to burn them. They uttered a cry of horror and forbade him to mention such a dreadful thing. One can see by this what custom can do, and Pindar, in my opinion, was right when he called it "king of all."

H. Ridder haggard, She, Ch. 15

"She... spoke to me in Greek, I suppose because she did not wish those present to understand what she said. ... Forgive me if my Greek doth halt like a lame man...

Dogs and serpents ... Eaters of human flesh, ye Wicked Ones. But ye are all evil -- evil to the core --- the wickedness bubbles up in your like a fountain in the spring-time. Were it not for me, generations since had ye ceased to be, for of your own evil way had ye destroyed each other. And now, because ye have done this thing, because ye have striven to put these men, my guests, to death, and yet more because ye have dared to disobey my word, this is the doom that I doom you to. That ye be taken to the cave of torture and given over to the tormentors [Here there is a footnote, which follows] 'The cave of torture.' I afterwards saw this dreadful place, also a legacy from the prehistoric people who lived in Kor. The only objects in the cave itself were slabs of rock arranged in various positions to facilitate the operations of the torturers. Many of these slabs, which were of a porous stone, were stained quite dark with the blood of ancient victims that had soaked into them. Also in the center of the room was a place for a furnace, with a cavity wherein to heat the historic pot [for cooking up the victims]. But the most dreadful thing about the cave was that over each slab was a sculptured illustration of the appropriate torture being applied. These sculptures were so awful that I will not harrow the reader by attempting a description of them." [harrow here is a curious word, it seems a pun on arrow.]

Tatian, Address to the Greeks, 170AD, p.25

"What injury do we inflict upon you, dear Greeks? Why do you hate those who follow the word of God, as if they were the vilest of mankind? It is not we who eat human flesh. Those among you who assert such a thing have been bribed or otherwise induced as false witnesses. It is among you that Pelops is made a supper for the gods, although beloved by Poseidon, and Kronos devours his children, and Zeus swallows Metis." [Metis was the mother of Athena]

Juvenal, Satire, 6

"Jews will sell you whatever dreams you like for a few small coppers
Then there are fortune tellers, Armenians, Syrians
Who'll pry [the future] from the [still] streaming lungs
of a pigeon
They will predict a young lover for a lady

Or a good fat inheritance from some childless millionaire
They'll probe a chicken's breast and unravel the guts
of a puppy
Sometimes they will even slaughter a child..."

Rig Veda 10.16 The funeral fire

For the cannibalistic Arab priests

"Do not burn him entirely, or engulf him in your flames. Do not consume his skin or his flesh. When you have cooked him to perfection, O knower of creatures, only then send him forth to the forefathers. When you have cooked him perfectly, O knower of creatures, then give him over to the forefathers. When he goes on the path that leads away the breath of life, then he will be led by the will of the gods."

William Bullein, A Dialogue against the Pestilence, 1573

[Pestilence] "also cuts off many greedy usurers. These are like fat unclean swine, that try to e-racitate/ deracinate every plant [Brotherly enterprise] that they come across: They never do any good until they are served up on a plate." ... [Here is a cannibal talking about eating usurers who compete with Mideast Inc.]

Twilight Zone TV show:

There was an episode where advanced aliens came to earth and help us do so many things. Then they invited us to go to their world. They always carried around a book that was ultimately translated as "how to serve man". At the end of the show we see that this turned out to be a cookbook.

Lion of the desert

This is a symbol of the Arab godfather. Lions don't live in deserts, just grasslands. Lions do eat the young of other lions. If you want a do or die initiation ceremony over to the dark side, this would be it. And if you want something to blackmail a man over, this is it.

Maybe all those legends of blood drinking rites about Semites are true. I imagine that the sephardic or shepherd Jews, the green Jews of Arabia do/did this. Then these green Jews blamed or escape-goated the old yellow lines of Ashkenazi/ ex•kin•usi/ excuse Jews of Europe for what they did.

Moloch

Moloch was a canaanite idol to whom children were sacrificed. Gr. Molokh is from Hebrew Mole_k see oedipus Aegyptiacus 1652.

CHARNAL HOUSE = a building where corpses or human skeletal bones were piled. It is a place associated with violent death. Ak•our'n•al

Cyclopes

These were one-eyed giants who lived in caves and kept herds of men as sheep and Jews as goats for their meat. The single eye refers to the single agenda of the harem Arabs. The giantness refers to their 'great intellect'.

Venison = verna•son. These are the deer-like 'Roman-born' slaves of Arabs Inc. The harem spawn apparently ate them from time to time.

Intersect the meanings of PATE

On one hand we have the top of the head, like what is left after someone was scalped. On the other hand we have a meat spread made from ground organ meat. From here, it seems like pate de foie gras = head of eff•o•A•G•ours.

BLOOD•THIRSTY is obviously eager to drink blood. Why then do most dictionaries say it is eager to shed blood. Maybe someone is actually drinking blood. Someone also seem to be making up silly vampire myths to make the idea seem absurd.

The slippery slope of indoctrination

First they drink the victim's blood and don't kill him
Then they kill him
Then they nibble him a bit
Then they kill him and drink his blood
Then they kill him and eat him
Then they eat him alive

All that media crap about vampires and drinking blood, that is just the beginning of a horrible and slippery slope. All this helps the innies to hold the outsiders in utter contempt as sub-human
MEAT=m•eat, someone they think of eating.

URO•BOROS = our•bros = a snake eating its own tail.
This is the green Jews eating the useless yellow Jews.

Gr. Endo- = continuing, in, inside

Gr. Exo- = ex, out, outside, former, up and away, thoroughly, removal

ENDOCANNIBALISM = eating fellow innies

EXOCANNIBALISM = eatint outies and yellow Jews

Procopius, c.565 AD, Secret History, 10.3

"When a man cares nothing for the infamy of his actions [because he is using an escape goat] and does not hesitate for fear of being known as a revolting character, no path of lawlessness is closed to him, but armed with the shamelessness visible at every moment in his face, he advances cheerfully and without any misgivings to the most loathsome deeds."

Poisoning wells and drinking blood

History records that Yellow European Jews were

frequently blamed for poisoning wells at the beginning of the Black Death in 1347. History also records that the plague broke out simultaneously in the Mideast's 3 main competitor cities. Clearly the mideast caused the plague and its useless yellow Jewish cousins got the blame.

Also, it seems reasonable that the green Arab parasite was kidnapping children, killing them, eating them and blaming the yellow Ex•kin•ussi Jews.

The people living in the Jaws of death

The yellow Jews of the New York Tsunami funnel among others, generally have no clue about what is going on, unless they live on high ground. And then they just may have been born into slavery.

Morlocks

Recall the Time Machine by H.G. Wells. Recall this fictional future with its simple-minded surface dwelling people, and its advanced underground cannibals that ate the surface dwelling people as if they were self foraging sheep. This is the the devil's agenda taken to its logical extreme during or after the next ice age. And judging from the canaan•baal•ism that existed in Brotherly Aztec Mexico, this "future" has probably existed at numerous points in human history.

Also recall the Twilight Zone TV show: The episode where advanced beings came to earth carrying a book that was deciphered as "How to serve man". I can't imagine how many times that story must have played itself out historically around the Indian ocean. How many times has the "warp capable" (sail-boat capable) predatory/parasite civilization of the land of no resources "befriended" a primitive race incapable of sea travel. Come back with us, you cattle that can go ashore and gather up food en route, cattle that can help sail the ship. I have little doubt that there have been countless times throughout history when the desperate and self-important core was eating in•dei•ans along with its own 3rd to 15th cousins to prevent genetic leakage.

Sacking of Judaeen Arabia

When you have nothing, bluff

In 68AD, we see the rebel Clodius Macer holding back on Rome's corn shipments and threatening famine. And supposedly in the time of Vespasian, the corn from Mideast Inc.'s African slave plantations was supplying 2/3 of Rome's import needs. This should be compared with the West's dependance on goods from the Mideast's slave plantations in China today in 2012.

Crossing the line

Eventually, the grinding famine caused social order to completely break down 60s AD. Economic desperation caused civil unrest and then open revolt

in 68, when the Judaeans "zombies" killed and ate a large number of Roman troops under Cestius Gallus.

This put Rome's heavily corrupted government in a very difficult situation with respect to their poor country cousins back in the old country — This judging from the fact that a response to the troop massacre took some two years.

This troop massacre was something Rome could not tolerate in any colony. Any weakness would have provoked rebellion in other cities making it hard to keep the Arab front empire together — even perhaps exposing the matrix. So in 68, the Roman emperor now known only as Nero=black ordered the destruction of Jerusalem, much in the way Rome had destroyed Carthage some 215 years earlier.

It was 96 years since the Romans had secured the Red Sea and ended the Asian trade Sphincter that has always provided most of the income for the land of no resources.

68 AD After the fire of Rome, and the massacre of Roman troops under Cestius Gallus, Emperor Nero ordered the destruction of Jerusalem. If we go by the official date keeping system, it was 96 years since the Romans had secured the Red Sea and ended the trade Sphincter that has always fed the land of no resources. Coincidentally, the people who could not get out of Carthage were massacred 95 years after the end of the 1st Punic War.

1.2 million people

According to Tacitus, 1.2 million Judaeans died or were sold into slavery by the Romans in Judaea Arabia. Also, around this time, there was a glut of "Greek" slaves in Rome.

Heiro•solyma

The Roman spelling of Jerusalem is Heiro•solyma. Gr. heiros = sacred + solyma = solemn. Thus the main Arab city is/was named "Sacred•solemn", so don't ever think about harming it. Of course this protected the city except when it was to be totally massacred.

Suetonius, life of Caligula, 5

[Horses symbolize the Brotherly man behind the man. Here was one so powerful he could silence his entire neighborhood, and so rich he had Tyrian purple blankets and other great riches. Caligula rules from 37-41AD]

"He [Cali•gula=green•throat = green•mouthpiece] used to send his soldiers to enforce silence in the neighborhood, so that his favorite horse [advisor] In•cita•tus [not•city•yours], would be able to rest peacefully. Beside a stall of marble, a manger of ivory, purple blankets and a collar of precious stones, he even gave his horse a house, with an entourage of slaves and fine furniture, all the more elegantly to

entertain the guests invited in the horse's name. It is also said that he intended to make him consul."

Orphan quote

"All his predecessor, including Augustus, had had a staff of personal secretaries and assistants drawn, as the custom was in noble Roman houses, from their own slaves or freedmen, many of Greek origin. It is often loosely said that Claudius created a centralized bureaucracy or even a civil service, and ancient sources are unanimous that the freedmen of the emperor vastly increased their power under Claudius."

The Claudius administration

The ancient sources hold that the Claudius administration was dominated by freedmen — seemingly more than the other emperors since Julius Caesar. In particular we see ample evidence of a Senate that is losing power. We start to see all important decisions being made by "Greek" or Mideast freedmen. In fact under Claudius we see an alarming amount of fatal intrigue involving the Senate and Knights, this to the point where we can say these were purged of their leadership over time (maiestas).

The Claudius administration also moved into regulating fresh areas, increasing the role of the Roman "federal" government as it sought to feed the land of no resources.

Claudius' "chief of staff", a man named Narc•issus

The man running the Claudius administration was a freed slave, a freedman supposedly named Narc•issus. This name suggests that the desperate land of no resources was putting opiates into the sacrificial hashish incense during the Claudius administration — some 15 to 30 years before the massacre of Judaea Arabia in 69AD.

The Roman treasurer was named Pallas, the Attorney General was Cal•is•tus (Gr. Kallos, Kal = green), and the cultural minister was Poly•bius (poly + bias).

Rome establishes relations with Persia in 66 AD

The Romans established good relations with the Parthians (bar•theians) in Persia in early 66AD, just before the sacking of Judaea Arabia in 69AD. This was to help the people of Arabia get out.

People couldn't afford to leave.

They were so destitute, and there was no food anywhere, except in Egypt. They were even too poor to make a journey without outside aid.

Josephus, The Jewish Wars, 5.10.1-5 (420)

"Most people were inclined to desert to the Romans. So, many sold their possessions, even their most precious treasures for a very low price. Then they

swallowed the gold pieces, so they might not be discovered by the robbers. And when they had escaped to the Romans, and had a shit, they thus had money to provide plentifully for themselves. Thus, Titus let a great number of them flee to the countryside. Many were eager to desert to end the misery they endured in the city, as well as avoid being enslaved to the Romans. However, John and Simon, and their gangs, more carefully watched these people leaving, than they watched the coming in of the Romans. Any of them they suspected of such an intent was immediately cut open."

Big group or small group

If they left in big groups, the people along the way would be afraid of the power of the large group, and would not let them get near their town and their water. If they left in small groups, they were likely to be attacked by the other bands of cannibalistic brigands = bri•G•ands = land pirates.

Pomponius, The Digest of Laws, 1.2.27

"Some years later, when this praetor could no longer manage all his duties because large numbers of foreigners ['Greeks'?] crowded into the city [of Rome], another praetor was introduced, who was called the praetor perigrinus because he primarily handled justice for foreigners." [a note says: This office was established during the 1st punic war (264-241BC) to deal with legal cases where one or both parties were foreigners. Also these perigrination foreigners were perhaps peri•G•our'i•nation.

Also notable is that Roman and 'Greek' names were as different as say English and Arabic names today. By cataloging grave inscriptions, archeologists have considerable evidence that the imperial period came with a great flood of slaves and freedmen into Rome, and that the number of freed men (former slaves) was greater than the number of men who were born free.]

A picture of 66AD

We read that the situation utterly fell apart in May of 66, when the authorities in Judaeen Arabia ran out of food. There is talk about Gessius Florus taking 17 talents of silver from the treasury, and we read about granaries being burnt due to factional fighting, but these statements sound more like tells than statements.

We also read how things deteriorated and in the fall of 66, when Cestius Gallus, the governor of Syria lead a legion of 6,000 men, 6,000 well fed, and well provisioned men, to the walls of Jerusalem, but withdrew. As the forces withdrew, they came under attack by a mob of desperate and starved Judaeans, tens of thousands of living zombies, suicide zombies, desperately begging for food, and many viewing the plump bodies of the soldiers as food. The Romans

were greatly outnumbered and suffered heavy casualties as they fled from the rock throwing mob of Arab zombies. These soldiers were almost certainly eaten by the starving zombies of Judaeen Arabia.

Tacitus, Annals, 7.3

"From early boyhood, Nero's lively mind was directed to other pursuits -- carving, painting, singing, and riding; at times in his verses he showed that he possessed the rudiments of learning." [What about politics and history? And why only the rudiments of learning? Apparently Nero Claudius Caesar Augustus Germanicus was only a figurehead. Just look at his names. They are all recycled names from the prior emperors or heirs.]

Suetonius, Nero, 52

"... [Nero] composed verses with pleasure and without effort, and did not, as some people say, publish those of other writers as his own.

Tacitus, Annals, 14.16

"Nero gathered around him some who possessed poetical ability but were not well known. They dined together and then collected verses which they had brought with them or composed on the spot, adding them to Nero's own suggestions. This is clear from Nero's poems which lack vigor, inspiration and uniformity in style." [Other people were leading in the Nero administration.]

Did they really have an emperor named "Black"

Funny how the man who commanded the destruction of Judaeen Arabia is known today as emperor Black (L. nero=black). This is obviously not the emperor's real name. It looks like the Mideast blackened his name out because he ordered the destruction of Judaeen Arabia. What was Nero's real name?

The yellow Arabs massacred the green Arabs

If you believe that the Arabs have always more or less run the world, then it was one group of Arabs in Rome than massacred the other group of Arabs still in Arabia.

Who is who and what is what?

I ask this because I don't see any clear boundary. All I see is a continuum between Arab and host. with Arabs running the show worldwide. It is like the stem of the tree getting mad at its branches.

Table and chair symbolism in Roman Art

There exists ancient Roman artwork depicting the goods supposedly sacked from Jerusalem in 69AD. This is normally linked with the meme that the riches of the Temple of Jerusalem paid to build the Roman Colosseum (co•lys•see'em) where political prisoners were executed as intimidating spectacle (and

entertainment).

These goods include a menorah representing the three trade gorges (narrow, medium and wide) standing on a 6-sided box-stand that seems to represent the arc of the covenant, or the leadership of the covenant Abram supposedly made with god concerning all his progeny.

The goods also include a table and a chair, which are symbol's of Ishtar. So it appears that the seat of the secret Ishtarian government abandoned Judaeen Arabia at the time and moved to Rome.

Who massacred who?

The new batch of Arabs took over Rome and installed its dictator front man Jew•alli•us Seizer in 48BC. This is the year they took Rome over for the parasite and started killing all the outies that might say anything about that. Then we see Rome killing its first Seizer. Then there was this massive purge disguised as a 13 year civil war. Then we see the 2nd Seizer coming to power and then installed a 2nd Caesar. He started live named Oct•avian = 8•way, or 8•crow-flights. Then he changed his name to Au•gustus = golden•gusto. He was succeed with his son who was named for the local river to give him a more local flavor, to hide him better. After him Caligula ruled. And this emperor was not sexually perverted in an actual sense, but in a metaphorical sense because he would have these orgies of commerce open to everyone. So the Arabs whacked him in 41AD after being emperor for only 4-years.

When the Nero/Black administration gave the order to destroy Judaea, it was the descendants of the Jewish Arabians who had left that were attacking the Jewish Arabians that stayed behind. Here incidentally we see why the Arabs hate the Jews so much: In their twisted view of the world, the Jews are the descendants of traitors.

The year of 4-emperors teaches 2 lessons

The first 3 figurehead emperors of Rome got whacked when their administrations called for the massacre of Judaeen Arabia — but it made no difference. In fact, by killing the Roman emperors, they only increased the Roman will to resolve to end the schism of man once and for all by killing everyone they could find in Arabia. So after the Arabs cut the head off, another one quickly sprouted in its place exactly like the one before, only more aggravated and more resolved to kill everyone in Judaeen Arabia. Thus by killing host kings, the Arabs only increased Roman/host conviction and brutality. So the first lesson is that if the Arabs resort to violence on a judgement day, they will only increase resolve on the part of their host to annihilate them.

It seems that a compromise was eventually reached by the administration of the 4th emperor — judging from a) how the last emperor did not get

killed. And b) his administration took about a year to get on with the massacre. Apparently the "home team" in Arabia would stop killing the "away team's" leadership if the away team leadership would drag its feet for a while. Thus there was one final mass ex•hodos of the Arabians in Judaeen Arabia. Then the north part of Arabia, the part that the Romans knew about were totally destroyed, leaving only the middle Hijaz area around Mecca and the southern area of Yemen unaffected. So the second lesson is that if you all decide to de-populate Arabia, do it completely and forever — raze the entire Arabian sub-continent, poison all water sources with lasting poison, and kill anyone who comes back.

The folly of Arabs hating Jews for ancestor crime

After some decades and centuries from the massacre, the desert flux started up again and the descendants of the Arabian survivors joined the descendants of the "betrayers". After this, the hate-filled Arabs were hating both groups for the crimes of their ancestors.

Tacitus

"It was above all the burning of the Capitol [The great fire of Rome in 64 AD] that had driven men to the belief that the Empire's days were numbered. They reflected that Rome had been captured by the Gauls in the past, but as the house of Jupiter remained inviolate, the Empire had survived. Now, however, fate had ordained this fire as a sign of the god's anger, and of the passing of world domination to the nations north of the Alps. Such at any rate was the message proclaimed by the Idle superstition of Druidism."

65AD Saul of Tarsus dies

This man, commonly known as St Paul was born a Jew and he was an early persecutor of Christians. Paul's words make up the the largest part of the New Testament — Only the first 4 of 66 books are the words of Jesus.

Herodian, Mob insurrection in Rome, 235AD

"Defeated in the hand-to-hand battle, they quickly climbed onto the roofs, from where they attacked the soldiers by throwing rocks, tiles and pots at them, causing great distress because the solders were not daring enough to climb up after them int heir ignorance of the buildings. Houses and shops were bolted, but he soldiers set fire to the doors and to any wooden balconies, of which there were many in Rome. The fire consumed the greater part of the city very easily because the houses were so close together and mostly made of wood. Many rich citizens were impoverished, losing wonderful costly possessions, valuable both from the incomes derived from them and and for the expensive finery contained

in them. In addition a large number of men who could not escape because their exits were cut off by the fire perished in the flames. The rich had all their property looted when the lawless, worthless elements among the population joined the troops in ransacking the houses. In this way an area of the city was destroyed equal to the whole area of any other city in the world."

Suetonius, The life of Nero, 11

[This is about the fire of Rome]

"When Afranius' play 'The Fire' was performed, the actors [Brothers] were allowed to keep the valuable things they snatched from the burning [or about to be burning] house[s]. Throughout the entire Festival of the Greatest Games, all sorts of gifts were distributed among the people. Every single day, a thousand birds [broad, chicks, women], of all different sorts, were given away, as well as great quantities of food, vouchers for grain handouts, clothing, gold, silver, precious stones, pearls, paintings, slaves, draft animals, even tamed wild beasts, and, finally, ships, apartment buildings, and farms. Nero himself watched these plays from the edge of the [political] stage... He [his administration] also staged some Greek dances with young Greek dancers. To each of these he granted a certificate of Roman citizenship when their performance was over."

(1) The 'Nero' emperor's administration was rewarding the Arabs that came over to his side — giving them Roman citizenship. Clearly the situation cleaved for the remaining Arabs in the years between 64 and 69 when the remaining people in Judaeen Arabia were massacred. And obviously the cleaving point was what to do about the unchosen people still in Arabia.

(2) This is an immensely important thing for the world to consider right now. The main lesson is that if you decide to kill the ones still left in the Mideast, you had better kill all of them and you had better make sure that nobody ever goes back to live there again.

(3) The Arab were obviously responsible for the great fire of Rome. This seems to me like it was probably an act of concerted arson.

(4) Permission to live in your land must never be granted by Arabs or you will have an army of Arab moles living in your land.]

Tacitus

"Nero promised to... provide that the water which individuals had illegally appropriated, [so that water] might flow in greater abundance in several places for the public use [during fires. There was not public water to be had during the fire.] officers [Mideast freedmen] were appointed, and everyone was to have in the open courtyard [of every Roman building] the means of stopping a fire. Every building was also to be enclosed by its own walls, not by one [wall]

common to others [in other buildings]. These changes were appreciated for their value, and they also made the city more beautiful. Some, however, thought that the old way had been more conducive to health, inasmuch as the narrow streets and high roofs were not so well penetrated by the sun's heat. While now the open space, unsheltered by any shade, was scorched by a fiercer glow." [The sun is the symbol of light and truth and more and better. The Arabs like their cities to be free from too much sunlight as it is both hot, and it makes the cities hard to make money from.]

The Arabs held up the destruction order

68 The sea crossing at the time took little more than a week assuming good weather. However, Nero's destruction order was held up by bad weather for an unbelievable three months. Apparently, word of Nero's death arrived before his order to destroy Jerusalem. Then Arabian Judaea got a reprieve for almost 2-years.

Here we see how the Mideast shipping mafia controlled Roman shipping and communication to the extent they could stall a hugely important message like this for three months. That was long enough to whack the emperor in a way that would not provoke Rome's anger. They could probably stall a communication/ trade as long as they wanted, they just couldn't be seen as obviously conspiring to do so or they would provoke a secondary reaction.

Who was left in Arabia?

After 96 years of decline and famine, anyone who was able to leave the land of no resources did so. Here we ask what type of people were left? And without any source of income, these people were desperate. Here we imagine the people of Arabia as so desperate to get out that they were willing to do the most reprehensible things. Here we view Arabia as a festering wound that made the entire body of Western civilization ill with indiscriminate criminal activity. Here we imagine a region of desperadoes going forth into the world and simply taking whatever they could.

69 AD is known as the year of four emperors, because, apparently the Judaeen Arabians were vetoing Roman emperors.

The last of the four emperors, one Vespasian ruled for 10 years, so apparently he was not vetoed.

Vespasian was a general in charge of Rome's military action in Judaea. He had captured a Hebrew leader named Flavius Josephus, who "prophesied" that Vespasian would become emperor. Vespasian in gratitude for the prophecy gave Josephus his former house after moving into the imperial palace. So apparently Vespasian was on good terms with the Arabian Judaeans that had abandoned the land of no

resources.

Tacitus, Histories, 4.1

[about 69AD in Rome]

"The execution of Vitellius [one of the 4-emperors from 69AD] marked the end of hostilities rather than the beginning of peace. The victors roamed through the city sword in hand, hunting the vanquished down with relentless hate. The streets were choked with bodies, the squares and temples stained with blood. The Flavians slaughtered their victims wherever they happened to come across them.

Soon discipline when to pieces, and they started looking for people in hiding; dragging them out of their hiding places. Whenever a man of tall and military appearance came in sight, they cut him down regardless of whether he was a soldier or civilian."

Suetonius, Vitellius, 69AD

"He agreed with Flavius Sabinus [Saba·in·us], Vespasian's brother, to abdicate, on condition of having his life spared and a hundred million sesterces granted to him." [1] Vespasian's family name was something like Saba·in·us.

2) Given this amount, and the amount mentioned by Petronius below, it looks like the Mideast spent all its gold and then went out to the various gold-rich rivers it knew of and panned for more gold. This it seems caused some inflation. After this, there was absolutely no way for Arabia to obtain food except through sealing.]

Bleeding evil into the world

It is easy to imagine the malnourished, desperate, feral, cannibal Judaeen Arabian men leaving Arabia on famine ships, engaged in all sorts of crimes on their arrival, any scheme to feed themselves first and later, their loved ones back home. It was life and death for them and the people they left. But it was as normal for the people in the rest of the world. These desperate men must have been a huge problem for the people in the outside world.

Tacitus, Annals, 64AD, 15.38, on the great fire of Rome

"Nero tried to make it appear that Rome was his favorite place to live. He gave feasts in public places as if the whole city were his own home. But the most prodigal and notorious banquet was given by [Ofonius] Tigellinus. [This may be Nero] To avoid repetitious accounts of extravagance, I will describe it, as a model of its kind. The entertainment took place on a vessel constructed on Marcus Agrippa's lake [the Mediterranean]. It was towed about by other vessels, with gold and ivory fittings. Their rowers were degenerates, sorted by age and vice. Tigellinus had also collected birds and animals from remote countries, and even the products of the ocean. On

the quays were brothels [traders that do not cooperate to raise prices for Mideast Inc., an open market] stacked with high-ranking ladies [products]. Opposite them could be seen naked prostitutes [hawkers], indecently posturing and gesturing

At nightfall, the woods and houses nearby echoed with singing and blazed with torches. Nero was already corrupted by every lust, natural and unnatural. But he now refuted any guesses that no further degradation was possible for him. For a few days later he went through a formal wedding ceremony with one of the perverted gang called Pyth·agoras [gr. pith=amphora-contents+agora=market]. The emperor, in the presence of witnesses, put on the bridal veil. Dowry, marriage bed, and wedding torches were all there. Indeed everything was public which even in a natural union is veiled by night [it was a fully open market].

Disaster followed. Whether it was accidental or the result of the emperor's guile is uncertain, as both versions have supporters. [The Arabs blamed Nero for the fire after he massacred Judaeen Arabia. The author Tacitus died in 120AD, some 51 years after the massacre of Judaeen Arabia] The fire was the most terrible and destructive fire that Rome ever experienced.

It began in the Circus, where it adjoins the Palatine and Caelian hills. It broke out in shops selling flammable goods. Fanned by the wind, the fire instantly grew and swept the whole length of the Circus. There were no houses or temples with brick walls, or any other obstacles to the fire. First, the fire in its fury swept through the level areas of the city. Then it climbed the hills—but returned to ravage the lower ground again. It outstripped every counter measure. The ancient city's narrow winding streets and irregular blocks encouraged its progress.

Terrified, shrieking women, helpless old and young people intent on their own safety, people unselfishly supporting invalids or waiting for them, fugitives and lingerers alike—all heightened the confusion. When people looked back, menacing flames sprang up before them or outflanked them. [The fires were set in concert by the Arabs] When they escaped to a neighboring quarter, the fire followed—even districts believed remote proved to be involved. Finally, with no idea where or what to flee, they crowded on to the country roads, or lay in the fields. Some who had lost everything—even their food for the day—could have escaped, but preferred to die. So did others, who had failed to rescue their loved ones. Nobody dared fight the flames. Attempts to do so were prevented by menacing gangs. [The Arabs were attacking the fire fighters] Torches, too, were openly thrown in, by men crying that they acted under orders. Perhaps they had received orders. Or they may just have wanted to plunder unhampered.

At the time, Nero was at Antium. He

returned to the city only when the fire was approaching the mansion he had built to link the Gardens of Maecenas to the Palatine. The flames could not be prevented from overwhelming the whole of the Palatine, including his palace and everything around it. Nevertheless, for the relief of the homeless and roving populace, he threw open the Campus Martius [Field of Mars], including Agrippa's public buildings, and even his own Gardens. Nero also constructed emergency accommodation for the destitute multitude. Food was brought from Ostia and neighboring towns, and the price of corn was cut to 3 sesterces a modius [less than 1/4 sesterce a pound]. Yet these measures, for all their popular character, earned no gratitude. Because a rumor had spread that, while the city was burning, Nero had gotten up on his private stage and sang of the destruction of Troy, comparing modern calamities with ancient

At last on the sixth day, the fire was brought to an end at the foot of the Esquiline Hill, thanks to the destruction of buildings over a vast area. Thus the uninterrupted violence of the fire encountered clear ground and open sky, as it were. But before panic had subsided, or hope revived, flames broke out [were set] again in the less congested parts of the city. Here there were fewer casualties; but the destruction of temples [with their treasuries of offerings] and the pleasure arcades was even worse. This new conflagration caused additional ill-feeling because it started on [Ofonius] Tigellinus' estate in the Aemilian district. [O•foni•us = no•sounds•us] For people believed that Nero was ambitious to found a new city to be called after himself.

Of Rome's 14 districts, only 4 remained intact. 3 burned to the ground completely. The other 7 were reduced to a few scorched and mangled ruins." Nero however profited from his nation's desolation, and erected a mansion in which the jewels and gold, objects long familiar and vulgarized by our extravagance, were not so much the marvels as were the fields and pools, the woods on one side and the open spaces and views on the other to provide a sense of isolation." [all this was in the center of the super congested center of Rome, much like central park in New York.]

What the fire of Rome is

It is an act of total desperation on the part of the Arabs. It was an abortive attempt to stage a coup by setting a fire storm in Rome. They were so desperate that they tried it. They failed. History records that they failed, and the end result was the Roman massacre of Arabia.

Did the Romans deserve the arson? No. Did the Arabs have every reason to expect annihilation? Yes.

What Nero is

It is not the emperor, it is the black the opposite of the white and light of the good spirit. He is the force that ordered Arabia to be destroyed. You see, the leadership of Arabia turned on it.

Payback for Arabs

After the fire of Rome, you had better believe that the Romans hurt the Arabs. And you better believe they made it hurt. Everyone probably wanted to do their part, so they probably used these tiny little burning faggots the size of a slim cigarette (a Br•geni•A slim). These they probably used like fire brands, one after another until the person was dead.

We should all probably keep this in mind for Arabs that engage in arson and similar sorts of indiscriminate mass murder.

The Good old days, they were terrible, Ch.3

"Between 1870 and 1906, four American cities—Chicago, Boston, Baltimore and San Francisco burned to the ground, a record unmatched anywhere in the world. Boston's assessment of its yearly fire damage—\$1 to 1.5 million —was ten times greater than that of a European city of comparable size.

The frequency and destructiveness of fires in American cities were blamed on shoddy construction and use of flammable materials in the construction of 'fireproof' apartments. ... Nowhere is the fireman more celebrated than in the United States, and for sound, historical reasons." [It is worth repeating that the Uniform Building Code in the US only requires 4'-0" (122cm) separations from building to property line, and this does not count flammable roof eaves. This is to make our wooden suburbs easy for the Arabs to attack in a single simultaneous 3:00am act of fire-storm arson — just like they did with Rome.]

Diseases in History, Cartwright and Biddiss, P9

"The huge city-state of Rome had grown haphazardly, a town of crooked, narrow streets and squalid houses. Almost 2/3 of this was destroyed in 64 AD by the great fire in the reign of Nero."

Petronius, Satyricon, banquet of Trimalchio C. 60AD

"I've built this house. It was just a hut once, you know. Now it's a regular temple. It has 4 dining rooms, 20 bedrooms, two marble porticos." [It is like those movies where dirt poor people imagine what they would do if they had a million dollars.]

Petronius, Satyricon, banquet of Trimalchio C. 60AD

"I came into a royal fortune, but nobody ever thinks he has enough. I was crazy for trade, and to put it all in a nutshell, I bought five ships, loaded them with wine—and wine was as good as coined gold at that time—

and sent them to Rome. You wouldn't believe it, but every one of those ships was shipwrecked. In one day Neptune swallowed up 30 million sesterces of mine.

Do you think I lost heart? Not much. I took notice of it, by Hercules! I got more ships made, larger, better, and luckier, so that nobody could say I had no courage. A big ship has big strength, that is obvious. Well I loaded them with wine, bacon, beans, perfumes, and slaves. Here Fortuna (my mistress) showed her devotion. She sold her jewelry and all her dresses, and gave me a hundred gold pieces [bars? talents=24.5kg?]. And that is what my fortune grew from. What the gods ordain happens quickly. For on just that one voyage, I scooped in 10 million sesterces and immediately started to redeem all the lands that used to be my master's. I built a house, bought some cattle to sell again—whatever I laid my hand to grew like a bee hive.

When I found myself richer than all the surrounding countryside, I immediately gave up trading, and started lending money at interest to freedmen. Upon my word, I was very close to giving up business altogether, only an astrologer, who happened to come into our community dissuaded me."

[What if the novelist

Petr•onius=stone•burden=Sisyphus and his fabulously wealthy Tri•mal•key never existed? Might we be more inclined to think that that Arabs were desperately poor. Might we be more likely to stumble on the world's dirtiest secret without the Satyr•icon?]

Petronius, d.66AD, Satyricon, 124

"The trumpet's trembling sound went forth.

Discord, hair tangled, raised her stygian head to heaven.

[stygian is from the river Styx of the underworld. This is a

reverence to the river of evil trade that feeds the Mideast]

Dry blood on her face, and tears in her black eyes,
Her shameless fangs were foul with rusty scales;
Her tongue dripped with disease, her head covered in snakes.

[The demon of discord seems decidedly Gorgon-like]
Beneath her tattered dress, her breasts heaved.

In her quivering hand she waved a blood-red torch.
Emerging from the depths of pitch-black Cocytus, the realm of Hell,

She marched towards the proud Apennine [Roman] hills,

To gaze from there on all the lands and shores,
On all the armies streaming though the world.

These words erupted from her maddened breast;
"Seize now your weapons, nations; fire your hearts!
Seize them, put torches to the centers of cities!

Those who remains hidden and inactive will be lost.

Not [even] woman may withdraw [from the struggle],
No child, no man consumed with age. The earth itself must shake;

Even the scattered houses must revolt" [against Rome.

Petronius, once the governor of Bythynia (Istanbul) was forced to commit suicide in 66 AD. The Satyricon was supposedly written in the last years of his life. This roughly coincides with the Great fire of Rome in 64 AD. It was incidentally this fire, which Nero blamed on the Judaeans, more than any other factor that caused the Roman Arabians to massacre the Judaeans.

This is probably a case of the new generation, having moved on to somewhere else, seeking to get rid of the old generation, the "dead-wood" that stayed behind in the old country. This is what happened to the Jews of Europe and this is what will happen to the Jews of America if no action is taken."]

68 AD St. Peter was martyred in Rome.

Helius, the sun was in charge

We know Nero's freedmen by name. In particular there was Helius (Gr. Helios=the sun, the god of honesty and truth) who ran the Roman Empire while Nero was visiting Greece starting in late 66 AD. We also see Nero being tutored by a number of men, including the Spanish Stoic, Seneca the Younger, who dedicated his book, "On Clemency" to Nero, so we know that people were advising clemency with the Arabs. Thus "Nero", the blackened name of Rome's frontman emperor was guided towards clemency by those he fronted for the Arabs.

As well, Nero was also tutored by one Burrus, a Greek from Caesarea (about 50 km north of Tel Aviv). Burrus had served (metaphorically perhaps) as a procurator (Government purchasing agent) under Tiberius and Claudius, however, he was exiled during Caligula's rule for an adulterous relationship with Caligula's sister. (adulterous = a non-exclusive commercial relationship, and the sister is ister, or Ishtar, the goddess that fed Arabia. Of note is how when Nero became emperor at age 17, both of these men played leading roles in his administration.

Also worth mentioning is that Seneca=old man, so Seneca looks like "old point" or the "old guard", and Seneca the younger was the new old guard.

In Dio, 61.4 we read how "Seneca [The Roman tail of the snake] and Burrus [The Arab head of the snake] took the government into their own hands and administered affairs in the best and fairest way they could, with the result that they were equally praised by everyone." Here 'everyone' means both the Brothers in Rome and those in Arabia.

We also see Tacitus implying that Nero was

mentally deficient as emperor and unable to write his own speeches; relying, like a figure-head, on speeches prepared by others.

Anyway, this is how it went for the first eight years of Nero's rule, until "Burrus" or the spirit of Arab cooperation died. This was attributed at the time to poisoning, a mass poisoning perhaps. At this point in time, the 65 year old Seneca (symbolizing a sense of clemency) also retired. This was 63AD, five years before Nero ordered the destruction of Judaeen Arabia in 68AD — when the pampered figurehead we know today as emperor "black" was world-wise 25 years old.

Until this point, we see Burrus firmly opposed to Nero's divorce of Octavia (the house of eight gables, the monopoly that always fed the Mideast). This had moved to Rome, but its profits continued to feed the Mideast until 63, five years before Judaea was sacked.

Valerius Maximus, Memorable Deeds and Sayings, 8.14.5

"Someone actually wanted to set fire to the [stone] temple of Diana at Ephesus, [West coast of Turkey]. His purpose in destroying such a beautiful building was to become world famous. He revealed his mad plan while being tortured on the rack. the Ephesians were quite right to decree that all record of this appalling person should be wiped out."

Plautus, Amphitryon, 449

"Though you may get in Jupiter's [the sun god's] four-horse chariot, you can't escape." [Ancient chariots used two wheels, lathe-turned wood block wheels — But they were still on wheels. And these wheels didn't offer much rolling resistance for a single horse. So having four horses would not make the chariot go much faster. And the horses probably would have gotten in the way of each other. We also note the lengthy four-horse chariot race from the Ben Hur films. And then there is how Nero, or Roman emperor 'Black' wanted to race in four-horse chariot races just before he gave the order to sack north Arabia in 69AD. Maybe four-horse chariot races were not real but secret code metaphor about the four horse men of the apocalypse.

Also, perhaps his performances on the stage were on the political stage, and his attempts to right the situation. Perhaps Nero's music, his fiddling was propaganda, or inconsequential actions, while the Arab harem spawn burned (br'n•ed) Rome.

Tacitus, Annals, 14.14

"He had long had a desire to participate in four-horse chariot races [a reference to the 4-horsement of the apocalypse] and a no less disgraceful ambition to sing [propaganda] to the lyre in a professional manner."

Suetonius, Life of Vespasian, 4

"There had spread over all the Orient [Mideast] and old and firm belief, that at that time [c.69AD] it was destined that someone coming from Judaea would rule the world. The people of Judaea took the prophecy as referring to one of their own, although the prediction actually referred to the Roman emperor [Vespasian, who arrived from Judaea, and became emperor.

It is vital to realize that the ex-pull Arabs ruled Rome when Judaeen Arabia was massacred. In other words, the Arab did this to themselves, just as surely as they were responsible for how the Athenians massacred the "bloom of a generation" under Persian Emperor Xerxes, pronounced 'Kirk'.

We must also note how Suetonius said that Vespasian appointed many 'sponges' to high office. These sponges would then soak up all the money they could from the people.]

The diaspora is an ongoing process

It is a process that has been going on for thousands of years. It is the process by which the Semitic harem-breeding men of Arabia seed the outside world with their spawn. It is also the way these men go forth and make money for their people, and then how some get invited to return to the Mideast to breed more young men to continue the struggle. This has been going on for thousands of years.

Israel isn't real

If the diaspora is really happening this way, as an ongoing sort of thing, what then is modern Israel-style Zionism? Isn't this just another deceptive ruse of Arabs Inc.?

If the Arabs ran the world...

Surely The Arabs were running the world under the Roman Empire, when the Brothers in Rome destroyed their worthless ancestral homeland in Judaeen Arabia. How then can the Jews anger? Who did they hate but themselves?

Seneca, Phaedra, 1206

"the ruthless punisher of a fictitious crime"

It took 96 years

After 96 years of famine, Judaeen Arabia was declared a lost cause. It got a reprieve for a couple years after the death of Nero, but eventually it was totally destroyed. Eventually the Rumi, (the traitorous descendants of the people who had left the Mideast) declared that the entire population of Arabia had to be killed. The Jews that ran Rome simply gave up on the the Judaeen Arabians that stayed back in Arabia.

It must be eradicated

Arabia is like so many types of tree. If you cut it off at the ground, it will simply grow back. The roots must be torn out. And even then, all the fresh sprouts must be cut down every few months.

They retreated to the Hejaz

Where did the Judaeans flee to? Where was the only safe place to continue the struggle? Where was the only place that Rome did not know about? It was at the stem of the tree in the Hejaz of Western Arabia, the most secure Mideast location in the pre-modern world. The roots and the stem lived on, and the tree of life/knowledge grew new limbs.

The struggle continued in Mecca and Yatrib. It oversaw the dismantling of Rome. They destroyed what was left of Rome's liberty and democracy. They undermined its morals. They poisoned the wealthy Romans, and they undermined the entire Roman economy. They stole/burned its books, and they made the place unsafe with slowly escalating violence, just like we are experiencing today with Islam.

Josephus 7.176

[Is it a message to a broad audience or a narrow one?]

"There grew in the palace [Herod's palace, Masada, symbol of the resistance] a plant of rue [rue is bitter regret about events one has participated in], of an astonishing size - it was every bit as tall and stout as a fig tree [Fig trees are notoriously variable in size and shape and never produce edible fruit from seed. Any productive fig tree is the result of a grafted scion of the zionists. He means that this tree was the semitic people.] It was popularly believed to have been there since Herod's time, and it might well have lived much longer if it had escaped the axes of the Jewish Settlers [those who settled in Rome].

In the ravine [the Red Sea] that protects the town on the north [Jerusalem] is a place called Baaras [Bar + ras = brotherly head], where grows a root of the same name. This is flame-colored [it burns red with anger], and at dusk [the start of the symbolic night] it sends out brilliant [news] flashes, so that those who come near it in the hope of plucking it out [uprooting our entire people and ending our civilization] cannot take hold of it. It slips away [think guerrilla warfare] and will not stay still [think hit and run terrorism] unless it is drenched with a woman's urine or menstrual blood. [the small bad things you must put up with to have something everyone wants, it was a metaphor for dirty work of business. Ordinary modern Jews foolishly take this symbolism literally]. Even to touch it [the root/plant] means certain death, unless one happens to bring an exactly similar root dangling from the wrist [a circumcised penis. New topic] It can also be secured another way without risk, thus - they dig around it, so as to leave the smallest possible piece of root in the ground [they undermine

Rome]; then they tied a dog [man] to it, and when he springs forward to follow the man who tied him, it [the part of Rome] is easily pulled up, but the dog dies instantly, a substitute [escape goat] for the man who was going to remove the plant; for no danger remains for those who subsequently handle it.

Tacitus, Histories, 5.12

"The Temple [of Jerusalem] was like a citadel and had its own defensive barriers, which had been even more laboriously and skillfully constructed than the rest [of the defensive barriers]. The facades around it created an excellent defensive position. To these advantages must be added a spring of never-failing water [income flow], chambers cut in the living rock, and tanks and cisterns for the storage of water [income flow]. Its builders had foreseen only too well that the strange [parasitic] practices of the Jews [Arabs] would lead to continual fighting [with their host societies]. Hence everything was available for a siege, however long.

Besides, after Pompey's capture of Jerusalem, fear and experience taught them many lessons. So taking advantage of the money grubbing instincts of the Rome's Claudian dynasty [31BC - 69AD], they purchased permission to fortify the city, [Actually they bribed Rome into providing economic stimulus packages in the decades leading up to the sacking of Jerusalem] and in days of peace built walls meant for war. Already the home of a diverse crowd, its population had been swollen by the abandonment of the other Jewish cities [in the land of no resources, the unchosen dead-wood haremi set up to be purged by the Roman massacre that was inevitable].

The most determined factional leaders escaped to the capital, and thereby added to the turmoil. There were three different leaders and three armies. The long outer perimeter of the walls was held by Simon, the central part by John, and the Temple by Eleazar. [Note the concentric view of the three that cannot be named. Outer, middle and inner. This is just like narrow, medium and wide, Stheno, Medusa and Euryale. It is also like the design of a menorah.] John and Simon could rely on numbers and equipment, Eleazar on his strategic position [In the southern Arabian desert; in the Hejaz and points south].

But it was upon each other that they turned the weapons of battle, ambush and fire, and great stocks of corn went up in flames. [this is nonsense, there was a famine.] Then John sent off a party of men, ostensibly to offer sacrifice but in reality to kill Eleazar and his followers, thus gaining possession of the Temple [Possess the Temple, the main trade flows, and you possess of the religion. The 'John' faction sent forces after the leadership that fled to the south into the Hejaz.] From then on, Jerusalem was divided between two factions, until, on the approach

of the Romans, when fighting the foreigners healed the breach between them."

Tacitus, Histories, 5.13

"The majority were convinced that the ancient scriptures of their priests alluded to the present as the very time when the Mideast would [again] triumph and from Judaea would [again] go forth men destined to rule the world. This mysterious prophecy really referred to Vespasian and Titus, but the common people, true to the selfish ambition of mankind, thought that this exalted destiny was reserved for them, and not even their calamities opened their eyes to the truth.

We are told that the number of the besieged, old and young, men and women, amounted to 600,000. All who could bear arms did so, and more than their numbers warranted had the courage necessary. They displayed an inflexible determination, women no less than men, and the thought that they might be compelled to leave their homes [and venture forth into the desert] made them more afraid of living than of dying."

Tacitus, 5.12

"...it was against one another [faction] that they directed battles, ambushes, and fires, and great stocks of corn went up in flames."

Aulus Hirtius, The Alexandrian War, beginning

[Hirtius was a subordinate of Julius Caesar]

"Alexandria is well-nigh [nearly] fire-proof, because its buildings contain no wooden joinery and are held together by an arched construction and are roofed with rough-cast or tiling."

Both Tacitus and Josephus (5.25) say that due to infighting on the part of the Jews of Jerusalem, that the city's grain stocks went up in flames. But Jerusalem must have been "well-nigh fire-proof" like nearby Alexandria. So once again, as with so much history, the unarguable events are reported with complete accuracy, it is only the cause, the excuse that is changed.

The most likely story is that Judaea ran out of food because the grain shipments fell below some minimum level. Then the gold and silver was quickly spent, the sacred objects of the temple melted down and sold off for food. All along the way, to maintain order, the leadership told people that everything would be fine with the public grain dole. Then finally, there was nothing at all to eat, and the leadership said that the grain stores were improbably lost in a fire.

Always on the edge of starvation

In Roman Times as today, the Mideast population was chronically too large to live under free trade. Is the land of no resources is blessed or cursed by its economic reality?

They can't do it, but they must

It took well over a year before the Arabs running Rome's government would go through with the original order to destroy their ancestral city. The order of Roman emperor "Nero" was a shot across the bow for Judaeae Arabia. Then there was a last and final, now or never push, for more money to move people. Judaea would soon be sacked like Carthage — and the order came not from the outsiders but from the G•oos, the egg•heads of Europe.

Josephus, The Jewish Wars, 5.10.1-5 (425)

"There was no corn which appeared anywhere in public. Robbers also broke into, and searched men's private houses. Then if they found any, they tortured them, because they had denied they had food. And if they found no food, they tortured them worse, because they supposed they had carefully concealed it. They also looked at the bodies of the miserable wretches as an indication of whether they had food or not. If they were in good shape, they supposed that they had no lack of food. But if they were wasted away, they walked off without searching any farther. Nor did they didn't think it worthwhile to kill these, because it was obvious they would soon die on their own from starvation. Many sold what they had for one measure of grain. Wheat if they were of the richer sort, but of barley, if they were poorer. [This makes no sense] When these had so done, they shut themselves up in the inmost rooms of their houses, and ate the corn they had gotten; some did it without grinding it, by reason of the extremity of the want they were in, and others baked bread of it, according as necessity and fear dictated to them. A table was nowhere laid for a distinct meal, but they snatched the bread out of the fire, half-baked, and ate it very hastily."

Josephus, The Jewish Wars, 5.10.1-5 (440)

[The factions lead by] "John and Simon got what remained, in that they drank the blood of the populace, and divided the dead bodies of the poor creatures between themselves." [Drinking blood is secret code for eating people.]

Josephus' account of the Masada seige is a lie

All of Josephus's talk of wooden walls and ramps and ramparts and wooden siege machines and building boats was nonsense. There was almost no wood to be had anywhere near Judaea.

Suetonius

"Vespasian recoiled in disgust at the reek of perfume on the man."

[In other words, Vespasian was not unctuous, but a dim-witted Odious Rex like say George Bush.]

Life of Vespasian 16

"[The Vespasian administration r. 69-79AD] [openly sold government positions to people](#). He also sold acquittals to men facing prosecution, regardless of their guilt. Some believed he even deliberately promoted the most insatiable officials to higher positions. This way they were even richer when he later imprisoned them [thus confiscating the proceeds of their corruption]. Such men were commonly called his 'sponges', as he let them soak up money, which he later squeezed out of them." [This is how the real Arab wise guys work. Here succinctly stated is their role in corruption and organized crime.]

Life of Vespasian 18

"An engineer came up with a way to move some heavy columns to Rome. Vespasian rewarded the man for his invention, but refused to use it saying: 'I've got the masses to feed'." [Vespasian focused on practical matters like feeding the people rather than the frivolous things like pleasing the gods.]

Life of Vespasian 16

"When the naval officers complained that regular marches from Ostia and Puteoli to Rome were wearing down their boots, they asked for an allowance for their replacement. Vespasian ordered them to march barefoot in the future." [1) Why are naval officers marching? 2) This is in roughly 74AD when Rome was at its absolute pinnacle, and 5 years after Judaeen Arabia was massacred. How could the naval officers be without money for boots?]

Pliny, 77AD, Natural History, 17.35

"To tell the truth, the [latifundia](#) [Roman corporations] have ruined Italy and are on the way to ruining the provinces; six land owners possessed half of Africa when Nero killed them," [This is 7-8 years after the sacking of Judaeen Arabia].

Pontius Pilate

Rome's annexation of Egypt and the Red Sea

In around 27BC, the Romans discovered the Red Sea. They discovered a very dangerous Red Sea plagued with pirates preying on any outsiders that dared pass the navel of shipping and cheat on its one-for-all-and-all-for-one trade monopoly that fed the land of no resources. These would raid and kill any ships they could.

Slavery in the Roman Empire R. H. Barron

[Note how armed Roman guards escorted vessels through the blood Red Sea after 25BC.]

"Even when defeated in the West, the [Mideast] [pirate fleets maintained supremacy in the East](#) [Eastern Mediterranean] [as late as 25BC.](#), until the organization of the Roman fleets won and maintained

the command of the Mediterranean. Yet in the more remote seas [Red Sea, Black Sea] [it was still unsafe for trade vessels](#); and the [Mideast] pirates often found the selling of their prisoners as slaves the most profitable part of a raid. Even in Pliny's day [100s AD], the trade routes in the Bosphorus, and through the Red Sea to India were not free from danger, [and armed guards escorted vessels](#). Yet it is clear that piracy on any scale [Arab empire-scale piracy at great profit] was becoming a memory, suitable only for romance and the imaginary disputations of the rhetorical schools."

Flavius Josephus, Jewish Wars, 2.243

[Josephus seems to be more more full of propaganda than most gazettes.]

"[Felix \[Nero's procurator\] captured the bandit chief Eleazer, who had been plundering the country for twenty years, with many of his men](#) [\[all were crucified\]](#) ... [When the countryside had been cleared of them, another type of bandit sprang up...](#)"

Epictetus, d. 135AD

"Caesar has given us the greatest peace; no longer are there wars, battles, brigandage or piracy. At all seasons we may travel by land or sea from the East [Asia] to the West [Europe]." [See Philostratus Life of Apollonius 3.24, Strabo 495, Pliny Natural Hist 6.101]

How the Romans secured the Red Sea

When the Romans secured the Red Sea in 28BC, they didn't need to patrol the entire sea. That would have been too dangerous and too expensive. All they needed to do was send a well armed flotilla back and forth between the Bab•Al•Mandeb and Cairo. This would escort and protect the boat convoys = con•ways = go•others.

Eng. **Pilot-house** = wheelhouse = the part of a boat that the shelters the person at the helm.

River pilots

These are experts in navigating a dangerous section of river.

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 23.2

"[he crossed the Euphrates on a bridge of boats and arrived with his army](#)." [We read about a bridge of boats in Herodotus. This was not a real bridge. They didn't link the boats together as a floating bridge. The idea is unnecessary and stupid. This is a confusing expression for a convoy. And operation bridge pilot was really operation convoy pilot.]

Bridge Pilots

These will boat only for a short dangerous or tricky span.

PILOTS AN PIRATES

The pilots kept the boats safe, the pirates plundered them. They are two aspects of the same thing really.

Imagine the value of just one trading ship

Think of the dirt-poor Somali pirates of recent years. And imagine the immense comparative wealth of a single ancient ship in the Blood Red Sea. It was a boatload of valuables all by definition worth being shipped between Europe and Asia. Imagine, a boatload of spice or silver or silk or hashish, or whatever to be sold by the gram at its destination.

Luckily for the Romans the locals had no wood. Anyway, the people of the land of no resources always had this culture of piracy — always.

Pontius Pilot

L. PONT = bridge

L. PILOT = 1) "a person with expert local knowledge qualified to take charge of a ship entering or leaving confined waters; a helmsman." and 2) "a guide or leader."

What a strange name Pontius Pilate is for a man. But what a perfect name for a Roman operation to secure the Red Sea. Operation Pontus Pilot = Operation Bridge Pilot. From here, it is not hard to imagine that the Roman commander of operation "Bridge Pilot" had standing orders to crucify all pirates.

Operation Bridge Pilot

So when the Romans secured the Red Sea in 27BC, they didn't bother to patrol the entire Red Sea. All they did was send a well armed flotilla back and forth between the Bab•Al•Mandeb and Cairo. This protected the boat convoys.

60 years into this Roman security of the Red Sea, we read that a man named Pontius Pilot was crucifying men, for he ordered Jesus to be crucified. Either Jesus was a pirate, or this was said to hide and blur away operation Bridge Pilot.

Killing two br-ids with one stone

Isn't the #1 reason for Christians hating Jews just so tenuous? Apparently it is because Jesus was a Jew and he was killed by a Jew working for the Romans. But this makes little sense, because most people in this place at this time were Jews. But here we note the way that the Arabs also blurred away the memory of operation bridge pilot with this same story. So we see who was behind it, and who it benefitted from it.

After Jerusalem was destroyed

Orphan quote

"In the year 90... the Jewish community reorganized itself, abolishing the Temple priesthood and its sacrifices, replacing it by the rabbinical

[Arab•in•ak•al] structure and, along the way, excommunicating the Christians. Christianity then became a separate religion in its own right."

Jerusalem was destroyed again in 90 AD

The city was sacked in 69, but people apparently kept coming back, so the Romans raised (shaved) the city to the ground in 90AD.

Flavius Josephus, Jewish Wars, 7.176

"There grew in the palace [Herod's palace, Masada, symbol of the resistance] a plant of rue [rue is bitter regret about events one has participated in], of an astonishing size - it was every bit as tall and stout as a fig tree [Fig trees are highly variable in size and shape and seldom produce edible fruit from seed. Any productive fig tree is the result of a grafted scion of the zionists. Fig trees symbolize the tree of life for all semitic people.] It was popularly believed to have been there since Herod's time [Herod the great, ruled 37-4 BC.], and it might well have lived much longer if it had escaped the axes of the Jewish Settlers [those who settled in Rome away from the homeland].

In the ravine [the Red Sea] that protects the town on the north [Jerusalem] is a place called Baaras [Bar + ras=head], where grows a root of the same name [as the fig tree]. This is flame- colored [it burns with ardent anger], and at dusk [the start of the night] it sends out brilliant [news] flashes, so that those who come near in the hope of plucking it [uprooting our entire people and ending our civilization] cannot take hold of it. As it slips away [guerrilla warfare] and will not stay still [hit and run terrorism] until it is drenched with a woman's urine or menstrual blood. [the small bad things you must put up with to have something everyone wants, it was a metaphor for dirty work of business. Today ordinary Jews foolishly take this symbolism literally]. Even to touch it [the root] means certain death, unless one happens to bring an exactly similar root dangling from the wrist [a circumcised penis?]. [new topic] It can also be secured another way without risk, thus - they dig around it, so as to leave the smallest possible piece of root in the ground [they undermine Rome]; then they tied a dog [a dog of a man really] to it, and when he springs forward to follow the man who tied him it [the part of Rome] is easily pulled up, but the dog dies instantly, a substitute for the man who was going to remove the plant; for no danger remains for those who subsequently handle it."

Flavius Josephus, Antiquities of the Jews, 1.2.1

[In reading the following, God = Ishtar, the spirit of the land of no resources. Cain=the green Jews.

Able=the yellow Jews. Also, this appears to be about the temporary end of Ishtar in century leading up to the massacre of Judean Arabia.]

"1) Adam and Eve had two sons

The older [newer, greener] of them was named Cain
 [Ak•ain, the head of the snake still in the Mideast];
A name which signifies possession.
The younger [older, yellower] was Abel
 [A•pull, the tail of the snake out of the Mideast that does not pull.
 The snake incidentally moves backwards.]
which signifies sorrow.
 [due to the biting of the head of the snake.]
They also had daughters.
 (53) The two brethren followed different ways of life
 [brethren means both brothers and peoples]
Abel, was a lover of righteousness
He believed that God watched all his actions
He excelled in virtue and worked as a shepherd
[of the host society's men]
Cain however, was not only totally wicked in many respects.
He was wholly intent upon Acquisition
 [The harems have always been a bottomless pit of hunger];
 He first contrived to plough the ground.
 [killing all the existing plants]
 He killed his brother on the following occasion:
 (54) They had resolved to sacrifice to God.
 Cain contributed the fruits of the earth [grain], and of his husbandry [livestock];
 But Abel contributed milk [money, milk money], and young fillies [honey, honeys];
 God was more delighted with the latter offering,
 Although he was honored by what came naturally
 More than what greedy had obtained by force
 (55) Thus Cain hated Abel because God preferred him
 Thus he killed his brother, and hid the corpse
 [Like in the Auschwitz crematoriums]
 Thinking he would escape discovery.
 But God, knew what Cain did and went to him
 And asked him what happened to his brother,
 because he had not seen him for a long time,
 whereas he used to see them talking at other times.
 (56) Cain doubted himself and his answer to God.
 and knew not what answer to give God.
 At first Cain said he didn't know where he was
 But God was resolved to know what happened
 So he pressed and pro•voked him, making him talk
 He [Cain] said that he was not his brother's guardian/keeper,
 Nor did he see what happened to him
 (57) Thus God judged Cain to be his brother's killer
 And he said: How can you not know what happened to a man that you yourself destroyed?
 (58) But God did punish him, because he sacrificed [contributed to the cause]
 And begged him not to be extreme in his wrath;
 So God instead made him something accursed
 and threatened his posterity in later generations.
 He also cast him and his wife, out of that land.

[The wife is metaphorical, namely Ishtar and economic parasitism]
 (59) He [Cain] feared, that in wandering, he [his lines] would become
 like the wild beasts [eu•mans], and by that means die out,
 But God bid him not to think such a sad thought,
 and to spread over all the earth without fear of the mischief he might suffer from wild beasts;
 And marking him so that he might be known
 He commanded him to leave [Arabia].
 2. (60) And when Cain had travelled through many nations
 He and his wife built a city named Nod [an•hodos = new•path]
 here he settled, made his home, and had children
 He did not however accept his punishment,
 And he did not change his ways,
 But only increased in wickedness
 For he aimed to simply obtain everything he wanted
 Though it obliged him to harm his neighbors.
 [He thus evolved into an escape goat]
 (61) He grew wealthy by violence and violent seizure
 He also excited his new friends to enjoy robbery and its spoils
 He became a great leader of men into wicked courses
 He changed the simple way men lived before"

Isaiah, 64:10-11

"Thy holy cities are a wasteland. Zion is a wasteland, Jerusalem a desolation. Our holy and our beautiful house, where our forefathers praised you, is burned to the ground and all our nice things are in ruins." [Here the testaments look like a record of the people who were scattered to the wind after the destruction of Judean Arabia, but one that had much garbage added to it to dilute the original message.]

Suetonius, The reign of Domitian, 15

[Domitian rules 81-96AD]
 "His [Domitian's] last victim was Flavius Clemens, [eff•al•avias kali•mens] his cousin-german, who was thought by some to have been a convert to the Christian religion, a man most contemptible for his sluggishness and negligence, whose sons, then of a very tender age, he had openly avowed would be his successors; and discarding their former names, had ordered one to be called Vespasian [West•passi'ns], and the other Domitian [Domi=house+ti'an=of yours]. Nevertheless, he suddenly killed him, upon a very slender suspicion (of Jewish manners), when he was scarcely out of his consulship.

By this deed, more than anything else, he hastened his own destruction. For in the space of 8 months, there was so much lightning in Rome, seen and reported to him, that at last he cried out, 'Let him strike whom he will', meaning Jupiter. [The brothers shot many people using "Jupiter's lightning" in the

medina-like footpaths of ancient Rome. Everyone thought it was lightning and the blood was normal.] The Capitol was struck, as were also the temple of the Flavian family, and the Palatine house, and his own bedchamber [treasury]. Also, the inscription on his triumphal statue was carried away by the furious tempest. It fell on a neighboring monument. The tree [the Arab tree of life] which had been laid-flat just before Vespasian's time, rose again, but, suddenly fell a second time. The goddess of fortune Pre-nest, whom it was his custom on New Year's Day to commend the empire for the following year. And who had always given him a favorable reply, now in this last year delivered a most woeful one. And not without mention of blood. He dreamt that Minerva [goddess of war], whom he worshipped even to a superstitious excess, was withdrawing from her sanctuary, saying that she could not protect him any longer, because she was disarmed by Jupiter."

Suetonius, The reign of Domitian

"18. [of Domitian] "He was tall and seemed modest [humble] though he was prone to becoming red-faced [with anger]. He had large eyes, though his sight [vision, understanding] was dim. His was attractive and graceful, especially in his youth, although his he was somewhat pigeon-toed. Over time, he became disfigured by baldness, obesity, and thin legs, which were reduced by a long illness [he was being poisoned]. He was quite aware of how much his modest [go with the flow] bearing was to his advantage, that he once made boast to the senate, 'Thus far you have approved both of my disposition [divinely dispensed powers] and my countenance [tolerance]'.

His baldness bothered him so much, that he would be offended if anyone ever said anything about it, either jokingly or in earnest. Although, in a small tract he published, addressed to a friend, 'concerning the preservation of the hair', he used for their mutual consolation the words following: "Do you see my graceful demeanor, my stately form? And yet the fate of my hair awaits me. Thus with a heavy and brave heart I endure how the bush of my head disappeared in my fresh youth. And I would have you know that nothing is more pleasing, and nothing more fleeting, than beauty'.

19. He so disliked exertion and fatigue that he scarcely ever walked through the city on foot. In his expeditions and on a march, he seldom rode on horseback, but was generally carried [by 8-16 slaves] on a litter. He had no disposition towards exercise, but delighted in the use of the bow and arrow. Many person have seen him often kill a hundred wild animals, of various kinds [tied up for him to shoot] at his Alban retreat [a giant place near Rome, but off limits for food production], and fix his arrows in their heads with such dexterity, that he could, in two shots,

plant them, like a pair of horns, in front. [Two points. He had two points and was not a Brother, with a single loyalty to the haremi. Instead he was just a figurehead ornament.] ...

20. In the beginning of his empire, he neglected the study of all liberal sciences, though he took care to restore, at huge expense, the libraries which had been burned down; collecting [rounding up] manuscripts from all parts, and sending scribes to Alexandria [Egypt], either to copy or correct them [with palimpsests]. Yet he never gave himself the trouble of reading history or poetry, or of employing his pen even for private purposes. Except for the commentaries and acts of Tiberius Caesar, he never read anything. His letters, speeches, and edicts, were all written by others, though he could converse with elegance, and sometimes voiced memorable original sentiment. For example: 'If only I was as attractive and well liked as Maecius considers himself to be'. And he once said of a graying redhead: 'that it was snow mixed with mead or honey-wine'. He would often say that princes [rulers] were a miserable lot, because they never discovered the conspiracy until their own death. [He was afraid of getting whacked, so he didn't rock the boat.]

21. When he had free time, he amused himself with dice, even on days that were not festivals, and in the morning. [He was a gambling addict and lost immense sums of public money to the Brothers just like Napoleon] He bathed early and made a plentiful dinner, in that he seldom ate more at supper than a Matian apple, to which he added a glass of wine from his own flask. [he ate little and drank a flask of wine every evening. He was an alcoholic.] ...

22. He was excessive in sexual lust and the normal ways of Venus [Venus=sex] — as if it was a kind of exercise. This he called bed-wrestling, or Clinopale. He was widely known swim around with the lowest of whores, and use tweezers to depilate them. His niece Julia was offered to him in marriage when she was a virgin. ... he was the cause of her death, by causing her to miscarry while she was pregnant with his child. [The Brotherly killed her when they were trying to deal with the succession issue.]

23. The people were indifferent about his death, but the military [the Brotherly establishment] were much saddened. They immediately tried to deify him. They were also ready to revenge his loss, if there had been an obvious leader. However they soon remedied this by resolutely demanding the punishment of all who had been concerned [scapegoated] in his assassination.

The senate on the contrary was so overjoyed that they all met immediately. There in full assembly they reviled his memory in the most bitter terms. They brought in ladders and took down his portraits and emblems. [Think of those giant Saddam Hussein

and king of Thailand portraits]. [These they smashed to pieces on the floor of the senate. At the same time, they passed a decree to obliterate \[blacken? Nero=black\] his name everywhere, and abolish all memory of him.](#)" [This sounds more like Nero. Was the foregoing really about Nero? In Juvenal's satire 4 we read how 'Rome was enslaved by a [baldheaded Nero](#)'.]

Emperor Black

Roman Emperor Nero appears to have been smeared for ordering the destruction of Jerusalem. His name is L.Nero=Black. They said he murdered his mother, his aunt, his pregnant wife, and even raped a vestal virgin. Finally Nero falls in love with a boy named Sporus (Bo•sporus?, Gr. spora = sowing seed). Reportedly, Nero castrated and emasculated Sporus (the Sphinx economy) then married him as a girl. In other words, Nero cut off the ability of the sphinx to enjoy their businesses, then he made them into the weaker half of the partnership. Here anyway, Nero seems to have been economically perverted (in the eyes of the Sphinx Mafia) and not sexually perverted.

Nero was widely accused of fiddling, or performing propaganda music on the stage, while great fires destroyed much of Rome. But using the trader's symbolism, Nero was not performing his own music, but making up his own song and dance about current events. In other words, Nero was fiddling with public opinion and the economy and the traders didn't like it.

Here it must be noted that Nero instituted a ban on the import and use of Black Pepper. This means that he was gunning for the Arabs.

Propertius, 50-16BC, 4.9

(Amphitryonides qua tempestate iuencos)

"I beg you, who play in the sacred valleys of the grove
Throw open your welcoming shrine to an old man
I wander in need amid the sound of [cash] streams
A cupped handful scooped from the brook would suffice

Haven't you heard of the fellow who bore the world on his back?

I am he, the world I took over calls me Al•cides
[towards killing]

[Who has not hear of the valiant deeds of Hercules' club?](#)

[And are my \[verbal\] darts not effective against big \[smart\] beasts?](#)

[And I alone have illuminated the the Stygian \[the river of hades/hell\] darkness](#)

[Receive me: \[let me immigrate\] This land is reluctant to let my tiredness in](#)

[Even if you sacrificed to bitter Juno, my stepmother](#)
[Juno is Jupiter's wife, the main god of Rome:

J•oo•pater and J•oo•nee]

[She herself would not have damed the rivers \[of cash\]](#)

If my face and bristling lion-skin frighten anyone
And my hair scorched [black] by the Libyan sun
I've also done slave-girl duty in a [rich] purple frock
[slave-girls are brothers bonded to the Brotherly secret service]

[With a Turkish spindle spinning my daily share \[of yarns or matrix propaganda\]](#)

[And a gentle bra clasped to my hairy chest](#)
[And I proved a nimble girl, hard hands and all!](#)

[... Don't look stranger, keep away from the grove you should fear.](#)

[Leave at once, be safe by running from this doorway.](#)

[The pure altar this secret chamber guards](#)

[Is forbidden to men by a fearsome law](#)

[At great cost the prophet Tiresais gazed at Athena](#)

[When she took off her gorgon-bearing aegis to bathe.](#)

[May the gods give you other springs, for this one](#)

[\[cash\] stream](#)

[hidden in its secret channel, flows only for women](#)

[Mideast Brothers]

[... He \[the Augustus administration\] with his arms smashed the shaded posts](#)

[The barred door could not withstand his enraged thirst](#)

[But when he had drained the river and quenched his thirst](#)

[The river is the river of trade through the land of no resources]

[With lips scarcely dry he pronounced this harsh decree:](#)

[This part of the world \[the Mideast\] has now taken me back again,](#)

[drawing out my fate — This land that will not grow weary as I do.](#)

[While the bros may die, the harems race will live forever and will keep generating new harem bros.]

['The Great Altar', he uttered, 'to be made by these hands',](#)

[Shall never be open to any woman's \[Brother's\] worship](#)

[That the thirst of Hercules be avenged to eternity."](#)

Other

Arabs Inc. wanted to keep the bible under wraps

After the Dark Ages, we see the official church of Christianity, the corrupt Roman international church of Christianity struggling/jihading to keep John Wycliff from translating the bible into English in 1384. We also see it struggling/jihading against Johannes Guterberg in 1455 to keep him from printing the bible. We also see a book where:

- 1) The translated words are archaic or peculiar.
- 2) Its sentences are long and hard to understand.
- 3) The grammar is awkward.
- 4) The syntax is awkward.
- 5) It is hard to understand.
- 6) It is often contradictory.
- 7) The subjects are jumbled.

- 8) Is not indexed, but only divided.
- 9) The divisions have long and alien names.
- 10) The divisions are of irregular length.
- 11) The divisions use both a long name and 4 numerals.
- 12) The division names give no hint of sequence or content.
- 13) There is no system to the book's organization.
- 14) It has little of practical use.
- 15) It is subject to interpretation.
- 16) Those interpreting it are chosen by an opaque process.
- 17) The interpretations occur through an opaque process.
- 18) Last but not least, it is presented in the now dead languages of Latin (in western Europe) and Greek (In eastern, cyrillic or sir•ill•ak) Europe.

It certainly looks like the Arabs are trying to hide information in this book. Why would they do that?

Gr. histos = web, matrix, network.

They restarted the clock at this time

Look at the time between Rome discovering the route to Asia 30BC and the massacre of Arabia 69AD. Not only did the world get this new testament as well as an old testament, but it got a new worldview of Christianity (cori•easti•anity =core•eastern•rebirth) based on good and evil, and it also restarted the clock. It was the beginning of a new era, and the Western world got a new date keeping system.

So much happened at once in the Mideast

1. The world's dirtiest secret revealed.
2. The new prophet came.
3. Extreme poverty and great famine.
4. Near total massacre.
5. New date keeping system.

The dendrochronology is correct

The carbon dating of the dendrochronology is correct. The other carbon dating may be wrong. Double check the dendrochronology though.

The world's dirtiest secret probably got out

The people in Rome said to hell with you Arabia after the fire of Rome. Then they sailed their legions to Arabia and killed everyone. Once everyone was dead, the people in Rome were free to explain everything.

The Jew•Zeus message

Perhaps they started the clock with the publication of the new ideology, when the world's dirtiest secret got out. Perhaps they did it before.

69 AD = 69 Anno domini

Today, Anno Domini is held to mean, "year of our

lord". But literally, it seems to mean "Years of dominance". Was this years of Rumi dominance? Is it about Roman dominance of the Mideast? And isn't Anno Domini and Before Christ just so confusing?

Augustus un-officially ruled for 59 years (44BC to 14AD)

Augustus officially ruled for 46 years (31BC to 14AD)
His successor Tiberius ruled for 23 years (14-37AD)
His successor Caligula ruled for 4 years (37-41AD)
His successor Claudius ruled for 13 years (41-54AD)
His successor Nero ruled for 14 years (54-68AD)
69AD — the year of 4 emperors
Their successor Vespasian ruled for 10 years (69-79AD)

By 235-270 Rome had 13 emperors in 35 years (2.7-years each). Again, Augustus supposedly ruled for 59 years and this is just not believable.

It is notable the way Augustus's "rule" is shortened by historians. It seems a bit too incredible for a Roman emperor to have ruled for 59 years. There was a 13 year "inter-regnum" and then he ruled for 46 years, which is still incredible.

Also, there was a great deal of history that happened before Augustus came to power. There was also a great deal of history happening after he died. His reign was a bit of a calm period. Maybe this is because he only ruled for 14 years and this was stretched, or tripled to 42± years. He did after all die in year 14, or 14 AD. And he started his rule in 27BC.

It would have been a problem for the world's dirtiest secret if the world started its calendar over after the battle of Actium, around 31-27BC when Rome secured the Red Sea. Why did they start the Calendar over? Perhaps this was too easy to figure out and had to be hidden.

Also, the destruction of Judaeen Arabia didn't happen 97 years after the Romans discovered the Red Sea in 28BC, it happened in year 69 of the new calendar, and also about 69 years after Actium if we remove the 28 duplicated years.

Timelines will show the fake years

Put everything Roman that has a date on a timeline. Where does event density dip? How much does it dip? Does it dip by 1/2, 2/3, 3/4, or 5/6? We might do the same thing for all the inscriptions we have found. What years do they dip in?

AD = Anno Dominance? The year of Roman dominance

Judaeen Arabia was destroyed in year 69

They could not get rid of any part of the many-part event where everyone knew of the dates.

- 1) First there was the resetting of the calendar.
- 2) Then there was the immediate appearance of the prophet Jew Zeus, and his message of love at the

start of the new calendar.

3) Then Jew Zeus was crucified by Roman operation Bridge Pilot in year 33.

4) Then there was the great fire of Rome in 64,

5) Then finally the Romans massacred everyone in Judaeen Arabia in 69.

They could not get rid of these dated events, so it seems that they made up a new timeline that fit. So they made up a new timeline where everything from year 1 to year 14 was tripled in time to a period between 28BC and 14AD. And they also introduced this BC/AD dating system to further complicate things.

A possible new timeline

Year -2 Battle of Actium

Year 1, Battle of Actium and discovery of Red Sea.

Year 2-3, Partial Roman exploration of Arabia and Egypt.

Years 1 to 33, Self policing of Red Sea, the Mideast turns over a new leaf of love and kindness and charity and sharing and multiplying food. The new prophet of this new movement is Jew Zeus, the Jewish Zeus. This is a name intended to play well on the Romans, just like how the emperor at the time was named Tiberius like the Roman river. During this time, the Mideast is greatly depopulated and all the good people get out. The remainder, the human scum live on alms, which taper off over the decades as the first generation leavers die out.

Year 33 onward, The starving Arabs get "greedy" in their desperation and the Romans secure the Red Sea with Operation Bridge Pilot, crucifying countless people and ending the reign of Jew Zeus the prophet of love.

Year 34 onward, The real famine begins in Judaeen Arabia.

Year 64, Great arson fire of Rome where most of the city is destroyed

Year 66, Nero suppressed the Boudicca (Jud•dicta) revolt in Britain.

Year 66, Paul dies in Rome.

Year 68, The rebel Clodius Macer holds back on Rome's corn shipments and threatens famine.

Year 68, (St.) Peter was martyred in Rome.

Year 68, Nero also ordered Judaea to be destroyed.

Year 68, The year of 4-emperors for Rome.

Year 69, Judaeen Arabia massacred.

Note how Ishtar was not killed

This is because the Romans did not completely depopulate Arabia. Now we most depopulate Arabia 100%.

Also, you of the Mideast must take a lesson here
You don't have much time.

Roman-emperor-names

The names of the Roman Emperors seem to be about the battle for control over the Arab front empire.

Julius Caesar, r. 48BC-44BC

His name was pronounced as "Jew•ally Seizer". He moved around under the guard of more than 1,000 men. He was killed by a mob of angry Romans, and stabbed repeatedly.

Octa•vian, Augustus, r. 31BC-14AD

Before becoming emperor he was named Octa•vian = 8-way = a universal monopoly in every direction, the objective of the Arabs. However, once this front man became emperor, he was renamed Au•gustus = gold•gustar = golden•pleasure. They had a G•olden party while the people of the Mideast starved. They experienced the flip side of the horrible cannibalistic famine the folks in the Mideast were subjected to. In Rome, they were in•gusting (ingesting with pleasure, relishing) all sorts of luxuries and living the high life, while in the Mideast, a grinding cannibal famine was starting out.

On a tangent, Gateway computers = 8•way computers. Gate and ate come from the 8 entrances to a large town. The opening and closing aspect became Gate, and the mouth aspect became the verb form ate. Fate=eff•ate = what happened when you went eff=out of the 8-way. Hate is also probably from the 8-way. A state is a border such as existed at the wall. It is also a declaration, a state•ment such as one might have to give upon entering a town. To wait is what often happens at borders.

Tiberius, r. 14-37 AD

Rome's next king had a name pronounced as "Tiber", just like the river of Rome. He ruled for 23 years. His hometown name masked that he was really not hometown at all.

Gaius or Caligula, r. 37-41 AD

Gaius = earth, or world. Cali•gula = new•throat or green•throat. The next Roman ruler was first named "World", but his name was changed to "New throat". He ruled for only 4-years. Judging from his name, he was the world's hungry new throat. So apparently it was the Roman side that killed him after only 4-years.

Claudius, r. 41-54 AD

This group was named kal•audi = new•listening. He wasn't as generous as Caligula, but he was definitely listening, like a fresh new d'ot•ard. This compromise apparently worked because he ruled for 13 years.

Nero, r. 54-68 AD

Next a 17 year old boy came to power. After 14 years on the throne, he ordered the destruction of Judaeen

Arabia, and was murdered a short time later by his "Greek" or Mideast administration. He was later re-named as "black", or "the black emperor", little doubt because of his order to sack Judaeen Arabia.

The year of 4-emperors

The year of 4-emperors does not include Nero because he died at the end of 68AD, when he ordered the destruction of Judaeen Arabia. After Nero (or black), it was Alba (Galba), Ortho (Otho) Vit-tell (Vitellius) and West-passion (Vespasian). The guy who first ordered the destruction of Judaeen Arabia had his name blackened, or changed to Nero, the Latin word for black. He was succeeded by his opposite White, who went too far in the other direction and was probably killed by the Romans. Then the Arabs tried an upright man who was also killed by the Romans. Then the Vitellius, or vite-tell, or life extension, or one day at a time was the 4th emperor.

However, ultimately the Arabs living on the outside began to find it dangerous to help the poor people back home against, so Vespasian, or Western passion is what massacred Judaeen Arabia.

Galba, r. 68-69 AD

Nero's successor was named Alba = White, the opposite of Nero = Black. This was apparently the white-washing reaction against the order. This group seems to have been killed by the Roman side.

Otho, r. 69AD

The next guy was named Ortho=upright. After the Romans killed the Alba=White group, the Arabs had to bring up a new guy to countermand Nero's orders. This fellow was Mr. "Upright". The Roman side probably killed him too.

Vitellius, r. 69AD

The next guy they raised had no agenda but peace and he was named vite-tellus = life-extension. This group of Haremi were just trying to keep their leader alive, while the Roman government was not talking about killing everyone in Arabia.

The Flavian Dynasty

L. flavus = yellow, so this was the dynasty of the yellow ones no longer loyal to the cause of the Arab oak tree. It started out with a big bang, the massacre of the green people back in the Judaeen Arabia by Vespasian. The Flavian amphitheater was the Yellow arena where the green ones were killed... at least until the green ones began to run Rome.

Ves-pasian, r. 69-79 AD

This group was called Western-passion? and it killed everyone in Arabia it could get its hands on.

Titus, r. 79-81 AD

This group's name was pronounced as "tit", and the world was full of milk, once there was no more Arabia.

Domitian, r. 83-96AD

Domi-ti'n = Mastery-yours, This emperor was terribly bloody for Romans. Thus he probably was not a Flavian, or yellow.

Jew-ally Seizer (Julius Caesar)

Golden pleasures (au-gustus)

8-Way (octa-vian)

Tiber (tiberius)

World or Green Throat (Gaius or Caligula)

Green-ear (Claudius)

Black (Nero)

White (Galba)

Upright (Otho)

Life extension (Vitellius)

Western Passion (Vespasian)

Tit (Titus)

Your Mastery (Domitian)

The Adoptive Emperors

What a curious term for Roman emperors.

Nerva, r. 96-98 AD

Perhaps this group had a lot of nerve and probably grabbed too much for the poor people back home. Nerva only lived for 2 years before the Romans (who all knew about the world's dirties secret) killed the administration.

Trajan, r. 97-117AD (r. 97-98 AD along with Nerva)

Spanish Trajin = rush. Trajan rushed to conquer new territories for Rome

Hadrian, r. 117-138 AD

Ad-our'n = towards-our-people.

Antoninus Pius, r. 138-161 AD

An-ton-in-us = renew-big-in. The "archaic" meaning of pious is filial piety, and loyalty to your family.

Marcus Au-relius, r. 161-180 AD

He was called "Marc Golden-rey" or "Mark Golden-king". The philosophy is worthless and he was just the double-speak name for sucking harder.

Avidius Cassius, r. 175 AD

Avidi Ghassan.

Fr avide = greedy.

Fr. avide de sang = bloodthirsty.

Fr. tendre une oreille avide = to listen eagerly, secret police style.

Fr. economie avide de petrole = oil-guzzling economy.

Commodus, r. 180-192 AD

Co-modus = together-way,

Septimius Severus, r. 193-211 AD

L. septum = division.

L. Sever=cut. Severe charges. A severe stroke.

Long quotes at the end

Seneca, Trojan Women, 4.41

"The man who takes his happy state for granted
Let that man look upon me, and upon thee, O Troy
[Judaean Arabia]
Here is proof the strongest ever given by fate,
to show on what uncertain ground the pomp of power stands.
Here lies in ruin, the masterpiece of the gods.
The tower of Asia [the Mideast]. To her defense allies
had come from afar,
From the nine mouths of frozen Tanais
[river at the north east of the Black Sea]
And from the birthplace of the dawn,
where Tigris Pours his hot stream into the ruby [red]
sea
Here came the queen of virgin tribes
[virgin = br•gen = harem-bred]
Whose frontiers face the nomadic Scythians
And threaten foes in the area near Istanbul
Yet she [Judaean] was vanquished, yet she was
destroyed
Great Permamum [for•mammon?] lies low,
Her massive walls, with all their towering beauty,
Are brought down, her houses are in ashes.
Flames still leap around the royal palace
Smoke goes up from every corner of her wide domain
Of prince Assa•racus [Asian•race] but even fire
Cannot delay the conqueror's plundering hands.
The town is looted even while it burns
Clouds of smoke conceal the sky
Dense smoke blacken the daylight with a cloak of
soot
The reek of ilium [entrails].
There the victors stand, their vengeance not yet
satisfied
By Troy's [Judaean's] slow death before their eyes,
Now the destroyer forgives her decade(s) of toil.
Her agony appalls him too, and seeing her
vanquished
He hardly can believe such a victory was possible
Already ravishers are carrying away the spoils of Troy
More booty than a thousand ships can hold.
[Nothing but nothing of any value was left]
Hear this, ye powers of heaven, ye gods above
That whoever fought against me, this I swear
By the ashes of my home, by Phrygia's king
Now lying [dead] under all the Troy he ruled
And by the ghost of him who, while he stood
Kept Troy upright, by all you lesser ghosts
my many many [harem] children, all this woe
All the disasters that were once foretold

(Although her god forbade us to believe her)
By the impassioned voice of Apollo's bride
All these things I Hecuba [queen of Troy] foresaw"

Seneca, Phaedra, 1008-1056

[Tsunamis seem to symbolize the apocalypse, the
epochal•lyse, the epochal washing out.]
"All at once, a peel of thunder broke across the sea
Which rose to meet the stars.
No wind disturbed the salty surface
The untroubled sky made no sound
The disturbance that shook the sea so calmly till then
Was confined to itself, but fiercer than the rage of
southern Auster
Lashing the straits of Messina; and wilder
Than the Ionian waters tossing high
When the northern Corus reigns,
when rocks are shaken by mighty waves,
and the head of Leucas is whitened by the spray.
[Gr. leukos = white, whitey]
The whole great ocean was piled into a towering
mass
The ocean, pregnant with a monster, rolled towards
land
This was no mere ship-destroying cataclysm,
Its fury was directed at the shores,
Whereupon the waves came tumbling thick and fast.
The tide bore something strange in its swollen womb
Was some new island raising its head to light?
Was this the birth of one more Cycladic Island?
Now the rising waters covered the sacred reef of
Epidaurus
And the notorious Scironiand rocks, [Scion•land?]
And the Isthmus in between the oceans. [Judaean/ Nile
delta]
Amazed we watched, and wondered,
The entire sea roared, and the shore roared back.
All high place was wet with driven spray
Swept in and sucked back by the flowing waters;
Like the huge spouting leviathan's [whale's] wide
mouth
It blows out the water as he swims in the ocean.
Then a tremor [earthquake] shook
The mass of water and it burst apart
And threw something onto the shore
A thing of evil, far more foul than any fear
of ours could have conceived;
and after it the sea rushed on towards us
in the wake of that abominable apparition [missing
text]
My fear still trembles on my lips [missing text]
How vast, how horrible of shape the creature was...
...The tail was drawn into some nameless shape.
a scaly [S•KL= not green] and abnormally large length
of tail
trailed behind the monster [of Mideast Inc.].
This might be the shark which eats the fastest ships.
The earth shook, and every animal fled from the fields

in terror. And all the shepherds were too amazed to follow their herds.
And all the Wild beasts [wild animals] ran out from their hiding places,
And everywhere the hunters, frozen with fear, stood trembling."

Seneca, Octavia, 394-434

"Is all our glory doomed to grow old, and die in blind chaos?
Then once more a day of death must come upon the world
When sky falls and our unworthy race is blotted out until a brighter dawn brings in a new and better generation
Like that which walked upon a younger world, when Saturn ruled the sky. [L. Saturnus = Gr. Cronus, father of Zeus]
That was the age when the most potent goddess, Justice
Sent down from heaven with Faith divine
Governed the human race in gentleness.
War was unknown among the nations, arms
Shrill trumpets, and cities guarded by strong walls
Were things unheard of, roads were free for all to use
And all of earth's commodities were common property.
nay, earth herself was happy to extend
Her bountiful fertility to all without constraint
Like a devoted parent sure in the trust of her devoted sons
But then a second generation rose, less gentle than the first,
And after that, a third, gifted with skill for new inventions
Yet still controlled by sanctity of law.
The next, a restless breed, presumed the right to hunt wild beasts, to drag the sea with nets for fish that sheltered in its lower depths,
To catch small birds with reed-traps, snare wild game with cage or noose, and force the savage bull
To bear the yoke, then ploughing the soil first began
To cleave the yet untroubled earth, which then
Affronted, hid her fruit more secretly within her sacred womb
But those base sons spared not to ransack their own mother's body for gold
and dreaded iron from which they made arms to fit their murderous hands.
This was the generation that set borders to establish kingdoms
Built new style cities. Fought to defend their neighbor's property,
Or marched against it, greedy for war booty.
Here heaven's brightest star, the lady Astraea [Roman goddess of justice]
Fled the earth and its wicked ways, and blood-stained hands of cruel man.

So all over the world the rage for war and greed for gold increased
And at last was born that most licit destroyer, the lust for money,
whose power grew greater with the growth of time and senseless death.
Here upon our heads, the accumulated weight of centuries
of sin fell like a breaking dam. We were crushed down
Under our own intolerable age, a time when crime had become king [worldwide],
impiety let loose, and lawless sex [trade] gave reign to Lechery [gluttony]
All-conquering [Roman] lust with hands long used to ceaselessly plunder the entire world of wealth and to squander it for nothing."

Section-6.8: RANKING EXHODS

The Mideast will rank itself

We want to integrate broad democracy into the relocation process. So the Arabs must use their new broad democracies to prioritize the people of their various nations with regard to relocation. Here peace and ease of integration will be the first priority. The ones least likely to get into trouble and the most likely to help ingratiate their people with the host society get to move first. The likely trouble makers go last. So in addition to voting for government, they are going to also vote to rank their people. Each nome will prioritize itself in each teneth. The top people matching the exit quota get to leave.

Those unlikely to cause trouble go first

Meek women, meek old people, meek children go first.

Those likely to help go first

Mature men who are very responsible and hard working go first because they will help with moving the rest.

Splitting families

The extended families will get split up. The nuclear families will stay together and wait a bit longer for a spot to open, just like at a restaurant.

Everyone in the PU gets ranked in each teneth

If there is a call for 2%, then the top 2% go for exhodos.

PU Senators

These don't count except in PU matters and for relocation. They are not real Senators in the outside world, and they get none of the benefits of real

Senators.

Let them rank themselves

The innies will elect their best. The outies do not have to abide by this, but they will at least benefit from knowing who the Innies consider their best.

There are two nome elections

- 1) The first election is when the each nome in the parasite world prioritizes its people for exhodos. These get scattered among the world's exhod camps.
- 2) The second election is when the adopting nomes of the host world vote and decide on who they will adopt and who will remain in the camps.

Take them as you can

You in the host part of the world, you take Ishtarrians as you can, and the ones that take the first ones, will of course get the pick of the lot.

PDE = Pure distillate evil

Eventually, the relocation process will no longer be able to continue due to the evil character of the last ones.

I want to say emphatically that the world must not blink when it comes time to inter and breed out the remaining people, the pure distilled evil left behind, be they 3 people or 30 million people.

Guaranteed last place

The following places will be guaranteed last place in the relocation sequence unless they do the following within 14 days of this message's ubiquity:

- 1) Israel unless it bulldozes its portions of ancient Jerusalem, along with that absurd side-of-the-hill temple of D'av'id.
- 2) Palestine-Syria-Jordan-Lebanon unless it bulldozes the Dome of the Rock.
- 3) The rest of the Arabian peninsula unless it demolishes the Kaaba, all Hajj infrastructure and all mosques in Mecca and Medina.

No guarantee that all exhods will get a place

Lets not make up our minds yet regarding what we will do with the last people in the Mideast. And lets not say what we are going to do with the last ones. It is probably better if people are not quite sure what will happen with the most troublesome elements of the empire of no resources. If they all behave, if Ishtar drops dead and all forms of terrorism stop dead, then be generous. If there is a great war with Islam, and it remains alive, then lock them all up and breed them out.

Innies in government and in media

You speak against my message and my followers will come for you.

Linguistics

Contents

Section-1: How the Brothers communicate
Section-2: Brolingo dictionary
Section-3: Bad writing and counting systems
Section-4: New words
Section-5: The new language
Section-6: ANG LOO
Section-7: Greek in English

Section-1: How the Brothers communicate

T.E. Lawrence, seven pillars of wisdom

"Arabic names won't go into English, exactly"

Star Trek, Is there in truth no beauty?

Medusa talking through Spok:

"This thing you call language though — most remarkable. You depend on it for so very much. But is anyone of you really its master?" [Language mastery is less about using language than shaping it.]

El•eff•n't talk

The harem brothers communicate out in the open but in a way that other people don't notice. Think of the way elephants communicate at super low frequency, inaudible to humans. In this way the metaphorical elephants can communicate out in the open and people have no idea that they are communicating with each other. The harem bros do this, partially using a particle language, and partially using metaphor.

Speaking with a forked tongue

When a Bro says ELEPHANT he means al•eff•ay•n't = towards•shouting•verb•not. Thus they speak two languages at the same time.

Greek compound words

Many of the long compound words from ancient Greek are actually Brotherly phrases. They used their words so much, that they became our languages.

Some of these Greek compound words are obvious, like TELE•SCOPE = far•see. However, most are not at all obvious like AMA•ZON = ana•son = the river of the new harem sons.

You must also know the context

If you try to understand brolingo communications from a more-is-better, truth, justice, fairness, liberty standpoint they will not make sense. They may be completely backwards. You must use the context of a mostly-unified Arab parasite race from a land of almost no resources. This is seeking to maximize the power of their cohesive desperation to suck as much

blood as possible from the various host societies of the world. Then this blood is used to produce more young ticks to go forth in the world to suck still more blood. Thus, again, the Brolingo context is normally a complete and total inversion of what you would expect.

Vampire bat, or tick language

How many things does a parasite race need to talk about?

- 1) Getting money (sucking blood).
- 2) Sending money back.
- 3) Getting rewarded for sending money back.
- 4) Working slowly.
- 5) Not getting noticed.
- 6) Corrupting the immune system so it does not react.
- 7) Knowing when to stop and when the immune system is becoming active.
- 8) Escape-goating others for their bloodsucking.
- 9) Finding new places to suck blood.
- 10) Preventing blood clotting.
- 11) Teaching the young to feed voraciously and unnoticed.
- 12) Building a big blood sack.
- 13) Spawning.
- 14) Recognizing other ticks.
- 15) Calling other ticks to feed.

This is an oversimplification, but not by very much. The point is that all the secret communication is about a very narrow context, so the Brothers don't need many words or meanings. In fact they seem to have maybe 100 or 200 words/particles in their language (my estimate) and they still have redundancy and overlapping meanings.

Not many thoughts, not many words

The Brothers use a one-syllable lingo with only 150 or so words.

Highly variable letters and sounds

C, G, K, & X are interchangeable
M and N are interchangeable
S, SC, SH, SL & Z are interchangeable
B V & P interchangeable

Borges, Tlon, uqbar, Orbis Tertius

"the scripture was produced by a subordinate god in order to communicate with a demon. all nouns...have only a metaphorical value. ... There is only one subject... all works are the creation of one author, who is atemporal and anonymous... [Although] The critics often invent authors. ... Their books are different. Works of fiction contain a single plot, with all its imaginable permutations [The single plot is the one to get money from the host. The Imaginable permutations are the heuristic nature of their scripture/ gazettes/ books. These imaginable permutations are not explained, but up to the reader

to see/ seek, hence the term heuristic guides.]

Metaphorical communication

For example, money can be either a flow, rain, rivers, storms, an oo (Gr. oo=egg, or nest egg), a loo, or a drain.

Tacitus

They also communicate somewhat tacitly, with as much unsaid as possible. In their books they seem to take as much out as possible.

It uses related above and below particles

SUB = lower

SUP = above

It uses related near and far particles

AB = near from

APO = far from

It uses up and down particles

AK, AX = up, ramp up, turn up, help, acme

UK, UX, UCKS = down, ramp down, turn down, ruin

EK, EX = straight out, away from

Where up and down point

Fact = eff•ak•te = flow•up•you = help it to flow up.

Fuck = eff•uk = flow down, ruin

It uses different words for narrow quiet talk and shouting to everyone.

P, PEH, SAY = to speak narrowly and confidentially

F, EF, EFF = to flow out, to shout about.

Imagine a pyramid with a floating part, like on the back of the one dollar bill

AK = the highest and rarest part

UK = the lowest point and broadest part

A = up, yes, start

U = down, no, stop

A = up, go up, best, alpha, head., strong, smart, air, heavens

U = down, go down, worst, omega, tail, weak, dumb, ground, earth

AL = upward, up to, encourage, command

UL = downward, down to, prevent, discourage, prohibit

FAK, FACT = shout upward

FUK, FUCK = shout downward

UL, LU, LOO = downward direction towards the drain, where the rain, the metaphorical money flows.

E = ex

EL = ex•direction

OS = mouth, in, left

OD = ass, out, right

ID = mind

ED = education, learning

FAST EDDY = fast learner

Brolingo

I call the language as Bro•lingo, and also Particle = bar•t•ak•al

Big = small

The biggest or most powerful things in Brolingo are called small. Here is why we have both the word MOUSE the word MOOSE, one animal being the smallest mammal in Europeans ecosystems, and the other the largest. The Moose is a cover word for the problematic giant mouse. Other things are often presented as their opposite when one side is absurd. Thus a microscopic thing might be massive or even worldwide.

To say no

S, SH = opposite, not, no

SHIT = not it

KL = KAL = kelly = green, fresh, pliant growth,

S•KL = sclerotic = woody, hardened, scaly, old, yellow leaves

Brolingo uses double and triple negatives

In Brolingo, double and triple negatives are still negative and do not cancel each other out as in English. Also, people too smart to use double negatives incorrectly are often harem Brothers.

Our languages are not descended from Brolingo

They are co-evolved with it thanks to millennia of Arab pruning and tampering with word meanings.

The greatest weakness of the matrix

Things are often named for their matrix role

Perhaps the greatest weakness of the Arab matrix is how so many things are named for their role in the matrix. Thus a group of smart people who can understand Brolingo, can learn much about the Arab matrix all by themselves.

Apparently, the brothers can't keep things straight as to what is real and what is not. They need these anchor=an•ak•our points to keep from getting confused. This way they know what they

"bro•created" themselves.

I have never spoken this language

I do not understand the language completely, although I can work with it to some degree from books. However, it should be enough for the rest of you to get started with the real hidden etymology of your languages. Anyway, brolingo is a lot harder to

explain that it is to do, so here are some particles and their rough meaning. Also these Brolingo words probably work for many languages.

THE PARTICLES

A = alpha, head, best, strongest, smartest, up, go up, air, heavens

AB = from

AD = towards, add, changing towards, addition, increase, intensification

AK, CA, KA, K, C, AX, AG = acme, ax•sus, up, do, point, top peak, what, pointed, peak, important, ok, oak, the opposite of counter•act. This particle comes from A•K = top•point.

AL, L, EL, LA = the, towards, thing, go, near, this

AN, N, ANA = again, continuing on, new, mother, future, repeated, rebirth, reborn, renew, next generation, sex, coupling, reproduction, immortal, ending.

ANG = an•G = reborn Gs or Jews, the peri•feri of the Mideast.

APO = from, away from

AR, R = our

ARB = harb = struggle, our•say

ARD = r•de = a brother, or a son of the Brotherhood

ARK = our point, or our rule, root of monarchy, oligarchy, etc.

AY = go, go along, yes, ayes agree

B, BL, PL, VL = pull, bull, bowl, blow, plow, via

BAR, PAR, PARA = brother, harem bro, innie, the brotherhood, parasite, fathers

BUS, BYS, BIS = bottom

C, K = point

AC, AK = acme, high point, bros, axis, axe, ache, point, peak, blade

CAC, KAK, CAK = point of points, the king, the reason

CAL, KAL, KL, CALI, CALO = ak•al = point towards, green, fresh, new, callow, pliant, gal, girl, kelly, rebirth from death. Kal is the opposite is sclerotic or hardened, woody, old,

CAN, KAN, KN, KUN, CUN = dog, clone, klon, branch

KAT, KATA, CATA, KET, CETI, GET = bring down, send down, lower, down, get

KI, KEY = heaven, or the Brothers

CID, CIDE = ki•ed, killed, sent to heaven

CO, GO = with

KR, CR = core, corps, corrupt, power, strength, authority, anointed useful, worthy

CUM SUM, SAME, CON, CANE, SYM = c•um, with, same, draw in

D = du, do, de, of, child

DA, DAR = to give

DEI = god, obey, (odei), idea, form, pattern, style

DIA = across

DICT = say, dictate

DIS, DYS = dis

DOC, DOK = seem, appear

DON = lord, master, old, respected

DU, DUL, DULL = slave

DROM = run

DRU = tree

E, EX, X = ex, foreign, outside

ED = learn

EL = hell, the great spirit of mankind and what it does to brothers when it wakes up.

ENCE = hence

EP EPI = above

ERG = work

EU = good

F, EF, EFF = spread, flow out, shout about, broadcast

G, C, K, S = the brothers

GEH = smart

GAS, GHAS, GES, GIS, GOS, GUS, GYS, CAS, CHAS, CUZ, KUS = the G'uns the for centuries the only gunmen around. And thanks to their prime directive, they stayed that way.

GO, CO, JO = with, join with

GEN, GON, JIN, KIN, CON, SUM, G'N = genos, family, spirit, joined with person

HAM = man

HIST, HISTO = web, matrix, history

HOD, OD, ODD = way, yonder, direction, route, road, path, method, mode.

HOL = whole

HYP, HUP = above, higher, horse

I = plurality when put on the end of word

ID = idea, it, self, form, pattern, sameness, own, idol

ISH = a thing of that quality

ISO = equal, same

ISK, ESQUE = small, powerful

IT = it

J, Y = the Jews, the periphery

K - Go to C

LEG, LEG = read, law

LEX = word

M, N, MN, NM = meme, mind, mental, mnemonic, memory, mend, manifestly true, M•ay,

MER = seas

NCH = a small amount

NEL = inside

NIK, NIKE = victory, winner, beneficiary, person

NM = meme, mind, mental, mnemonic, memory, mend, manifestly true, M•ay,

NT = not, or -n't

NUD = clear, obvious, exposed

NUDNIK = nud•nik = exposed person

O = follow? (obey, oz, omega)
O•k = follow the point, agree
OO = egg or nest egg, loot, lucre, money pool, fluid, floose, the wealth of Ishtar, the low point, the drain
OB, OP = in front of
OD, HOD, HODO, ODO = way, path, opening
OID, EID = form, shape
ONE, ON, OIN = one
OS = eat, mouth, hole, left
OT = ear
PEH = to think, to express within as opposed to shouting out, to say, talk quietly, keep quiet, to keep under wraps.
PERI = around, round, next to
PHAN, PHANE = feign, fantasy, visible, showing, appearance
PHOR, PHER = carry, convey
PHOS = light
POL = pole
PRO = pro
PTR = wing, rock
PUS, BUSH, BOUCHE = power, mouth, authority
R, AR, RA = our
SE = yourself, itself
S, SL, SH, ST = no, not
SIR = sirs, Brothers
SOL = sun

TD = tidbit, toddler, tedious, toddy, size, smallness
TE, TI, TU = you, tu
TEL = go out, carry out, extend, end
TF, TUF = obscurity, blindness stupor, smoke
THE, THEO = god, religion, theology, ideology
THU, THUR = sacrifice, burn, give away, incense, hashish, soul
TO = towards
TON, TOM = big, cut, hold, many tomography
TR, TERR = terra, earth, turn, opposite of **KI** / **AK**=heaven
UK, UCK = down, pointed down, lower down, to take down, to send down, the opposite of **AK**=acme
ULT = end
UMB, UMP, UMPH, OMB = navel, knob, protuberance, penis
UX = wife/ harem hori
VAG, WAG = to go back and forth or either way
V, W, VE, WE = we
VAY, WAY = we•action
VIZ, WIZ = see, smart, visual
XEN = foreign, foreigner, guest, different
XR, XER, XERO, ZERO = dry, nothing
Z, ZOO, ZOIA, ZIONS = animal, lower, end, final part, degraded human lines

SLAVE = SLEEP = SHEEP

These are all the same word in the parasite's language. It is their word for one of the flock who just goes along with everyone else. Someone who lets

himself be lead around by one of the Sephardic Shepherd Jews, the fresh "kali" green new harem brothers that run the world.

Similar to Ancient Greek and Sanskrit

It seems to be based on a language related mostly to ancient Greek, and to a lesser degree Sanskrit.

I. Donnelley, Atlantis and the Antediluvian world, 1882 quoting Max Muller's Out-lines of Philosophy of History, vol i., p.475

"The Semitic languages also are all varieties of one form of speech. Though we do not know that primitive languages from which the Semitic dialects diverged, we still know that at one time such language must have existed... [yet] We cannot derive [get, understand] Hebrew from Sanskrit or Sanskrit from Hebrew; but we can well understand how both may have proceeded [come] from one common source. They are both channels supplied from one river, and they carry, though, not always on the surface, floating materials of language which challenge comparison, and have already yielded satisfactory results to careful analyzers."

The Arabs wrote your dictionaries

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary:

"**Dictionary**, n. A malevolent literary device for cramping the growth of a language and making it hard and inelastic. This dictionary however, is a most useful work."

The Apple Dictionary was written by Brothers

Look up TAG as a verb for graffiti vandalism. The example reads: "[storefronts are shuttered with metal roll-down barricades tagged with graffiti.](#)" [Here is an entry by a foreigner. How can it be that foreigners write our dictionaries?]

Propertius (50-16BC) III.23 Ergo tam doctae nobis periere tabellae:

"Many clever books are lost. And with them are lost so many good things written down. They were rubbed away long ago at my hands — Authentic, although unsealed. They knew how to appease the girls in my absence, and how in my absence to speak out convincing words. No golden fittings made them precious. They were grubby wax on common boxwood. Such as they were, they were always honest and worthwhile to me"

Propertius (50-16BC) IV.3 Haec Arethusa suo mittit mandata Lycotae

"If any part you read is rubbed out,
 The smudge was made by my tears.
 Or if any letter baffles you with its wavering line,
 It will be the mark of my fainting right hand."

-Judibras"

Not in the Apple Thesaurus

SACRAMENT = libation, offering, expiate, incense, frankincense, atone for, do penance, make up, make good, compensate, offset, reparation, restitution amends, redress, honor

Not in the Apple Thesaurus

TERRORISM = bombing, hijacking, political violence, jihadism, islamism, suicide attack, incendiary attack

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary:

"Lexicographer, n. A pestilent fellow who, under the pretense of recording some particular stage in the development of a language, does what he can to arrest its growth, stiffen its flexibility and mechanize its methods. For your lexicographer, having written his dictionary, comes to be considered 'as one having authority.' whereas his function is only to make a record, not to give a law. The natural servility of the human understanding having invested him with judicial power, surrenders its right to reason and submits itself to chronicle as if it were a statue. Let the dictionary (for example) mark a good word as "obsolete" or "obsolescent" and few men thereafter venture to use it, whatever their need of it and however desirable its restoration to favor—whereby the process of [linguistic and ideological] impoverishment is accelerated and speech decays. On the contrary, the bold and discerning writer who, recognizing the truth that language must grow by innovation if it grows at all, makes new words and uses the old in an unfamiliar sense, has no following and is tartly reminded that 'it isn't in the dictionary'—although down to the time of the first lexicographer (Heaven forgive him!) no author ever had used a word that was in the dictionary. ...
God said: 'Let Spirit perish into Form',
And lexicographers arose, a swarm!
Thought fled and left her clothing [words] which they took,
And catalogued each garment in a book.
Now from her leafy covert [thicket] when she cries:
'Give me my clothes and I'll return', they rise
And scan the list and say without compassion:
'Excuse us—they are mostly out of fashion'.
Sigismund Smith."

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary (1911):

"Monosyllabic, adj. Composed of words of one syllable, for literary babes who never tire of testifying their delight in the vapid compound by appropriate goo-googling. The words are commonly Saxon [s•ak•son]—that is to say, words of a barbarous people destitute of ideas and incapable of any but the most elementary sentiments and emotions. The man who writes in Saxon
Is the man to use an ax on.

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary:

"Obsolete, adj. No longer used by the timid. Said chiefly of words. A word which some lexicographer has marked obsolete is ever thereafter an object of dread and loathing to the fool writer, but if it is a good word and has no exact modern equivalent equally good, it is good enough for the good writer. Indeed, a writer's attitude toward 'obsolete' words is as true a measure of his literary ability as anything except the character of his word. A dictionary of obsolete and obsolescent [non-obsolete] words would not only be singularly rich in strong and sweet parts of speech; it would add large possessions to the vocabulary of every competent writer who might not happen to be a competent reader." [In other words, dictionary makers by defining words as obsolete, can flush them from our language and our minds. And without the word, there is no thought in the group mind. What a powerful tool this is for our mind-dominating parasite.]

BLURDS

BLURDS = blocking words

Many of our words don't mean what they should, or seem to hide some aspect of Arab parasitism.

A **DIM VIEW** is an excellent way to express ignorance and poor way to express disapproval.

CONSIDERATE means careful with other people's feelings, instead of carefully considered as it should. Thus our language has no word or idea for carefully considered.

INCONSIDERATE means harming or inconveniencing others when it should mean something done without consideration.

THOUGHTLESS means not considering other people instead of decisions made without thought.

UNTHINKING does not mean without thought as it should, but not considering the consequences of one's actions.

MINDFUL does not mean total attention but mere awareness of something.

MINDLESS means acting without concern, instead of having no mind, or acting in an automated fashion like a machine.

AMNESIA = a•mneme•sys. It should mean no•memes. This is what happens when the Brothers neura•lyse = brain•wash your mind with one of their mind ad•al•ing drugs.

EDGY

The Arabs hate our thought leaders, especially the ones that ex•ceed the matrix. Here is why they have blurred EDGY into meaning tense, nervous and fidgety.

FRINGE

The FRINGE, otherwise known as the leading edge, is now something of the lunatic fringe, gone from our language.

FAR OUT, WAY OUT, and RADICAL are now all dated slang instead of useful words for progressive thinkers that push the edge of the Arab-defined matrix.

MIND BLOWING is not mentally inflating, but about drug trips.

A **LOUDMOUTH** should be someone who talks loud, or uses corporate cash streams to over-shout the voice of the people. Instead it is someone who is offensive or tactless.

EPITOME = epi•tomb = written on the tomb, the last words on a subject. It is not a perfect example.

50 SHADES OF GRAY is now porn for girls. It should be a system where black and white fade slowly, indistinguishably into one another.

A **GUY WIRE, or GUIDE WIRE** is the line they use to control the puppet or front man figurehead.

MOHAMMED ALI

This is what the Arabs call themselves. It got out and then the boxer/ fighter appeared. His main opponent was J•o• Eff•our•man = G•not shout•our•man.

COMPASSION should be the passion of finding a breeding partner. Instead it mean sympathy and pity

RAMPAGE is a great way to express ramping up/ down of things. Instead it means something akin to terrorism.

DETONATION = de•te•nation = of•your•nation. There are not many Arabs or bros using this word in public any more.

PRIZE FIGHTS = a great way for the public to design things. The boxing matches should be called a DOLLAR DASH instead.

EMPIRICAL EVIDENCE is a blurd, it blocks the use of a very good word for evidence showing the existence of the Arab empire.

INLAWS blocks the use of this word for prohibited laws

- **OLOGY** is a 3 syllable word lengthener and a blurd.

FICTION and **NON-FICTION** are blids

The non-fiction, the important stuff, should be the thing. The fiction, the unimportant stuff, should be the non-thing. Therefore I have a couple new words and you should all stop using the terms fiction and non-fiction to distinguish serious from frivolous material.

SERI = serious media that is of educational value. Pronounced like siri, the voice of big brother.

FRIVI = media of practically no educational value.

HARBINGER

Officially it is a forerunner, or a precursor. However if we look at the sub-words, we see a harb•bringer, harm-bringer, or war•bringer. This is an Arab puppet bent on war like Hitler and the German Kaiser before him, and also like Kim Arab Mole, the leader of North Korea.

Thus the term HARB•BRINGER or ARAB-BRINGER is key to the way that Islam secretly wages war upon its enemies, like the free people of Europe and America, and Japan and China and India and everywhere else. The HARB•BRINGER is the escape goat that the Arabs blame the activities on. And this word is/was so much of a problem that it has been blurred into another meaning.

The opposite of **TRUE** should be **TRUEN'T**. That use however is blurred by **TRUANT**, a word that appears out of nowhere. Here we imagine truen't officers as brotherly smyth agents that get after bright children who say things that are truen't according to the matrix.

SPINSTER is an excellent word for a highly productive person, a human machine, and a lame one for an old lady

VERY as an intensifier is a blurd for something that is genuinely true

REALLY as an intensifier is a blurd for something that is quite real

DAZED is a blurd for deized, or how the hashish incense made you feel.

DATABASE is a blurd for something that is based on empirical data.

ADD, SUBTRACT, MULTIPLY and DIVIDE

stop using these terms. It should be plus-up, minus-from, times, cut-up-into. This will help make math so much easier for many kids

END OF DAYS is a blurd for the end of deis, or the end of gods for the host of the Arabs

THE REST OF IT is a blurd for the wrest, the part you have to twist extra hard to get out.

BLURDOLOGY

1) If the name is changed, something bothers the Arabs. For example Pompeii and Pompey. The former was obviously named after the later. The fact that the spelling has been changed tells us that there is something about these names that the Arabs did not like.

2) It was Julius CAESAR's SEIZURE of power that ended the Rome's democracy. These words are obviously related. Can there possibly be a more divergent spelling. The intensity of the spelling divergence and the muddling speaks us of the intensity of the Arab need to bury the idea.

3) The number of blurring words speaks of the intensity of the Arab need to bury the idea. For example Julius CAESAR is related to coup d'etat SEIZURES, epileptic SEIZURES, German KAISERS, KAISER roles, and CZARS, along with probably SCISSORS, which cut from both sides like the Arabs with their shapeshifter moles in high office in the government of the various host nations.

4) A very high percentage of college test vocabulary words are blurbs. This way they are guaranteed to be esoteric = exo•terra•ak. Thus we waste much time learning Arab blurbs as if they were real

5) We have instituted this little eco-system where we measure our best minds by how well they memorize the useless blurd vocabulary of the Arabs. As is the Arab way, they have us measuring our people by how well they are indoctrinated into the Mideast's fantasy reality. This is a main criteria for college entry, and entry in the top of society. This parallels the days when we measured our best minds by how well they learned their useless church mythology and church liturgy as determined by the same Mideast interests. When did it stop? I submit that this process never stopped; that it was only driven underground — that it continues in our other institutions, particularly our universities.

Some words can't be eliminated by the Arabs

There are some words that will just grow back if you eliminate them. So what the Arabs frequently do is give their host society 4, 5, 6 even 7 syllable words and terms.

In•ter•me•di•a•tion is 6 syllables long, and dis•in•ter•me•di•a•tion is 7 syllables long. One unvarying law of linguistics is that the more dangerous an idea is to our parasite, the more syllables the word has. This makes it harder for the

host to communicate ideas that are dangerous to the parasite. Some examples:

LE•GI•SLA•TURE
CON•STI•TU•TION
PAR•LI•A•MENT
REP•RE•SEN•T•ATIVE
HOUSE OF REP•RE•SEN•T•ATIVES
SPEA•KER OF THE HOUSE
SEC•RE•TAR•Y OF STATE
SEC•RE•TAR•Y OF THE TREA•SUR•Y
RE•PUB•LI•CAN
DE•MO•CRA•CY
FE•DER•AL•IST
FI•LI•BUS•TER
CON•GRES•SION•AL
PRE•SI•DENT
PO•LI•TI•CIAN
AM•BAS•SA•DOR

More syllables makes you dumb

The more syllables our language uses, the dumber we get.

FAIR TRADE has been blurred before your eyes

Before our eyes, we have seen the Arab ministry of truth at work. Fair trade began as a vitally important term for describing a act of Arab economic imperialism — or more precisely the lack thereof. We heard this term on TV years ago, but no longer. Now it seems that the term has blurred away as a term for better paid coffee bean pickers.

FINDING MORE BROLINGO

Probably the easiest way to find broilingo is to look on television. Look for people speaking your language in a non-standard way. The Brothers frequently get rid of problem words by calling them vernacular.

LEMMATIZE = to sort words by grouping variant forms of the same word.

The purpose of irregular grammar

The irregular forms of our short words serve to keep them from being used as particles. Thus we can't use run or ran, see or saw as particles.

Ancient Greek didn't come from Greece

The Arabs renamed their language as Greek

The harem spawn that left spoke the same language as the people that stayed behind in the Mideast. Then they rebelled and established a democracy in Athens. The Arabs were happy to call their language as Greek and the Athenians probably thought it an honor to hold the name of the world's language.

Village People is a blurd

It converts a very useful term for people of the global village into a pro-homosexuality meme. It also takes

the YMCA and makes it seem homosexual.

Killing Zoe

The title of this bloody film is a blurd to cover up a term for Arabs killing non-Arabs or "animals", because ZOI = animals. Look at the non-stop smoking, the glorification of drugs and prostitution, the siege mentality where everyone dies in a blaze of glory. Look at the pretty prostitute who gets her man in the end. Look at the violence, the senseless killing. This is Arab devil media, just like all of Quintin Tarantino's films.

The true meaning of Aladdin

Al•add•in is a reference to making a contribution to the Arab cause. It is the add in, the contribution.

LADEN also comes form it, it means heavily loaded, or fully loaded with cargo. It also means LOADED = full or rich. It also means LAD, for the boys that worked for it. And the LADIES were the metaphorical females that worked for it. Ladies and Gentlemen as we know the term today is a blurd for Brothers talking about everyone, both the Al•ad•ies, and the gentile•men. Everyone.

In the film, The Dictator, Al•ad•een becomes the word for everything in his nation, both positive and negative.

In Germany LADEN = table, load. In Thai, LADA = counter. In polish LADNA = pretty. LAD = ordered and organized, the opposite of mess.

Section-2: Brolingo dictionary

AAA

A = acme, Arab, opposite

ABACUS = ab•ak•us = from•ak•us

AB•AL•ONE = from•the•one

ABANDON = ab•an•don = from•the•new•king

AB•DULL•AH = from•slaves•A

ABERCROMBE AND FITCH = a•br•core•umbi and ex'ith

ABERRANT = a•bri•n't

ABLE = ab•pul = from•pulling

AB•LUTION = from washing away

DI•LUTION = when someone else shares in the loo•tion, or washing away.

ABORIGINES = ab•originals = from•originals

ABRA•CADA•BRA = ab•our•A•cada•bro = from•our•A•each•brother. When everyone chips in, it works like magic.

AB•RADE: is either to scrape or wear away, or to go

away from the radix or axis — in which case all the Brothers try to wear you down.

ABRAHAM = ab•our•man = from•our•men

AB•RAXIS = ab•our•axis = from•our•axis

ABSCAM = ab•scam = away from obvious scams

ABSORB = ab•s•our•peh

AB•STEM•IOUS = from the stem of the tree.

AB•STRUSE = from struss or eagle, the top bird.

ABSURD = ab•s•our•de

ABYSS, ABYSMAL, ABYSSINIA (Ethiopia), AB-WORDS

Gr. A=without + Gr. bussos = depth. Therefore, ABYSS describes an unfathomable bottomless pit, or basically the land of no resources.

and its insatiable need for skimmed resources. Here we see the flip side of the overflowing cup of the Sumerians; and later the so-called Holy Grail, the overflowing or bottomless cup that Jesus drank from, or supposedly drank from.

Also notable is the old name for Istanbul, Constantinople. It was Bys•antium, or the opposite of the endless byss/bouche of Arabs Inc.

Hebrew **AC** = brother

ACADAMY = ak•ad•demi = point•towards•the host people

ACCENT = ak•sent. People sent from the Brothers had an accent.

ACCIDENT = ak•cide•n't = ak•kill•not = we didn't kill him. It happened all by itself.

ACCIDENTAL = occidental

ACCOLADE = ak•al•aid = acme•towards•aid

To **ACCRUE** is officially to accumulate. Unofficially it is ak•rue, or to rue the Arab acme.

ACER = ak•our

ACER = a•sir

ACHILLES HEEL

Gr. pelekus = hatchet. Achilles' father was supposedly one Peleus, king of Phthia, (Gr. Pith = the contents of an amphora). Pelecy•podos (hatchet foots) were slaves who's feet were cut to keep them from running away. And this was not like the shocking, belabored and bloody amputation we saw with Kunta Kinte from the well-publicized TV show Roots by Alex Ali.

This is not how they would cut the feet of slaves. Much simpler is to cut the Achilles tendon. This was much safer and then these people could walk, but not run. And there was much less risk of infection.

And even better than cutting the Achilles

tendon was to nick it partly and then warn the slave about running or jumping, or moving too fast.

And even better than cutting the Achilles tendon at all was to strike it in the right spot with a cross pein hammer so that there was no wound to become infected. And nobody wants their valuable livestock to die of infection, nor did they want them out of work for a long time while the amputation **HEALED**. So what they did was cut as little as possible. They damaged one of the slave's Achilles tendons at the **HEEL**, where it jointed with the bone. This is why the Achilles tendon is not located at the HEEL, but we call it an ACHILLES HEEL.

Now someone's ACHILLES HEEL is not a weakness or vulnerable point. That sense is a blurd, a blurring word. An ACHILLES HEEL is really the metaphorical equivalent of a bird with clipped wings, or perhaps a scribe/ accountant with an amputated index finger.

Achilles Heels and the Achilles tendon

The official story is that when Achilles (greatest of all Greek warriors) was still a baby, his mother the sea goddess Thetis dipped him in the river Styx (one of hell's 4 rivers — like the 4 rivers in the bible). Unfortunately, she held him by the heel and the part covered by her thumb was left vulnerable. More believable is that the slaves that were sold by Mideast Inc. had their Achilles tendon nicked (not cut or taken away, just nicked). After this, they could not (or dare not) run away.

ACID = ak•cid, or point death.

ACCOLADE = ak•co•al•aid

ACOLYTE . Gr. akolouthos=follower

ACORN = oak•corn.

ACRO•MEGALY = peak•greatness

Gr. AKRON=height, pinnacle, extremity, tip + Gr. MEGA = great. Great leaders have "ACROMEGALY," with its large powerful hands. The reason young people are taught about the incredibly rare disease in school is because it is a blurd.

AC•QUIT = bro•quit

A•OK = the A guys have okeyed it

ACQUAINT = ak•oo•ain't = bro•oo•aint

ACQUAINTANCE = ak•oo•i•aint•hence

ACQUIESCENCE = ak•oo•i•os•hence

ACRIMONIOUS = ak•ouri•mni•os = point•our•mind•mouth

ACRONYM = the letter-words in Brolingo.

AC•RO•PHOBIA = ak•our•phobia = fear of the Arab acme.

ACTORS = ak•ters

ADD•ENDUM = added at the "endum"

ADDICT = ad•dict = towards-what-was-directed = one who does what he is told, no matter how wrong or illegal. Here we see who has always been behind our drug problems.

ADDLE = ad•dul = towards•slavery, mental slavery

AD•JUST = towards•justice

The adjuster should adjust the dispensation for fairness. Funny how adjusters are insurance claims magistrates today. To adjust is really to change a former ruling so it is more just.

ADMIRAL ADMIRE

Arabic EMIR = a male descendant of Muhammad.

Arabic AMIR = a commander.

Arabic AMARA = to command.

Gr. HAIMA = blood or bloodline.

Eng. ADMIRAL = sea commander,

Isn't it strange that the Arabs gave us our word for sea commander? What are the Arabs doing with a great fleet on the seas? I guess we have under-estimated Arab sea power. I

Also, the the EMIR of Kuwait (for example) is not the ruler, but the commander of Kuwait. This sort of suggests that Kuwait and other Islamic "countries" are not independent states, but militarized ships of state run by commanders. Funny how even Arabic titles speak of the true nature of the Mideast and Islam — that it is really a single empire. And notably, this empire is not at war with us, but at "Struggle," or "Kampf", or "Jihad."

Yet we don't see it. This pathogen has tricked our immune system into fighting other things.

ADOLESCENT = ad•whole•is•n't = towards whole, but isn't

ADOLPH COORS = ad•dul•eff =

towards•slavery•shout

ADOLPH HITLER = ad•al•fee•teller, the one who collects the debt.

PHILADELPHIA = phil•ad•al•fee•A = love•towards•the•fee•A

AD•ORE = towards the mouth

A•DROIT = not of the right. ie from the sinister side

ADULATION = ad•dul•ation = towards slavery = slave like

ADULTERY is a blurd, for it is lifelong paired mating that adulterates the Eu•man genome.

>>>>

ADULTERY, DIVORCE, BASTARD, SLUT, WHORE

Our parasite breeds in harems where their smartest men produce literally thousands of offspring. Meanwhile, we the host civilization do the opposite. We are bombarded with messages about pair bonding and romantic pair love in our media. Our smartest men therefore only produce a few offspring at the most. Doesn't this make us easier to manage?

Now until quite recently, Europeans were required by law (and the Mideast's universal Catholic Church) to bond in pairs for life. And under Catholicism, there was no possibility for divorce and more children by our best men. Any deviation from the Mideast's one man to one woman rule was branded adultery and punished severely. The adulterers were disgraced and their children condemned as bastards or illegitimate people, because their father was not married to only one woman. And here, to this day, social pressure is focused on women who are to some degree instinctively programmed to select the best father for their offspring. Is this our own society at work, or was it our parasite trying to maximize its intellectual mastery over its host society?

ADVERTISEMENT

AD = to or towards + VERTIZE = making green. An advertisement was to get your name green, fresh and renewed.

ADVOCATE = ad•vocate = speak towards

AFFECTIONATE = eff•fiction•ad = lying about it
AFICIONADO = eff•fiction•ad•o = no lying about it

AFFLUENT = a•fluent = no water flowing, but rich.
EFFLUENT = pouring out water.

AGHAST = filled with horror or shock Ad•ghast?

AGNATE = males descended from the same male ancestor

AGOG Gr agogos = leading. Agog supposedly means very eager or curious to hear or see something.

AGONY is from Gr. a•gonia = no•gonos/family

AGORAPHOBIA is not fear of crowded places, it is fear of the free and open market (Gr. agora = market), something Mideast Inc. has always despised.

AGGRESSIVE = a•grexi•va = not•flock•go
Hebrew **AK** = brother

ALADDIN = al•add•in. From Arabic Al = towards + Laden = table, market, cashier, seat of government. Arabic AL ADAN and ALADDIN = the proclamation, or

announcement. Here we see all Arabian literature as gazettes, or announcements. And Aladdin is not the name of a hero, but the AL•ADD•IN stuff that all the innies are supposed to know about.

ALBA•CORE = white•core/heart

ALBATROSS = alba•cross = white•cross, a burden and frustration to the Arabs. Funny how it is the red cross, not the white cross.

ALCHEMY

Arabic AL-CHEMY from Gr. khemia = the art of transmuting metals. Alchemy incidentally is not about literally changing common metals into gold through chemistry. Alchemy is to be understood economically. It is about transforming base materials into valuable ones.

ALCOA = al•co•A

ALCOHOL = Arabic al•kuhl

ALDEBARAN = al•de•bar•an = to•of•bro•rebirth = the bull's eye **ALDER TREE** = towards•our tree

A•LEX•AN•DER = lawless•renewal•give

A•LEX•ANDER = no•word•man, the king that never spoke

ALIBI = ali•peh = they•say

ALIBI curiously breaks down as al - iba , or in Spanish el iba, the place I went. Then there are ibid from L. ibidem = in the same place. And there is I'VE in English and HAVE + verb formations in many languages, as in I have been, I have done it. Apparently the particle IB, IV, AV indicates the past tense in Brolingo.

ALIENS = alli•ins = the•ins, the Brothers

ALLAH'S VEGAS

Vega in Arabic = a diving eagle.

Vega = the Northern star, the star of the Europeans, Americans, and north Asians of the host part of the world. The rising and falling of this star symbolize our rising and falling fortunes — in our parasite's eyes. — So if the Mafia owns Vegas, and the Arabs have always more or less owned the Mafia, who owns Vegas? And who is sponsoring all that media with Las Vegas scenes? Might it be the same people sponsoring all the cigarette media?

ALLAH = al•A = the top, the A men

ALLAH AKBAR = Al•A ak•bar = towards the A peak brothers

ALLAY = al•A = towards the A-peak-brothers

ALLEGHENIES = alli•geh•nees = towards•smart•children

ALLEGIANCE = alli•G•hence

ALLEGORY is from Gr. allegoria = allegory.
Gr. allos = other + agora = market

ALLELUIA is from Gr. allelouia = allez loo ya'all!
Take me to the river.

ALLERGY = al•our•G

ALL•ENCOMPASSING = an Islamic star, the house of eight gables, a monopoly in every direction.

ALLO•GENIC rocks (brothers) was transported there.

AL•OO•F = al•loo•eff

ALLOW = al•o = towards•not, the exact opposite of its English meaning.

ALLUDE = al•loo•de

AL•LU•SION = towards•loo

ALLUVIAL = al•loo•via•al

ALPHABET = alpha beth = high house, big house

ALTAR = al•te•our

ALTER EGO = al•te•our ex•go

ALUDE = al•oo•de = to•egg•on

ALVARO = al•baro

ALCID and **EI CID** = the•death

A•MAL•GAMATE is from Gr. gamete = wife.
not•bad•wife.

AMAZON = ana•zion = reborn animals

AMBASSADOR = ambi•bus•ad•our = either•pus/
mouth•towards•ours

AMBIGUOUS = ambi•guess = either-way•guess

AMBI•TION = either•you•big = willingness to go either way for money.

AMBIVALENT = ambi•value•n't

AMBUSCADE = to lie in ambush. It comes from in•bosc•aid = to lie in wait in the bosc = forest. Related words are Sp. emboscada and Por emboscada. Bosc is related to bush.

AMEN = from Gr. amen = truth or certainty

AMERICA = A•mer•rica = no•seas•richer
America does not get its name from Amerigo Vespucci. It is one old name for the continent. The seas, and lands of America were so rich, because America was all virgin territory. And virgin territory is

rich, not because it has never been exploited, but because the Brotherhood has not had time to bury/ hide/ cover all the newly discovered richness.

However, today, 525 years after its discovery, even America's vast resources are becoming scarce. And again, this is not because we are running out, but because the Brotherhood has succeeded in hiding America's once abundant resources. The Brothers have fooled us with their prospecting GUISERS, GEEZERS and GYSERS (all words from the American West of the mid 1800s). They have COMPLEXIFIED our government and created a Byzantine bureaucracy that has hidden all our oil under their new Church of the precious habitat. They have hidden all our mining resources under the church of strip mines are horrors against nature. And with our manufacturing industries the Arab harem brothers have achieved similar results.

Now again, birds go to salt marshes not because they are full of wildlife, but because they are without life and safe. The birds will just go somewhere else if we take 2% of our salt marshes pump them dry for oil and then find a new 2% to pump dry.

And the rock of our planet is not alive. It matters not one bit if we take a few remote mountains and turn them into remove plains. The planet will never know the difference. And the local animals will never know the difference if the place is revegetated.

AMETHYST = ana•theist = a-new•religionist. The color is notably purple, the color you get when you mix the blue sea with red blood.

AMNESIA a•mn•esia = not•Gr. mnesthai = to remember. Amnesia is much more of a society-wide thing than an individual one

AMORTIZE = a•mort•ize = no•die•action. Loans that don't really pay down until the 2nd half of their life have a matrix name that describes them. Thus
1) Loans don't pay down at all really until they are half old.
2) People tend to want to keep their old loans for a long time.

AMPHI•BIANS = amphi•bio'uns

Living in two worlds, The water-world is the world of the parasite. The land world is that of the host.

AMTRAK in brolingo

Gr. anthrak = coal. With this name, none of the "genius" brothers will get confused about which way they are supposed to struggle for with respect to rail travel in America.

AN is a blurd

It prevents the using N as a negative prefix

ANACONDA = ana•ak•unda = new•peak•wave
ANA•LOGY = A problem word used in a new way, a blurd.

ANARCHY and ANARCHIST

Gr. an•arkhos = change ruler

ANCESTRY = an•est•tree = rebirth•east•tree

ANCIENT = an•see•n't = again•see•not

ANGELS = an•G•als = renew•G•towards, the group spirit of everyone who would want to help the harems basically.

ANDROID = an•dar•oid = rebirth•give•shape

ANIMAL & HUMAN

ani•mal & eu•man = reborn•evil & good•man

ANGLOS and SAXONS

ANGLOS = ang•lows are the people descended from the degraded old wave of Arab refugees, and the SAXONS = s•ak•sons, the newer wave of Arab refugees that no longer worships the Ishtar and the ak of Mideast inc.

ANNOYED = an•oid = given a new form

ANSWERS = an•sirs = new•bros

ANTHEM = an•the'em = new•religion•for-them

ANTIPATHY

If Gr. pathos = suffering, then antipathy should mean something that counteracts suffering. Funny how we lack this really useful word and instead we have yet another word for hatred. What a wonderful gift our parasite has given humanity. Here they have given our society yet another word for bad-feelings among men.

Here are 42 words with similar meanings: abhorrence, abomination, acrimony, aggression, animosity, antagonism, aversion, bane, belligerence, bloodshed, combat, conflict, contempt, despise, detest, disdain, disgust, dislike, dissidence, distaste, enmity, execration, fighting, hatred, hostility, ill feeling, ill will, loathing, malevolence, malice, odium, peeve, rancor, repugnance, resentment, resistance, revulsion, unfriendliness, unkindness, venom, violence, warfare.

ANTIQUITY = from before civilization quit, from before the Dark Ages.

ANTIPATHY

If Gr. pathos = suffering, then antipathy should mean

something that counteracts suffering. Funny how we lack this really useful word and instead we have yet another word for hatred. What a wonderful gift our parasite has given humanity. Here they have given our society yet another word for bad-feelings among men.

Here are 42 words with similar meanings: abhorrence, abomination, acrimony, aggression, animosity, antagonism, aversion, bane, belligerence, bloodshed, combat, conflict, contempt, despise, detest, disdain, disgust, dislike, dissidence, distaste, enmity, execration, fighting, hatred, hostility, ill feeling, ill will, loathing, malevolence, malice, odium, peeve, rancor, repugnance, resentment, resistance, revulsion, unfriendliness, unkindness, venom, violence, warfare.

ANTI-TRUST

Funny how they call antimonopoly actions by the confusing name anti-trust. This helps the parasite reduce our ability to talk about taking actions against its monopolies.

APLENTY = a•pull•n't•ti

APHORISM

Gr. phor = carry, so an A•PHOR•ISM is an empty phrase that does not carry anything. Note how the true meaning of aphorism in Greek is the doublespeak opposite of what it is in English.

APHRODISIAC = eff•ouro•d'easy•ak = say•ours•for'easy•way to have metaphorical sex (business) with the Brotherhood.

APLOMB = no lead

If plomb is related to going down, then handling a difficult situation with aplomb really is about keeping your cool and not collapsing or not reaching your downfall.

APOCALYPSE = epochal lyse = epochal flood = epochal•washing-away

The 4 HORSEMEN of the epochal•lyse

The 4 HORSE MEN of the epochal•lyse

In the old days, nobody could catch up with a small man with 3 spare horses. He could just keep switching horses. These fellows would spread plagues in Europe the same way they did in the Mideast. They would hit the wells with a number of intestinal diseases. They would also some drop die'em bags, tiny envelopes of paper with a small coin in it, a coin now called a dime. They would also drop small-packs (of small pox) and flea bags. And they would flee fast from their flee bags. They would probably club someone small, and then hop on their horse and ride off. The townspeople would rush out to

see what had happened. They would find the die'em bags and open them, pass them around, and then many would get infected all at once before the diseases could attenuate. The Arabs made sure to kill as many Rumi as possible, and this is what the The 4 HORSE MEN of the epochal•lyse were doing.

APO•CRYPH•AL = away-from•cori•peh•al. The word officially refers to stories or statements of doubtful authenticity, which are widely held (or at least widely promoted) as the truth.

APOGEE = apo•G = away-from-the•G

APOLLO was at first the god of no particular city
A+polos

APOROS

Gr. aporos = impassible, doubt, doubtful. Also an irresolvable internal contradiction or logical disjunction in a text. The classical aporos is when a Cretan declares that all Cretans are liars. However, there is no contradiction if the Cori•ti'un is only lying to outsiders as Islam does.

APOSTATE = apo•stasis = away-from staying still
APO•THEO•SYS = away-from•god•with

APPALACHIA and APOLO

Maybe it was Apolo•akia.

APPALACHIA = Apollo•aki•A

Maybe they are descended from Arab refugees from before Columbus. Maybe the country jawing is really Brolingo which sounds like a low form of English.

APPARATUS = a•bar•a•tus equipment, systems or networks not under the thumb of the Brothers

APPLE = a•peh•al = don't talk about it
Recall how Vile•an Tell shot an a•peh•al off his son's head with an arrow from a great distance.

WHAT IT WAS TO BE AN APPRENTICE

Lets intersect the meanings of Latin Apprehendere today

Apprehend = to understand fully

Apprehend = to arrest

Apprentice = to be tied to,

Fr. Apprehender = to dread or fear

THE MEANING OF APPRECIATION

Appreciable = enough

Appreciate = recognize the worth

Appreciate = go up in value

Appreciation = recognize the value of something, gratitude,

Appreciate = understand the full situation

Appraise = assess the value or quality of something

Appreciate = feel something

Also, those paragraph-long Arab character descriptions are probably called appreciations, or oventions.

ARAB•ESQUE = Arab•es•que = Arab•is•what

ARABIAN HORSES and THOROUGHBREDS

Funny how thoroughbred horses are a mixture of English mares and Arabian stallions. This sure sounds metaphorical.

ARABICA COFFEE: It would appear that the Arabs have been trying to do with coffee, what they do with tea, asian spices, gold marijuana and many other commodities that have no real substitute.

ARACHNIDS = our•ak•kin•ids = the guys who weave the web

ARAMAIC = our'em•A•ak = brolingo

ARAMEIC = harem•A•ak, or haremi

ARBEIT MACHT FREI = our•peh•it makes•you free

ARBY'S: What an off-the-wall name for a hamburger franchise — unless it has to do with the dar al harb and sliced up human meat.

ARC•ANE = Our•cane = our•straw, our siphon = understood by few, mysterious or secret.

ARCHI•TYPE & ARCHI•TIP(ICAL)

Gr. arkh = old, established, authority, government, chief and tried and tested,

ARCHA•IC, ARCHE•OLOGY and ARCHI•TECT

If we believe our dictionaries and Encyclopedias, Gr. ARKHE = old or beginning; and Gr. ARKHI = head or authority. It look more likely that Gr. ARKH (RK) encompasses all these words, having a loose meaning that encompasses all of: old, ancient, established, good-old, authority, government, chief, and the tried and tested old ways. This fits well with Gr. ARKHEIN = to rule, Gr. ARKHE = government, Gr. ARCON = ruler, and Gr. ARKHEIA = public records, the root of NATIONAL ARCHIVES.

ARCHE•GONIUM is from Gr. GONOS = race, the ruling•race is the Brotherhood.

ARCHEOLOGY = our•key•ology,

ARCH•AE•OLOGY = the study of A ruling

ARCHI•BALD in Brolingo bald = a harem bro.

ARCHI•MEDES was the ARCON of the MEDES, or the people in the middle.

ARCHI-PELAGO is not an island group, but the ARCON of the Gr. PELAGOS = seas.

ARCHI-TYPES are the type who makes a good puppet ruler.

ARCHIVES Gr. arkheia = public records

ARCHI-VOLT is not a column molding, but a REVOLT by an ARCON frontman of the Arabs.

The **ARK OF THE COVENANT** is normally thought to be the wooden chest that contained the law tablets of the Israelites. Maybe it was rule over the covenant.

ARCHO-SAURS = ruling reptiles.

ARCH-PRIEST = chief priest.

ARCUS SENILIS is not a eye condition of the old, but a figurehead that is SENILE.

ARDENT

L. ardent = to burn. But the word is really ard•n't = not an ard, not an innie.

ARDUOUS = ard•eu•ous. This word speaks of the difficulties we have in going against the harem bros and their inverted agenda. They make t arduous for us.

ARGOT = our•glot

ARYAN = ouri'n

ARYAN from Sanskrit Arya=noble. This word most recently described figurehead Adolph Hitler's so-called "master race". It (ARIAN) also describes the most popular Christian sect in the 300s AD, a sect that was outlawed by the Council of Nicea in 381 where the problematic Nicean creed became the official ideology of the Roman Catholic Church.

ARYIAN = ouri'n

RYAN = ouri'n

ARID = our•id, our idea

ARRIBA

Intersect Arab and Sp. arriba, and you will see who is really upstairs running humanity.

ARROGANCE = our•ak•hence

ARROGANT and **ARROGATE** were probably the same word. Arrogating is taking or claiming something or yourself without justification.

ARSENAL = ar•sen•al = our•old•towards

ARSENIC = our's•nike

ARSON = Our's•big

AS is a blurd

It prevents us from using S as a negative prefix. Clearly someone is thinking about linguistic overhead.

ASK and TOMAR

ASK may be from Gr. askos = bag or wineskin (the last s is silent). The ancient Celts in Britain would point to the wineskin for a drink and the Greek speaking Arabs would say back 'ask?' The British Celts interpreted 'ask' as the verb of asking, rather than the noun of wineskin.

Spanish **TOMAR** is from Gr. tome = a cut. The Greek speakers were offering the Celts in Spain a cut, or a share from their wineskin. It was misinterpreted as 'a drink.' L. flasco = flask (eff•al•asko) is also probably aslo from the same askos.

ASTER = star, Gr. astron = star

ASTER-ISK = a little star

ASPERSIONS = us•br•sions = our•bro•things

ASTUTE, ASTONISH, ASTARTE and **ASTERISK** all come from Gr. aster = star.

ASTUTE Gr. astu = city, (as urbane comes from urban). Thus we realize that city is related to starry and star.

A•THENA = not•thin, broad = the people who do not thin trade.

ATHENIAN = a•the•nee'n = no•religion•children•one

ATHLETIC = A•the•lethic = non•religious•forgetting. Also, Athenians were Athletic, were they Atheists too? Doe Athletic and Atheist come from Athens

ATOM = a•tom = not•cut, something that can not be cut into smaller pieces

ATROCITY = a•terra•ak•city = an city that the earthly point has left. Atrocities are not individual things, but they affect an entire community.

A•TROPHY = no•nourishment

ATTENUATE Gr. teinien = to stretch. To attenuate actually means not to stretch, while tenuous means to stretch, while tenuous means stretched.

ATTORNEY = a•terr'n•nee = non•early•offspring

AULD LANG SYNE = old ang's sign = the old buzz word

Australian and New Zealand cities

SYDNEY = Cide•nee = Dying•offspring

MELBOURNE = mal•born

BRISBANE = bris•bane, (bane= poison that causes

death)

PERTH = br•eth

HOBART = ob•art = be in the way of

ADELAIDE = ad•al•aid = towards the aid

WELLINGTON = (up) welling•a•ton

AUTHENTIC: Gr. autentēs = lord, master

AUTIST = auto•ist = someone who works on his own.
Let's start using AUTISTIC for people who work on their own and are auto-directed. Let's use OUTBROS DISEASE instead of the old meaning.

AUTO•GRAPH

This is the tiny amount of writing that the named author of many Brotherly books actually did write. It is the only writing that you can be sure he actually wrote.

AVANT GUARD = The harem bros that guard against the advance of eu•man•idi

AVERAGE = a•br•a•G = not•br•not•G

AWAY = oo•ay.. to leave us and go to the oo, the Arab pool of money

AWKWARD actually means: Hard to deal with, causing difficulty, deliberately unreasonable or uncooperative, causing inconvenience or embarrassment, The last meaning, of being not smooth or graceful should be minimized and the other meanings used again.

AXIS OF EVIL = ak•sys of Ex•pul = point•with of out pulling

AYE AYE = YES YES

This was not the nautical term for yes, but the brologo way of saying yes.

BBB

BAAL = grandfather•al

BAATHIST = grandfather•theist = a believer in the grandfather religion

BABA AU RHUM = grandfather of Rome,

BABACU = baba•c•oo = grandfather•ak•oo

BABALAAS = baba•laas = grandfather•girl, one who wakes up real groggy after the rape drugs wear off.

BABA GHANOUJ = grandfather G•an•oo•sh = grandfather G•rebirth•oo•not. If they ask you if you want this and you take it, then you are not in•it with them.

BABBAGE = baba•G = grandfather•G, a pioneer of

modern computing. He worked with Ada Lovelace = Ad•a Love•al•ak. Here we note the famous name Linda Lovelace = Al•in•da Love•al•ak star of a film about a deep throat symbolizing the endless hunger of Arabs inc.

BABBLE = baba•al = grandfather•al. This is talking brologo in a way that seems like nonsense to Rumi

BABE RUTH = Baba Rue•eth = grandfather's rue = George Herman Ruth. The star of a rigged game invented by a man named Ab•ner double•day or From•black Day•waster.

BABOON = peh•ab•oo'n. Note the hint about muzzle and grimace in the Apple dictionary's etymology. When they call one of their own a baboon, it means to shut up.

BABOUC = peh•ab•bouche = say•from•mouth. Note the hint about foot/mouth covering in the Apple dictionary's etymology. When they say babouch to one of their own, it means to shut up.

BABYLON = baba•al•on = grandfather•towards•one

BACALL LAUREN = peh•ak•al Al•our'en = the wife of umph•ouri Bro•G•art the great holocaust muddler.

BACCHANAL = peh•ak•an•al

BACH = peh•ak

ECONOMICALLY BACKWARDS: It would appear that our parasite knows that its economy is the opposite of ours. I say this because my first instinct was to call their economy backwards. However that is blocked by the term ECONOMICALLY BACKWARDS, a peculiar phrase, especially considering that we also have ECONOMICALLY DISADVANTAGED. It is a good thing that INVERTED ECONOMY is not taken.

BAIT = pay•it

Gr. BAKTERIA = staff or little stick

Is this from the shape of the organisms, or from their effect? If the word predates the invention of the microscope, then we have fairly conclusive evidence of Mideast germ warfare.

BALONEY is not a corruption of bologna, it should be spelled baal•oney. And the ground meat is ham•burger or man•burger.

BAMBOOZLE = Peh•an•peh•oo•z•al

BANDA ACHE

Gr. akhos = ache or pain, and Peh•an•da Ache =

say•again•give Aches/pains. Despite how dangerous the place is, Bandah Ache was always strategically important to sphincter•ing the flow of goods between the Indian ocean and the east coast of Asia. It was almost as important as Singapore and Melaka. The parasite always had to maintain a presence in these places, despite the danger.

BAR•AK = bro•peak, or brotherly point

AK•BAR = point of the brothers

BARBARIAN Gr. barbarus = foreigner

BARBARIAN = ARRABBIAN. they are anagrams

BARGAIN = bar•G-ay'n

BARGAIN BASEMENT = bar•gain beth•mn't = bro•gain house•mind•not

BARMECIDAL = bar•emi•cide•al

This is supposedly someone who offers benefits that are illusory or disappointing. The components however seem to mean something that will kill Brothers.

BARNACLE = bar'n•ak•al = creatures that stick firmly to their ships.

BAR'N STORMING = rain•making for the Wahhabi Bros.

BAR•OCRACY = rule by bros or bar.

BARON = bar•on = bro•big = big brother

BUREAUCRACY = BAR•OCRACY = rule by bros or bar.

A **BURROW** is an underground tunnel or a network of tunnels that are safe and invisible from the surface. It was dug by bari = bros.

BARON = bar•on = bro•big = big brother. L. baron=warrior or man. Originally a person who held lands or property for another powerful man.

BARROOM BRAWL = bar Rumi bar all

BARRATRY

The intersection of meaning in this one word tells much about what the Brothers, the bars have been up to. It means; 1) Vexatious litigation or incitement to it. 2) The sale of church or state appointments. 3) Fraud or gross negligence of a ship's master or crew at the expense of its owners.

BASEBALL = peh's pull. This waste of time was invented by Ab•ner Double•day. It is not real.

BASILICA = basil•ak•a, from Gr. basileus = king

BASTART = best•ard = de•east•ard

BASTION = besti•on, where the "best" ones lived.

BAVARIAN is from barbarian

BE ALL THAT YOU CAN BE

The parasite ruined this by associating it with the US Army.

BEAUTY = peh•oo•ti, a breed•able woman

BEAUTY and BOOTY

In both Celtic and German, beute = booty, or plunder. Perhaps this is the root of BEAUTY/ BEAUTIFUL.

Was a beautiful woman originally one taken as plunder?

EAGER BEAVER doesn't make as much sense as EAGER BELIEVER

BEETLE = Peh•tell, some general's assistant in a big WW2 or Korean war film.

BEETLE BAILY = Peh•tell Peh•ali. a comic-strip character, a blurd for the Arabs working in the US Army during WW2.

BEETLE BROWED = peh•tell Bro•ed, someone with threatening eyebrows

BEETLE CRUSHER = peh•tell core•ush•er, a large boot

BECKHAM = peh•ak ham = speak•acme•man

BEND IT LIKE BECKHAM = peh'n debt like

peh•ak•ham = talking debt like a speak acme man

BEGGAR and **BUGGER** are the same word — different aspects of the same thing.

BEHEST Gr. hesson = less, inferior. When someone is at your behest, they are inferior.

BELLIGERENT = belli•G•our•n't = war•G•ours•not = not an Arab war.

BELLMAN, BELL-TOWER, BELL•HOP

The bellman was once the sentry who would ring the bell if there was trouble. Now it is the man who wheels your baggage to your hotel room. And the watchtower is now the Jehovah's Witness publication. It is strange how these valuable words for watchmen have become something else, something useless. It is also strange that we lack a word for a watchman that sounds the alarm? We should make bellman mean only the person sounding the alarm.

BEN GAZI

Ben = son or sons

Arabic GAZA = raid or invade

Arabic GAZI = a Muslim fighter against non-Muslims.

So the BEN GAZI are the sons of raiders; the men who continue the struggle against non-Muslims. GAZAN and GASSAN are variants of GAZI, because vowels don't matter much in Semitic languages. More variants are GHASSAN, HASSAN, HASHAM, GHASSANID, BEN GHAZIAN, HASHEM and HUSSEIN. This is because, as 'Lawrence of Arabia' remarked, "Arabic names won't go into English exactly." (They are made that way on purpose.)

Here are some words that also go into GHASSAN and GAZI. Note the meanings: GHASTLY, GRISTLY, GHOSTLY, GHOST, GAS, HEIST, HUSTLER, HUSSEY, HESSIAN GIST, ASSASSIN, CASH, CASHIER, CASBAH, GASH, CASCADE (from lt. CASCARE), CHASM, KASHMIR, CASHMERE, CASINO, CASPAR, CASSANDRA, CASSIOPEIA, CASSIUS CLAY, CASSOCK (priest garb), COSSACK, CASSEROLE, GUZZLE, CASTLE, CASTIGATE, CASTILIAN, CASTING VOTES, and GASCON, an archaic word for someone who boasts about their possessions or achievements. Also, notably, in most dictionaries, the HASHEMITES are described as the princely family that claims to descend from Hashim, Mohammed's great grandfather. Also, there is Gr. Allassein = to exchange (al hussein).

BENNY GOODMAN

This guy and his big band were so popular during the WW2. To me, his name is a blurd. The brothers were always talking up how much they liked the metaphorical music of Bene•good•man during WW2.

BERNIE MADEHOFF = br•nee made•off, a guy with a matrix name for what he would do.

BERSERK = ber•s•our•ak = he was a bro but he was berserk

BEST = peh•ist

BEST MAN = peh•ist man

THE BEST MAN DOES NOT GET THE GIRL

Why doesn't the BEST MAN get the girl? Also, this would be such a useful term for a meritocracy, or for women selecting mates. Unfortunately it has such a strong connection with weddings. This would appear to be a creation of the same people who are pushing for monogamy in their flocks while they practice harem breeding themselves.

BET = peh•it

BETHESDA MARYLAND = beth•east•da merry•land = the harems

BETWEEN A ROCK AND A HARD PLACE talks about how most of them don't want to do what they are doing.

BIAS = peh•us

BIBLICAL DAYS

Gr. hemera supposedly means a day, or half a 24 hour period. However, the word certainly looks like hemi = half + era. So that biblical bit about the earth being created in 7 days; that seems to have been 7 eras.

So it seem that old legends about the creation of the earth were re-adapted here. When eras were changed into days, they became an excuse for us not to work every day, and instead to spend one day in seven receiving indoctrination into Mideast religions. This made our societies 1) easier to manipulate, thanks to the increased role of religion and 2) much easier to catch up with economically; because we were all taking one day in seven off from work.

BIG SUR = big sir

BIRD SYMBOLISM

Today, a curved or hooked nose on a man is sometimes called AQUILINE, which comes from L. aquila = eagle. But curiously, if you look at the famously realistic Roman sculptures, the rulers had smaller straighter noses, especially while Rome was still sort of a democracy. Later, the Roman leadership started coming from big-nosed people. Where did these big nosed leaders come from? Traditionally, the Arabians have always been the people with the biggest, most hooked noses.

Now the Brothers like to refer to themselves as birds, big birds, with one really big bird, an OSTRICH = east + rich, with his head in the sand, the sands of history. Now the biggest birds that flew up to Europe were the storks, the Ciconia ciconia, pronounced Kiconia kiconia (kikon = big kike). Anyway, all that stuff about storks bringing babies, it was metaphorical storks bringing up new young baby Brothers for ad•option, who were probably 8 to 15 or so

BIRD•BRAIN = a dummy in English and a big picture guy in brolingo.

THE BIRDS AND THE BEES

Birds fly between towns, and bees stay close to their house and make honey for someone else to collect. The Brothers are birds, their cousins are bees. Knowing about the birds and the bees meant that you were in on the Mideast's feeding. Also birds could get stung to death by the bees if they were not careful.

BIRDS OF A FEATHER FLOCK TOGETHER

The feather was a quill pen and these birds were scribes.

A **BIRD BRAIN** is not an idiot but a genius.

PECKING ORDER = peh•aking order. It is about which Brotherly agent is higher ranked. To **CRY FOUL** and **FOUL PLAY** were about **FOWL** or bird behavior, as fowl is synonymous with **BIRD**. **FOULED UP** was probably first Fowl•ed up. **TARED AND FEATHERED** is what happened when outsiders tried to act like Brothers. A **JACOBIN** (from the French reign of terror) is a variety of pigeon with some reversed feathers. When things are called Jacobean, the allusion is of something backwards.

Now if you go looking for history or classic literature, you will find a funny thing, Penguin and Pelican books dominate. But there is also Bantam books with a rooster icon. Then there is also Phoenix press. Basically it is the Penguin, Pelican and phoenix books that translate all the old books for the masses, at very little profit because they want to make sure they are the only ones doing this.

An example of BIRD SYMBOLISM

"The quality of Hepzibah's mind was too unmanageable to take new impressions so readily as Clifford's. He had a winged nature." [Here in Nathaniel Hawthorn's, House of Seven Gables Ch. 17 we see that a winged nature means that the bro is smarter and above normal people.]

To **BITE THE BIG ONE** may be about taking a bite from the business of Mideast Inc. After this, you were dead.

BIZARRE things are the unusual things available only from the **BAZAR** (an Arabic word). **SEEK** and **SOUGHT** are not from L. sagire = to perceive, but from or related to Arabic **SOUK** = bazaar.

BLACKBEARD = black•bird = black br•de = an impersonation for the black birds from the biblical legend of the flood.

BLACK RUSSIAN = a dark Brother from Mosque-o

BLAME and to BLASPHEME

Both words supposedly come from Old French **BLAMER**, formerly **BLASMER**, from L.

BLASPHEMARE = reproach, revile, blaspheme, from Gr. **BLASPHEMEIN**. So clearly the idea of blasphemy has a long history. And clearly someone was blaming and getting rid of trouble makers. Who was doing this? Was it our priests inside our own churches, or was it our Middle Eastern parasite crawling into our Churches and used them as a tool for social control? Or, was our parasite using our church to "cut off the tallest/ best stalks of corn... until the best-grown, most aristocratic part of the crop was ruined" like with *Thrasylbulus* from Herodotus 5.92.

Now we can easily imagine priests **BLASTING** people for **BLASPHEMY**. But **BLESS**

AND **BLISS** also probably also come from the same source (even though Bless is supposed to come from L. *benedicere*). Anyway, the victims of the Brotherly purges were probably **BLESSED** before they were burned alive in a **BLAZE** (like Joan of Arc in 1431). The Brothers felt **BLISS** when they **BLAMED** someone else

What a horrible overreach for a church to kill people in the name of god. And what a horrible overreach for a church to torture them to death as the Roman Catholic Church did during the Spanish and Italian inquisitions. These are not acts of god, they are the acts of the every-hungry Mideast devil/ de•ex•pull that crawls into every one of our institutions if it can. And the more benevolent the label, the more evil/ ex•pull the parasite can accomplish while using the institutions. So institutions that are labeled pure godly goodness are normally filled with the greatest evil/ ex•pull. And if a long established Mideast influenced religion has a man who claims to be the vicarious presence of the good god on earth, you can bet that he is actually the vicarious presence of the evil ex•pull of the Arabs.

Maybe we have it wrong, maybe we never needed freedom of religion. Maybe we have always needed freedom from organized religion, because whatever non-democratic religion we have, our parasite will always find a way to crawl inside and start running the religion to suit its own purposes.

BLID = an idea that blocks other ideas.

BLOND = pull•on•de = pull•big•of. It is official Arab strategy to both get blonds for baby making because the offspring blend in much better and can get away with 10 or 100 times more stealing.

DUMB = d'umb = for-the•dick/kids

DUMB BLOND = de•umb blond = of•dick blond. This is so Arabs Inc. can make more shape-shifter aliens.

BLOODY should mean in political contexts only that something was associated with great human death and suffering.b

BLUE BLOODS

Some wise guys probably used this as a way to explain why the royals and rich of Europe had such dark greenish or bluish skin. They may have be tinted with colloidal silver.

BLURT OUT = pull•our•te out

BOA CONSTRICTER = bro con•sphinxter

BOCADILLOS and FUNERALS

Gr. *epokedeios* = of a funeral. In Spanish *Bocadillos* are sandwiches.

BOLL•OCKS = bull's•eye

BOLL•OCKS

Baal = Mideast cannibal god + Gr. okhlos = mob, crowd.

BOHEMIAN and **BROHEIM** is from Bro + Gr. haima=blood. The people with unconventional social habits are a blid.

EP•OCH = epi=upon + och = see

BULL'S-EYE = Baal's eye.

DICTY•OPTERA = say•see, the order of insects that comprises the cockroaches and mantises.

BONA FIDE or **BONAFIED**

If things get MODIFIED, GENTRIFIED, SOLIDIFIED, how come they don't get BONAFIED? How come it is BONA FIDE?

BOOBOO = a minor injury, no longer a bubonic plague bump

BORN = ab•our'n = from ours

BOSS Gr. bossein=to strike or beat

BO TREE Sanskrit bo = knowledge, so it was a tree of knowledge that Siddhartha Gautama (c. 563 - c 460) the Buddha (Sanskrit budh = know) is said to have received his enlightenment under. This tree was interestingly a fig tree (ficus religiosa) just like the Islamo-Judeo-Christian fig tree tree. Also related are **BO•GUS** = bo•ghass = ghassan knowledge, and **BO•HEMIAN** = Bo•half = half knowledge. **BOGGLING THE MIND** = bo•gulling.

BOTTLE = peh•ot•tell = say•ear•tell = say what you heard

BRACKISH = Br•ak•ish

BRAINWASHING is normally regarded as something that is done to individuals. However, perhaps entire cultures are brainwashed one mnem at a time. Lets call the removal of mnems on the Tree of Knowledge as CULTURAL BRAINWASHING.

BRAVE = br•ave = brother•flying, one who earned his wings as an Ang•al.

BRANIAC = br•ani•ak

BREAD = br•id = bro•idea

BREAD CRUMB TRAIL = br•ed Core•umb Terr•al

BREED = bri•de

PRIDE = bri•de

BRIBE = bri•pay

BRIBERY = bri•pay•ouri

BRIC-A-BRAC = br•ik a br•ak

BRIDAL REGISTRY = where the Br•ids, the Brotherly minds, the wise guys are registered

BRIEF = bri•eff, the bro's say

BRIGHAM YOUNG = Bri•G•ham Young = young G-bro man

BRIMSTONE = bri'em•stone

BRINY SEA = the br•innie sea

BROAD IN THE BEAM

This could be a useful term for a wide and diffused of beam of light or attention. Instead it now refers to how wide a woman's ass is. See, the Arabs took a useful phrase and turned into a phrase that keeps infidel women from having children. After all, they don't want to become "wide in the beam" such as naturally happens after childbirth. The result is that more infidel women put off having children, some forever, resulting in less infidels to deal with.

BROADS = These are people who are not involved with the Sphinx narrowing. They are the "women" (men) who are in favoring of widening everything.

BROOD = br•oo•de = bro•egg•of

BROOMHILDA = br•oo•em ill•da = br•egg•ems ill•give

BROTHEL = bro•tel

BRUISING = it is not really blood it is just some br•oozing

BRUSK = br•us•ak = bro•us•point

BRUTAL = br•oo•tel = bro•egg•advancing or perhaps bro•egg•telling-about

BUCKMINSTER FULLER = peh•uck mn•ster Eff•ul•our. He wasn't real.

BURLESQUE

Bar/Bur = brother and -esque= in the style of. So a bur•al•esque = Brotherly style of something.

BULIMIA

A papal bull is an edict, and bulimia is a disease where the patient has alternating feast/famine cycles. This word thus seems to be a blurd for when the Arab god•father orders cycles of feast/famine, like we have seen in oil prices in recent decades. In Roman times, they experienced the same thing with food to catastrophic effect.

BULIMIA

BULIMIA Gr. boulimia = ravenous hunger, and supposedly exhaustion caused by lack of food. But possibly it is Baal + Gr. Limos = hunger, or Baal's hunger, feast and famine, much like the Eng. bulimia = 'bing-purge eating syndrome'

BULLFIGHTING = a battle of wills
BUNCO = peh'un•co
BURGEON = VIRGIN = reproduce
BURN YOUR BRIDGES = burn your bri•G's
BURIED = bari•de
BURT REYNOLDS = Bur•te Our•in•olds
BUXOM is from Peh•uxom = say•wife

CCC

CABAL = ak•ab•al = a secret political clique or faction, like the secret one at the floating top of the pyramid.
CACOPHONY = caca•phonia = shit•sounds

CADGE = ak•ad•G = to obtain something which one is not strictly entitled to.

CADMIUM = ak•ad•me'um
CADAVER = ak•ad•aver = point•towards•saying-it-is-true

CAJUNS = geh•gens = smart•family
CARAFE comes from Arabic **G'ARAF** = to draw water. Note how the G goes into a C.

CALI•FOR•NIA

Kali / cali = green/fresh/good. Kali•for•nia = good•for•nothing. This probably has something to do with the the 300-year old sea shells one finds as high as 110 feet above sea level. Apparently the much touted good•for•nothing state experiences 2-3 massive tsunamis and massive earthquakes every thousand years or so. Funny how beach-front property in California is some of the most expensive housing in the entire world.

CALL

Gr. Kalein = to call, or proclaim.

CALLIGRAPHY Gr. kallos = beautiful + Graphein = to write. We understand calligraphy as beautiful handwriting. But what a stupid and frivolous thing this is in comparison to the content of our writing.

Calligraphy s sort of reminiscent of the Roman focus on Oratory. In both the Brothers seem to have emphasized style over intrinsic content in our communications.

CALLOW

In English callow = immature and inept. In Brolingo it is kal = green + low, or a new and low ranking brother.

CALORIE = kal•ouri

CALUMNY = kal•lumi = the green•light of the brothers

A **CAMELOT** is, to quote the Apple dictionary, a place of "glittering romance and optimism". Perhaps it is a camel lot, a camel pen full of greek haremi.

CAESAR = SEIZER

Julius Caesar SEIZED power and dissolved Rome's democracy. Clearly these are the same word. Can you imagine more different spellings of the same word? Can you see someone 'struggling' to hide how these words come from the same man, an impersonization from when the Mideast seized control of the Roman or Pro•man democracy 2061 years ago?

CAMP-TOWN LADIES = kampf•to•win = struggle•to•win. The strugglers brothers, the smuggler's brothers, the some•others brothers.

CANNON, CANYON, CHANNEL, CANAL and perhaps **CANAAN** are all from Gr. kanon=channel. A CANNON is a mental channel, and CANAAN is a trade channel

CANTEENS = can't•te'uns = no innies allowed

CANTINA = can't•te'un•A

SALOON = s•al•loo'un = no•towards•loo'uns

CASINO = ghassan•o = ghassan•no

CANTING AND SCANTING

to cant is to ramp up, to scant is to ramp down.

CAPELINI = cap•al•ini

CAPITAL and CAPITOL

The overlap phrase is "The Brothers possess the nation's capitol and capital now."

CAPITULATION = capi•tel•ation = when the cap, head, king surrendered, leaving the people to continue the struggle. The word has become somewhat synonymous with surrender when the two words actually mean different things. The Mideast for example frequently capitulates, but then continues to fight/ struggle with their occupiers.

CARIBBEAN = Ak•Arab'n

CHARISMA = ak•our•os'em•A

Circus **CARNY** = ak•our•nee

CARNIVAL = ak•our•ini•we•al

CARP•AL TUNNEL SYN•DROME = ak•our•peh•al tunnel with•running. Gr. karpos = fruit, and this may be when the Brothers undermine or tunnel under the fruit. (think slot machine fruit as prizes)

CARPE DEUM = fruit of the gods, the manna
The Dead Poet's film was pro•pagan•da.

CARPOOL = carpe•oo•al = sieze•nest•egg•towards.

The Arabs hate hate hate our carpools and ride sharing.

CARAMBA = car•umba = ak•our•umba

CAST = the message as told

The **CAST OF A PLAY OR FILM**

This definition is a blurd that makes it hard to use CAST to describe the message dispersed by a play, film, book, or any media really

CATA•CLYSM = Gr. kata•kluzein = down•wash.

CATA•GORICAL

Gr. kata = down, so kata•core•ical = brings-down•the-core, something that harms or brings down the parasite. Either that or it is a blurd for kataphor, the opposite of metaphor.

KATAPHOR = the opposite of METAPHOR

Gr. META = up, higher and Gr. KATA= down, lower, the opposite of a META•PHOR. The old meaning of kataphor is hereby abolished and from now in it is the opposite of metaphor.

CATA•LYSTS

Gr. kata = down + Gr. luein = to dissolve or flow, or washes down. So the true meaning of CATALYST and CATALYZE

is not something that increases the rate of reaction, but something that dissolves down.

CATA•S•TROPHE = down•no•nourish. Gr. katastrophe=overturning or sudden turn down.

A **STROKE** incidentally may be a sudden s•trophe a sudden lack of nourishment.

ANAPHOR = an idea that carries you back to an earlier word or phrase. Here we note how

ANNAPURNA, the ridge of the Himalayas got a name that sounds a great deal like **ANAPHORA**=the place that makes you return.

We also understand than **AMPHORA** probably started as **ANAPHORA**, or the returns. An Amphora was the thing you turned back in, like a beer keg.

EUPHORIA might not have originally been state of intense happiness, but a spirit of kindness and goodness. A **SEMAPHORE** may now be an intersection's signal light, but long before that, in the Brotherly gazettes, it was a "hi sign". Different may have comes from Gr. DIAPHOROS. Gr. MAPHORION is the probable root of Mafia. Gr. EPHOROS were the EX•PHOROS, the guys who carried things out, normally translated as overseer.

CATERPILLAR

CATERPILLAR is supposedly from Old French

CHATE•PELOSE = hairy cat. A more believable origin is from Gr. kata=down + pillar=to pillage. Indeed, in Old French **PILLER**=to plunder. And L. **SPOILA** = to spoil, rob or plunder is not far off. So a **KATA•PILLAGER** was a pillager that you could leave and let them pillage crops.

CATERWAULING = kata•wailing = or the crying of people as they are going down

CAT GUT

In Brolingo, the language of the cannibal Brothers, a cat is a Jew, so cat gut seems to be human gut.

CATHARSIS CATHARTIC is not a rebirth, but a purification, from Gr. katharos=pure, and kathaerein=to cleanse. The pessimist might say that CATHARSIS also describes the cleansing of dissidents or political purges.

KATHAREVOUSA = the pure, cleansed form of Greek as opposed to the form in daily use, called DEMOTIC. Thus it appears that Greek has been "cleansed." Was it cleansed to remove terms that reveal the secret of the Sphinx.

CATHAY = ak•eth•ay

CATHEDRAL is from Gr. kathedra=seat, as in a seat of government rather than a church.

CATHOLIC = kata•whole•ak = downfall•whole•point. Here is why the Vatican is the 2nd holiest site under Islam. Here is why the Arabs do not struggle against "our" church of Rome.

THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH gets its name from Gr. katholikos = universal. Another way to translate the name of this church is as "ROMAN CHURCH INTERNATIONAL".

CAUCUS = ak•ak•us = point•points•us. The point of points always had a king of kings. The Caucus are notably in southern Russia.

CAULDRON = caulder•on = make-hot•big

A HOARSE VOICE is a wise guy. **CAVALIER** is not a lack of due concern, but the attitude of wise guys.

Related words are **CHEVALIER**, **CAVALRY**, **CABALLERO** which easily goes back into **KAABBA•ALLAH**-iero, and **CABAL**-iero.

CAVALLO, CEBOLLA, and CAVE•ALLO

CAVALLO = horse, secret code for the Brotherhood
CEBOLLA = onion, secret code for the Brotherhood
CAVE•ALLO = cave hello? cave other? Gr. allos = other.

CAVEAT EMPTOR = caveat emetsir = caveat emit sir
= warning emit sir
PREEMPT = pre emit
EMPTY = emit•ti

Sp. **CECA A LA MECA** = to chase all over the place

the **CEDARS OF LEBANON** are the only wood in the Mideast. As sea trade is the lifeblood of the region, this wood is the only way move the goods that the land of no resources has always lived off of. Also note that wood in the Mideast was always immensely precious.

CEMENT = sym•ment, of the same mind, or perhaps with thought

CENTRI•PET•AL = towards the center/Arabs
CENTRI•FUG•AL = away from the center/Arabs

CESSPOOL = cess•pool = tax pool. Note how it was turned into a sewage pool

CESSPOOL is now an underground pool of waste water and sewage, or any disgusting or corrupt place. The official etymology however seems a little inky-hinky. It supposedly comes from L. sub + spirare = breathe. A better origin is L. **SESTERCE** = money. In Scotland, Ireland and India, a **CESS** was a tax. In the 1400s the word denoted an obligation to supply goods at a below market price. **CESS** is related to **ASSESSMENT**, and possibly also Caesar and L. **CESSION** = cede. Also related are possibly **CASH**, **CASHIER**, **CASSA**, **CASE**, and **CASEMENT** = **SASH**. Also, **SAS** is Arabic for turban, so references to turban can be a pun on cash or money. Arabic **AL-KASR** = the **CASTLE** and probably the **CASHIER**, **CASH HOUSE** and trading house.

So if our parasite does well when we suffer, then we have what is called a **RECESSION**, a time when money is sent back to the the Brother's big **ANCESTOR**.

CHALICE = kal•lyse = green•dissolving

CHAMA•LEON = crouching lion

Gr. khamai = on the ground or low lying + Gr. leon=lion.

CHAMPION = kampf•ion = struggler = G•ad•er = Jihader

The Queen song (by Fr•edi Mercury) "we are the champions of the world" is about the big brotherhood of the harems being victorious over the entire world.

CHANTING, ENCHANTING & INCENTIVE

Incentive supposedly comes from L. incentivum = something that sets the tune or incites, which is

supposedly from L. incantare = to chant, charm or put to music. Thus chanting is related to Fr. chancon = song. This tells us something about the stupid lyrics we hear over and over again.

CHAPERONES and CHAPS

In many Mideast cities today, we infidels can't go anywhere without a pair of CHAPERONES, or CHAPS; really monitors working for the local big head. L. CAPUT = head, or Eng. CAPO = Mafia crime boss.

CHAPPED LIPS = talking about the CHAP in charge. Singing A **CAPELA** probably started the same way. A CAPELA means going it alone, without the CAPO or his orchestra, ie, without the Mafia's involvement. You were on stage all alone without any other singers to help cover your mistakes.

CAPTAIN means the head, and **AI CAPONE** means "the big head." The Arab-looking guy was invented to cover the term, just like Robbing Oo•de and his Bari men = Robin Hood and his merry men.

CHAPLAINS started as Chap•al•A'uns

CAPPUCCINO = Cap•ak•inno

COPACETIC = co•pe•aesthetic.

Sp. **CABO** = cape or headland.

CABOTAGE is the right to pass the headland.

L. **CAPUT** = when the head is broken and the whole thing doesn't work.

CAPITAL may have started as money from the godfather.

CAPTIONS may have started as the godfather's comments from above.

CHARACTERS

CHARACTER Gr. kharakter = stamping tool. Now think about:

1) The **CHARACTERS** in the media and who stamped them out.

2) How our own **CHARACTERISTICS** have been stamped out for us.

3) How the **CHARACTERS** in our alphabet have been stamped out for us.

4) **CHARACTER ASSASSINATION** (brought to us by the people who popularized assassination). Gr. kharakterizein = stamp out or characterize.

TO STAMP OUT = to use mass production of blocking ideas to ob•literate an idea. It is just like with sand blasting.

CHEAP

L. chibus = food, someone who works for food alone.

A **CHEAP WOMAN** = one who does it only for food.

GIBLETS = organs, left-overs

CHEAT = aki•te

Chinese CHI BAI = vagina, sex

Polish CIPA = vagina, sex

Gr. CIBI = food, and the Greek speaking haremi were obviously exchanging food for sex, and that is where these words came from. The Arabs were also trying to always starve people to make the women more receptive to their food/money.

Thai PORN,

Porn is the Greek word for prostitute. In the Thai language, the word refers to gifts in general, as well as gifts given from men to their girlfriends. That this became a popular name was from the Arabs naming their daughters after their mothers so the other brothers would know exactly where the girl came from.

COON = from Gr. KUN=dogs, or the human dogs that help manage the sheep

A **COON HUNT** incidentally was not a hunt for a black person, but a hunt for a Gr. KUN = dog.

Thai **KUN** = you (the 2nd person singular pronoun).

This word seems to have from the Greek-speaking harem Bros calling Thai people as dogs.

CHEAP SKATE

Gr. skata = shit. A **CHEAP SKATE** is actually an aki•peh•skata

CHEAT = aki•te

CHELATION: THE CLAW

Gr. khele = claw, or dog's claw. Chelation is the process by which chemicals are combined with other chemicals to make them significantly more deadly.

Part A is eaten harmlessly by food taster A, and part B is eaten harmlessly by food taster B. Only the royal eats both parts A and B and dies. This way, nobody suspects poisoning. Funny how chelation seems to come from the Greek word for clawing. Gr. khelone = tortoise, implying also that the animal was named after the slow poisoning technique.

CHESS is the game of aki•ex, a game for former innies. The Arabs play **GHAAS** and have a **GHAAS** instead.

CHEVR•ON = goat•big

CHEVR•ON and **CHEVR•OLET** = Big goat and little goat.

CHIMERICAL is from Cimerian = Sumerian

CHIMPANZEE = ak'm•peh'n•zoo =

point'em•say'em•zoo-animal

CHRISTEN, CHRIST, CHRYSLER, and CHARISMA

All these words seem to come from Gr. khrisma = anointing, and Gr. khriein = anoint. Hebrew masiah = anointed

CHIRO•PR•ACTORS = hand•bro•actors

CHORUS = core•us

A CHORUS LINE

The Brothers sing the same song in near perfect harmony. Thus they have the effect of a chorus; a world-wide chorus that is thousands strong, a chorus that is very hard to overpower, even if you are singing a fairly obvious truth

CHOSEN = ak•os•son, peak•mouth•son

CHRISTIAN = cori•easti'n

CLEAVER AND CLEVER = kali•br = smart•bro

Both words get at the ability to cut something into pieces, be it a diamond or an idea.

CHUM = ak'em

CHURLS

Hesiod, Works and Days 714

"Do not get a name either as lavish or as churlish" [The archaic meaning of a churl = miser, so lavish and churlish both describe aspects the extremes of spending.]

OFF A CLIFF

It isn't just cavemen that drove herd animals off a cliff. Our parasite does exactly the same thing with its human cattle and the "economy."

CIR•CASSIAN = sir•ghassi'an, not a Muslim of the Caucasus, but a harem brat

CIRCUITIOUS = circ•ooi•te•os = around•nest-egg•you•mouth

CIRCUMSCRIBED = sir•cum•scribed = sirs•with•inscribed

CITE = city, group, node, cell

CLAIR•VOYANT = clear•voy•n't = not clear seeing.

CLAN DESTINE = clan•destine = destined for the parasite's clan or G•al•in

CLAPTRAP = kal•a•peh terra•a•peh

CLASSICAL ARCHITECTURE

Think of those Greco-Roman classical buildings that seem to have been built during all ages. Their very classicism is a Brotherly symbol, a tip-off that this is a structure of a brother. So, when you see amphoras in classical architecture, they symbolize the grail. The marble and the columns are also a symbol of a corrupt and stultified government.

ELDRIDGE CLEAVER = elder•edge kali•ber

CLIENT = kali•n't = green•not, not one of the green ones, but still ob•idi•n't = blocking•thoughts•not. A client obeys the Arabs, while a customer, on the other hand is simply accustomed to using them.]

CLIENTELE = client•tell = clients to talk about

CLIFFS NOTES = calif's notes

CLOUT is from Gr. Ploutos = wealth. The word is pronounced as plout. Platonic is really plout•on•ak = wealth•big•point, the wealth of Kadija.

CLUB = ak•l•peh

GULLIVERS = ak•ali•peh•ours

COCAINE = cock•aye'n = cock•yes'n

It is the opposite of cock•ain't.

COEN, and **COHEN** = co•in

CO•G•N'T ARGUMENT = an argument that is not on the side of the G-men, but is still very strong.

CORPULENT = core•pull•n't

A COG IN A MACHINE = an ak•o•G = point•no•Ghassan. A clog in the mechanism.

COGITO ERGO SUM = ak•o•G•id•o ergo•sym = Point•not, G•id•not ergo sym = i am not with the G point, i am not a G•id, therefore I'm included in the purge.

Cold and hot

Habenero Chile = Hb•an•nero Ak•illi = From-the•new•black Point•ill. So hot means black and cold means like the lazy yellow six-point star of the Jews, the ones that have gone EU. Indeed HOT = ot = listen and Cold = ak•o•al•de = point•not•towards•of

COLLEGE = ak•o•ali•G

UNIVERSITY = uni•br•city = one•world•city. The consensus here is apparently very important in establishing faith in the matrix.

COLLEAGUE = co•ali•G

COLLUSION = co•loo•zoo'uns

CO•LU•MNS = with•loo•thoughts. These come in three types: **CORINTHIAN** = core•in•the = in core religion.

DORIC = d'oro•ic = of golden form. And

IONIC = i•on•ak = the big points.

COMIC BOOKS = an inaccurate name, and one that minimizes a great way to communicate with the masses.

COMMANDER is from L. commandare, but that is from Aramaic, manda = knowledge.

COMMISSION

This word should be about a group of people doing something together as their mission, their co•mission together. However it is blurred in a variety of different ways.

COMMISSION

Look how the COMMISSION of a great whaling crime (where the Arabs steal from the people of a nation) is investigated by a COMMISSION. Confusing isn't it? This is by linguistic design and struggle.

COMMISSION

The word commission has two double letters. This is something else by design. In fact a good way to find blurds (as well as Arabs) is to look for doubled letters

COMMITTEE

This is the perfect word for the people committing a whaling scam

COMMIT, COMMITTED

As follows is a quote the Apple dictionary. Note how there are 9 meanings other than a crime, a group crime, the underlined part. Also, as usual, note how the dictionary examples are mostly about the things the Arabs care about:

"feeling dedication and loyalty to a cause, activity, or job; wholeheartedly dedicated: a committed reformer.

commit lkə'mitl

verb (commits, committing, committed) [with obj.]

1 carry out or perpetrate (a mistake, crime, or immoral act): he committed an uncharacteristic error.

2 pledge or bind (a person or an organization) to a certain course or policy: they were reluctant to commit themselves to an opinion. The treaty commits each party to defend the other I try it out before you commit to a purchase.

• pledge or set aside (resources) for future use: manufacturers will have to commit substantial funds to developing new engines.

• (be committed to) be in a long-term emotional relationship with (someone).

• (be committed to) be dedicated to (something): we must be committed to peace.

3 send, entrust, or consign, in particular:

• consign (someone) officially to prison, especially on remand: he was committed to prison for contempt of court.

• send (a person or case) for trial.

• send (someone) to be confined in a psychiatric hospital: he had been committed for treatment.

• (commit something to) transfer something to (a state or place): he composed a letter but didn't commit it to paper I she committed each tiny feature to memory I committed to the flames.

• refer (a legislative bill) to a committee."

All our criminal act words are blurds

- 1) Commit is blurded as above.
- 2) Perpetrate is blocked by perpetuate, a word of permanence much like the word commit is.
- 7) Engage is blocked by permanence as well.
- 3) Carry out is both vague and innocent sounding, like accidental shoplifting.
- 4) Do is super vague.
- 5) Execute is blocked by the death penalty against crimes.
- 6) Enact is blocked by its use for laws against crimes.
- 7) Accomplish is blocked by accomplice.
- 8) Pull off is both vague and like accidental shoplifting.

Behold how the Arabs undermine our words for their stealing. Behold what the Arabs actually are.

COMMODITY is from L. commodus from L. com = with + L. modus = measure. Things which are measured.

COMMUNIST = com•mn•ists = co•minded•ists

COMMUNES: Whatever you think of CO•MUNES, the word is potentially useful for describing a community. Please do not think of hippie communes when you think of communes. From now on, communes will be any form of shared community; some will share all their efforts, some will nothing but the land or the buildings.

COMPANION = com•peh'n-ion

COMPASSION = con•passion

Funny how the word for passion was altered to be about sympathy. It seems the parasite does not want its host communicating what it feels passionate about.

COMPANY = com•peh•ani

COM•PLEX and **PER•PLEX** both come from Gr. plekein = to twist, twine, plait. BR•PLEX•ITY is well explained in that film Inception about the sub-prime crisis.

CON•CISE = with•cuts

CON•CUB•INE = con•ak•oo•peh•innie

CONGEAL = con•G•al = with•Haremi•towards

JELL = G•al

JELLO = G•al•o = Haremi•towards•not

CON•GREW•N'T = with•grow•not

In brolingo, congruent lines are not side by side and equal, but disequal, one growing fast and the other barely at all.

CONESTOGA WAGON = con•east•o•ga = with east•no•go

CONSERVATIVE = con•sir•vate•ive = with•sirs•prophets•go

CONJUGAL = con•Jew•kal

COME is from Gr. sym, cym

CONSIDER = con•sider = with the star

CONSPIRACY = either respiring together, or it is a CON+PIRACY. Note how conspiracies are generally made ridiculous by the media

CONTRIVE = con•terri•we

COSMETIC = cosm•meta = universal and meta. The superficial beauty product meaning is a blurd

COTERIE = co•terri

CONUNDRUM = Con•un•drum = with•one•drum

COOLIE = ak•oo•ali

A **CHIP** off the old block = an aki•peh off the old block the Kaaba

A CHAPPERONE = a chap•ourin

CORNICE = core•nike = a heavy weight on the highest part of a building.

CORPORATE NAMES

INTEL is the chosen brand to provide snooping intelligence

GOOGLE = G•oo•G•al

ORACLE Our•ak•al

EBAY = ex•pay

AMAZON = Ana•zion = the world's largest river of trade

WINDOWS XP = Windows Chi-Rho, the ancient monogram of Christ

KELLOGS = Kal•ak's

GOLD•MAN S•ACHS = G•old•man no•point

SUMI•TOMO = With•tom = with big

CORODE = co•rode = together•gnaw

CORPORATION = corruption

COR•VA = core•go, the dirtiest work in some languages. It means money going to the Arabs in brolingo. Yet another aspect of Arab feeding hidden under either the sacred or profane.

COUNCIL = consult = con•s•ult = with•non•ultimate, with the approval of the local head.

COUNCILORS = council members

This term is blocked by camp COUNSELORS (to impress us while we are young), and also school guidance **COUNSELORS** (again to impress us while we are young). **COUNSELORS** are also trial lawyers, diplomats and people trained to give personal advice. Pretty confusing.

The reason for all this is that we must be stopped from using neighborhood councilors who sit

on a council. If we did that it might very quickly turn into a broad democracy. Here we understand why this one word was divided and given all these peculiar meanings. It is the same reason for the otherwise inexplicable assault on our local PTA (Parent Teacher Association) groups.

COWARD = ak•our•ard

COWARDICE ak•our•dice = point•our•say

COYOTE

What a coincidence that this should be the name of a person who smuggles illegal aliens, because the scientific name of this animal is a *Canis la•trans*, or a transport dog. It may have started as a goy•ote or a goy•ear, a goy who listens to you.

CRACKER BARREL = core•ak•our Bar•al

PORK BARREL (spending) = peh•our•ak Bar•al

CREDULOUS, EDULOUS and SEDULOUS

DULOUS = slave, enslaved.

L. **EDULOUS** = edible and ex•dulous, or not a slave.

CREDULOUS = cred•dulous = people enslaved by their creed or beliefs.

SEDULOUS = se•dulous = self•enslaved, or self-censored.

CRITICAL = cori•ti•ak•al = core•your•peak•towards

CROSSING THE RUBICON

At the time of the Roman Republic (pre 46 BC), it was considered a coup attempt (and treasonous) if a Roman provincial general lead his army back to Rome. Just before Julius Caesar seized dictatorial power in 46BC he lead his army back to Rome from Gaul (southern France) he famously crossed the Rubicon river. Here it is worth noting that France is west of Italy and Rome is basically on the Italian West coast. But the thing is that the Rubicon river is oddly on the east coast of Italy, on the other side of Italy. Why lead an army 150 miles out of the way to cross over the Apennine mountains twice? It doesn't make any sense

Apparently the name Rubicon and crossing the Rubicon is a blid. And apparently it was some other "line in the sand" that Julius Caesar crossed before he invaded "democratic" Rome an instituted a dynastic front dictatorship that lasted some 650 years until Rome utterly collapsed.

Also noteworthy is the way that crossing the Rubicon is repeated so often by the brotherly media. In fact, Rubicon is even a model of Jeep.

Also noteworthy is the way Rubi•con ends in con. My theory is that RUBICON = our•oo•bi•con = our nest-egg•both•with. In other words, the Caesar seizer double crossed both Arab sides.

CROWNED = core•owned

CRUEL = core•oo•al = core•nest-egg•towards

CUISINE = cousin = when the Arabs ate their cousins.

CULPABLE = someone that can be blamed as an escape goat.

CUPIDITY = cup•idi•te ak•oo•peh•idi•te = point•nest-egg•say•idea•you... it is greed for the Arabs

CUM

This is another blid. We can't use it because the Arabs turned this valuable latin word word into semen. Everyone, from now on, cum only means with and the word should have no association with semen.

CUNNI•LINGUS = cunning•tongue. The brothers try to monopolize every advantage they can have. They convinced the Roman men that this was degrading.

CUNT = kun•te = dog•you = bitch

CUPERTINO = ak•oo•br•ti•in

CUPID = Ak•oo•peh•id

CURTAILMENT = cut•tailment

CUSTARD APPLE = ak•oo•st•ard a•peh•al =

point•egg•not•man no•talk•about. This

CUSTARD MARROW = ak•oo•st•ard m•arrow =

point•egg•not•man mind•sent

CUSTER = ak•oo•st•our

CUSTODIAN ak•oo•st•odian = sent-down•path

INTERNATIONAL CUSTOMS should be about comparing the customs of various countries. Strange how it is about paying money for trading and competing with the Arabs.

CYNIC is from Gr. kynos, kyn, kun = dog, and Gr. kunikos = dog-like. So in the days of ancient Athens, a cynic was a dog. Today, the official meaning of cynic is:

1) a person who believes that people are motivated purely by self-interest rather than acting for honorable or unselfish reasons.

2) someone who questions whether something will happen or whether it is worthwhile, a skeptic

In Roman times, a Cynic was a followers of the Greek philosopher Anti•sthenes (anti-narrowing of trade flows). These ancient Cynics made a clear and visible point of their contempt for ease and pleasure. And for the Mideast, a cynic or a dog (Gr. Kynos = dog) has always been someone who is critical of the Mideast's trade-flow narrowing, as well as its matrix interpretations for its host society, someone who was always first to get whacked by the Arabs.

Now if the Sphinx agenda is to narrow the flow of trade, and the three gorges are Gr. Sthenos, Medusa and Euryale: Narrow, Medium, and Wide

respectively, then isn't Anti-sthenes, the father of the Cynics and the ANTI-NARROWER, or the advocate of trade widening? Here again, we have still another ancient figure that is the personification or impersonization of a group agenda.

DDD

DACTYL = d•ak•tel = of•peak•extend
DAISY = dei•see = see god

DANCERS = d'an•sirs
DANUBE = d'an•ubia = of new rain

DAMSEL = dame sold
Officially from L. domina=mistress. However Gr. daman = tamed or gotten a hold of is a better fit. So, DAME started as a tamed Barbarian woman. And a damsel = dame•sold, a woman sold into slavery.
DAMSEL IN DISTRESS = dame•sold in dis•tress. In other words, they cut her tresses off indicating she was a slave.
DAM•SEL = dama•sell, a woman for sale, a slave girl rented out as a prostitute.

DAR AL HARB

In Spanish DAR = to give. And HARB sure sounds a lot like HARM, and we do hear this term called the 'house of war'. So this term really means GIVE 'EM HARM.

DARA DAL = dar•ad Al = give to them. This is the mysterious behind the scenes CIA chief from the TV series Homeland.

DASTEDRLY = de•east•ard•ali

DARN TOOTEN To darn= to repair holes. tooten = tuto or everything. This looks like the motto of the Mideast ministry of truth.

DAVID = d'av•id = of•bird•ideas

DEAD = dei'd = god'ed = sent to god
DEARETH = dear•earth

DEBASE, DEGRADE and BRING DOWN

Why does bring down mean cause total collapse when it should simply mean to reduce? Also strange is how when we talk of debasing a society, it refers only to moral character. Why do we lack a simple word for something that makes our society weaker? From now on, **DEBASE** shall mean something that makes our society or economy weaker culturally.
DEGRADE shall mean something that makes our society's genome weaker.

DECADENCE the decade hence.

DECIDE = de•cid = of death. Thus, when you decide, you make a life and death choice.

DE DON, DE ERIS = de king and de strife. This became in Spanish, "where are you from".

DEFICIT = d'eff•ak•it

DEF LEOPARD = d'eff lion•men

DEI = dei•mns demons

DELICATE = de•li•kata = of•going•down, easy to fail with?

CONDEMNATION

CON•DEM•NATION breaks down as CON=with + DEMOS=people. This word should refer to the public taking private property (for fair compensation) and making it public property. Now condemnation is a hugely troublesome concept for the land of no resources. It allows us to instantly transcend any economic situation they have put upon us. All we have to do is take whatever debts and ownership rights the land of no resources has CONNED us out of, and render them CON•DEMOS or with our people. After decades of struggle (Arabic jihad) condemnation is an instantaneous YOU-LOSE, GAME-OVER for the land of no resources. Remember, they have no resources, so how can we owe them anything?

Anyway here are some of the negative meanings the Bros writing our dictionaries have added to CON-DEMOS, trying to keep us from thinking in terms of public condemnation of their ill gotten gains:

1) To express complete disapproval, typically in public

2) To find guilty of a crime

3) To force to endure something unpleasant

It is notably how many of those dumb western (eastern) films have a criminal CONDEMNED to be hung by the neck until dead. In THE GOOD, THE BAD AND THE UGLY, there were three lengthy monologues that THE CONDEMNED Duco WAS to die for a list of meme•orable crimes.

CONDEMNATION IN THE DICTIONARY

If you look up CONDEMNATION in most dictionaries, one meaning will be something like "officially declaring a building unfit for use." Dictionaries seldom mention that raw land (along with buildings in good condition) are commonly condemned for new transportation projects.

DEMAGOGUE = diemos• agogue = die'em•leader = terror•leader

DEMnation

Now we could use demnation instead of con•dem•nation, but that is blocked by the blurd DAMNATION.

DEMOCRACY = diemo•cracy = rule by terror
DINOSAUR = diemo•saur = terrifying lizard

DENIZEN = de•nee•zoin = of descendants animals

DENSE, THICK

It is remarkable how we lack a complementary word for works that are crammed full of ideas. We should be using DENSE or THICK, but the Arabs compiling our dictionaries have altered these words so they describe the opposite thing, someone who is stupid.

DENTIST de•n't•ist = of•not•ist

DERIDE = de•ouri•de

DERACINATE

It is de•race•inate not de•radix•ate. It is killing a race not pulling a tree out.

ERADICATE = funny how the word for pulling out the roots is more about killing a group of people.

DESECRATION

This is what the Arabs do to our abundance. They DESICCATE and DESECRATE, they dry our water and spread their desert. The DISSECT it to, cutting it up

Also DISCO was applied to the new, pop music that was not like classic Arab rock (our•ak) music. The very name disco meant "dry it up".

DE•SIRE = of siring children, not about sex
A Streetcar Named Desire is perhaps about the intimate connection between our transit and the number of harem bros.

Japanese **DESKA** = des•que = of what is
Japanese **DESHO** = des•show = of what seems to be

DESPOT = de•s•peh•ot = of•not•say•ear = they don't say, they do.

DE•SULTORY

Saltar is the Spanish word for jumping. De•sultory means of jumping, for it officially means jumping from here to there in speech, or action. Not a RE•SULT is a big jump, the final conclusion jump. In fact, result is a much better word than conclusion.

DETONATIONS and DE•TE•NATIONS

What a problematic term this was, a de•te•nation = an "of•your•nation". And look at the meaning the Arabs built over it. There aren't many Arabs saying de•te•nation among Rumi any more.

DEUS = dei•us = god•ours

The term **DEUS EX MACHINA** came into existence in the late 1600s. This was around the time that most of the Ancient Greek works we have today were 'recovered' from the Arabic scholars that had kept them 'safe'. Now the term ghost or god in the machine does not make much sense for stage performances. On the other hand, it is the perfect term for describing a harmful alien spirit in the machinery of government and society. It appears that prior to 1700, people spoke of a harmful alien spirit in the machinery of government and society and they began calling it as DEUS EX MACHINA. That was a problem for humanity's parasite and it invented the theatrical use as a cover word.

DEVIANT = de•via•n't = not of the way

Playing **THE DEVIL'S ADVOCATE** is when a Brother advocates the devil's agenda, no matter how absurd. I can just imagine Brothers saying, "I played the devil's advocate. but our objective was universally dismissed out of hand. Sorry my brothers."

Now the "Devil's Advocate" position within the Catholic Church came later as a cover. This is the person appointed by the Catholic Church to challenge a proposed beatification or canonization, or the verification of a miracle. Isn't it a bit much to invoke the devil here? And aren't there logical contradictions caused by naming the position the Devil's advocate?

DEVIL'S ISLAND Arabia?

DIA•LOGUE = words from both opposing sides
DIAPHANOUS Gr. dia=across + Gr. phainein=to reveal or portray. The showing across is normally used to describe fabric or clothing, but it also applies to the seeing through the matrix.

DIA•SPORA = across•spreading = a spreading that is across to the other side from the parasite. It is from Gr. dia=across or through + spora=seeding. The diaspora is an ongoing process.

DIASPORA is from Gr. diaspeirein=disperse. In the Septuagint (Deuteronomy 28:25) "thou shalt be a dispersion in all kingdoms of the earth." The diaspora is an ongoing ancient process. The harems are always producing too many people and the land of no resources must get rid of its excess population. (See T.E. Lawrence chapter 2 for more on this subject)

DIATRIBE is a Gr. dia=through + tribein=rub, a rubbing through.

DICHOTOMY = dico•tomy = dividing-up what you say.

DICTATION = dict•te•shun? = speak you, not one?

DICTIONARY = dict•ion•ouri, our way of saying it

DICTY•OPTERA=speak•eye•terra

PAN•OPTI•CON = all•eyes•with, all•eyes•on

DIDACTIC = di-decca-dict = something from 20 years ago

DIFFICULT = de-effi-cult

DIG, DIG IT: L. dignari = consider worthy and L. dignus = worthy. We could really use a short way of dignifying what people say. This is a great term and we should never let it be made into cliché again by our parasite's claque.

DIKES and LESBIANS

The plier-like cutters may have once been DICTS, or devices to make people talk. When used on the fingers the agony could go on for a very long time.

Here we note the hugely suboptimal way that finger torture is portrayed in the media. We also note that a BULLDYKE was probably a Bulla-edict. Being a lesbian (ali-sib-ian = the siblings) was probably metaphorical too, as the Brothers called themselves kals or gals.

DILIGENT = duli-g-n't = slave-G-not

A **DIM VIEW** is an excellent way to express ignorance and poor way to express disapproval. The disapproval meaning is an Arab blurd.

DIO-NYSUS = god-sacraments

DIPLOMAT = di-polo-m-at

DISCERN = dis-sir'n

DIS-LEXIA = bad-laws

DIS-MAL = reversed and bad

DISMISS = dis-myth

DISNEY = dis-nee = reversed-children, malfunctioning-kids

DISPARAGED = dis-bar-aged. Thus over time, the disparagement of the Bros ages ideas and makes them feeble or fee-able.

DISPARITY is a blurd

A disparity should not be a great difference, but a minor one, in fact the word DIS indicates a minor malfunction and the word MIS indicates a major malfunctions. The word MAL indicates a binary condition, a total malfunction.

DOCTORS = d'ak-ters

DOGMA Gr. dogma=opinion

DOING = d'oo = of the egg

DOMINAS, DOMINOS, and the DOMINATION GAME

A DOMINA is the female noun for domination.

DOMINO is the male form. The game of DOMINOS is where you line up your pieces and knock them down.

DON CORE-LE ONI = don core ali oni

DOOMSAYER = d'oo-em-sayer = of-the-eggs-sayer

DOOMSDAY = d'oo-ems-dei = of-the-eggs-god

DOTARD = d'ot-ard = of-ear-man = a man who does what he is told

DOUCHE BAG = d'oo-say peh-ak

DREAM = d'ouri-m = of our mind

DROMEDARY CAMELS are drom-idi'ouri or running-ideas-ours

DUCK = d'uck, movement down

DUCKS = jews

DULL-ARD = literally a slave. Gr. doulos = slave + ard=man

DULO-CRACY = rule by slaves of Mideast Inc.

DUMBSTERS and DUMBSTER DIVING: A

DUMBSTER is a big vessel that is filled with rubbish or rubbish knowledge, the the knowledge that has rubbed off on us. DUMBSTER DIVING is when they condescend to our level.

Dying like flies

This doesn't really make much sense as metaphor for people dying in great numbers. Maybe it is dying like eff-ali = speak-out-those, or dying in great agony.

DYSLEXIA AND UNNATURAL SELECTION

Here is a theory for how dyslexia evolved among otherwise intelligent people such as myself. It is very simple: The people who were smart and could distinguish their Ps and Bs were murdered far more often by the harem Bros.

EEE

Eagles band

"Living it up at the Hotel California"

That is the o-tel = No-future Cali-for-nia = no-future Green-for-nobody. "What a nice surprise" The earthquake and tsunami will be.

Eagle words

L. aquila=eagle,

L. aequalis= even, level, equal

L. aqua = even, level, equal

L. equus = horse

L. agilis = quick, smart

L. Aquilo = weather god, god of the west winds.

Gr. Achilles

EARTH FIRST

Remember those fools in that Earth First? That was a blurd — Arab propaganda to ridicule this great name — to keep us from using this great name for an international political party or movement.

EASTER ISLAND may be a cover for EAST TERR ISLAND in the Mideast. Perhaps this was a reference to Arabia, before the current Easter Island was "discovered".

EAT is from Old English etan. Gr. edein=to eat.
EDIBLE is from L. edere and Gr. edein. Arabic id=to feast.

EBAY = e•peh, out-say, ex•peh, to out cry, to bid

ECONOMY = ex•con•nomi = out-of•co•divisions

ECTOPLASM = ecto•pull•us'em

EDICT = ex•dict = out of justice/rule

DICTATOR = justice giver, ruler

DECREE = dike•ouri, or rule ours

Gr. **DIKE** = justice, or rule.

EDGE and FRINGE

The Arabs hate our leaders and here is why they have blurred EDGY into meaning tense, nervous and fidgety. And they have done the same thing with FRINGE, making it into the lunatic fringe.

EDUCATION = head•eu•kata•tion =
head•good•down•action

EFFECT = eff•ak•te = shout-about•point•you

EFFECTIVE = eff•ak•te•ve = shout•about•you•we

EGGS

SCRAMBLED EGGS = s•core•an•pulled

EGGS BENEDICT = peh'n•edict

BENEDICT ARNOLD = peh'n•edict Our'n•old

EGREGIOUS

Ex•gregious is when you do something and can no longer remain with the flock. Gregarious was their word for a brother who liked to mingle the flock. Also, Greek EX- is pronounced EH-

EGRESS

ex•grex, out of the flock

EIGHTY-SIX

The eight point star over the six point star. The opposite of this is to 68 something. This is when the 3rd and 4th and 9th generation Jews win over the Arabs.

EIFFEL TOWER = a blurd for awful tower, the Tower of Babel

ALBERT EINSTEIN = al•ber•te one•cup. He wasn't real

ELECTRIC CHAIR = a shocking blurd that replaces a great idea. Imagine how much energy we would save if we only heated our homes to say 15°C (59°F) and used electrically heated chairs and beds with thick blankets on top.

ELEGANT = ex•ali•G•n't

ELEPHANT = al•effay•n't = the shout-not

ELEPHANT TALK = al•effay•n't talk, or Brolingo

ELEPHANT AND DONKEY

These are the symbols of the American political parties. On one hand we have the Republican conservative ELEPHANT symbolizing the main party of the Arabs. This is a patched together coalition of Arab-run religions, Arab-run co•bar•ations, and rich innies. The other party is that of the stubborn Don•keys. This is more of a coalition of the people (the non-rich) and their Arab-run labor unions, and other Arab-run non-profit organizations. The Elephant party is a bit more under the control of the Arabs than the Donkey party, which has more native, organic people power.

Thus we see the US political continuum framed as one of great Arab influence or a bit less Arab influence. Both parties are heavily, influenced by the Arabs, it is just that one must make more of a pretense of autonomy.

EL = the great god, the powerful god of the Semites, beth-el is the house of the strong one.

ELVES = al•we's. Their ears have metaphorical points

ELVIS = al•vis = the seer

ELVIS PRIESTLY = the seer priest, who is the king

EM•BARR•ASS = to stop the flow of trade on a river

EMINENT

From Gr. L. emanare=to flow. Things emanate/flow from an eminent man.

EMPIRE & EMPEROR

Gr. emperos = merchant, traveler, trader

EMPLOY = in•pull•oi = in•pull•plural

ENCROACH = in•cr•o•ak - to go into the core's no-man's land

ENGLISH = an•G•ali•sh = new•G•to•shit

ENGLISH = An•G Greche?

ENORMOUS = in•our•mouth

ENSLAVE, ENSLEEP, ENSHEEP

Imagine that you blur your Bs and Vs like they do in Spanish. And along with Bs & Vs, you also blur your Ps and Bs. And let's say that Ss are sometimes pronounced like SHs. So these 3 words: ENSLAVE, ENSLEEP, ENSHEEP are all the same word, different aspects of your life in a matrix. You are living a sheep's life asleep, and enslaved.

ENTERPRISING

This word originally was an•trope•izing, or troping towards the new and better.

ENTIRE is a blurd for INTRO

ENTROPY = an•troping

Our current definition of this word is almost the opposite of what it should be. This word should be about making the world better, instead it is about the world falling apart all by itself. What a blurd

ENTHUSIASM = an•thu•si•asm =

more•sacrifices•yes•pleasure. Also perhaps an **ORGASM** = gorge•asm or the gorgeous pleasure of feeding the gorg•on = garga•big, the endless appetite of Arabs Inc.

E•PENTHESIS = ex•peh'n•thesis = what you are saying

EPHEMERAL

ephemeral is really EX + PHEMERAL from Gr. pHEME=voice, meaning a quick voice out in public before the Brothers quash it

EPIC is from Gr. EPOS = word, song, and Greek epic poetry which really was song lyrics. si = above•small.

EPILEPSY = epi•lep

EPITOME = epi•tomb = written on the tomb, the last words on a subject. The current official meaning is a classic BLURD PARRALAX.

Lets take every word and compare their component meaning with their dictionary meaning. Feel free to copy my words anywhere in my message, but you should make your own BLURDERY

ERMINE FURS come from a weasel with a coat that turns white in the winter. The latin name is mus Armenius, or Armenian mouse. The French called it a hermine, like Hermes. Thus an ermine coat is like an our•em•in coat.

ESCHEW = ex•Jew

EXCUSE = ex•Jews

SCEW = s•Jew

SCREW = s•ak•our•oo

SKEWER = s•ak•oo•our

SHUN = not•one

German **SCHEUEN** = **SH'UN** = not•one

ESCALOPE = es•kal•o•peh

VEAL SCALOPINI = we•al es•kal•o•peh•inni

Fr. **ESCARBOUCLE** = ex•ak•our•bouche = carbuncle, anthrax

Fr. **ESCARCELLE** = ex•ak•our•cell = purse

Fr. **ESCARGOT** = ex•ak•our•g•ot

ESCHATOLOGY = scatology = the study of shit

ESCHEAT = ex•cheat, cheat out of

SCHISM = s•aki•us'em

ESPOUSED TO AND SUPPOSED TO

These are blurds

ETHER = ex•thur = the air/smoke that came off the Arab sacramental incense/hashish. Like modern diethyl ether, or ethoxyethane, this stuff would make you pass out if you inhaled enough of it.

ETHERIAL: Gr. aitherios=aither, ether.

ETHICS = ex•teh•ics

These are not values themselves, they are the things we do ex = out of our THEICS or beliefs. So the EXTHEIC is the action and the THEIC is the belief. The reason that these two words were a problem for the parasite is that they suggest that someone is organizing and manipulating our ideologies.

ETHNIC Gr. ethnos=nation

ETYMOLOGY and EPISTEMOLOGY

ETYMOLOGY is normally defined as the true literal, historical sense of a word, its base root, or primitive meaning. However, we should think of etymology in the same way we now think of history; namely that both practices were started by humanity's parasite in its efforts to record reality in a way that it saw fit. So etymology, like history is a word coined by the ancient Ministry of Truth, when it needed to start correcting Greek words for the Romans. Here we see that the very word ETYMOLOGY began as double speak.

We also wonder if the word was first EU•TIMO•LOGY; like TIMO•CRACY, rule by those of worth and honor. Here we wonder if EPIS•TIMO•LOGY might mean, roughly, "above those above time/history or honor."

ETYMOLOGY is supposedly the study of the way words have changed (or been changed) historically. The funny thing is that Gr. etumos=true and Gr. Etymon=the true thing, so etymology is actually the study of the true meaning of words, not the way they have changed.

EU•MEN•IDIES = good•man's•ideas

EUPHEMISM = eu•phane•ism = good show•ism

EUROPEAN = euro•peh'n = wide speaking

EURY•PIDES = wide•steps, giant steps

EVIL = ex•pull, or the thing pulling out, drawing, or sucking our blood

EX•ASPER•ATE should mean to exhale, but it means to irritate intensely or infuriate.

EX•ACERB•ATE is from Latin, acerbus = sour tasting, so it should mean to bring out the sourness. It has been changed to sharp and forthright.

EXCORIATE = ex•cori•ate = the way they treat the Mideast who try to get away from their obligations.

EXECRATE = ex•sacred = to hate

EX•FOLIATE = ex•phulli•ate = out•leaves/fools•verg, that which removes the dead skin/leaves from the tree of life.

EXODUS = ex•hodos = out•way

From Gr. ex=out + Gr. hodos=way

EXONERATE = EX ONUS = out of a burden

EXORATE

EX•ORATE = out•speak, to speak-out, to speak-up

EX•CORIATE = to express severe disapproval

EX•ECRATE = to express loathing

EX•HORT = to urge

EX•ORBIT•ANT = outside•go-around•not

EX•OR•CISE = out•words•cut

EX•OTIC = out of what you have heard of before

EXPERIENCE = ex•peri•hence = from

fore•bar•ours **VEN TE CON MI GO** = com•you

with•me•go = a bro lingo phrase vvv

EXPERT = ex•br•te

EXPLAIN = ex•pull-ay'n = out of pulling

EXPLODE = ex•pull•hode= out•pull•way

IMPLODE = in•pull•hode = in•pull•way

EXPROPRIATE = ex•bro•bri•ate

EXTORTION = ex•torsion = out•twisting = out•torture, or threat of torture.

EXTRAVAGANT = Extra•va•G•n't =

ex•terra•go•G•not, not sending more in

EXTREMES = ex•tree'ms = outside the tree-guys

EX•U•DE = outside•egg•of

EX•UL•T•N'T = outside•downwards•te•not

EXX•ON = former stuff

FFF

FABLE = eff•able = able to eff/shout it out

FABLED = eff•abled

FABRICATE = ef•ab•ouri•ak•te = say from our point you

FACEBOOK = effay•say book, a book of what people shout about

FACT = ef•ak•te = shout•top-peak•you

FAGS = phagus

In ancient Greek the -us/-os endings are silent. So the word for a cannibal was pronounced as a PHAG.

Here we see how once again the Arabs hide something important under the sacred or profane. A fag was not a homosexual, but a cannibal. The use of the term for a homosexual is an Arab blid. In Brolingo the Cs, Ks, Gs and Shs are all somewhat interchangeable. So FLESH, FASC, and FASH also comes from PHAG.

FAGGOT = phage•ot=hungry•ear.

FASCIST = phagist

FLESH = human bodies as meat

SINS OF THE FLESH These were not sins of having sex with human flesh, but eating it. Flesh =human meat.

FAIRY = the feri, the Brothers

FAITH = effay•eth = what one cries out and spreads for all to hear

FAG, FAGGY, FAGGOT

A fag is a stick in a FASCI. In other words, one of the Brotherly Gr. klons = branches in a bundle, or perhaps fingers. All that fascism stuff, that is their internal mythology. See, by themselves each of them is nothing, but together as a bundle of branches in our society they are strong as an infiltrative, parasitic control force in a host government.

They were called a Gr. PHAGE = eater, cannibal — by those they threatened. This got out and had to be covered up with a meaning to match the sentiment. So the Arabs turned their cannibalism into homosexuality.

FAKE and **FAKER** are supposedly from German fegen=to sweep or thrash. However, they sound more like Arabic FAKIR/ FAKEER/ FAQUIR = needy man; or a Muslim street person who spies on the

goings on in the center of a city. Today, the same role is served by the Middle Eastern hot dog sellers on every street corner in Midtown Manhattan. They are mostly FAKE hot dog sellers.

FALCON = eff•al•con = cry-out•the•with
FALCONRY = eff•al•con•ouri = symbolic of the way the brothers, the black birds go forth, or are released out into the world

FAR L. Far=corn. See Tacitus Agricola (19) to see how the Romans practice of forcing British farmers to buy corn (L. far) from a distant location became synonymous with distance in English.

FARAGO = originally this was imported grain in Rome.

FAR OUT, WAY OUT, FRINGE, MIND BLOWING, and RADICAL

All these words have all been made into ridiculous cliches rather than useful terms for pushing the envelope and coming up with ideas that might actually change the world. Here we see our parasite working to take all terms for experimentation and transform them into the idiot fringe, where they will be largely ignored. This way, we all stay close to our little thought village and never look over the next hill, just like in the European Dark Ages. Here is why these words were turned it into a ridiculous cliché in the media. They promote change, which makes our society that much harder for the parasite to stay in control of.

FAREED ZACHARIA = far•heed Z•ak•ouri•A

FASTIDIOUS = fast•idi•os = quick•idea•mouth = saying whatever pops into your mind, almost the opposite of its official meaning.

FATE = eff•A•te = shout•acme•you

FEAR = fee•our

FeeBLE = fee•pull, feeble old people are easy to pull money out of

FeeBLE MINDED = fee•pull minded

FEED = fee•de, to feed on something is to take fees or money from it

FEEL = fee•al

FEET = fee•te = fee•yours

FEALTY = fee•al•te

FeeBATE = fee•bait

REBATE = re•bait

FECUND = fee•con•de

FEE FIE FO FUM

Fee=pays, Fie=disgust, Fo=for, Fum=perfume/ fumes/ smoke/incense/sacraments. The disgust people had

for paying fees to the Arabs for sacraments.

FINANCE = fee'n•hence

MALFEASANCE = mal•fees•hence

FEIGN, FAIN, VAIN, FAY = peh'n, say'n

FEISTY = effay•s•te = not shouting yes

FEIGN = effay'n = shouting about

FELIX, FELICITY

From the latin god. The words apply to success or good fortune in your efforts and endeavors. Thus felicity = good returns on your crops and other investments and efforts.

FELATIO = effi•al•a•ti•o = shouting•in-the-direction-of•the•acme. This is more overt talk.

CUNNILINGUS = con•i•linugs = talking in line with everyone. This is more sub-tell talk

FEMALE = iron man

Spanish **FEO** = effay•o = shout•not

FER = wild, foreign, carrier, bearer, bro

FER•AL = wild/foreign towards

FER•MENT = wild•mind/thoughts

FERN = fer'n = a wild plant

FER•OC•IOUS = wild•os•ious = wild•mouth•ous

FERRAGAMO = ferr•ak•amo = bro•peak•love

FERRIT = wild•it

FERRY BOATS, FAIRIES and FERRIS WHEELS

In the old days, they had ferry boats, or feri boats run by the Arab taxi mafia. These always charged too much. Ordinary people were allowed to go and visit family, but if they started moving goods, they would have troubles.

FAIRIES are in•it Brothers. And a **FERRIS WHEEL**, was the big ring that they all slowly rode around in.

FERSHTAY? = bro•sh•te = if you understand, don't say anything.

the FERTILE CRESCENT

Cresc•n't = grow•not. It is basically like the Sanskrit word JANGALA = desert (not a lush jungle as one might expect). Thus the fer•tel crescent is the Arab desert where nothing will grow. Also this area is perhaps fertile, but it is obviously not agricultural fertility, but fertile in trade opportunities.

FER•V•ID = fer•we•id = bro•we•idea

FER•V•ENT = fer•we•n't = bro•we•not

FER•V•OR = fer•we•ora = bro•we•mouth

FEUDING and FEUDALISM

This word tells us much about the endless violent "struggle" that occurred under feudalism. This word was problematic, so our parasite created a new feud to fill the newspapers with — the Hatfields and McCoys (eh•te•effi•al•de and Mouth•ak•oi). This was the tree of knowledge being pruned. Feudalism was marked by feuding, warlordism, burning the countryside, preying on domestic trade and raiding communities for women to abduct and turn into harem sex slaves. All this to feed the Mideast.

FEY = eff•ay = shouting•verb

FICKLE = eff•ik•al = shout•down•towards

SEX FIEND, DRUG FIEND

What is a FIEND? Perhaps it is someone who receives a FEE in the END, after doing the dangerous thing they were supposed to do.

The **FIFTH COLUMN** is a group within a country at war who are sympathetic to or working with its enemies. The term supposedly dates from the Spanish Civil War when General Mola, leading four columns of troops toward Madrid, declared that he had a fifth column inside the city. There is notable similarity with Gr. PHTHINEIN=to decay, to go to ruin, to disintegrate, or to deteriorate.

It is worth pointing out that most nations of the world have a fifth column within their land now and that column is mostly from the Muslim nations.

FIGGED OUT, or to be **IN FULL FIG** is generally taken to be about being dressed well, or being dressed appropriately. However, it may mean 'well costumed, well disguised'.

FIGMENT = effi•G•mn't = shout•G-men•meme-not

FILIAL PIETY = eff•illi•al piety

FILIBUSTER (as in Congressional filibusters) The original meaning described unauthorized warfare against a foreign country. Fr. 'filibustier' described the pirates who pillaged in the West Indies.

FILTHY LUCRE = eff•ill•thee l'oo core

FINGERS = eff•in•G•ours

FINK = eff•in•ak

FINICKY = eff'n•aki

FISH = eff•ish = out and down

Fish are brain food: The fish they catch with their ideological hooks make their brotherhood smarter

FISTULA

A fistula is an abnormal passage between one hollow or tubular organ and another. It is pretty easy to see that people were given a fistula or fist•al•A or fist•allah with a fist. Also, in the old days, this would be completely invisible and impossible for someone to show (mani•fest) how they had been harmed.

This is a word that speaks of horrible violence and intimidation. How did it become a proper medical term? And look at the cross over between the Sphinx Mafia and the medical profession.

FIZZLE= effi•z•al = shouting•zoia•towards = even the dumb animals were talking about it.

FLABBERGASTED = eff•al•ab•our•ghas•te•de?

FLAUNT THE LAW = eff•al•anti = shout•against•the-law

FLAY = fillet, to slice off skin

FLAYED = FILLET•ED, skinned

In Euripides' play Electra (824) we read:

"And with one long sweep, the bull's pale flesh was laid bare and flayed the carcass in less time than a fast runner takes to run a mile; then opened up the gut. At once Aegis•thus [thus=sacrifice] took the augury parts of the animal and examined them. the lobe of the liver was missing, and the portal vein and gall-bladder portended divine punishment to anyone who saw them. The king's face grew dark."

FLEA BAGS or FLEE BAGS?

Is this a bag you give that is full of fleas or a bag you give and flee from? Either way, it is terribly incriminating that this term became a part of the English language, especially in relationship to lodging establishments for travelers competing with Arabs Inc. These are the travelers that don't overpay to stay in the overpriced "safe" hotels that have traditionally been owned by Mideast Inc.

FLEUR DE LIS = flower of ali (as in Mohammed Ali)

FLOOSE•ZI = money•animal

FLORENCE = flower•hence

FLOW = ef•low = out down

FOOL Gr. phullo=leaf, as in fig leaf. The fig leaf hides or tree from the viewer.

A **FIGMENT OF THE IMAGINATION** is something that generally taken to be imaginary, but is actually is hiding the fig.

FOOLS: deciduous trees lose their leaves or fools

when the metaphorical wind blows. These metaphorical winds are violence.

FOR•BEAR = before•withstand = to do with out.
FORE•BEARER = before•born = an ancestor
FOR•BIDDEN = before•ordered

FORBIDDEN FRUIT

The **APPLE** and the **FIG** are symbols of **FORBIDDEN FRUIT**, normally held to be symbolic of **CHASTITY**. However, they are symbols of a particular type of chastity, namely trade chastity, or cheating on the monopolies "marriages" that feed the Mideast. Apple = a•peh•al = no•talk•towards, and Fig = effi•G = shout-to-the•G-men

FORMIDABLE

Formidable = form•id•able = an idea able to be brought into form

FORNICATION = porn•ak•ation,
prostitute•point•action, Gr. PORNE = prostitutes,

FRAGMENT: Gr. phragma=fence or hedge, and Gr. phragmites=growing in hedges, as in the plants are separated. So a fragment is not so much something that was accidentally broken, as something intentionally separated.

FRAUD = eff•our•aud

FREE TRADE and FAIR TRADE and ANTI-TRUST

If **FREE TRADE** is trade without tariffs, then shouldn't **FAIR TRADE** be trade with fair tariffs, fair subsidies, and fair free-market currency exchange rates? Given the world's current issues with an underpriced Chinese currency (an over-priced Arab raw materials and transportation) this should be a particularly useful phrase.

Unfortunately, **FAIR TRADE** can not be used any more. A few years ago, **FAIR TRADE** became an opaque system for subsidizing farmers in the developing world. This definition now hinders us from using the intuitively understandable term **FAIR TRADE**. This helps us make **FREE TRADE** into less of an all-or-nothing proposition.

See, our parasite needs for **FREE TRADE** to be an absolute thing, just like it needed capitalism to be an absolute thing in the late 1800s, when it was organizing OPEC 1.0 under John D. Rock•fella. See, if our parasite can make something into a black or white proposition, and white is unacceptable to us, then we have to have black as they want.

Anyway, today the media presents free trade as an all or nothing sort of thing. But it needs some regulation, or it will not work. And this is similar to what our economies needed in the late 1800s. They needed regulation to keep our free economies free

from the predatory influences of monopolists, particularly monopolists fronting for our parasite.

FRIEND OR FOE?

The Romans called their recruits from the barbarian tribes allied with Rome as foe-derati. Here we come to understand Rome's foes is not so much enemies as a possible faux friends. Thus a foe is not an enemy but someone you can't tell about, and must be treated as a possible enemy, a situation very common when dealing with Arabs.

FRUIT OF THE LOOM = fruit of the matrix, fruit of the al•oo'em

FUCKED = ef•uk = shout•bottom

FUCK YOU = eff•uk•eu = shout•down-peak•good

FURTIVE means trying to avoid notice, typically because discovery would lead to trouble. The word comes from L. furtivus and L. furtum=theif.

FUBAR = eff•oo•bar. If you are a bro and you shout about the oo, you are fubar

FUCK = eff•uk = shout•down. This is when the bros all denounce you and try to bring you down. This is yet another damaging word hidden under the sacred or profane.

FUGUE

The psychiatric definition: A state or period of loss of awareness of one's identity, often coupled with flight from one's usual environment, associated with certain forms of hysteria and epilepsy. Thus the word sounds like when the Sphinx Mafia decides you are to become a non-entity with no identity. This is often coupled with a flight from your usual home and associated with certain particular forms of hysteria and uncontrollable movement once they catch you and start torturing you.

Intersecting the latin meanings of FUNGUS

L. FUNGI has two meanings

1) Fungus, mushrooms, and poison mushrooms

2) perform, serve, enjoy

The poison mushrooms are all that matter. This is what needs to be intersected with perform, serve, and enjoy.

FUSSY = eff•usi

FUTILE = eff•oo•te•ill

GCG

GABRIEL = G•ab•ouri•al

Eng. **GADARENE** = G•ad•ouri'n. This is a headlong or potentially dangerous rush to do something

GAD•ZOOKS = G•ad souks = jid•souks = yid•markets, free and open markets as opposed to Arab monopoly markets.

GANEFF = G'n•eff = something out of the G's

GANG = G•an•G= G&G, J&J

GARBLE = G•our•pull

GARGANTUAN = garga•an•tu•an = throat•renew•you•renew This word is supposed to come from a voracious giant in Rabelais' book of the same name. But the word probably existed earlier and was only "publicized" or "public•ized" in this book.

GARGOYLES ON THE CHURCH

Gargle comes from Garga=throat, and gargoi = throats. Gargoi•al = throats towards. The frightening creatures we see on so many churches are the impersonization of the problematic gargoi•al metaphor with respect to Roman church international. Both were frightening to look at, and both channeled water (metaphorical money) away from the church. The stone impersonizations channeled real water away — the metaphorical gargoi•als channeled metaphorical water (money) away, to the land of no resources. Thus we understand how the frightening stone gargoyles were just a matrix sub-program — total waste that arose to cover-up the parasite's feeding.

GARRULOUS = talking too much. Perhaps it comes from guerra•lose = war lose

QUERULOUS = complaining much. Perhaps it also comes from guerra•lose = war lose

GEE HAW = the original version of yee haw

GEE WIZ = gi•viz

GEFILTE FISH = g•eff•ill•te eff•ish = G•shout•bad•you shout•down. If you talk ill about it, they will make you into this stuff.

GEMEIN•SCHAFT = G'em•one•shaft/axis

GEMINI = G'em•ini. One half is at the north pole of the axis of evil, the other half is at the south pole of the axis of ex•pull, the hungrier of the two poles.

GENE GROUP GENIE IN A LAMP

First of all LAMP = al•an•peh = the continuing-on talk, and Gr. GENOS=race, offspring, kind, or a noble king group. This word is related to the Middle Eastern GENIE, a group spirit, the family spirit of the Semitic harem-bred race. Incidentally, there is nothing particularly magical here, this spirit is related to say community spirit, or SPORT SPIRIT, only the energy of the giant desperate Arab family is stronger.

Anyway, this Semitic GENIE or GENOS spirit lives bottled up until you rub the old lamp (al•an•peh) they live in. Now the lamp is a metaphorical thing that gives light, so the lamp is really the tree of knowledge. This is the side that gives the Brothers light, not the side that spreads darkness and disinformation so the infidel world stays in the dark.

Now polishing the lamp meant in some way contributing to the gazette bulletin boards. When a Brother did this, the spirit of the Brotherhood's genos then experiences this outpouring and is more or less at the command of the Brother who polished the lamp.

But beware of what you ask for, because this spirit is notoriously jealous and it will try to harm you if you ask for something that benefits you selfishly. Also, once you bring attention to yourself by making a wish, the genie may make a disaster of your life. The spirit of the GENIE is also probably related to the spirit of GENIE•ROSITY among the same family.

GENEVA = geni•we•A

GEN•EVA CONVENTION

This was widely talked about in lame TV shows like Hogan's Heros. It sounds so humanitarian, but really the name really means Gr. Genos + va=go

GENIAL = G•nee•al = harem•children•towards

GENIE is from Arabic JINN = J'n. In Arabian and Muslim mythology, an intelligent and group-minded group spirit. These spirits are able to take people over and drive them to action. Now genies are sometimes portrayed in Arabian folklore as imprisoned within a bottle or oil lamp and capable of granting wishes when summoned. They do remain bottled up until someone awakens them. And they do tend to grant wishes.

GENTILE = gens•tels = the far out gens, the people far from the aggressive harem race

GENTLEMEN = gen•tel•men = genos•end•men

LADIES = al•adi•s = the•towards

GEORGE = juris = uri = wide

ENTRY = G•entry = Gens•terri = how the Arabs enter our society.

GERRYMANDER = G•ouri•man•dar

GERRYMANDERING

If taken literally this is a dumb little word, with a dumb little meaning that is seldom used. Why then is it on scholastic tests? Why do we use a useless word like this on our scholastic aptitude tests? Why should we make our young people learn this stupid word?

Well, when I learned this word, I thought, 1) Wow, they have a word for THAT!, and 2) Wow, people are sure trying everything to get an advantage in democracy. Our narrow democracy must be pretty perfect.

However, now I understand that GERRYMANDERING is the political equivalent of DEEP SEA OIL DRILLING. Both make a highly suboptimal system look relatively optimized. Both are ways of saying, it is the best we can do.

Anyway, here we see an important Mideast pruning tactic for the tree of knowledge. Here is how they frame their horribly suboptimal systems as the best anyone can do. In Brolingo, Gerrymander = G•ouri•m•an•dar = smart•our•idea•renew•give

GETTING = whaling, ketting, getting, bringing'em down, feeding the Mideast.

G'day = G•dei

GHASTLY, AGHAST = causing great terror, horror or fear. From GHASSan

GHETTO: This word supposedly comes from Italian ghetto = foundry, because the first ghetto was supposedly established in 1516 on a foundry site in Venice. More likely the opposite is true. I think the word comes from "GET OUT" and is the place the dirt poor Arab immigrants go when they get out. The reason they call American black neighborhoods as get-outs is apparently that there have been so many haremi settling in these places.

GHOUL = from Arabic gul, a desert demon believed to rob graves and eat corpses

GOULASH = ghou•unch = soup made of human meat.

LUNCH = al•unch, the Arab meal, a little "sarcastic" or flesh eating humor.

HUNGARY = Hungry'n

HUNGARIAN GOULASH = hungry'n Ghool•unch

GIBBON = jid•on = big Yid, big Jew

GIBBERISH = G•ber•ish

GIBRALTAR = G•bar•alter = the other G brothers. Yid•our•other

a **GIRL** = G•our•al, a brother

GNOMES block the use of Gr. Nome = district,

division. This is the ideal word for the micro districts in a broad democracy.

GOAT = Jew

GOBBLEDY-GOOK = garbled•di G•oo•ak

GODSON and GODFATHER

The Godfather is the guy with the big harem and the Godsons are the harem spawn.

GOLD ORE = gold mouth

GOOBER = g•oo•bar

GOOD>BETTER>BEST & BAD>WORSE>WORST

Shouldn't it be BAD>BADDER>BAST and GOOD>GOODER>GOODEST? Strange how these words are all mixed up. Strange how all the synonyms for better are so long: superior, preferable, higher quality, advantageous.

GOOGLE = G•oo•G•al

GOPHER = co•i•pher = with the brothers. These creatures are notable burrowers and underminers.

GORDIAN COMPLEXITY

Under complicated in the thesaurus, we see a whole long list of words that say a great deal about the land of no resources and its activities in our part of the world. We see, tortuous, serpentine, baroque, Byzantine, tangled, bewildered (to make the livestock wild), labyrinthine, knotty, thorny, disconcerting, and intricate. (In•tri•cate, like Islamic art.)

GORDIAN = gorgei'n

Gordian is related to gorge, and gargle and throat, the big deep throat of Arabs inc. And deep throat is yet another thing hidden under the profane. Linda Lovelace = Al•in•da Love•al•ak.

GOSPEL god's speil, or good spell

GOSSAMER (thin and delicate) is supposedly from goose + summer, but it seems more likely to be related to GOSSIP. With this in mind, the phrase gossamer wings means gossip's wings.

GOSSIP is supposedly from Old English godsibb, or God's siblings, ie Brothers.

GOSSIPING = ghassi•pehing

GOT = G•ot = G•ear

GOULASH = ghou•lunch = soup made of human meat.

GOURMET = g•our•m•eat

GOVERN is from L. gubernare=to steer or rule, but that is from Gr. kubernan = to steer. **GIVEN** and **GIVE** seem to come from the relationship between people and their government. Most of these people give much more than they get, although some are given much by government.

GRAFFITI = words or propaganda written on a wall. To see who is behind most graffiti, simply take each graffito in any neighborhood and chart it for distance to energy-efficient rail-based transit.

GRAFT in government

On one hand a graft is a cutting put on another tree. On the other hand it is corruption and bribery in government. If we intersect these meanings, we arrive at a form of corruption or bribery that is more long term. A lifetime supreme court appointment is an example of graft. So too is picking a company for a long government contract. These are Arab enterprises grafted on our government and our world.

GRAIL = G•ouri•A•al

Gr. **GRAPHON** = a stylist or pointed writing implement of the type scribes used.

GAFFE = an unintentional act or remark causing embarrassment to its originator, a blunder. To "**blow the GAFF**" is to let out a secret.

GREENHORN

This is officially a new or inexperienced person. It is actually a new green brother from the harems.

GREENLAND = grain•land

VINELAND = vine•land, where the grapes come from

ICELAND = the north pole

NEWFOUNDLAND = new found land, the name of America from before the time of Columbus.

GREGARIOUS = grex•ouri•ous. This is not social, but someone who is causing no trouble and is just part of the flock. Someone who need not be killed.

GRIBBINES are fried chicken skins; they used to be considered the best part of the bird and were commonly too expensive for most people, so asking for the G•ouri•peh•ns or the **GRIFFINS**.

GRIEF supposedly comes from L. gravare, however, perhaps it is the emotion that the Griffin leaves you with.

GRIFFINS

are winged fantasy creatures that are quite Sphinx-

like, except that they have the head and wings of an eagle and the body of lion. A surprisingly large number of griffin-like words exist in English and other languages. Alternate spellings: **GRYPHON** and **GRIFFON**. In Latin it was **GRYPHUS** (pronounced griph or grip) and French **GRIFOUN**.

GRIFTER = a con man or swindler.

GRINGOS AND GRIEGOS

Once upon a time, Spanish **GRIEGO** = **GREEK**, became connected with foreign people in Latin America. This raised many questions. So what the Brothers did was invent a similar sounding word **GRINGO**. Then they started calling european looking locals as **GRIEGOS** or **GREEKS**.

Notable is how so many of lame westerns repeatedly used the term **GRINGOS** in the American West of the 1800s.

GRISTLY = ghastly, horrifying, terrible, shocking, etc.

GRIPE = intestinal pains.

GRIPE = in sailing, to turn to face the wind regardless of the helm.

GRIPE = to complain about something trivial.

GIBBET = to hold up for contempt.

GIBBET = club, baton, billy club.

GRIEVOUS = something bad and very severe or serious. **GAFFER** = G•effer, someone in charge of others.

GRIBBLE = a marine worm that bores into submerged wooden structures, eating away timber stakes driven into the water.

GROOVE = G•our•oo•we, the well worn path feeding Mideast Inc.

GROOVY should not be about emotion there are many better words for this. Instead it should be a valuable **METATHOUGH** word for an activity that creates a path or groove. A lightly **GROOVY** thing is one that is easy to break away from. A **STRONGLY GROOVY** thing is nearly hard to break away from

GROTTO = G•our•ot•to = G•our•ear•you•no. This is a hidden place that is underground and secret.

GROUPON = group•on = the big group

GRUEL AND GRUELING INTERSECTED

Imagine unsweetened coarsely ground whole wheat soaked in water. Imagine one of the higher yielding, higher fibre varieties. This is what they fed prisoners, and the constant gruel-induced diarrhea is the true meaning of grueling.

GRUESOME = G•our•oo•some

GUER•NICA painting by Picasso

The term means war•victory, and It seems to be a blurd (blurring word) for Arab talk of their art of war, their giant canvas of WW2, their giant victory over the Jews and the Rumi.

GUITAR is related to L. CITHARA, Gr. KITHARA (kitara), Indian SITAR, and ZITHER. See, while the land of no resources prohibits music for its own people, it has always wanted the outside world wasting as much time and mind-space as possible on song.

Now we moderns have sex and drugs and rock and roll. And this is often compared with the Greco - Roman version of the same thing: wine, women, and song. Is it mere coincidence that liberal democracies all suffer from excesses in these things, or has our parasite always been involved? I think that this is not a coincidence. I think that, "The hills are alive with the sound of music" and the equally idiotic, "Chatty Chatty, Bhang Bhang" were our parasite's command broadcasts. The first was an instruction about rock and roll, and the second about marijuana/ drugs.

Also, the extreme lameness of the lyre music (as played by a dwarf) on the original Star Trek is notable. So is the lyre music in that recent film Hail Caesar. Lyres probably sounded like a guitar or mandolin, a man•dal'ini being in•it of course.

GULF Gr. kolpos = gulf or bosom/cleavage. Ks and Gs are often interchanged in brolingo.

GULLIBLE

Today gullible means easily persuaded to believe in something. During the Dark Ages, it probably meant the opposite — a sheep that did not believe, and was therefore CULL-ABLE, CALLABLE, or KILLABLE, someone living life under a CALL OPTION.

SON OF A GUN = son of a G'un, son of a grand one, a chosen one.

A **GUY WIRE** is the line they use to control the guy or goy acting as a front man. It is also a blurd for a guide, or guidance wire.

G•WIZ = G•viz

BOTANICAL TERMS FOR THE BROTHERS

PERI•GYNOUS = Around the girls

HYPO•GYNOUS = under the girls

EPI•GYNOUS = above the girls

Girls are metaphorical as well as kataphorical

GYPSI = G•peh•si = G•say•right

GYPSY Gr. GYPTOS=coptic. COPTIC = ak•optic = point•seers. It is variant of AIGYPTIOS. The idea that the Gypsies are from India seems like Arab

disinformation. The Gypsies are probably all in•it and need to be seen as Ishtarrians unless they have proper jobs and pay taxes and have assimilated.

HHH

HABSBURG=half•town. The leading dynasty of the Holy Roman Empire 1282-1918

HABA•NERO=half•horse

HAB•ENDUM = half•over

HACKNEYED = ak•nee•ed = a word or phrase that has given birth to other meanings

HAG is from Hagar, mother of Ishmael and the Arab people.

HAIRY

If you look up NEOTENY or PEDOGENESIS, you will see that when people select docile animals for breeding purposes, they also tend to breed out excessive hairiness. But when they select for aggressive animals they tend to get more hairy individuals.

HAITUS = is a high•8•us like a high 5? Is it a break to take a trip to the harems?

MANDARIN HAKKA = People supposedly from southeast China, exp Canton, Taiwan and Hong Kong. These were supposed to have migrated from the north in the 1100's. In Cantonese, Haakka = stranger, and Hakodate is the trading port in Hokkaido Japan. In New Zealand, the haka is a war dance perhaps introduced by an invading Ak•A race.

HALLELUJAH = ali•l'oo•yah (from Gr. allelouia)

HALLELUJAH = alle•l'oo•yeah

HAM = man = man meat. The flavoring is to cover up that it was human meat.

HAM•S•TER = man•s•terra = man not of this world

HAP = half, one of a pair

HAPKIDO = half•kid = Korean Martial art

HAP•LESS = without your other half

HAP•TORAH = half of the Torah

HAP•HAZARD = a 50-50 chance, from Arabic az-zahr = chance, luck, dice.

HAPLO•CHROMINE = half dark colored brothers.

HAPLOID = half•shape

HAP•PEN=half•peh'n

HARASS, HARAM, HARANGUE, HARRIDAN,

HARRIER, HARROW Gr. arassein=to strike or smash. All words however exist to coer up the connection with ARAB, especially HARRIDAN.

HARBINGER Arib•bringer. This blurd word is officially a forerunner, or a precursor. However if you look at the sub-words, we clearly see a harb•bringer, harm-bringer, or war•bringer. This is an Arab puppet bent on war like Hitler and the German Kaiser before him.

Thus the term HARB•BRINGER or ARAB-BRINGER is key to the way that Islam secretly wages war upon its enemies, like the free people of Europe and America, and Japan and China and India and everywhere else. The HARB•BRINGER is the escape goat that the Arabs blame the war on.

HAREM = our•em

HARMONY = ouri•mni = our thoughts, peace under Islam=submission

HARRIDAN = Arab'un

HARROWING OF HELL = arrowing hell

HASSIDIC and GHASSANID

Hassidic is also spelled Chassidic, so Hassidic Jews are probably Ghassidic fresh green Jews from the harems.

HEAD AND SHOULDERS

Firstly SHAMPOO is really sham•peh•oo, or sham•say•of-the-haremi. Now this shampoo was a huge advertiser at one time. Thus it blocked the use of a very valuable term for talking about things that were clearly head and shoulders better than the rest.

HEBREW = ex•bar•oo = ex•bro = former•bro•nest-egg

These are the descendants of the brotherhood who have forgotten and work against the efforts of the fresh green harem bros of Mideast Inc.

HEDONISM

This is not so much an individual thing. It is something that affects whole societies at once. The entire range of acceptable behavior shifts when a society is attacked by the Mideast's corrosive hedonism encouraging media. Gr. hedone=pleasure.

HEIR APPARENT = heir Arab•n't?

HEIR PRESUMPTIVE = heir bri•sym•peh•te•we

HEIR•LOOM = hereditary•loo'um

HIER•ARCHY = heir•archy = rule by inheritance

HIER•ARCHY = hiero•archy = sacred•rule. L. Hieros = sacred

HIERO•PHANT = hiero•phain•n't = sacred•show•not.

Thus a hierophant is not someone who interprets sacred mysteries but a person who reveals the sacred secrets (same word) of Arabs Inc.

HEGIRA and HAJARA

The HEGIRA is officially Muhammad's departure from Mecca to Medina in 622. The Muslim time keeping system begins from this date. Arabic HAJARA = to emigrate away from the Mideast. The similarity of these words gives us a sense for the immensely valuable exodus favors that the Brotherhood is always offering the desperate people living in the land of no resources. Here we see the an aspect of the Brotherhood's power; and how they keep people so devoted.

HELLAS and ELLIPSE

Gr. ELLEIPTIKOS = defective and Gr. ELLEIPEIN = to leave out or fall short. An ELLIPSIS is an omission from speech or writing. Maybe HELLAS/ HELLEN was so called because it was an ellipse or a flat spot on the ring or wheel. The ellipse kept the Mideast's ring from rolling along smoothly.

HELP = el•peh = the say

HEMORRHOID

Gr. hemi=half + Gr. rhein=flow. Apparently this problem of the sphincter began as someone poaching or pouching half the Sphinx Mafia's trade flows.

HERBS AND SPICES

Herbs are from your own garden and are cheap. Spices are from halfway around the world and are only available from the Mideast spice monopoly/racket.

HER•MES = our•mouth

HERMETIC is a word that first meant criptic and esoteric. It also related to ancient occult practices, including astrology, alchemy and theo•sophy (Gr. theo=god + sophos=wisdom). Those meanings revealed too much for a word that sounds a great deal like Hermes, so hermetic was changed to mean air tight.

HESIOD = Gr. Esiodos = ex•hodos

HIDDEN = idden = hidden ideas

HIERO•NYM•US BOSCH = sacred•name•us forrest

A **HIJAB** is a woman's veil, like robbers wear.

THE HIGHWAY AND THE LOWWAY

What was a highway? And what was a highwayman? Well, there would often be two routes. One went along or through the water (the low road) and all the business here was under the auspices of the Sphinx Mafia. The other route basically avoided (consciously or not) the Sphinx Mafia and was known at the high road or the highway. Now the low way would not

suffer much from bandits. It was just expensive. Only the highway suffered from bandits or brigands or HIGHWAYMEN, basically land pirates preying on the people traveling via the highway and trying to go around the Arab monopolies.

HIGHWAY, HIGH ROAD, HIGHWAYMEN

Now think of that Irish song about the high road and low road. And think of how the English call a shopping street a high street. These two memes are propaganda. There are no low-way roads or low streets; highways are in comparison to the boat-ways. And once we see this, we can then turn to HIGHWAYMEN, and realize that their function was to force as much trade as possible onto the ships that the Mideast shipping Mafia controlled. Then we realize that it was the Brothers who were behind the brigands that plagued Rome and Europe and helped bring about the European Dark Ages, making money all the way, from beginning to end for the Arabs.

HINKY is from INKY

This is when one of the Ministry of Truth's revisions to the Tree of Knowledge is obvious.

Gr. HIPPO = i•peh•o = the•say•not (guys)

Gr. HIPPO = horse, bro, brotherly administration

HIPO•CRACY = horse/bro•rule

HIPPO•CRACY

Rule by horses, metaphorical horses. The administration of the Brothers that the figurehead sits upon. Sometimes no matter where the rider wants to go, the horse will want to go somewhere else. Then the driver can only get the horse to go the way he wants through constant struggle.

The official definition of this word is: the practice of claiming to have moral standards or beliefs to which one's own behavior does not conform; pretense. This seems to be a cover for the inverted agenda of the Arabs.

HARPOCRATES = the god of silence. The Greek equivalent of Egyptian Horus, the protector of the monarchy and the hippo•cracy the monarch rode on.

Is HIGHWAY really the EYE WAY?

Is this where the mob can keep an eye on you. This became the main route between here and there, often the only practical way. And guess who owned all the land along the way. They controlled everything on the highways leading out of Rome, and they controlled the seas too. So very little outside stuff got through, even though there were immense rewards for getting it through.

HIPO•CRATIC OATH = There was this famous oath that would not go away, so it was given to doctors and they seem to have invented Hippocrates, the "father of medicine" as a cover.

HIPPO•LY•TUS = horse•dissolve•you

HIRED GUN = ired G'un

HIROSHIMA and HEIROSOLYMA

Both are cities that have been destroyed. Hiroshima was destroyed by the great democracy America in 1945AD. Heirosolyma (Jerusalem) was destroyed by the great democracy Rome in 69AD.

HISTORY = histo•ouri. Gr. histos = web, matrix

HITCH•HIKERS are HI•JACKERS

A HIJACKER gets on and rips-off or redirects the vehicle. A HITCHHIKER gets on and is often ripped-off or raped.

Hitchhikers also save gas and that is why there is so much terrorism of hitchhikers and hitchhiking.

ADOLPH HITLER = ad•al•ef it•al•our

HOBBIT = ob•it = block•it, or the one blocking the way

HOB-NOB = ob•an•ob = block•again•block

HOBSON'S CHOICE = ob•son's choice = a choice of taking what is available or nothing at all. This is the choice available to harem bros.

HOCUS-POCUS

This is meaningless talk or activity, often designed to draw attention away from and disguise what is actually happening. This is a political word, just as magic is a political word.

HO-DOWNS are really hodos•downs=way•downs. In the case of nations, these are not one night events, but take decades. America, the land of the free has been having a 50-year ho-down since the late 1960s

HOIK = to lift or raise with effort

HOI POLLOI = high people, not the common people

HOIST = to raise

HOKEY = oaky = when their covers don't really ring true. It is like HINKEY. HOCUS=an archaic word for deceiving people. HOKE IT UP = insincere or melodramatic acting. The HOKEY POKEY is a command order disguised as a song directing all the Brothers to do something. Also, we have HOKEY POKEY = Italian ice cream sold on the streets by Italian looking people.

The **HOLY GRAIL** is normally taken to be a cup, but in Sumerian times it was depicted as an overflowing, constantly refilling amphora. The GRAIL can be any vessel, but most often in history, it an amphora. Lately it has been an oil drum, or supertanker that carries the monopolized goods that fed the Mideast.

HOOCHIE MAMA = oo•aki mama, a harem houri/whore
HOOD = oo•de
HOODLUM = oo•de•al•oo'em
HOODWINK = oo•de•we'n•ak = a scam for the great parasitic cause of Arabs inc.
HOOLIGANS = oo•ligands = tied to the oo
HOOSEGOW = oo's•gaol
J. EDGAR HOOVER = J. ed•G•our oo bar.

HORDE and HOARD?

These two words are obviously related. If we take the step of assuming that the horde was mercenary then everything makes sense. The horde and the hoard were different aspects of the same thing. Basically, the horde paid for the hoard. Now apparently someone wanted to hide that rather obvious idea; namely that the barbarian hoards were purchased by someone. Now who could that be but the people purchasing them as mercenaries?

HORNEY = our•nee
HORNSWOGGLE = our'ns•vocal
HORRIBLE = orable = something that gets em talking

HOVEL, HIVE, HABITAT, HABITATION, INHABIT, HAVELLI,

All these house words are obviously connected. They are perhaps related to Hebrew habdalah=separation, division; itself perhaps a combination of hab=house + Sanskrit dalita=oppressed.

HORSE WORDS

Gr. hippo=horse, Gr. herp=snake, Gr. hept=seven; all pun on each other.

A HIPPO•KAMPOS is a mythical sea monster with a horse's body and a fish's tail. However Gr. hippos=horse, onion + Gr. kampos=struggle, as in Hitler's Mein Kampf. Why do we have a part of the brain called the hippocampus, except as a cover for a problematic word?

We also have HIP•PALUS, who supposedly discovered monsoon winds to India. His name looks like Hippo•phalus

There is the Greek astronomer and geographer HIPPO•ARCHUS = horse tradition. This man made the rather obvious 'discovery' of the EQUI•NOXES = our horses, and the invention of TRI•GONO•METRY = measuring the tree gonos.

There is also HIPO•CRATES, the supposed father of medicine. His name means HORSE RULE. With this we can even imagine that the HIPPOCRATIC OATH started as a pledge of allegiance to the Sphinx mafia. (Funny what HYPOCRISY has come to mean)

There is also the idea of a HIPPO•CRENE = horse•core'ns which is supposed to be the fountain from which poetic and literary inspiration comes from.

The fountain is located on Mount Helicon (hell icon) and is sacred to the (propaganda) muses. Gr. krene=fountain, sort of like the overflowing cup of the Sumerians and the holy grail that Jesus drank from and that gives power to the Catholic Church.

There is also the HIPPO•GRIFF, a mythical creature with the body of a horse and the wings/flights and head/mind of an eagle. Hippogriffs are notably from the union of a male Mideast griffin and a female outsider horse. These are apparently perfect, and undetectable infiltrators.

Also there is the HIPPO•GLOSSA, Gr. GLOSSA=tongue, word. There is also the metaphorical HIPPO•POTAMUS, the horse living in the river of trade, and the HIPPO•POTENCIA, or horse power. We even have HYPOCRISY or HIPPO•CRACY, rule by horses. Here we have to wonder about the HIPPIES, HIPSTERS and HYPE that took America apart starting just before the 1973 oil crisis. What is a WAR HORSE? MR. Ed and Vile•bur? A HOARSE VOICE? HORSE LATITUDES or HORSE ATTITUDES?

Hot and Cold

Habenero Chile = ab•an•nero Ak•illi = from-the•new•black Point•illi. So hot means black, and cold is like the lazy yellow six-point star of the Jews, the ones that have gone Eu. Indeed HOT = ot = listen and Cold = ak•old

HUCKLEBERRY FINN = ak•al•bari ef'n = point the bros shouting

A **HULK** = a hull•ak used to be an old ship that has been stripped of its fittings and used as a prison. From Gr. holkas=cargo ship. For over a thousand years, these were Arab slave ships that loaded up with human cargo.

HUMAN = eu•men

HUMPHRY = umph•feri = dick•of-the•brotherhood

HUSTLE = oos•tel

HYDRA

Gr. hydra=the many headed snake slain by Hercules, where the heads would just grow back again. A hydra is a thing that is hard to overcome or resist because of its constantly moving and enduring quality. Gr. HUDOR=water is the root of the English prefix HYDR-=water. Water is much like the hydra in that if you stop one place, another place always comes though. Basically the HYDR is a description of the trade flows through the Mideast, and the Mideast's eternal spirit.

HYPOTHESIS = hypo•the•sys= above•spirit•with =

above•theory•with

HYSTERECTOMY = huster•ak•tomy = cutting the
Ghassan acme out of their society

III

IDIOM = idi'um = ideas

IDIOT

Gr. idios = idea, and ot = ear, so an idiot is one thinks
whatever he hears. It is a word that implies matrix
minders talking about their sheep.

IGNEOUS, METAMORPHIC and SEDIMENTARY

The kinds of rock, IGNEOUS, METAMORPHIC and
SEDIMENTARY started as a secret code for
describing the mentality of Brothers. IGNEOUS is
fiery tempered, META•MORPHIC is in the process of
the great change and SEDE•MENTARY is settled and
slow. This is why we have these otherwise lame
classifications for rocks. Also note the extent to which
our scientific knowledge has been infiltrated by
garbage blurd programming.

IGNORANCE is really ignorants, or people who don't
ignore the defects in the matrix. In other words, they
are smart.

**IGNORANT, KNOW and PROGNOSIS are all from
same word**

IGNOTUM PER IGNOTIUS: An explanation that is
harder to understand than the thing meant to be
explained.

ILLUSION

Gr. Elysium = heaven, and this is how the ancient
Greeks wrote their word for heaven. The funny thing
is the word was pronounced as "ILLUSION". So our
word ILLUSION was also the ancient Greek word for
heaven. Or rather, it was how the Greek speaking
Catholics of the world pronounced ELYSIUM. They
pronounced it as ILLUSION. And we all know what
an illusion is.

IMAMS & IMAHEMS

The Arabic word **IMAM** comes from Hebrew. In
Hebrew, the people who kept the Torah with them
were called the IMAHEM. Here we note the similarity
with both MNEM and MEMETICS — because all
these words are about thoughts.

IMPORTANCE = in•port•hence

IMPORTANT = import•n't

IMPARTIAL

Dictionary meaning: treating everyone equally.

Literal meaning: hearing all the evidence — not just
part.

INCITE = in•city. When you incite violence, it is
against the city.

INCORRIGIBLE = in•cori•G•able

INCULCATE = in gula•ak•ate = to cram it down their
throats. The word is related to INGULF. Inculcate
word is supposedly from L. inculcare, in=into +
calcare=to tread, from calc, calx=heel, to beat in into
their feet.

INDIAN = In•dei•ans = no•god•ones

INDIGENCE = Indie•G•hence. This is is not poverty
but deprivation from the parasite's agenda going
forward.

INDULGE = in•dul•G = not•slave•G

INFANTRY L. infant=unable to speak. So apparently
the infantry were foreign soldiers, or mercenaries.

INFANGTHIEF = the right of a lord to punish a thief
caught within his demesne.

INIQUITY = in•equality

This word should not be immoral with respect to sex,
but immorality with respect to equality under law and
government. The current meaning prevents the true
meaning and should be abolished.

INJUNS = in•gens = non•G'uns

INJURE = in•jure = in law. Bodily harm that you can
sue and get money from under the law.

American INGENUITY

in•G'h•new•idi = not•Ghassan•new•ideas. The very
word in brolingo speaks volumes

INITIATE = in•it•ate. To bring someone In•it.

INN•ARDS = Ard=man, guys that are in it

INNOCENT = in•know•sh•n't = doesn't know about
Ishtar

INNO•VATIVE = in•no•vate = innie•not•prophet. L.
vate = prophet

INNUENDO = in•your•end = figure it out on your end

IN•SINU•ATING = cutting the sinues

INSCRUTABLE = not able to be scrutinized. The

reason that Asians are supposedly inscrutable (and can't be scrutinized) is about the Mideast (formerly called Asia) and not east Asia.

INSTINCT = in•s•think, the part that is not thinking

INSULT = in•s•ult = something that is not ultimate.

The ultimate insult is an oxymoron, like giant shrimp.

Also, the very existence of this world means that any time an Arab takes extreme offense at something you say, it is make believe.

INSURRECTION = in•sir•action = no•sir•action

Insurrections happen without Brotherly involvement.

AMNESTY INTERNATIONAL

The word international = catholic, so Amnesty International = Amnesty Catholic. And the Roman Catholic Church could be called Roman Church International

International Harvester prevents us from using this term for the Arabs by giving it another blurring meaning. Also, here we see who manages/controls this company — no surprise. So who runs the

INTERNATIONAL AIR TRAFFIC ASSOCIATION?

INTERNATIONAL ATOMIC ENERGY AGENCY?

INTERNATIONAL COURT OF JUSTICE?

INTERNATIONAL ENERGY AGENCY?

INTERNATIONAL MONETARY FUND?

INTERNATIONAL WATERS?

INTERPRET = inter•br•it

BURRIAL = bri•al

INTIMATE = in•ti•m•ate = in•your•thoughts•ate

INORDINATE = outside or exceeding of the ordering or organizing system

INTELLIGENCE = in•telli•G•hence, not•further•G•hence

INTERPOLATE = when both poles work to polish a text

INTRACTABLE = unable to be put on track by the Bros

INTRANSIGENT = in•transi•gent = not•transform•gent = someone who will not budge

INTREPID = no•trepidation

INTRIGUE = in•terri•G

IN•TU•IT = in•you•it = you figure it out

IN•UND•ATE = in•wave•verb = the flood of a great wave

INUNDATE = this word should be UNDATON and it should refer exclusively to tsunamis. We should have terms like UNDATON DEPTH and UNDATON RUNUP and UNDATON AREA.

IN•JURE = to in•jure. Bodily harm that you can sue over

IN•VECTIVE = in•vector•action = words that change

the direction of thought or action.

THE INVISIBLE MAN = the Sphinx Mafia and the secret of the Sphinx.

I•PHI•GENIA = the fee genos, the slaves of Ishtar

IRELAND, IRE, IRENIC

Gr. EIRENE=peace, and EIRE is the Gaelic name for Ireland, the "land of peace," a land far away from the Brotherhood. This was for some centuries at least, until the BOGEYMEN = bro•geh•men caught up. Now curiously, in English irenic=peace, while IRE=anger.

Gr. erinys = a greek fury, or a spirit of punishment, often represented as one of three goddesses who executed the curses pronounced upon criminals, tortured the guilty with stings of conscience, and inflicted famines and pestilences. The furies sure do sound like the harem bros. Then again, FURY may come from Gr. POR•PHURA=purple, a word that sounded like FOR•FURA in Latin. L. FUERE=to be mad or to rage.

IRIDESCENT = iri•decent = leavers•down

IRIDIUM = ire•dei•um = the gods of the iri-leavers

IRONIC

In the Apple dictionary we see: "it was ironic that now that everybody had plenty of money for food, they couldn't obtain it because everything was rationed."

IRONIC

Gr. eirene=peace, so IRO•NIKE, or IRONIC = peaceful victory. This is the strategy that the Greek speaking Arabs are using on America today. At the start of the Nightcrawler film we see what ironic really means to these harem Brothers. It is the scene when the Brotherly main character pretends to be submissive to the security guard — and then with a smile still on his face, he attacks, this is what ironic means to the Brothers. Do not forget this scene. Play it over and over again, so people will understand and so the parasite will know that everyone understands them.

ISHTAR = shhh•te•ours

ISLAM = ish•al•an = plural-not•towards•rebirth

So the people who follow the Islam religion will not be reborn in the harems.

ISKANDER = old name of Singapore, before it was Temasek

ISN'T = s•n't = not•not

ISRAEL = I•siri•al

ITALY = I•teli, the far ones.

JJJ

JABBER•WOCKY Arabic JABBAR=powerful or almighty + Vocali•zations. Here we see the root of JIBE, JIVE, JABIRU STORK, and JAVELIN. The Brothers posing as African Americans spoke JIVE, and a WACKO is probably a voco=call.

JACK = j•ak = G•point

JACK AND THE BEANSTALK doesn't make much sense as a host legend as there is nothing for us to learn. The tale makes much more sense as a Mideast legend, a warning about a boy who buys some seeds which grown into a huge vine. But don't vines grow on trees? Where is the tree? They don't ever talk about the tree. It is missing. Too many people think tree of life. So the boy climbs the vine growing on the tree, the Mideast's tree, of life and steals the giant's goose that lays golden eggs. The giant is the Arab Brotherhood. Once the goose has been captured, the giant falls to his death if he follows Jack down to the real world.

The moral of the story for the Brothers: Don't nip things in the bud, get them while they are still seeds. With this in mind, we have to ask about our laws requiring that all our children must attend school, and that generally, they must have their intelligence tested while they are still in 1st or 2nd grade. From this, the brothers know exactly who among us will most likely turn into a Jack, or a John Conner.

JACKASS = J•ak•us

JACKI CHAN = J•aki Clan

JACK FROST = j•ak Eff•our•ost

JACK KEROUAC = J•ak•our•oo•ak

This 'literary' figure is not real because he has a matrix name and his literature helps undermine the American work ethic right when the Arabs started working for that aim. This Arab propaganda author did a great job. So too did Our•ob•art Br•s•ak with his beautiful Zen and the Art of Motorcycle Maintenance propaganda.

JACK SHIT = j•ak sh•it = G•point•not•it

JAGUAR = j•ak•our

JAIL = J•al = the super-confined life the Arabs are born into

JAINISM = J'UN•ISM = the religion of the haremi. The Indian religion of Jainism of was created to bury a term that was always being used by the Arabs. Anyone who has ever claimed to be a Jain in a high powered job should be investigated.

JALAN SEMENYAK = J•al•an Semeni•ak

JAPAN = Jid•an = Jewish rebirth

JAPANESE = Jid•an•ese

JARGON = G•our•gon

JEDI = jihadi, J•idi

JEJUNE = a smart mind that received no intellectual nourishment, related to Jejunum = a part of the small intestine, and also related to the Latin word jejunos = fasting, barren, without food. The current meaning of the jejune as insipid and childish is a blurd meaning

JEKYLL AND HYDE = J•ak•al and hide, a mass murderer

JERBOA

A mouse-like desert rodent with very long hind legs that enable it to walk upright. It is found in deserts from North Africa to Central Asia. The Family is DIPODIDAE, meaning 'two-footed.' talk of Jerboas, mice and rats are references to Brothers. The business about mice scaring elephants is about how a tiny force of a few tens of thousands of brothers can run the entire world.

JERUSALEM = G•our•oo•s•al'em

In Latin, **HEIRO•SOLYMA** = Jeru•salem. Gr. hiero-, hieros-, hieron=sacred, holy, consecrated. L. juratus=sworn, solemn oath. Old French juree=oath. So Jerusalem is the city of the solemn, sacred, sworn oath, the oath of the covenant.

JESTERS were not originally jokers, but Brotherly court historians or storytellers of a sort. The word comes from L. GESTA = actions, exploits and heroic deeds. Here we imagine perhaps the JESTER using lots of GESTURES for the illiterate and thickheaded figurehead people of Europe. We wonder if Ghassanid GUESTS perhaps JOSTLED for supremacy in the royal court. We also wonder if they JOUSTED atop metaphorical horses (playing political polo with little pulls) before they invented the sport of jousting atop real horses with little balls.

JESUS WAS BORN IN A MANGER

Manger has lost its meaning to us today. But think of the French word manger=to eat. A manger was a trough for horses and cattle to eat from — and also human livestock.

JEWISH = G•oo•ish

JEWISH = Eu•ish

JEWISH = true•ish = terra•oo•ish

They are working against the Arabs

JIHAD = G•ad = G•towards

JINGLE = G'in•kal = the g'un's kal = the G'uns new song and dance.

JOAN OF ARC

This was probably not a girl, but the impersonization of a new young movement, the Jew'en of Arc, the ruling Jews that defended Catholic France during the

Hundred Years War, preventing protestant England from conquering.

JOCKEY = J•aki

JOHN = j•on = j•big

JOKE = an exception to a rule, a funny thing, an exception

JOKER = loophole (see Meyers Great American Fortunes)

JOURNEYMAN = j•our•nee•man =

Jewish•our•children•man. Journeymen are paid more than other workers due to their skill and apparently that they journeyed from home for work. At least that was the excuse.

JOY = G•oi = Gs

KILLJOY = ak•ill•G•oi = point•ill•Gs

JUDAEA = J•oo•dei•a

JUDAEAN = J•oo•dei'n

JUDAISM = G•oo•dei•ism, worshipping the G•oo god

JUDE = J•oo•dei/ G•oo•dei

A **JUGGERNAUT** = joker•naught = exception•nothing, the opposite of its official meaning as a huge and overwhelming force or institution. It supposedly comes from Sanskrit Jagannātha = Lord of the world. But perhaps it is from JUGGER + NAUTICAL (on the model of DREAD+NAUGHT), the people who have traditionally monopolized the trade in JUGS or amphoras by NAUTICAL means. These are the same people who have traditionally spread DREAD of the NAUTICAL experience (the DREADNAUGHTS).

JUNGLE is from Sanskrit JANGALA = desert, rough and arid. It is j'un•kal = j'un•green

The **J'UNS BOND** = This is related to the slave bond of Arab's inc. The 007 character, which teaches absolutely nothing of value, was created and fostered by the Arabs as a blurd for an internal term. In other words, this element of culture is yet another thing that was created by our Arab parasite for its own purposes.

JURY-RIGGED

Supposedly, this is temporary, improvised or makeshift ship's rigging. Supposedly the word has nothing to do with rigged juries and corrupted legal systems

JUSTICE, JUSTEST, and MOST JUST

Funny how we lack a simple way of communicating JUSTNESS in a relative way. Funny how the logical words are blocked.

JUXTAPOSE = j•ucks•te•pose = to pose or put next to something ucked-up so as to make that thing look bad, or good.

KKK

Arabic KAABA = Ak• ab•A

Arabic KADI = ak•ad•i = point•towards•them

Arabic KAFIR

This term is supposedly a South African term for 'darkie'. However, it is actually a blurd of the Arabic term KAFIR= infidel. I guess it was a problem that the "European" people of South Africa were calling the Africans as infidels.

THE KAISER'S WAR

Most English speakers don't know it, but Kaiser is the German form of Caesar. Did you know that people used to call WW1 as "The Kaiser's War" because the German Kaiser refused to stop mobilizing his nation for war. This one man caused WW1, just like the one man, the one figurehead Caesar (Named Hitler) caused WW2 in Europe.

KARMA = ak•our•em•A. It haunts you if you were bad

KEEL HAUL = aki•al•al

KIMOSABE = aki'em•o•sabe = the aki'ems don't know

KEEN = aki'n = smart like the acme of the pyramid

KELP = ak•el•peh = peak-importance the say

KERALA = core al•A

GORILLA = core•al•A

GUERRILLA = core•al•A

GUERRA = core•A

WAR = core

WORE = core

THE WEALTH OF KHADIJAH = ak•adi•asia

Are you **KIDDING me?** = ak•iding = point•idea

KIKE = circ

KIND The brothers show immense KINDNESS to their KIND. They are distinctly UNKIND to everyone else, even if they make every effort to look kind to all.

KINDER-GARTEN was originally the paradise or garden of eden for the young KINDRED/KINBRED/INBRED Brothers. This term had no meaning, so it was made the name of an institution that homogenized and stifled our youngest and most vulnerable minds.

KING = ak•ing = peak•ing

KING KONG = Ak•ing Ak•on•G = King Point•big•G =
The big and hairy a•peh running Arabs Inc.

THE ACME KIN OF INCH ALLAH

A phylum of minuet marine invertebrates deserves mention, the KINORCHYNCHA = kin•or•chy•nch•A = family•our•acme•inch•(al)A.

KISMET = aki•s•mouth = destiny or fate. It is normally held to be a Jewish word, but it actually comes from Arabic kismet meaning portion or lot.

KITH AND KIN is from Gr. khthon=earth. Kith and kin means earth and family.

KLEPTOCRACY Obviously this is from Gr. kleptes=thief, but the original kleptes were brigands, or land pirates that ambushed people trying to travel over land and avoid the Mideast shipping monopoly. This is related to the riddle of the Sphinx from the play Oedipus Rex (Odious/Hateful King). So a kleptocracy is not just a government by thieves, but a government by thieves that forces people to use the Mideast's monopolies.

KNOWLEDGE = gno•al•edge = know•towards-an•edge

KNACK = ana•ak = again•point

KOOL-AID = ak•oo•al•aid.

DRINK THE KOOL-AID = br•in•ak the ak•oo•al•aid

KORAN = ak•our•an = point•ours•continue

KOSHER = co•sh•er = with•not•ours. The fresh green imperial harem Sephardic/Shepherd innie Jews don't keep kosher, only the old, yellow star outie rebel Jews keep kosher.

KUDOS = ak•oo•de•os = peak•nest•egg•of•mouth = innie expression of praise

KU KLUX KLAN = Ak•oo Ak•al•ux Ak•al•an = point•nest•egg point•towards•wives point•towards•rebirth

KUKULKAN = ak•oo•ak•oo•al•ak•an

KUNTA KINTE = Kun•te Kin•te = dog yours, kin yours
KURD = ak•urd = point downward

LLL

LACKEY = al•aki, a brotherly helper with great autonomy, like a SMART ALECK = a smart brotherly helper. The irritating know it all meaning is a blurd.

LACKING = al•ak•ing

LACHRYMOSE = al•ak•ouri•mouth = innie expression of praise, not sadness

LACUNA = lack•una = a gap

In the Apple dictionary and you will find, "an unfilled space or interval; a gap: the journal has filled a lacuna in Middle Eastern studies. A missing portion in a book or manuscript." This seems to show who wrote this dictionary.

LAD = al•ad. A new bro, straight from the really old country

LADINO: The language of the Sephardic Jews. It is not from Latin, but from Laden

LAGNIAPPE = al•an•yap = yapping about new things

LAMBENT = lamb•n't = not following, someone with some fire in them.

LAMPOON = lamp•oo'n, is to shine a light by the oo'n

LAMBENT = al•an•bent = bent in the direction of the new, away from the traditional ways of Arabs Inc. The opposite is ob•ana, like president Obama = ob•ana

LANGUISH = al•an•G•wish

LARYNGITIS = al'our'n•G•itis

LASCIVIOUS = al•civi•os = the city mouth

LAURA = al•our•A

LAWRENCE = L'our•hence = towards•ours•hence

LAWYERS = law•yers = someone who makes the law yours.

LAX = al•aks

LEDGER = al•ed•G•our = towards•educating•G•our. something you read from

LEISURE = from Arabic. al-esr (ali•sir?) and perhaps related to Eng. ESURIENT= greed and gluttony

LEITMOTIF is supposedly from German leit = leading + motiv = motive. But perhaps it is the Gr. Leitos = public + motive.

LEON•ARDO DA VINCI = Lion-man of victory. Funny how he designed all those 'war machines'.

LEOPARD = leo•peh•ard

LEOTARD = leo•te•ard

LEPRECHAUNS and RAINBOWS

In old Irish they were called LUCHORPANS supposedly from lu=small+corp=body. However, a better fit is LUCRE=money + Gr. PAN=all/ flock, (or

perhaps pawns) So the LUCRE•PAN was the spot where the Brothers held all the money they used to pay their flock of pawns. Once could find this place by following the colored people, hence the mythology about money at the end of the rainbow.

LEPPER = al•ex•br

LEPROSY = al•ex•bro•see

LEPROSY = al•ex•bro•osi = to•out•brother•mouths.

The brothers who screwed up, or screwed the pooch (s•core•oo•ed the peh•oo•ak), lost fingers and face parts, which were slowly torturously can•nibbled off by cannibal brothers. Then the brother was "set free" to be walking billboards. This word speaks of the internal terror, and the fingers slowly torturously gnawed off by cannibal brothers.

LEPROSY in film

In The Good the Bad and the Ugly, during the 3-way gunfight in the amphitheater of the dead, Bad's middle finger is partly missing. And in the recent LIMITLESS movie there was a line, "He is very MERCURIAL, one minute he is your best FRIEND (L. FRATER=brother) friend, the next you are a LEPER."

LETHAL = lethe•al = forgetting towards

LETHARGIC = leth•our•G•ak = forget•our•G•point.

The LEVANT

This is either the place where the mideast goods had to be lifted over the hill, or it is the place living on the LEVY. To LEVANT means to run off with unpaid debts. LEB•AN•ON = lev•y•again•big. Also, making a LIVING may be from making a LEVYING.

Now because STRAUSS=eagle, LEVI STRAUSS means "the EAGLE's LEVY." Didn't this classic American company get its immensely profitable start in the California gold rush? Remember how the little pockets were for the Gold dust? Maybe someone knew that a goldrush (another word for a destructive bubble) was about to happen and they had their picks, shovels, blue-jeans and beans already in place. Maybe they also had a few sabre-tours and flea-baggers stationed here and there.

Gr. **LETHE** = o•al•eth = no•towards•forth = forgetting

LEVELHEADED

Dictionary meaning: calm under trying circumstances.
Literal meaning: an impartial judge.

Gr. **LEXIS** = word

LEX FORI = Roman law of the outsides, the wilderness, the law of the jungle.

LEX LOCI = Roman law of a place

LEX LUTHUR = Lex loo•thur = the law of loo

sacrifice, who was superman's arch enemy.

A•LEX•ANDER = no•law•man = the law•less•man

LEXUS = a luxury product, a car with a matrix name

LEXINGTON AND CONCORDE

lex•ing•ton and con•core•de = reading•big and with•core•from

LIBRARY = libr•ouri = books•ours, Arab books

LIBRI = ali•bri

LIBRO = ali•bro

LINCHPIN = al•inch•peh'n = al•inch•words

A PINCH TO GROW AN INCH = a peh•inch to grow an inch = you say a little and you grow a little. This is the Arab way.

BIRTH DAY = peh•our•eth dei

LISTERINE = lys•terra'n wash•earthling•ing, a mouth wash, so this was about what they put in their mouths.

LITTLE = ali•tel = everyone•progressing. All Arabs must do their part. All must pick up a bucketfull of dirt =de•our•te so they can move mountains. Once they have done their part they become a HAJI = ad•G = someone who has done his pilgrim duty = peh•ill•G•our'em

LITURGY

Gr. leitourgia was originally a public office held, or a public duty undertaken voluntarily by a well born or wealthy Athenian citizen. LITURGIES included such things as paying for dramatic (propaganda) performances. The word is supposedly from Gr. Leitos=public + Ergos=working, although OURGOS is the actual word, not ERGOS, suggesting that LITURGY was once PUBLIC URGING. Anyway, for Catholics, the word LITURGY became the word for the form under which religious services are conducted.

LIFE = al•if = the possibility

LION = ali•one

LIEUTENANT = loo tenant, someone who bought a loo concession is allowed to wring out as much money as he can.

LISTEN = lys'n = dissolving

LIZARD KING = ali•Z•ard king = The•zoo•man king, the king of the semitic tail. the G•olden Geh'un. He can do anything because he has the power to change anything he wants in the matrix, just like Neo.

LOBBY is from al•obi = towards•blocks

EAR LOBE = hear al•o•peh = hear by not say

LOBO = al•ob = a blocker, a wolf

LOBOTOMY = al•ob•tomy = towards•blocking•cutting

PH•LEBO•TOMY = drawing blood

LODESTAR = al•hod•star = towards-the•way•star, the pole star, the guiding light

STER = star

LODESTONE = al•hod•stone = towards-the•way•stone

LOGY = al•o•G = towards•not•G. Officially the word means sluggish

LOOKYLOO = looky•al•loo

LOONY

is really AL-UNI, or THE ONE who will save the world (Think Neo in the Matrix movies). Now BIN = son, and the LOONY BIN is the son who is the one, because he has a much better way to do humanity.

LOONY TUNES = the song of a new prophet.

LOONEY BIRD = al•oo•nee Br•id

LOOT = al•oo•te = to•egg•you

LORD OVER = al•our•de over

LOREAL = al•ouri•al

LOTHARIO = al•oath•ouri•no = a person who makes metaphorical love (commerce) with many women (businesses) and as not taken the oath of the Brothers.

LOTTERY = al•ot•ouri = towards•ear•ours

A **LOUDMOUTH** should be someone who talks loud, or uses corporate cash streams to OUT-SHOUT or OVER-SHOUT the voice of the people. Instead it is someone who talks too much or in an offensive or tactless way. Again, a very useful political word has been blurred away, changed and made useless. From now on, this word should be primarily about someone corruptly raising their voice in an isocratic discussion, or democratic decision.

Lowly dialects

The parasite frequently hides problematic words by turning them into lowly or vernacular form of its host languages. Good examples are Y'ALL which is really IAL, and VITTLES which are really vit•tels= fast, finish, or, hurry up. To get a MESS of something is to get a mouth, or mouthful of it.

LOYALTY = al•oi•al•ti = towards•not•towards•you. Arab loyalty means betrayal

LUCID = loo•cid = nest•egg•killing. Clear and easy to understand and deadly for the Arab nest egg. We are light loving and value lucid ideas because they shed light on various subjects. On the other hand, the darkness loving Arabs hate lucid ideas for the very same reason.

LUCIFER = loo•cipher, or loo•keeper, or loo book•keeper, or zoo keeper. Keeper is related to Arabic kayf = well being. The loo keeper keeps the loo=Arab-nest-egg healthy.

The Rolling Stones song, Sympathy for the Devil was about the shared group spirit of the loo keeper. Apparently there was some worry about this

song, so the Brothers produced a film with the same, directed by John-Luc Godard (J'n-loo•ak God•ard). Anyway, this film clearly showed how the devil's song just organically formed from Mick and the Stones jamming away (if you can believe that)

What about the "poetry" reading from Adolph Hitler's Mein Kampf = My Jihad? What about all those funny looking black men on the wrecked cars? They all look remarkably similar, like they came from the same extended family or brotherhood.

LUCENT = al'oo•sent

LUCRATIVE = l'oo•core•add•ive

LUCRE = l'oo•core

LUCY = al•loo•see, or see the loo

HALLUCINATION = al•loo•see•in•ation

LUDICROUS = al•oo•de•core•us

LUGUBRIOUS = al•loo•G•oo•bri•os

LURID = al•oo•our•id

LYN•RD SKYN•ARD = al•in•ard s•kin•ard = towards•in•man not•king•man. Recall their famous song "free br•id".

Brotherly LYNCH MOBS

It is not a LYNCH MOB, but an AL•INCH MOB. And the rope was for pulling the people apart, not hanging them. The hanging was just what they did with the body as a warning. And the "NEGGERS" of the KUKLOS CLAN were mostly AL•INCHING other Brotherly neggers, who did something to harm the Arab cause.

LYRES, LIARS and LYRICAL POETRY

All these words are from the Lyre, which sounded like a guitar

MMM

MACABE = mecca•bri

MACABRE = mecca•bri. disturbing and horrifying because of death, injury, or cannibalism.

MAC-DONALD'S = Mouth•don•al•de

MACHINES = m•ak'ns = meccans, the guys all of the same mind, the guys who all think alike, the hive mind.

MARY MAGDALENE = M•ouri M•ak•dal•one

MAGENTA = em'ay•gent•a

MAGI•S•TER = magi•not-of•earth, a magister of heaven,

MAGNATES were an elite family group in England in the late Middle Ages. They had roles in both national and international politics, as well as in the Catholic

Church. Supposedly from L. magnas=great man. The term sounds like AGNATES = people related by their male line,
MAGNETIZE = m•ak'n•atize, to polarized in one direction.

MAKHA•CH•KALA = Mecca•inch•allah = a city on the west side of the Caspian Sea. The axis of evil once ran from here to the other pole in the other Mecca. Today the poles are Mecca and Mosque•o.

MALARKEY = mal•archy or bad rule. In the WW2 war film Band of Brothers, there is a soldier named Malarkey who gets mentioned many times.

MALAYSIA = mal•Asia

If there was one place in Asia that we would expect to be plagued by pirates and terrorists it would be the straights of Melaka = Mal•ak•A = evil•peak•Arab. Here all the trade between the Pacific and Indian oceans generally passed through the straights of Melaka where they were easy prey for Arab pirates. Here is where the name Mal•asia came from

MALFEASANCE = mal•fees•hence = the act of getting corrupt payments or kickbacks in the future, say after the leader leaves office.

Today **MALEABLE** mali•able = means metal (or something else) that can be bent. However before this, it meant something that could be bent into doing bad things for MAL, or evil, for the ex-pull of Mideast Inc.

MAELSTROM = mal•storm = evil•storm

TOM MALTHUS = Big Evil•sacrifice

MAN is from Mano = hand, or hired hand, someone to help the Brothers.

MANACLE = man•ak•al = man•point•towards. How to get men to do what you want them to. Put them in irons.

MANAGEABLE = Manna•G•able = able to be G manna. Also see entry 2 down

MANAGER = see next entry

MANAGUA = man•agua = cash-flow from men Sp. **MAN•GUERA** = man•war, or hose, or a tube through which metaphorical water (cash) flows through.

MANNEQUIN = Man•equine = man•horse = horseman

MANANA = Manna•ana = new manna

MANA•TEE = mana•ti = manna•yours = the fat creatures living in the Mideast's cash stream.

MAN•DAR•IN = man•give•in

MANDARIN = manda•ren. Aramaic manda=knowledge, from mandaia=those who have knowledge. Chinese Ren = people

Gr. **MANTIS** = prophet

MANTRA = mn•tra = idea that bears/carries

MANUFACTURE = manus•facere = hand•made

MAP = m•a•peh = think•no•talk. These were kept from everyone and the thing became synonymous with the term.

MARHABA = An Arabic greeting = bar•ab•A = bros•from•the peak = in•it

SHLONAK = An Arabic greeting = sh•al•on•ak = not•towards•big•point = not in•it

MARIMBA = bar•in•ba = bro•in•father

MAROONED = bar•oo'n•ed

MASSACRE = mouth•ak•our, this is when the cannibals eat the victims.

MASSELOV = (Arab) mouth•te•of?

MASTER RACE

Today this is about Germany and Nazis, and can't really be used to talk about the Arabs any more thanks to what the Arab figurehead Adolph Hitler did in this name.

MATH, ARITHMETIC Gr. matheia=learning, Gr. arithmos=number

MACHINATION = a Mecca nation

MATILDA = mat•ill•da = death•ill•give

MATRIX

Gr. **MENTRA** = womb = mn•tra = idea•across

Gr. **MENEIN** = men•ein = staying, repeating

MATTEL M•A•TEL = mind in•complete

MAVEN = m•avian

MAY

M'ay = to think

DIS•MAY = unable to think

MECCAN = m•ak•an

MEDI•TERRAN•EAN = Middle•earthi'un

MEGALOMANIA = mecca•loo•mania. This is when a front man's administration reaches too far like their figurehead Adolph Hitler did.

MEGAWATI = mecca•wadi = a channel that sends metaphorical water (money) from Indonesia to Mecca.

MEMORABLE = meme•orable = an idea people talk about

MEMORY = meme•ouri

MEN Gr. men=moon. Here we wonder if it is not the man on the moon, but the men of moon, the the night-crawlers, the midnight ramblers, the Brothers.

MENDACIOUS is form L. MENDAX = mn•de•aks

MENTAL = mn•te•al = think•you•towards

MENTAL MASTER•BATION is when they post test ideas that bait our mental masters. the term masturbation comes from the 1800s and exists to cover mental master•baiting. Remember, our parasite buries ideas under the sacred and profane. **Great**

MERCEDES BENZ = mer cadiz sphinx

MERIDIAN = mer•idi'n = sea thinkers

MER•MAIDS or MER•NAIADS?

A naiad is a water nymph said to inhabit a river, spring, or waterfall. Gr. naein=to flow.

ETHEL MERMEN = Eth•al Mer•men

MESS HALL = mus•al = mouth towards

METAPHYSICS = meta•fus•aks = meta•flow•point. This is really about the recursion, the singularity. The current definition is a blur/ blid.

METHOD = m'eth•hode = thought•out•way

METHODICAL = meta•hod•ak•al = overall•way•point•towards

METRO•POLIS is from Gr. metros = metered. This has two meanings. On one had it is a matrix city, a mother city that gives one a worldview and culture and matrix view of the world. On the other hand it is a metered city in that everyone is metered and paying the parasite a fees, for the matrix 'heat'.

MESS HALLS = where a great number of people eat bad food

Swiss Ladino **MUES•LI** = a mixture of foods.

Old French **MES** = a portion of food.

Arabic **MAS•ALIH** = mouth•ali•A = food and supplies

MESSI•A = mouths•A = mouths of the Arabs

METAL, MEDDLE, METTLE, NETTLE, NEEDLE

Apparently the Arabs have been MEDDLING with our METALS output. Apparently this tested people's METTLE with all the ensuing violence NETTLING, or NEEDLING everyone.

MIDAS = Mideast

MIL•ANO = the city of a thousand years

MILK AND HONEY

MILK, or Gr. gala, is the product of the sailing mast. Today a mast is the pole that holds the sail, however, in ancient times, it was the sail itself, full of wind, looking like a breast or Gr. mastos=breast. So Milk is the stuff that comes from the sail, or trade. And frequently the Brotherhood A•MASS•ED MASS•IVE

(Old French. MASSIS) volumes of surplus "MILK."

Now HONEY is the product of the enslaved worker bees in their MONO-POLY or SOLO-MAN hives scattered throughout the world. (think about the Matrix myth and the honeycomb structure that Neo was kept in). NECTAR and NEXUS may be related to honey; nectar being the tasty liquid capital paid to the nexus.

MILLE, MILE = 1 steps

MILLI•EU = a thousand•good-people, the 1000:1 environment the Arabs work in

L. **MINARI** = mn•ouri = threaten, to drive the animals on with threats

MIND = Mn•de

MIND EXPANDING should mean something that expands your worldview, your outlook, or your horizons, something that makes you perhaps smarter, or more aware. This is something like travel, or reading, or going to school. How is it that expanding one's mind has the strong connotation of a false drug induced expansion.

And how is it that drug induced mind expansion are seen as false? Most of the best ideas I present here came under the influence of marijuana and other hallucinogenic drugs. Are they false?

Our parasite uses **MNEMOSUNE**, the Greek goddess of erased group memories to cause group **AMNESIA** that **MINIMIZES** the **MINERAL** reserves in our **MINES**. We simply forget about our mines and oil wells and can't put them into use when they are needed. We also can't put them in our calculations of proven reserves. This is how the parasite **MINTS MONEY**

MINISTER = mni•s•ter = mind•not-of•earth

MINUTIAE = mini•oo•te•a

MIRIAD WAYS

We are not supposed to say A MIRIAD OF WAYS because it sounds too much like EMIR•I•AD or towards the EMIRATES

MIR•OUR•ED = see•our•education

MIS = dis and also lacking

MISANTHROPE = mis•an•trope = bad•renew•nourishment

MIS•CREA•NT = mis•believe•n't. In brolingo double negatives don't cancel each other out and are doubly negative.

MISCHIEF

Dictionaries will show all sorts of tortured etymologies

with this word: But through them all, we still have mis=wrong/bad + chief=leader, a word that clearly suggests a Odious rex, or a bad leader. And the "archaic" definition of MISCHIEF is that of a person causing or orchestrating the harm rather than creating the harm itself. So previously there were 'MISCHIEFS' responsible for harming their communities with MISCHIEF.

Today the word MISCHIEF has been minimized into a tiny thing; the playful misbehavior of children or the childish.

It is notable that HOAX has gone through a similar distortion. Once a HOAX was only a malicious deception. Today pranks are called HOAXES. This has made it difficult to communicate the true idea of the Arab Oil Hoax.

MISTLETOE = mouth•al•te•no

This is a parasitic plant that grows on oak, apple and other trees. The legend of kissing a girl under a sprig of mistletoe leading to marriage is explained with trading house symbolism. First you do your part to remove some small parasite from the Mideast's tree of life, then you hang it up for all to see, then you don't even need to say anything except your desire for the girl (business), and because you have done your small part for the Brotherhood and its agenda, all the bros will all support your efforts to marry your business.

MNEMONIC = meme•on•ak

MOHAMMED = MN•HAM•MID = idea man shape = an idea in the form of a man

THE MOB = m•ob = thinking•in-the-way-of

MODI•CUM = style•with, an oratory word meaning with style or flair. The current meaning, as a small amount, is a blurd

MOHAMMED ALI IS A BLURD

He blocks a term for the Mohammedans strugglers/ jihaders in the West. What a fighter this guy is, this impersonization. And his main opponent was J•o• Eff•our•man = J•not shout•our•man.

MOLE = a creature where you can't tell which way it is pointed.

WAR MONGER = war mn•core

WAR MONGER, RUMOR MONGER, SCARE MONGER

All are all from L. mango=a dealer or trader in a specific commodity. Also, in ancient Rome, dried mangos were expensive.

MONKEY = mn•key = key thinker or key thought as in

that Peh•terr Gabriel song 'shock the meme•key'
MONKEY = mn•key = the key thought, the awareness of the matrix and the parasitism

Many dictionaries say that **MONO•POLY** comes from Gr. monopolion from monos=one + polein=seller. However, pre Renaissance history is full of references to monopolies where one city or other had a total monopoly on certain key commodities. So clearly, it was a MONO•POLOS, or a single city supplying all the world's supply of some key commodity.

See, pre Renaissance, the Mideast controlled trade on the high seas. Then by terrorizing the highways (like the Sphinx Mafia did in Oedipus), they arrived at a monopoly on intercity commerce. They then used this shipping monopoly to encourage a world where every city made a couple things and was reliant on Mideast traders for many other products.

The Brothers would start out targeting one key commodity that was only produced in a couple places, tin for example, a vital component of bronze. They would then take one of the most remote sources and kill all the outies. The tin by the river Tyne in Northeast England is a good example. The Arabs wanted the source to be remote, because once they got their monopoly going, there would be huge pressures for the tin version of "drug smuggling," and distance was one of the biggest deterrents to cheating/ smuggling.

Once the Brotherhood had a producer under control, they then began quietly sabotaging all the other producers in any way possible, including war, disease, fire, poisoning, and obviously overprices shipping, helped along by the sea piracy Mideast Inc. controlled.

The goal of the Sphinx Brotherhood was to have a world of mono•polos, where each city produced one good. Then each city would have to sell its one good, its economic lifeblood for whatever the Mideast's monopsony (one buyer) would offer, which was not much. Then with this pittance, the monopoly town would have to buy all sorts of other expensive imported things from Mideast Inc.'s shipping monopoly.

Anyway, this tactic allowed the land of no resources to have a universal monopoly over the entire world economy, otherwise known as the HOUSE OF EIGHT GABLES or SOLOMON (the SOLO-MAN among the women) It was just like how the railroad barons of the 1800s could charge huge amounts once they got control of a line. Only this was worse, because the ancient OPEC guys were leaving city A as the only supplier of necessary commodity A and city B the only supplier of necessary commodity B; and so forth, for a number of cities and necessary commodities. The result was that the entire world economy belonged to them. (A secondary result was

a world of scarcity, desperation and famine instead of a world of abundance.)

We read about the traders pulling out of towns in the ancient world, and the people begging them to return. The reason was that most key commodities were imported and the local economy simply could not function without the "help" of the "Phoenicians", or Arabs and the commodities they brought with them.

Now today, the land of no resources is slowly and inexorably pushing towards the same state of affairs. They are bombarding us with messages that the world is running out of resources. Of course these paid messages are self-serving lies, for we puny humans will never run out of anything on this immense planet of ours except things which come from other currently living earthlings.

Incidentally, here it is worth suggesting that Mideast Inc. is making more money from China's slave economy than the slaves of China. The song remains the same.

MONO•TONE = one•big

MONOTONOUS = mono•ton = one big

MOOD = m•oo•de = thoughts•egg•of

MOON = m•oo•n = thought•egg'n

MORAL = more•al, towards more for the parasite.

A moor•al intersection

Moors, morality, mortality, sexual and social mores, the moral of the story

MORON = from Gr. moros = moron

MOSES = M•os•os = think•say•say

MOUNTAINS in Mideast mythology mountains are hills of supply. The goal of all Brotherly Sphinx activities is to turn our mountains into valleys, deep valleys, and their low land into mountains. The mountain symbolizes the heights of our society and our economy. Our parasite needs all the high ground, so it can command and reap what we sow.

And The old saying about Mohammed and the Mountain is about this tactic, and these mountains of abundance that are being moved by the Arabs when everyone takes a bucket while going that way.

Also, Sanskrit NAGA=both snake and mountain.

MUSLIM = mouth•al•in

MUSLIM = mus•al•em = mouth•al•em

MUSSUL•MAN,

MUSCLE•MAN

MUSLIM

MUSE•SELL•MAN

In centuries past, MUSLIM was spelled

MUSSUL•MAN. Now given the odd word

MUSCLE•MAN, the Brothers seem to have found

MUSSUL•MAN to be a problem. It is hard to say why the name change was necessary, but perhaps, given the immense effort the Brothers spend making the world think the exact opposite; namely that the Mideast is disorganized and weak; perhaps any association with strength is a problem. Also, **MUSCLE BOUND** may not refer to the 'steroid look,' but someone bound by the Muslim Brotherhood into doing something.

The 'official' etymology of MUSCLES is that they come from the Gr. mus=mouse because a muscle was said to look like a mouse under you skin. A better explanation is that the word comes from the power of Muslim = mouth•al•in, the Arab need to eat.

MUSHROOM = mus•our•oo'em

MUSIC = mus•ak

MUSING = mouthing

MUSLI = mus•ali

MUSLIM = mouth•al•in

MUST = mouthed, promised

MUSTER = mus•terra = mouth•earth

MUSTACHE = mus•te•ak = mouth•you•point

MUSTANG = mus•te•an•G

MUSTARD = mus•te•ard

MUTILATE is supposedly from L. mutilus=maimed in battle. Perhaps however it is related to MUTABLE, MUTAGEN and MUTATE. Here we wonder if a section of parchment scraped off and changed too many times becomes worn down and thus mutilated by repeated re-writing.

Here we also wonder if a MUTE person is one who's vocal cords have been altered 'surgically.' We read how in some 'Asian' countries this was done to some servants, so they could not repeat what was said. The conspicuousness of these people in the modern media is notable.

A MUTINY is a change in leadership. A MUTUAL AGREEMENT is one where one party has changed his stance to that of the other party. A MUTT is a sort of changed dog breed of mixed breeding. A MUTTON is a old sheep that has changed somehow, and mut•ton=change•big

A MUTTONHEAD is not a dull or stupid person, but either a big•change head, or a one who got too much poison and became addle•brained, addle•pated, or addle•minded, thereafter he is left MUTTERING. Here we reflect on how schizophrenia so often comes on around the time people are distinguishing themselves in college, entering the workforce and showing how smart they are. Perhaps the real reason that schizophrenia tends somewhat to run in families is that intelligence tends to run in families.

Now a MOOT POINT is a famously

confusing term, and perhaps this confusion serves a purpose, namely to distract from a changed word. Maybe it was a MUTE POINT, or a changed point in an argument.

MYOPIA

Gr. muein = to shut or close + Gr. ops = eyes. So myopia literally means closed eyes. Someone who chooses not to see.

Gr. MUS = mouth, and musopia would mean mouth•eye, or saying what you see.

MYS•TERY = myth•terri, mouth•terri. The flying br•id bros know, but the terrans, the earthlings dont.

MYSTERY

MYSTY EYES are not full of tears, but from Gr. mustes= an initiated person. They are the eyes of someone who knows.

MYTH is from Gr. methia=thought or knowledge.

Greek myth is Greek thought or knowledge.

However, in brolingo doublespeak this type of thought is really the opposite, the lack of thought.

CRYSTAL METH = cori•s•tell methia = cori•incomplete knowledge

NNN

NADIR Arabic nazir=opposite, as in 'nazir as-samt' = opposite the Arabic ZENITH.

NAPOLEON = ana•apo•leon = new•far•lion, the perfect escape goat

NARC•ISSISTS and NARC•OTICS

According to legend, NARCISSUS was an attractive young man who fell in love with his own reflection in a pool. There he wasted away until he was changed into the flower that bears his name. However, maybe this story was altered a little bit.

See, the sweet smelling Narcissus flower grows from a bulb, while the NARCOTIC flower (poppy) produces a bulb-like flower too. Maybe the poppy flower was once known as the NARCOTIC NARCISSUS flower that produces Gr. OPION=OPIUM.

And maybe, NARC•ISSUS was a NARC•OTIC addict who fell in love with his self-image under the influence of this addictive drug the Brotherhood monopolized. Opium or heavily opiated hashish are a good candidate because 1) they are still being made in Brotherhood controlled Afghanistan, Burma and north Thailand, the so-called golden triangle. 2) Gr. narke=numbness, not sleep -

Narcolepsy is a cover word, and 3) the similarity between the names NARC•ISSUS was a NARC•OTIC.

Anyway, once NARCISSUS was in love with his NARCOTIC, he was a junkie who would do anything for a fix of opiated 'hashish'. He might even ASSASSINATE someone for his fix of opiated hashish. See, the ASSASSINS were not killing people while high on HASHISH, they were junkies killing people for their fix of opium that was delivered in hashish, smoked in a Persian NARG•IL or NARC•IL = hookah.

Also, there is no real evidence that assassins used hashish while they were carrying out their activities, to make them brave. It is far more likely that they were hashish•ins, or the dregs of society always stoned on hashish. Now given that hashish to this day frequently contains opium, these hashishins were opiate junkies. So the crazed assassin of the Nizari branch of the Ismaili Muslims, renowned as brave militant fanatics, that was a big fat lie. They were common street junkies.

NAUGHTY = an•oughty. This is when you need to do more to help the cause of Ishtar.

BRING TO NAUGHT, COME TO NAUGHT, SET AT NAUGHT, DREAD•NAUGHT, NAUGHTY BITS All these terms reinforce the idea that Naughty is not wicked, but either nothingness, sexually bad, or mildly bad.

NASA

Gr. knisa (kniss-) the smoke of burnt sacrifices, whether from overpriced Arab incense or barbecued animals. Judging from the name, and the lack of useful product, NASA appears to be mostly a sacrificial organization that sacrifices piles money to the Arabs.

KNISOMANCY or NISOMANCY

This is when you get high on Arab incense hashish and try to predict the future. The -mancy suffix is related to Gr. mantis = prophet.

NASTY=physically or mentally damaging. Gr. nassein=to press or squeeze plants together so their growth is affected. Gr. nastos=unequal or unnatural growth from being pressed together.

NAUSEA Gr. nausia=nausea

Gr. NAUTES=sailor.

NAUTICAL Gr. nautikos=nautical

NAVAJO SILVER If the world's most commercially viable silver mine is in the land of the free, then it should be exploited whether or not it is under the most holy environmental site or the most holy indian area.

NAVY Gr. naus=ship, via L navis=ship. Nausea is seasickness

NEFARIOUS = an•eff•ouri•us

NEIGH•BR•HOOD = nay•br•oo•de = the yes-bro nest-egg way.

IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD = money put into the Arab loo.

NEOPHYTE = new•plant. One that sprouted up to compete with the old Arab tree of life.

Today this word means a novice. But we have about 20 other words for that. This word should mean Gr. neos=new + Gr. phyte=plant; and it should refer to a new organization as distinct from one of the old SENOPHYTES = old•plants, or XENOPHYTES = foreign•plants.

NERO in some languages is black, but Gr. nerōs=water, which is symbolic of cash flow

NETTLE, NEEDLE Gr. knide=nettle.

To **NEUTER** = new•terra = to move a dog, to give him new territory so he won't disturb anyone

NEUTRAL = new•terr•al = favoring the terrains, the outies sometimes.

NIGGARDLY = oppressively stingy as is the Arab way for their slaves. There is no limit to what they will demand.

NIGGARD = neg•ard = negative•man

NIGGER = neg•ard = negative•man. Not a negro, but an Aribo, an animal, a horrible, harmful man.

NIKE = victory, god of victory

NIK = a champ/ champion, like that Queen song, we are the champions of the world.

The **NILE** is the largest river of the Mideast. Under trading house symbolism, it symbolizes the great river of trade that feeds the Mideast. When we read about people looking for THE SOURCE OF THE NILE, they are trying to do what Vasco da Gama did in 1498; to sail around the Brotherhood and find the source of their overflowing vessel, their holy grail. Also NIHILISM seems to be the belief that all religious and moral principles do not exist and only the NILE, or the river of trade matters.

NIMROD = anim•our•hod = new guys on our road

NIRVANA = an•ir•we•ana = again•go•we•again = a trip to the harems to make more bros for the next generation.

NOBLE SAVAGE is not about primitive peoples free from the corrupting influence of civilization, but about the Sanskrit aryan = nobles of the Brotherhood and their savage behavior.

NOMY

ASTRO•NOMY = star•names

ECONOMY = ex•co•nomi = out-of•joining•names

TAXONOMY = toxo•nomi = poison names

AGRONOMY = agricultural•names

NUANCE = new•ans = new•interpretations

NUBILE = an•oo•able

NUGATORY = new•get•ori = stories that get/bring-in new people

NUGGETS = new•gets, the bait for the NUGATORY stories.

NUMBERS

8 = people loyal to Ishtar

6 = Jews and their 6-point star without the axis of evil

4 = Christians, those who are not greedy

686 = funny how they had these 386, 486, and pentium 586 chips, but no 686 chips

NYMPH = Gr. numphe, nympho- = bride

NYPHOMANIC

This is not a woman that is crazy for sex, it is more a woman that is crazy to be a bride. Or perhaps it is a man who is hungry for brides, be they 13-year old girls or Arab rackets.

OOO

OAK TREE = ak tree

Japanese OBAKA = ob•ak•A = blocking•point•A

OASIS = o•A•sys = not•acme•with

OB = opposition, finality, or completeness

OBEIS•ANCE = obeys•hence

OB•EL•OS = a tapered column, obelisk

OB•JECT = blocking•throw

Elevate

OB•LITERATE

From OB = opposition, finality, or completeness + **LITERATE**=letters. To wipe out letters, knowledge, or memory of something. This is not about wiping out everything but only letters

OBLIVION = ob•living•on

OBSCURE = ob•s•core = in the way of that which is not of the core

OBSEQUIOUS = ob•seek•we•ous

OB•STETRICS OBSTRUCT

from L.ob•stare = in the way of what is

elevate

OBSTREPOROUS

This word is related to catastrophe = kata•s•trope = downfall•no•nourish. Ob•s•trope means blocking•no•nourishment

OBTRUDE = ob•terra•oo•de = blocking•terra•nest-egg•of.

The official meaning is similar. It is to force one's will on others as the parasitic Arabs constantly do with their host societies.

OB•TU•SE = blocking•your•self

OB•VIATE = block the via/way

OBVIOUS = ob•vias, = in the way of the path

OBIWAN KANOBE = Obey•one Cane•noble

OBEDIENT = ob•idi•n't

OCCID•ENT•AL = ob•id•end•al = opposing•idea•end

OCCUPATION = aki•peh•ti•on = point•say•you•big

ORI•ENT•AL = the ouri•end•al

O•CEAN = o•see'n = no•seeing

ODESSA = hodos•A

ODOMETER = hodos•meter = a measured rate of refugees

ODO•METER = way/path•measure

OFF•AL = the parts that are cut off

OFFBEAT = off the beaten path, off the road most traveled. This word does not mean out of sync.

OFFER = eff/of•our

OLD GLOBE

Funny name. Maybe it was the old world theatre.

OLD HAGS

Abraham's Egyptian slave girl Hagar was the mother of Ishmael, the first Arab. Sarah, Abraham's aged wife, the mother of Isaac, the first Jew. A hag is a daughter of Hagar.

OLDIVAI GORGE = al•divi gorge, the gorge between the twin peaks.

OLIG•OPSONY is from Gr. oligoi = a small number + Gr. opsonein = to option or tie up goods. Therefore the true meaning is when a few people tie up or option-up

all the goods.

OLIVER NORTH = al•A•bar North

OLYMPIAN = ali'em•peh'in

OMISSION = o•mouth•ion = no mouthing

ONEROUS = the-one•our•os

OPAQUE = o•peh•ak = no•say•ak

O•NOMA•TO•POEIA = no•name•tu•poetry = when the Brotherly propaganda "poets" and dictionary compilers take a word away from their flock of eu•mans. **OMEMEOLOGY** = the study of how the Brothers have removed words, given words, and altered the meanings of words in our languages.

OODELS = oo•de•als = al lot of money sent in to the oo, the Arab nest egg

OOJAH = oo•j = a word people use when they don't want to name something.

OOPS•SEE•DEI•SEE = up•see•god see. When the Rumi look up and see through the matrix, seeing the hand of god (or the brothers pretending to be god).

OPT = o•peh•te = see, don't talk

OPULENT = o•peh•you•al•n't

ORO, ORAL, and OROGENY

Gr OROS = mountain and mouth. If you cant bring the mouth to mohammed bring mohammed to the mouth. The mouth is "deep throat" the insatiable hunger of the Mideast.

ORGY is from Gr. orgia = secret rites or revels. This is yet another problematic ISHTARIAN TERM hidden under something profane, or sacred.

ORINOCO = our'n•nico river

ORNAMENT = our'n•a•men't = ours•not•think. Front men are ornaments that the Arabs use to keep the host form thinking about foreign owners.

ORNERY is an etymological orphan that appeared in the 1800's. The only other ORN- words are forms of ORNAMENT. OR•NERY seems to mean our•black(thing). Its use in a great many cowboy films is conspicuous.

ORO•GENESIS = gold•generating. This is officially the process by which our planet generates mountains. However, maybe the mountains are metaphorical and they are made of commodities. Also, perhaps it is oro=gold, or oro=mouth genesis, or the making of gold/food to feed the land of no resources.

ORO•GENESIS, MOHAMMED and the MOUNTAIN

With this word, we see clearly how mountains symbolize mountains of abundance or wealth. Officially this word means mountain building. But if we break it down it becomes ORO=gold/mouth + GENESIS=making. Also notable is the similarity between ORO=gold and ORAL=mouth, so therefore, gold=food for the mountain builders, mountain movers and mountain climbers.

OROGENY is the process by which the earth's lithosphere is compressed into the surface corrugations we call mountain ranges. This is from Gr. OROS=mountain. Now according to trading house symbolism, mountains are mountains of abundance, and by bringing down these mountains, the Brothers cause their poor, low, flat land to be less relatively depressed economically.

ORPHANS = our•eff•n's = our•font•un's

ORPHIR = our•eff•ir = our•font•go

The real location of the legendary land of Ophir/ Orphir has tantalized many. It is the place where the harems are, where the harem bred race start from.

PORPHIR is form Gr. porphir, porphura = purple. It is the land of no resources where Red blood is mixed with the blue Seas.

Os•ana bin•Al•ad•in = mouth•new Son-of•add•in

OST•ENS•IBLE = east•end's•able, and the east•end's•able truth is whatever the Brothers can get away with. A good example of an east•end's•able truth is how at least 5/8th of the US is in favor of Marijuana decriminalization — yet the nation spends billions on enforcing trade barriers so the parasite's mafia can make money distributing the stuff. How far can the Brothers stretch the truth? That is what the east•end's•able truth is.

OST•ENT•ATIOUS = east•end•ious,

OSTER

Their slogan was making your life easier. This was double speak and ost•ter = east•terra did the exact opposite.

To **OST•RA•CISE** = to ost•our•cize = to east•land•cut

LEE HARVEY OSWALD = ali harbi Os•world = the war mouth of the world

OT = ear

IDI•OT = idea•ear = someone with an ear for ideas, a smart person

PATRI•OT = fathers•ear = someone who believes what he heard his forefathers said.

DOT•ARD = de•ot•ard = an of the ear man

IDI•OTIC = Thinking what you hear

PSYCH•OTIC = taking what you hear into your soul

OTHER = ot•our = our ear = the other one

the **OTHER WORLD** = the ot•our world, inside it

OTTOMAN = hear•no•man

BOTANIC = peh•ot•ani•kal = say•ear•new•green

BOTTANY BAY = peh•ot•ani•peh = say•ear•new•say

= come again, or what did you say, I didn't catch it

BOTCH = peh•ot•ak = say•ear•point

SCOTCH = sc•o•te•ak = no•no•you•point

HOT HEAD = ot head, like a idiot

COOL HEADED = ak•oo•al headed

OTOLARYNGOLOGY = ot•al•our•in•go•logic

OTTOMAN = ot•o•man = hear•not•man

OUTER LIMITS and TWILIGHT ZONE

Here we see the parasite meddling in the minds of America's baby boom while they were still young, pruning their ability to have words to describe the new, extreme and in-between. It is just like what the did with FAR OUT, FRINGE, WAY OUT, AVANT GUARD, OUTLANDISH, BIZARRE, OFFBEAT and similar words

OXYGEN = aki•gen = the•peak•genos

OYE•VEY and NO WAY

In Greek, NO is pronounced as O•HE. Here we wonder if Oye vey really means no way.

PPP

PACIFIC OCEAN - The most violent ocean is named pacific in true doublespeak fashion

PAEAN = peh'n = saying

PAEAN Gr. paian=a hymn to Apollo

PAIN = peh'n

PAINFUL = peh'n•ful = saying•full = crying out

PAINT BY NUMBERS = peh•n't by numbers

PAL = peh•al = say•to

PAY = peh = say

PAY PAL = peh•pal

PALACE = pull•ak

PALIMPSEST Gr. palimpsestos, from palin=again + Gr. psestos=rubbed smooth. The ink was generally scraped off the parchment/ dried animal skin, not rubbed smooth. The information was erased just like

with George Orwell's Ministry of Truth.

PALIN•ODE Gr.palinode is supposedly a poem where the poet takes back something expressed Gr. PALIN=again + OIDE=o=de. However, a PALIN•ODE seems more like a brainwashing song with repeated lyrics. Incidentally an ODE is a lyric poem or song with irregular meter, a historical poem that teaches people about history.

PALIN, BUSH and QUAYLE. Here we see examples of the Brotherhood communicating out in the open. Sarah PALIN's name means again (and again) in Greek, so we can expect that all the Brothers will do what they can to make her a permanent part of American politics. A QUAYLE is a meek little bird and a BUSH is a small and inconsequential plant. These people are all dupes, chosen for their names; and their names broadcast that they are the Brotherhood's choice as our leaders because they are all unsuitable to lead the free world. It is really the same process as what the Brothers did with Ed•G•our Allah Poet and Hermes Miel-ville.

PALLITIVE = peh•ali•te•we

PANIC Gr. panikos, from the god Pan, the god of flocks and herds (including people) noted for causing terror

PAN & PANIC

PAN = the god of flocks and herds, and this is why **PAN** refers to all the members of a specific group or herd. Pan had the horns, ears and legs of a goat, with a man's body and head. His appearance was supposed to cause terror similar to that of a frightened **PANIC** and stampeding herd. Our word **PANIC** is derived from pan, it is Pan's•ak. **PAN•DEMIC** = Pan's diemic = Pan's terror. It was a that caused terror in the human flock. **PAN•DEMONIUM** = something that raises the flock of demons. **PAN•DORA** = of the flock's mouths (ora is the plural form of os=mouth). **PAM•PHLETS** = pan•phil•its = flock•loving•things. **PAMPAS** = pan•pass = flocks•pass. **PANNING A BOOK** = what Brotherly reviewers do so the flock will tend to ignore troublesome media. **PANNING OUT** = when the brothers help media they like to spread into the flock.

PANDEMIC = pan•demic = every•terror

Gr. diemos = terror, like in diemosaurus/ dinosaurs. It means to throw everything at 'em in Bro•lingo, a language of the Haremi Arabs who consider themselves above the rest of humanity.

PAN•DEMONIUM = pan•demonium = every demon, all the demons or unleashing all hell's demons. This is not chaos, but every demon released/

PAN•DORA = pan•d'ora = everythin•of-the'mouth

PANTHEON = pan•the•on = all•gods•big

PANTHEON = pan•theon= every•god

PARA = along-side, amis

PARA•CITE = along-side•cell

PARADISE

Gr. paradeisos = a royal park, garden, or game reserve, from Avestan pairidaeza=enclosure or park. Little spoken of is that the Greek and Middle Eastern concept of paradise is always enclosed, always protected from outsiders using what is within.

PARAGON

It is burgeon = br•geon = bro•genius = the perfection of the brother•oo•de. Today, a paragon is a person or thing that is regarded as a perfect example of something, or a model of excellence.

PARALYSIS

outside/exceeding•lusis = excessively dissolved and incapable of movement.

PARA•METER = the outside measurement

PARA•NORMAL = outside the normal

PAR•HELION = bar•sun, the sun•father that leads mankind forward.

PARA•PHRASE = bar•phrase = bar•telling. officially from Gr. paraphrasis from Para=modified + phrazein=telling

PARLIAMENT = bar•ali•a•m•n't

PAROCHIAL = br•ochi•al = brotherly•eyes•under

Gr. **PAROIKOI**=resident serfs.

PARODY = bar•hodi = brotherly•way = A twisted imitation of someone, from Gr. parodia = a burlesque poem.

PARROT = A bird that repeats what it hears.

PAR•OT•ID GLAND = bar•ot•id G•al•an•de = A gland near the ear.

PAROUSIAL = bar•oo•sia? Gr. parousia=the second coming. Gr sialon

PAROXYSM = bar•ak•sym sudden violent or sharp expression of an emotion or activity.

PAROXYTONE = bar•aki•tone = Esp. in Greek, having an acute accent on the penultimate syllable.

PAR•SIMONY = bar•sym•money. This now means extreme stinginess. It seems to have also once meant extreme greed for money to feed the poor people left behind in the land of no resources.

PARTNER = part•ner, the black/Arab part

PARVENU = br•ve•new = bar•we•new

PASSION = peh•sh'n

PASSIONATE = peh•sh'n eh•te? = say•not'one

eh•you?

PASTA

LINGUINI = lingua•ini = lingua of the innies

FETTUCINI = efey•tu•ak•inee

SPAGHETTI = s•peh•geh•ti = no•say•smart•you

LINGUINI = al•in•G•oo•ini

GORGONZOLA = core•gonos•solo

Alfredo = al•br•ed•o?

PATENT = peh•te•n't = say•you•not = don't you talk about it

PATENT LIE = a don't you talk about it lie

OMISSION = o•mouth•ion = no mouthing

PATH DEPENDENCY is really a psych term for people who only use the paths already blazed for them in their minds by others, and never attempt to trail-blaze on their own.

Everyone should try to get off the well beaten trails of mankind (metaphorical trails, not real trails) and make your own like a true TRAIL BLAZER, no matter how small or fruitless the journey.

And never undermine the value of anyone's first few steps in this direction, especially your own kids.

PATHO•LOGICAL = the logic of suffering and being without

PATIENT = peh•ti•n't, someone who will not tell you.

PATRIOTIC = parer•ot = father•eared = listen to your father.

PAY PAL = peh•pal

PEANUT GALLERY = peh•n•it kal•ouri

PECKING ORDER = Peh•aking order = the order in who gets to say

PECUNIARY = peh•ak•oo•nee•ouri

PEDANT = peh•di•n't = a teacher that doesn't let you talk

PEDERASTY = peh•dar•ass•ti = say•give•ass•you

PEDESTRIAN = ped•east•tree'n = those who had to walk out of the land of no resources.

PEDESTRIANS = ped•east•ouri'ns = those walking out of the land of no resources

PEDIGREE = peh•di•G•ouri

PEDIGREE = paidi•Gree(ak) = boys•Greek

Sp. **PEJOR** = peh•our

PENNSYLVANIA = pan•sylvania = the whole forrest, the wilderness west of the colonies

PENTAGON = peh•n't•A•gonos = a yellow jew that is not in it but is descended from the harem clan.

PENTHOUSE = peh•n't•house, the magazine is a blurd for this term for a houri•house

PENT UP = peh•n't up

PENTADACTYL = peh•n't•A•dactyl = an outie finger

PENTAPLOID = peh•n't•A•pull•oi•de = an outie that you should not pull on.

PENTACOSTAL = peh•n't•ak•os•tell = an outie mouth for furthering your cause.

PENTOSE = peh•nt•os

PENAL = peh•n•al

PENANCE = peh•n•hence

PENCHANT = peh•n•chant

PENDANT = peh•n•de•n't

PENGUIN = peh•n•G•oo'n

PENINSULA = peh•n•insula

PENNY = peh•n•nee

PENULTIMATE = pan•ultimate = the last word

PENURIOUS = pan•our•ous = all ours

PEOPLES = peh•pals

PEPTO BISMAL = Peh•ex•peh•t•o Abysmal = Say•out•say•you•no Ab•bys•mal. Tell me if it is terrible. Answer, No, I'm in the pink.

Gr. **PERI** is not just outside, it is the outside that can be seen. Thus we understand the peri is the seen, the area within sight.

PERIMETER = the measurement of the boundary

PERI•G•RI•NATION = around•G•our•nation

PEREGRINE FALCON = peri•G•ouri'n Eff•al•con

PERIL = peri•al = around it, a dangerous place

PERI•PHERY = peri/bari•feri = around the brothers

PER•NICIOUS = bar•nike•ous •of the bro•victory

PERSIFLAGE = brsi•ef'l•ak = bros shout the point

PERSNICKETY has an unknown origin. Perhaps it was originally pernicky, a cross between pernicious and rickety. The word applied to the structures that some brothers would build that were both dangerous and flimsy.

PERSPICACIOUS = bari•speak•aki•ous

PERUSE = bar•use. This is the careful reading of an Arab gazette

PESSIMISM = pessi•mouth•ism = lower•mouth•ism.

Gr. pessein = to fall or lower.

PETA = peh•ta = you talk (it up)

PETRO

Gr. petros and petra = rock, in reference to the giant meteorite, the blackstone of Yatrib and Mecca.

PETULANT = peh•tu•al•n't = say•you•al•not

PIE = dia = diameter

PIG LATIN

IX•NAY = Ix nay = fish•you?

AMSCRAY = Am•s•cor•ay? = is not core eh? = your not a core guy

I•PEH = things being said

PILFER = pull•eff•our

PINNACLE = peh'n•ak•al

PHANTASM = effay•n't

Gr. **PHANTAZEIN** = to make visible, and was pronounced just like English **FANTASY**

Gr. **PHAINEIN** = to reveal, depict or show. This word was pronounced like a cross between **FANNY** and **FEIGNI**.

PHANTASM once described a fading likeness; sort of like what remains of facts or words after the Brothers are done changing them. In fact, the word seems to have been an internal word of the Brotherhood that leaked out into general use. Today however, PHANTASM describes a frightening apparition or figment of the imagination; suggesting that the word PHANTASM itself had become a PHANTASM (by the old definition of the word).

BENDING THE MEANING OF THE PHANT WORDS

Recall the shocking preview trailer for the 1978? horror film PHANTASM. It is the film with the flying metal orb (tennis-ball sized) that stabbed into people's skulls and then pumped their brains out. Thus with this trailer, the Arab ministry of truth bent the meaning of

PHANTASM = eff•ay•n't•a•sym = shout not or you are not with it

PHANTOM = eff•ay•n't•tom = shout•not•big

EFF•AY•N'T•AGORICAL = agori•kal = shout•not•big markets•green

FANTA SODAS

This brand is another blurd for the PHANT words.

PHANERO•ZOIC = show•able to the animals. Gr. ZOION = animal, zion, zoo'un.

PHANTOM IMAGES = phain•tome = a see-through thin slice

PHAN•TOM = Gr. phainein = to show + t•om/t•on = your•big. A phantom is when you see the big picture. Also related to Gr. phainein are FANTASY, FANATIC, FAN, PHANTASM, FEIGN and FAINT

PHILANDERING

Phil•an•dar•ing = love•sex•giving, or having lots of sex outside marriage, thus undermining of the Mideast's central advantage over the host part of the world.

PHILANTHROPY = Phil•an•tropy =

love•rebirth•nourishing. This is troping mankind for the better, or nourishing the group good. The correct spelling is phil•an•tropi

PHIL•ATELY is not stamp collecting, it is loving exemption from tax. Gr. philos=love + Gr. ateleia=exemption from tax or payment, Gr. telos=toll or payment for moving goods. So a philatelist is not a stamp collector, but a freeloader, at least to the sphinx wise guys.

PHILISTINE = phili•stone= loves stone

PHILOSOPHY = false•sophia, false•wisdom, or fool•sophia,

PH•ONEY = eff•oni

PHOENIX

According to Egyptian mythology, a PHOENIX was a beautiful, solitary bird which lived in the Arabian desert for 500 years at a time. Then it would flame-out, totally consumed by fire; only to rise again from the ashes, renewed and ready to start another reincarnation. So clearly, the 500 year time frame is important for the Phoenician Brothers.

A PHOENIX is also a person that is regarded as uniquely remarkable in some respect, like a prodigy or paragon. So we should wonder if Saudi Arabia was ARABIA PHOENIX before it was ARABIA FELIX, meaning "prosperous Arabia" in Latin. Also, the phoenix does not rise from the ashes, it rises from the cinders, or rather the kinders.

DOES THE PHOENIX RISE FROM ITS KINDERS?

Maybe the PHOENIX doesn't rise from the ashes, but from its CINDERS or rather its KIN•DARS. These were the smartest haremi that were chosen for placement with the Aristo frontmen of the host civilization. The word KIN•G may be related, and also KIN•DRED= dreaded kin.

PHRASE Gr. phrazein - to tell or declare

PHRENOLOGY is normally held to be the study of the shape and size of the human head as a supposed indication of mental abilities and character. However, Gr. PHREN=mind, so the real study of phrenology should be the way the mind works, not the way the outward appearance of the skull relates to the mind.

Regardless, the shape of one's skull is probably a pretty good way to recognize haremi

Pinochio

Wood symbolizes the older, non-living part of the Arab tree. This was about a bro who didn't have a smart or "real" boy. So he told his wooden son to tell a bunch of brotherly lies and eventually his nose became real big, meaning that everyone he became a Jew.

Pinochle = peh'n•oak•al

PLACID = pull•ak•id = pul•peak•idea.

PLAGIARISM = pull•A•G•our•ism

PLAINTIVE = pullay•n't•ive

PLAN = Pull•an

PLANT SYMBOLISM

On the model of Herodotus of Halicarnassus salting the meat of history, we have **PRUNING** the tree of knowledge and the tree of life. However pruning is about cutting off limbs, not curing plums into prunes.

DERACINATE L. radic=root, is to tear a plant up by the roots. **RADICAL**, is also about roots, but it is fundamental or far reaching change, change to the roots. **GIRDLING**, as it relates to Arab trees is about cutting off a ring of bark around the base of the tree. This normally proves fatal to the tree. It is the easiest way to kill a plant. Here we are also talking about metaphorical trees, be they our customs, our business enterprises, our governments, our ideas, or the like.

PLATITUDE = pull•a•ti•tude

Our parasite has an economic relationship with us. And it doesn't want any non-money reward systems creeping into our world because this dilutes the power of its own reward systems. So the parasite seems to have blurred this useful word into something completely different. According to the Apple dictionary: "a remark or statement, esp. one with a moral content, that has been used too often to be interesting or thoughtful: she began uttering liberal platitudes."

PLAUSIBLE

A plausible matrix program is on that only needs a little praise (L. laudare) applause (L. applaudere), a little praise or pricing, or something like a corrupt election, so that it is believable.

APPLAUSE and the PLAUSIBLE

This is sort of related to plausible deniability. Here I imagine a clique of Brothers applauding a speaker, making what he said seem plausible or possible through applause.

So APPLAUSE has long been related to the PLAUSIBLE. And the Arabs have since Roman times at least tried to corrupt and manage the applause systems in our government and economy.

PLEAD = plea•de

PLEASE = plea•se

PLEASANT = pull•us•n't

PLETHORA = pull'eth•ora = a pull for the big mouth of Arabs Inc.

PLOT = pull•ot = pull•ear. In Slavic languages plotki = gossip

PLUNDER = pull•under = wealth•taken down

PLUTOCRACY

Gr. ploutos is supposed to mean wealth, but its true meaning was the wealth and power of Ishtar. This was the power of PLUTO, the god of the underworld, so a plutocracy was not really a government by the wealthy, but a government by rich Arab frontmen, a totally corrupt form of government.

POETRY

Gr. poiema = fiction, or poetry. Gr. poiein=to create. So poetry really just means creations.

POET Gr poetes = poet, a creator, or fabricator, novelist screen writer, one whose "poetry" supports the Arab cause.

POTTERY

This is a blurd for poetry so people can't talk about poetry as a worthless subject.

POGON•OPHORA

Is this a zoological phylum these deep sea worms, or is it people? If they are people, they are bearded people, like Jews because the word breaks down as Gr. pogon=beard + pherein=to bear.

POGROM = **PROGRAM** = pro•G•our'em

POIGNANT Gr. poiein = to create, implying that POIGNANT really means synthetic, manufactured, contrived.

POLEM•ARCH = warlord. Gr. polem = war + arch=lord

POLEMICS = the study of war because Gr. polemós = war

POLITE, POLO, POLICE: The definition of POLITE word comes from L. POLITUS = polished. But why do our dictionaries mostly ignore Gr. POLITES = citizen, or good citizen? There is an obvious overlap of meaning here. Strange how being POLITE is now something related to Miss Manners and not government. Strange also how good citizens are children in school and not society. Strange how POLITICS is about campaigning and not trying to make the world better. Strange how POLICE is about law enforcement, and not about helping people to get along better.

POLO might be a useful word, but it is blocked by the Mideast horseback game, a game that seems to have been invented to cover talk of a metaphorical horseback game — the "great game," or "great game of polo-tics" on horseback. (The Arab baro•crats are the horses that do all the work, the rider, the figurehead is just for show.). POLO is also

blocked by POLO SHIRTS and the propaganda explorer MARCO POLO.

From now on, POLO will be called HORSE HOCKEY, and ridiculed for its origins as a Brotherly cover story. The shirts will be called golf shirts and the brand, like all Mideast brands will be seized, and the trademark voided. From now on, POLO will be a word/ prefix that describes good citizenship and involvement in group efforts.

POLOSERVICE = political service

POLOCON = politics and economics

POLOLOGY = the study of group decisions

POLITICALLY CORRECT

These words are all very long multi-syllable words that make us dumb and unable to understand the Mideast's feeding

poor-1 = economically disadvantaged -10

Black-1 = African American -7

Egyptian -3 = Egyptian American -7

Iraqi = Iraqi American -7

Asian-2 = Asian American -6

Indian-3 = Native American -6

politically incorrect -8

lisp-1 = speech impediment -5

stammer-2 = speech impediment -5

All these new terms are long and they squander our scarce mental and communication resources.

POLLARDS and BOLLARDS

Today, a POLLARD is a tree with the branches cut back. This represents the Brother's tree after a purge. The archaic meaning of POLLARD is of an animal that has lost its horns or cast its antlers, meaning that the creature has lost its whole point of life. A BOLLARD is a short thick post or tree that has been cut off.

Now L. polus=end of an axis, from Gr. polos=pivot, axis, sky. So here we see POLLARDS and BOLLARDS as the other end of the Mideast's axis that have been cut off. Note the pattern:

a **POLLARD** = a pole•man

a **WIZARD** = a viz•man, a seer

a **RETARD** a RETT-ED or soaked and softened, a **ROTTED•ARD**,

a **DRUNKARD**

a **DULLARD** = one who has been DULL-ED somehow.

a **POLLY•ANNA** is not someone who is overly positive, but someone who is saying many new and different things.

POL•TER•GEIST = pole•terra•ghost

This is the great spirit of the earth, mankind and the host, as opposed to the heavens, the sky, and the parasite. A poltergeist is only frightening to the parasite's crew or core•oo. El, the god of the hebrews

was the original poltergeist, a thing of pure goodness to 99% of the world.

POLYMATH = peh•ali•mouth, a figurehead genius that speaks for everyone on the side of Mideast Inc. This however was an unacceptable word/idea, and it had to be changed. So the official etymology of Gr. polumanthes is based on polu=much + manthanein=learn.

POLYNOMIAL = many names inside

PONDEROUS is a blurd

It should be something that is weighty and in need of pondering. It officially means slow, clumsy, dull, laborious or excessively solemn

PON•ZI = pawn•animal

POOL = peh•oo•al = say•lake•towards

Gr. **POROS** = ingenuity, passage, a way through.

This is trade related POROSITY because Gr.

EMPOROS = merchant, based on EM = bringing in + POROS. This word is probably related to IMPORTS, and EMPEROR. Gr. APOROS = without passage, impassible. The APOROS of logic is not real, but a distraction.

POST•ERI•TY = post•ouri•ti

POTOMAC river in Washington D.C. is from Gr. potamos=river. When something has a matrix name like this, it normally has a matrix role. River of money feeding the Arabs?

PRAETORS AND PRO•PRAETORS

In Rome, a praetor was a sort of governor's assistant in the Roman colonies. Pro•praetor meant in place of the praetor, or a deputy praetor. This gave rise to the the blurbs OPERATOR and PROPRIETOR words related to PREDATOR and PREDATORY PRICING.

PRAGMATIC is from Gr. pragma=deed, so pragmatic actually means having to do with actions instead of words. It is remarkable how this highly useful word has been transformed into one of many ways of saying practical and realistic.

PRATE = br•a•te = brother•a•you

PRATTLE = br•a•tell

PRAYING MANTIS

This is Mohammed, the ultimate preying mantis, or preying prophet.

PRAYING MANTIS Gr. mantis = prophet, teacher. Gr. manthanein = learn. Now there are two problems with this the term praying mantis. A) the insect does not

really put its front limbs together in anything like a prayer position, and B) Why is it a prophet that is praying? Why isn't the insect called a praying bug, or something else?

Maybe "preying mantis" was a troublesome saying that was going around about Islam's prophet. Maybe people were calling Mohammed the PREYING MANTIS, and the insect was contrived to blur away that problematic term.

PRECIOUS = pre•aki•ous

PRECOCIOUS literally means pre + co + akious. Precocious children are the ones that are too young to take, or something like that.

PREDATOR

For the last hundred years or so, this word has roughly meant carnivore. However, previously it meant someone who seized booty (L. praeda = booty). Now given that this word was obviously changed, we need to ask, why was it a problem? Well, here we imagine the perennial new guy calling the perennial guy-before as his pre-dator and his practices pre-dator-eal.

PREEMPTED = pre•purchased, bought up

PREGNANT =bri•G'n•n't, or bearing a non-brotherly child

PREMONITION = pre•mn•ish•n = before•meme•ish•ing

PRE•SAGE = pre•say•G

PRESIDENT is said to come from L. praesident is from L. prae=before + sidere=sitting. However, a better fit is Gr. presbus=old men or elder.

PRECEDEAL = precede•al

PRECEDENTAL = precede•n't•al

We have precedents and presidents, and prescient people, but we lack adjectives for thought that are supposed to set a precedent, as well as those that are not.

PRIDE = bri•de

BREED = bri•de

PRIMORDIAL

Look at the blurd parallax here. Officially means beginning at the beginning of time. It would however seem to be first in a sequence or order of things or something like a cornerstone idea. For this idea we will now use **PRIMORDIAN**

PRION, PRION DISEASE

These seem to be from Gr. prion = saw. Here we note some things about prion disease. 1) The tiniest amount can infect. 2) cooking often does not kill the

prions. 3) It takes months, if not years to show symptoms. Here we understand why our parasite calls it the saw disease — because it cuts down an entire host society.

PRISON = bri•son = the super-confined life the Arabs are born into

PRISTINE is from L. pristinus = former

PRIVATE = bri•we•te

PROCRUSTEAN = Pro•core•us•ti'un. This word officially means enforcing uniformity or conformity without regard as to natural variation or individuality. In legend, Pro•kroustes the 'stretcher', was a robber of the highways who pulled people apart and cut off their limbs to make them the right size.

PROD = Pro•di = to forward

PRODIGAL = pro•di•G•al

PRODIGAL SON = pro•di•G•al son = for•of•G•towards

PRODIGIOUS = pro•di•G•ous

PRODIGY = pro•di•G = advancing the G

PRO•FANE = pro•phain = helping show

PRO•GENY = favoring•genetic-line

Strange how we infidels lack a word for things which favor or help our genetic lines. Strange how the Greek word has been blurred into another term for offspring, descendants, heirs, issue, spawn, children, kids, family, babies, scions.

PROGRESS = for the grex

PROVIDENCE = provide•hence

PROVIDENT = provide•hen't = provide not

REGRESS = the grex does it again

INGRESS = in the grex

ENGLISH = in the grex

DIGRESS = to make a distinction between two grexes

PROJECT = in-front•throw

PROLIX = pro•lix = writing that helps to dissolve meaning and thought.

PROMETHEUS = pro•men•the = pro•mankind•religion

PROPAGANDA = pro•pagan•da = for pagan's give

PROPAGANDA = paid messages

1) Gr. paid = child, so propaganda is for kids.

2) Propaganda involves paid messages.

3) Pro•pagan•da = for pagans give

4) Pagan = peh•again, the ones you have to keep telling again.

5) Propaganda is for pro•pagating ideas, and it requires payment.

6) L. PRO = fronting for + L. PAGARE = to pay. So L. PRO•PAGARE = to front for those who are paying, and PRO•PAGANDA is what they are paying for. The idea of propagating plants, that comes from a literal construction of metaphor. So in Latin, PROPAGANDA simply meant PAID MESSAGES.

Today, our word PROPAGANDA has been changed to mean BIASED or MISLEADING INFORMATION. However, the original meaning is shows us where the distinction should exist. We will never be able to distinguish between what is biased and misleading and what is not. We can however easily tell paid messages from unpaid ones; and we can tax the sh•it=not•it out of paid messages to limit their corrupting force in our society.

PROPHET

Gr. prophetes = spokesman, from pro=for/before + phetes=speaker.

PROPHET and PROFIT

It appears that the brothers were always asking, "what is in it for the prophet?" And maybe they were talking about "prophet-oriented business" In any case, the extra removable money became known as PROPHET. It was such a useful word that it got out in general circulation and stuck. So the Brothers then had to come up with a different spelling, PROFIT because PROPHET was too incriminating.

But can't all the the Mideast PROPHETS be viewed as PROFIT MAKING concepts for the Mideast? Haven't all the other prophets (the prophets before me) fed the land of no resources with either tithes or sacramental incense sales, prayer carpet sales, icons sales, religious taxes, tithes, or religious jewelry sales and the like? For that reason, I call all the Mideast prophets as false prophets, at least for us in the land that has resources. For the land of no resources, however, all their PROPHETS must have seemed an absolute "god send," in that they substantially increased the PROFITS of the group cause that fed the land of no resources.

PROPHYLACTIC = pro•phule•ak•tic = helping the leaf point on the tree

PROPOLIS = pro•polis = helping-the-city

Strange how honey bees produce a substance called bee glue or propolis. This certainly sounds like a metaphor. How can we not think that honey symbolizes the skimmed efforts of our human "hives," and that the Brotherly bears = bros are constantly stealing our honey to feed their people.

See, the ancient Greek speakers were speaking metaphorically about the social fabric of enslaved human HIVES living in their boxes, 'going

about their business,' completely unaware of the man-made matrix they spend their lives in, collecting honey for 'their hives', but unbeknownst to them, the honey has always been quietly siphoned away by parasitic beekeepers (bookkeepers) from the land of no resources. This enabled the bloated clan of the beekeepers to thrive even though it lived in a land of absolutely no resources.

And a deeper question is how can this coincidence of meanings be true unless you live in a matrix and the metaphor is true?

PRO•SAIC = pro•say•ak

PROSE = pro•say

PROSELYTE Gr. proseluthos=stranger or convert, from Gr. proserkhesthai=to find and approach. Other related words are SEARCH, SLEUTH, LOOT

PROSELYTIZE = pro•sell•it•ize

PROSTITUTE = Br•os•ti•tu•te

PROSPER = pro•s•ber = helping•non•brothers

PROTRACTED = pro•terra•act•ed

PROUD = pro•de = in front of, sticking out, or projecting

PROVINCES = pro•vinces = out of victory

PROVISO = pro•vizo = helping to see

PROVOKE = Pro•voke = to make someone talk

PROVOCATIVE = Pro•vocative = something that will cause people to become vocal. Or something that gets people talking

Synonyms for provoke

All the following words really mean the same thing, and there are just so many words with the same meaning here: needle, goad, spur, prick, sting, prod, nettle, barb, incite, rouse, stir, move, stimulate, motivate, excite, inflame, work up, fire up, impel, anger, incense, irritate, madden, harass, harry, plague, molest, tease, taunt, torment, peeve, aggravate, hassle, rankle, rile, bug, elicit, induce, beget, prompt, trigger.

Now the the eskimos famously have lots of words for snow, and we have lots of words in our language for how the parasite provokes our people into showing that they are smart or have some back bone. This is so the Arabs know who to purge the next time they can get away with it.

PRUDE = br•oo•de = one who furthers the bro•oo by being conservative

PRUNELLA and Fr. PRUNELLE

Prunella is a plant genus that includes self-heal. The family is Labia•tae (you lips). In Medieval Latin, it was brunella, the same name as a disease that caused a brown coating on the tongue. Self-heal, or prune•ella (pruning off the branch) supposedly cured this disease. Now Prunelle is the same as blackthorn and

sloe. A blackthorn is a cudgel or bludgeon. It is hard to say what exactly is being hidden here.

PSALMS are from Gr. psalmos = songs sung to harp music. However, Gr. psallein=to pluck. So maybe psalms are songs that pluck our feathers and keep us from flying high and seeing the big picture.

PSEPH•OLOGY

The study of elections and trends. Gr. psephos=pebble or voting pebble. It could also be soph•ology = the study of being a wise scribe.

PSYCHO•PATH

This is not a crazy man but the way you came to your ideas or thoughts, the path you took.

PT BARNUM = peh•teh bar'n•um?

Think of **PUISSANCE** and the French PUISSANT as also being written as pus, or buss. Now consider **OMNIBUS IDEM** = omni•pus ideas = all•mouth ideas or everyone says so.

PULCRITUDE = pull•cori•tu•de

PULL YOUR LEG

To pull someone's leg is to pull their l'ex•g

PULPET = pull•peh•ot

PUNGENT = peh•un•G•n't = say•one•G•n't

PURLOIN = pur•al•oin = for•the•one

PURPLE = bur•pull

Sp.. **PUTA** = peh•oo•te•A = speak-of-the•nest-egg•you•A

Fr. **PUTARD** = peh•oo•te•ard = speak-of-the•nest-egg•you•man

It. **PUTANESCA** = peh•oo•te•an•es•que = say•egg•you•again•is•what.

PYRRHIC VICTORY is either a victory at excessive cost, or a victory over one's peers. Well, in Semitic languages where Bs and Ps are muddled Peer=brother.

QQQ

QUAFFING IS KUFFAR

In English QUAFF means to drink, especially and alcoholic beverage. Most dictionaries show the word appearing in the 1500's. Did it come from Arabic KUFFAR=infidel? Were Brothers only quaffing drinks with us?

QUAINT = ak•oo•ain't

QUALUUDE = ak•away•al•oo•de = point•away•towards•nest-egg•about

METHAQUALONE = mouth•al•ak•al•one

The generic name of the drug

QUANTUM = ak•oo•an•t'um, quantity, measure, cut.

This is the amount the Arabs had to pay in, the cut they had to give to the oo'em•A = nest•eggs•of the Arabs.

QUASH = ak•oo•wash

QUEER = Ak•oo•i•our

QUINT•ESSENTIAL = ak•oo•n't essential

QUENTIN TARANTINO = Ak•oo•n't•in Te•our•n't•in•o = who•not•in you•our•not•in•not.

QUINN = ak•oo•in

QUILTS = heavily woven and complex fabrics of artificial reality, pieced together matrix programs, metaphorical of course. The word comes from using many ink quilts.

QUIT = the archaic meaning is avenge, or serve measure for measure

NO QUARTER = not•ak•our, terra

In other words it means, "not bro ours, earthling, and when people said this, the person was killed. This is related to a SUMMARY EXECUTION = sym•ouri = with•ours, or a sham execution.

RRR

RABBLE sounds like Arab•al

RABBLE sounds like Gr. rhabdo = club, baton, so a rabble is a bunch of men with clubs.

RABBLE ROUSING is supposedly inflaming the emotions of a crowd for typically political reasons. However the true meaning seems to be to make men pick up whatever weapon they had and riot = ouri•ot, the Arabs leading the mob around by the ear.

RACKET = a thing with tightly pulled woven strings, a matrix over a small area. A fiddle has strings going in one direction and is only useful for making music.

RANSOM = our'ns•sum

RACKET = our•ak•eh•te?

This is a device for returning a small ball. Most of the air goes through the open but taught weave

To **RAIN** from Gr. rhein=to flow. And the **REIGNING** king is flowing money and political control to his Mideast administration; thus feeding the land of no

resources in Wahhabi rainmaking style. Now the third sound-alike would be the **REINS** used to direct a horse, or the metaphorical horse symbolizing the Mideast administration under (or surrounding) the guy **REIGNING**.

Here are some phrases that make more sense in the above context. **WHEN IT RAINS IT POORS** (when money flows to the Mideast, people in the host society get poor. **RAINING CATS AND DOGS** is about Jew=cats and gangsters=dogs. **FREE REIN** started as FREE REIGN, and **REIN IN** was actually REIGN IN. It seems that a REIGN of TERROR could also be translated as a huge flood Wahhabi Terrorism sending lots of Rainwater across to the desert, the land of no resources in a flood of Gr. DIA•RRHEA, from Gr. dia=across + Rhein=flow or rain.

RACCOON is supposedly from the Algonquian word aroughcun, which sure sounds like arakhne-kun, or Gr. arakhne=spider + kunos = dog, or spider•dog. So a racoon is was a spider dog, a dog that climbed trees.

RAMPAGE a great way to express ramping up/down of things. There is no need to waste this great word on violent acts. The second meaning is an Arab blurd

RANCID = our'en•cide = our•new•poison
RANSACK = our'n•sack

RCA = our•ak•A
RCA VICTOR = our•ak•A victorious, like the lingerie brand Victorious Secret

READ = re•de, ouri•de
RED Gr. eruthos, erythraean=red. ERITREA=red
RED HAIR = this symbolizes Jews

RECOURSE and **RESOURCE**
The Arabs play the intersection of these two words.

RECTUM
This is a great word for something straight level, plumb, honest, in order, it should not have any connection to the anus.

REFRACTORY has an interesting definition. It is sometimes used to describe a medical condition that does not yield to the conventional treatment. Funny how it has come to suggest boys, young men, and horses who stubbornly resist being tamed. It sort of makes you wonder if our education system exists for the purpose of taming our minds.

REGIMENT = ouri•G'm•n't
REIGN = our•A'n

RELIGION = re•lig'n = powerful•ligaments
RELIGION comes from Latin religare=to bind, or to obligate. So religious systems are the system that bind us.

REMBRANDT
Rembrandt is a blurd name for remember-anti

RENAISSANCE MAN = a reborn man, a brother
RENOWN is from Middle English RE-NOUN and Old Fr. renomer=to make famous. But maybe renown is not fame, or being talked about, maybe it is simply being RE-KNOWN, like when the brothers take some person and re-make him, making him known or RE-KNOWN as something else.

RENT
Rent is an opening or a gap, so the places for rent were really openings, probably the only openings, as there was no option to purchase land from a feudal lord in his town. And In walled towns there was a fixed number of places, so frequently, there was nothing for rent; no place to start a new business, except outside the wall where it was dangerous thanks to the terrorism of the countryside by lawless brigand terrorists. Anyway, when feudalism broke down, so to did the feudal Arab monopoly over European business activities.

REPARTEE = re•divisionds
REPTILE = ouri•peh•tel
RESIDENT = ras•id•n't = lead•thinker•not
REVERENT = re•ver•n't = strong untruths

REWRITING HISTORY, REVISIONIST HISTORY, and CHANGING THE FUTURE:

The English language lacks a neutral word for talking about changing our account of past events.

MAKING HISTORY = doing something worthy of recording, not producing historical accounts as we would expect. That apparently should be left to the Mideast's "experts."

REWRITING HISTORY = a word that bizarrely suggests changing the future

REVISIONIST HISTORY = a term that rapidly became a pejorative and now suggests something akin to tampering with data.

We lack a word for the constructive revision of history, and this is not a coincidence. Our parasite does not want us to go back and revisit the past. My work clearly shows why. From now on;

1) **REWRITING HISTORY** is about the past, not the future.

2) Our historical record needs a complete overhaul without any Brotherly "historians."

3) The correct term for altering the course of future events is **CHANGING THE FUTURE**.

RHABDOMANCY=dowsing for water with a stick. This is not finding real water, but filthy lucre for the loo. The stick or Gr. rhabdos is not held over the ground, but over an unfortunate human victim who will not be beaten unless he/she produces enough money.

RHETORIC = our•it•our•ak = our thing, our point

RHINOCEROS = ouri•an•ak•eros = a visit to the harems.

RIBALD = ouri•peh•al•de

RICA A•MER•RICA

RICA A•FER•RICA

According to legend, America is named after Amerigo Vespucci who explored the east coast of South America in 1501-2, only 9 years after Columbus. In Brolingo:

A•MER•RICA = no•seas•richer, no•trade•richer

EFF•RICA = shout-that-it's rich

FILTHY RICH is a reference to their connection with the richest and dirtiest family on earth

RIGHTEOUS MAN

There were these low budget propaganda films that helped make San Francisco's Summer of Love years what they apparently were. And these films were instrumental in starting the counter culture in America in the mid 1960s. Anyway, there was this one film with this "listing out" of all this trite hippy neo-speak.

Anyway, one of these phrases struck me as particularly non-sensical, and it was "You may be hip but you are not righteous." This means in the Brotherly language, you might be a HIP=a horse, a strong (smart) creature but you are not of the RIGHT side.

RIGOROUS = ouri•G•our•us

RIGID = ouri•G•id

RIFE = ouri•eff

RIPLEY'S = ouri•peh•ali = our tell them, believe it or not

RIVAL is from the L. rivalis = a person using the same river as another. It is from L. rivus=river. The wise guys with the Mideast trading monopoly didn't like any competition

ROBBIN HOOD = robbing hodos

Gr. hodos = road or way. This mythical figure is an impersonization of the parasite's robbing ways. His band of bari men plagued the highways of Britain. These interfered with domestic trade, so Mideast imports would be more valuable. And incidentally NEIGHBOR•HOOD = neighbor•hodos = a neighbor way, the route by your neighbors. And the 'hood is

the hodos (silent -os ending) to the harem bros.

ROBOCOP

A great name for robotic monitoring, something the parasite hates. Ergo the stupid blurd-titled movie.

ROBOT = our•ob•ot = our•blocking•ear. This is the Arab word for a blurd, a blocking word.

ROCK = r•ak = our•ak = our point

RODENTS GNAWING

All these words speak the multi-generational and glacial = G•al•A•aki•al speed of the Arab struggle = jihad.

ABROGATE = ab•rodare = from gnawing, struggling

ARROGANT = ab•rodent = gnawing, struggling

ARROGATE = ab•rodare from gnawing

ABRADE = ab•rode = from gnaw

ERRODE = ex•rodare = out of gnawing and degrading

ERUDITION = ex•roddition = our of gnawing, an eroded knowledge base.

RUDE = gnawed, degraded

TO ROGUE = to remove the defective plants from a crop. Isn't that what rogues did when the raged across the countryside killing the defective people who dared stray outside their town and engage in trade.

ROJAK = our•no•J•ak = mixed and a bad thing to say of people.

A ROLL IN THE HAY = a role in the A, a position in the Arab thing, hidden under the profane.

ROMAN = either Bro•man or Pro•man

ROMAN BLINDS = officially window coverings that pull up in pleats. However this is actually a word about the matrix. It describes the cloth, matrix, fabric of reality that keeps the Rumi/host people from seeing the outside world with. If you open the Roman blinds, you pull off the matrix. This is probably a useful term for the Arabs to communicate with.

ROMAN CHAMOMILE = from Gr. khamai•melon = low hanging fruit

ROMAN CANDLE = probably a reference to Nero burning the Christians, or Cori•easti•uns

ROMAN A CLEF = officially inverted names in writings. It is probably the cleft between the Mideast ways and the ways of the host.

ROMAN DE LA ROSE = officially a French poem from the 1200s, but also rose = our•os = our mouth

ROMAN FISH = rumi that the cannibal Arab harem brothers eat.

ROMAN-FLEUVE = the Roman/host stream/ways/flow

ROSE = our•os

ROSE = uprising, rouse a crowd, arouse, rise to the bait.

GET A RISE OUT OF,

Old English **RISAN**=make an attack

And yes **ROSEMARY**= our•os•m•bari

ROUND ROBB'IN

This probably started as **ROUND ROBBING STYLE**, that is to say that each one robs someone else in turn.

ROSTRUM comes from the Latin word for the prow of a ship. Thus the "roster" was the leader•ship, the leader of the ship of state.

RUDE = our•oo•de

RUMINANT = rum•in•n't = someone who is not with the Rumi, a contemplative person, who thinks things over after they are said. Someone like the livestock but not.

RUM BABA = Roman father. Baba = father in Arabic

RUMBLE = rum•pull = the sound the Arab pull makes

RUMDUM = someone who's mind was addled by Arab rum for the Rumi

RUMINATE = rumi•nate = someone born in Rome, a dumb ox (stong one), or a sheep (follower), or a goat (hungry greedy Jew)

RUMOR = rum•ora = Roman•mouths

RUMOR MONGER = a mn•G•our of rum•ora = thoughts•G•our Roman•mouths

RUMP STEAK = rum•peh s•te•ak = the proverbial pound of flesh to be eaten by the cannibal Arabs

RUMPLE = rum•peh•al = wrinkle

RUMPUS = rum•peh•us = noisy roman talk in the direction the Arabs want.

RUMPY PUMPY = Rum•peh Peh•umphi = Rome•talk
Talk•dick = casual sex with Rumi

RUSE = our•oo•se

SSS

The **SABBATH** day, and the word **SIBLING** are from **SABA**, or **SHEBA**, an ancient kingdom in Arabia known for its immense wealth and spices. **SIBLING** used to describe the relationship of the Brothers. It was later changed to include females. The **SABBATH** is the day you take off for **BETH•SABA** = **BETH•SHEBA** = the house of Saba.

SABOTAGING = sabre•tagging, tagging for sabres and blade runners that run through the flock and kill

many of them.

SABOTEURS supposedly broke things by kicking them with wooden shoes called sabots (if you can believe it). More likely it was Brothers on **SABER TOURS** in the house of war. Funny how there is a tourist booking service named Saber. They could never do tours, because the division would be called **Saber•tours**.

SABER=s•ab•our = not•from•our

A **SABER** is the unwieldy weapon the Brothers gave to their **UN•INCLUD•ED CLUE•LESS CLIE•N'TS**. The Arabs used a light-weight double edged sword, a little longer than your forearm. This weapon, like the Roman short sword, despite its apparent disadvantage, was much faster and hence more deadly. This especially mattered in "single combat," where it was vital to draw your weapon fast. Incidentally, the fast-draw mythology from our so-called western films is a blurring away of the Brotherhood's ancient tales about fast knife draws. Also, sometimes the light sabers were actual swords and sometimes they were metaphors for pens. Also a light•saber was a short double-edged sword for fast drawing.

SACCHARINE = s•ak•ourin = artificially sweet

SACRED and SACRAMENT come from L. SACER

Now sacraments are curious things that are hard to classify. On one hand they are a vital and integral part of a religion, because that substance is the one thing that people need to make their prayers sacred to their God. But on the other hand the production of sacraments generally exists entirely outside the realm of the religion itself. So **SACRAMENTS** are sort of a backdoor way to make money on a religion, lots of money.

SACRED = s•akr•id = no•point•our•idea

JESUS = G's•us

MOHAMMED = mn•ham•mid = idea•form•man = an idea in the form of a man, an impersonization

ABRAHAM = ab•our•man = the man we descended from

MOSES = mn•os•us = thought•mouth•ours

BUDDHA = Bud•a = a bud from the A

EXECRATE = ex•sacred = to make non-sacred. The Arabs have blurred and transformed this valuable word that should refer to a reduction of religious overhead into a feeling of great loathing.

DESECRATE = de•sacred = to make non-sacred. The Arabs have blurred and transformed this valuable word that should refer to a reduction of religious overhead into a word for treating a sacred place,

thing, or topic with violent disrespect.

SACRED = s•ak•our•ed = not•point•our•education

BLEST = blessed = pull•est = pull•east

RELIGIOUS = re•lig•os = stengthen•ligaments•mouth

DEVOTED = de•we•ot•ed = of•our•ear•ed

DEVOTION = de•we•ot•ion

SECULAR = s•ak•oo•al•our =

not•point•egg•towards•ours

PROFANE = pro•eff•A'un

REVERENT = ouri•we•our•n't

DEFILE = de•eff•ill = of•shouting•ill

PIOUS = peh•us = say•ours

GOD = G•hod = G•way

BLASPHEMY = pull•us•effi•mni

=pull•ours•shout•ideas

BELIEVER = pulli•we•our

PAYNIM = peh•nym = say•name

PAGAN = peh•G'un

OBSCENE = ob•scene

MORAL = mn•our•al = ideas•our•towards

IN•DECENT = not•descent, raising

DISSENT = descent, descend

HERETIC = inherited traits of the ak

SCANDALOUS = s•ak•an•de•al•os

DEGENERATE = the perfect word for the ape-like eloi people the Arabs want to breed. So instead of referring to genetic breeding, the arabs have blurred the word into a term for bad character, morality, and corruption.

DENIGRATE = to blacken, like Roman emperor Nero whose name was painted black, or peh'n't•ed black.

CHARACTER = ak•our•ak•terra

DETERIORATE = de•terri•orate. This is when the Arab ali'uns have orations to the earthlings and make them weaker and deteriorated.

REPUGNANT = re•pugn•n't = again•fight•not. This is the Arab word for when the Rumi flock will not fight any more.

REPULSIVE = ouri•pull•se•we

LOATH = al•oath

LEWD = al•oo•de

Hidden under the sacred and the profane

Many of the most problematic terms for the Arabs get hidden under profane or sacred topics so they are harder to discuss.

FORESKIN = for•kin, progeny, when they trim the fore•kin, they addle the minds of the kids that are not in it.

ASSHOLE = us•hole = the bottomless pit of Arabs Inc.

CORVA = core•va = to the core goes.

WHORE = houri = ouri, or sometimes war women

CUNT = ak•un•te = bro•not•you

FUCK = eff•eck = shout/promulgate•down

SHIT = sh•it= not•it

FAGGOT = effay•G•ot = shout•G•ear

TRANNNY = tyranny

TRANSVESTITE = trans•west•ite

JERK = j•our•ak

PISH = peh•ish

LOOGIE = al•oo•gee

NUDE = a blurd for new•de,

NAKED = an•ak•ed

PUSSY = peh•usi

PENIS = peh'n•us

SACRAMENTO

This city is named s•ak•ouri•m•n't•o =

not•point•out•mind•not•no. I would core drill the edge of every valley west of the gold country area, every couple miles. Then I would put every section of pipe in a sluice and measure the gold concentrations. I bet we will find millions of times more gold in ancient river beds in this area.

SACRED SECRETS

The words are related

SAD = taken away

SADIST = s•ad•ist = one who does not add, but takes away.

SADISTIC = s•add•istic=no•add•istic

SAFARI, SAVVY

Arabic SAFARA = to travel, Arabic SAFA = to see,

SAGA = s•aka = no point

SAGE = s•geh = not smart

SALAD DAYS = s•al•add days = not•the•towards days, the time when Brothers were not working towards the cause of Mideast Inc.

SALAMANDER = salam•ander = salam•man

That business about SALAMANDERS and fire; think SALAM-alacum and Gr. ANDERs=men. Salamanders were salam men, or muslims. As today, their backwards economic imperative had them living in fire. Salamander is the old name of asbestos, and in Marco Polo's book we see an Arab advert for salamander clothing. To clean it, you threw it in the fire.

SALARY = s•al•ouri = not•for•ours

SALIENT = s•ali•n't

SALUBRIOUS = s•al•loo•bri•ous = not towards the brotherly loo=drain, or throat or cash stream.

SAMBO

The word originated at least in the mid 1700's and

described a person of mixed race, especially a person that was part black or Indian and part European. it appears to be Sem=semitic + Sanskrit bo=knowledge.

SAME = from Greek sym

SANGUINE = s•ang•win = no ang win

SANTA CLAUS = anti•ak•laws

He gave gifts to the good ones and punished the bad ones. He kept a list and checked it twice, of which little boys and girls he did not like (because they were smart). Then he gave these poison (not coal). Also note how the gifts were for the children.

SAINT NICK AND SATANIC

Saint Nick is a blurd for satanic. The devil uses the greatest good so its lies work better. Surprise, surprise, Santa Claus is not only not real, but it hides something unspeakably evil as well.

SAPIENT = s•peh•n't = not talking about it

SARACEN = Sara's•kin

SARDONIC = s•ard•on•ak = not•guy•big's•point

The **SARGASSO SEA** seems to be named after the brown seaweed that floats on the ocean surface in large masses, thanks to numerous eye-like air bladders. Officially, we get the word SARGASSO from Modern Portuguese, but their the trail officially dies. Unofficially the word was probably not SARGAÇO but ARGAÇO after the Greek mythical composite creature ARGOS, that had a thousand eyes, like Big Brother of the big brotherhood.

Aeschylus, Prometheus Bound 570

"The earth-born herdsman with a thousand eyes"

SARGON = s•ar•gon = not our family

SATAN Gr. satan = adversary (supposedly) and Heb. satan=plot against

SATURNINE

L. saturninus = of Saturn. Today the word means slow, gloomy, dark in coloring, moody or mysterious. Now the old alchemical name for LEAD was SATURN, and the name for LEAD POISONING was SATURNISM. A SATURNINE PERSON was once someone poisoned by lead. Today the word has been altered to mean simply a moody character.

SAVVY = s•avian, or not a bird with a big picture of the way the world actually works with respect to Mideast parasitism.

Thai **SAWADEE KA** = Asia•wadi•ak

SCARRY = Perhaps a blurd for the Sicarii dagger-

men of Josephus.

SCATTER•BRAIN = scat•terr•brain = shit•earth•brain
SCENE Gr. skene=stage

SCEP•TIC, SCEP•TER and SHEEP

Examine in your mind's eye a SHEPHERD'S CROOK of the sort you would see in a biblical movie. It is about as tall as a man and the shepherds used it to manage or strike their flock so as to goad the animals on. The flocks ("staff") incidentally get used to living under the staff or shepherd's scepter, with the question-mark-shaped hook on the end for culling the animals/people. The bar would come down, and the animal would get culled. After a while, people started using the shape to mark that the person was about to get culled.

The **SHEPHERD'S CROOK** is also called a **SHEP•HERD'S SCEP•TER**, pronounced **SKEP•TER** in Greek. Now Gr. **SKEPTIKOS** = **SKEPTIC**. Gr. **SKEPE** = covering. Gr. **SKEPSIS** = channeled inquiry or doubt. And Gr. **SKEPTETHAI** = to bear on or cover.

Now lets think in terms of the separated (H.separad/ sephardic) shepherds, managing flocks of human sheep. The **SKEP•TIC** is a person who did not believe, but he is also a sheep that was culled with the shepherd's crook

Lambs are **MUTTON**, and when they revolt, it is a **MUTINY**. When they are talking among themselves, they are **MUTTERING**. If they are quiet, they are **MUTE**, or L. **MUTUS**. If one of them is acting like dog, he is a **MUTT**.

BLATHER, BLEAT Gr. bletes=blather or speak nonsense, the talk of sheep. Note that sheep as said to **BLEAT**.

SCHEME = a schematic, a loose plan. There must be no craziness or dishonesties associated with this word. Never pollute this vital word with anything else than what it is, a loose and preliminary schematic plan for something.

SCHMO = sh•know = doesn't•know

SCHMUCK = sh•m•uck = not•think•down

Is **SCIENCE** really about **SCIIONS** and **TOMES**? Perhaps science is frequently not so much about measurable, testable, reproducible experimentation, but about scions=cuttings and tomes=cuttings spliced onto the tree of knowledge.

SCINTILLA = s•n't•illa

ZION is from SCION, or a cutting put on another tree. Scion-ism really has nothing to do with settling in Israel. Scionism was first about taking semitic klons and grafting them onto other cultures, or other

people's cultural trees.

SCISSORS

From L. scissilis = cut and from Gr. **SKHIZEIN** = to split. **SCIZIM**, **SCIMITAR**, **DECISION**, **SCINTILLA**, **SCION**, **ZION** and **SCIENCE** are all related words. **SCIAMACHY** = shadow fighting, is also related, but its original form was **SCION-ARCHY**=rule by scions = cuttings. Also L. sciscere=to vote for.

SCOURGE = s•core•G

SCORE = s•core = nothing need be given to the core

SCHOLARS is from **SCROLL•ERS**. And a **SCROLL** is a s•core•al, or not with the core. The in•it harem bros would read a **BOOK** = peh•oo•ak

SCRABBLE = s•grab•al = not•grab•at

To scrabble is officially to grope around with one's fingers, trying to grab something. Grab is also the root of crab, or a grabbing creature: And a crab apple is a wild tree, a grab-an•apple tree.

But fundamentally Scrabble is this word game where people try to make up words. But in brologo, it means the opposite, S•grab•al = not•grab•towards. So I bet scrabble is a term for how they would addle people's minds.

SCREW THE POOCH = s•core•oo the peh•oo•ak.

SCRIBE WORDS

SCRAMBLE events

SCRIBBLE over

SCRAPE off mental pictures

SCRUB history clean

They could produce a thin **SCRIM** of fog over events in our minds. They could **SCRUTINIZE** events and write a new **SCRIPT**, or **SCRIPTURE** on a new **SCROLL**. They could also **SCRY** the future in their **CRYSTAL** ball. Can you see how many scribe words there are in English and what activities the **SCRIBES** were intimately connected with? Other words might be **CRIB NOTES** (**CLIFFS** notes are a cover), **CRIBBAGE**, **CRIB**, **CRYPTIC**, **CRIME**, **SCRIMMAGE**, **SCRAM**, **SKIRMISH**, and **CRIMSON**. From all these words we can see what the harem Brothers were doing

Today people tend to think of ancient scribes very simplistically as simple writing experts, or record keepers. But ancient scribes were much more powerful than we can imagine today. In ancient Sumer = sym•mer, all transactions had to be recorded by official scribes on baked clay pillows called bullas, so the trade flows could be managed. This incidentally is why we have such a good record of Sumer today.

SCROOGE = s•core•oo•G

SCRUPLES = s•core•oo•pulls

SCRUPULOUS = s•core•oo•pull•os

Supposedly SCRUTINY and INSCRUTABLE are from L. scrutari = to search (through trash) and L. scruta=trash. However, it is easier to believe that they are from **SCRITINY** = writing about something; and **INSCRITABLE** = something that cannot be written about.

The bit about Asians being **INSCRUTABLE** makes sense if we realize we are talking about the Mideast — which was called Asia in Greek and Roman times.

SCURRILOUS = s•core•il•ous

SCRUPULOUS = s•core•oo•pull•ous = not•core•egg•pull•us

SECCO = to dry.

SACK = plunder a town

SACAR = sec•our = both to dry and to take away.

SACRED = dried out and profitable.

SACROSANCT = secco•sanct = dry and holy.

SECLUDE may be secc+ loo'ed, taken way to the loo.

SEC•TIONS and **SEC•TORS** are parts taken away.

SEC•ULAR = having the character of something taken away. Here we understand what a secular Bull market is; a market where something is taken away.

SECURITIZATION is the act of taking away.

A **SICCATIVE** is drying agent.

An indian **SYCE** is a metaphorical horse groom. He is the guy who takes a cut of the money for the J'em•ins. Thus he is the J'em'n•dar•syce.

SOCCER is the game where you try to take something out of eyesight.

To **SUCK** is a form of taking liquid away.

SECRETARY, SECRET, SCRIBE

L. secretis=a confidential clerk, a word that comes from a time when secretary, secret and scribe were all part of the same word. These are the horses, they do all the work. The stupid oligarch congressmen sit on top and try to look good. The horses do all the work and make decisions about where to go. And it is actually helpful if the guy sitting on the horse is an a•lexic A•lex•ander, a Forrest Gump type, because then he doesn't grab the horse's "reigns".

SECULAR = s•ak•oo•al•our = not of our nest egg

SEISMOLOGY = the study of seizing things perhaps

SELENE DI•ON = Moon goddess•big, Ishtar. The music is supposed to suck. This is so the brothers can say they like her music and stand out.

SENTIENT = senti•n't = not feeling

SENTINEL = senti•nel = someone that got a feeling inside

SERENDIPITY = sir'n•di•peh•te

SERMON = sir•mn = sirs•ideas = the ideas of the Brothers.

SERPENTS = sir•peh•n'ts = sir•say•nots = guys that don't speak brolingo. This is what a snake is

SERPENTINE = sir•peh•n't•in

SER•VI•CE = sir•we•ak

Latin **SERVICE** = slave

SERVILE = sir•vile = sir•evil

SEVILLA = se•via = your-own•way. The name of the city breaks down perfectly in Spanish. The city gets its name from the Brolingo term for the Arabs that left through Moor•ak•o = Mer•ak•no = Sea•point•no and crossed the Mer•kadi•sphinx = sea•judgement•sphinx. In other words you are breaking the Arab law if you leave and go into the Atlantic. But you are just going in a sir•peh•n't•innie way.

SEWER, s•oo•our

SEX = s•ex = no•out, don't let it out

SHALLOW conversations came before shallow waters, even if they meant something different. Shallow conversations were SHALOM conversations. HELLO incidentally comes from Shalom.

SHACKLES are not leg irons, they are s•ak•als

SHADY CHARACTERS people in the shade of Brotherhood's tree. They are not fully black or fully white, they are half and half, or shady.

SHAKESPEARE = sh•aks•br = no•point bros
Shakespeare is credited with inventing hundreds of idioms in English. They are mostly just words that the Arabs have altered.

YAK•SHAMASH and KAK•DEL•A

The is Polish for "how are you". It means i•ak•shamash, after the Assyrian sun god Shamash. So Yakshamash means something like raise•shamash, or hail•shamash. It is to support truth and knowledge.

The Russian greeting is "kak•del•a" or peak-of-peaks•del•A. These two greetings say much about who the Poles and the Russians are, and why the Russian co•br'n•ment has always hated the Poles so much.

SHARIFS on SAFARI

Until recent decades, a SAFARI was defined as an expedition to kill animals in their natural habitat. SAFARI comes from Arabic SAFARA=to travel. Now, Arabic SHARIF comes from Arabic SARAF=to be exalted, along with Arabic SARIF=noble. See, SAFARA and SARAF are really the same thing. The smartest nobles always got a free ticket out to hunt for

the family.

ZEPHYR is from Old English ZEPHERUS = the personification of the wind from the east, and Gr. ZEPHUROS=the god of the east wind. The vowels are different, and S becomes Z, but ZEPHERUS = SAFARI.

SHIBBOLETH

This is from the Arabian kingdom of Saba/Sheba + Gr. lethos=forgetting. Thus it is a Saba•leth. Either that or it is a sheep•al•leth = sheep•go•forget. It is particular sort of mis-pronunciation or use of a word. This is how the harem brothers tell their kind.

AULD ANG SIGN

I bet you can't use someone else's sheep•al•leth and you can't use the same old ang sign in two calendar years. This regeneration of hi-signs helps flush the deadwood from the feeding system. Here we see perhaps the main source of new language (al•an•G•eu•age).

SHILLS AND SHILLINGS

This British monetary unit apparently started related to a shills ante money. Also, **SHELL** and **SHILL** are the same word.

SHIKSAS may be a feminized version of shiksos or S+Hyskos; meaning the non-Egyptians living in Egypt during the time of the Pharaohs. Also, 'HICK' is not a rustic, but someone holding on to the old Mideast ways.

SHIFTY

Arabic SHUFTI is a quick look or reconnoiter.

SHINDIG = Sh•in•d'ak = a party for non-bros

SHINKANSEN = sh•in•ak'n•sen = not•in-the•aks'n

(And Japanese SEN•SEI is probably related to L SENATOR.

SHIN SPLINTS = sh•'n s•pull'nts

SHINTO = sh•in•to

SHEEP = sh•i•peh.

SHIP = sh•i•peh The Carthaginian side was impersonated as Hannibal Barca (Animal Boat), so this is the name of the Arab side. The outside, or Roman name is Ship, after Scipio Africanus (Africa Ship). So Boats are what Arabs use and Ships are what the Rumi use.

SHIPS and BARGES

Consider the 2nd Punic War between Rome and Carthage. Carthage is today's Tunisia, Egypt, and the rest of the Mideast. A curious thing about this war was the names of the generals. The Carthaginian general was HANNIBAL BARCA, which sounds quite a bit like ANIMAL BOAT considering that Italian

BARCA = boat. And the Roman general that razed/ razored Carthage was SCIPIO AFRICANUS which was pronounced as SHIPI AFRICA

Now according to legend, Hannibal did not attack Rome amphibiously from Tunisia. Instead he lead his army (including 37 elephants) across the top of Africa. Then he crossed over to Spain amphibiously at the straights of Gibraltar. Then he lead his army across Spain and France and down into Italy. Why not just go straight to Sicily?

Well the problem seems to be related to the way that Carthage lost the war. You see, the Arabs has sent all their men to Italy to raid the countryside and to interfere with Roman food output. This started in 218 BC, and went on until 202 BC. Along the way the Romans lost some 25,000 men at an ambush at Lake Trasimene (217 BC) and 80,000 men at Cannae (east of Naples in 216 BC). The problem was that the Arab side relied on the matrix for defense and left very few people at home.

So when the Romans finally counter-attacked, using the Africa-Ship idea, they quickly won the war because Carthage had been left almost completely un-defended. This forced the Carthaginian general Hannibal 'Lightning' Barca to return to Tunisia, where he was defeated at Zama in 202BC.

Today, most boat words fall into two camps. On one hand we have SHIPS and SCIFFS commanded by SKIPPERS, and on the other hand we have BARGES that EMBARK.

Once the Romans started calling enemy vessels as "BARKAS," it stuck, and even today the Italian word for boat is BARCA. So whenever Roman boats got close to Mideast vessels, be they Carthaginian, Egyptian, PHOENICIAN, or any of a dozen flavors of pirate, the opposing forces would always hear "BARKA." Now as the people from the land of no resources like to call their enemies dogs, we can imagine that "BARKA" became the sound that the Roman dogs make.

And one more thing, it might be worth putting Hannibal 'Lightning' Barca in the same sentence as Adolph 'Blitzkreig' Hitler. Also, Benito Mussolini, was born Amilcaro Mussolini.

SHIT = shhhh it = keep it quiet.

SHOCK THE MONKEY = Sh•ak the key•meme

SHRILL = sh•our•ill = not harming us

SHTICK from Gr. Stikhos = a line of verse

SHTETL = sh•te•tel

SHUN = sh'un = not one

SIBILANT = Supposedly a hissing sound (like a snake) but a sibilant whisper is actually the chorus of SIBLINGS whispering some rumor in unison to an immensely powerful effect. They set the tone, acceptance or rejection, good or bad. Often this is

enough to make the entire world doubt an obvious observable truth and think, for example, that the world is flat, or that you can appease "the gods" and affect the future by burning expensive Arabian incense.

SILLY = s•illi = not•evil

SIMILAR = sym•al•our

SIMONY = sym•money, the buying or selling of church privileges like priestly appointments, sin indulgences, and pardons for crimes.

SIN

Sin is a blurd. It keeps us from using syn as a verb. And we can't use syn as a catchall with/join/together word.

SINCERE = s•in•ak•our. The meaning of sincerity (L. Sin=without +cera=wax) apparently comes from Herodotus' tale about a secret message being hidden under the wax of writing tablets. Thus wax is metaphorical for dross in brotherly messages.

SINBAD = s•in•peh•ad = not•in•say•towards

SIN, SHINE = s•in = not•innit

SINCERITY

The meaning of sincerity (L. Sin=without +cera=wax) apparently comes from Herodotus' tale about a secret message being hidden under the wax of writing tablets. Then again, the wax of the Brotherhood's secret messages was probably metaphorical anyway.

ENERVATING and the THE SINEWS OF

GOVERNMENT Look up SINEWS in the Apple dictionary, you will see mentioned "the sinews of government." Supposedly, to ENERVATE is to drain of energy, but it is from L. enervat = weakened by the extraction of the sinews or nerves. Rather it is to ex•nerve•ate. Basically during Roman times, they would partly or totally cut the sinews, particularly in the heel (the Achilles tendon) to keep slaves from running off. Today, the Brothers are doing this to America's government.

Now shamble fits in here somehow, because it refers to a slow shuffling awkward gait, such as would happen if someone's hams or hamstrings were cut and he was hamstrung. A shambles is also a butcher's slaughterhouse, a scene of carnage, and a state of total disorder. Actually a shambles was probably where they would nick the slave's hamstrings.

SINISTER and DEXTER

The latin words sinister and dexter (left and right) are apparently from Sin•Ishtar and De•ishtar. Ishtar being the Mideast goddess also known as Astarte, Artemis, Inana, Diana, Rhea (Zeus' mother), Cybele, etc.

mano de-Ishtar & mano sin-Ishtar
mano dexter & mano sinister
dexterous & sinister

SIRENS = sir'uns. They sing many compelling propaganda songs and thus keep men from trading and competing with them.

SIR LANCELOT

In the film, the Holy Grail, we see SIR LANCELOT and he LANCED A LOT of people. Here we imagine Brothers on horseback wandering the highways of Britain and lancing people who dared to use the roads between the towns. This discouraged trade among the people of the host and increased dependence on Arab imports.

A **SKEIN** (Old Fr. ESCAIGNE) is a length of yarn or string that has become tangled. It is also, metaphorically a tangled or complex arrangement or situation. So for example, a **SKEIN** of lies is a tangled web of lies, a small world of lies unto itself. A **SKEIN** of lies also could be called a big lie, a big self reinforcing lie.

Finally, the idea of a **GORDIAN KNOT** uses the same metaphor as a **SKEIN** of rope; the main difference being that with a **SKEIN**, the **ASHKENAZI** **EXCUSE** or **SCAPEGOAT** Jews are blamed for whatever goes wrong. Also, it is worth repeating that **GORDIAN KNOT** Ltd. was the 2nd biggest originator of those **GORDIAN** and hard to understand Subprime obligations that bankrupted so many financial companies recently.

SKIING = removing the key things and then going down hill very fast? Whenever you read about Old Norse in English it is from **Brolingo**.

It should be skimmed milk and not **SKIM MILK**. Perhaps this is a blurd for s•crm milk, milk with no crm or cream
SKINNY = not•kin•nee = not•kin•children

SKIT is not from Old Norse skjota=shoot, but probably from L. scitum=decree.

SKIVE = s•give

SLANDER = s•al•ander = take away from the man

SLAKE = s•al•ak = necessary money taken from the Arab haul.

SLAKED LIKE = s•al•ak•ed ali'um.

SLAVE = SLEEP = SHEEP

SL = SH and V = P. So These are all the same word in the parasite's language, one of the flock who just goes along with everyone else. Some who lets himself be lead around by one of the Sephardic Shepherd Jews, the fresh green new harem brothers

that run the world.

SLAY = s•al•A

SLEAZY = s•ali•z = not towards the Z, the zoo animals

SLIP•SHOD

This word comes from sabotaged horseshoes, and Gr. s•hod = no•way.

SLUR = s•al•our = not•to•ours

SLUT = s•al•oo•te = a sex girl that will not produce smart children.

SMART is related to swart = dark

SMILE = s•m•ill = not•think•ill

SMITH = s•myth = not•myth

SMUGGLE = s•m•uck•al = not•think•down•towards

SMURFE and GARGAMEL

s•m•our•fee & Garga•mal

SNAKE = sn•ak = not the point

SNARK HUNT may be from Gr. NARKE=numbness, s•narke hunting being a hunt for new sensations and things which make one feel not numb, but alive.

NARRATION

This is how to narrow thought and make people narrow minded.

SNOW WHITE

This was the smartest Jewish/Rumi boy, not the most beautiful girl. The mental dwarves were not able to help her, in her sleep

SOB STORY = sop story

A sop is a thing given or done as a concession of no great value to appease someone whose main concerns or demands are not being met.

SOBEK

In ancient Egypt, the spice smugglers were thrown to SOBEK/SEBEK, or Gr. SOUCHOS the Egyptian Crocodile god,

The poor S.O.B.'s or SCHLUBS would often be SOBBING, telling SOB STORIES, begging for their lives. Sometimes the CROOK would SOBER right up and stop insisting that his CROCK story was true. In most Slavic languages, SOBAKA = dog. And SLOB supposedly comes from Irish Slab = ooze, sludge or mud. There is also our word SHRUB, a small plant that dies before too long and can't grow into a tree. SHRUB is supposed to be from Arabic s'ariba=to drink. A SOBRIQUET is supposed to mean a 'tap under the chin,' though it may be some meat pieces for SOBEK.

Incidentally, those shirts with the stupid little embroidered crocodile, the people who wear them are often in with SOBEK. They probably said ISOB instead of IZOD. Also, obviously, nearly all Middle

Eastern owned businesses that have anything to do with crocodiles are advertising the fact that they are in with SOBEKS mafia. It is just like the Phoenix, Sphinx, the eye in the pyramid, Griffins, Cobras, the wadjet eye. All of these things are references to the Sphinx mafia

SODDEN = s•hod'en = not the way, soaked in water and not dry like the desert of the Arab way.

SOJOURN = south journey

SOLEMN, SALEM = s•al•mn = not•with•thought

SOLOMON = Solo•man

It is explained elsewhere that Solomon is actually a personified economic state. He was the SOLO-MAN the MONOPOLY, something that is SOLEMN under the Sphinx religion. Therefore, under the Sphinx religion, SOLEMN AND SOLOMON are synonymous and they both mean monopoly.

SON OF A GUN = son of a G'un

SOOTHE = S•oo•eth = no•oo•verb

SOPHISTS and SOPHISTICATED

In Latin and Middle English, sophisticated meant adulterated or mixed with a foreign substance. Here it seems that the sophists were adulterating the truth, making it more complex and sophisticated.

Also, Hebrew SOPER = scribe, a word apparently related to the mysterious Greek sophists that Plato-Socrates did not like. So the sophists were probably not so much talkers or orators, but scribes that re-wrote and re-worded manuscripts. Or they were people all reading from the same script/scrib'ed/ scribbles/crib-notes, installing a new history, geography or political reality matrix to suit the needs of their own people. These were immigrants or refugees taking advantage of Greece's freedom to undermine that freedom. Here we imagine the Sophists as a concerted team of muddlers like we see in the media today.

SOPHO•MORE = wise•moor. Gr. sophos=wisdom

OXY•MORONIC = sharp•moor. Gr. oxux=sharp

SOPORIFIC = sopho•rific = wisdom•ful = causing wisdom, not sleepiness.

SORRY comes from s•ouri, he is not one of us.

SOUL BLOCKS SOLE

Sole should be the characteristic of people who go around by themselves absorbed in thought.

SOUP DU JOUR = s•oo•peh de Justice

The dichotomy between DE FACTO and DE JURE is

such an important idea for talking about government. DE FACTO = in fact, whether by right or not; and DE JURE = of the law, or according to rightful entitlement, or claim.

SOUP TO NUTS = Arab feasts start with soup and end with nuts

SOUR = s•ours, or not ours. The meaning came from the way the non-monopolized goods often tasted bad or the packaging was sabotaged.

SOYLENT GREEN

Hebrew cholent and Yiddish tsholnt = a Jewish Sabbath dish of slowly baked meat and vegetables, prepared on a Friday and cooked overnight. Tsholnt green is when there was nothing to eat but grass for the Jews to eat.

SPACKLE = s•peh•ak•al = don't talk about it

SPADE = s•peh'd

SAM SPADE = S'an S•peh'd = not•again not•talked

SPAGHETTI = s•peh•G•eh•ti? = no•speak•G•eh•you?

SPANIARD = s•peh'n•ard = no•say'n•man

SPANISH = s•peh'en•ish = no•say'in•ish

SPARE RIBS = s•peh•Arabs

SPATE = s•peh•te = stop talking

SPATE = the opposite of dissipate which was originally dis•spate.

SPAYING A DOG

When you spay a dog, you s•peh him, so he doesn't tell anyone. Basically, he loses his balls and shuts up.

SPECIAL = s•peh•aki•al = no•say•point•towards

SPECIES = s•peh•akis = no•say•points

SPECTACLE = s•peh•ak•te•ak•al

SPELLING = s•peh•al•ing, as opposed to saying it

SPELLING & SPEILING

SIT A SPELL is to SIT TO SPEIL. Funny how SPELLING is about the letters in words and not SPEILING or talking. Now a witch's SPELL is what she says and a SPEIL is a story. So SPELLING as letters is a cover idea. And what a waste of our will to learn this is, especially with all those dumb irregular words the Brothers are always introducing to our languages to slow us down.

SPICE GIRLS = a band that is used to cover up a term for the harem bros

SPIRIT = A group sentiment shared by many people

SPLEEN = s•pulli'n

Mr. SPOK

As a boy, I heard Mr. Spok saying FASCINATING, and copied him. Other boys then made fun of me. Funny how we still can't say something is fascinating, without seeming a little stuffy.

Mr. Spok also discourages talk of logic and probability. Remember how he calculated the probability of events? Remember how he made logic seem absurd or at least secondary? Remember how despite his vast learning and abilities with logic, he was a lesser leader than Captain Kikle, with his intuition and bluffing abilities? This is our parasite blocking highly useful ideas in our minds and replacing them with weak ideas. Perhaps we should expect this form propagandists named Silent Lion and De-forrest Kali

L. **SPOILA** = to spoil, rob or plunder

SPONGES

Sponges obviously soak up liquids and metaphorical liquids (money). There are three types of living sponges, ASCON, SYCON and LEUCON. The ASCON have the simplest (mental) structure the SYCON have intermediate complexity. The LEUCON are the most complex (of mind). The ASCON have a tube-like or bag-like structure that is lined with curiously named CHOANO•CYTES or "cohen" cells/ vessels (Gr. cytes/ kutos=vessels). Their phylum is Pori•fera (pore bearing). The name is similar to Gr. askos = bag, or bag men, meaning they are the ones that handle the collections, and they are also the ones left holding the bag when Mideast Inc. is too aggressive with its feeding. The SYCON sponges have some (poly dimensional) folding of their body (brain) wall and get their name from Gr. sukon=fig or fig leaf, so as far as the bag-men Jews are concerned, their reality stops with the SYCONS = Zions. Now the LEUCON sponges represent the hidden layer. They are the most complex with a large mass of flagellated (whipped up or excited) water chambers.

SPQR = Senate and People Qui Republica

SPURIOUS = s•bri•os = not•bro•mouth

SQUARE

How on earth did SQUARE become someone who was boringly conventional or uptight? SQUARE used to be a positive, viz. FAIR AND SQUARE, A SQUARE DEAL, ON THE SQUARE and SQUARE UP? Here we see our devilish parasite at work demoting the value of honesty in its host societies.

The "**STAFF OF LIFE**" is the way Slavic (slave•ak) or Ukrainian grain from the Mideast grain could be used as a shepherd's staff or cudgel on their flocks. See,

once our societies became dependent on imported Mideast grain, if our political discussion went in a way our secret Arab masters did not like, they would just starve us to death, blaming it on some problem with the grain shipments.

The principal is identical to **OIL AS A WEAPON**, although far more effective, because it takes at least a few months to grow new crops, while drilling our precious wetland habitats (with oil <50m down) will only take a matter of days once we decide which lifeless salt-soaked coastal grassland will be sacrificed.

And just to be clear, the reason birds nest in these places is because they are utterly devoid of animal life due to the high salt (and oil) content of the soil. Calling places habitat because birds nest there is idiotic. The birds can simply fly somewhere else where there are no other animals.

STAY = s•t'ay = not you A

STEAL = s•tel

STEEL = s•tel

STEGNOS = s•te•gnos =not•you•know

S•TE•GO•S•AUR•US = s•te•gnos•saurus

TO STEM IS THE OPPOSITE OF TO BRANCH

If you travel up a river, it forks or branches into smaller flows. If you travel down a river it stems into a single large flow. What is the opposite of branching? Isn't it stemming? Funny how our parasite has blocked this valuable word by giving it another similar meaning.

STING = s•te•in•G

STOLID = stulos•id = a columnar mind,

STOMACH = s•tom•ak = not•big•point

S•TONE = s•ton = not•big = very powerful = a small thing, the small part, the parasite's part

STORIES = s•te•ouris

STORIES AS TALES Funny how we call stories as TALES. Maybe someone is calling them the TAIL of the snake, about to disappear into nothingness.

STRANGE GEOGRAPHY

1) Britain is across the channel from Brittany.

3) There is both a Vancouver British Columbia and a Vancouver Washington.

4) The Maine state is a backwater.

5) There is both a Washington State and a Washington DC.

6) There is both a Mexico nation and Mexico City.

7) There is both a Panama nation and Panama City.

8) There are two large Colorado rivers in the US.

9) The Rio Grande isn't.

10) Hollywood looks like sacred wood.

STRIDENT = s•terra•id•n't = not•earthly•idea•not

STRUDEL = s•terra•oo•dal

STUFF = s•tu•eff = no you flow

STUFF, STOW, STOWAWAY, STEVEDORE, STEVIA, STEVIOCIDE, STEVEN: Gr. stuphein=drawn or put together

STUPID = s•tu•peh•id = no•you•say•idea

SUBLIMATE = sub•line•ate = to go under the line/surface

SUBORN AND STUBBORN

To suborn is to bribe or otherwise induce someone to commit an unlawful act. It comes from L. subornare = to incite secretly from sub = secretly + ornare = to equip or set up. Maybe once someone has been bribed, he becomes stubborn, showing a "dogged determination" (I am quoting the Apple dictionary) not to do what is reasonable.

SUB ROSA = In Roman times, hanging a rose over the table, at a secret meeting, was a symbol that the participants were sworn to secrecy. Sub rosa actions must be hidden from the public eye, such as when conspirators discuss things.

SUBTERFUGE = sub•terra•eff•oo•G

SUBTLE = sub•tell = below the threshold where you can tell/

SUCK = s•uck = no go down

SUCCEED from L. succedere, supposedly from L. sub+cedere = to go or to yield. a better match is Gr. sukon + L. cedere=yield, meaning to yield to the fig. Success is when they yield to the fig.

SUCCESS = sucking•cess tax for the parasite

SUCCESSION from Gr. sukon + cess = assess, or tax

SUCCINCT **succinct** is from L. succinctus but that is from Gr. sukon + cinctura = the fig ring, or fig Mafia

SUCCOR = su•core = your brothers helping you. The word is officially from L. succurrere, which is not from L. sub + currere=run, meaning to run under, but from sukon corps.

SUCCULENT = suck•you•al•n't

SUCCUMB=fail to resist. It is supposedly from L. succumber. A better match might be Gr.Sukon=fig + cubare=to lie down.

L. **SUCCUBA** = prostitute

L. **INCUBUS** is related to incubate and new offspring from the umbus

SUCCUBUS is a female demon believed to have sex with sleeping men. It is from L. succubus, but that is from sukon + cubare, meaning lying down with the fig, or, 'in bed with the mafia.'

CUCUMBER is a pun on L. succumber, penis

SUGGESTION = su•guess•tion =your•guess

SULK is from L. sulcus = groove or furrow

SUMMARY = sym•ouri = with ours

SUMER = Sym•mer = the ancient race who are with the mar, the seas.

SUMMER OF LOVE

There is this whole string of San Francisco counter culture movies from the mid 1960s. This is a great place to see the Brothers obviously toying with our language while they are sewing the ideological seeds of the new counter culture.

SUNSHINE = s'un sh•innie

SUPER•CILIOUS = over•hairly, or over hairs

This word officially means arrogant, and is supposedly from showing nose hairs. This however is a blurd meaning. The cilium were either above the nose as an Arab mono-brow. or it was a reference to the person being over hairy.

Also L. silere = silent, but that may be from L. cilium = eyelashes, or sile•n't = no eyelashes, plucked eyelashes and silent.

SUPERMAN

This word belongs in our political system. A SUPERMAN should be someone who has dedicated himself to public service and has done a praiseworthy job.

SUPPLY AND DEMAND

It should be DEMAND AND SUPPLY because demand causes supply, and not the other way around.

SUPPOSE = sub•pose = what you are placed to do from beneath your consciousness.

SURCEASE= sir•cease, an order from below to cease

SURFEIT = sir•fete = brotherly•party

SURMISE = sir•mouth

SURPLUS = s•our•plus

SURREALITY = sir•reality = the reality of sirs = the reality from "down south," or Arabia, not an artistic movement

SURREPTITIOUS = sir•repetitious, something stole over and over again in the same way.

SUS•TAIN = SUS•TON = YOUR•BIG

The parasite must name the important aspects of the matrix — so the Brothers can't plead ignorance. The names also act as signposts or anchor point (an•ak•our) in the matrix, so Brothers won't get lost and accidentally go in the wrong direction, canceling-out each other's efforts.

It is no coincidence that SUSTAINABLE ENERGY is energy that must be sustained. Nor is it a

coincidence that the Michelangelo's Last Judgement is located in a chapel named SISTINE. This part of the matrix (equally stupid) must be sustained too. Funny how this chapel, in the 2nd holiest site of Islam is bazaar·ly named Sistine. Funny how it has a matrix name that means "never destroy"

And if the Arabs named this chapel as sustain, shouldn't we want to destroy it as a symbol of what we think of their matrix? The holiness of the city called Vatic·an=prophetic·resurrection; the sacred fresco on the ceiling — the place was created to make it hard to completely destroy the Roman Catholic Church as a feeding tube for the Arabs.

I don't think you will completely kill Ishtar and Ishlam until men are deathly afraid to be Catholic priests and Vatican city has been razored to the ground. I think that if you want to kill Ishtar completely, you must destroy the Vatican. You must razor it to the ground — just as surely as you must destroy the Kaaba and the Dome of the rock. Just as surely as you must kill every ruling monarch and oligarch in the world.

SWAMP = s·we·an·peh.

SWART = the opposite of fair. A very good word for the Arabs

SWORD FIGHTS = s·word fights = no·word fights
a **SWORDS MAN** = a no·words man

SYCOPHANT = syco·pheyn't = fruit·show-n't

It comes from Gr. sukophantes, meaning an informer. This comes from Gr. Sukon='fig' + phainein=to show. So a sycophant was originally someone who showed the fig (the Arab fruit to be harvested). At some time, sukophantes became widely used and then when ordinary people started asking what it meant, a new meaning had to be thought up that matched the context. A sycophant became someone who is excessively slavish.

SYLLABLE Gr. sullabe=syllable

SYLLOGISM from Gr. sullogismos, from sul=under + logizesthai = to reason, from logos = reasoning

SYMBOLIC = sym·pull·ak = with the pull point/ context

SYMBOLIC LOGIC = the pull point logic

SYM·METRY = measured together

SYNERGY = syn·ergi = together·working

SYNONYMOUS = syn·name·mouth = with·name·mouth

SYN·OPIS = seen together

SYNTAX Gr. suntaxis, from sun=sym,with + tassein=arrange

SYRIA = siri·A

TTT

TABOO = t·peh·oo = you·say·oo = you talk about the secret oo of the Arabs

The Brothers communicate **TACIT·TURNLY** with a few words in their double language.

TAINT = te·n't

TALBOT, TALBOTS = te·al·peh·ot. The Apple dictionary says "a dog of an extinct light colored breed of hound with large ears and strong jaws". Apparently these blond haired dogs heard much and didn't use their mouths much.

TALK = t·al·ak?

TALKING HEADS

People were starting to use the term talking heads to describe the extremely powerful people reading the TV news when this band came along. The name of this band blocked most use of the problematic term.

TALLY HO = originally Sally Ho, the cry of people when they all charged out of a town under siege. This was normally when they had run out of food.

TANKS

Funny how they call them tanks. I guess someone wanted them to blow up like a fuel tank. A tank is a heavy duty vessel for fuel in a war.

TARIFF is from Italian tariffa, which comes from Arabic Arrafa=notify.

TATTLE = te·a·tell

T·AUD·RY = te·audible·ouri. This is about the Arabs talking up their luxury products.

TAUTOLOGY = te·ought·ology = what you ought to do to satisfy the Arab nonsense requirements of the host's education system. The curious terms **PULLED-TAUT** and **TAUTO·NYM** are also worth pondering.

TAXES = from Gr. taxis = arrangement, fees.

TAXI = a guy that is in on the arrangement. This is the person who owns the taxi franchise medallion, not the driver. The guy who owns the medallion normally has to do something to help the cause of Arabs Inc. If he comes from a Muslim war zone, where US soldiers are stationed, the taxi medallion owner has probably done something to help the Arab cause, and by corollary harm the cause of freedom. Otherwise he would not get a loan for a \$750,000 taxi medallion.

TAXIDERMY is from Gr. taxis= arrangement + Gr. derma = skin. This is what they sometimes did with your skin after they skinned you alive. They stuffed you to intimidate the others.

TEDIOUS = te•edi•os = you•educate

TELEKINESIS = Tele•kini•sys = far-away•kin-folk•with. When you use telekinesis to move things far away, you generally have to send a letter or email, or call your kin, or at least one of the harem brotherhood to do something.

TELEO•LOGY

Gr. Telos=end, complete, fully developed, so teleology is the study of the ends regardless of the means. It is the the Sphinx Brotherhood's study of how to get what they need, regardless of how reprehensible the means.

TELEPATHY and TELEPATHIC

Gr. telos= distance + Gr. pathos= feeling. It seems that telepathy once meant empathy with those living far away from us, say on the other side of the planet in the land of no resources. What a great and useful word this is for humanity. I mean, humanity would be so much better if it only had more of this one-world-one-people sentiment. Right?

What a shame the parasite turned this great and important word/concept into the preposterous idea of reading other people's minds. And for goodness sake, the idea of reading people's minds doesn't even fit the word. The word is tele•suffering, not tele•understanding. Once again, the parasite has taken a great word and turned it into worthless garbage. This to keep humanity from working together in a way that is more resistant to our parasite's dirty tricks.

TELLING THE TRUTH

Able to tell what the terra•oo•eth is, seeing through the matrix.

TELLING THE TRUTH

This is not something the CASTER does, but something the AUDI-HENCE should do when it considers the message. In past centuries, before photography, the news was not even as reliable as it is today — which is not saying much. In those days people often sensed that the media was dubious and they knew they had to try and tell the truth from the lies in what they heard. Telling the truth is for the audience, being truthful is for the cast/ caster.

TENANT = ten•n't = hold•not

TEMPLE = temp•al = time•go = for all time

TEMPLE GRADE IN

The name of this person is a blurd. It covers up an internal Haremi term for the speed at which the human cattle are lead to slaughter either actually or financially.

TERRAIN = terra•A'n

TERRAPIN = ter•a•peh•in, a turtle

TERRIBLE = terri•pull

TERRIFIC = terra•if•ik = earthlings•life•down-peak

TEXT, TEXTURE and TEXTILE

These all come from L. TEXTURA = weaving, woven. Texts can thus be seen as fabrics of reality, man-made matrixes.

TEXT-TILES = carpet squares into the rug of reality

FABRIC OF REALITY

Eff•ab•our•ak of re•alli•ti
shout•from•our•point of reinforce•towards•you

THE HOLLOW WEAVE METAPHOR

Why do they call reality a fabric? Within the matrix there is no good reason for calling reality a fabric. However if you acknowledge the existence of the matrix, the term makes perfect sense. They call it a fabric because (the matrix) is something that some people have woven.

THE = gods

THEANTHROPIC = the•an•tropic = religion-of•recursion•troping or nourishing.

TECHNICOLOR is a blird for those thermal data images, like the rainbow sea-floor age map I use. That should be called a technicolor map. Any IP related to this word is void.

THEO•DICY = god's•justice

Gr. theos=god + Gr. dike=justice

It is supposedly the vindication of divine goodness and providence in view of the existence of evil — whatever that means. It probably mostly served as an excuse for killing the parasite's enemies.

THEO•RY = theos•ouri = gods•ours

The matrix is quite thin here. Theory is the brolingo word for "Our gods". The Arabs always try to lord over theory, or they will have have carpe•dei'um = siezed the gods.

THIEVES = the•wes = gods•ours

THIRST = the strong desire to make a Gr. **THUR** = sacrifice. **THIS** was **THUS** common when the Gr. **THUR**=incense/hashish was opiated and the true

believer was an opium addict. Then he was really **THIRSTY** and **THORNY** for a **THRILLING**, **THERAPEUTIC** sniff of sweet-smelling **ETHER** from the **THURIFER**, or **THURIBLE**

THRALL and INTHRALL

THRALL is the state of being in someone's power of having great power over someone. Historically is was a slave, servant or captive. To ENTHRALL is to capture the fascination or attention. The old spelling was INTHRALL, but that word meant to enslave. Funny how this word has changed so much.

THREE CARD MONTY = tree•ak•ard mn•ti

THURSDAY = One's daily thur=sacrifice/ fix.

The oddly named **TICKER TAPE PARADE** may have been a stock market manipulation before it was a street party.

TIME IS MONEY

This saying is a blurd. It blocks us from seeing that money is really human time stored as an obligation. The correct term should be the opposite, namely that **MONEY IS TIME**.

TIM•OR•OUS

Gr. TIM = honor/worth/merit•speaking•ous. The current meaning of timorous as timid is the opposite of the true meaning, which is brave. The Arabs hate the idea of their host having either brave people or a meritocracy and so seek to dissolve the words for this idea so as to dissolve the idea itself.

TINHORN = one who's main point in life concerns metaphorical tin. At the end of the Bronze Age, tin was hugely expensive because it was the precious part of bronze.

TINTINNABULATION is not a ringing sound, it is tin-ambulation or going around looking for those tin dogs or dogs named **TIN TIN**.

TIN FOIL is foiling metaphorical "tin" mines, really any mineral at all.

TIN PAN ALLEY is where all the Jews worked metaphorically panning for tin/gold/whatever in New York. **TINKLING** = tin•calling. This is the sound that the Brothers make.

TOADY = te•hodi = your•ways

TOBACCO = tu•peh•co = you speak with

TOLLING intersected

- A) The ringing of a bell during a storm.
 - B) The charge payable to get across to the other side.
 - C) The death or damage amount.
- For centuries, the Catholic Church was sending boys

into church bell towers during storms. For some reason it was believed that ringing the church's bells would ward off 'God's fire' from the area. Tolling bells was also supposed to help the dead go on their way, serving as sort of official tears in times of sadness. And they were also society's official tears in times of joy and celebration.

Whenever you see large amounts of money being collected to get to the other side of something close-by, it is Arabs Inc. charging for it. The huge cost of getting into Europe is one Arab toll. All the huge sums paid for funeral expenses are another Arab toll.

Spanish **TOMAR** comes from Gr. TOMOS. The Brothers would offer a **TOMA**, or a cut of the water, and this was interpreted as a drink.

TOME, TOMNES

Eng. TOME is a large book. Now Gr.TOME/ TOMNOS=a cut, cutting, splice for example a branch of one tree to be grafted onto another. So the word started out either describing a slice of papyrus as most dictionaries say, or it describes large books as cuttings spliced on to the tree of knowledge.

Now an EN-CYCLOPEDIA is a CYCLOPIAN book, that looks at the world from a particularly one-eyed, or single minded point of view — one aligned with the land of no resources.

TONIC = ton•ak = big•point
ISOTONIC = equal•big•point

TOM GREEN

This guy did a shit on the microphone skit. Given his name as 'Big Green', It is easy to imagine that some little green men working in the news media once or twice put a little dog shit on the mic. This skit seems to be the blid. It is also interesting the way he called his red-haired girlfriend as "my little starfish". That looks like a blid too. It means a Jewish girl that is good for star•eff•ali•te = the haremi cause.

TORPID = trope•id

TORTURE, TORQUE and **TORCH** are all related words

TRACHEOTOMY = terra•key•ot•tomy = earth•key•ear•cutting

This is when they cut the base of your neck at your throat and put a tube in so you can breath. The result is that you can't talk afterwards.

TRACTABLE = terra•ak•te•able

TRADE SECRETS = Arab secrets about trading

TRADE = terra•A•de

TRADE MARK = terra•A•de mn•our•ak

TRADITION = tra•di•tion = between•say•action

TRA•DUCE = between•leading. The official meaning of slander, vilify, and accuse falsely are blurring meanings

TRAGEDY is supposedly from Gr. tragos=goat + Gr. oide=ode, or Gr. aoide=song, or Gr. aeidein=song. Anyway, here we come to see tragoidies as goat-song or the goat's adieu (ad•oo), or goat's goodbye. **TRAPAZOID** = trapped•zoo•ids = trapped animal minds, the lower part of the pyramid.

TREACHERY = Tree•archi•ouri

TREASON = tree•son

TREASURY, TREASURE Gr. tresor=treasure. Gr. thesauros=treasury or storehouse

Trees

OLIVE TREE = symbol of the tree of life

AQUA VITAE = water of life

LEMON TREE = symbol of the tree of knowledge

TRENCHANT = terran•chant = something the earthlings pick up and chant. Brotherly propaganda poets that make terran•chant poetry are very successful = suck•cess•ful = full of sucked taxes.

TREPHINATION = tree•phan•ation is either about drilling holes in people's heads, or it is showing the tree

THESSALONIKI = Thus•al•one•niki = sacrifice•to-the•one•victory

TRIBECCA = a blurd for tri-decca = 30

TRIBULATION = terri•bulla•ation = to cause great trouble or suffering.

TRIB•UNE = tri•oo•'n = tribes•own

TRIBUTE

1) payment from one king to another

2) a share of a mine's ore.

This was actually money paid to the Arabs

DIA•TRIBE = the tribes on the other side of the cleft or great divide.

TRI•CHIASIS = tri•ak•A•sys = tree•acme•A•with. It is supposedly from Gr. trikhian = to be hairy, like a Middle Easterner.

TRICKERY = terra•ik•ouri

It is strange how we take **TRIVIA/ TRIVIAL** to mean inconsequential, when the word breaks down as L.TRI=three + VIA=road, the intersection of three paths, or a fork in the road. Some years ago, a game called **TRIVIAL PURSUIT** came along with a high budged ad campaign. This game not only reinforced

the orphan meaning of TRIVIAL, but the game's "trivia" helped legitimize hundreds or perhaps thousands of historical rewrites in a way that was beyond dispute (a board game is too dumb for anyone to dispute)

TRIANGLES, and TRILATERALS used to be called **TRIGONS**, on the model of PENTAGONS and HEXAGONS. However, for some reason, they were renamed. Perhaps, too many people were talking about the similarity between TRIGON and TRI + GONOS, or really the **TREE GONOS**. Anyway, the Greek sea god **TRITON** probably started as a pun on TRIGON. Also Trigonometry probably was first the measurement of who was part of the tri-gonos and who was not.

TREE DISEASES

TRI•CHINA=an incurable intestinal parasite

TRI•CHINOSIS=a painful, incurable disease caught by eating infected uncooked pork.

TRI•CHOMONAD=a parasite of the urogenital or digestive system.

TRI•CHOPTERA=the order of insects that comprises the gadflies

TRIM

Trimming your hair is so it looks more terra'em

TRI•POLI was the place where the three poles met, like the Medi•terranean sea.

Gr. **TRISMOS**=a scream or grinding
Spanish **TRISTE**=sad

TROLLS

These are mythical cave dwelling beings that were thought ugly.

Did **TROLLS** once hide under bridges and collect **TOLLS**?

TROLLING is fishing by trailing a baited line behind a boat.

TROLLING IS walking around a town.

TROLLING is also singing a song in a happy and disarming way. perhaps like Loo•us Bloom in the film Nightcrawler.

TROLLING It is also sending an intentionally provocative message intended to provoke an indignant response from the reader, thus showing who cares in the population.

TROLLS also helped people go the long way around thus toping the the people of the host society.

TROPH = turn, nourish, trough, shape, change

THE TROPICS

Gr. tropos = nourishing, turning, changing, transforming, tending or growing towards.

TROPING the human flock

TROOPS = tropes = men troped-up and nourished to kill others in war.

TROPIC OF CANCER = Trope•ak of ak'n sirs = the nourished point of the evil ex•pull green Arabs. The dark side of the force.

TROPIC OF CAPRICORN = Trope•ak of capr•cornu = goat•horns = the yellow good European Jews. The good side of the force.

TROPHIES = things given to trope the culture. Notably trophies are generally given for frivolous things like athletic or musical achievements.

ATROPHY = no•nourishment

BETROTH = be•troph

ENTROPY = an•trophy = the process by which things evolve into new things. The current meaning is backwards.

SAN TROPEZ = s•an•trophy = not experiencing an•trophy.

ZOO•TROPE = animal•food, or films for the dumb animals.

TOP DOG = trope dog, the top dog that bends the whole pack.

TOPONYM = topo•nym, a meaning/change that tropes/bends a problematic word.

TROPO•SPHERE = the cortex of humanity that the parasite focuses on troping.

TROPO•PAUSE = to pause the troping, nourishing

TROPO•LOGY = supposedly the figurative use of language, actually the study of nourishing human behaviors beneficial to the Arabs.

TROPHO•ZOITES = troped/conditioned•animals

TROPHALLAXIS = trope•al•axis supposedly the mutual exchange of regurgitated liquids between adult social insets or between them and their larve.

Literally turn-to•the-axis-of-evil.

ISO•TOPE = iso•trope = equal•nourishment

HETERO•TROPH = different•nourishment

KATA•S•TROPHE = kata•troph = down•nourishing.

It is EU-TROPIA not UTOPIA

1) The idea of utopias as imaginary or impractical or final absolute perfection came from our parasite and its media.

2) **A EU-TROPIA** is a society that is TROPED or grown towards the good, and there is nothing impractical about this. In fact EUTROPIAN thoughts are pro-men•thean thoughts that help us kill our parasite.

TROPHY = nourish•fee = turning•money

TROPHY Gr. trepein=to change or to turn towards, nourishment,

Gr. trophe=nourishment. The Trophy is to cause the human livestock to turn towards the nourishment.

TOPIARY = tropi•ouri = This is understood almost exclusively as a kata•phor today — as lacing the tops of the trees in our yards. In reality the word is TROPIARY, and it is about Mideast Inc.'s metaphorical trees of knowledge and life, and how the Arabs prune, bend and preserve them.

DYSTOPIAN = dis•troping = nourishing in the wrong direction.

MISANTHROPE = mis•an•trope = misguiding renewal nourishment. It is mis nourishment towards the rebirth or recursion.

TRUCKLE = terra•uk•al

TRUCULENT = terra•ak•oo•al•n't =

terra•point•you•towards•not

TRUCE = terra•oo•se

TRUCIAL STATES = terra•oo•aki•al states = the old name of the UAE

The opposite of **TRUE** should be **TRUEN'T**. That use however is blurred somewhat by **TRUANT**, a word that comes out of nowhere. Here we imagine truen't officers as brotherly smyth agents that get after boys who say things that are truen't according to the matrix.

TRUE and TRUTH

These words are blocked by THREW, THOUGH, THOUGH,THROW, and THRU

TRUE = terra•oo

FALSE = eff•al•se

TRUMP = triumph. It is no accident and apparently a big war is scheduled.

TUBAS These have practically no role in symphony music. Maybe they are a cover word or the big feeding tube in teh orchestra.

TURKEY = terra•key, the key land (to walking out of the land of no resources).

How did getting **TURNED ON** become something that is pretty much only about sex? This was the perfect expression for the feeling we get after seeing/ hearing/ reading something that is extremely thought provoking? It is not hard to imagine that our parasite found this saying to be a problem for their agenda of keeping our society from moving away from their bloodsucking too fast.

TYPHOON

Gr. **TUPHON**=whirlwind

Chinese **TAI FUNG** =big wind

Arabic **TUFAN** = typhoon.

Remember that according to trading house and Wahhabi symbolism, the financial runoff from great storms is what waters and metaphorically sends loot to the Mideast.

TYRANT is from Gr. Turannos=tyrant. This word was pronounced as Turran.

TYRANNO•SAURUS REX = tyrant•lizard king
ALLO•SAURUS is from Gr. allos=other. It is an other•sourus.

TYRO

According to legend, a Mideast slave named Tyro recorded Cicero's words.

UUU

UGLY= uck•ali

ULTERIOR and NE•PLUS•ULTRA The Latin phrase 'ne plus ultra', or not further beyond, was reportedly inscribed on the pillars of Hercules or the rock of Gibraltar at the Mer Cadiz sphinx. This suggests that 'ulterior' motives are the will to go around the Sphinx Mafia.

UMA THUR•MAN = ummah sacrifice-making•man, a man who makes sacrifices for the umma.

UMMA = oo'em•A = the nest egg of the acme, the Haremi

UNIQUE = uni•que = one•what

UNICORN = L. unicornis (cornu=horn). IN nreek iti is **MONOKEROS** (keras=horn). Both refer to a someone with one horn, one point in life. Now **MONOKER** is apparently such a person's name, and **BICKERING** was what two such people argued.

URO•BOROS = our•bros = a snake eating its own tail

UTILITY = eu•tel•idi

VVV

VARMINT = bar•mn•n't = a small/stupid animal that is not a brotherly mind

VASSLE = vas•al = go towards

Sp. **VATO** = a prophet

VAIN = we•A'n

VAMPIRES = we'em•brs

VAST & DEVASTATION

Vast did not originally mean of great extent. L. vastare = to lay wast to. So devastation = de•waste•ation = of laying waste to.

VANGUARD = we'n•guard = the Arab guard against what is new.

VEHEMENT = we'em•n't, when outies dig in their heels.

VENAL = we'uns•al. officially the word means susceptible to bribery.

VEND and A•VENGE

L. vendere = to sell or exchange something for something. To AVENGE or AD VENGE is to get what is due to you, your VENDETTA or VEND•DEBTA. It is also a VENDUE, a now archaic word that seems to have started out as meaning something other than a public auction. It is also probably a VENDANGE, a word that seems to have started meaning VEND•ANGER rather than a metaphorical grape harvest.

VENDE•MI•AIRE (January in Napoleon's new calendar) seems to be vend me air, perhaps describing worthless and hollow changes under the new "democracy" of "Republican France."

VENEER = we'un•ear. officially a thin local coating on government.

VENEREAL or VENEERIAL DISEASE = perhaps when all the people in the veneer die.

VENERABLE = veneer•able, capable of acting as a veneer like Judge Pyncheon mentioned herein.

VENERATE = we'un•orate. When the Arabs talk up their front men

VENIAL = we'uni•al. officially pardonable.

VENGEANCE = we'n•G•hence

VERANDA = br•an•da = bro•new•give

VERI•SIMILITUDE = truth•simulation

VERI•T•ABLE = truth•te•able = something that you are able to pass off as the truth, even if it isn't the truth.

VEN TE CON MI GO = com•you with•me•go = a bro lingo phrase

AMIGO = a•mi•go = not•me•go

VERSUS and AS OPPOSED TO

The main ways of differentiating between ideas in the English language doesn't work in the context of describing one group (or race) of people in contrast to another. Both imply conflict rather than mere contrast. Both have been blurred away by the Arabs in their struggle to hide among the other groups

VESTIGE is from L. vestigium = footprint

VEY, WAY = way

OY VEH = ohi veh = no way

VICE•ROY = vice king, vice president

VICT•IM = a sacrificial animal

VICT•IM = a human that is injured by humans

VICTORIA'S SECRET = victorious secret, the Arab secret, the secret of the sphinx. The lingeree brand is the part of the matrix that does not show, the al•in•g•ouri.

VICT•ORY = killing•talk

VICT•UALS = food or provisions

VIG, VIGORISH = growth or vigorous growth

Were the **VIKINGS** in fact the Vying kings, vying with the Mideast trade monopoly from the north? Did their light coloration protect them from infiltration?

VILLAINS = the evil man who did whatever VILE things his Brotherly masters demanded to obtain his
VILLEIN = vil•lein = a villa/house with a lien against it. The Arabs love it when we are in debt to them and we will suffer absolute ruin if we don't do what they want us to.

VINDALOO CURRY is not from vinho d'algo, or wine and garlic sauce. It is Vend•a•loo Ak•ouri, when the Arabs rent out a loo concession.

VIR•AGO = a viral hero from long ago.

VIRGIN = vir•gens = sons born

VIRGINIA = Br•G•nia = Bro•G•nia = Bro•G•not

VIT = life force, death

VITAL = vit•al = life towards

VITELLUS = life•extend, the egg yolk

VITIATE = to kill

VITRIOLIC = vit•tree•al•ak

VOCATION = what you vocalize or tell people you do

WWW

WACKY = we•aky

WADE = we•ad = go towards us

WADDLE = to we•ad = what a duck/jew does

WADI = we•adi = they come towards us

WAFT = we•ef't = we go out to you

WAGER = we•ak•our

WAGGON = we•ak•gon

WAHABI = we•abi = we•froms

WAKE = we•ak

WALK = we•al•ak

WAR = we•our

WAR•BLE = how a bird sings. It looks like war•pull

A **WAR•DEN** keeps people locked up. It also looks like a war•den, a place where soldiers were locked up

WARDROBE looks like war•de•ropa, or war•clothing, or a war uniform

WAR•FARIN = a rat poison. It looks like warfare•in

WAR MONGER = someone who ad•vocates war

WAR•N'T = when you run from a battle they issue one of these for your arrest.

WARP = we•our •peh = our say, our reality

WAR PAINT = war Peh•n't = don't talk about war

WAY

BOATSWAIN = Boat's waying

WEIGHING ANCHOR = waying anchor

UNDER WAY

TO WAY = to go in a way/direction

WE = we

WEAKEN = we•ak'n

WEAKLING = we•ak'ling

WEALTH = we•al•eth

WEAN = we'n

WEAPON = we•peh'n

WEAR = we•our

WEASEL = we•sul = under us

WEATHER COCK = we'eth•our ak

WEATHER VANE = we'eth•our vey'n

WEATHER AND VIOLENCE

Under Wahhabi rainmaking symbolism rain=cash flows to the underground storage tanks in their desert. But it also seems to indicate violence, because large amounts of money flowing to them is so coincident with periods of violence. Here are some WEATHER/ WET phrases that also make sense for violence:

A WHET stone, is not a wet stone, but a sharpening stone. This is corroborated by the WHETTING of ones appetite, or using a food as a WHET, clearly here, WHET is an appetite sharpener. There is also to KEEP A WEATHER EYE ON (to keep a sharp eye on, the single eye, the single minded objective of our parasite)

WEAVER = we•ver = our truth, ie the matrix

WEED, WIDE, and VIED

With respect to trading house symbolism, WEEDS are new businesses cropping up and WIDENING the flows of trade that the Sphinx is trying to constrict. These new businesses are cropping up and VYING for control of the overpriced drug/ prohibition alcohol/ expensive incense/ British tin / Egyptian Grain / Chinese silk/ whatever that the Sphinx mafia controls.

WHISPER is really "we spir" it is how the brothers talk. they don't really talk, they only spir or con•spire, or breath together through their spir•ak•als.

WHOM = who'em

WHORE HOUSE = a houri house, where the wise guy innie bros went to have sex and kids. This has always been one of the cheapest and most desirable benefits of being a Brother and working for the devil. All of the women were always clean and could not go out with anyone else. All the Bros who went to the house would keep an eye out for suspicious activity on the part of the women.

WILLPOWER should not mean restraint from desire, but the power of ones will to accomplish big things. The former meaning is trivial, while the latter is fundamental to the actualization of humanity's potential.

They Arabs must monopolize the use of Houri

The parasite hates widespread prostitution in its host societies for this harms the parasite's harem advantage in **three** big ways. If it gets out of hand, it will by itself:

- 1) Stop the degradation of the host society.
- 2) Undermine the genetic advantages of the haremi.
- 3) Make the harems into something that is not so valuable.

HER = from houri whores

HAIRY = from houri whores

HOOR = from houri whores

NUNNERY = none•ouri = no wise guy innie bros go there because the undesirable women were periodically given VD. Judging from Shakespeare, it seems to have been a problem that there were VD infested prostitutes working in places called none•ouris.

WICKED = we•ik•ad = our•downward-point•towards

WIDGETS we•gets, the inventions stopped by the Arabs.

A **WIDOW MAKER** is a dead branch high up in a metaphorical tree

A **WIDOW'S PEAK** is a small mountain of abundance owned by a widow.

A **WIDOW'S WALK** is the process of acquiring a widow. See the film Grand Budapest hotel as a guide for young refugees to find nice rich older German women.

WRITING WORDS

HINKY = inky,

CLICHE = of the clique or claue,

MAWKISH = stirs up the muck,

SACCHAR•INE from Gr. sakkhar = holy

HOKEY = oaky, like their tree, an oak tree.

WIS•DOM = vis•master = see•master = wise•master

WITHOUT RHYME OR REASON

These are things that happen without the involvement of the Brotherly music man, or any Brotherly reason. They are things that occur naturally.

A **WIZARD** = viz•ard = a man seen around, the visible man.

WOE = sorrow, distress, slowing, headwind

WOE BETIDE = woe be•te•ideas = woe be•your•ideas

WOE BEGONE = woe be•gone

WOMEN = we•o•men = we who are not men

WOMEN = men who bring woe, the partner of the race. Later this word was given a new meaning as females.

WOMB = we•oo•m•peh

WONDERFUL = one•dar•full

YYY

YANKEE = yangi, the opposite of a yingi. Think Yin and Yang sign, or the innie-angi sign.

YANGON = i•an•gon

YANGS = i•angi = yankees = outies = Americans

YEE-HAW was GEE-AWE

In History of the Great American Fortunes, Gustavus Myers used GEE-HAW instead of Yee-Haw. This seems to be the Arab word for driving the human cattle. Thus the term G•awe was not about ranching, but about running the world.

YEMEN = i•ex•men = the ones later pushed down into **ETHEOPIA** = ex•theo•peh•A. And these ex-men all apparently have a remarkable talent, only they are not terribly smart. Only their leader who lives in a bubble is smart.

YERBA MATE = grass killer = killer grass

YEMEN = Yea•i'm in

YEMENI = Yea im inni

YIDISH = i•id•ish

YIN = i•in = innies = Arabs

YOB = i•ob = plural•block = the blockers (of the Arab agenda)

YOU is a blurd for EU

The EU is a blurd for EU

EWE is a blurd of EU

The Greek word/particle for good EU is just so important. Here is why it is blocked by both a pronoun and a region.

Also, if we intersect the meanings, we see Arabs challenging JEWS/EUS they are unsure of, taunting them, calling them EUs/Jews. This is what a Jew is, he is a Eu in Brolingo. It is also female sheep from the metaphorical flock.

Finally EU is something good as opposed to the evil Arab ex•pull. Thus we lack an overall catch word for the opposite of Arab parasitism.

Y•UCK = i•uck = plural•downwards

Y•OD•EL = plural•no•of•al = the singing and myth-making of the people not of the Arab struggle.

YOGA = plural•not•G•A = the

YOGA PANTS = plural•not•G•A Peh•n'ts

YOGIC FLYING = plural•not•G•down-point eff•al•ing

YOKE = i•oak = the people of the oak

YOLK = i•oak = the darker center of the thing, inside the white part.

YORK = i•our•ak

YORKSHIRE = i•our•ak sh•ire = the•our•thing no•ire = in this matter, all the innies are supposed to hide their ire

YORKSHIRE FOG adds FOG = eff•o•G = shout•not•grand, or shout not important.

YORKSHIRE PUDDING adds PUDDING = peh•oo•de•ing

YORKSHIRE TERRIER adds TERRIER = terri•out = our earthling. This is a human dog that is useful to the struggle.

PITBULL TERRIER = peh•it pull terri•our = say•it pull earthling•ours

JACK RUSSEL TERRIER = J•ak our•us•al terri•our = big•point our•us•towards earthling•ours

YOU LOOK FAMILIAR — Familiar like the one big happy family

ZZZ

FAREED ZACCHARIA = fr•id Z•ak•ouria = brotherly•idea zoo•animals•point ours

ZEALOT = z•al•ot = animals•towards•ear

ZIONISM = scion•ism

Zionism is not the desire to return to the land of no resources. It is actually the way the Brothers graft their smartest, chosen harem spawn into families in the house of the host.

ZOLOFT = zoo•luft = animals•fly

PROSAC = Pro•s•ak

ZOMBIES and YOHIMBE What does the drug yohimbe do?

Section-3: Bad writing and counting systems

Plato, Laws, 818

[of mathematics:]

"(1) computation and study of numbers;

(2) measurement of lines, surfaces and solids;

(3) the mutual relationship of the heavenly bodies as they revolve [around the Earth] in their courses. None of these subjects must be studied in minute detail by the general public, but only by a chosen few" [The chosen few are the chosen ones, chosen by the Arab harem brotherhood, the chosen ones in your society. This leads to widespread innumeracy that the Arab parasite finds useful in parasitizing its host society economy.]

Cassius Dio, Reign of Augustus, 52.30

"None of the cities [in the empire] should have its own currency, or system of weights and measures, but all alike should use ours."

[1] The Arabs understand very well how unifying strong economies with weak ones under a single currency creates an eternal currency mis-valuation for both economies. The strong nation (like Germany today) has a perennially undervalued currency, and an artificially strong export economy as a result. The weak nation (like Portugal, Greece, and Spain today) has a perennially overvalued currency, and is unable to compete. Thus by putting a large empire under a single currency, all are slowed down and easier for their Arab host to manage.

2) You can bet that this system of weights and measures was the most cumbersome and hard to understand system the Arabs could get away with imposing, especially when it comes to measurements that can be used in trade. It is like how there are 16 ounces in a pound, 12 inches in a foot, 3 feet in a yard, 1,760 yards in a mile. It is like how we have no distance between a yard and a mile, no weight between a pound and a ton, and no volume above a gallon.]

How do you do arithmetic with Roman numerals?

LLCXII + CCXXII = ?

LLCXII - CCXXII = ?

VII x VII = ?

XXX ÷ III = ?

Supposedly there are algorithms, but even simple arithmetic with Roman numbers is so cumbersome that it probably didn't happen much in Roman times. Remember, you can't simply tally up the Ls, Cs Xs Vs etc, because their value changes depending on their position, before or after. I argue that Roman numerals were designed to be difficult to use so the Romans would be innumerate.

Also, while the Romans could count well enough, given enough practice, they really didn't understand the nature of large numbers the way people do using a base ten system with Arabic numbers. The combination of these two deficiencies 'blinded' the Romans, making them largely INNUMERATE, the math version of ILLITERACY. Even Roman senators were generally blind to the

amounts of money they were taxing and spending on imported "Egyptian" grain from Scythia. This made Rome's democracy an illusion with respect to group spending.

Here how the group decisions were made so that they were actually dumber than the sum of the constituent parts. Here we our parasite as a society that feeds on other societies.

Also, funny how our numerals 0123456789 are called ARABIC numbering. It certainly seems that the Mideast merchants working in Rome kept the good numbering system to themselves, while helping the Romans develop Roman numerals. This way the Mideast traders could much more easily hoodwink the innumerate Romans. This is why they are so reluctant to share god's fire, or knowledge with men.

Funny how quickly Arabic numerals replaced Roman numerals once they were introduced.

The 1900s were the 20th century

It took me forever to get this straight as a kid. What about you? Is this on purpose, to confuse us about historical dates? Why don't we just say "the 1900s" instead of "the 20th century"? What a waste of time that this even exists.

Egypt

Writing in Egyptian hieroglyphs was an absurdly cumbersome process: So complex, they even used multi-colored pigments and illustrations. Are we really to believe that this system arose on its own? Why didn't the Egyptians borrow the pre-existing Sumerian cuneiform writing, a much easier to learn and produce system that began in 3400/3700 BC, roughly a thousand years before the Egyptians were writing hieroglyphs in stone. The Egyptians surely must have been exposed to this easy system of writing, why didn't they adopt it?

Did the the land of no resources also "help" the Egyptians come up with their cumbersome pictographic hieroglyphs? Did they "help" the Chinese develop cumbersome pictographic Chinese characters to complexify Chinese literacy? Did they help Europe develop a cumbersome poly syllabic communication to complexity European communication?

A Pictographic polysyllabic language:

One with awkward and irregular grammar, spelling and syntax

The problem with using Mono-syllabic languages is that there are only a couple dozen possible sounds, and hence words. Monosyllabic Asian languages deal with this by having multiple tones to each sound. For example, if you pronounce many words with a rising intonation, they have a different meaning than if pronounced with a flat, or falling, or dipped intonation. Thus, a few dozen mono-syllable sounds are

multiplied by 5 tones in Chinese for example. This multiplies the vocabulary to the point where it is functional enough for the host society to accept it as a matrix language.

However, even with poly-tonality, mono-syllabic languages do not have enough sounds. They therefor become meaning dense on all the available monosyllables. This forces the language to become more a matter of context.

Now with foreigners that can not make or hear the tones properly, we see a curious phenomenon: That when the context is clear, the tones are not completely necessary in most situations. This is how I believe the Brotherly particle language works: It is mono syllabic, mono-tonal (I think) and incredibly meaning dense. It is only through the narrow context of a parasite (and one working secretly) that the language has any possibility of working as a communication system.

Now in a way, our parasite uses a language that is the best of all worlds. It is a mono syllable language like Chinese, but written phonetically like western languages. The mono-syllabic languages make it easier to think, while the phonetic writing makes it easier (much easier) to learn to read and write. Basically, Asia was given a cumbersome pictographic alphabet and Europe was given a cumbersome polysyllabic language, and absurdly awkward syntactic rules that make thinking difficult; and complex grammatical rules that take years to master.

Place SCRIPT	SYLLABLES	TONE
Europe: Phonetic	Poly	Mono
China: Pictograph	Mono	Poly
Our-in-ian: Phonetic	Mono	Mono

I believe humanity would grow significantly smarter if it created a new ultra-high-budget man-made language. Spare no expense in getting our new operating system right. This will not only make us all smarter, but it will slice years of wasted time out of the educational experience. It will also get the entire world speaking the same language. This new language (call it perhaps **ANGBI**) should at least have:

- 1) A phonetic alphabet
- 2) No grammatical irregularity
- 3) Single word temporality
- 4) No gender, or irregular plural forms
- 5) Monosyllabic reasoning words
- 6) Very few words that are not easy to break down and figure out
- 7) All words should be either mono-syllables or made

up of them, as with Greek.

JAPAN

Funny how Japan has three writing systems. They use hiragana, katagana and kanji; so-called children's letters, foreign letters, and borrowed Chinese characters respectively. The Japanese started with the phonetic children's alphabet, later adding ("borrowing" the hard to write Chinese pictographic characters and foreign letters.

Now students of the Japanese language spend years mastering the use of the Chinese pictographic characters in the Japanese language. As in China, this is an enormous time sink. Why did the Japanese go from a Phoenician style, phonetic alphabet to cumbersome Egyptian style pictographic characters? Perhaps the ghost in the machine had a role. See, the Mideast wants its flocks all around the world as ignorant and ineffective as possible; and when we spend years mastering pictographic writing, it helps immensely with that objective. (Again, forcing malleable young minds to form letters as early as age 6 or 9 is one of the most mentally repressive things we do in the name of education. This blocks our minds precisely where they need to be the most unrepressed, namely with writing.)

Anyway, I believe that China impoverishes its national intellect with its pictographic writing system. Now certainly, after the reading your 10th book in Chinese, there is probably little difference what system your children uses to read. The problem all lies in the great effort you expend to get to reading your 10th book; and the mental repression that the writing system causes; repression directly associated with our ability to think and express our thoughts. Gr. opsimath = a person who begins to learn or study only late in life.

Japanese counting systems

One difficult part of learning the Japanese Language (and other languages) is that you use different counting systems for different things. Here we imagine a group of overseas merchants manipulating the Japanese language so that it is harder for Japanese people to enter into business, trading with the outside world.

All the bad systems

In sum, I argue that Egyptian pictographic writing, like Chinese pictographic writing and Roman numerals were intentionally fostered; fostered with the goals of impoverishing the national intellect of host societies by a parasite from the land of no resources. The more ignorant the host society, the easier our parasite's constant struggle or JIHAD to enslave us is.

And given the nature of Roman numbers we have to wonder how the Roman Empire functioned. Here it seems that Rome's Mideast parasite was

really running the show, like it is doing today in many nations and many industries, such as oil, minerals and finance. Anyway, Only the wise guys knew how to use Arabic or Judeo-Arabic numbers back then, and only they really understood that hard quantifiable reality. They guard their precious information, god's fire.

Those who cannot learn from history are doomed to repeat it."

-George Santayana)

bad counting systems

SCIENTIFIC NOTATION

- 1) We teach this as chemistry and not as math.
- 2) It is a 7 syllable term.

Scientific notation

In a small but important way, modern numbering mirror Roman numerals. The Romans used X's and M's, and we do a similar thing with millions (Ms), billions (Bs), trillions (Ts) etc. And certainly, most of us know what these words mean and how to work with them; but nevertheless, the names still cloud conception of the numbers.

In this day and age, we really must educate our people to understand very large numbers, very small numbers and remote probabilities. Far more important than learning Al jabr (algebra) and calculus is simply getting a good feel for extreme numbers; along with the the true scale of our planet, the molecular world, our economy, our population, and our population in proportion to our world

Despite forcing our young people to study math for almost their entire youth, we omit the most basic use of math, that of gaining a true understanding of the scale of the environment. How can anyone be a science based environmentalist without a firm understanding of the true scale of the planet in relation to the true scale of our humanity? Today this idea remains poorly understood, even by our elected officials.

How can we educate the next generation of voters so they don't understand humanity's scale in proportion to the environment? How will we ever make informed decisions? Perhaps this like Roman numerals is our parasite's agenda. See, our innumeracy with large numbers is absolutely to blame for today's widespread belief that manmade CO2 could possibly cause the planet to warm. People just don't understand the numbers and the scales involved, They don't realize that the atmosphere has a mass 10,400,000 times that of all humanity combined, and that the oceans have 2,800,000,000 times the mass of humanity.

So the result of our innumeracy with large numbers is that our democracy has a back door for large numbers; that our democracy can be lead to

make bad decisions based on science. This is terribly ironic given the absurd bias towards quantifiability in the sciences lately. What is the point of quantifying if we don't really understand the numbers we are quantifying?

Numeracy in the right places

It is remarkable how all the scientific disciplines are focused on quantifiable results, but the common knowledge remains stubbornly innumerate with large numbers. Yes, we all know the words millions, billions, trillions, quadrillions; and we know their definitions. Unfortunately however, like the Romans, our public lacks the mental equipment to actually think with these numbers. Here we are like the Romans with their M's, X's, C's, etc., except that our numbers are M's, B's, T's, and Q's; we really don't intuitively understand the scale of these large numbers.

No more millions, billions, trillions, etc.

Clearly our parasite has ruthlessly exploited our ignorance with respect to extreme numbers using it as a back door for feeding on our societies. Clearly we must educate ourselves as a countermeasure. The first step is to stop using the silly Roman style names for our large numbers; hence no more millions, billions trillions, etc. Instead we will use the following scheme:

Millions	illion-6
billions	illion-9
trillions	illion-12
micro-	icro-6
nano	icro-9
pico-	icro-12

So 6.02×10^{23} will be said 6.02-illion-23. Another example, 2.23×10^{-9} will be said 2.23 icro-9. The oceans weigh 2.8 illion-9 as much as all humanity. Instilling a mastery of scientific notation and an understanding of the true scale of our world is far more important than the ability to add fractions or the ability to manipulate algebraic algorithms.

Why does each currency have a different name?

Another way our parasite has complexified the world is that all the nations of the world mostly use a currency with a unique name. Now a few nations call their currency by the same name as another (The US and Australia for example), but they are the exception and they increase confusion rather than reduce it. Lets instead call every currency by the same one-syllable noun indicating currency, LU, so that we will have US lu, Chinese lu, and German Lu. This will save considerable mental energy that can be better spend learning unique names that describe things that are actually different.

Most of our quantifying words have many syllables

Quantity, measurement, computation, calculation, dimension, proportion, magnitude, amplitude, capacity, mensuration. And remarkably, the short words are all mostly unacceptable for quantifying amounts: mass, sum, bulk, value, gauge, area, volume extent, measure, amount. Here are two new quantity words:

QUANT= quantity

CALC = calculation, computation

We lack words to describe large volumes

Strange how our language is missing words to effectively describe and conceptualize of large volumes. Strange how we lack words that help us to effectively understand the volumes of commodities our parasite so often sells to our governments at ripoff prices. Strange how we lack the words to have a public discussion and educate one another about the high cost of these goods. Strange how we lack words to talk about buying large volumes of cement and excavating large amounts of earth. I mean, how much is 9,000 meters of excavation for example? Is that a lot? how much should it cost

A CUBIC = 1 cubic meter

A KILO-CUBIC is a volume of $10 \times 10 \times 10$ meters, or 1,000 cubic meters

A MILO-CUBIC, or a MILO is a volume of 1 meter x 1KM x 1KM or 1,000,000 cubic meters

A BILO-CUBIC, or a BILO is a volume of 1-KM x 1-KM x 1-KM, or 1,000,000,000 cubic meters

SF. = square feet

SM. = square meters

SK. = square kilometers

QF. = cubic feet

QM. = cubic meters

QK. = cubic kilometers

Siloo

In the same way a bushel of corn is a standardized volume, will we make a larger volume. We will have a **SILOO** or 90,000 tons of grain more or less. This is enough to give 1900 calories to 1,000,000 people for one year. The world will need to store 70,000 siloo of grain to survive for 1 year without any grain production at all. And given the cost versus the payoff, we should probably sock away a lot more than that if we can.

Numerators and denominators

What pair of stupidly confusing words we have our kids learn here. These words connect to absolutely nothing in a child's mind. Lets use QUANT and SLICE(S) to mean QUANTITY of SLICES in a pie. And one more thing, having kids do arithmetic for

fractions is a waste of precious mental energy. We must keep the reward to effort ratio as high as possible for as long as possible with our young minds.

New Math

Was new math one of our parasite's blocking terms? Was it an act of educational terrorism to shock us, so we would not try to make our math instruction easier to understand?

Whenever the supposed establishment experts ask you to deny your own common sense, you must demand clear and cogent reasons. Never give in to authority over observable facts. Otherwise, how do you know that your establishment is not a clique of false "experts," a corrupted court system stuffed with judges in the pockets of our parasite.

Smart as ants

In reading the gazettes, one is struck with the sense of superiority the Brothers have in their secretive pursuit of world domination. I see a different picture, a hill of ants that blindly probes the surrounding territory in search of weaknesses. That the brothers found our innumeracy is not the mark of genius, it is just ants blindly probing for openings and crawling inside.

There are no vowels in semitic languages

That Semitic languages have no vowels is probably intentional. It probably exists to keep god's fire out of the hands of the outsiders. To read Hebrew for example, you have to know the language very well, so you know which vowels to put between the consonants. Rdnng hbrw s thrfr smwht cnfsng, bt f th prsn kns th lngg t s nt mpssbl.

Here we realize that the Greeks did not necessarily improve writing by adding consonants, they just made it more open to outsiders. So we can infer that Greek culture was the open culture, an outer layer of the onion.

Pounds Shillings and Pence

One pound = 20 Shillings, and one shilling = 12 pence. This awkward system was established by our parasite's front man Charlemagne.

Square lumber in Europe

European lumber would go 15 to 50% farther if the profiles were longer and narrower like in America.

Also, anywhere that sells structural members should have the relevant engineering tables, showing the official average strength for that material in the lengths sold.

A 24-hour clock

Stop using 12 hour time and use 24 hour time world-wide. "Meet you at 19:30", for example.

Hat sizes are absurd

They should be in CM. Also, their confusing nature makes it seem as if someone is trying to hide something here. Perhaps all the Nazi-eugenics garbage may have had some basis. I wear a hat sized 7-7/8ths to 8.

Standardizing shoes

Please size all shoes by length in centimeters, so that a size 25 shoe will fit a foot that is say 24.8 to 25.2 cm long.

There should be ten technicolors

0/10-Magenta

1-red

2-orange

3-yellow,

4-green,

5-light blue,

6-dark blue,

7-purple

8-brown,

9-black

These all correspond to the numerals 0-9.

Name counties after their main city

Counties shall be named after their principal city.

There shall not be Maricopa County but Phoenix County, and

Time zones

These should be named by their biggest city and shall not have their own names, but it shall be New York time, Chicago time, Los Angeles time, etc.

Quantifying reading

A Reading unit is 50,000 words (93 pages±)

A quarter unit of reading = 12,500 words = 23 pages

A half unit = 25,000 words = 46 pages

3 reading units = 150,000 words = 279 pages

Kilos as distance

The word mile comes from the Latin word Milli= 1,000. So miles obviously started out as meaning a thousand big steps, or about a kilometer really, not an mile, which is about 1,609 meters (or big steps) long.

There are important advantages to having a distance that is easy to grasp and multiply. So let's all stop using miles (1.6km) and stop using the word kilometer too, at least when we want to be brief. Let's instead start calling our kilometers as kilos or KILES. And then we will say things like, "It is about 2 kilos that way".

KILOMETER is four syllables and prevents compound words for distances. Better that we all internationally start using the word KILE and phase out all use (and measurement) of MILE, which rhymes with KILE.

A MET should be a meter, and a CEN•MET or a CEN for short in context is a cen•ti•me•ter. A MIL•MET or a MIL for short in context is a mill•i•me•ter. The existing thickness measurement MILS shall be repealed and shall be quantified in milmets (millimeters).

Jurassic — Permian — Cretaceous

Think of all the dozens of planetary eras with their irregular periods and absurdly long and confusing names. Here we see that someone was struggling very hard to prevent its host from easily understanding geological eras on Earth. We need a sensible alternative.

Geological eras

We should stop using these stupidly hard to understand and hard to index geological eras and come up with a new and easy to understand system based on the following ages:

PREMONIC = before any evidence of life

MONIC = after evidence of single cellular life

PREZOIC = before multi-cellular life

ZOIC = after multi-cellular life

ZOIC EXPLOSION = cambrian explosion

AQUATIC PERIOD = when animals only existed in the seas

Consolidate animal grouping words

All animal group words shall be consolidated into

HERD = prey animals, implies herd behavior

PACK = predator animals

FLOCK = birds, or formation animals

SCHOOL = a bunch of animals joined together for safety

Verse is a favorite vehicle of propaganda

Verse values a rhyme over useful information. And for this reason, verse is often much harder to read and understand than prose.

Do you believe in a Mideast prophet who spoke in verse? Do you believe in a prophet who was dead for a century before anyone bothered to write down his great revelation? Oh yes, I forgot, he made his revelation in perfect VERSE! so everyone could remember it perfectly after repeating this VERSE over and over a few dozen times\

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe c. 60 BC, Bk 4.177

"Let me now explain in my verses how fast the filaments [light waves] move and how they swim rapidly through the air [the firmament of the filaments], so that a brief moment is spent on a long journey, whatever direction each one may take in response to its particular motivating force. My account will be persuasive, rather than exhaustive. Better the fleeting melody of the swan than the long drawn out clangor of

[cranes high up among the northward-racing clouds.](#)

[The last 7 words are repeated at 4.908. And the meaning of the paragraph is related to 1.936.]

Stop using 12 hour time and use 24 hour time world-wide

New international numbers

Our international words need to be as streamlined as possible. here is the best number word system I could come up with.

1 = ONE

2 = TWO

3 = TRI 'try'

4 = FOR

5 = FIV 'five'

6 = SIX

7 = SEP

8 = OCT

9 = NIN 'nine'

10 = ONETY

11 = ONETY-ONE

12 = ONETY-TWO

16 = ONETY-SIX

19 = ONETY-NIN

20 = TWOTY 'die-ti'

21 = TWOTY-ONE

29 = TWOTY-NIN

30 = TRITY 'try-ti'

40 = FORTY

50 = PENTY

60 = SIXTY

70 = HEPTY

80 = OCTY

90 = NINTY 'ninety'

100 = CEN, 'chen'

1,000 = MIL,

10,000 = CENCEN "chen•chen"

100,000 = CENMIL

1,000,000 = MILMIL

1,000,000 = CENTRI = 100 x 100 x 100, the same as a milmil, a million and a sixton

CHEN•TRI is a positive word for millionaire. MILMIL is a slightly negative one and MILLION•HEIR means that the person will or has inherited a great deal of money. SIXTON is the main and fundamental term, a word as neutral as the word million.

The percent symbol is a blid

/** = per cent

/*** = per mil

/**/** = per cencen

/**/** = per cenmil

/**/** = per milmil

1000 squared, 100 cubed

This means "six one way, half a dozen the other", or the same thing either way. But this saying is better

because it teaches our kids about a very important math concept.

New macro numbers

10 = TEN
10<2 = CENTON = centi, hundred (said 'chen•ton')
10<3 = TRI•TON = kilo, thousands, tons
(Please use TRION instead of TON)
10<4 = FOR•TON = ten-thousands, 4 zeros
10<5 = FIV•TON = hundred thousands
10<6 = SIX•TON = mega, millions, 1,000,000
10<7 = SEP•TON = tens of millions
10<8 = OCT•TON = hundreds of millions
10<9 = NIN•TON = giga, billions 'nine-en', 9 zeros
10<10 = DEC•TON = tens of billions
10<11 = LEV•TON = hundreds of billions
10<12 = TWEV•TON = tera, trillions, 12 zeros
10<13 = THUR•TON = tens of trillions 13 zeros
10>14 = FUR•TON = hundreds of trillions,
10>15 = FIF•TON = quadrillions
Under this scheme, 6 fivton = six hundred thousand,
and 2 furton = two hundred trillion

New micro-numbers

10>2 = DEC•TINI = tenths
10>2 = CEN•TINI = hundredths (said chen•tini)
10>3 = TRI•TINI = Thousandths (rhyme: linguini)
10>4 = FOR•TINI = ten-thousandths, 4 zeros
10>5 = FIV•TINI = hundred thousands, 5 zeros
10>6 = SIX•TINI = micro, millionths, 6 zeros
10>7 = SEP•TINI = 7 zeros
10>8 = OCT•TINI = 8 zeros
10>9 = NIN•TINI = nano, billionths, 9 zeros
10>10 = DEC•TINI = 10 zeros
10>11 = LEV•TINI = 11 zeros
10>12 = TWEV•TINI = pico, trillionths, 12 zeros
10>13 = THUR•TINI = tens of trillions
10>14 = FUR•TINI = hundreds of trillions
10>15 = FIF•TINI = quadrillions

to **HALVE** = reduce and leave 1/2
to **TERVE** = reduce and leave 1/3
to **QUARVE** = reduce and leave 1/4
to **QUIVE** = reduce and leave 1/5
to **DECIVE** = reduce and leave 1/10 'deck•i've'
to **CENTIVE** = reduce and leave 1/100 'sent•i've'
to **TRIVE** = reduce and leave 1/1,000 'ter•i've'
to **SIXIVE** = reduce and leave 1/1,000,000 'six•i've'

New international days

ONEDAY
TWO DAY
TRIDAY
FORDAY
FIVDAY
SIXDAY
(SEPDAY)

12 New international months

1 = ONEEM = JAN
2 = TWOEM = FEB
3 = TRIEM = MAR
4 = FOREM = APR
5 = FIVEM = MAY
6 = SIXEM = JUN
7 = SEPEM = JUL
8 = OCTEM = AUG
9 = NINEM = SEP
10 = TENEM = OCT
11 = NOVEN = NOV
12 = DOZEM = DEC

10 new international teneths

1 = ONETH	37 days
2 = TWOETH	36 days
3 = TRIETH	37 days
4 = FORETH	36 days
5 = PENETH	37 days
6 = SIXETH	36 days
7 = SEVETH	37 days
8 = OCETH	36 days
9 = NINETH	37 days
10 = DECETH	36 days

Every 4 years, the last month has 37 days.
Even teneths have an even numbers of days except
on leap year. Ten teneths = one governmental year.
Each teneth is approximately six 6-day weeks.

Teneths and the seasons

The new year is on the winter solstice.
The start of winter is on Oneth-1
The spring point is on Trieth-18
The start of summer is on Sixeth-1
The autumn point is on Octeth 18

Day decimilization

10 **DECIDAYS** (144minutes, 2.4 hours, abbrev d.) = 1-day
100 **CENTIDAYS** (14.4 minutes, abbrev c.) = 1-day
1000 **MILIDAYS** (1.4 minutes, abbrev m.) = 1-day
10,000 **FORIDAYS** (.84 seconds, abbrev f.) = 1-day
So an 8 hour work day is 3.3 decidays, or 33 centidays. Instead of working hourly, people will work by the centiday and milliday.

How to do record dates and times

the order is: year.teneth+date.time. 2018.035.5000
is noon on the 35th day of the first teneth.
20018.036.0000 is half a day later

10-hour clocks

The Arabs are surely behind the 24 hour day and the absurdism that is a clock that rotates twice in a day.
The sun rises at about 2.1- 3 depending on where you are, and mid day is at 5.0 and the sun sets at between 7 and 7.9 depending on where you are.

Express all money as a decimal

Lets stop calling the decimal amounts as cents as this makes it harder for kids to learn about decimals. For \$12.58 we should say twelve point fifty-eight

Commas and decimals for numbers

Thinking in thousands, millions and billions dulls your minds. Thinking in hundreds should bring much more subtlety to your critically-important understanding of orders of magnitude. And also the way the Europeans do commas and periods in an inverted way causes much confusion. Please phase the following in:

Old way	New way
1,000	10,00.00
10,000	1,00,00 100•100
100,000	10,00,00 10•100•100
1,000,000	1,00,00,00
100•100•100	
10,000,000	10,00,00,00
10•100•100•100	
etc.	

The above allows us to present each order of magnitude in two dimensions as 10 by 10 squares. Here 1,00,00 is 100 squares each containing 100 squares. 1,00,00,00 is 100 squares each containing 100 squares, each containing 100 squares. That is 1 million. And that is how much many houses are supposedly worth in a world with 99 cent shops. Something is amiss. One thing has to have a price adjustment.

SEXON = 100s

TEXON = 1,00,00s or 10,000s

HEXON = 1,00,00,00 or 1,000,000s

OXON = 1,00,00,00,00 or 100,000,000

DEXON = 1,00,00,00,00,00 or 10,000,000,000

PERMILLION = 1:1,000,000

PERCENTIMIL = 1:100,000

PERDECIMIL = 1:10,000

PERMIL = 1:1,000

DECIMAL is a blurd for DECIMIL = 10,000

VERMILLION is a blurd for PERMILLION

PERIL is a blurd for PERMIL

CENTIME is a blurd for CENTIMIL

Calculators with no commas

Funny how the apple calculator has no commas and no comma option. To me this looks like sabotage. Instead, we should require that all calculators not only have commas, but that they allow people the option of putting them after every 2, 3, or 4 digits.

And while we are talking about Apple products, what about how the delete button is right next to the power button.

Also, look at how on most calculators we must press clear multiple times, and there are these stupid MC, M+, M- and MR functions

Numbered, not named time zones

It is such a waste of human mental energy that time zones have names and numbers instead of numbers. From now on, all time zones shall be numbered -2, -1, 0, +1, +2, +3, etc.

Stop changing the time

What a waste of time and energy this is. If this causes a sixth of a day in productivity loss twice a year, it wastes one-one-thousandth of our efforts.

Muddling the 1st centuries BC and AD

One thing "Christian" years do is make it hard and confusing to talk about dates during 1st century BC and AD when Mideast Inc. lost control of its great secret.

Cryptic news headlines

Headlines should not be cryptic or presented in a way that they can not be easily understood by teens and foreigners.

Quantum medicine

This uses "low-dosage electromagnetic radiation in the treatment, diagnosis, and prevention of disease". Quantum medicine is clearly bullshit. However it is a great term for quantified and repeatable testing of medical science.

Quantum mechanics

What a strange term this is for sub-atomic physics, and what a great term it is for engineered or quantified mechanisms. Do you realize that quantum mechanics is entirely theoretical? Do you realize that it needed a TV show to reify it in the minds of the public?

Quantum computer

A great name for a counting machine. The other definition looks like bullshit to me.

Quantum Leap/jump

A great name for a measurable and observable jump. The other definition looks like bullshit to me.

From now on, a mole shall be 5.97x10²⁴, and no longer 6.02 x 10²³

This is the planet's weight in kilograms. This is very important for understanding the true scale of the planet.

Stop using the term AU or Astronomical units and instead use **ESD** or Earth sun distances

Don't name districts and townships

Use the Parisian approach and have numbered arrondissements. And sequence them in a way that they are easy to learn and conceptualize.

Colortext standards

Black = the words of the author

BLUE = quotes

RED = errors, things to be corrected

GREEN = things corrected

SEWER = garbage, worthless material, strike-throughs, things about to be deleted

BROWN = things that should be deleted

MAGENTA = things to be moved

ORANGE = highlighted material

LT GREEN = things to develop more

CYAN = anchor and index points

It doesn't matter

The period can come either before or after the quotation mark

3-layers of quotes

The outer layer is '"', the middle layer is '"' and the inner layer is ' '.

Loeb classic library

"Until Julius Caesare reformed the calendar, the Roman year consisted of 355 days dived into 12 months, all of which bore the Latin forms of their present names except Quintilis (July) and Sextilis (August) Each month had 29 days, except February with 28 and March, May, july and October with 31. ...

The calendar was adjusted by means of inter-calculation. At the discretion of the College of Pontiffs, usually every other year, an intercalary month of 23 or 22 days was inserted after 24 or 23 February. But in the years immediately before the Civil War, the College neglected this procedure, so that by 46, the calendar was well over 2 months in advance of the sun. Julius Caesar rectified the situation by inserting two intercalary months totaling 67 days... He also gave the months the present number of days."

2 months were added to screw up the host

Today,

The 9th month is named the 7th or Sept•ember

The 10th month is named the 8th or Oct•ober

The 11th month is named the 9th or Nov•ember

The 12th month is named the 10th or Dec•ember

In Roman times,

The 7th month was named the 5th or Quin•tilis

The 8th month was named the 6th or Sex•tilis

In my broad democracy, I divide the year into 10 teneths of 36.5 day. Actually even teneths have 36days, odd teneths have 37 days. Each teneth has about 6 weeks of 6-days each

move neo-mondo 6-day weeks here

Funny how there are two O's in ancient Greek

One is O•micro(n) and the other is O•mega — and they both have upper and lower case versions. And strangely, one is called micro=small and one mega=big. It is like someone tacked a big O onto the end of the Greek Alphabet.

All product with keyboards must be available in both qwerty and the the best layout.

Decibels and sound decibels

Any scale that increases by a power of 10 shall now be called a decibel system. The sound measurement shall now be sound decibels.

Miles per gallon or liters per 100km

It is amazing how people in different parts of the world use such amazingly different schemes for measuring fuel use in their gas guzzling personal automobiles.

Fahrenheit vs. Celsius

The conversion formula is to take the celsius temperature and multiply it times 5/9ths and add 32. Can anyone think of a harder conversion?

Long words

You can tell a great deal about what things are being struggled against by the parasite by looking for long words

ac•com•plish•ment

ac•cred•i•ta•tion

ac•knowl•edg•ment

ap•pre•ci•a•tion

ap•rox•i•mate•ly

ab•so•lute•ly

ad•mi•ra•tion

af•firm•a•tion

ap•pre•hen•sion

cer•tif•i•cation

com•men•da•tion

con•grat•u•la•tions

com•pre•hen•sion

en•cour•age•ment

e•val•u•a•tion

fa•mil•iar•i•ty

in•tel•li•gence

in•com•pe•tence

lit•i•ga•tion

pro•fi•cien•cy

pro•fes•sion•al

re•ali•za•tion

rec•ol•lec•tion

rec•com•men•da•tion

re•cog•ni•tion,

un•der•stand•ing

val•i•da•tion

Is this true?

MONDAY = moon•dei = the moon god's day

TUESDAY = tu's•dei = your god's day

WEDNESDAY = wed•nee's•dei = the god of wedded births

THURSDAY = thurs•dei = sacrifice day

FRIDAY = feri•dei = brother's day

SATURDAY = satyr•dei = the day of satyring

SUNDAY = sun•dei = the sun god's day

Cones do not necessarily have straight sides

PARABOLIC CONES have sides that are parabolic.

STRAIGHT CONES have straight sides.

The rich•ter scale

1) Note the matrix name.

2) A 9 is 32 times more powerful than an 8, and 1000 times more powerful than a 7. What does this mean? I would suggest that this is yet another one of our parasite's mind numbing counting systems.

3) Lets instead calculate the maximum lateral acceleration in G forces. And lets also have another variable for duration. Thus a .6-83 earthquake would have 0.6-Gs of lateral acceleration and last 83 seconds. This way we will really understand how powerful earthquakes are. When there is uplift, lets add a variable for an estimate of uplift gravities.

September 11

The use of Nine-one-one is blocked by the 911 emergency number. And nine-eleven is blocked by Porche cars. Thus the Arab-run media fixed on SEP•TEM•BER E•LEV•EN with 6 syllables. This is a very hard term to use, one that makes discussion difficult.

The Arabs also mess with our keyboards and trackpads

To see the Arabs at work on our keyboards, just look at how:

1. The zero key is right next to the letter O key and how the two are so easy to confuse.
2. On Macs at least, the off button is right next to the most often used key (for me at least) the delete key.
3. The "new and improved" Apple keyboard with the enter/return key amputated to make room for the never used \ key. Also, the left shift key was amputated to make room for the ~ key.
4. There is a giant trackpad is just close enough to get in the way, but just far enough away that it can't be used by your thumbs without re-positioning your hands. I put line of double tape across the top of my trackpad because I was always inadvertently moving my cursor with my thumbs.
5. We should have big trackpads that we can deaden through the preferences window. Lets have 5

latitudes on our trackpads, so we can deaden the zones closest to the keyboard if we want.

6. We might also want to have a variable delay between last key activation and track pad use.

7. Put the trackpad in the keyboard? let people track their fingers over the keys?

Why is the number of syllables in the name related to the niceness of the month?

September	3
October	3
November	3
December	3
January	4
February	4
March	1
April	2
May	1
June	1
July	2
August	2

A global address system

Instead of addresses and postal codes, lets start using 16 digit numbers like on our credit cards:

The first 2 digits are the nation — 100 nations, some share

The next 5 digits are the district — 100,000 districts per nation

The next 7 digits are the local address — 10,000,000 addresses

The other 2 digits are an error and spam verifier.

The first two numbers should be mostly the same as the country code on telephone numbers. With local deliveries we only need the last 9 numbers. People should be able to use their 16 address as an email and telephone number.

A standard page

Regardless of the number of pages actually printed, the length of a written work shall be counted in standard 500-word pages. The total number of words in a book excluding credits, acknowledgements, forwards and editor's comments shall be totaled up and divided by 500 and the resulting number is the number of pages in a book. All works should display the page count with the title.

The ABCDF school grading system is a blid

It prevents us from using ABC DEF GHI J as alternate way to run a decimal based index. Stop using this system .

To reduce emotional nationalism

As individuals we might want to start occasionally referring to our nations by their telephone country codes. Instead of saying that we are German, for example, we might say that we are from Nay-49,

meaning nation-49. This is to emphasize that humanity is of one world and one species, and that our nationalist feelings should be minimized as much as possible. Eventually we might stop using our nation names altogether.

To reduce emotional nationalism

Lets all stop saying which nation we come from and give the city and state first and try to omit the nation unless asked for clarification.

Be conscious of it

We should all try to emphasize and maximize everyone's connection with humanity. We should all try to minimize everyone's connection with their own nation.

Books and numbers

- 1) All books have a 20 digit ISBN number that all citations shall use.
- 2) All publications and all articles must include a word count.
- 3) A standard page is 500 words. If the number of pages is stated, it shall not be in the pages as printed, but as 1/500th of the word count.

Section-4: Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe c. 60 BC, Bk 3.260

I am thwarted in my purpose [\[explanation\]](#) by the poverty of our native [\[Latin\]](#) language.

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe 1.135

I am well aware that it is not easy to explain the obscure discoveries of the Greeks in Latin. The poverty of our language and the novelty of the subject matter often compel me to coin new words for the purpose.

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe 1.831

Now let us look into the theory of Anaxagoras, which the Greeks call homeo•meria. The poverty of our native language [\[Latin\]](#) will not let me translate this word. But the thing itself can be expressed readily enough. Understand then, that in speaking of the homeo•meria of things, Anaxagoras means that bones are formed of minute miniature bones, flesh of minute miniature morsels of flesh, blood by the coalescence of many drops of blood....earth is a conglomeration of little earths, fire of fires, moisture of moistures. And he pictures everything else as formed in the same way.

NEW WORDS AND PHRASES

- 1) If we lack the word, we lack the thought.
- 2) Long words make it hard to think.
- 3) Coining terms mints the only true currency, that of ideas

1st ORDER CORRUPTION = when government officials openly receive money or other benefits for selling out the public interest on their own account or to pay rent on a Mideast stall.

2nd ORDER CORRUPTION = when government officials hide the money or other benefits they receive for selling out the public interest.

3rd ORDER CORRUPTION = when government officials receive no direct benefits from the way they vote. Instead they get campaign-only money which allows them to stay in office and profit from being in office under a corrupt system. Do not underestimate the corrosive power of 3rd order corruption. The rich countries of the world are now failing as a result of 3rd order corruption mostly

4th ORDER CORRUPTION = corruption of the attitudes of the people through corruption of the media through a corruption of corporate ad budgets.

GRAND•IMPIAN the expensive Grandeur of political figures [IMPS/ GIMPS] that is done as an excuse for where the stolen money goes. China's forbidden city and the Palace of Versailles are great examples of grandimpian spending.

GIMPS = the use of this word to describe disabled people is a cover. A GIMP is really a G•IMP, the G's ruling imp, its figurehead monarch king or monarch president.

GEORGIE = a puppet figurehead carefully chosen because his is simple minded and like a farmer

PORKING = Installing laws that facilitate economic parasitism on behalf of one's political backers.

INEXCELLENT = someone who is too ordinary to serve the high office they have been elected to.

If you listen through TV land of recent decades, you will find **INGRATE** forced into many dialogues as a form of GRATITUDE. Someone apparently does not want us having a word for the opposite of GREAT. Having such a word would be perfect for America's recent vice presidents. None were GREAT, while all were INGRATE

KRUPY = CORRUP•TION = legislation with intentionally hidden implications, or legislation made by secret dealing. Basically the Brothers remain Gr. kruptos = secret, hidden, covered in our group, production corruption or KRUP•TION.

KICKSPENSIVE, and **KICKSPENSES** = When elected officials push for remarkable and expensive architecture as a way to hide the fact that the new airport/library/civic center is really a kickback to one's political supporters or potential supporters or just benefactors. Such expensive and custom-made projects are very hard to control costs on, and thus should not be built by the public. The combination of public ownership and custom construction is an invitation to take advantage of government.

PRIVO-FICIENT = How the private sector is the most effective way to do things in society, as is normally the case.

GUBI-FICIENT = When government is the most effective way of doing something in society.

CENTI-WASTE = the waste that normally occurs when the government undertakes a task instead of the private sector.

CENTO-WASTE = causing others to waste dollars so you can make pennies

A **GRUSH** is when a group within government is pushing for something

MONO-LECTED = elected by a single vote

DI-LECTED = elected by a twice refined vote

TRI-LECTED = elected by a thrice refined vote

MULTI-LECTED = election by multiple refining votes

DEEMS = Democratically elected people

ADEEMS = Appointed people

IN-HOUSING = Bringing duties under the supervision of elected officials

OUT-HOUSING = Putting duties under the supervision of appointees

BLUEPLANS = Government plans for action

BLUEBUILD = Government Implementation

BLUEFRAME = Government framework

TRUE BLUE = Loyal to the common good

DARK BLUE = an approach that is too centralized

LIGHT BLUE = an approach that is not centralized enough

MURKY BLUE = a government plan that is not clearly explained

BRAX = n. a short word for bureaucracy

BRAXY = adj. a bureaucratic and inefficient system

BRAXING = v. a short word for bureaucratization

BRAXED = a government that was made completely bureaucratic

DEBRAXED = a government that was made completely un-bureaucratic

DEBRAXING = v. reducing bureaucratization

SIGGIE, SIGGISTIC, SIGGIFICATION = Government

run by special interests.

SHELVING = putting something away for a time.

BOXING = putting something away to be forgotten about.

SKRISIS = like the proverbial frog in a pot where the heat is slowly increased and the frog never jumps out

CORNERING = The increase in power a people experiences when under threat of life or liberty. Liberty here incidentally mean freedom from enslavement; a group enslavement today; a mass enslavement in ancient times.

WALK CORNERING = The tactic of slowly cornering and corralling an animal or group of animals so they do not grow startled.

RUN CORNERING = When you semi corner animals with the intent of getting it to bolt out. Terrorism is often used to fast corner our national herds, as in the Madrid train bombings.

KUNING = moving people with your bark over your bite. From Gr. KUON=dog.

BLURDS = blocking words, as explained in another section

AL-GIBRIZE or **GIBERIZE** = To block understanding of an idea, subject or profession by making it unnecessarily numerical or symbolic. Examples include algorithm intensive algebra, statistics, calculus based economics, Chartered Financial Analysts.

COMPLEXIFICATION: English needs a single word to describe systems growing complex, either by themselves (**ORGANIC COMPLEXIFICATION**), or being made complex by outside forces (**TACTICAL COMPLEXIFICATION**). Strange how our language lacks the words to describe such an important process, and such an important tactic of the Brothers. And strange how **COMPLEXION** is skin color or the general character of something. Lets add some words here: **COMPLEX-IFY-ING** and **DE-COMPLEX-IFY-ING** to describe our regulatory environment. Sometimes our systems **COMPLEX-IFY INTERNALLY** and **ORGANICALLY**, however, most **COMPLEXIFICATION** is **EXTERNAL** and **TACTICAL** like what the Mideast did with the world's oil drilling regulations.

a **LOUDMOUTH** should be a complementary term for someone who shouts about what he believes in. This word should no longer have any connotation of offensiveness or tactlessness

ORDINIZE = to take the members of a group and point them all in a single direction, so they all work together. This happens when iron is magnetized, It also happened to America After Pearl harbor

CYNONIZE = to cause a group of people to all look in a particular direction

BURL-ESQUE = in the context of serious discussions, a burlesque is a absurd exaggeration in one direction that is designed to provoke a pendulum swing to the other direction.

HEURAGE = Understanding that comes from discovering things for yourself.

DETENDING = Deferring or delaying something until it never happens.

ATTENDING = speeding up something you want to happen (new meaning)

BITENDING = Delaying what you don't want to happen and trying to help along what you do want to happen.

ANAVISTIC. We really could use a word for taking another entirely fresh look at something. REVIEW is really should have this meaning. Funny how it means 1) studying, 2) a critical appraisal, 3) a publication, 4) a troop display, 5) a retrospective, 6) a survey. Funny how it means anything but taking a fresh new look at things. Apparently someone doesn't want us taking a fresh new look at things and one of the easiest ways to do that is to destroy the word for taking a fresh new look at things.

LOGICAL = inferred by simple clear reasoning

RELOGICAL = inferred by non-standard methods of inference or multiple inferences. Still valid, but less obviously so.

ILL PREMISED = when there is a fault in your premises or assumptions. This is in contrast to the existing word **ILLOGICAL** = when your conclusions do not logically follow from your assumptions.

SPECIFIC LOGIC = deductive logic, or when specific conclusions flow from generalities

GENERAL LOGIC = inductive logic, or when generalizations flow from specific circumstances.

MONOMEAN = Where only one meanings is intended. Abbreviated as MMN.

DIMEAN = Where two meanings are intended. Abbreviated as DMN.

TRIMEAN = Where three meanings are intended. Abbreviated as TMN.

SCHEMISSION = a schemed and intentional omission

MISMISSION = an unintended omission

COMPLEXIFY = to purposely make an explanation complex or convoluted so that people cannot understand it.

to **KNOG** = to greatly simplify an idea so that it is very easier for the masses to understand.

to **DIS-KNOG** = to greatly simplify an idea, but to put the emphasis far off center.

DIS-CENTRIC = arguments or explanations that shift the point of the discussion away from matters of import and matters at hand.

MONO-MNETIC = an idea of one part.

BI-MNETIC = an idea of two parts.

TRI-MNETIC = an idea of three parts.

POLY-MNETIC = an idea with many aspects

DIA-MNETIC = an opposing idea, the other side of an dualism. L. Ron Hubbard (al r-on hup ard) means "el our'un hyper man."

GORDIO-- = complexifying.

DE-GORDIO-- = de-complexifying

GORDIO-LOGICAL = unnecessarily complex logic

GORDIO-SCOPIC = too much going on to see what is important or valuable

PROPROOF = evidence that proves an argument, theory, statement, etc.

CONPROOF = evidence that disproves an argument, theory, statement, etc.

PROPOINT = a point for an argument

CONPOINT = a point against an argument

EQUIPOINT = a point that does not tip an argument in any direction

POLAR LIE = the sort of lie that calls black as white.

SHADING LIE = a lie that is less than a black to white lie

MUDDLING LIE = a lie that confuses and muddles the truth

BLOCKING LIE = a lie that prevents the correct conceptualization of something else.

IMPLICATIVE LIE = a statement that leads people to make a conclusion that is a lie

SPECTRAL LIE = a lie that attempts to shift the spectrum of thought within a society.

REFLECTIVE LIE = a lie that reveals something about the liar.

CROWDING LIE = a useless thought that crowds out real and productive thoughts

DISEVIDENT = when someone refuses to admit that they were wrong in the face of incontrovertible evidence.

RELAX-ITIVE = that which increases the flow of goods or money

SPHINX-ATIVE = that which decreases the flow of

goods or money

LAXATIVE would be a great word for increasing the flows that the Sphinx mafia desperately needs to reduce. And we all might start using this word where it not for all those TV ads that connect laxatives with constipation or **con•stupa•atoin** (con=with + stupa=phallus) plugging everything up.

EXGROW, EXGROWSIVE = Causing or leading to a world of more and better, the agenda of the host part of the world.

DISGROW, DISGROWSIVE = Causing or leading to a world of less and worse, the agenda of the parasite part of the world.

EUMEN = good men and their agenda

BROMEN = evil men and their agenda

PARA•GENDA = the parasite's agenda

The **PARTI•GENDA** = the agenda of a sub-group
To **A•GEND** = to move towards what everyone can agree on

To **DIS•GEND** = to move away from the things that everyone agrees on.

VANCOR = the leading or avant edge, the early adopters

REARCOR = the followers

MIDCOR = the pack

SUB•FLECT = to cause to be reduced slowly and gradually

SUPER•FLECT = to cause to be increased or amplified slowly and gradually

STOCKY ECONOMY = an economy that focuses on raw materials and basic goods

SPINDLY ECONOMY = an economy that focuses on frivolous goods like overpriced Athenian black pottery, apps, advertising, media, etc.

BLUNT ECONOMY or **BLUNT INDUSTRY** = an economy or industry where a few big, old, established, businesses dominate and prevent smaller businesses from forming. This is perhaps the main objective of a Byzantine buro•cracy

SHARP ECONOMY or **SHARP INDUSTRY** = an economy or industry where smaller businesses are always coming along and challenging older larger more established businesses

ECONOMIC BULIMIA = our parasite's alternating boom-bust or feast-famine cycles. From Gr. *boulimia* = ravenous hunger. Also from Gr. *boule* = senate, the legislative body of ancient Greece, meeting in a bowl, like a round theatre. Economic **BUBBLES** have the same etymological root. So too do soap bowls and **BOWLING**; a game which came after the economic

bubbles. **BULLETS** and **BULLETINS** seem to also be from the same source, a command from the center to get rid of someone.

HOLLOW ECONOMY = an economy that has lost vitality and is being kept alive by a bubble or on credit.

POLAR MARKET = a market with monopolists and people with market power

EQITER MARKET = a market with few if any monopolists and people with market power

UNUSED WEALTH = money not consumed for private purposes, but left as savings for the world to use. Sam Walton and Warren Buffet deserve praise for their modest lifestyles in respect to their massive accumulation of unused wealth

USED WEALTH = wealth that is consumed, wealth used to build immense mansions and money used for private jets and grand parties and the like.

SCANIC = An economy where the most basic needs are provided to everyone.

CANIC = an economy where basic needs are not provided for and some people must live like dogs.

a **TILTED MARKET** = one where the playing field is not level

MARKETIZE = to subject an activity to market pressures

DEMARKETIZE = to take market pressures away from an activity

SPONGE CAPITALISM = the sort of capitalism that exists in airports, train stations and ball parks. Its when concessions are sold and the concessioners are allowed to charge above market prices to a captive market.

There is nothing wrong with saying **POOR**. Using long words like **DIS•AD•VAN•TAG•ED** makes it harder for us to think and communicate ideas about poverty. In fact the whole movement towards political correctness is our parasite's doing. These long terms serve to undermine the political dialogue, and political intelligence of our society.

ECONOMIES OF SCALE and **DISECONOMIES OF SCALE** are overlong terms for important ideas that should be known by everyone. Lets instead say **ECO•MIGHT** and **ECO•SMITE**. And lets use **MIGHT** to describe power as a thing that waxes and wanes depending on the circumstances. **SMITE** will describe weakness that waxes and wanes.

PLETHIC = leading to excess, or causing excess
DISPLETHIC = tending to remove excess

DEARTHIC = that which intentionally causes shortages
INDEARTHIC = that which prevents shortages

FAMINOUS = that which leads to famines and world hunger
INFAMINOUS = that which alleviates famines and world hunger
Famous and infamous seem to be changed words.
Also, defining new words is an obvious first step towards solving a problem.

DIS = in an economic context, disincentivize, discourage, reduce
PRO = in an economic context, incentivize, encourage, increase

GORGELING = tending to cause boom bust cycles.
Rhymes with gargle and gurgle.

SUB•DUCE = to lead a people lower
RE•DUCE = to lead a people once again
IN•DUCE = to lead a people into a situation
II DUCE = Benito (Hamilcar) Mussolini

SOCIALISM = when issues of allocation overshadow issues of output.
CAPITALISM = when issues of output overshadow issues of allocation.
COMMUNISM = when issues of output are ignored.
LASSIEZ-FAIRE = when issues of allocation are ignored

REVOTION = the sense of loyalty that realtors and other commission sales people abuse to obtain a commission from a transaction.

SUCKERING = work that takes advantage of other people financially. It squeezes money out of people or fools them into giving up their money.

PORTLY = fat industries, low hanging fruit as far as the Brothers are concerned. These are also industries that have synergies for them.
PORTLY INDUSTRIES = key industries that the brothers try to control first.

GNOSTIC = policy that pleases the better informed but is favored by those who have thought the matter through better

DISGNOSTIC = policy that pleases the less informed but is disfavored by those who have thought the matter through better

PROPOLICY = policy that enriches society more than it costs.

PROCROSS = something that combines the best elements of two groups or systems.

CONSTITUENTARY = When a leader votes for what his constituency wants over what he thinks is right, or when he **INDULGES HIS CONSTITUENCY OVER HIS CONSCIENCE**.

EVIL LEADERSHIP = when the leaders take away more than they give.

GOOD LEADERSHIP = where the leaders give more than they take.

BEST LEADERSHIP = when we use the leaders that give the most and take the least.

a **CHEWY** decision making body is one that talks too much and does not take enough action.

a **SOFT** decision making body is one that takes too much action and does not take enough. Both extremes are bad

an **IDMARA** = an idea killer

a **TIP** was originally a bit of Jedi advice that would tip the balance in a decision; it should be seen as that again.

TIPPY ADVICE = advice that changes behavior

TIPPY TESTIMONY = advice that changes the outcome of a hearing

MACROFICIENT = When larger is more efficient.

MICROFICIENT = when smaller is more efficient.

PARAGONIC PRICE ELASTICITY = exponential increases in value/price due to minor incremental increases in quality for goods as they become the most desirable in a class of object.

IMPERSONIZATION = when a mass movement is characterized as a person and eliminated, ie how Hellenic Greece was stolen and characterized as Helen of Troy.

SCARFLAW = predatory legislation that aids our parasite's feeding. Scofflaw is a blocking word.

ADFESSION = An out of place statement that is an inadvertent admission of guilt. For example, knowing something about a crime that was never mentioned by the interrogator.

METALAW = constitutional law

META ILLEGAL = unconstitutional, or against the rules for establishing rules

To FEINTER = To distract attention so that something else can be done without notice.

DESPICUOUS = conspicuous by absence

PRECONCLUDE = to jump to a conclusion, or to conclude a debate before all the matters of the debate have been settled. When Al Gore tried to close the debate on climate change he was pre-concluding this debate. When the Theodosius administration issued an edict prohibiting all religious debate of any kind in 388 AD. they were pre-concluding the debate over the Nicene creed.

DISCONCLUSIVE = refusing to admit that you are wrong or your side has lost in the face of conclusive evidence.

IRREPEATABLE = when something is not reproducible, when it withdraws and vanishes upon serious investigation

DEVICT = To win, or win concessions, through delaying tactics

RAMA-FICIENT, RAMA-FICIENCY = the efficiency of attacking a problem from many sides at once.

IN-SOCIAL = giving to society, a good thing
EX-SOCIAL = taking from society, a bad thing

L. **PUBLICUM** = public revenue or public monies. L. **PRIVUS** = individual monies. On that model I am creating some words:

EXPUBLICUM = (causing) public cost or risk

IMPUBLICUM = (causing) public benefit

EXPRIVUS = (causing) private cost or risk

IMPRIVUS = (causing) private benefit

EXPUBLICUM IMPRIVUS = causing public cost or risk for private profit. i.e. subprime

EXPRIVUS IMPUBLICUM = philanthropy

-GORG- = of or having to do with the Mideast's parasitism

GORGOPOLY = a mideast puppet government

GORGOLOGY = the study of Mideast parasitism

GORGO-CORRUPTION = Mideast corruption

GORGO-BULACRACY = a Mideast Byzantine bureaucracy

GORGO-LEGISLATION = Mideast legislation

GORGO-INFILTRATION = Mideast infiltration

GORGO-STULTIFICATION = Mideast style stultification

GEORGE = a name for our parasite

STULTO- = making complex to weaken

MARGO- = concerning marginality

GORDIAN CRIME = crime that defies understanding. Unfortunately, gordian crimes very often goes unpunished. Here is why smart people are needed in

law enforcement instead of in the arguing profession

MANTELING = filling key positions all over the world with Brothers. See, we have the CORE, the MANTEL and the CRUST on the outside. This is the origin of the people we call our UPPER CRUST. Anyway, the real upper crust, here, is still part of the underworld by definition. DISMANTLING is incidentally when the new brothers get rid of the old Brothers.

OWNIVATION = The motivation and efficiency of that ownership gives to a economic participants

COHIVATION = the inefficiency that results from group efforts

REDUCTIONEERING = slowly reducing the material content of a manufactured item over time.

SPHINCTERIZE = to make money by getting partial control of an industry/commodity and secretly sabotaging the competition out of business. This is done either through infiltration, lobbying, or conspiring to control the business cycle in that commodity. This special sort of sabotage is **RENCHING**.

MINE-DRYING = Hiding natural resources; oil wells, mines, and farmland through environmental legislation.

MAL-INGENUOUS = what dis-ingenuous should mean, someone ingenious at doing harm to others.

NUCLEAR WINTER FALLACY = the mistaken belief that a full nuclear discharge combined with a multi-plague will kill any more than 80% of all human life.

SHAMBENIC = an apparently good, but actually harmful thing

MISTRUCTURE = An apparently strong, but actually unstable structure, house or system. A rickety structure or that seems strong.

BUNGED = A house, structure, system that was constructed with a back door that is not obvious

TOPPLEY = something that is unstable because it is tall with a narrow base.

PRO-BENIC = An act that benefits society. (pro bono is taken)

DIS-BENIC = An act that harms society

NASTIC = Causing the consolidation of political or economic power

DYSNASTIC = Causing the de-consolidation of political or economic power

DIMINGY= Diminishing stinginess. Stingy to the point of stunting growth, or causing slower growth, or causing later expenditure. Penny-wise, pound-foolish stinginess. Also business practices that save a sliver on expenditures but tend to drive customers away over the long run.

POLITICALLY STINGY = looking out for your own political agenda over what is fair or just.

POLITICALLY GENEROUS = working for what is fair or just over your own political agenda

ROUTE STINGY = group laws that encourage people to block the road. Also group laws that make it difficult and expensive for the group effort (the government) to expand routes. The result is the awful traffic of Jalan Leggian or Sukhumvit Road for example.

ROUTE GENEROUS = group laws that prevent people from blocking the road. Also group laws that make it easy and inexpensive for the group effort (the government) to expand routes. The result is free and easy movement of people traffic.

UBER = the name of our parasite. UBER is the root of GOVERNMENT, CYBER, HUB, HOOPLA, JUMPING THROUGH HOOPS and much more

UBERESQUE = a grossly excessive implementation of something, mostly to quickly burn us on action. This way, the pendulum swings too far to other other side, but permanently.

HUBRIS: Here the current definition needs some narrowing. See the true meaning of hubris is: The Brothers acting in all the world's societies should not arrogantly laugh at us, that this tends to lead to their downfall. Anyway, that

CYBER-SECURITY: As cyber is a Greek form of government, cyber security actually means government security. Anyway, it is pretty obvious who is behind cyber security and what it is for, ie corruption.

DIS-PAR-ATION = Causing income distribution to widen

PRO-PAR-ATION = Causing income distribution to narrow

We are thus going to say that policy is PROPARATE instead of saying that it is "economically equalizing." Given all the wars fought over these two concepts, they are well enough important to have their own short words. DESPAIR incidentally prevents us from using the shorter L. dis-par= unequal. And PROPER, PROFFER, PROVERB, PROPHET, and our precious PROPERTY all prevent us from using the shorter L. pro-par.

PRO-PLUTIAN = Causing greater wealth for the rich
DYS-PLUTIAN = Causing less wealth for the rich

PROGREXIVE = Causing more wealth for all society
DEGREXIVE = Causing less wealth for all society

PRO-PUBLIC = things added to society
DIS-PUBLIC = things taken away from society

EU-TITHIC = tax policy that benefits society, ie taxation of lawyers, salesmen and advertising.
DYS-TITHIC = tax policy that harms society or causes general discordance. ie, a general income tax.

PARASITIC TAXES = taxes that exist primarily to feed our parasite

SQUANDEROUS TAXES taxes that are hugely wasteful ways to raise money

NEUTRAL TAXES = taxes that are less than ideal

PROFITABLE TAXES = taxes or fees that improve society, for example, the taxation of: Alcohol and tobacco

ALLOCATIVE TAXES = for example, a tax on scarce roadways or parking spaces in the center of a town traffic

PLETHIC TAXES = taxes that tend to cause greater abundance

DISPLETHIC TAXES = taxes that tend to cause greater scarcity

PPI = profitable public investment

DIRECT PPI = directly profitable public investment, investment that will return more in user fees or tolls than it will cost. In general this is a idiotic way to do public infrastructure unless there is scarcity and allocation is needed. In most cases where there is no scarcity, Indirect PPI is a much better approach.

INDIRECT PPI = indirectly profitable public investment, investment that will return more to society in private savings or private benefits than it will cost.

2-YEAR PPI = public infrastructure investment that is predicted to turn a profit for society (direct or indirect) in 2 years

10-YEAR PPI = public infrastructure investment that is predicted to turn a profit for society (direct or indirect) in 10 years

STOPI = squanderous taxation of public infrastructure. For example, charging a per ride or day fees to use a municipal metro system when the city has a traffic problem. Cities should instead have a wireless toll system and use the revenue (along with other taxes if necessary) to provide free transit. In New York, for example we might see toll readers between 5th and 6th avenue and every 9 blocks. All motor vehicles moving between zones pays a fee.

CONFISCATE

This word literally means to put something with the fisc, the national treasury of the people of a nation. The Arabs have made sure that this word (which is potentially so harmful to their struggle) has been blurred into something else. Now we use nationalize instead of confiscate, which is so much more apt and resonant a word for the action of taking private property and making it into something belonging to the people

Confiscation should not be about the public taking someone's property. Instead, when the taking of the property is meant, the term property seizure should be used. Confiscation is about the people taking back assets that should belong to the people, assets that the people may not have known about, such as archeological treasures, or new things, or the facebook system. And sometimes a fair amount can be paid, a fair amount that may not necessarily include the full value of the income generated by this public property.

RE-FISCATE = to take public property and lease it off for short periods of time. Refiscation is a word and idea that the public should use more often.

MIS-FISCATE = to take public property and to sell it off in a mismanaged way, like when cities sell their taxi medallions once and for all.

SPILLOFF = sale of public infrastructure in lieu of ongoing future fees. For example, when a city sells taxi medallions that should remain a source of continuous income, that is spilloff. Another example is when a city sells its vital transit system to some company that wants only to maximize net income from their purchase. Our governments should cancel any spilloff sales, no matter how old, by taxing the spilloff owners in the amount of an appropriate monthly/annual use fee. If we are talking about individual New York City tax medallion owners that are non-Middle Eastern, their taxes can be phased in over say 5 years. Any spilloff owned by anyone with any ties to the Mideast or Muslim world must be seized without compensation.

CONUMMA = The group value of a community.

CONURBAN = The location value created by the amenities of a community.

INMARKET = Introducing a profit incentive where it does not belong.

EXMARKET = Keeping a profit incentives from where they belong

EU-TOPIARY = removing public services from the free market to offer it as a public service

DIS-TOPIARY = taking a public service and offer it as

a free market service

BE-SILTED = a business environment with and excess of regulations

BE-FLUSHED = when a government scraps all its old regulations in certain industries and starts over with a new set of streamlined regulations.

CONSPIRACY = The Brotherly conspiracy. This appears to be the original form. The S seems to have been added.

LAKSPOP = lacking popular support

LAKALL = lacking all

LACK-SYS = lacking a system or hierarchy

FRUITY and NUTTY = Investments with a small present cost and a large future payoff in lots of "fruit" or "nuts." These are natural words for natural idioms. But funny thing, we have trouble using FRUITY and NUTTY because these terms mean: crazy ideas, eccentric or crazy people, and homosexuality. Lets ignore these meanings given to us by our parasite, and use FRUITY and NUTTY mostly for good investments. We also might also revive FRUITFUL and FERTILE (blocked by a sense of fecundity) and FRUITLESS (blocked by an unnecessary absoluteness).

FRUITIC = spending that will produce more fruit. Investment.

MIS-FRUITIC = unwise investment that produces a poor return on investment.

DIS-FRUITIC = not spending on things that will produce more fruit. Disinvestment.

To **AUDIT** is to check the books.

To **GAST**, or **GASIT** is to check the value of the book transactions to see if they are fair value.

CORPORATE PUPPETRY = infiltrating a company's management so that it does your bidding for you.

DESTRUCTIVE MERGERISM = when frontmen buy big companies, cut them up and liquidate large parts up to make a tiny increment of profit. In reality, these people are often pursuing our parasite's agenda of destroying the economy of the West to sell more shipping oil and to leave its main threat as less of a threat.

ASSEMBLAGE VALUE = The added value created by forming an assemblage

DIS-ASSEMBLAGE VALUE = The added value created by breaking something up into its constituent

parts

LIXIVATION = sabotaging your competition out of existence. Look at Boeing, Apple, and America's car manufacturers

COUNTERFEIT LIXIVIATION = 1) harming your competition by copying its goods. 2) making low quality copies of a company's products to sabotage the company.

If **MICROMANAGEMENT** = excessive control by management, then **MACROMANAGEMENT** = incomplete control by management

BULLARIZE = engineering boom/ bust cycles was a way of making money for the Sphinx

PRE-FLUX = pre-flows, or ante money, investment money.

RE-FLUX = is the flow that repays debt and interest

OVER-FLUX = flows over the cost of the enterprise, other wise known as profits

SUB-FLUX = flows that do not cover the cost of paying off the enterprise

HORNY = A business eager for business, or a party eager to make a deal.

RISK: This word should imply entrepreneur, someone who puts his own account at stake on a business matter

BIZ/ BIZO = business

TRADE GRANULARITY = the size of commercial transactions: a system for electronic micro-payment is key to increasing trade granularity.

MALFATTI GOODS = More than planned obsolescence, these are goods that are designed to breaks quickly so they can cause the use of more Mideast oil so they can increase demand for materials and demand for shipping.

TYPES OF GREED OR AVARICE:

SHORT-TERM GREED = taking advantage of people to make a quick buck and ruining any possibility of a long term relationship.

COMMITMENT GREED = when prices escalate because the seller thinks that it has a committed customer.

COMMISSION GREED = when agents deceive their customers so they can get their sliver of a commission

RICH MAN'S GREED = When people charge more or offer less because they think the other side has lots of money

REDUCTIONEER'S GREED, or CHINESE GREED = Agreeing to provide a product or a service for sum and then providing less and less as time goes on.

CONTRACTOR'S GREED = Agreeing to provide a product or a service for a sum and then trying to charge for any tiny changes

OMISSION GREED = agreeing to provide a complete product or service for a sum, and intentionally omitting things that any reasonable person would have thought would be included.

CONSULTANT'S GREED = agreeing to provide an unspecified service for an unspecified amount and then charging and charging until the client says no.

BUSINESS BUYER'S GREED = buying a business so that fees may be raised, services diminished, and profitability increased.

GROCER'S GREED = When a vertical monopoly has super low prices on many things, but charges ripoff prices on a few things

FIDUCIARY GREED = when fiduciaries managing assets on the behalf of others overpay themselves, or make decisions in a way that will generate commissions.

BOARDROOM GREED = when company managers overpay or seek to overpay themselves.

PROGREED = the good greed of miners and discoverers and workers

NEGREED = the bad greed of people who balance and extract from others

FEAR is not really **THE OPPOSITE OF GREED**.

What word to we have for the opposite of greed, the fear of loosing money? Look at how this idea gets to the heart of our parasite's feeding. Look at all the blocking words: We can't say A-GREED or DIS-A-GREED, DE-GREED or even DIS-CREET because they are blocked by other words. We can't say IN-GREED because it sounds like INGREDIENTS and ANGRIED. So lets just say that the opposite of greed, the fear of losing money is GRIFT. It sounds like thrift and grip but more about risk. Also the existing word, GRIFTER is not only limited, but it sort of matches-up with this hugely important new word.

REHEARTEN = The opposite of dishearten, to increase resolve.

GOAL PATH = the path you take to achieve your goal

GOAL PATH FIXATION = Fixation on one particular way of achieving a goal, when other paths may be better.

DIRECT GOAL = Something done as a goal in itself.

INDIRECT GOAL = Something done as a means of achieving something else

(Immanuel Kant is mind numbing, hyper-complex propaganda about the simple concept of direct and indirect goals)

GOAL CREEP = a gradual change in objectives

GOAL CONFLICT = two or more conflicting objectives

GOAL TELESCOPING = When a goal retreats as you approach

GOAL WIDENING = when a goal widens as its solution is attempted

GOAL OBSTRUCTIONIST = one who puts obstructions in the way of your goal with the intent of slowing, stopping or channeling your progress.

GOAL RUT = when all attention becomes fixated on an intermediary goal and it becomes treated as a final goal

DOORIC = That which opens doors to other spaces, real or metaphorical

DISDORIC = That which closes doors to other spaces, real or metaphorical.

NECTION = a shared part or aspect of something or somethings

PHU-NECTION = the critical central part of something from which a whole system grows or issues from.

DIS-NECTED = If there are connected/ shared parts or aspects, the disnected parts are what is left.

POLY-NECTED = connected in many ways

MONO-NECTED = connected in one way

DI-NECTED = connected in two ways

ORO-NECTS = those connected by gold or money

GENO-NECTS = those connected genetically

UBER-NECTED = connected on a symbolic level

CRU-NECTION = the crucial shared part

NEW/ NEW and TEW/ TEO = We seem to be all out of NEW/NEW words. More ways of saying new/ neo would be helpful. How about TEW/ TEW?

ACCENTRAL = a tall narrow pile, distribution or curve

DECENTRAL = a short wide pile, distribution or curve

XU CURVE, or EXPONENT UP CURVE = a curve shaped like the lower right quadrant of a circle = **LR CURVE**

XD CURVE, or EXPONENT DOWN CURVE = a curve shaped like the lower left quadrant of a circle. This can also be called the **LONG TAIL CURVE** and an **LL CURVE**

TU CURVE, or TRAILING UP CURVE = a curve shaped like the upper left quadrant of a circle, also an **UL CURVE**

TD CURVE, or TRAILING DOWN CURVE = a curve shaped like the upper right quadrant of a circle, also an **UR CURVE**

STANDARD DISTRIBUTION CURVE = a bell curve

NARROW DISTRIBUTION CURVE = a narrow bell curve

WIDE DISTRIBUTION CURVE = wide bell curve

SKewed DISTRIBUTION CURVE = a bell curve that is skewed

LONGTAIL CURVE = the part of an exponent curve that is long and flat

LONGTAIL PROFITS = the profits that come from an old investment, such as the oil coming from an oil well that is more than 8 years old (in a normal regulatory environment where new wells are as easy to drill as horizontal drilled wells).

SHORT SPIKE CURVE = the part of an exponent curve that is short and spiky

ARCED GROWTH and **LINEAR GROWTH**

A good part of childhood math should explore where each type of growth rules. Increasing Arithmetically has 8 syllables and increasing exponentially has 7 syllables.

Some points on a bell curve:

- 1) FLAT FRONT,
- 2) ACCELERATING RISE,
- 3) FRONT INFLECTION
- 4) DECELERATING RISE,
- 5) MIDDLE,
- 6) ACCELERATING FALL,
- 7) BACK INFLECTION
- 8) DECELERATING FALL,
- 9) FLAT BACK

TAIL MARKET = the segment of a market that is old and cheap

TIP MARKET = the segment of a market that is new and expensive

TAIL = the long tail

TIP = the short peak

SUPERNOVA = products that are super new, or the will to buy these products

the **UBIQUITY CURVE/ PATH** = the curve/ path by which something grows in popularity to become ubiquitous. For example a product that has the following market share in successive years: 2%, 4%, 8%, 16%, 32%, 64%, 100%. Most "tipping points" are more accurately described as "**UBIQUITY INFLECTION POINTS.**"

EXPONENT TRIMMING = Imagine the way an insect population returns to normal after it is repeatedly sprayed with insecticide. Or imagine the way repeated doses of antibiotic knock down an infection of a drug resistant bacteria. Or imagine the way repeated government intervention keeps the stock market from crashing. In all these cases, the exponent is being cut off, or trimmed off.

TRIANGULUS = the amount of growth, development, work, reproduction, as a function of when something

was started. The earlier you get serious about your life's work, the larger and higher your personal triangulus will be. The more time you spend as a kid socializing, exercising and listening to music the smaller your triangulus will be.

EXSPIKE = to undergo an exponential vertical acceleration

AD•POTENT = Increasing power, influence, ability

DE•POTENT = decreasing power, influence, ability

DIS•POTENT = once quite powerful, now exponentially less so.

EU•POTENT = once powerless, now exponentially more powerful

We lack an effective word for something strong that has been rendered weak.

We can not use IMPOTENT because it means erection dysfunction and WEAKENED sounds like weekend. Basically, the Brothers have taken a hugely valuable idea and largely removed it from our language. We might also stop using Impotent for erectile disfunction.

MACRO•STEPIC = doing something in overly large steps (Gr. stibos= step)

MICRO•STEPIC = doing something in overly small steps

EU•STEPIC = doing something in normal sized steps or good logic

DIS•STEPIC = doing something with false or faulty steps or logic

MONO•MAG = To change or compare by 1 order of magnitude

DI•MAG= To change or compare by 2 order of magnitude

TRI•MAG = To change or compare by 3 orders of magnitude

TESSA•MAG = To change or compare by 4 orders of magnitude

GIT-2 = giver or take 2%

GIT-5 = giver or take 5%

GIT-10 = give or take 10%

GIT-FEW = giver or take a few percent

ATBE = all things being equal, pronounced at•be

OLRATBE = over the long run, all things being equal, pronounced oler•at•be

FOUNT = a perpetual fountain or source of something.... also it is not foundry, but fountry.

INVERT = to flip 180 degrees top to bottom

INTROVERT = to turn inside-out or outside•in

INTOUR to turn 180 degrees horizontally

PRIMO•VAR = an independent variable

SUB•VAR = a dependent variable

MIS•VARED = relationships are those where the primovar is mis-ascribed = to confuse which variable is the primovar or the cause

SEQUI•VERT = putting the cart before the horse.

REVERT and INVERT, DIVERT area already used.

EURY•MENTAL = that which broadens the mind

THINO•MENTAL = that which narrows the mind

MU•MENTAL = of or related to short term thinking

APO•MENTAL = of or related to long term thinking

MEDABLE = an idea you can meditate on, or think about for a long time, the archaic def. of considerable

IN•MEDABLE = an idea that is not worth thinking about for long, , the archaic def. of inconsiderable

EURY•ODIC = of the wide and well worn path (Gr. hodos=way, path)

THIN•ODIC = of the narrow and seldom used path

SLCER•ODIC = the hardening of soft and flexible pathways into hard and inflexible ones.

EURY•OSIS = of the widening of paths

THIN•OSIS = of the narrowing of paths

STEN•OSIS = the conventional spelling of THINOSIS; should be kept for medical purposes.

MU•HODIC = of or related to a short path.

Pronounced "MY•ODD•IK"

MEK•HODIC = of or related to a long path.

"MAK•ODD•IK"

APO•HODIC = of or related to things that are not on the road(s) most traveled "AP•ODD•IK"

PLET•HODIC = of or related to the way of the masses "PLAT•ODD•IK"

DOL•HODIC = of or relating to the wrong path

"DULL•ODD•IK"

stuck on a path

ARCHE•HODIC = of or relating to the old, established, ruling, tried and tested ways

NEO•HODIC = of or relating to the new, untested, upstart ways

DON•HODIC = of or relating to the ways or rules of those in authority. Trusting authority over your own eyes

S•DON•ODIC = not obeying the rules of those in authority.

MARG•HODIC = of or relating to paths taken in anger. "MARG•ODD•IK"

DISCONDUCT = when the Arabs lead us astray

MICRO•MENTAL = of or related to small picture thinking

MACRO-MENTAL = of or related to big picture thinking

MU-VISTIC = possessing limited vision

MEGA-VISTIC = possessing great vision

MICRO-VISTIC = unable to see the big picture

MACRO-VISTIC = of or related to seeing the big picture

NEAR-SIGHTED = someone who is stuck on details

FAR-SIGHTED = someone perceptive and able to see far away

ESO-PENSIVE = hiding what you are thinking

ECTO-PENSIVE = showing what you are thinking

ESO-PULSIVE = driven by oneself

ECTO-PULSIVE = driven by what other people think

PHANIC = able to see that which is not showing or obvious.

FANOGRAPHY = phanero-graphy = writing meant for public eyes.

MYRIADIC WRITING = including many unnecessary details and contingencies so that the document is defies reading. Lawyers, Insurance policies, Edward Gibbon, and the Roman Church International are all guilty of this. (originally muri-atic acid)

From Pope Boniface VIII, Papal Bull or edict of Clericis Laicos (1296):

...whatsoever emperors, kings, princes, dukes, earls, barons, powers, captains, officials, rectors, or by whatsoever names they are called, of cities, castles, or any places whatsoever, wherever situated, and all others of whatsoever rank, eminence or state, who shall impose, exact, or receive the things [church property} said above, or arrest, seize, or presume to take possession of things anywhere deposited in holy buildings, or to command them to be arrested, seized, or taken, or receive them when taken, seized, or arrested, and also all who knowingly give aid, counsel, or support openly or secretly, in the things said above, by this same should incur sentence of excommunication. [Translation: Anyone who takes church property will be excommunicated]

PERPLEXIC WRITING = writing designed to be so convoluted that it defies reading. Gr. plekein = to twist, twine, plait. Complicated= with many folds. Convoluted = rolled together. Tortuous = twisted. Confusing = fused together in a great mass. Baffling is from Fr. beffer = to mock or deceive.

APO-STATIC = getting far away from the stasis,

quagmire or swamp. (Gr. apostasis=apostasy or defection or renunciation of religious beliefs

SUBSTITUENTS = parts that can be easily replaced or substituted.

UBER- = of a higher order

KATA- = of a lower order

UBERSET = the set containing the set

KATASET = the set contained by the set

2ND UBERSET = the set containing the set containing the set

KATA-LANGUAGE = a lower order language

UBER-STRATA = the ideological strata above

KATAPHOR = the opposite of the metaphor.

METAKATA = metaphorical vs. kataphorical ideas.

This word is a very big thing for the Brothers, because the parallax between metaphor and non-metaphor is their OPSPACE = operating environment, or workspace. It is also a tall hurdle for the host's intelligence.

REALEX = real world experiences as opposed to virtual ones

SYNTHEX = virtual experiences as opposed to real world ones

DOUBTY = adj. something that causes doubt and uncertainty. DOUGHTY and DOWDY should no longer be used as they are frivolous blocking words. Also, DUBIOUS is a different word.

RES = the thing or its image

VERBA = the word for the thing

ELEGANT = (of an idea, theory or solution) pleasingly simple and ingenious

INELEGANT = (of an idea, theory or solution) unnecessarily complex, hard to understand, or hard to implement

We lack simple words in our language to describe topics worth talking about and not worth talking about. remarkable means exceptional. comment-able is blocked by commendable, and mentionable is blocked by unmentionables. Therefore we will use: **VOXABLE** and **INVOXABLE** for topics worth talking about or not worth talking about.

MOR = Match with Observable Reality. **IMOR** = an Instance matching with observable reality. **MORIC** theories match reality in a number of ways and are difficult to dispute. **HIGHLY MORIC** theories do so in so many ways, and are highly difficult to dispute. When a theory does not match observable reality in any way it is **NOMORIC**. When a theory is such that its claims are impossible to verify through

observation, the theory is DISMORIC. When a theory uses observable reality in a way that disguises the truth, it is PSEUDOMORIC. An instance of deceptive observable reality is a PSEUDOMOR

INVERABLE = a negotiation where the parties agree on everything except the verification procedure.

VERINCIDENT = coinciding with observable reality. The current word veridical is unacceptable because its use is blocked by vertical and verdict.

VER-DITIOUS, VERDITION = when something is only said to be true. This word gets at the core of the Mideast's power in our world.

VAGUELING = making the sort of vague, could mean anything predictions of astrologers, palm readers, and their ilk.

VAGUELET = a vague, could mean anything prediction from an astrologers, palm reader, fortune teller.

HARD PREDICTIONS are the opposite

CLAQUED = when a claue is used to make something appear to be true. This should be a crime related to fraud.

BENT = When the truth is slightly altered by claue or propaganda the new false reality can be described with this word. The reality is not true, it is bent, an intentionally bent reality

HORSE CARTED = when the causality of a situation or process is inverted or reversed

ZEBRIC = something that is black and white with clear demarkations

GRAYIC = something that is shades of gray

CRYPTO-CLITIC = helping, leaning towards, or making secret

EXPO-CLITIC = helping, leaning towards, or making open

RECORDATIVE = helping or emphasizing recording over mutation

MUTATIVE = helping or emphasizing mutation over recording

PRO-CLITIC = Forward leaning, leaning towards a world of more and better

ANTI-CLITIC = Back leaning, leaning towards a world of less and worse

NON-CLITIC = a system that leans in no particular direction, neither forward nor backward leaning

KNOW-CLITIC = leaning towards knowledge and brightness

KALI-CLITIC = leaning towards ignorance and darkness

PERMA-CLITIC = leaning or tending towards permanence, or putting things down in permanent categories. Teaching knowledge instead of reasoning and leads to people with rigid, inflexible, permaclitic minds.

TEMPO-CLITIC = leaning or tending towards the temporary, or putting things down in temporary categories

SKLERO-CLITIC = the natural tendency of the new and temporary to harden and become permanent

KALO-CLITIC = leaning towards freshness and newness

MONO-CLITIC = leaning towards one specific thing

POLY-CLITIC = leaning towards many things at once. An polyclitic attack threatens many points at once.

CORO-CLITIC = leaning towards the center

PERI-CLITIC = leaning towards the periphery

TEMPI = closeness with respect to time.

PRIME-ORDIAN = first in a sequence, the first step on a path, something where many will follow in step

STEP-ODIAN = a step critical to the path

POLIC = an axis, or that which all revolves around

NOW-TIME = something that must take place now

RE-TIME = something that must take place later

ANY-TIME = something that can take place "any time"

WHOLIC = a part or organ critical to the functioning of the whole

INWHOLIC = an accessory part that is not critical to the functioning of the whole

ANARCHIC GAME = A game/ test where cheating is part of the rules

ARCHIC GAME = A game/ test where cheating is not part of the rules

CHOICE TEST = A "multiple choice" test

OPEN TEST = a test where there are no answers to choose from

HEURISTIC TEST = a test where you are supposed to discover the answers

TOTAL TEST = a test where the questions are not clearly stated

ARCH-LOGY = The study of the imposition of rules and the various forms of government. Also the study of how systems grow. (Polo Scolari and his low budget, but well known mock utopianism are nothing but designed-to-fail propaganda.)

ARCHI-PHYTE = a ruling system

EN•DEMIC = out among or in the demos.

EXOTERIC = exo=outside in the terra=world, Brotherly knowledge that leaked out among the human flock, the human livestock.

ESOTERIC was Gr. eso= within +terra=world, or the stuff that stayed underground.

EXODOS = ex-hodos, or the way out of the land of no resources.

MEMETIC EDUCATION = an education that stresses memory points and their transfer.

HEURISTIC EDUCATION = involves stories that are pregnant with meanings and implications. The students are asked what they see in the story.

MEMORY BASED EDUCATION = An education that emphasizes memory over interpretation and insight. An education where you must learn your material to near perfection before you attempt any ideas of your own.

THOUGHT BASED EDUCATION = An education that emphasizes interpretation and insight over memory

REPRESSIVE EDUCATION = When too much emphasis is placed on penmanship, or not making mistakes

An **EXOFICE** = a superficial or derivative reality as opposed to an **ESSOFICE**, which is the underlying reality.

ACCUSTOMIZE = to intentionally lead a society into thinking that something is normal. This word is intended to compare with the way rationalized explanations are not always true or appropriate.

JUVENILE ACCUSTOMIZATION = Intentionally leading the children of a society into thinking something is normal, because, "you gotta get 'em to swallow this garbage when they are young."

INCULCATION is the same thing. In•kal•ak•tion = getting the point in while they are young.

TROPIARY = effecting early changes to a young tree so that the mature great tree will grow in a certain way.

EUTROPIAN = utopian. EUTOPIA = utopia.

DYSTROPIAN = dystopian

RERADIATE = to take a tiny aspect of what another artist did and explore it to a vastly greater extent. An example is what Portishead did with the Isaac Hayes version of Walk On By.

HORROR VACUI, or MOR VACUI = abhorring empty spaces in art, design, interiors, conversation, film, etc. These words already exist.

AMOR VACUI = a love of empty spaces in art,

design, architecture, conversation, film, etc.

PHILO•SOPHY = the love of scribe writing, or the love of mind-numbing pseudo-highbrow propaganda. (Sumerian spr = scribe, Hebrew soper/ sopher =scribe)

EU•COLOGY = The study of what is good and what is bad. It is of the highest importance that people in a democratic society have clear ideas as to what is good and what is evil. Here, we reflect on all of our parasite's "new age" and "politically correct" propaganda (both names are doublespeak) about how it is bad to judge what is good and what is bad. We simply must be able to tell these two things apart and discern the good from the bad.

DEMOLOGY = the study of democracy and what the various design features bring to a democracy.

GUEROLOGY = the study of how violent struggles start, stop, are prevented and most importantly how our parasite has caused them and profited by them.

PRUNOLOGY = the study of how the Mideast has trimmed its various trees of knowledge, and dried the fruit of history.

KAT•OLOGY = the study of downfalls. Whaling, or Cetology is a pun on Katology. Katology is also the study of how our parasite steals from our societies through our governments.

KLEPTOLOGY = the study of how people steal and in particular how they steal from society; how to prevent it, and the penalties. All high school students should complete a small module in this subject.

GAIAMETRY = the field of measuring our planetary environment. But more importantly, the field of creating useful tools for easily and accurately understanding humanity's true scale in relation to the various parts of the universe.

EKO = the environment

EKOSCALE = of or about the scale of the environment in proportion to mankind

EKOSCALE INNUMERACY = innumeracy in understanding the true scale of the planet in relation to mankind

CB, o CIB = of or relating to cost to benefit ratio, pronounced like the letters, or like the kib in kibbitz.

JACKASS ENVIRONMENTALISM = Examples 1) The people who live in 5,500 sq. ft. (500 sqm.) houses but drive a hybrid or electric car. 2) The people who drive 5800 lb hybrid or electric SUVs. 3) Governments that subsidize 90% of the cost of \$3

million windmills that generate 40 KWH of electricity each day. This is worth about \$8/day or \$3,000/year, or a 1/10th of 1% return on investment. Why not instead build a new 100 mile commuter rail line and each commuter that uses it will save as much as one windmill. 20,000 daily users save more energy than 20,000 windmills would generate. At \$3 million per windmill, that is around \$60 billion, or about \$1 million per inch of railroad.

MAC·INFINITE = the infinity of the universe
MIC·INFINITE = the infinity of granularity

MET·OLOGY = The study of lofty ideas in any subject and the raising of mankind.

KAT·OLOGY = The study of low/ base ideas, and the dumbing down of mankind.

S·KAT·OLOGY = the study of ideas that will not stay down and suppressed.

S·KATA = stuff that will not stay down. (Gr. kata=down)

CAPRI·OLOGY = the Brotherly study of their cousins the Jews

FEC·OLOGY = the study of human fecundity, particularly with respect to the best/worst elements of society.

GHA·SS·OLOGY = the study study of the Brothers

MEDI·OLOGY = the study of the media.

SORB·OLOGY = the study of how the brothers cause money to leave our world

LIX·OLOGY = The study of how the Brothers dissolve our society

LAUROLOGY = the study of Mideast resettlement tactics and patterns, together with the carrot and stick approach to getting the excess population to leave. This field also includes all actions taken to alleviate crowding of people by the exits in the Levant and the Balkans and the metaphorical door/portal that the Jews of Europe lived in.

MULTIMETA = something to be understood on multiple levels

REZ = image resolution or clarity of a picture, metaphorical or otherwise

INREZ = increasing the resolution of an image

DEREZ = decreasing the resolution of an image

PROCRIME = serving to increase crime

ANTICRIME = serving to decrease crime

PROVENIAL = serving to increase corruption and veniality

ANTIVENIAL = serving to decrease corruption and veniality

Before our governments can struggle against

bottlenecks, they should first struggle to identify them; as many and deeply as possible. Here government should maintain public BBS boards for each industry in society and the public should comment on anything that is restricting supply. After this we will have informed ourselves about this subject and then we can take action. Here are some new words:

DPP BOARDS = Government BBS boards for Describing Public Problems.

GC BOARDS = Government corruption boards

PC BOARDS = Private corruption boards

LEVITATE = to drift or rise to the top (the magical definition is a block)

BYSSITATE = to drift or sink to the bottom

REPELITATE = the opposite of gravitate

CORITATE = to drift to the center or core

FRINGITATE = to drift to the fringe

EQUITATE = to drift towards equilibrium

DISEQUITATE = to drift out of equilibrium

PERITATE = to drift into an orbit, actual or metaphorical

DISPERITATE = to drift out of orbit, actual or metaphorical

CHAOTATE = to drift into chaos to become "chaotic"

ORDITATE = to drift into order, to self organize

MUSA = media content, be it video, TV, print, music or some mix. From Gr. mousa = muse.

SCURO = muddy, mucked up, confusing, causing delusions, darkening

VARIORUM = an edition with notes by various commentators. Notably, VARIOLA or small pox is a bizarre blocking word (Bari-ola?). And VARIOUS is a blocking word too. The sub-senate should offer a variorum on all or parasite's gazettes and all books deemed important, like George Orwell's 1984.

MINTING WORDS: The coining of words is too important to leave out of the hands of our new broad democracy. Perhaps our sub-senate will compile a list of new words and definitions. Then the primary house vote on each one officially.

Also, the broad democracies of the world should compile their own official dictionaries and etymologies. It is just absurd that our definitive dictionaries exist outside the control of our democracy; this especially considering how inexpensive these indexes are to make and how incessantly they are consulted.

TIVING, TVED = to fill a culture with dross so that the people become stupid and easy to influence.

HUMANURE = garbage ideas in the media

SLICED SPAM = adds mixed with content in a way

that one must view the ads to discount them
PHONE SPAM = spam delivered by the telephone system

MONEY FIRST = Film, art or media that was made first and foremost as a product.

ART FIRST = Film, art or media that was made first and foremost as art.

PROPAGANDA FIRST = Film, art or media that was made first and foremost as propaganda

DEPAX = short for, "of the people, by the people and for the people."

ARKANS = the people of the land of no resources

ANGANS = the people outside the land of no resources

MEZZIANS = the people in transformation

DISARKAN = policy that harms or punishes the land of no resources

NEEDISM = policy that assures that everyone in the world will be fed, clothed and then housed

DEZIONIST = policy that calls for the evacuation of the land of no resources

ANDERISM = The belief that mankind can work together and survive the coming apocalypse. It is based on the idea that we probably have at least some decades before the climate winter starts

MECCAPUP = an Arabian puppet ruller

MECCATO = someone working for Mideast Inc.

HASHISHI = The addicted drug addicts that Mideast Inc uses as tools and front men. Assassins are a subset of hashishi.

HASHISH-INS = an alternative spelling for ASSASSINS

HASHISH-INS = Junkies as criminal pawns

GREENCRACK is the name of strains that makes you smart

DIEHERE is the take a nap strains

GSIEZE is the anti-siezure strains

GDRY is the cotton mouth, glaucoma strains

GSMILE is the happy strains

GFAM in the appetite increasing strains

SLAVOBLIGE = the imagined obligation of Mideast people to their imagined slave master for the imaginary grant of their freedom

SACROSLAVIC = When that which enslaves and dominates is made sacred and holy as a means of legitimizing the enslavement and external domination.

DEO-APTIC = the tendency in some people to sense a larger, god like presence, or to feel as if they sense a being that manages the affairs of the universe.

Note: I have never been, even the slightest bit deoaptic; not for a moment of my life.

GENETIC TRASHING or **GENETIC THRASHING** = what Thrasybulus did in Herotodus 5, 92 when he kept cutting down all the finest and best-grown part of the corn crop or generation.

GENEMONY = one's genetic heritage and future

FUTURE GENEMONY = one's progeny left

PAST GENEMONY = one's genetic patrimony

PHANTASM and FIGMENT = the perfect words for what is left after the brothers have changed a word.

NONA-KILLER = responsible for over 1,000,000,000 deaths.

OCTA-KILLER = responsible for over 100,000,000 deaths.

SEPTA-KILLER = responsible for over 10,000,000 deaths.

MEGA-KILLER = responsible for over 1,000,000 deaths.

PENTA-KILLER = responsible for over 100,000 deaths.

TESSA-KILLER = responsible for over 10,000 deaths.

KILO-KILLER = = responsible for over 1,000 deaths.

CENTI-KILLER = responsible for over 100 deaths.

DECA-KILLER = responsible for over 10 deaths.

NONA-MENT = a 1:1,000,000,000 mind

OCTA-MENT = a 1:100,000,000 mind

SEPTA-MENT = a 1:10,000,000 mind

MEGA-MENT = a 1:1,000,000 mind

PENTA-MENT = a 1:100,000 mind

TESSA-MENT = a 1:10,000 mind

KILO-MENT = a 1:1,000 mind

CENTI-MENT = a 1:100 mind

DECA-MENT = a 1:10 mind

TESSA-MAGS = 4 orders of magnitude

KILO-MAGS = 3 orders of magnitude

CENTI-MAGS = 2 orders of magnitude

DECA-MAGS = 1 orders of magnitude

Example 1) Many people have tried to run simulations that show how CO2 causes climate change. However given even the most aggressive assumptions, the thermal changes are TESSAMAGS to PENTAMAGS away from the changes observed.

Example 2) Earth's atmosphere is a SEPTIMAG of mankind in terms of mass.

Example 3) Earth's oceans are a NONAMAG of mankind in terms of mass.

DECA-CREASE = an increase or growth of 1-order of magnitude

CENTA-CREASE = an increase or growth of 2-orders

of magnitude

KILO-CREASE = an increase or growth of 3-orders of magnitude

DECA-DUCT = a decrease or deduction of 1 order of magnitude

CENTI-DUCT = a decrease or deduction of 2 orders of magnitude

ODIOPERIC = when the center hates the periphery

ODIOCENTRIC = when the periphery hates the center

OCCAMIZATION

A mistranslation that completely distorts the original sense of a statement. The best example is probably Occam's razor, attributed to William of Occam the English Philosopher who died in 1347, just as the Black Death struck Europe. Occam's exact words in Latin were, "Pluralitas non est ponenda sine necessitate," normally and erroneously translated as, "The simplest answer is normally the right one." Occam's remark is, however, more accurately translated as, "Plurality is not placed without necessity." In other words, "don't give the Europeans any plurality of blame that is not necessary." Here notably there were widespread (and ridiculous) accusations of Ashkenazi or excuse Jews poisoning wells.

ADULTERATE = v. fighting a dangerous species by pushing its gene root so it is less dangerous. Then by breeding and releasing large numbers of less virulent individuals, the species becomes engineered in a way that mankind finds beneficial.

DARWINIZING = speeding the attenuation of a disease (and reducing the disease community's deadliness) by keeping the host population separated as much as possible. Under these circumstances, the less deadly bugs tend to out survive the more deadly bugs and the less deadly bugs become the community. For example, a general darwinizing quarantine might be called if smallpox ever got out again.

RIZING, RIZED = to logically extend an idea or argument to the point where it becomes absurd

IDEO-OUT = the death of an idea, custom, industry, social trend

IDEO-IN = the start of an idea, custom, industry, social trend

COMN = computers, phones, networks, robots. Pronounced COM

COMN-LESS = having few communication options

COMN-FUL = having many communication options

a **GELDION** = one who overvalues money

a **BEAUTION** = one who overvalues beauty

a **FACADION** = one who overvalues the facade, clothing, make up, etc.

a **STUFFION** = one with too much stuff

a **LABORION** = one who works excessively

a **BLITHION** = one who ignores the signs of a coming problem

a **STARION** = one who blindly adores famous people and leaders

a **RANKION** = one who is excessively concerned with status

HYPER-ATHLETIC = people who spend too much time exercising

EARLY BROODING = People who have children early in life

LATE BROODING = People who have children late in life

POOH-POOH-RHINE = When people to dismiss ideas without even understanding them.

GREGARINE = people who feel they must have many shallow relationships, even if it comes at the expense of having relationships that are deeper.

SOCIALINE = The need to spend all your free time with others.

ANTI-SOCIAL behavior has for some reason become synonymous with crime and serious misconduct. This is a shame because it is the most natural word for "a policy that causes people to become free riders on the common effort." Lets use ANTI-SOCIAL and ANTI-COMMUNAL for policies or media that cause people to do less than their part for society. Policies or media that cause people to do their part or more for society will be called PRO-SOCIAL and PRO-COMMUNAL.

SCALINE = The excessive will to climb socially and achieve popularity.

THE STATUS RACE = The arms race for ever more expensive show off goods and achievements.

PACK-RAT-ITIS = a mental condition that keeps people from getting rid of things they will probably never use again.

SWANKER = Someone who excessively displays their material wealth or academic achievements.

a **RANKER** = someone overly concerned with status

a **HIGH BUYER** = someone who displays too many expensive things

HOLLOW SOULS = people who only see their own value, or the value of their ideas, in the eyes of others.

FULL SOULS = people who sense their own value, or the value of their ideas, without the reassurance of others

PROUDISH = when people think that a certain type of work is beneath them

PROUDISM = the belief that certain types of work are lowly

IN-MOTIVATED = A person motivated by his own internal compass.

OUT-MOTIVATED = A person who does things because of what others expect of him.

TOTALIZED = kids who grew up without enough free time, or play time. They become totalized adults who do not know how to do anything but work. They are also frequently stifled with respect to creativity.

DISTRACTED PARENTS = people who don't spend enough time talking with and listening to their children.

EMPTY BABY = a baby that is not talked to

FULL BABY = a baby that is talked to

DISFILIAL = not giving enough back to your parents

MISALIGNED = women who put their current life over the life of their line.

DRAFTED = people who think about where they want to go and work hard to make it get there. Opposite: **SKETCHY**.

An **UNDERTRY** = when you don't try hard enough

A **FAIRTRY** = when you apply the appropriate amount of effort

An **OVERTRY** = when you are trying too hard and wasting your time

MISTRYING = applying your energies in the wrong places.

to **AUTOCLUDE** = when you don't try because you think you will fail.

DUFFY = the tendency of some people to never make a commitment or start something.

BUFFY = the tendency of people to be perfectionists and overwork projects

PUFFY = the tendency in some people to talk their achievement up too much

ROUGHY = the tendency in some people to do sloppy work

CUFFY = reading too much into an off the cuff remark

NUFFY = a person who can't get enough

STUFFY = a person with too much stuff.

TOUGHIE = an overly demanding or nit-picky person

DYS-HUMANE = People who treat animals better than people. Wasting energy fighting animal suffering while there is so much human suffering in the world. People who push for pet rights while people are going hungry.

CELEPROSY = when people feel extremely drawn to media celebrities, be they actors, musicians, or athletes. Also called **CELEPERS**

UNFLAUNTING = seeing no need for luxury or showoff goods.

DYSTRINSIC = people who value aesthetics or outward appearance over intrinsic value and what is inside.

HYPER-BEAUTIOUS = people who over value being around attractive people and/ or undervalue unattractive people.

VOLUME-TUOUS = a woman that is beautiful for her abundant volume

CARPY = people with no tolerance for the ignorance, stupidity or lack of consideration of others.

BRAIN-BOXED = injury to the brain as a result of repeated low level head injury; typically caused by playing headball, boxing, or similar head injury sports.

FADDING = doing something because many other people are doing it.

IN-FADDISH = someone who is not inclined to do things because they are the current fad

KIRKING = relying on emotions, feelings and hunches over logic.

SPOKING = relying on logic over emotions, feelings and hunches.

KIRKING STRATEGY = encouraging people to rely on emotions, feelings and hunches over logic.

SENTIR-MENT = when we let feelings override rational thought.

SENTIRENT = when feelings do not rule our minds.

SOBERMENTAL = a sober and rational mind.

HUPPIE = From Greek hupo= under. A HUPPIE is like a HIPPIE, a HAPPY GO **LUCKY** underachiever, someone who helps bring our society down under as far as our parasite is concerned. True huppiedom is when our best people obey all the hype (another version of Gr. hupo) and live for today and neither procreates nor makes anything useful for our society.

SUB-BORING = Boredom that comes from being

forced to listen and adapt your mind to a slower thought stream, or an obvious subject.

OVER•BORING = boredom that comes from listening and adapting your mind to an excessively powerful thought stream or over weighty subject

PER•BORING = When another person is boring you on a personal level with the trivia of their life that you care not about.

PRO•BORED = Welcome boredom

MAL•BORED = Unwelcome boredom

IQ = individual intelligence.

GQ = Group intelligence quotient. The magazine is a cover. All trademarks and copyrights relating to GQ as a men's fashion brand should be voided. The public need for logically descriptive words should pre-empt any trademark rights of citizens be they real or fictional.

RQ = rational intelligence

EQ = emotional animal intelligence. This term is a bit of an oxymoron because animals are dumb and easily tricked.

EQ OVER IQ = when emotions drive people to do what their mind says they should not do.

SQ = school intelligence, the same wrote book knowledge that everyone else knows, pronounced S.Q.

SSQ = not school intelligence, special intelligence that is not learned in school, pronounced S.S.Q.

SSQSQ = the process by which special intelligence is made normal.

BQ = business or economic intelligence

MQ = mechanical intelligence. The ability to design, make and fix things

CQ = con•dem intelligence. The sort of intelligence that leads to public condemnation of your work.

DQ = directional intelligence. People with DQ don't get lost easily.

FQ = intelligence that enables people to get along with others (positive FQ). Also intelligence to seduce or manipulate others (Negative FQ).

VQ = visual intelligence

YQ = intelligence at asking questions

NQ = intelligence with naming or identifying things

AQ = intelligence in understanding our parasite and its relationship to us.

PQ = political intelligence

KQ = intelligence with making agreements and compromises

QQ = intelligence with abstract ideas

OQ = intelligence with trees of knowledge

TQ = ability to talk fast and think on ones feet.

XQ = the ability to trade and sell things

ZQ = the empty appearance of intelligence

WQ = intelligence with understanding market movements

SEEHEARD = the same type of argument,

discussion, as everyone else, An entirely seeheard worldview is one without any original thought of your own

BEN•IDIOT = Someone who thinks they are helping a situation when in fact they are actually harming it.

a **POMPER** = someone who is pompous for no good reason.

A REALTOR'S FRIENDSHIP = they are being nice to you because they want to sell you, or sell to you.

SELLING A FRIENDSHIP = valuing money over your friendship

BUYING A FRIENDSHIP = using money to gain friends

STOW, STOWING = Dealing with emotionally difficult situations by shutting our your emotions. This word however, is not not negative but positive. It means that you are able to function under extreme conditions.

In Greek and latin people had particles which they combined to coin words. In English we generally lack these components (except those we borrow from Greek and Latin) and this is greatly to our detriment. Here are some suggestions, although I have not given this topic the huge amount of attention it deserves (a number of these particles may not work). Please now use our democracy to add/approve a number of single syllable components to our language. There should be components for everything imaginable, and dualistic words wherever possible. This change to our language will be one of the most important things we can do to make ourselves smarter as individuals and as a group. It is the linguistic equivalent of cities built on a grid-iron pattern.

So instead of our kids wasting ages learning several thousand SAT words that are really our equivalent of all those Chinese characters, they will learn particles. We will slowly infuse our language with these particles every month we will introduce a few. And as the particle words comes out, we will stop the new use of old words with our computers spell checkers. Again a partial and casually assembled list of words. Take this more as an rough example than anything else. Try using Greek and Sanskrit for sources of particles:

LEV = to rise or to cause to rise

BYSS = to fall or to cause to fall to the bottom

LEVOCRACY = government that raises the people

BYSSOCRACY = government that causes the people to fall

LEVGENIC = practices that cause women to select men as fathers over husbands

LEVGENIC = practices that cause women to select

mates as sires over providers
BYSSGENIC = practices that cause women to select men as husbands over fathers

DOK-, **DOKO-** = accidental
AIM-, **AIMO-** = intentional
DOKOPHOR = an accidental meaning
AIMOPHOR = the intended meaning

META = up, up a level, meta knowledge, or philosophy
KATA = down, down a level, superficial understanding, the opposite of meta
METAPHOR = the symbolic meaning
METAVISTIC = having a symbolic, elevated view
KATPHOR = the direct meaning
KATA-CLYSM = washing down (money) from Gr. kluzein= down
KATA-LYST = dissolving down from Gr. lysis = Gr. lysis = loosening, dissolving

the **TELE-POINT** = the farthest something gets, like a tsunami wave
PERRI-POINT = the closest something gets

BOZO = refers to a kleptocracy where the stealing concessions are sold by those in power.
BOZOCRACY = the form of government
BOZOPHYTE = A bozo concession, like those overpriced airport stores

TRIXO = deceptive, deception, trickery
TRIXOLOGY = the study of deception
TRIXOTROPIC = gravitating towards deception
TRIXOPHYTE = a deceptive thought tree.

BARO = about the Brothers or their Brotherly parasitism
BARO-LOGY = the study of the Brotherhood or Brotherly parasitism
BARO-PHYTE = a brotherly plant/ business/ idea tree
BARO-CRACY = rule by the Brothers
BARO-GRAPHY = writing about Brothers (the likely true root of biography)
SYMBAR = with the Brothers. Gr. sym = with
BAROCRACY = bureaucracy (alternate spelling)
BAROGENIC = bureaucracy generating, government prone to generating regulation.
BAROLYTIC = bureaucracy dissolving or government prone to eliminating regulation.

ABARO = working against Brotherly parasitism
ABARO-LOGY = the study of preventing Brotherly parasitism

GORGO = relating to the core gonos
GORGO-LOGY = the study of the Brotherhood or Brotherly parasitism

GORGO-PHYTE = a brotherly plant/ business/ idea tree

WORKING GLITCHES = glitches that do not affect a primary function
FATAL GLITCHES = glitches that do affect a primary function
TAIL GLITCHES = the last few glitches
NOSE GLITCHES = glitches that happen early in the product development process.
GLITCH TOLERANT = businesses that know of glitches but do not fix them.
GLITCH INTOLERANT = businesses that do not tolerate product glitches

JIHAD GLITCH, BROGLITCH = glitches from intentional Arab sabotage. For example, the way folders in MAC OS 10.8.2 have a minimum size that is about 1/16th of the screen when before the minimum size was about 1/64th of the screen. Why else? Why throw away an obviously useful functionality?

Or the way the power-off keyboard button is located next to the delete key on Mac keyboards. Or the way the track pads are right up against the space bar now. And can't we have one big trackpad in front of the keyboard, with say 10 different standard configurations that match the rectangular zones painted on the surface... and multi-finger trackpad leaning, for games and 3-d navigation. And the new standard should be that power on and off involves pressing both of the keys in the upper left and upper right simultaneously. And the shift, return, control and especially the delete key should be bigger and have a texture and a special audio feedback. In fact, each should have its own sort of click. And devices should come with more click and groan sounds than emoticons. And the we should stop using the terms Shift, command, control, and alt, because it is too confusing, and instead use alt-1, alt-2, alt-3, alt-4, alt-5 etc.

Now we can have **PERIPHERAL BROGLITCHES** like this, or we can have **CRITICAL BROGLITCHES** = things like those fire-prone Boeing batteries.
ORGANIC GLITCHES = glitches that were not caused by the Brothers as an act of sabotage.
DESIGN GLITCHES = glitches that arise from the design process

SERVO = slave (already a prefix)
MAGI = master (magister)
SERVOCRACY = rule by slaves
SERVISTIC = the outlook of a slave
MAGISTIC = the outlook of a master
DI-SERVIC = The person who reports to the person under you
TRI-SERVIC = Same as above, but three people under you

DI•MAGIC = The boss of your boss

A•MAP = as much as possible

A•LAP = as little as possible

A•FAP = as fast as possible

A•SLAP = as slow as possible (ASAP is blocked)

AAAP = as accurate as possible "a.a.a.p"

AEAP = as economical as possible "a.e.a.p"

ACHAP = as cheap as possible, "a•chap"

EXOFORM = the way something looks on the outside

INNOFORM = the way something is in the inside

D-VIEW = the view from above, looking down

U-VIEW = the view from below, looking up

S-VIEW = the view from the side

R-VIEW = the view from the right

L-VIEW = the view from the left

F-VIEW = the view from the front

B-VIEW = the view from behind

I-VIEW = the view from inside

O-VIEW = the view from outside

LONG D-VIEW = the view from above at a great distance and with less detail

SHORT D-VIEW = the view from above at a short distance and with more detail

SOFT VIEW = a view that forgives minor imperfections

HARD VIEW = a view that seeks to find all imperfections, no matter how small

SKINT = to shine a single bright light on a surface from a nearly parallel angle, thus creating shadows that magnify surface irregularities. This word should also apply to lines of reasoning that reveal imperfections in the topography of our understanding.

KINT = to shine a light on a surface from an angle that hides surface irregularities.

KATA, META = two new classifications for website. Here, all web domains must declare which type of site they are. If you do a search as "Kata: sample hotel, sample city", the search engine should only get that hotel's website, or the hotel company's website. If you do a search as "Meta: sample hotel", you should only get meta-level websites that list the various hotels in that market as KATADATA.

KATAFRAUD = pretending to be a KATASITE when you are in fact a METASITE.

AUTARCHY = rule by the people of a nation

ZENARCHY = rule by foreigners

IST = internal search term: A search term within a document

GST = general search term: A search term on the web

DEBT MUTINY = an armed debt-collection oriented

rebellion. A rebellion that was caused by a debt crisis, a debt-collection oriented rebellion

DEBT CANCELLATION = a political ending of creditor rights

A 3i-RIGHT = a right that is in the words of Patrick Henry, "indubitable, inalienable, and infeasible." The prohibition on slavery is a 3i-right.

SIROTIK FOODS = comestibles that harm, or can harm your liver. Alcohol is one of the most sirotic foods known to man.

FRUCTARIANS = one who only eats fruit

FRUCTAFUGE = one who avoids fruit and fructose

SUCRAFUGE = one who avoids sugars

CARNE = red meat, but not chicken or fish

CARNEFUGE = one who avoids red meat

CARBOFUGE = one who avoids eating grains and starches

SUCRAFUL = food that either contains lots of natural sugar or lots of added sugar

LEAPING LIZARDS = the worldview of people who can make an occasional leap off the ground

a **FLIGHTLESS BIRD** = someone capable of making intellectual leaps but refuses to do so

FRAME FLEX = the energy lost to a bicycle when the frame flexes from side to side as you pedal.

MEGAVAL = of great value

MICROVAL = of small or trifling value

INVAL = of practically no value

MONOFINED = refined in one step

DIFINED = refined in two steps

TRIFINED = refined in three steps

TETRAFINED = refined in four steps

DYSFUL = full of harm, the opposite of useful.

Useless is without use

DYSLESS = without harm, the opposite of useless

OBSTRACTIONS = Incorrect interpretations of the big picture. interpretations that actually block a big picture understanding. Smyths.

OBSTRACT = To block understanding with an interpretive matrix.

AMEND = the opposite of to MEND = to repair something. Amendments are not repairs but completely new paragraphs, addenda or sections added.

SOCIAL COST = the cost to society

SOCIAL BENEFIT = the benefit to society

PRIVATE COST = the cost to the individual
PRIVATE BENEFIT = the benefit to the individual

POLYFINIC = to be taken to many ends, or understood in many ways
MONOFINIC = to be taken to one end, or understood in only one way

To **INFLAME A MARKET** = to buy or sell too much, too fast and temporarily cause the other side to back off.

The **INGENUITY OF COMMERCE** = the way the market will always find a way to evade prohibitions.

DISREGULAR = something too irregular to notice a trend.

PREALLOCATIVE = buying goods before a shortage. This practice that will reduce the severity of the shortage and for that reason it should be encouraged.
PEALLOCATIVE PROFITS = profits made before the price peak
SPECULATIVE PROFITS = profits made after the price peak. These should pay perhaps a 50% income tax. Doing this will increase pre-allocation and reduce speculation.

ECONOMICALLY SUBMISSIVE = people who have no greater ambition than to get a good job working under someone else.

ECONOMICALLY PASSIVE = People who don't take the leap and become economically active and entrepreneurial.

ECONOMICALLY ACTIVE = entrepreneurial.

PRE-FAIL = to fail before starting
A-TELANT = incomplete, like the tsunami ravaged lost civilization of A-tel·ant(es) on the A-tel·ant·ic Ocean.

TELEVERTED = when during a lengthy struggle the ultimate goal is forgotten and an intermediate goal takes its place.

MARPFOBIA = the fear of visiting tsunami funnels like Manhattan, Bangkok, Tokyo, Amsterdam, London and Singapore. This is an irrational fear because there is only a 1:100,000 to 1:1,000,000 chance of tsunami each day. That works out to one tsunami every 300 years in some places and every 3,000 years in other places. The fear of living in one of these places is not marphobia, for it is a rational fear.

To **CONPONE** = to **INPONE** = to add and intermediary step

SEE-HEARD = the same type of argument, or discussion as everyone else.
SEE-HEARD REALITY = the same type of reality as everyone else

OVERPLAN = to plan every little detail
UNDERPLAN = not planning enough details

MODS = body modification people.

MEMIC = the sort of learning that emphasizes memory over thinking ability
HYPER-MEMIC = the sort of mind that knows everything it is supposed to, but can't think for itself
COGIC = the sort of learning that emphasizes thinking ability over memory
OLDIC = the belief that something is good or valuable simply because it is old
ARCHIC = the belief that something is good or valuable simply because it is widely adopted.
FADIC = A negative word for people who go in for trends too much
TRENDY = a positive word for people who go in for new trends
FASHION TRENDY = people who go in for new trends in superficial things.
HUGIC = the irrational need to have a large house or car

to **DICK** = to use expensive material things to attract people

MATERIALATE = When an economy produces more physical things
ETHERIALATE = When an economy produces more non-physical things
Funny how the English language lacks words for making physical things as opposed to imaginary things. We have make, manufacture, produce, build, construct, assemble, create, process, engineer, concoct

INTHRALL = to enslave without the slave suspecting they are enslaved.

TO DISQUOTE = to quote people in a way that is technically accurate, but it distorts what was meant.

NEOTONY, NEOGENY = When a youthful trait is carried into adulthood
ARCOTONY, ARCOGENY = When a late life trait expresses itself early in life

NEO-GENOUS TRAITS = youthful-ness, docile-ness, hairlessness
ARCO-GENOUS TRAITS = oldness, aggressiveness, hairiness

STANCING = taking an extreme position for bargaining purposes

A GIMME = when you have agreed on a price for something and at the time of payment, the seller demands more or the buyer offers less. It is like being gazumped except that the service has already been provided and the request is not really enforceable.

DREAM UP = to dream of a better world

MAKE UP = to improve the world

COOK UP = to combine ingredients to make something good

EMO-PRIMO = animal emotions first, over reason and over what is right

LOGO-PRIMO = logic first, over animal emotions.

CUSTO-PRIMO = the customary way first, driven by custom.

SYF = sell your friends

SYF SCHEME = a business where workers are expected to sell their "friends", or sell their interests out, or just live off of them indirectly.

SYFFY = the fake friendliness of a salesman looking to sell you out for a sales commission. Also, someone who tries to selling his friendships

a **MARSHALLING PEACE** = a peace such as Germany had after WWII

a **FOMENTING PEACE** = a peace such as Germany had after WWI

DECISIROLE = the role of government in deciding things for society

INFOROLE = the role of government in keeping others from organizing and preventing us from seeing the truth

Funny how little media there is discussing family lines that have died out. What could be more important? There isn't even a word for it

TERMOGENIC = a family line that has died out or is dying out

TELEGENIC = a family line that is prospering or spreading

KLEPTOGENIC = cheating the human genome with respect to who is best

EQUIGENIC = using a fair system for the human genome with respect to who is best

KLADOGENESIS = breeding, increasing within the same matrix or system

ANAGENESIS = finding a new sort of matrix or system to prosper into

to **ERSIDE** = Short for "err on the side of"

CATHOLIC COSMOLOGY = The incorrect belief that

we are the center of the universe and special

COPERNICAN COSMOLOGY = The idea that we are not the center of the universe and not special.

COPERNICAN LOGIC = the idea that man should not be the center of anything in the universe. For example, by Copernican logic, our galaxy should not be in the center of the universe. And if it is, we are probably seeing the limit of our own field of vision. And if we are more or less centered in the scale of all things, then we are probably also seeing the limits of our own field of vision.

OPENHEAD, OPENHEADED = people who can change their minds when confronted with evidence that disproves their views.

CLOSEDHEAD = people who are not really capable of changing their minds when confronted with evidence that disproves their views.

DYSEVIDENT = people who close their minds to clear evidence that disproves their views.

DOGMENTIC = the sort of mind that can only learn once. probably the original form of dogmatic.

DYSQUIESCING = generally distrusting the things other people say in general

ACQUIESCING = generally trusting the things other people say in general

MENTAL TRIAL = a mental experiment, an experiment you conduct in your mind

HORIZON-AL-IZE = to take your own your own field of vision for the limit of the world, or take your own mental horizons with the limit of human awareness. also, when people ignore what they can't see or understand clearly.

PROVISIONALIST = one who thinks in provisional hierarchies

PERMENTALIST = one who thinks in permanent hierarchies

SCLEROTIC MIND = A mind that is hardened, rigid and notably inflexible

METATATION = consciously directing one's attention

TROVING = letting one's mind rove where it may

TRACTED = When people have their attention redirected by others

FAILURE INTOLERANT CULTURES = cultures where a business failure is seen as an inordinately bad thing.

GROG = group blog

GROK = an understanding of the group, or its attitudes

GREG = the group mind

GREG = the positive feelings of being in a group

COSTEK = cost-effective, cost-effectiveness

HANDLE = a word, phrase, or acronym standing in place of a complex thought

MISCAUSALATE = to wrongly ascribe the causality of a relationship

FLIPOID = flipped or distorted causality

ELEVATE

DEPLETIONIST = the belief that mankind is degrading or depleting the planet in significant ways.

PROPORTIONIST = the belief that mankind is insignificant relative to the scale of the planet.

GHASSANOID = a system that while obviously or entirely dysfunctional actively tries to prevent solutions to its own condition.

CORVOID = a system that while apparently stable over 99% of the time, is prone to sudden catastrophic collapse, sinking, reversal of behavior, melt-down, devaluation, etc. Origin: The heavy corvus on Roman ships that made the ships unstable. This would cause the Roman fleet to suffer catastrophic losses in storms.

With education too

PATHBURN = the tendency of a brain, economies, bureaucracies, terrains and other systems to develop pathways that can't easily be changed. Brains and other systems prone to pathburn are less intelligent. Also, perhaps the most important thing we must teach our young people is that nothing they learn should be sacred and that once presented with conflicted evidence they should change their mind.

COPIDITY, COPIDIOUS = the endless greed and ambition of people fronting for our parasite, the bottomless pit.

ZIP RUSH = A quick good feeling, especially one with consequences.

FLUSH RUSH = Something that gives quick good feelings but has big long term negative consequences

SIMPLEX = the opposite of complex

TELIDEA = blindly pursuing a course of action because it accords with a theory

PERIDIZE = To expand the parameters (peri•meters) of a problem to find a solution. A paradise (peri•dize) is a protected garden within a perimeter.

DOGMA = dog•m'a = dog learning, when new information will never change what is once learned.

SCIENCE = when new information can and will change what was once learned

SWINGERS = s•wingers = people who are not or can't fly. That is how they get around. They only swing from branch to branch. And normally they land on only one branch.

SEEDY = semitic, and they operated the seedy businesses in our part of the world to keep them going and to make money on them.

RAMIFY = To explore all the ramifications of a tree

a FLIMSY SUBJECT = something that changes by you looking at it

PRE-CENTRIC = a mind that is centered on the past

PRO-CENTRIC = a mind that is centered on the future

ELEGATE = to eliminate unnecessary words or steps

MONANO = a time scale of 1-10 years

DECANO = a time scale of 10-100 years

CENTANO = a time scale of 100-1,000 years

MILANO = a time scale of 1,000-10,000 years

TESSANO = a time scale of 10,000-100,000 years

PENTANO = a time scale of 100,000-1,000,000 years

QUICKOID = (when an event is) random and non-predictable at a given short time scale. Major earthquakes are quickoid if your time horizon is less than a couple decades.

ASTRO-NOMOLY = an exception that is astronomically small or rare

a TRI-TRI = an equilateral triangle divided into 3 strata

a BI-TRI = an equalateral triangle divided into 2 strata

an PARAMID = a paraboloid triangle

a BUBBLE•OID PYRAMID = a bubble shaped triangle

COLLECTIONIZE = when public museums bid up the price of the rare things they collect

OBLITERARY = Things human society has already learned and forgotten. Ob•lit•terr•ate = resisting earth writing

HIGHLOW = Both brilliant and idiotic (or fantastic and awful) at the same time

METAPHOROLOGY = the study of metaphors

DEMUNDO = of the world, with an emphasis on favoring no one country or group over another. To

seek first and foremost what is in the best interest of mankind over any specific group

YAD = yet another distraction. Yads keep our minds out of things that are the Mideast's business.

REHONEST = honesty over consideration for someone's feelings

INHONEST = consideration for someone's feelings over honesty

INTER•IMPACTIVE = like integrated but with more emphasis on the fact that elements of the whole can't be easily changed without disturbing many other elements around them

TRISTEPIC = two steps forward, one step backwards

BRANCHIATE = to explore every branch and brachiation on the way up the tree.

DORKIATE = to map something out in complete darkness

DORK = someone in the dark

TO DORK = to feel about blindly, or in the dark

LUZ = someone or something bright or enlightened.

LUZID = a bright idea or mind

DYSTEMATIC = the opposite of systematic

DYSTEM = the opposite of a well-working system, a disorganized system

DYSPEND = the opposite of suspend, to temporarily protect from cancelation.

ap

ap

ap

ap

ap

BIVALENT = having two powerful considerations, directions, or feelings

NONVALENT = having no strong considerations, directions, or feelings in any direction

POLYVALENT = having many powerful considerations, directions, or feelings

GUBERSPACE, GUBERCOSM = the world of government

GUB = a particle for government

SELLITIS = an abusive customer relations attitude

REDOUBTABLE = so fear inducing that you cause people to give up without even trying to oppose you. This is an existing word subtly redefined

SUCEPTION = self-deception

SUBCEPT = interruption from below

SURCEPT = interruption from above

GROUP•CENTRIC = where the group rules over the individuals

IDIO•SOCIAL = where individuals rule the group and pull its agenda in many different ways

IDI•OT = an idea•ear = someone who just repeats the ideas that he has heard, someone with no ideas of their own. , pronounced 'idi ot'

IDI•OS = idea•mouth = someone who doesn't listen to the ideas of others. If one is not an idiot, then one tends to be more of an idios.

IDIOSITY = IDI•OSI•TI = idea•mouths•yours = you better keep your mouth shut.

IDIAL, IDIALITY = individual reality, pronounced 'idi al'

VERIAL, VERIALITY = group reality, pronounced 'veri al'

INTERFACING = communicating with others using tech

REALING = communicating with others using no tech

INPUBLIC = benefitting society

LUMINO = a great thinker, someone who illuminates things for everyone

CUSTOMER = someone accustomed to using your business

REPARENTING = When you fail to realize that your kids have grown up.

an **ELISHA PATENT** = a discovery snatched by Mr. P's men and given to someone else. Named after Elisha Gray who filed a patent on telephone technology on the same day as Alexander Graham Bell. And I don't know that this is true, but the name is A•lex•ander Core•ham Peh•al and the same day discovery is really inky hinky.

a **WALLACE DISCOVERY** = a discovery that if not made or explained by the recognized historical genius would have certainly been discovered by others many times over. Named after Alfred Russell Wallace who explained evolution simultaneously with Charles Darwin.

A **KARDASSIAN** = A brotherly clown that distracts the host society with garbage content

A **ZACCHARIA** = A Brotherly agent in the media

PLATONIC = confined to words, theories, or ideals, and not leading to practical action. This definition already exists.

TANGIVE = valuing the tangible over the theoretical and conceptual

CONCEPTIVE = valuing the theoretical and conceptual over the tangible

META•CEPT = a higher order or more abstract idea

KATA•CEPT = a lower order or more abstract idea

AD SPLASH = the difference between what ads promise or suggest and what is actually sold.

PRETHEIST = the belief that god created man and makes demands on man.

POSTTHEIST = the belief that man will create god, or rather turn his mankind into god. Posttheism says that there is not yet a god to put demands on man, and that the only duty of man right now is to evolve as fast as possible into the god that many people imagine already exists .

to **PRE-IGNORE** = When the causes of an event are mostly ignored. For an example, simply look at the immense amount of information dealing with what Adolph Hitler did while in power and the utter lack of material coving how the Frei Corps and Sturmabteilung or SA brought him to power. Basically, the 100,000 strong SA (Brownshirts, or storm troops), were a private army that was funded by German commodity companies. These would beat or kill most of those who dared speak out against Mideast Inc.'s anointed figurehead. It is notable that the Hermann Goering's SA were massacred by his SS in the night of the long knives in June 1934, right after Hitler was elected chancellor/ canceler. This was probably because the people who brought the Hitler puppet to power were told various things that were inconsistent with what the Hitler puppet was supposed to do. Herman Core•ring also administered the Nazi death camps.

AUSCHWITIC = When the causes of a historical event are masked by the horrors of the event.

DYSCAUSAL = when the causes of something are either ignored or glossed over

POLYCAUSAL = things with many causes or things caused by a network

ENTERSULT = the opposite of result, another word for cause

to **POINT BARGAIN** = to go over your differences on a case by case basis and try to eliminate them in shall numbers

CONDUCTING = talking with one another

to **CONDIFFER** = to agree to disagree and move on

MINIMAX = to minimize to the maximum

MAXIMAX = to maximize to the maximum, to get or

do as much as possible. To max it out

OBMENTAL = when your mind is the main thing in the way

PERIAL = the opposite of central

PERIALIZED = the opposite of centralized

PRIMOFLUXIC = when everything in a design or system pretty much flows from one necessary consideration. For example, the way the location of the two-car garage frequently determines the layout of the entire house on a narrow lot

to **SCRAP OUT** = to throw the whole thing out and start over again

to **SAVE ON** = to save the whole thing and try to fix parts of it

DROWSING = mindlessly doing what you are told.

MONOGRAPHIC = a work intended to be understood in one way

POLYGRAPHIC = a work intended to be understood in many ways

PECULIARIZED = people who intentionally make themselves variously peculiar to hide how otherwise ordinary they are.

CHARACTERMENT = someone's view of the world as a statement of their character

To **ORBIT AN IDEA** = to look at an idea from every side. To entertain a thought without accepting it, or landing on it and claiming it.

DYSERGY = the opposite of synergy

CRITABLE = able to tolerate criticism of your work, your people or yourself.

DISCRITABLE = unable to tolerate criticism of your work, your people or yourself.

GREND = to grab something at the end as it is passing by and not allow it to get by. This word is to snap up, but you are getting the last ones.

A **SYMUN** = an assemblage worth more than the sum of its parts

A **DYSUN** = when something is worth more as parts

EXPOTENT = X-squared increases in power or value from arithmetic increases in size

DEPOTENT = 1/X-squared increases in power or value from arithmetic increases in size

TAIL MARKET = the segment of a market that is cheap and old

NOSE MARKET = the segment of a market that is

new and expensive

TAIL NOSING = the increase in national or local overhead caused by reducing the old and cheap and replacing it with the new and expensive

OBSELLERS = sellers who know the price of an item but make you wait because they think you will be more likely to pay more

PERSPECT = to zoom out to the big picture

INSPECT = to zoom in to see the small picture(s)

RETRUTH = when a lie tells the truth unintentionally

a **SUBIMIGRANT** = the level of worker that loses out occupationally to immigrants, or people without money, contacts and the ability to speak the national language.

DINGBATS = unusual letters, characters or forms. The term should not have any negative or positive association. Here are some common dingbats: \$ & @. There should probably be more. In fact, perhaps pictographic languages are not entirely bad. Perhaps it is a matter of degree, and in Japanese, for example it got carried away making being able to write the language a burdensome task. Perhaps rather than a couple thousand pictograms, perhaps the idea number is closer to 100 or 200. And perhaps it is worthwhile for the world to have 100 -200 standardized and hand signs. The written will probably be different from the gestures, although there will be some overlap.

INSIRIC = to mate for one's partner, not his offspring

SIRIC = to mate for one's offspring, not one's partner

PURE•RE•ISM = the irrational belief that preservatives, insecticides and genetic modifications are always bad in food. noun form is **PUREREIST**
a **DUMB WHOLE** = someone who eats organic food most of the time, but then smokes or eats fast foods, or conventionally grown potatoes sometimes. This word can be used metaphorically in many situations.

ZEALON = people passionate about a big or profound thing

ZEALINO = people passionate about small or frivolous things

CALATRIVIAL = The tendency in architects to overemphasize aesthetics and uniqueness over livability, practicality, comfort, cost-effectiveness, ease of building, longevity, and even basic functions. This word suggests that the architect is placing his own agenda of being a notable designer over his clients needs. This word also describes viewing architecture as a form of art where the building is better if it is

unique and expensive; something in opposition to the socialist ideals of many.

STRUCT = a structure or an idea structure

INSTRUCTIVE = something that adds to a structure

DSTRUCTIVE = something that takes away from an idea structure

SELF-DSTRUCT = a structure that takes itself apart

FLEXISTRUCTIVE = something that makes an idea structure, or mind more flexible.

FLEXISTRUCTURAL = a flexible idea structure.

RIGISTRUCTURAL = a rigid (or resistant) idea structure, or mind.

MISSTRUCTURAL = a poorly designed idea structure.

UBISTRUCTURAL = a widely used structure among men

BACKPACK-BACK = back trouble caused by carrying heavy bags around when you are young

to **CARTATE** = to work in a systematic manner, especially by covering all the square zones in a row before proceeding to the next row of square zones.

to **COMB AN AREA** = when a line of individuals a constant distance apart goes through an area in search of something.

SURFAK = superficially good or desirable, but profoundly not so

DEEPAK = desirable on a profound level, but on a superficial level not so

MINI•METRIC = measured in too small increments

MAXI•METRIC = measured in too large increments

DYS•METRICAL = to view something using the wrong scale or time frame

LAG, EFFECT LAG, or HYSTERESIS = A time lag between cause and effect. As when one enters data in a saturated computer. This definition of hysteresis already exists.

QUANTIOUS = when something is easily quantifiable

GESSIUS = when something is not quantified or quantifiable

AUTOSCOPING = when you think you are measuring something but you are actually measuring your own influence.

DISFACTING = when someone is avoiding the facts in an argument. This word is intended to make distracting look like a blur.

LEX•ORABLE = an idea capable of being turned into a word

LEX•ORIZE = to coin a word to introduce an idea

particles

SCI = science

TRY = experiment, trial

ED = education, learning, teaching

KNO = knowledge

HAK = hacer, make

DROM = run, fast

SCITRY = to do a scientific trial

VER up/down or in/out movement

LAT = sideways movement

TRUEN'T = something that is untrue (the old meaning is hereby cancelled)

TARDI = slow thinkers (the old meaning is hereby cancelled)

CRED-ON = a big idea you are being asked to believe. Cretin is a blurd

to **PREND** = to understand

PREND-ABLE = easy to understand.

Understandable has 5 syl.

PREND-N'T = hard to understand. Incomprehensible has 6 syl.

to **CONSAB** = conceptualize

CONSAB-ABLE = easy to conceptualize

CONSABN'T = hard to conceptualize

to **CREE** = to believe

CREEABLE = believable

GREEN'T = something hard to believe, something 'unbelievable' (5 syl.)

BELIEVN'T = hard to believe, unbelievable

CREDN'T = something that seems objectively untrue

FACTOIDS = something in the shape of a fact.

Something that while true are inconsequential.

PRAVDA = The truth according to your political masters

CONENDED = when the end is contained in the start

TAINTING POLLUTION = the type of pollution that a small amount of a potent contaminant causes

CLOSED ARGUMENT = a discussion that is not open to new ideas, a stupid condition brought about by people seeking to manipulate the outcome of the argument. A condition that should never really exist

OPEN ARGUMENT = a discussion that is open to new ideas, an ideal condition that should always exist, wherever possible

OVER-PERFECT = excessively perfect

UBERFECTION = Extreme perfection that is extremely wasteful.

MERONYM = a term that denotes part of something but which is

used to refer to the whole of it, e.g., *faces* when used to mean *people* in '*I see some familiar faces*'. This is an existing word

AKSTRACTION = To look upwards in abstraction

KATASTRACTION = To look downwards in abstraction

POSTED AND ARRAYED = not just posted online, but posted in such a way as to utilize most current powers of search.

BLONDIE = bl•ondi, or pull•wave, cull•wave, the people who will get culled in a giant wave

ARCEID = Something believed because it is old or supposedly old.

Longitude and latitude are such long and confusing words. We will need more precise terms for coordinates in a virtual world

X-ITUDE = LAT = latitude, flat, lateral,

Y-ITUDE = VERT = vertitude

Z-ITUDE = vertical movement

5-ITUDE = time sequence past/present/future

6-ITUDE = zoom in/out

DIS-LEGIC = poor laws

DIS-LEGIA = suffering from poor laws

ZEALON = A person who is dedicated and hard working because he believes in the cause

ANDALL = including all things that should be reasonably inferred to fill the gaps with those things listed herein.

NEARALL = nearly all

MOSNUN = almost none

MOS = particle meaning almost

NUN = particle meaning none or no

We need more words for corruption and graft if we are going to discuss it efficiently. The particle LEG is pronounced as it is in legislation:

SALARIGHT= money made from one's time in office that is a result of salary

SALAREX= money made from one's time in office that is not a result of salary

LEGEX= profiting from your decisions-about or execution-of the group will.

to **UPEND** = to turn a rectangle so its long axis is up/down

to **UPFLAT** = to turn a rectangle so its shortest axis is up/down

to **UPSIDE**= to turn a rectangle so its mid-sized axis is up/down

REQUISITION and **CONDEM** = take as needed by the group and pay a reasonable price.

INTUITIVE = something that is easy to figure out by yourself

EDUTIVE something that normally needs explaining.

REDRESS = the obligation to do minor things that will help a situation greatly.

INTEROB = an obligation to intervene and help, and intervention obligation. the obligation to come to the aid of those in need.

To **ANTIMISE** = when one side won't talk or compromise at all, or admit that it is even a little bit wrong

EU•MANITY = alternate spelling for humanity

DE•MANITY = the parasite

EU•MANOLOGY= the study of the host part of the world

DE•MANOLOGY= the study of the parasite part of the world.

EUDEOLOGY = the study of both parasite and host

ORBIAN = concerning the modification of the environment and climate of the earth.
the **ORB** = the biosphere, the environment and climate of earth. **ORBOLOGY**=the study of the orb.

ARTCOM = communication that emphasizes freshness over correctness

INFOCOM = communication that emphasizes information exchange above all else

BOXCOM = communication that emphasizes fitting in a box above all else

ADCOM = paid commercial communication

DEMOCOM = democratically funded communication

FAR SIGHTED = someone who tends to see the big picture

NEAR SIGHTED = someone who tends to miss the big picture

JIHAD = When the Mideast struggles violently to make its economic or political agenda seem like a religious matter.

SENTIPATHY = co-feeling someone else's emotions while you are with them.

INFO = information, ideas installed by authority or society

DISFO = disinformation, propaganda, intentionally wrong

MISFO = incorrect information,

METAFO = meta-information

KIDFO = information for children

SCARFO = information that shocks children, whether violent or sexual

FLUFO = insignificant but entertaining information

STUFO = useless educational information that will never be used

EDFO = valuable educational information

FRUITFO = information that will bear fruit

GAMEFO= useless sports and game skills, like eye-hand coordination and skill at playing video games

PUFO = information about the parasite 'pee•you•fo'

SLUFO = sales information

WARFO = violent or horrific information about the baseness of humanity

KISO= kind-of-sort-of

INCAL = To repeatedly say something in youth

GELDWAX = wealth increases due to inflation and real estate appreciation

TRANSGELD = profit made from buying and selling

INNOGELD = profits made from innovation

UBERGELD = profits made from government ubiquitization payments

GELD SHAVING = earnings increases due to financial alchemy and re-slicing and re-hashing, or re-tranching of obligations or ownership.

MOZILLO = earnings due to risk borne by other people. Private benefit for risking public or group funds

ALPHA•ITIS = death or destruction of the best due to the activities of the parasite.

PUBLICH = public property, the property of the people

PRIVACH = private property

GOV•IN = marginal public benefit

GOV•EX = marginal public cost

PRIV•IN = marginal private benefit, pronounced 'pryv•in'

PRIV•EX = marginal private cost, pronounced 'pryv•ex'

BLID = an idea that prevent people from believing other ideas.

HUCKER = someone who is secretly making a profit from a transaction.

PULLEE = a choice or candidate on a ballot

DEME = a deem, a democratically elected person, idea or policy

DEMED = authoritative, officially recognized

A HOT ARGUMENT = advocated with more heat and passion than logic

A COOL ARGUMENT = advocated with more logic than heat and passion

OBSOLESCENT = becoming obsolete

VEROCIOUS = ferociously truthful, a cross between veracity and ferocity. Truthful to the point of hurting someone else's feelings.

ARDOR = from Latin Ardere= to burn. The will to have sex with someone you do not know well. Additional sense that intentionally mingles the political definition

with a sense of emotion and hasty judgement.

TIMEAT = v. to eat time or something that requires a great deal of time to deal with.

TIME COSTLY = costly but with respect to time.

SELF-SOLVING = a problem that solves itself

to **SCALE FOR A SOLUTION** = expanding a problem until a solution presents itself

CATATROPHIC = tending downward to the cat or bottom

ACOTROPHIC = tending upwards to the ak or top

INTERVISE = to work with and direct, so as to better understand the work in detail.

SUPERVISE = to work over and direct

CONDUIT WORK = to work at something because you think it will lead to something else.

ELDERLY= getting old for some class, an elderly maiden for example.

PERIORATION = peri•oration talking around a subject

GENTEL = Some generations from the gens of the Mideast

ISONOME = a same name

AMEX = friendship used for gain or exchange

AMIDA = friendship for nothing in return or exchange

AMICRED = doing many things for a friend before expecting anything in return.

CORAPOINTE = a person appointed by a corrupt or opaque process.

DEMOCRATIC TSAR or **DEMOSAUR** = a figurehead sub-monarch given immense powers over an entire industry

a **CRICKET** = Someone who lives for today while he is young without any thought to the future.

XENO•CRACY = secret rule by foreigners, on the model of XENO•PHOBIA= fear of foreigners

XEN•ARCHY = secret rule by a foreign nation.

ANTI-XENOCRATIC = That which discourages secret rule by foreigners

a **BIGEASY** = something easy to do that will have a huge impact

a **SMALLHARD** = something hard to do that won't have much impact

ATHENOCRACY = Broad democracy

EURYOCRACY = Broad democracy

INDOLENT CAPITAL = the capital owned by people who are either too old or too rich to use properly. Its opposite is **GENERATIVE CAPITAL** = that capital used in business work.

VAGUEING TERMS = Terms made up of words that are too general or vague to be easy to grasp

RENOTE = to repeat for emphasis

BARBRAINED = something that was made intentionally difficult to understand

CUSTOM OVER POLICY = when government policy can't change public behavior

POLICY OVER CUSTOM = when government policy can change public behavior

WAR PURGING = using ware as an excuse for purging a society of its best so as to make parasitism easier.

DISEVIDENT = a belief held without any evidence, or any credible evidence

a **CORVUS** = a technology, strategy, or practice that will sink the entire fleet if the storm is big enough.

a **GONDOLUS** = a technology, strategy, or practice designed to be inefficient

to **GONDOLIZE** = to romanticize a bad technology, or technological solution.

GONDOLA = G•unda•al•a, or G•wave•to the•max. It is a matrix term in that it describes how the boat can't be used effectively. Eff•ucked for what it is

NEGGY = a black or white sort of thing

GRISY = a relative sort of thing

to **VICINATE** = to approach, or grow towards something

TOPLESS = a new superlative

TOPLESS DANCERS = the Brolingo term for how great they are

PEERLESS = in a class of its own

THENIC = Collected from a narrow sample.

EURIC = Collected from a broad sample.

MISIC = Collected from an inappropriate sample.

TRUIC = Collected from an appropriate sample, with representative samples and careful accounting.

DEMIC = Collected under democratic oversight.

CONPUBLIC = contributing to the public or group cause

DIRECTIVE INTELLIGENCE
RECEPTIVE INTELLIGENCE

WEAK AMBIVALENCE

STRONG AMBIVALENCE

RUE•NATION = least favored nation. Today the US is

the Rue•nation of humanity's great parasite. North Korea and Iran are the rue•nations of the rest of the world.

COMPLEXION should not be skin color, but something made unnecessarily complex

BIO-PLACEBO = Organic foods with no pesticides, or genetic modifications, or colors.

BIO-HAZARD = foods that have no pesticides, or genetic modifications but have lots of fructose and other sugaras

INSILTING = the silting up of a protected industry

WAXLOOP = a waxing feedback loop

WAINLOOP = a waining feedback loop

CAPITAL LEAKAGE = when investment money simulates company or industry profits

GRINDER = a person with no personal financial interest in an enterprise

COMMIE = a person with only a weak and indirect financial interest in an enterprise. One of a commune or community.

STAKER = a person unmotivated by a financial interest in an enterprise

SPEED BUMP = an educator that is worth less than zero

NEOVISION = the ability to tell matrix ideology from reality

AVAL = to over value

EVAL = to correctly value

UVAL = to undervalue

MIDGRAPH = the middle of the graph without the short-spike or the long tail.

EV, EVO = Something that fosters or fasters development and growth

DEV, DEVO = Something that hampers or slows development and growth

CAP, CAPI = something that fosters or fasters capitalism, business, free markets, etc.

PALU = past money

COLU = present money

FULU = future money

BAR BLOCKED = the (sometimes large portions) of a computer screen rendered "useless" due to navigation bars.

REALLY-AH = really with surprise

REALLY-OW = really with intensity

REALLY-NEH = really with disbelief

REALLY-DUH = of course

NEH = disbelief (said like a horse's neigh)

HONEYMASK = to mask the bad taste with sweetness

PLOY = work for payment

PLOYER = employer

PLOYEE = employee

OUT PUFFING = when people smoke inside and blow the smoke outside.

POST-PUFFING = when someone is told that they are smoking in a non-smoking location, but they take one last puff before they put out their smoking material. This should carry triple penalties under the law for smoking.

DOOR-PUFFING = when people stand so close to the door that their smoke blows into a nearby building.

PUFFER = 1) a subtle suck up and 2) a smoker.

SMOKER'S STENCH = The smell that permeates smokers, their clothing, their cars, and their homes. Those with smoker's stench may be discriminated against at the workplace.

a **SMOKER'S KISS** = the one thing you can't stand about something or someone you otherwise really like.

FUMING = this word includes smoking, vaporizing, atomizing, evaporating, spraying, blowing, perfuming, stinking-up, spitting or otherwise causing non-air matter, to enter the atmosphere. This shall include perfumes and perfumed products. All prohibitions against smoking should be automatically changed to prohibitions on fuming.

DOGWAG = when the tail wags the dog.

CA•VAR = causal variable

DE•VAR = dependent variable

PROTO•GONIST = the first of its kind

ANTI•GONIST = objected to all of its kind

MATRIX = internally consistent system

AFRO = the people or land of Africa

EURO = the people or land of Europe

ASIO = the people or land of Asia

INDIO = the native people of the america

INDIGO = native peoples

HINDU = the people or land of India

MEDO = the people or land of the Mideast

SINO = the people or land of China

NIPO = the native people of Japan

HUNO = the unchosen diaspora people who have to walk out

GASSO = the chosen diaspora people who get a ticket out

JUDO = the disloyal descendants of the Gasso-peoples

SEPHO = the loyal descendants of the Gasso-peoples

MOORO = the people or land of north Africa

NEGRO = the people or land of sub-Saharan Africa

NIGGERO = African-looking people loyal to the Mideast

JAYO = the people or land of Indonesia

RUSO = the people or land of Russia

KATO = the people loyal to the Catholic Church

MECCO = the people loyal to Mecca and its islamic empire

IBERIO, FRANCO, ITALIO, BRITO,

PUBIC = benefitting the public or society (another great word hidden under the profane

PUB = Relating to the public or society

ENCHANTED = singing lyrics as if they were actual thoughts.

ENCHANT = when a song, idea or a media image takes over someone's mind.

ZEIT RISE = due to the acceleration of time or interactions

ZEIT FALL = due to the deceleration of time or interactions

OMNIBUSAL = everything-lower-towards, or bringing everything down

SUBAVORE = someone who only eats non-mammals.

ZEIT-WAX = when something grows over time.

ZEIT-WANE = when something shrinks over time

SEK = a consequence

THUMBSMAN = someone under someone else's thumb

CENTROSPHERE = the center of sphere

MESOSPHERE = the mantle of a sphere

TELOSPHERE = the surface of a sphere

MIND = to do something without making any profit from it.

MIND= when government runs an activity at marginal cost and swallows all build-out and the cost of capital improvements. This is the twin sister of ubiquitization

MINDIUM = the marginal cost for government per

transit user, per user/mile, per call or per some such metric.

USENCE = use+hence

DIS-ID = Something believed for no reason, or no logical reason

NONNO-ED = something we learned from our grandparents or forefathers

FAITHAL = an idea that someone did not reason themself into

RINDED = hard to break into

CROOK BAIT = a situation or enterprise that is a magnet for dishonest people

KEN = the area of a subject or thought or view

DILATORY = dilating, expanding the field of vision

DILATE = the opposite of focus

STATIC EUTROPIANISM = the idea that not changing anything is best approach

REGRESSIVE EUTROPIANISM = the ideas that returning things to a past state is the best approach.

SELF HELPING = When personal advantage guides our actions or when we benefit from some action.

PUB HELPING = When personal advantage does not guide our actions, or when we don't benefit from something

DILECTED = twice elected

TRILECTED = thrice elected

DIFINED = twice refined

TRIFINED = thrice refined

VEEN = to get in between two parties, to intervene or act as a middle man

PRIVATIZE = to take a class of public property and sell it as a Mideast cartel

MARKETIZE = to take a class of property away from state ownership and sell it to a broad base of people from your own nation who will work as a market.

MARXIZE = To take a class of property away from private ownership and sell it by the state as a source of tax revenue.

FRANCHISE = To take a territory and sell it to people who will extract as much as they can from it. The word comes from FER'n, or BR'n.

SKEPS = the skeptical people.

CREEDS = the un-skeptical people.

DCV= democratically compiled version.

HEADY = hard to get your head around, or incomprehensible.

COMPLEXIFIED = something intentionally made hard

to understand.

UPCOSTING = when public policy raises national costs and lowers national competitiveness.

OVERMERGED = An industry suffering from a few giant players and nobody else

POLYSEMIC = having multiple meanings or interpretations.

MONOSEMIC = having only one possible meaning or interpretation, unambiguous.

MICROSPECTIVE = Too close to the thing being observed

MACROSPECTIVE = Too far from the thing being observed

To **MUNIFY** or to **RECORD** = to record publicly as a public record

MUNO = a recorded document

SSDS = same shit different schmuck (ornament acting as figurehead).

STATAVESTOR = Someone with an interest in maintaining the status quo

DYNAVESTOR = Someone with an interest in changing the situation

LEGAVESTOR = Someone with an interest in some proposed legislation

BOGIE = a bill of goods, or someone trying to sell a bill of goods

to **BOGART** = to sell a bill of goods

to **INSWINDLE** = to offer an attractive initial price and make it up on extra charges

GORDY = Government rules that are unnecessarily complex or hard to understand

KORANICAL = Government rules that are ambiguous and can be interpreted in many ways, rhymes with tyrannical

an **AUTOPRISE** = a product developed for yourself that later became a company.

CHEFOVA = the chief brain

PLUTICAL = a society where wealth matters above all else

HONICAL = a society where wealth is not so important

APOPOLAR = polar opposites

a **CONSTRUCTIVE BUBBLE** = Whole foods, wind power,

a **DESTRUCTIVE BUBBLE** = Dot coms, the 1849 gold rush.

YEAST CHEATING = filling something with air. The reason for unleavened bread was because the Brotherly priests were writing (corrupting) the religious texts. They didn't want anyone cheating on the offerings to the gods because they lived off them.

TOURIST TRAP = a business that preys on new users, surviving without acquiring much repeat business, local or out of town.

a **YELP**, or a **TRIP-ADVISOR** = a highly corrupt information exchange

MAZERS = people who find everything amazing and wonderful, the new word for polyana.

Elevate??

MOONSHOT = when a society tells itself "We made it, we put a man on the moon."

73 = when a society has a total break with the old ways. Both moonshots and 73s are very vulnerable and dangerous times for a society. But what happens when they occur together together?

ODS = old dog syndrome. When people can't unlearn what they learned as children.

Aristotle, Politics 1336b

"Theodorus, the tragic actor, may have had a point in not allowing any other actor, even a bad one, to come on stage before he did. He believed that the audience comes to appreciate the voices it hears first. The same applies to all aspects of life: We always like best what we get to know first."

AUD = the message as received by the audience

CAST = the message as meant

ETV RATIO = effort-to-value ratio

INTALK = when something existing only in words

INREAL = when something talked about that was made real

POOR FARMING = farming on poor or stony soil, or struggling in a peaked industry

RICH FARMING = farming on fertile soft soil, or doing well in a pre-peak industry

REGULARIZE = When a society does something according to accurate, clear and well designed laws and rules.

MICRO-MORALITY = Morality between individuals

MACRO-MORALITY = Morality between individual and everyone

EVOLVE = evolutionary advancement

DEVOLVE = evolutionary retreat

THICK WORDING = an explanation that is hard to use, in•telli•G•able or indecipherable

MEGA•GLOT = Someone who studies vocabulary words and uses too many big words.

MATRICLAST = An idea or set of ideas that destroys a worldview or interpretive matrix

to MATRICLUDE = when a worldview or interpretive matrix prevents believing in certain ideas.

GEER = to shout down.

CHEER = to shout up, this is a cover word.
Note how the C/G words are on a continuum.

RIAFT = read it a few times, pronounced 're-af't

PHIL•IRA = someone who loves bad feelings and fighting.

A BLACK LAMP = a torch that produces more smoke than light, more obscurity than clarity.

GENERATIVE INDUSTRY = Business that makes more output for everyone, like manufacturing

CONSUMPTIVE INDUSTRY = Business that claims or partitions the output that already exists, like lawyers, salesmen, realtors,

BIG HEAD = reason

SMALL HEAD = emotion

LISTO = Linked and Indexed Search Text Overlay.

ALL•ELSE = everything else

ETAL = and everything that seems reasonably related to these things.

4D INFINITY = an infinity of everywhere for all time

DISVISIBLE = an idea without any observable and/or measurable evidence

REVISIBLE = an idea with observable and/or measurable evidence supporting or reinforcing it.

CYTOLOGY = human rights, and the study of human rights

CYTOLOGY = cell freedom with respect to oppression from the whole being

UBEROLOGY = How the whole coerces its cells

INCOME ELITE = the elite as defined by income

WEALTH ELITE = the elite as defined by wealth

INTELLECTUAL ELITE = the elite as defined by intellect

INCOME•BYS = the bottom end of society as defined by income

NOISE FEE = a fee charged to reduce nuisance information and information noise.

DATA INTEGRITY FEE = a fee to keep the data relatively pure.

POLYFUL = full of many things, having an interest in many things, having a mind that wanders over many things. Perhaps the true root of playful

A MIND LIKE A TRAP = a mind like a steel trap that seizes on an idea early and never lets go.

READYOT = someone who quickly picks up what is said

SKEPTIOT = someone who is generally skeptical of what is said.

DEMO = a system of appointing a fraction of a population as representatives or leaders.

WEAL = the common wheel, the group's resources, government money

WEALETH = money obtained from the public weal

WEAL-HOG = a policy or segment of the economy that will gobble up most of the group's resources if permitted to do so. As nobody wants to die, people at the end of their life will tend spend (or ask for funding if insured) all their money so they may live a tiny increment longer. Thus we see that healthcare will always lean towards being a weal-hog if we let it.

ARMS RACE INDUSTRIES = an industry where people will spend increasing sums to outdo the others. The lawyer industry is a good example. Arms race industries are a great source of tax revenue as their curtailment actually helps society. As well, no arms race industry should exist in any essential aspect of society or government, such as judicial decisions.

POLYADIC = going towards many things at once. Like a chess move that simultaneously attacks and defends in a number of different ways.

POLYANIC = something that renews or refreshes many things at once.

POLYANID = an idea that changes much

POLID = an idea that is divisive and polarizing

POL•TER•GEIST = the ghost or spirit of the land pole, the great spirit of mankind.

POLYANTHIC = something that causes much flowering

POLYGENIC = giving rise to many things

POLYKIN = related to many things

POLYGON = with many offspring.

POLYGYN = with many mates.

POLY MIXED = mixed many times, like cards that are shuffled and reshuffled.

POLYNISA = many sacrifices

POLYNOMINAL = something important that is given many names. For example snow is an eskimo polynomial. Another example is how the Arabs have hundreds of words for economic parasitism. Yet another example would be the hundreds of words the Spanish and Italians have that come from Arab.

POLYSEMOUS = something with many meanings

POLYTYPICAL = having many types or varieties

POLYMER = divided into many small parts or shares

MERLY = of a small share

EURY•THANE = wideness•servant, servant of widening. One who is dedicated widener

POLYURYTHANE = someone who has widened in many ways

POLYVINAL = a structure with many parasitic vines growing on it.

PLEXUS = a brain and nervous system

PLEXIPLEX = a network of networks

PLATAPLEX = a flat and nonhierarchical network

DUPLEX = a flat, X-Y graph

TRIPLEX = a three dimensional graph in X-Y-Z space

PLEXIFORM = in the form of a network

PLEXOR = a thing, input or brain acting on a network

COMPLEX = with a network, or part of a network (the root of complex)

INTU = intuitive, or requiring no instruction

CIP = Cast in Place Concrete, pronounced kip

PFP = prefabricated concrete.

to **DISCALL** = to discard information as worthless noise.

VIRO•MEME = a traumatic experience or thought that one obsesses about and comes to multiply like a virus in one's memory. These can be either short term or long term — and either be personal or societal, like the September 11, attacks in America.

OMNI•MEME = a memory thought or idea in the group mind.

EX•MEME•BR = when the group mind elects to un-remember some Brotherly idea or knowledge.

EX•MEME = when the group mind elects to un-remember a meme.

CO•MEME = when the group mind chooses to 'commend' and remember something and add it to the official body of group knowledge and memories.

MEMORIAL = the group memory of society, also an idea that everyone talks about

MEME•CLUDE = to close to other ideas

FUZZ•MEME = a fuzzy memory from long ago.

DOUBTFUL = full of doubt

DOUBTLESS = without any doubt

DOUBTON = with great doubt

DOUBTINI = with little doubt

ENVIROLYTIC = environmental policy that dissolves the nation's industrial base.

REVIST = to look carefully and in great detail at

ISOPATH = same process different content

WAYOP = modus operandi

WAY = method of doing something, process

OP = operation, process, procedure, action

END•OP = to complete a process, operation, action

CARY•OP = to do the same thing over and over again

ISO•LATE = equal•lateral, same level or side

ISO•TOPE = equal•topography, flat

ISO•BAR = same brotherly (level)

ISO•TON•IC = equal•greatness, size or power

ISO•TACTIC = equally arranged or running, equally spaced or partitioned.

TACTICS = not strategies but arrangements or processes

ISO•POD = equal•footing

ISO•PLETH = equal•abundance

ISO•MORPH = equal•change

ISO•METRIC = equal•measure

ISO•CRACY = equal/same power for all

ISO•CHRONOS = syn•chronos = at the same time

ACADEMY = Acme•demi = the peak of the people

FLAT SLOPE = the slope of the long tail

TALL SLOPE = the slope of the short spike

NOX = a noxious business activity

BINOX = a doubly noxious business activity

TRINOX = a triply noxious business activity

This includes noisy, unsightly, or **EMISSIONY**, businesses.

to **TEL** = to carry something through to the end, to think something through to its logical outcomes.

BERVERTED = twisted in a Brotherly direction that is contrary to the logic of the host part of the world.

BESTOW = to cram full of cargo. This word is more for education than shipping. To rephrase Yeats: Learning is not bestowing, it is firing

FELICITY = The ability to bring one's thoughts to fruition. the ability to find appropriate expression/ effectiveness for one's thoughts and desires. This is not a new meaning, but it should be the first meaning of this word by far, and certainly not the second.

Aristophanes, The poet and the women 433

"I've never heard a woman speak
With such assurance, and such technique.
Such fine **felicity** of phrase
Is worthy of the highest praise.
It was no negligible feat
To think of arguments so neat.
She said exactly what was fitting.
No aspect of the case omitting.
If, after **winged words** like these
We had a speech by Xenocles
Even this audience, I'm sure
Would find the man a crashing bore."

INTER = within

TWIX, TWIXO = between

KENTRID = a commonly held idea

TELID = a far out or fringe idea

KENTRIC = a key aspect

PERITRIC = an peripheral aspect

TEMNOS = tome•gnos = cut-off•knowledge

TAPHINOS = taphi•gnos = buried knowledge

CHRONOS = cro•nos = core•knowledge

THANNOS = than•nos = dead•knowledge

DIAGNOSIS = dia•gnos•sys =
across•knowledge•with, knowledge that leaked across
to the bottom of the pyramid.

ANAGNOSIS = ana•gnos•sys =
replaced•knowledge•with, knowledge that was
replaced by the Brothers.

NATUREKIND = the favoring of non-humans over humans.

WIPETH = the wide path or is the route of most people take

THINITH = the road less travelled.

ETHNOCIDE = the deliberate and systematic destruction of a culture but not a people.

PALEOLOGY = study, or thought about of the old or older, causal, or ancestral versions of things.

NEOLOGY = study, or thought about the new and future

UNI-VERSAL = all turned in one direction

DI-VERSAL = all turning in two or more directions

DI-VERSITY = all having turned in two or more

directions

UNI-SITY = all having turned in one direction one character, the opposite of diversity.

POUND WASTE, PENNY GET

AMBI-VALENT = having no strong feelings either way

RE-VALENT = having strong feelings in two or more contradictory ways

EMO-VALENT = two paths, one feels right, the other known to be right

POLY-VALENT = having many values or paths

PARA-VALENT = paralyses by one's options or their analysis

GNOVORE = knowledge hungry, or knowledge voracious

NEOVORE = new hungry = hungry for new things and new experiences

EROVORE = sex hungry

PLUTOVORE = hungry for money and wealth

DYNAVORE = hungry for change

ERGOVORE = work hungry

PHARMAVORE = drug hungry

ANTINOVEL = opposed to new ideas, approaches and systems

PTI = parasite's twisted Idea

SUSTON = one of the parasite's matrix anchor points that was also turned into a priceless art/ article/ artifact from the past. This so it will not so easily be destroyed. The supposed beauty of languages is another SUSTONIC thing. Unbelievably people point to Shakespeare as a reason why English must be preserved from changing. I see Shakespeare as the opposite, a reason why we must change our language, or adopt another one.

a **SQUARE** = someone not into TV, sports, music, religion, fashion, or excessive materialism.

to **CRAM** = to overloaded working memory

THUMBSMEN = people under someone else's thumb.

SZELL = the thing being evolved/ecologized/ economized for in and evolutionary/ecology/economy.

BIO-SZELL = Bio energy, the thing being selected for in an ecology

LABOR-SZELL = labor energy, the thing being selected for in an economy

MEMO-SZELL = human mind energy, the thing being selected for in a human breeding network

PLUTO-SZEL = human effort, the thing being selected for in an economy.

UBIO•SZELL = ubik energy, the thing being selected for in a memetic recursion.

HONEYMASK = the lovely propaganda messages of the Brothers

ALDEIC = driving towards a post-theist god

ALARABIC = driving towards the god of the parasitic Mideast. The Vatican of Roman Church international is the 2nd most Alarabic site in the world.

FOOLOSOPHY = fool's wisdom

Please everyone call university philosophy as foolosophy

META KNOWLEDGE = reasonably provable and valuable general knowledge, knowledge that leads great arrays of sub thoughts around.

ABCERT = absolutely certain, absurd is a blurd

EOPHOR = the bringer of a new day, or something that resets the game.

PINNER = a super thin joint cut in half

HUFF'N-PUFF'N = when you take a hit, and then inhale slowly until you can't take in any more air. Then you hold your breath for as long as you can. Then you let 20% of your air out and inhale again as deep as you can — 3 times. Then you let half your breath out, inhale and hold you breath again. This is to reduce demand for the parasites's expensive inhaled sacraments.

the **DRUG SPHINX** = the Mideast Mafia acting as the world's exclusive international drug dealing monopoly.

SPHINX PRICE DIFFERENTIAL = a price differential that clearly shows a sphinx. For example, the price of cocaine in South America vs. North America or Europe.

MANI = hands, or labor. It is just like money, only it refers more to the stored labor aspect of money.

SCALOGY = the study and understanding of the scale of mankind in relation to the planet. We can't use geometry because that is blocked by a field that should be called topology — and topology should be map making

MACRO•ENGINEERING = the study of scaling and increasing the power of mankind with respect to the environment

SUAROLOGY = the study of exponents and exponential math.

to **ALGIBBERIZE** = to take a relationship or subject that would be easy to understood visually or graphically and present it in another manner that is

hard to understand.

The WANT of it

Stop calling it demand. The correct word is the WANT of something. This one word expresses the lack of the thing as well as the emotional or desperate part of the need to have that thing. It also is one syllable in a region of though-space that stretches most minds — So here in economics, it is critical that we reduce the number of syllables where possible.

Stop calling it economics and instead call it DEARTH or D'EARTH. This will be a reference to how well we have exploited our economy, as well as a reference to scarcity, shortage, and dearthness of goods. Dearth is like wealth, but it is not about overabundance, but having plenty enough to get by fine.

Stop calling it monopoly, and monopsony but instead MARKET POWER. Call monopolies and cartels as MARKET POWERS.

CARTOMBS = Our parasite's sneaky kid-oriented brainwashing . Crap like Sin•dar•ella.

a **McLEACH** = a business that is a destination for nobody, but one that feeds on its proximity to an attraction or another business

BRAIN DONOR = someone who is always thinking about the group cause

to **INWAY** = to intervene to help.

to **AWAY** = leaving things to resolve on their own

to **INVADE** = to enter another country to help

to **AVADE** = to leave a country alone. the root of EVADE, AVOID,

to **ATTACK** = to send forces to another land for the purposes of your own nation.

EARTH FIRST = putting the needs of everyone ahead of our own needs

SELF FIRST = putting our personal needs first.

FAMULUS = a front man, a schmuck ornament, also an idea made famous

SPOTLY = occasionally, from time to time, every now and then, now and again, every so often, once in a while, periodically, sporadically, at intervals, intermittently, sometimes, infrequently. Softly is a blurd

EX = not counting

to **DIAL** = to widen

to **PEN** = to narrow

KEN = a subject, or an area of thought

to **DIALKEN** = to widen the area of thought, to take a

step back for greater perspective, to expand a problem looking for a solution

to **HELLENIZE** = to impersonize, to turn a political event into a person, as with Hellen of Troy

DYNAPHOBE = someone afraid of change.

to **DISOPINE** = to have a difference of opinion.

GIANT STEPS = The real giant step is the step that stops everyone from doing something important. The parasite focuses on stopping people from taking the giant step, the step where it is easiest to stop people from taking action. In every industry, we have to do the opposite and where practical, fix our economic stairways, so that the steps are all as even and gradual as is practical.

PREREJECT = to reject an idea even before you have heard it or understand it.

NEGITCH = someone who is preset to say no if he does not fully understand something.

POSITCH = someone who will listen and encourage good ideas.

MIDID = an idea of the interstices that exists in the gap and overlap between two other ideas, the intersection of ideas.

SUBVERT = turn vertically down

UPVERT = turn vertically up

PASSIVE MIND = a mind focused on listening and remembering

ACTIVE MIND = a mind focused on thinking and planning

ERGOPHOBIC = afraid of work

ABSOLATE = to treat as absolute

RELEVATE = to treat as relative

GROUPASITE = someone who parasitizes the group effort or takes more than their fair share from the group

PICKLING = drinking alcohol and having sex for fun.

MINIMAX = minimized as small as possible

MAXIMAX = maxed-out as much as possible

DEBYSMAL = something so sub-optimal that it must be our parasite's idea

SELF-STATIC = something that returns to its former state after being altered

SELF-CONTINUING = something that sustains itself

SELF-LIMITING = something that limits itself

SELF-CONTRADICTORY = something that contradicts itself

SELF-EVOLVING = something that evolves itself

SELF-EXPLANATORY = something that explains itself

SELF-OCCLUDING = something that shuts its eyes to further perception or information. Most religions encourage people to be self-occluding, to close their eyes to more information.

SELF-ADVANCING = the advancing of the self over others.

SELF-GRANDING = Doing something that makes one look grand

SELF-ENSLAVING = enslaving yourself

LING-LING? = What languages do you speak?

NEARALL = nearly everything

ALLNUTH = almost nothing

ADPROACH = approaching in math or graphs, as with a curve approaching a line or point. A more general, easier to grasp, and less confusing word for asymptote and asymptotic.

SENILL = the illnesses of old age, pronounced sen•ill, not see•nile

BABIES = 0-2

SMURFS = 2 to 4 year old

KINDERS = 4-7 year olds

KIDLETS = 6 to 10 year olds

PRE-TEENS = 9 to 13

NEW-TEENS = 12 to 15

BIG-TEENS = 14 to 18

GRUPS = 17 to 20

AND LIKEALL = and everything of that sort

SYMORY = group or societal memory

ACME = the absolute peak of a trend or process

NADIR = the absolute bottom of a trend or process

BENIN = Beneficiary, a word with 6-syllables

BENEX = the person paying for something

A•MERCE = a•mers = trade that is not with Arabs

CO•MERCE = trade with the Arab empire.

EPI•TAX = an extraordinary capital levy

ANA•TAX = an annual tax

REPROVABLE SCIENCE = science that can be repeated

to **PARALLATE** = To duplicate efforts, to be redundant, good or bad.

to **DISPARALLATE** = to eliminate duplications of effort and redundancies.

VOG = volcanic smog

WIZ, WIZE = a particle for visionary or farsighted, or able to see everything

WAR PURGES = when the smartest or most moral people are sent to die in futile war actions.

a **WAROCRACY** = a military leadership of shape-shifting Arab infiltrators that is secretly trying to maximize infidel death in war.

THE WAR TRICK = how the Arabs get us to suspend democracy when it is most critical and important and life and death.

WAR TYRANNY = how democracies lay our lives on the line to execute decisions made by military appointees that are very often secretly trying to kill as many infidels as possible.

a **EU•GO•NOT**= good•go•not = someone loyal to their nation's government no matter how murderous and or corrupt. eu•go•not

DIESELLS = people who keep fighting a lost cause when they could just surrender and have peace. These are die•sells, or people sold on dying in war. This is also a Broingo word and it is actually the root of the engine type.

DIESELLIZING = Killing, or harming war captives. This more than almost anything else sells the other side on dying in war.

BARB ATTACKS = shocking violence designed to provoke violence in response. note that BARB is a 'regrammification' of ARAB and that BARBARIAN is an anagram of ARRABBIAN.

BARBI D'AL = Harbi D'al = War Of•from = a woman captured in war. These are kept hungry and thin on their trip to the Harems so they will willingly have sex with otherwise repulsive men.

to **BARBARIZE** = when the Haremi use violence to provoke one of their enemy nations against another.

New definition

MOOT = no longer an issue

MOOTED = made no longer an issue

MINDWORK = working with your mind

LEGWORK = working running around

PAPERWORK = working filling out forms

HANDIWORK = working with your hands

BACKWORK = working with your back lifting heavy things

IDIWORK = working coming up with ideas

TEDIWORK = tedious work

PLAYWORK = work that is fun

UGWORK = drudgery work

EURO•IDIC = People who follow reason and logic regardless of authority

ASIA•IDIC = People who follow authority regardless of reason and logic

SUBVEILANCE = the monitoring of those in positions of authority, an opposite of surveillance.

RTRR = real time remote recording

ALIV = arms-length-imputed-value. pronounced the same as "olive" but with an the initial vowel pronounced like "ah-ha"

New definitions

CUPIDITY= greed for money or possessions, particularly when it stimulates a spreading of the legs.

GREED = G•ouri•de = the insatiable hunger of Arabs Inc.

STEBART = a smooth talking everything's gonna be all right type

Use my terms worldwide. Do not convert them to your language. Do not make them more French sounding for example. Universality of language is the most important thing for humanity going forward.

DE•MEAN = concerning the average

PRO•DE•MEAN = to raise the average

DIS•DE•MEAN = to lower the average

MIS•DE•MEAN•OR = not behaving in the range

MONO•HODIC = meant or understood in one way

DI•HODIC = meant or understood in two ways

POLY•HODIC = meant or understood in many ways

a **PLETHRUM** = all you need and more

an **OPTINOT** = a non possibility, not an option, off the table, or out of the question, not on the menu, unthinkable, inconcievable

COMODUS = co•modus = of the same method

EUNIKEOUS = Something that works towards the eu=good + nike=victory. A eunikeous thing is something that makes mankind better.

MALHODIOUS = Something that works towards the

evil ex•pull of the Arab parasite race.

TO SMYTH = to make changes in the matrix that nobody notices or mouths off about.

NUME = a previously specified number, a group of a perviously specified size

PAYALLAH = money paid in to the Arab cause

ONEALL = one and all

NUT = nevertheless, nonetheless, notwithstanding, however

REPROVE = to prove again. From now on, this word shall not mean to reprimand or censure

PATHISM, PATHISTIC = The tendency in animals (including humans) to do the same thing over and over every day. In humans this makes...

EXUSALED = Existing uses allowed but new uses prohibited.

PEOR, PEORED = to talk of things, or people in a way that makes them seem bad or dis•bar•aged over time. Now PEORED is a blocked by PARED DOWN, and the verb TO PEOR is blocked by TO PARE = to trim. But both pare and pared are worthless and redundant words. On the other hand, peor and peored are potentially vital words for describing one of our parasite's main activities. So lets all start using peor and peored for the sort of group denigration that the Arabs practice.

GOVERNMENT PROFITEERING = the crime of secretly profiting from one's position in government.

CORPORATE PROFITEERING = the crime of secretly profiting from one's position in a corporation.

CHARITY PROFITEERING = the crime of secretly profiting from one's position in a charity.

MEDIA PROFITEERING = the crime of secretly profiting from one's position in a media organization.

INVESTMENT PROFITEERING = the crime of secretly profiting from one's position as an investment advisor.

JUXT•AGLOMERATE = to confuse a text or translation by placing lots of extraneous words in it.

OLD TIMER = an old person who talked with old people when they were young.

CRATON = a temporary category or framework that exists until we find a better one

TERVE = cut by 1/3

RETERVE = cut by 2/3

QUARVE = cut by 1/4

REQUARVE = cut by 3/4

QUINT = cut by 1/5

REQUINT = cut 4/5

OCT = cut by 1/8

REOCT = cut by 7/8ths

DEC = cut by 1/10ths

REDEC = cut by 9/10ths

HONEYWORK = the jobs where attractive young people charm customers.

NUT = someone whose mind was ruined from taking nutmeg

WRY = someone's who is cleaver from taking rye mold, essentially LSD.

CREDIOT = someone who believes everything he hears from others and the media

JOKER = loophole, a wild card that can go anywhere (according to Gustavus Meyers chapter 3.5 footnote 14)

BULLSHIT HORIZON = where the bullshit ends and reality begins. If you are talking to someone and you can't tell where reality ends and the bullshit begins there is an indeterminate bullshit horizon.

FLASHLIGHT = This word should mean a quick stroboscopic image, a momentary glimpse, not an battery light.

DALLY = to dilate, to do something diffused as opposed to focusing on one thing

WPI = word-play intended, use it like SIC

TAAP = gross revenue

SYNONYMS for SYNONYM

Our words for words were made intentionally vague by our parasite. The following system is much better:

1. SYNO•NYMS will continue as some form of word association. However this may be strong or weak.
2. SYNONYMOUS will still describe a close association with a quality or idea.
2. HOMO•NYMS will continue to be same sound (or spelling) but different meanings.
3. MNEMO•NYMS = words with similar meanings.
4. PERFECT MNEMONNYMS have identical meaning.
5. RELATIVE MNEMONNYMS have relatively similar meanings
6. ORTHO•NYMS have the same spelling
7. SONO•NYMS = similar sounding words.
8. CAMBIO•NYMS = the Brotherhood's intentionally altered words

9. TROPO•NYMS are the Brotherly words designed to shape cultures, or the tree of knowledge. Many words here have overlapping meanings.

10. MISO•NYMS are accidental misconstructions of words

11. GHASSO•NYMS are words leaking between languages (i.e. kun)

12. TECHNO•NYMS = the technical, scientific or medical word for something.

13. PLEBO•NYMS = the common word for something (i.e. dog)

14. GRAMMA•NYMS = grammatical modifications of the same word (i.e. run, ran, running)

15. LINGUA•NYMS=syno•nyms in other languages

16. HISTO•NYMS have the similar histories and derivation.

17. RADO•NYMS = from the same original word root.

18. ISO•NYMS = same word root with similar sound and meanings (Gr. meter = mother)

19. GRECO•NYM = the word in Greek.

20. ROMO•NYM = the word in Latin

21. ANGLO•NYM, FRANCO•NYM, SPANO•NYM, CHINA•NYM, RUSSO•NYM, NIPPON•NYM, HINDO•NYM, HARBO•NYM, etc.

22. ARCO•NYM = an ancient name

23. MODO•NYM = the current name

24. EU•PHAN•NYM = "euphamym" or a good showing word.

25. DIS•PHAN•NYM = "disphammym" or a bad showing word. communicating with the public.

26. CLARO•NYM is a name that is easy to understand

27. CRYPTO•NYM is a name that is unclear or hard to understand.

28. META•NYM = a higher order or more abstract name

29. KATA•NYM = a lower order or more concrete name

RELEGATE = to classify something as low level, or peripheral, or to be done later in time

PROMOGATE = to classify something as high level, or central, or to be done first in time

OBVIAL = something plainly obvious to everyone looking

QUANTIAL = something plainly obvious to measuring equipment

PERSONIAL = something only known to the person experiencing it

GREXIAL = something that most people experience as an individual

GREXIAL REALITY = the reality that most people experience, objective reality

PERSONIAL REALITY = the reality of the individual, subjective reality

FEUDIAL = the reality of subgroups in conflict with one another.

Also, the particle UB, which rhymes with boob, should mean complete, and even excessive and over the top. So an UBIQ rhymes with Boob-I.Q. And I.Q. shall no longer refer to a person's test scores, but their public input quotient. So a the term Ubiq really just means an over the top public rating number.

ITS A CINCH A cinch is a ratcheted strap roller, so when something is a cinch, it is a thing that is very easy to get totally strapped down.

REDURABLE, REDURANCE, VALIANT, VALIANCE = the quality of never wearing out, especially for machines and vehicles.

ADURABLE, DEPOTIC = the quality of wearing out quickly. Indurable is the perfect word, but it is blocked by endure, and incurable

KNACKERED = A product, service, cultural practice, or just something good that the Arab struggle has ruined.

VEROBVIOUS = where the truth is obvious

VEROBVIENT = where the truth is not obvious

QUEUEOUS = where you are better following others

QUEUEN'T = where you are better going your own way

AUTOSEG = going your own way

HERDSEG = following the herd

GEEABAS = given enough eyes, all bugs are shallow

Section-5: The new language

E.A. Wallis Budge, Egyptian ideas of the Afterlife, Ch.5

"the genius and structure of the Egyptian language are such as to preclude the possibility of composing in it works of a philosophical or metaphysical character in the true sense of the words."

[This is true of all languages to some extent. Let's change that now.]

Cicero, In defense of Caecina 18.51

"neither our own language, which is said to be deficient, nor any other contains so large a store of words as to distinguish every matter by a definite or particular term

A standard sequence for learning the global language

Start out with the most basic words, yes, no, me, you, he, good, bad, please, etc. and move to ever more esoteric words, so that there is a standard program

for the entire world to learn the new global language — a language that borrows the best and the best known words from every language on earth.

One humanity with one language

Look at how the d'expull produced all this crap to occupy our minds. Look at its fake words and the absurd grammar of our languages. It strikes one as the most obvious thing that it would be very beneficial for the entire world to speak the same language. As well, all current languages are extremely sub-optimal in many ways. So lets just start over. Lets make a new language with all the good aspects of every language and none of the bad ones. Lets have all the good things in our new language and none of the bad things.

No more Arab babble

Lets all commit in this world to make up a new language (a learning-sequenced language) over the next few years. And once the language is fully created, we will spend the next few years rolling it out.

Wouldn't it be nice

If we could all talk and write to one another in the same language? What a PAXBINGER that would be. And to anyone who CRY-OBJECTS to this on the basis of literature or poetry is either a tool of the parasite or a fuckwit.

Now you know that most literature and ancient writing is nothing more than heuristic and evocative study guild for Brotherly agents. With this in mind, it is absurd to hold these Brotherly "treasures" as beautiful or artistically sacred. Give up your old languages at a rate of say 1 word a day — or more if everyone wants.

Programming = bro•core•our•an•G•ing

BROGRAMMING = The garbage programming produced by the Brothers

BOURDEIN = the burden (Br•de•in) that the parasite's garbage programming puts on the group mind of mankind.

GRAMMEIN = the burden (Br•de•in) of grammar and spelling put on our communication

No odd-ball grammar or spelling

Everything should be regular, so our kids don't waste a portion of their SPIRE (learning energy) studying how to use the language. Boy-o-boy the parasite has squandered so much of humanity's spire with its gramain

No unneeded grammar in our new language

No singular or plural distinctions
No masculine or feminine distinctions
No verb conjugations

Each tense is defined by one added word

No noun declensions

All spelling is phonetic and regular

No articles

No particles

One sound corresponds to one letter or letter combination

Most words are mono-syllable composite words

No silent sounds

No irregular accents

No hard to make or hear sounds (for new speakers)

No pictographs except on signs and equipment

Words may have multiple meanings, however these must be distant enough from each other that no confusion arises.

Hard to learn, hard to use

All our current languages are hard to learn and cumbersome to use. look at the time we spend learning to spell and learning all these useless words like gerrymandering. Then, once we have wasted the bud or spire of our young minds learning the inane, then we have to use the stupid language that makes language intensive ideas harder for everyone to conceptualize.

What could be more important to increasing human intelligence worldwide than to have the simplest, and most powerful language anyone can think of. And once we all decide as a species on our new language, release it. Add it 2 words a day to the media stream of every nation. And it will be everyone's duty to use these new words in their own language. In two years, the entire world will have 1500 words in common. After 4 years, we will have 3,000 words in common. After a decade, it will be 7,500 words in common and most of the babel tongues will be abandoned. And of course everyone will be free to use any languages they want.

Maxing out mental overhead

In the same way the parasite struggles to MINimize our MINes, it struggles to maximize our linguistic overhead.

STRAIGHT = a language rigorously regular and hence easy to learn. Thinks of the linguistic version of Manhattan's street scheme.

TWISTED = a language that has been heavily altered by the haremi so it is harder to learn. Thinks of the linguistic version of Paris' street scheme.

Everyone learns one foreign language now

It will be the universal language soon, spoken by 100% of the world.

Call the new language UMI, pronounced 'eu•emi'.

The way to ask people if they speak a lanaguage is to state that language's name as a question. Thus

English? = do you speak English and umi? = do you speak umi.

Lets use all the sounds we can

Lets use every sound that can be made and understood by 99% of otherwise normal children.

Lets use the POLYTONES of the Asian languages

Cantonese has 9-tones, and who knows, maybe we can have 15 or 30 tones with some minor training (drills) in school (or may Cantonese has too many already. I don't know.

Find all the unique tones in all the dialects in Asia. Use them all, so long as 98% of secondary school grads worldwide can hear them and make them.

Sounds X tones X consonants = words

Now lets take all our sounds, and make them polytonal. And to repeat, we will try to maximize the available number of SOUND-TONES. We will then combine all the sound-tones with consonants to make the largest number of words we can. Then we will assign meanings to all these words.

MONOLABIC CAPACITY

This is the number of monosyllable words we can have. Our new world language will max out vocal capacity. We will start with sounds that everyone can make. Then teach all the kids how to make the new sounds and increase the monolabic capacity of the language to the max.

Ambrose Bierce, Devil's Dictionary:

"Monosyllabic, adj. Composed of words of one syllable, for literary babes who never tire of testifying their delight in the vapid compound by appropriate goo-googling. The words are commonly Saxon [s•ak•son]—that is to say, words of a barbarous people destitute of ideas and incapable of any but the most elementary sentiments and emotions.

>>>

The man who writes in Saxon

Is the man to use an ax on.

-Judibras"

The Roman alphabet plus

Lets start with the Roman alphabet and add a some new characters to max-out vocal capacity.

Sound and tone families?

Perhaps the extremeness of some words will follow some sort of logic with respect to tone. And perhaps the EMO-RATIO (emotional rational continuum) of some words will follow some sort of logic with respect to sound.

2,000 to 5,000 single syllable words

I believe we can have between 2,000 to 5,000 single

syllable words. Thus our language will be mostly mono-syllable and di-syllable words. Once people learn these words, all word formations become more-or-less self-defining — and there are no stupid college-entry words to learn — words like gerrymandering.

A couple meanings per word

Thus we have say 6,000 to 15,000 single syllable words in our language.

shorter words = smarter people

Every unnecessary syllable squanders our intelligence on the communication system. In other words: Short words boost our IQ. Here is why our parasite created all those words for our Re•pub•lic•an and De•mo•cra•tic Go•ver'n•ment. I mean, just look at how our broadest leg•is•la•chure is called the House of Rep•re•sen•ta•tives.

Easier and better

Compound words not only make it easy to learn a language, they also make it easy to re-combine ideas and coin words

a **LIGHT LANGUAGE** = language that does not weigh down the mind of its user

a **HEAVY LANGUAGE** = a language that weighs down the mind of its user.

Use hyphens in all compound words

An example

SIM•ID = an overly simplistic understanding or idea.

JUMB•ID = a complete but jumbled understanding or idea.

FAL•ID = a faulty or false understanding or idea. Valid is obviously a blurd because it has the exact opposite meaning from what it should have, so it prevents the use of falid.

ARCH•ID = The generally accepted understanding or conception.

NE•ID = A new understanding or conception.

SAY•ID = A talk-based understanding or conception.

MICRO•ID = a detailed understanding of an idea.

MACRO•ID = a big picture understanding of an idea.

MIS•ID = a mis-understanding.

S•ID = a non-idea, something that doesn't make sense.

MET•ID = a meta idea.

KAT•ID = a kata idea, the opposite of a meta idea.

You make the new language, not me

It is too big a task for me, and you can do it better.

Figure out all the possible sounds and assign them to meanings.

Emergency words

No soft sounds like, help, stop halt — and no long words like e•mer•gen•cy.

The relative and the absolute

One of the things the parasite has done to our language is to blur the boundary between relative and absolute. For example cut down and cut off. Maybe in our new language, we should have a suffix for relativity vs absoluteness, much the way we use n't as a suffix or particle for 'not' or negation.

Cause and effect

I have heard many times that Chinese is poly tonal to make up for the lack of sounds. The opposite is in fact true. Sounds were eliminated from your language by the parasite because it could do this

Reading left to right

We read left to right, but Semitic languages are read right to left. The reason for this is that most people have a strong side, a side that is stronger, faster, better coordinated and smarter. And in over 95% of people, this is the right side, for 95% of people are right handed.

For all of these righties, they start over after the jump to the next line on their left side, generally their weak side, while the Semitic people start each line on the right side generally their strong side.

There are a number of easy ways to use our monitors backwards. Maybe we should test this and see if people turn out smarter.

A Pictographic polysyllabic language:

One with awkward and irregular grammar, spelling and syntax

The problem with using Mono-syllabic languages is that there are only a couple dozen possible sounds, and hence words. Monosyllabic Asian languages deal with this by having multiple tones to each sound. For example, if you pronounce many words with a rising intonation, they have a different meaning than if pronounced with a flat, or falling, or dipped intonation. Thus, a few dozen mono-syllable sounds are multiplied by 5 tones in Chinese for example. This multiplies the vocabulary to the point where it is functional enough for the host society to accept it as a matrix language.

However, even with poly-tonality, mono-syllabic languages do not have enough sounds. They therefor become meaning dense on all the available monosyllables. This forces the language to become more a matter of context.

Now with foreigners that can not make or hear the tones properly, we see a curious phenomenon: That when the context is clear, the tones are not completely necessary in most situations. This is how I believe the Brotherly particle language works: It is mono syllabic, mono-tonal (I

think) and incredibly meaning dense. It is only through the narrow context of a parasite (and one working secretly) that the language has any possibility of working as a communication system.

Now in a way, our parasite uses a language that is the best of all worlds. It is a mono syllable language like Chinese, but written phonetically like western languages. The mono-syllabic languages make it easier to think, while the phonetic writing makes it easier (much easier) to learn to read and write. Basically, Asia was given a cumbersome pictographic alphabet and Europe was given a cumbersome polysyllabic language, and absurdly awkward syntactic rules that make thinking difficult; and complex grammatical rules that take years to master.

Place	SYLLABLES	tone	SCRIPT
Europe: Poly Phonetic		Mono	
China: Mono Pictograph		Poly	
Our-in-ian: Phonetic	Mono		Mono

I believe humanity would grow significantly smarter if it created a new ultra-high-budget man-made language. Spare no expense in getting our new operating system right. This will not only make us all smarter, but it will slice years of wasted time out of the educational experience. It will also get the entire world speaking the same language. This new language, call it **ANGBI** should at least have:

- 1) A phonetic alphabet
- 2) No grammatical irregularity
- 3) Single word temporality
- 4) No gender, or irregular plural forms
- 5) Monosyllabic reasoning words
- 6) Very few words that are not easy to break down and figure out
- 7) All words should be either mono-syllables of made up of them, as with Greek.

42 consonants

B, BR, BL
C, CH
D, DR
E, EH
F, FR
G, GR, GL
H
J, JR
K, KL, KR
L
M, MR
N, NR
P, PR
R

S, SW, SH, ST, SL
T, TR, TL, TZ
V, VR
W, WR
Z

A,
AU,
EH
I
O
U

BAEB = babe, baby
BIB = bib, apron, guard
BOOB = breast
BUBL = bubble

BAK = back
BAEK = bake
BIK
BOOK = book
BUK = buck

BÄ = blah
BA = back
BAE, BÄ = bay
BAEU = bayou

BE = beckon
BEA, BĒ = beak
BEE = beer, seer
BEI = beige
BEO = Beowulf, feo
BEU = bay-oo

BI = big
BY, BĪ = bi-annual
BIE = bien
BIO = bee-oh
BIU = bubonic

BÖ = möglish (German)
BŌ = bone
BÔ = bought
BOI = boil
BOO = boom
BOU = boundry

BÜ = über
BU = bubble

Later add asian inflection if more words are needed

BL
BR
BW = bueno

CH
CHR

D
DR
DW
DJ
DZ

F
FL
FR
FW

G

GR
GW

H
HR

J
JR

K
KL
KR
KW
KS

L

M
MW

N

Ñ

P
PL
PR
PW

QA = quaff
QAE= kway
QY = kwai
QEE = queezy
QE = kwe que
QI = quit
QO = quid pro quo
QOI = kwoi
QU = kwoo

R

S

SH

SW = schwab

SL

ST

SW

T

TH

TW

TR

V

W

X =

Y= you, llama

Z

Z

or = orientation, direction, flow
or•m = direction of the mind

BÄB =
BAB =
BAEB =
BAEUB =
BEB =
BEAB =
BEEB =
BEIB =
BEOB =
BEUB =
BIB =
BYB =
BIEB =
BIOB =

BIUB =
BÖB =
BÕB =
BÔB =
BOIB =
BOOB =
BOUB =
BÜB =
BUB =

BACH =
BAECH =
BAEUCH =
BECH =
BEACH =
BEECH =
BEICH =
BEOCH =
BEUCH =
BICH =
BYCH =
BIECH =
BIOCH =
BIUCH =
BÖCH =
BÕCH =
BÔCH =
BOICH =
BOOCH =
BOUCH =
BÜCH =
BUCH =

BAD =
BAED =
BAEUD =
BED =
BEAD
BEED =
BEID =
BEOD =
BEUD =
BID =
BYD =
BIED =
BIOD =
BIUD =
BÖD =
BÕD =
BÔD =
BOID =
BOOD =
BOUD =
BÜD =
BUD =

BÄDJ =
BADJ =
BAEDJ =
BAEUDJ =
BEDJ =
BEADJ =
BEEDJ =
BEIDJ =
BEODJ =
BEUDJ =
BIDJ =
BYDJ =
BIEDJ =
BIODJ =
BIUDJ =
BÖDJ =
BÛDJ =
BÔDJ =
BOIDJ =
BOODJ =
BOUDJ =
BÜDJ =
BUDJ =

BADZ =
BAEDZ =
BAEUDZ =
BEDZ =
BEADZ =
BEEDZ =
BEIDZ =
BEODZ =
BEUDZ =
BIDZ =
BYDZ =
BIEDZ =
BIODZ =
BIUDZ =
BÖDZ =
BÛDZ =
BÔDZ =
BOIDZ =
BOODZ =
BOUDZ =
BÜDZ =
BUDZ =

BAF =
BAEF =
BAEUF =
BEF =
BEAF =
BEEF =
BEIF =
BEOF =
BEUF =

BIF =
BYF =
BIEF =
BIOF =
BIUF =
BÖF =
BÛF =
BÔF =
BOIF =
BOOF =
BOUF =
BÜF =
BUF =

BÄG =
BAG =
BAEG =
BAEUG =
BEG =
BEAG =
BEEG =
BEIG =
BEOG =
BEUG =
BIG =
BYG =
BIEG =
BIOG =
BIUG =
BÖG =
BÛG =
BÔG =
BOIG =
BOOG =
BOUG =
BÜG =
BUG =

BÄJ =
BAJ =
BAEJ =
BAEUJ =
BEJ =
BEAJ =
BEEJ =
BEIJ =
BEOJ =
BEUJ =
BIJ =
BYJ =
BIEJ =
BIOJ =
BIUJ =
BÖJ =
BÛJ =
BÔJ =
BOIJ =
BOOJ =

BOUJ =
BÜJ =
BUJ =

BÄK
BAK
BAEK
BAEUK
BEK
BEAK
BEEK
BEIK
BEOK
BEUK
BIK
BYK
BIEK
BIOK
BIUK
BÖK
BÖK
BÔK
BOIK
BOOK
BOUK
BÜK
BUK

BÄL
BAL
BAEL
BAEUL
BEL
BEAL
BEEL
BEIL
BEOL
BEUL
BIL
BYL
BIEL
BIOL
BIUL
BÖL
BÖL
BÔL
BOIL
BOOL
BOUL
BÜL
BUL

BÄM
BAM
BAEM
BAEUM
BEM
BEAM

BEEM
BEIM
BEOM
BEUM
BIM
BYM
BIEM
BIOM
BIUM
BÖM
BÖM
BÔM
BOIM
BOOM
BOUM
BÜM
BUM

BÄN
BAN
BAEN
BAEUN
BEN
BEAN
BEEN
BEIN
BEON
BEUN
BIN
BYN
BIEN
BION
BIUN
BÖN
BÖN
BÔN
BOIN
BOON
BOUN
BÜN
BUN

BÄÑ
BAÑ
BAEÑ
BAEUÑ
BEÑ
BEAÑ
BEEÑ
BEIÑ
BEOÑ
BEUÑ
BIÑ
BYÑ
BIEÑ
BIOÑ
BIUÑ
BÖÑ

BÖÑ
BÖÑ
BOIÑ
BOOÑ
BOUÑ
BÜÑ
BUÑ

BÄP
BAP
BAEP
BAEUP
BEP
BEAP
BEEP
BEIP
BEOP
BEUP
BIP
BYP
BIEP
BIOP
BIUP
BÖP
BÖP
BÖP
BOIP
BOOP
BOUP
BÜP
BUP

BÄR
BAR
BAER
BAEUR
BER
BEAR
BEER
BEIR
BEOR
BEUR
BIR
BYR
BIER
BIOR
BIUR
BÖR
BÖR
BÖR
BOIR
BOOR
BOUR
BÜR
BUR

BÄS
BAS

BAES
BAEUS
BES
BEAS
BEES
BEIS
BEOS
BEUS
BIS
BYS
BIES
BIOS
BIUS
BÖS
BÖS
BÔS
BOIS
BOOS
BOUS
BÜS
BUS

BÄSH
BASH
BAESH
BAEUSH
BESH
BEASH
BEESH
BEISH
BEOSH
BEUSH
BISH
BYSH
BIESH
BIOSH
BIUSH
BÖSH
BÖSH
BÔSH
BOISH
BOOSH
BOUSH
BÜSH
BUSH

BÄST
BAST
BAEST
BAEUST
BEST
BEAST
BEEST
BEIST
BEOST
BEUST
BIST
BYST

BIEST
BIOST
BIUST
BÖST
BÖST
BÔST
BOIST
BOOST
BOUST
BÜST
BUST

BÄT
BAT
BAET
BAEUT
BET
BEAT
BEET
BEIT
BEOT
BEUT
BIT
BYT
BIET
BIOT
BIUT
BÖT
BÖT
BÔT
BOIT
BOOT
BOUT
BÜT
BUT

BÄTH
BATH
BAETH
BAEUTH
BETH
BEATH
BEETH
BEITH
BEOTH
BEUTH
BITH
BYTH
BIETH
BIOTH
BIUTH
BÖTH
BÖTH
BÔTH
BOITH
BOOTH
BOUTH
BÜTH

BUTH

BÄV
BAV
BAEV
BAEUV
BEV
BEAV
BEEV
BEIV
BEOV
BEUV
BIV
BYV
BIEV
BIOV
BIUV
BÖV
BÖV
BÔV
BOIV
BOOV
BOUV
BÜV
BUV

BÄX
BAX
BAEX
BAEUX
BEX
BEAX
BEEX
BEIX
BEOX
BEUX
BIX
BYX
BIEX
BIOX
BIUX
BÖX
BÖX
BÔX
BOIX
BOOX
BOUX
BÜX
BUX

BÄY
BAY
BAEY
BAEUY
BEY
BEAY
BEEY
BEIY

BEOY
BEUY
BIY
BYY
BIEY
BIOY
BIUY
BÖY
BŌY
BÔY
BOIY
BOOY
BOUY
BÜY
BUY

BÄZ
BAZ
BAEZ
BAEUZ
BEZ
BEAZ
BEEZ
BEIZ
BEOZ
BEUZ
BIZ
BYZ
BIEZ
BIOZ
BIUZ
BÖZ
BŌZ
BÔZ
BOIZ
BOOZ
BOUZ
BÜZ
BUZ

BARS and ANG

Lets just call the BARS as BROTHERS and the ANG as AGNATES. Eng. AGNATE = the people descended from a common male ancestor.

Now there is a curious fact about the world that there are so many important places that have the syllable ANG or AÑ (like Spanish BAÑO) in their names. Even more curious is the fact nearly all the ANG places are outside the 'greater' Mideast with almost no ANG places inside the 'greater' Mideast. And while there are not many BAR places anywhere,

there are a great deal of words that tell us what the Brotherhood has been doing for all these thousands of years. Anyway, here are some ANG places. Also keep in mind that in ancient Sanskrit, ANG=branch, periphery, or outer ring:

ASIA

MANGI Marco Polo's name for the area around the **YANGTZE** River

FALANG the chinese word for the Kahn's visitors.

CANBALU Marco Polo's name for Beijing, cangbalu?

PYONGYANG capital north korea

SHANGHAI the main trading city of north China.

ZHEJIANG province south of Shanghai.

HANGZHOU major trading city in China

YANG TZE the Chang Jiang **JIANG** river, outfall at **SHANGHAI**

HUANG HO the chinese name for the Yellow River

ZHU JIANG the Pearl River, the main silk port

GUANGZHOU starting point of seaborne silk route.

KWANGCHOW former name of **GUANGZHOU**

YANGSHUO pearl river trading city

HENGYANG pearl river trading city

CHANGSHA pearl river trading city

LUOYANG China

CHANGAN China

XIAN is near one of the earliest known ancient Chinese settlements WIECH-ANG-EN

ANG MORE Mandarin Chinese for foreigner, perhaps "more ang."

FARANGHI Hindi word for foreigner?

FARANG Thai for foreigner, perhaps an ang from far away, a "far ang"

GAIJIN Japanese for foreigner. (jin=people) and we wonder if this is a "goy-jin" or a "guy-jin."

SHEN YANG

ANGKOR WAT The ancient capital of the Kmer Civilization. (vat=prophet, seer)

VANG ____, the old name of Vientiane Laos

MEKONG River (mekang?)

BANGKOK capital of Thailand

ANNAMITE or **AÑAMITE** is the old way of saying Siamese, the old way of saying Thai. It implies rebirth after a great tsunami

CHIANG MAI the ancient capital of Thailand

CHIANG RAI Important city in Thailand

YANGON new name for **RANGOON**, capital of Burma

PENANG important trading city in Southeast Asia.

BANGLADESH bangladesh, bangali is hindi for bengali

NARAYANGANJ = river port in Bangladesh

MARE GANGETICUS Roman name for the Bay of Bengal

BANGEL hindi a glass bracelet (like worthless glass trading beads)

AGRA the capital of the Mogul empire and site of the

Taj Mahal angra?

GANGES River, Most important river in India
ancient kingdom of **ANGA** controlled trade routes on
the Ganges delta. (see Bimbisara and Magadha)

SANGAM is a confluence of rivers, esp the Ganges
and Jumna at Allaha-bad

ILANGA ancient name of Sri Lanka, see trilingual
stone of Galle

AGNI is the Vedic god of fire, priest of the gods and
the god of the priests

SANGA a buddhist community of monks and nuns

DAPSANG the traditional name of K2, the highest
mountain in the Karakoram range. The
Karakoram highway follows the main ancient land
spice route.

KANGCHENJUNGA variant spelling of
Kanchenjunga, the world's third highest mountain.
28,209

ANNAPURNA high ridge in Himalaya mountains
26,503 annapurna?

NANGA PRABAT a mountain in northern Pakistan
26,660

AORANGI = Maori Mt. Cook, the highest peak in New
Zealand

BANYON TREE is Portuguese from the Gujarati word
VANIYO. Ficus (fig) benghalensis.

VAGNYON is Sanskrit and means a man of the
trading caste. According to legend, it referred
to men who put a house under a particular type of
tree, the tree of life. ban-yang?

NAGA According to Indian Mythology, a semi divine
race, part human, part cobra, associated with water
and mystical initiation. nanga? **NAGA** is also Sanskrit
for snake or serpent.

Tibetan **SANG** = incense, **SANGKANG** = incense
censers, **SANGHA** = community of
Buddhist monks and nuns

Sp. **ANGUILLA** is eel, and L. guillo=water pot, so
ANGUILLA is the Ang's cash flow.

TREPANG dried sea cucumbers

SANSKRIT maybe sans·scritto or sang·scritto ??

JUNGLE is from Sanskrit JANGALA = rough and arid

ANDAMAN SEA

ANDIAN OCEAN Indian Ocean??

ANDIA India??

CIPANGO the name of JAPAN according to Marco
Polo. Here the nearby island of Saipan is notable for
how it confuses us from using Cipango. This might
have been problematic because of the Okinawan
weapon the SAI. This was a two pronged dagger that
one might find symbolic of a Japan Mecca Axis of
power. Here SAI·GON seems to mean dagger clan.

**Here are some ANG words that show what ANG
means and also what the Brothers have been up
to:**

ANGER

ANGST = fear and anxiety

Norse. **ANGRA** = to vex, annoy, cause grief

ANGUISH = severe mental or physical pain or
suffering.

L. **ANGUSTIA** = tightness, distress, dire straights

L. **AUGUSTUS** = narrow. Maybe we should rethink
Roman emperor Augustus, who's name
supposedly meant; augured, foretold, consecrated, or
even sacred.

AUGUST = perhaps the month of narrow supply just
before harvest?

ANGINA Gr. **ANKHONE** = strangling or severe
constriction

ANGIO Gr. **ANGEION** = vessel, feeding tube, cane,
straw

Sanskrit ANG = branch, periphery, outer ring

AGONY is from Gr. agon = competition, performance
or struggle

AGONIZE from the Gr. agonizesthai = to contend,
play, struggle, perform

Gr. **AGONISTES** = competitors or performers.

Perhaps **ANG·ONISTES**, **ANG·ONUS**, or
ANGRY·ONES

ANT·AGONISTS = anti·agonistes, against the
performers, players, strugglers, contenders

PROTAGONIST Gr. Protagonistes, from Gr. Protos =
first in importance + agonistes =
competitor.) In a Geo-economic context, the Brothers
always focus their attention on their
main competitor or protagonist First that was
Portugal, then Spain, then England, then
Germany, then America. Soon it will be China.

ANGELS: Gr. ANGELOS = messenger.

ANCHORITE = a religious recluse

ANXIETY = the feeling you get from being in ang's
eye

FANG Old English for booty or spoils

FANG large teeth, esp of a snake

FANG Old Norse: to capture, grasp, or snare by tooth
or metal hook. (Old Norse= old south language)

TANGLE confused mass, or complicated state. It
probably stated as a metaphorical knife

fight. Elther it is where you hold your dagger by its
tang (unlikely) or it just means knife- fight.

SANGUINE today cheerfully optimistic. Somehow
this word has changed from its medieval
meaning which referred to blood, bloodshed, and
being bloodthirsty.

SANG-FROID literally cold blood, but really coolness
in the face of danger.

SANGUINARY - involving or causing much bloodshed

TANGI Old Norse for the point of a knife. Only of late
has TANG become the part of the knife inserted into
the handle,

STRANGULATE L. strangulare from Gr.

STRANG·ALE = horses halter. See, there were

strangers strangling trade, and they were the halter, the thing that directs the horse (symbolic of the administration) the ruler sat upon. But they were also halting trade.

STRANGLING FIG

Gr. **ANKHONE** = strangling. This is ANK not ANG!

here we imagine the shepherd's crook as a strangulation device.

Gr. **ANG-OURION** = supposedly cucumber, but that may mean ang origin, or "our-ian"

Gr. **STRANGOS** = twisted or tangled. The root of **STRANGE**

HANGED by the neck

PANG, a sharp sudden pain or emotion, like the feelings after terror acts.

a **GANG** was originally a group going on a journey, but has come to mean a group of criminals or **GANGSTERS**.

GANGRENE is a peculiar word that comes from Gr. gangraina, localized decomposition of tissue. Gangrene (from the green gang) also seems to occur in the body politic, where it also seems to describe gang-reign, or gang rule.

GANGPLANK either what the mutineers walked, or the pirate **GANG'S POLITICAL**

PLATFORM

LANGUR MONKEYS (Sanskrit LANGULA or AL

ANGULA) are characterized by a loud call.

Their family is Cerco-pith-e-cidae (i.e. kill them around the pith) their genus is

Gr. Presbytis= old men; i.e. not the new guys fresh from the Mideast.) AL ANGULA seems like it refers to the narrowing part of the snake.

Tamarin monkeys are

F: Callitrichidae, genus Sang-uinus, Leon-to-pithecus

LANGUISH to lose or lack vitality, to grow weak or feeble.

LANGUID a disinclination for physical exertion

Gr. **ANKULOS** = Crooked. ang-gulos

Gr. **ANKON** = bend or elbow

ANKH, a cross with a looped top, the Mideast symbol of life; the parasite's life.

AGUE is an archaic word for malaria or another illness involving fever and shivering.

L. **AUGUR** = diviner

L. **AUGURIUM** = interpretation of omens.

AGGRESSORS from L. Aggress = attacked.

Ang-grex-ors?

AGGRAVATE from L. Aggravare = to make heavy.

Ang-grex-ivate?

AGITATE L. agere = to drive the action or do.

Ang-itate?

AGENT L. agere = the one driving the action, like secret ang-gent 007, licensed to kill angs.

ANTI- could this prefix be ANG-TI?

Gr. **MEKHANE** and **MANGANAN** = contrivance, engine, machine, or axis. MEKHANE sounds just like MECCAN.

MANGLED

TANGIBLE did not start out as touchable, but as tang=knife point-able or knifeable.

EVANGELIZE from Gr. evangelikos. It is ex-angle-ize or to make an ex-ang.

ANGLE L. **Angulus** =angle or pointing, used for navigation directions

HARANGUE is a lengthy and aggressive speech from the L. Harenga.

Fr. harer= to set a dog on. Harb-ang = going over the war-points?

LANGUAGE = Al-ang-age = the-ang-action or the-ang-house

SLANG = moved a way from the angs

ANAGRAM Gr. ana= back or anew + gramma. like Far li mas. Were there ana-grams before there were telegrams?

AULD LANG SYNE Apparently, every year they give up the old ang signs. OLD ANG SIGN

SANGRAIL alternate term for the Holy Grail.

SANGREAL alternate term for the Holy Grail. The Sang-Real or royal blood line. Jesus drank from the overflowing cup of the eternal royal blood line of the kings of kings in the Mideast.

SANGHA a Buddhist community of monks, nuns, novices and lay people

SINGHA a

SANG the propaganda poets sing their brainwashing propaganda so it is more meme-ora-able.

ANTHEM L. antiphona, something to keep people from Gr. phona = taking or voicing?

ANCESTOR from ang + cess= to go back?

RANGY = a tall and slim, spindly plant

GANGLY was originally **GANGLING**, like a fresh new Brother.

GANG-LION the godfather.

GANGUE the valueless material in which ore is found.

HANGNAIL originally angnail? a torn piece of skin around the claw of the sphinx.

FRANGIBLE and **fragile** or breakable, from the L. FRANGERE, to break during movemet

L. **ANGLUS** = English

Gr. **ANKURA** - anchor or anchorage

MANGER a trough that animals eat or drink from. man-anger?

MANGUE Portuguese for MANGROVE, a tree that grows in coastal swamps and has many tangled roots above ground.

MAGNUS L. great, the root of magnum, a thing larger than normal

TANGERINE, **ORANGE** and **NARANG** all have an ANG in them. all are the color of the ANGs ORE, or ORE-ANG.

Chinese **YANG** = male genitals

VANGUARD or vang-guard?

VENGANCE or vang-ance?

MAGNATE or agnate?

Kangli Turks

Ingush, a language of the Ingushetiya people, who's land is between Chechnya and Ossetia.

BHANG is marijuana or cannabis

The **HANGING GARDEDS OF BABYLON** seem related to a **HANGING VALLEY**, a valley or gorge that is cut by a deeper valley. In this sense, the "gorgeous" paradise of Babylon (a walled trade garden) is cut off by Arabia's deeper gorge, and **LEFT HANGING**, high and dry, as just another subsidiary.

AFRICA

ANGOLA Angola Benguela, the port city of Angola.

BANGUI Bangui the capital of the Central African Republic

TANGANYIKA the former name of Tanzania.

LAKE TANGANYIKA is in a rift valley and borders congo, malawi, kenya tanzania mozambique, zambia, rwanda burundi. it is the longest freshwater lake in the world, easily navigable to ancient traders.

ZANGUEBAR the name recorded for Zanzibar by the Portuguese in 1400s, Unguja in Swahili. from Arabic: Zinj el-Barr, zinj being the medieval name for the East African coast. Azania, being the ancient Greek name; both reminiscent of Zion.

TANGA a main port of Tanzania,

SHINYANGA Tanzanian mining area

UBANGI River, near lake Tanganyika.

BANJUL capital of Gambia

KATANGA a copper mining region in Congo, now Shaba

KANANGA city/river in Congo, formerly Zaire
Shaba is a rich mining region in Congo, former name **KATANGA**.

TANGIER Morocco, Phoenician port opposite Gibraltar

AGADIR Moroccan city, and Phoenician port, possibly Agadir.

LAKE BANGWEULU Congo.

NAGANA an african livestock disease.

FANG a people of Cameroon, Equatorial Guinea, and Gabon, and the Bantu language of these people.

ACCRA capital of Ghana, Angra?

The cape of **AGULHAS** is the southern most point in Africa. The Agulhas current flows southward along the east coast of Africa. Was it the Angulhas current?

BENGUELA current is a northward current that flows up to Angola Banguela current?

EUROPE

There seem to have been more **ANG** words in Europe Before Roman times.

VANGIONES a barbarian tribe in Tacitus' Germania

28, with the tri•boci or 'three mouth'

ANGRIVARII a barbarian tribe in Tacitus' Germania 33, (angry•bars? angry•brothers?)

They are mentioned with the Bructeri or bructers or brothers

LANGOBARDI a barbarian tribe in Tacitus' Germania 40 (l'ango•bards?)

ANGLII a barbarian tribe in Tacitus' Germania 40, along with the varini (bar•ini, little brothers)

ANGORA former name of Ankara Turkey, between the Halys and **SANGARIUS** rivers, near gordium of Gordian Knot fame. The Roman name was **ANCYRA**, already cleansed.

ANCONA Italian trading port

ANGLUS and **ANGLI** the people of **ANGUL**, a germanic people who migrated from Schleswig Germany, in the 400s AD. They founded East **ANGLIA**, Northumbria and Mercia and are responsible for naming England.

Incidentally, the other part **ANGLO SAXON** could be construed as S+Axon, or no axis of evil. (Gr. axon = axis)

ANGLESEY island northwest wales

ANGARA RIVER in southwestern Siberia. It is over 1000 miles long and goes from lake baikal to meet the yenisei river Lake Baikal is the largest fresh water lake in Europe

VARANGIAN BAR•ANG•IAN? the Scandinavian voyagers who traveled down rivers into Eastern Europe in the 800s and 900s establishing the Rurik dynasty and gaining influence in the Byzantine Empire. Old Norse Var=pledge... in Latin

VARANGUS

ANDALUCIA formerly a Carthaginian colony **ANGDALUCIA**

ANGERS a French town

ANGEION greek for vessel

AGORA Greek for open market or public space

ANGORA wool = the wool from the market, from long haired cats, goats or rabbits

ANCYROPOLIS was on Nile near oxyrhynchus, a scribal city, east of philotera 'land lover.'

With this in mind, perhaps **ACROPOLIS** was not Gr.

Akron = tip, summit + Polis = city, but

ANGORPOLIS, or the **ANG•CITY**

ANGAKOK pre-christian shamen in Greenland were called this

And then there are the **ANDIES** mountains in South America? What does that mean?

And what about Antarctica, is it **ANG-Artica**?

ANKH pronounced **ANGK** is the cross-like Egyptian symbol with a looped top

ENGLISH Ang•Greeche? or Ang's Greek?

Now I think that all these **ANG/ AÑ** words may come from the Sumerian goddess AN, pronounced ANG. But Not early Sumerian civilization, and probably not from when the Hebrew patriarch Abraham left and

founded a splinter civilization (Judaism) around 2000-1700 BC. Archeologists have found no evidence of cultural exchange with say China or west Africa from this period. No, the first scanty (but definite) evidence of intercontinental exchange only begins around the 1200s BC (even though it is systematically dated to later dates by a chorus of archeologists from the Mideast). So, my guess is that a Sumerian splinter civilization (or a number of splinter civilizations) carried AN away with them.

Around 1200, we see the beginning of the bronze age collapse, where the "sea people" launch widespread amphibious attacks on the people of the eastern Mediterranean and Mideast. Here, Greece enters its dark ages with over 90% of the towns in some areas simply disappearing. The sea people also attack Egypt (the most populous place at the time) but are repelled. Nonetheless, in 1200s we see Egypt falling into decline with the time of Exodus being in the 1230s BC.

Now the host's low points are the parasite's high points. We can see this in how the depths of the European dark ages, 600-800 AD, were the greatest age for the Mideast, with the new religion expanding into the power vacuum, blitzkrieg style, before people could form an opinion about their enslavement. The same process was probably at work in the period 1200 - 800 BC. And it is notable that during the depths of the Greek dark ages, in 961 BC, we see Hiram building the temple of wood for Solo-man.

Around this time is when the land of no resources probably conquered the world and then named it after their god or its saints. Anyway, it is just like how the Spanish named much of the world SAN something, after the agents of their god. Anyway, who knows, maybe SAN is just a reincarnation of AN. Maybe ANG means something like saint.

Also, when we read about a Shalmaneser, Sennacherib, or Mithridates calling himself the King of Kings or Shaw AN Shaw, we might not want to automatically discard the idea.

W) Gr. A/ AN = not. So the ANG's/ AÑs are the people who are not, or who don't get.

X) In comparing the BARs with the ANGs, or the BROTHERS with the AGNATES, the Mideast has a saying to describe this relationship. It is something like me, my brother and my cousin against the world; me and my brother against my cousin. See how the world's true crime family works?

Y) Here it might also be worth bringing up a word from biology and genetics, ANA•GENESIS, or species formation without a branching of the evolutionary line of descent. This appears to be what the ANGs are doing. See, there are no 'BAR-anches'

Z) Perhaps L. AGNATUS is really A•GNATUS, related to Gr + GNATHOS = jaw. So the Agnates may be the ones who do not GNASH their teeth, typically seen as a sign of anger. The AGNATES are the descendants of the ones who don't get angry enough. If that is the case, then the Brothers have been selecting themselves because they are predisposed to anger. So we can imagine them as a breed of dog, bread, not for intelligence as they like to think of themselves, but bread for anger, treachery and deception.

Now what sort of a world do we want to have, and what type of people do we want in it? Do we want people this super-angry breed of dog, or do we want people who will get along?

Anyway, here are some BAR and ANG words that describe what the Brothers have been up to:

BAR MITZVAH = 'son/ brother of the commandment,' bar= son/ brother. The initiation ceremony of 13 year old Jewish boys. So we know that bar means son in at least one Semitic language.

BAR SINISTER = The original term for bend sinister the heraldic shield with a diagonal stripe - a sign of bastardry.

L. BARO, L. BARON = warrior or man. Barons originally held lands or property for royalty and powerful people. A baron is also an important or powerful person in a specified industry.

ROBBER BARRON = originally a feudal lord who engaged in plundering

BARTSIA = A plant that obtains nourishment by attachment to the roots of other plants.

BARRATRY = 1) The sale of state or church offices

BARRATRY = 2) vexatious litigation

BARRATRY = 3) fraud by a ship's crew at the expense of its owner

Old French **BARATER** = to deceive

BARRED = prohibit someone from doing something

BERATE = to scold or criticize with anger

BRETHREN = brothers

BRAT = a bad child

Gr. PERA = father

Sanskrit PARA = father

Sanskrit PURANA = ancient legend

BARD = a poet

BARRISTER = a lawyer

LEGAL BAR = the lawyer's 'guild'

MEDICAL BOARD = the Doctor's 'guild'

BARBER = In centuries past, barbers would let blood and often kill off troublesome people.

This profession still has a board. Letting blood is incidentally a rational treatment for our parasite to eliminate people capable of making trouble for it.

BARBARY COAST, BARBARY STATES now the Saracen countries of north Africa. Together with Moorish Spain, the area was notorious in the centuries before the 1700s, as a pirate haunt.

Gaelic **BARRA BHARD** = chief poet
 Gaelic **BARRAICHE** = overlord
 Gaelic **BARRABHALL** = battlement
 Gaelic **BARC** = boat, for shipping
 Gaelic **BARRACH** = top tree branches
 Gr. **BRAXHION** = arm, branch
 Eng. **BRIAR** or **BRIER** prickly and fast growing shrubs
 Gr. **BRIAREUS** is a monster with a hundred hands.
 Eng. **BARRAGE** = a bombardment
BARBICAN = city defenses x2
BIZARRE = something unusual from the Arabic
BAZAAR
BARCHAN = a crescent shaped sand dune, concave on the leeward side. (the wrong way?)
BARELY
EMBARRASS, what they do to our good leaders
LABYRINTH la·bar·inth? another name for a Byzantine bureaucracy? or maybe the labia = lips of the Brothers?
BARREL = many goods, including oil, still moves in barrels
BARREN = another word for wasteland. Sanskrit Maru = desert, indicating that Ms go into Bs.
BEREFT deprived or lacking something bar·eft? L. ef·fetus = worn out by bearing young, from ex=out +L. fetus= breeding. So
BERATE = to scold or criticize (someone) angrily
 L. **BIRRUS** = a hooded cape
BIRETTA = a square cap worn by Catholic clergymen
BERM = an area where the ground has been raised to divert the course of water (trade)
BERMUDA TRIANGLE making this area dangerous is not puzzling. Many parts of the east coast of the Americas and the east coast of Asia are almost equidistant whether heading east or west. The Land of no resources, as usual, didn't like competition. So it did what it always does, it began terrorizing its competitors as efficiently as possible. In this case, the most efficient place to deter shipping through the Panama Canal was in the Bermuda Triangle.
BERTH a place to MOOR your boat
BERTH a place for a BROTHER on a boat
BERSERK
YOGI BERRA was born LAWRENCE Peter BERRA. He is known for such sayings as "You can't think and hit at the same time." Therefore, if you want to participate in the all-American pastime, you had better not think; you should be dumb and easy to manipulate. Either that or you should play the other all-American pastime where you bash your heads against each other causing concussive brain damage. Incidentally stupid people don't gravitate towards football, soccer, and boxing, people become brain damaged from playing these games.
SAINT BERNARD = the biggest dog
BERNE the capital of Switzerland.
BERLIN the capital of Germany

THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY

BIRKENSTOCK an early naturalist environmental company

VARUNA Originally the lord of the universe and guardian of cosmic law, late he is known in Hinduism as god of the waters.

BERMUDA TRIANGLE, it makes passage through the Panama canal dangerous.

Spanish **BARRANCA** = a narrow river gorge

Spanish **ARROYO** = gorge

OURO·BOROS supposedly = a snake swallowing its tail so as to move faster by rolling in a loop or ring.

The actual word is Gr. OURA=tail + BOROS= bars??

The term incidentally originated in the 1930s, just before the author of Mein Kampf = my Struggle = my Jihad, implemented THE FINAL SOLUTION (Ger. Endlösung) for the tail of the Semitic snake.

This word shows how sick you people are. You even kill (sacrifice) your own. What is the purpose? You don't need to do this to eat any more.

ARABIC **BAR·GHOOT** = flea, a word perhaps related to FLEA·BAG = infected fleas in an envelope. It is a little something extra from the Brothers, a BAR·GAIN. Now if the fleas were from a plague infected rat (or other type of rodent) the flea·bag would give the unlucky recipient (and his entire town) a Gr. boubon, or a swelling in the groin or armpit. This word being the root of bubonic, a word that could have started as BAR·BONIC given the fact that the Greeks were fighting with barbarians from the north.

Finally there is **BARBARIANS**. Maybe it wasn't the ordinary speech of the barbarians that sounded like "BAR BAR," but their battle cry. A leader would shout "BAR" and the army would shout back "BAR" ... The leader would shout, "BROTHERS" and the army would shout back "BROTHERS," because they were in fact all brothers who could depend on each other... the sons, grandsons and great grandsons of one man, one father revered as god... one god father.

War and violence. Note how so many words contain the particle AR, which perhaps in English meant OUR

WAR

HARB = Arabic for war

BARB

Arabic **BARD**= a padded saddle

Fr. BARDE = horse armor

HARM

HAREM = Arabic for forbidden

WARN

HARRASS

ARRANT = errant, as in knight errant and Don Quixote

HARRY = to carry out persistent attacks on an enemy

WARD = the grounds of a castle, or a defensive position

WARD = a youth placed under a guardian's control

Fr. GARCON = a boy

ARMY we infidels have traditionally had armies, while the Brothers have had a navy based in their navel of shipping

VARA = a picador's (prickador bullfight) lance

WARD = guard

WARD = a district or turf in a city

L. **ARDOR** = fire

L. **ARDUUS** = difficult, root of arduous

STARVE

GARNER = a storehouse or granary

HARBINGER

HARNESS

HARPOON

MARTYR from Gr. **MARTUR** = witness, observer, or **OPT-SERVIS**, bar•tur?

MARTIAL, from L. **MARTIALIS**

MARS

SARD = a blood red stone (like carnelian) that was popular in Rome after the Punic War and the enslavement of much of Sardinia.

SARDONYX onyx where layers of white alternate with layers of red sard. From Gr. Sardonux. Gr. onux= claw or talon.. the onyx was ripped with marks from talons.

Persian **YARAK** = a trained hawk used for 'falconry' Ancient Egyptian **HABARU** = the people of greater ARABIA, including Israel, Saudi Arabia, Syria, Jordan and possibly Iraq.

BARRIO = a district from Arabic.

GARRISON

BARRAGE = a bombardment

GARROTE = to kill someone with hanging them on a wire

BARBICAN = city defenses x2

BAV

A. **ZARIBA** = stockade

MARAUDER = a rogue

VARLET = an attendant. later turned into 'valet.' Originally an unprincipled rogue. a barlet?

HARLOT = from Old French herlot= young man, knave, vagabond. barlot?

BRUNT = barunt?

LARCENY from Gr. latreus = mercenary soldier

ARBALEST = a powerful crossbow

valor, valhala from Old Norse valholl, from valr= the slain + hall

Medicine

BARBER = the men who would often let blood and kill off troublesome people.

VARIOLA = smallpox

VARROA - a mite that afflicts the honeybee, causing

loss of honey production.

honey bees are symbolic of people

living in cities.

Gr. **KINNABARI** = mercury sulfide

Fr. **ARGOT** = **ERGOT** a bread fungus that induces abortion, madness and in higher doses death.

NARCOTIC from Gr. narkkóticos

MARMOT = the rodent believed to be the source of bubonic plague. L. mus montanus.

Gr. **MARASMOS** = withering or severe undernourishment in children

MARBURG disease = a hemorrhagic fever similar to Ebola.

AR-RHYTHMIA from Gr. Arrhythmia = lack of heart rhythm, a good thing to say when someone was poisoned. Note the extra R.

Shipping & provisioning

BURTHEN = archaic form of burden

HARBOR = a place for boats

HARBOR = to keep thoughts (typically negative thoughts) in one's mind, esp. secretly.

In the Rig Veda, **VERUNA** is the god of rivers and waterways.

BARCA, BAR-QUENTINE = boat (Bar-Quentine Tarantism?)

Gr. **BARRIS** = boat, barge

BARRATRY = fraud or negligence of a ship's crew at the expense of its owners

Mar = sea

BARNACLE = L. bernaca a tenacious person. (Ben Bernaca?)

BEAR shares the same sanskrit root as brothers Sanskrit **BHARATI** = Gr. **HEREIN**, Latin **FERRE**, and over a dozen words and phrases in English.

BEARING, BEAR FRUIT, BEAR MALICE, BEAR RESPONSIBILITY, BRING TO BEAR, BEAR PRESSURE ON, BEAR THE BRUNT, A CROSS TO BEAR, BEAR THE STAMP, BEAR A RELATION, GRIN AND BEAR IT, BEAR DOWN, BEAR WITH, BEAR A RESEMBLANCE, TRADE BARRIERS and BARRICADES keep

competition out

CARRY

BARROW

ARGE

EMBARGO

BARTER

BOARD OF TRADE

BOARD ROOM

OVERBOARD

KARTVELIAN = Georgian

ARMENIAN

ARAKS river in Azerbaijan

CART

JAR

Law

BAR = the law monopoly

BARRISTER

ARBITRATOR arbitrator

ARBITOR arbitor

ARREST

ARRAIGN

ARROGATE

QUARREL

ARBITER ELEGANTIARUM = judge of taste. tacitus said of Petronius, Arbiter of Nero's court around the time Nero and Rome were calling for the sack of Jerusalem.

garnish

L. bajulus = carrier or messenger origin of bailiff

Media

NARRATIVE supposedly from L. **NARRATIVUS** = telling a story

YARN = a long implausible story

BARD OF AVON = William Shakespeare

Arabic **ARD** = earth or globe, and also performance.

Perhaps the Old Globe a pun on 'old bard,' the real old bards/ performers of Greece.

Arabic WARA'IL BARDI = papyrus

BARD =

Gr. parrhesia = freedom of speech supposedly

PT. BARNUM Sphinx·ious Tailor Bar·num

Silvio Berlusconi: Forrest Bar- loo -s - cane.

James Burke made propaganda about connecting everything his way

Finance

BEAR or **BAR** market, the opposite of a **BAAL** or

BULL market. See, when our fortunes are

down, our parasite's fortunes are up.

SMARTER THAN THE AVERAGE BEAR = in the know, i.e. a wise guy.

ARBITRAGE

MARKET

ARREARS

BARGAIN

MARGIN from L. MARGO

OTHER

BRANCH the limb of a tree

HARANGUE a lengthy and aggressive speech from the L.HARENGA.

mare's nest = a complex and difficult situation or illusionary discovery.

arriere pensee a concealed thought.

GARRULOUS = excessively talkative, esp. about trivial things.

ARGOT = the slang of a particular group or class.

ARROGANT = having or revealing an exaggerated sense of one's own importance or abilities.

JARGON = the words used by a particular profession.

a BARBED joke,

LARGO = slow tempo and dignified in style, indicating that the some of the most dignified music is their doing

L. **SARTOR** = tailor

GARMENT

BAROQUE = bar·occhi, or the eyes of the brotherhood

Gr. **LARINOS** = fat

BARIATRIC = the branch of medicine dealing with obesity

BARD, LARDON, = a slice of fat cooked on meat before roasting

LARD = fat, the fat was the best part.

BEAR FAT

HARPOON

BARB

HARPY from Gr. harpuiai = snatchers

L. HARUSPEX = a Roman religious official who interpreted omens by inspecting the entrails of sacrificed animals

Gr. **HARPOCRATES** = Egyptian Horus = Rule by the "Harpo"

HARRIDAN = a strict bossy or belligerent old woman or aging monopoly

Varsity and **UNIVERSITY**, or **UNIVERSITY???**

BARRED ACTIONS

EL'BRUS = the highest point in Europe, in the Caucasus Mountains

HEBREW = e·br·oo = ex·br·oo

Classical pronunciation

The first word is how it was written the second is how it was said:

Julius = Julie

Marius = Mary

Augustus = August

Greek words in English

Here are about 1000 English words and their surprising Greek origins. These words are from my notes and surely there are thousands more. We need to redo our translations of this language. We also need to redo our etymologies.

ABACUS Gr. abax, abak=slab or drawing board from Hebrew abaq=dust

ABSINTHE Gr. apsinthion=wormwood

ABSORB Gr. sorbere=to suck in, swallow, soak up

ABYSS Gr. bussos (-byss-)=depth

ACADEMIA Gr. ake = point, sharp, raise + demos= people. Academy Awards

ACHE Gr. akhos=pain

ACOLYTE . Gr. akolouthos=follower

ACOUSTIC Gr akoustikos from Gr. akouei=n=to hear

ACROBAT Gr. akrobatos from Gr. akros=high up + Gr. batos=passible, like a baton
 ACRONYM Gr. akros=higher + Gr. noema=thought
 ACROSS Gr. akros
 ACCEDE Gr. ake=sharp, point + cede = to yield a point
 ACCELERATE Gr. ake=sharp, point, pinnacle, top + celer=speed
 ACCENT
 ACCEPT Gr. ake=sharp, point + cep = head
 ACCLAIM Gr. ake=pinnacle + claim
 ACCLIMATE Gr. ake= to go up + climate
 ACCOMMODATE Gr. ake= to go up + commod- = change with
 ACCOMPLICE Gr. ake= point + com + Gr. pleistos = most, on most points
 ACCORD Gr. ake= point + cor=heart, center, center part.
 ACCOUNT Gr. ake= point + count
 ACCRETE
 ACCRUE
 acadia
 ACME
 ACQUIESCE
 ACRID
 ACUITY
 ACUMEN
 ACUPUNCTURE
 ACUTE Gr. ake=sharp + men
 AESTHETIC Gr. Aisthesis=sensation
 AFTER, AFT Gr. aph= the rear most part
 AGOG, DEMAGOGUE Gr agogos=leading
 AIR Gr. aer=air, Gr. airein = to raise
 ALADDIN Arabic Aladdan=the proclamation, or announcement
 ALCOHOL Arabic al-kuhl=alcohol
 ALLEGORY Gr. allegoria from Gr. allos=other + Gr. -agoria=speaking.
 PARALLEL
 PARALAX
 ALLURING Gr. ailuros=cat
 AMNESIA, AMNESTY Gr. A=not + Gr. mnesthai=to remember,
 ANALOGOS Gr. analogos from ana=above + logos=words
 ANARCHY, ANARCHIST Gr. anarkhos=without a ruler.
 ANTHRACITE COAL, Gr. anthrak=coal, charcoal or anthracite. The ancient Greeks knew of coal 2000 years ago.
 APOLOGIZE Gr. apologizethai=to give an account, Gr. apologos=an explanation or story, from apo=from + logos=reasoning, reason
 APOSTLE Gr. Apostolos=messenger
 APOTHECARY Gr. apotheke=storehouse
 ARCHAIC Gr. Arkhaios=ancient
 ARCHIVES Gr. arkheia=public records
 ARISTOCRAT Gr. aristos=best

ARITHMETIC Gr arithmos=number
 AROMA Gr. aromatikos=the characteristic of spice
 ARSENIC Gr. arsenikon=arsenic
 ARTERY, ARTERIAL Gr. arteria=artery
 ARTICULATE, ARTHRITIS Gr. arthron=joint, or something jointed
 ARYAN Sanskrit arya=noble
 ASK Gr. askos (asko-)=bag or wine bag. The natives of Britain would gesture towards to the wineskin of their Greek speaking visitors, asking for a drink. Instead of simply handing the bag over for a drink, the high handed Greek speakers said ASKOS (silent S) and waited until the natives repeated the word before handing the bag over. The natives mistook this word as their visitor's word for a request.)
 ASTERISK Gr. aster=star. Asteriskos=small star.
 ASTRINGENT Gr. sphingein = to shut tight or close, bind tightly
 ASTUTE Gr. astu=city, (as urbane comes from urban)
 ASYLUM Gr. asulon=refuge, especially for criminals
 ATMOSPHERE Gr. atmos=vapor
 AURA Gr. aura=breeze or breath
 AUSTERE Gr. austeros=severe
 AUTHENTIC, AUTHOR. Gr. autentēs= lord, master
 AUTO Gr. auto=self
 AUTOMATIC Gr. automatos = meting/ meeting/ mating/ mothering/ acting of itself
 AUTOCRACY Gr. kratos = strength, authority, political power
 ATHLETE Gr. athletes=one who competes for a prize.
 ATTENUATE Gr. teinien=to stretch
 AXE Gr. ake=sharp point
 AXIOM Gr. axioma = axiom
 AXIS Gr. akis=point or axis
 BACTERIA Gr. bak•terion=little stick. Does this word predate the discovery of the Microscope?
 BAGNIO Fr. Bain Gr. bainein=water
 BALL Gr. bolis=missile or ball
 BALLISTIC, BALLISTIC Gr. ballein,=to throw
 BANE, BENT Gr. bainein=to go, pass or die (Old Eng. bana=poison or something that causes death)
 BAPTIZE Gr. baptein=to dip
 BAR OF GOLD Gr. baros=weight, heavy
 BARBARIC, BARBARIAN Gr. barbaros=foreign
 BASILICA Gr. basilikos=royal, Gr. basileus=king
 BASIS Gr. basis=step
 BATH Gr. bathus=deep
 BATON Gr. batos=passible
 BAZAAR Gr. bassaris=fox
 BEAR, BEARING Gr. pherein=to bear.
 BEHEST Gr. hesson=less, inferior. When at someone's behest, you are inferior.
 BEST Gr. sebastos=reverend?? (se basto=the besto)
 BIBLE Gr. biblion=book
 BLASPHEMY Gr. blasphemia = blasphemy, evil

speaking, slander

BOSS Gr. bossein=to strike or beat

BOTANY, BOTANICAL Gr. botane=herb or plant

BRACE, EMBRACE, BRACELET, BRACKET,

BRAKES, Gr. brachium=arm

BULB Gr. bolbo=onion

BULL, BULL MARKET, BULLSHIT, BULLY Gr.

boule=will, the will of the Mideast god•father.

BUREAUCRACY, ABULIA Gr. boule=will. In the case of a BULLA•CRACY it is the will of the Mideast god•father.

BUTTER Gr. bouturon

CABAL, CABALLEROS, CABALLO Gr. kabales=pack horse

CACA, LADY GAGA, CACOPHANY Gr. kakke

(caca-)•excrement, Gr kake, kakos=bad or flawed

CALICO Gr. khalkos=copper

CALL Gr. Gr. kalein=to call

CAMEL Gr. kamelos=camel

CAMP

CAMPAIGN

German KAMPF

CHAMP, CHAMPION

CAMP MOVIES

Ital. CAMBIO = change

CAMPING = Gr. kampein=to bend, change or struggle, Gr. kampulos=bent, Gr. khamai = on the ground

CAMBER L. camurus=curved, related to arched

CHAMBER

CAMOUFLAGE = invisible struggling

CHAMELEON = chame•lion = struggling•lion

CAMEL = cam•al = struggle•towards

CAPER Gr. Kapparis=caper

CAPSULE Gr. kupsele=hollow vessel

CARD, CHART, CHARTER, CARDBOARD, Gr.

khartes = papyrus leaf, paper

CHAIRMAN, CHAIR = keeper of the papers, holder of all the cards

a CHARLATAN = a papered Latin

a CHARGE is a paper bill

a CHAD is a piece of paper

CHAR•COAL is coal for writing on paper

a CHARANGO is not an Andean guitar, but a lettered angu

CHAR•ACTERS are acting on paper

CHAR•ACIN are not piranhas, but lettered people who are not kin

CASE, CHASSIS Gr. kasis=case, separation

CATALOG Gr. katalogos=catalogue. From Gr.

katalegein=pick out or enroll.

CATALYZE, CATALYTIC Gr. kata•llaktikos=having to do with exchange

CATAPULT Gr. katapeltes=L. catapulta from Gr.

kata=down + pallein=hurl

CATARACT Gr. katarrhein=to flow or smash down

CATASTROPHE Gr. katastrophe=overturning, sudden turn down

Gr. kata=down + Gr. strophe=a turning

round, twist

CATATONIC Gr. katatonos=down-tone or down-tension

CATCH A DISEASE Gr. kachexia (cachex-)•disease, ill health

CATEGORY Gr. kategoria

Gr. kata = down +

CATHARTIC Gr. katharos=clean, pure Gr.

katharein=to cleanse

CATHOLIC Gr. katholikos=universal, clean?, pure?

CAUSTIC Gr. kaustos=capable of burning

CAUTERIZE Gr. kauter (cauter-)•branding iron

CENTER Gr. kentron=center

CERAMIC Gr. keramos=potter's clay

CHAMBER, CAMERA Gr. kamara=vault or something with an arched cover

CHARACTER, CHARACTERISTICS Gr.

kharakter=stamping tool

CHARADE Gr. kharadra (charadr-)•cleft, ravine

CHARISMA, CHARM, Gr. kharisma=charisma, Gr.

Kharis=favor/ grace

CHASM Gr. khasma=gulf, yawning hollow

CHEER, CARE, Gr. kara=facial expression. (good cheer)

CHEERS Gr. kara=facial expression. (kara watch your facial expression)

CHERRY Gr. Kerasos=cherry or cherry tree

CHINA Gr. Sinai=Chinese people or language

CHRONIC Gr. khronika, khronikos = annals, time, of time, persistend and long lasting

MUSICAL CHORD Gr. khorda=chord

CHOREOGRAPHY Gr. khorea=dance, involuntary movement, spasm

CHORUS Gr. khoros=chorus

CHRIST, CHRISTEN Gr. khrestos=anointed or useful

CHROMATIC Gr. khroma=color

CHRONOLOGY Gr. khronos=time

CIRCLE Gr. kikhle=like circle.

CLADE, GLADE Gr. klados=branch (Glade is a big TV advertiser)

CLEMENCY Gr. Klema=branch. L. clemens=mild

Brotherly branches of the tree of life got clemency

CLERIC, CLERK Gr.klerikos=belonging to clergy, Gr. kleros=heritage

CLIMATE Gr. klima=zone or slope (in•clime) of the round earth relative to the sun and moon. This word indicates that the Greek speakers (and Romans) knew the earth was round.

CLIMAX Gr. klima=zone or slope +max. Gr.

klimakter=top step, critical period

CLIMB, CLIMBER, CLIMAX Gr. klema=branch, or climbing plant (a vine)

CLOBBER Gr. kolobos=curtailed,
 CLONE GR. klon=small branch for grafting
 Gr. klonos=confused motion or turmoil,
 twitching, or spasm
 CLOSED Gr. kleistos=closed, Gr. kluzein = to wash
 out
 CLUE, CLUE IN: Gr. kluein=to hear
 CODDLE Gr. kotule = hollow thing, cup
 CODE Gr. kodon=bell, signal
 COIL Gr. koilos=hollow
 COIN Gr. koine=common
 COLLECT, COLLECTIVE BURDEN, BILL
 COLLECTOR Gr. galakt=milk.
 COLIC, COLIC BABIES Gr. kolak=parasite, Gr.
 kolos=docked or defective, mutilated plague and
 poisoning
 COLONY Gr. kolonos=hill or hill settlement
 COMIC COMEDY Gr. komikos=comedy
 COM•PLEX and PER•PLEX both come from Gr.
 plekein = to twist, twine, plait
 CONCH, CROTCH, COCKEL Gr. konkhe=shell, shell
 like cavity, mussel, cockel
 CONE Gr. konos=cone
 COOLIE, COOL Gr. kolios = straight, upright
 CO-OPT Gr. opts=eye Co-opt therefore means to see
 together, like how
 Lawrence of Arabia was loyal to both England and
 Arabia.
 COPS (police officers) Gr. koptein=to capture, grab,
 seize, take, strike
 COP A FEEL=grab a feel
 COP A HOLD OF=grab hold of
 COP A PLEA =grab a plea
 A FAIR COP=a fair capture
 COP is from Gr. kephale = head
 TO CAPTURE=to grab
 CAPTURED = 'coptured'
 Now recall trading house symbolism and recall how
 women are used metaphorically to symbolize the
 Sphinx Mafia's business. Copping a feel is to engage
 in some illicit business with her, cheating on her
 husband the mafia's figurehead boss. So the cops (a
 word with no official origin) really are the grabbers in
 Ancient Greek. Anyway, with all these words about
 getting CAUGHT (coped?), here we see a major
 source (perhaps the main source) of crime in our
 world.
 Gr. skopein=to see, look, or observe, not to cop.
 COME Gr. kuma=wave, orgasm
 COMPANION Gr. bainein = to go, so companions go
 together
 CONE Gr. konoeides=cone shaped
 CORAL Gr. korallion=coral
 CORD Gr. khorde=gut or string of an instrument
 CORE Gr. Gr. kormos = tree trunk
 CORRUPT Gr. koruphe=highest part. It is like that
 saying about fish and
 governments rotting from the head down.

COSMETIC, Gr. smektikos = cleansing, Gr.
 kosmetikos= with cleaning
 COSMOS Gr. kosmos=universe, order or adornment
 CRASS is either from L crassus=solid, thick; or it is
 from Gr. krasis=mixture, mixed.
 CRATER Gr. krater=vessel, bowl. Volcanoes have
 hollow craters from which the products of Vulcan
 spew forth from underground into this world.
 CREAM Gr. khremata (chrem-)=money, wealth. Gr.
 krene=a spring (of money)
 CREED Gr. chreia=pregnant maxim
 CREEK Gr. Gr. krikos = ring up the creek without a
 paddle
 CREEP, Gr. krepis=boot, shoe
 CRINGE Gr. krinein=to separate or discern or judge
 (think judgement day)
 CHRIS KRINGLE the man who discerns whether you
 have been good or bad
 CRINKUM-CRANKUM (judge 'em and Crank 'em
 Crank originally meant malicious or mischievous)
 LILLY OF THE NILE Gr. krinon=lilly + the
 Nile, the river of trade the feeds the Mideast
 KING OF KINGS Krin of Krin
 CRANIUM Gr. kranion=skull or perhaps head
 CRANIOLOGY=PHRENOLOGY
 KRINOLOGY?
 CRISIS Gr. krisis=decision.
 CRISP, CRUST Gr. kraspedon=edge or border
 CRITERION Gr. kriterion=test standard, Gr. krites=a
 judge
 CRITIC, CRITIQUE, CRITICISM Gr. kritos=separated,
 discerned
 CRYPT Gr. krupte=crypt or vault
 CRYPTIC, CRYPT, SCRIPT: Gr. kruptos=secret,
 hidden, covered
 CUBE, CUBICLE Gr. kubos
 CURIOUS Gr. kurious=authorized, proper, regular
 (When the strangers at the dock said they were
 kurious, it was taken by the outsiders to mean, 'eager
 to know') Either that or Gr. keros=horn
 I'm curious to look at=I'm authorized to look at

 CYAN Gr. kuanos, kuaneos = dark blue green
 "CYANO"
 CYBER Gr. kubernan=to steer. Kuber is written as
 cyber in English.
 CYCLE Gr. kuklos=ring, circle, wheel, cycle "CYCLO"
 CYCLOPS Gr. kuklops=cyclops. Gr. kuklos=ring,
 circle + opts=eye "CYCLOPS"
 CYLINDER Gr. kulindros=cylinder, roller
 CYNIC, CANINE Gr. kynos=dog
 CYST Gr. kustis=bladder, bag, pouch, sack, cyst

 DEMO•CRACY Gr. demos=the people, the mob +
 kratos=authority, strength
 DEMON Gr. daimon=a god of lower rank
 DID Gr. didonai=to give (i did it, i gave them the flea
 bag)

DEIGN Gr. duein= to enter, to go down or go into, to dive in

DESULTORY Gr. psulla = flea? (jumping around like a flea)

DIFFERENT Gr. diaphoros (bearing across)=different

DILEMMA Gr. di=two + lemma=premise

DIORAMA Gr. orama=that which is seen or on display. A diorama is two things on display.

DIPSOMANIAC, TIPSY Gr. dipsa=thirst

DIRECT Gr. dia=through + Gr. rect= ruled or straight

DISTANCE Gr. dia•stasis=distance, from Gr.

dia=across + stasis=standing

DISPERSE has the same meaning as Gr. sperein=to sow or scatter. However, it looks just like Gr.

dia•sperein, a word that breaks down as Gr.

dia=across + Gr. sperein=to sow or scatter.

DISPERSE Gr. sperein=to sow or scatter. and Gr.

diaspererein=to disperse (as in the diaspora). Now notably, the meaning of Eng. disperse is that of Gr.

sperein, but the spelling follows Gr. dia•sperein.

Eng. sperm is also related.

Now it might appear that Gr. diaspeirein is the root of this word. However that breaks down as Gr.

dia=across + Gr. sperein=to sow or scatter,

DONE Gr. dunasthai= to be able, to have the power

DOCILE Gr. doxa=teaching, appearance, glory

DOCTOR L. docere=to teach

DOCUMENT

DOCTRINE

DOCENT

DOGMA Gr. dogma=opinion, Gr. diegema=a tale, or story, Gr. dokein=seem good, think. Gr. Diego=a story teller

DONE Gr. dunasthai=to be able

DOSAGE Gr. dosis=giving

DRAIN Gr. duein=to go down into or to dive.

DRAGON, DRACULA, GRAKON Gr. drakon=serpent.

DROSS Gr. drosos=dew, or worthless water for consumption

DUMB, DUMB ASS, DUMMY Gr. dumos=testicles Gr. demos= the people

DYNAMIC Gr. dynamikos=a force that causes change.

DYNASTY Gr. dunasteia = lordship, power. Gr. nastos (-nasty) unequal, or to press together Eng. nastic affecting the direction of growth in plants by squeezing them together

EBONY Gr. ebenos=ebony tree. Where does this "e-bonus" or "ex bonus" (no good) tree grow? Probably in the land of no resources rather than Africa. And NIGGER has become such an offensive word. Here the poor people of Africa have been given a racial epitaph by the very people who sold them as slaves. Just look at NIGGLE to understand the truth. It means to cause slight but persistent annoyance,

discomfort, anxiety, just like the STRUGGLE that the Mideast's house of war is eternally engaged in. Here we see who the real and original niggers are.

ECCENTRIC Gr. ek=removed from + kentron=center

ECHO Gr. ekhos=repeated sound

ECOLOGY, ECO, Gr. oikos=house, environment

ECONOMICS Gr. oikonomoi=financial/house managers. Gr. oikos=

household or home + Gr. nemein=to divide, or pasture on communal lands.

ECSTASY Gr. ekstasis=standing outside oneself

EDICT, DICTATOR, DECREE Gr. dike=justice, rule, say

TO EEK OUT Gr. ek=to remove. Note that the implication of a small amount came later.

EFFETE Gr. phetes = speaker. ex•phete=no longer spoken, like an old password

EITHER Gr. aither=either

ELASTIC Gr. elastikos=propulsive, Gr.

elastos=hammered springy metal

ELICIT L. elicit=drawn out by trickery or magic

EMOTION Gr. el•eemosune= al emotion, compassion, alms=al muse, or to the muse

EMPATHY, PATHETIC, PATHOLOGICAL Gr. pathos=suffering SPLIT

EMPIRICAL Gr. empeiria = experience. Gr. peira = trial, experiment, or attempt.

Pyrrhic victory = an attempted victory?

EMPORIUM, EMPIRE Gr. emperos=merchant, traveler, trader. An empire is a

government that is run for trade; not free trade, but the sort of tyrannical monopoly trade that feeds the land of no resources.

ENDOWED, ENDORSE, ENDOCRINE, ENDOCARDITIS, ENDOGAMY, ENDOPHYTE

Gr. endou=within, having inside. An endophyte is a parasite plant, a plant inside, a useful metaphor for the parasitic tree of life that supports the land of no resources.

ENERGETIC, ENERGIZE, ENERGIZER, Gr.

energetikos = energetic

ENERGY Gr. energein = to work upon or operate upon. from in=ergon

ENIGMA Gr. ainigma=riddle, from ainissesthai=to speak allusively

ENTER, INTERRED, ENTIRE Gr. entos=within, inner

EPI•PHANY=above what is seen or shown

EPHEMERAL Gr. ephemeros=lasting for a day Gr. peme=voice.

EPISTIMOLOGY Gr. epistellein=to send news, so

EPISTIMOLOGY is a field of study like TELEOLOGY that literally means something else. EPISTIMOLOGY

is actually the study of gazettes. Gr. heuriskein=to find. This is what the gazettes do, they teach

heuristically, enabling people to discover what they will.

ERGONOMIC Gr. ergon=work

EROTIC Gr. erotikos=pertaining to love or sexual desire
 ERSTWHILE Gr. eristikos (eris-)=given to strife, controversy
 ESCAPE Gr. skaphe=tub, skiff, boat shaped. To escape is to make off in a boat. While weak, it is more believable than L. ex- cappa, out of a cloak, the generally published etymology.
 ESOTERIC Gr. esotero=inner, inside the three tribes
 ETHICS ETHICAL Gr. ethikos=moral
 ETHNIC Gr. ethnic=heathen, Gr. ethnos=nation
 ETHNIC Gr. ethnos=people, nation, race
 ETHOS Gr. ethos=nature, disposition, customs
 ETYMOLOGY Gr. etymon (etym-)=etymology, and this word is normally defined as the true literal, historical sense of a word, its base root, or primitive meaning. However, we should think of etymology in the same way we now think of history; namely that both practices were started by humanity's parasite in its efforts to record the past in a way that it saw fit. So etymology, like history is a word coined by the ancient Ministry of Truth, when it needed to start correcting Greek words for the Romans. Here we see that the very word ETYMOLOGY began as double speak.
 EUPHASMISM Gr. euphemismos and Gr. euphamein=to use auspicious words. Perhaps we should rethink our understanding of what auspicious means. Gr. pheme=speaking
 EXCRETE Gr. ek-krinein via L. excernere. Gr. ex=out + Gr. krinein=to separate or discern. To separate out.
 SECRETE on this model means largely the same thing
 EXIST Gr. hekhein (-hexi-)=to be in a given state
 EXIT, EXIST, EXISTANCE Gr. exis=exit
 EXOTERIC, EXOTIC Gr. exotero=outer, outside the three tribes
 EXPERIMENT Gr. peiran=try, attempt, experiment
 EXTRA Gr. ektra=to damage. Here is a little something "extra."

FACE, FACIAL, SAVE FACE Gr. phasis=appearance, emergence, arrival, advent
 FACTION, FASCISM, FASION, FACTOR, FACT, FACTORY, FACULTY, FACELESS OWNERS FACE VALUE, FASCINATING, FASCIITIS, FACADE, FALSE, FALACY, FALLOW Gr. phaulos=bad, worthless
 FAMOUS Gr. phainein=to be showy, to show through, to be apparent,
 FANATIC Gr. phainein=to be showy, to show through, to be apparent. So fanatics are the guys that are showy in their dedication; and the very words we use for fanaticism bespeak a level of control that is not supposed to exist.
 FANCY Gr. phainein=to be showy, to show through, to be apparent,
 FAN•DANGO a show for the dogs; like a dog and pony show; dingo was his name.

MANDINGO=man-dog
 FAN•FARON•ADE showing yourself as a big Brother
 FAN•BARON•ADE
 FANNIE MAE It is hard to figure out what this means exactly, but "Federal National Mortgage Association is redundant and inky-hinky. It is like the Soviet news agency named TASS meaning tassel, or loose-ends
 FANNY Gr. phainein=to show
 FANTAIL to show the tail and run
 FANTASY, FANTASTIC, FANTASIZE Gr. phainein=to be showy, to show through, to be apparent + Tassel or loose ends; loose-ends showing
 PHANTASM Gr. phantasma appearance, apparition, illusion. Gr. phaneros=visible, evident, manifest
 FEIGN Gr. phainein=to show
 FELLOWS Gr. phellos=cork, ie the guys that cover and seal the amphoras, or the guys that keep things from leaking out.
 FENCE (ie pawn shop) Gr. phainein=to be showy, to show through, to be apparent. The show man, or front guy
 FENCE (ie barrier) the thing that prevents people from seeing through
 FENCING (sword play) Getting rid of people who can see through
 FENDER, LEO Electric Guitar pioneer
 FENDER (wheel) keeps you from seeing the wheel
 FEND OFF to show in a different direction. Agility with this=FINAGLE.
 FENESTRA window, the thing you see though
 FEO (Spanish) Gr. phaios=dusky
 FERRY, PHEROMONE, FERTILE, FERVENT Gr. pherein=convey or bear
 FOR Gr. pherein, Gr. phor
 FORBID, FORBIDDEN KNOWLEDGE, FORBODE Gr. phorbe=fodder, forage
 FRAGMENT Gr. phragma=fence, partition, barrier, wall
 FRANTIC, FRENZY FRENETIC Gr. phrenitikos from phrenitis=delerium
 FRATERNITY Gr. phrater=brother, clansman, clan.
 FREIGHT, FREIGHTER, FRATERNITY Gr. phrater=brother, clansman, clan. The goods moved by the brotherhood.
 FUGITIVE, FUDGE, FUGACIOUS Gr. phugein=to flee, shun, avoid
 FULFILL Arabic ful-ful and fil-fil=pepper,
 FURTIVE Gr. phor=thief, carrier, bearer

GALA Gr. galeros=cheer, rejoicing
 GALAXY, GALAGO, GALAHAD, Gr. gala, galakt=milk.
 GALLEY Gr. galaia=galley ship
 GAMINE Gr. gamein=to marry (not a mischievous or boyish charm)
 GAZA Arabic gaza=invade, raid
 GAZETTE Gr. zetein=to seek
 GENESIS Gr. genesis=origin, source, creation, formation, evolution

GENETIC, EUGENIC Gr. genos=sex, kind, race, genetic makeup
 GENTILE Gr. genethle=race, stock, family
 GEO•LOGY, GEOGRAPHY Gr. geo=earth, land, country
 GERIATRIC Gr. geras=old age, elderly + iatros=physician
 GHOUL Arabic GUL=a desert demon believed to rob graves and eat corpses
 GIANT Gr. gigant=giant, Gr. gaia=earth
 GINGER, ZINGY Gr. zingiberis=ginger
 GLADE Gr. kladon=branch (not an open space, but a missing branch)
 GLAUCOMA Gr. glaukos=opaque, or blue green gray
 GLOSSARY, TO GLOSS OVER Gr. glottis, glotta, glossa=language, word, tongue
 GLUCOSE Gr. glukus=sweet
 GLUE Gr. gloia=glue
 GLUT, GLUTTON Gr. glottis=tongue
 GNAW, GNASH Gr. Gnathos=jaw (probably pronounced "gnashos")
 GONE Gr. gone=generation or seed, geminated. The next generation that does not join the family mafia business.]
 GONORRHEA Gr. gone=seed + Gr. rhoia=flow
 GOON Gr. gonos=angled, clan, tribe, people.
 GOVERN, GOVERNMENT Gr. kubernan (cyber-)=to steer. L. gubernacula=helm, rudder, ruler, guide. Gr. KUBER is written as CYBER and probably CUBE in English, so here we have to wonder about the origin of BLACK BOX.
 GRAPH Gr. graphein=to write
 GROW Gr. agros=field, the places where things didn't grow (a=not + gros=grow)
 GUTTER Gr. kuttaros=cavity
 GYPSY Gr. gyptios=coptic, Gr. gyps (gypo-)=vulture

 HAG Arabic Hagar, mother of Ishmael and the Arab race.
 HALLUCINATE Gr. hallucinat=gone astray in thought
 HAND, HANDLE Gr. k•hand•anein=to hold, contain, be able, handle
 HARASS Gr. arassein=strike or smash
 HARMONY Gr. harmos=concord or joining
 HARPOON, HARPY Gr. harpage=hook, rake, grapple
 HASHISH Arabic hasis=hashish
 HASP, GRASP Gr. Haptien=to grasp
 HASTE, MAKE HASTE L. HASTA=a command to spear or stab.
 HEAD Gr. hedra=seat, base, chair, head, shape
 HEAD Gr. hege=head
 HEADMAN Gr. hegemon=leader, head man, guide, chief
 HEDGEMONIC Gr. hegemonic=head manic (i.e. Hitler, Stalin etc.)
 HEBREW Gr. Hebraios=Hebrew. L. ebrius=drink, the

root of inebriated.
 HEBDOMADAL Gr. hebdomas=weekly, from Gr. hepta=seven (supposedly). Here we see that the number SEVEN is a pun on Hebrew + L. domus=house.
 HEBE•PHRENIA a type of schizophrenia involving thought disorders and inappropriate emotions. It was said to come on at puberty, shortly after the young Jewish boy demonstrated his mental abilities and his physically neoteny at his bar mitzvah. Supposedly Gr. hebe=early manhood + Gr. phren=mind. A more believable fit is "HEEB-MIND"
 HEDONIST Gr. Hedon=pleasure
 HEGEMONY Gr. hegemonia=hegemony, Gr. hegemon=leader
 HERESY Gr. hairesis=sect. Prior to the council of Nicaea, in 325AD, Christian ideology was a matter of numerous competing sects (Gr. hairesis) such as Arianism, Subordinationism, Sabellianism, Nestorianism, Monophysitism and Homo•ousian•ism. However, in 325 the Nicean Creed was declared the official belief system of the Catholic Church (Gr. katholikos=universal). At this point in time, Gr. hairesis started meaning something other than an acceptable alternate Christian belief system. By 395 we see Emperor Theodosius II, (of the half of the Roman empire that is now mostly Islamic) saying ["Those people who are discovered to deviate, even in a minor point of doctrine, from the tenets and path of the Catholic religion are included within the designation of heretics and must be subject to the sanctions which have been issued against them."](#)
 HESITATE Gr. hesukhos=still
 HESITATION Gr. hesukhazein=to be still and live like a sleeper-cell hermit
 HEX Gr. hekate=sorcery
 HIEROGLYPH Gr. hieros=sacred + Gr. gluphe=carving
 HINGE Gr. sphINGEin=to shut tight or close, bind tightly. Sphincter and Sphinx are other forms of this word.
 HIGH, GROW HUGE Gr. hugros (hygro-)=wet, moist, moist
 HIPPIE? HIGH ON DRUGS Gr. hupsi (hypsi-) high, height
 HISTORY, HISTORIC Gr. historikos=historic, or relating to history
 HOD Gr. hodos=way
 HOMOLOGOUS Gr. homologos=agreeing, corresponding
 HORIZON Gr. horizon. But that may be from Horus + seeing
 HORMONE, HARMONY Gr. hormon=impelled or set in motion
 HOUR Gr. hora=time
 HUBRIS Gr. hybris=excessive pride
 HUGE HIGH, GROW Gr. hugros (hygro-)=wet, moist, moist

HULK is an old ship that has been stripped of its fittings and used as a prison. From Gr.
holkas=cargo ship
HYDRO Gr. hudor=water
HYENA Gr. huaina=hyena
HYGENE Gr. hugeia (hygie-)=healthy.
HYPHEN Gr. huphen=together phen=together
HYPNOSIS Gr. hupnos (hypno-)=sleep + Gr. gnosis = knowledge

IBERIA Gr. Iberes=Spaniards
ICON Gr. eikon=likeness or image
ICKY Gr. ikhthus=fish
IDEA Gr. aeidein=to sing. Ideas were first instilled with songs. Later came Gr. idea=idea or creation.
IDEA Gr. idea=form
IDIOM Gr. idioma=private property
IDIOSYNCRASY
IDOL Gr. eidolon=and idealized person or thing
IDYLL IDILLIC, IDEAL Gr. eidos=form or picture
They aren't forms but ideal.
INCLINE, DECLINE, RECLINE Gr. klinein=to slope or lean. TO SCALE is from Gr. skalenos=uneven or rocky
INDIA Gr. India
INDIAN Gr. indo=indian
INDIGO Gr. indikon, indigo=purple blue
INFRACTION Gr. phraksein=to declare, L.
infraction=a violation where people had to declare that they would not do it again.
INERT Gr. nerteroi=the dead
IRIS, IRIDESCENT Gr. iris=rainbow
IRONIC, IRONY Gr. eironikos=dissembling, feigning ignorance, Gr. eironea=irony
ISLAM Gr. hilasmos=submission, appeasement or propitiation. Think silent H. The adjective form is Gr. hilasmic. TAKE away the H and HILASMIC is an anagram of ISLAMIC.
ISOMETRIC Gr. isometria=equality of measure, isos=equal + metria=measuring

KERNAL Gr. Karuon=kernel
KID, KIDDO Gr. kedos=care
KINETIC Gr. kinein=to move or set in motion. Gr. kinetos=movable
KISMET Arabic kismet=division, portion, lot
KITH and KIN Gr. khthon=earth. khthon kin=one planet, one people (Brotherly descendants, everyone else can drop dead)
KLEPTO- Gr. kleptes=thief
KNEE Gr. kneme = lower part of the leg, tibia
KNOW, PROGNOSIS: Gr. gnosis=knowledge, Gr. Gnostos=known. Does though Knowest?
KOOK, CUCKOO BIRD Gr. kuknos=swan, meaning the kook is a Brother

LABYRINTH Gr. labyrinth=labyrinth

LAGOON, LACUNA Gr. lagunos = flask
LAKE Gr. lakkos=pit, reservoir
LAMP Gr. lampros=bright
LAMP Gr. lampadias=torch, lamp, torchbearer
LANDSCAPE Gr. skepe=covering
LAP Gr. lapara=the loins or flank
LARCENY, LAD Gr. latreus = mercenary soldier or robber
LARD Gr. Larinos=fat
LAUNCH Gr. lonkhe=spear head
LAW, LEGISLATION, LEGISLATURE, LEGISLATOR Gr. Legesthai
LEAGUE Gr. leuge=league
LETHARGIC Gr. lethargos=forgetful, oblivious Gr. lethe= the nymph of oblivion and forgetting (daughter Gr. Eris= discord). They would always be saying of us that we would get lethargic or forgetful. The kids must have interpreted it as Here we wonder if the word was first letharcos, or rule/ leadership by the forgetful. lethe•argus = the creature with 1000 eyes. Lethargy is the state of forgetting about or being oblivious of the argos or arkhe.
LEXICON, DYSLEXIA Gr. lexicos=of words, speaking or reading
LIE Gr. lethe=oblivion, forgetting
LIAR Gr. lura=lyre
LICHEN Gr. leiken=tree moss
LINE Gr. legnon=border
LINE Gr. linon=cord, fishing line
LION Gr. leon=lion
LISSOM, LITHE Gr. lissos=smooth,
LITANY Gr. litaneia=prayer, request, and Gr. lite=supplication
LOBE, LOBO (wolf) Gr. lobos=pod, pack
LOCH NESS L' och=eye + Gr. nesos=island. Loch Ness is notably a minor isthmus.
LOGIC Gr. logike=reasoning
LOGIC, Gr. logos=logic, reasoning, thought, words.
DIALOGUE=two people thinking the same thing

MONOLOGUE=one person's thinking
GEOLOGY=IDEAS ABOUT THE EARTH
SOCIOLOGY=IDEAS ABOUT SOCIETY
ANTHROPOLOGY=IDEAS ABOUT MAN
LOGORRHEA=EXCESSIVE FLOW OF IDEAS, (not flow of words)

LOLLYGAG Gr. lalia=chatter or speech + gag
LOOSE Gr. lusi=loosening
LOUD Gr. loudaia=Judea
LYE Gr. luein (lyo-)=to loosen
LYRIC, LYRICS, LYRIC POETRY, LURID, LURE, LIAR Gr. lurikos=sung with a lyre. Gr. lura (The Greek word for lyre seems to be related to the word for loosen)
TO LURE Gr. lura=lyre see other
LURID Gr. lura=lyre
LYRIC Gr. lurikos=lyric

MACHINES
 a boxing MATCH
 MACHO =aggressive or fighting
 MACHETE = a sword
 MACHU PICHU =a fortified Incan town
 MAKE = not to do, but to fight
 MACH 1 = fight #1
 MACHI-COLATION = fighting openings
 MACHINATIONS = fighting things, engines of war
 MACHINATIONS = schemes to get nations fighting
 Gr. makesthai, makesetai = to fight. So machines are actually fighters
 MACHINE Gr. mechane=machine, This is a common pun on Meccan in science fiction like the Matrix and Terminator movies.
 MADDEN Gr. madaros=bold, ie to make bold
 MADAM Gr. madaros=bold, ie a bold woman
 MADMAN
 MADRIGAL
 MAFIA Gr. maphorion=veil
 MAGIC Gr. magike=magic, Gr. magos=magical
 MAGIC TOUCH
 MIDAS TOUCH Gr. tukhe=chance luck
 MAL- Gr. malas=black
 MALARKEY Gr. malakhe and mallo=mauve or pale purple
 MANIA Gr. mania=mania
 MANIAC Gr. maniakos=maniac
 MARROW Gr. muelos=marrow
 MARTYR Gr. martur=witness
 MASSAGE Gr. massein=to knead
 MATE Gr. mataios=vain, foolish, unprofitable, base, useless
 MATRIX Gr. mataios=vain, foolish, unprofitable, base, useless
 MATRICULATE L. matrix. L. matricula=register
 MATTRESS Arabic matrah=carpet, cushion
 MEAN
 Demeanor Gr. menos=spirit or strength
 MEANING
 MEANS
 STATISTICAL MEAN
 MELT Gr. meldein = to melt
 MELD Gr. meldein = to melt
 MASONIC, MESOMORPH, Gr. mesos=middle
 MEANDER Gr. maiandros = meaner (seems like my andros = my people)
 MECHANICAL Gr. mechanikos=mechanical
 MEGA Gr. Megas=great
 MELANCHOLY, MELANOMA Gr. melas/ malan=black
 MELODY Gr. meloidia=melody
 MELON Gr. melon=apple, fruit
 MEMETIC Gr. mimetikos=imitation, Gr. mimea=that which is imitated
 MERE, MERELY Gr. meros=part, share
 MEN, Gr. Gr. mene=moon, month. (MEN started as the Men of the Moon, the nightcrawlers)

MENDACIOUS = lies to mend the matrix
 MENACE, MENACING = moon point
 MEND = repairing the tree of knowledge
 AMEND = when outsiders change moon laws
 MENDICANT = can't bring himself to do the moon work, so poor
 MENIAL a lot of moon work for the mafia
 MENTAL it is like nocturnal except with sphinx activities
 MENTION what they do with other moon guys
 MENINGITIS
 MENNONITE=MOON at NIGHT???
 MENINX (sounds like phoenix) singular meninges
 MENTOR = a moon tutor
 MEN•ANDER = moon man
 MEN•ELAU
 MENCIOUS (pronounced mench•us) Meng the Master, the developer of Confucianism
 MENAPIAN = not a geological period
 L. MENAPII=a barbarian tribe of Gaul in roman times
 Moon bees
 MENARCHE supposedly the beginning of menstruation Moon•rule
 MENOLOGY = study of the moon
 METABOLISM Gr. metaballein=to change changed word
 METAL Gr. metallon=mine, quarry, or metal
 METAPHOR, AMPHORA, FOR Gr. phorein=to bear
 METAPHOR Gr. metapherein=to transfer or transference
 METER, METRIC, METAGE Gr. metron=measure, Gr. metros=regular, sanctioned from above
 METEOROLOGY Gr. meteoros = lofty, above, universal,
 METANOIA = a mind changed from above
 METERED, MET OUT, Gr. meteoros = lofty, imposed from above
 METHOD Gr. methodos=the way of knowledge
 Gr hodos = method, way
 Eng method = mouth•hod say•way
 MIASMA Gr. miasma=a polluting or defiling atmosphere or smell.
 MICRO Gr. mikros=small
 MILL, MOLAR, MULL Gr. mule=millstone, molar L. mola=grindstone
 MIME Gr. mimea=that which is imitated. Gr. mimeisthai=to imitate
 MISER, MISERY Gr. misos=hatred
 MISERABLE, MISFIT, MISSION, MISS Gr. misein=to hate
 MISANTHROPE Gr. Misein=to hate + anthropos=man
 MISBELIEF, MISBEHAVE, MISAPPROPRIATE, MISAPPLY, MISANTHROPE, MISCALCULATE, MISCARRIAGE, MISCHIEF, MISCONCEPTION, MISCONSTRUE, MISCOUNT, MISCREANT, MISDEMEANOR, MISDIAGNOSE, MISDIRECT, MISEDUCATE, MISFIRE (of a dueling pistol perhaps),

MISFORTUNE, MISGOVERN, MISGUIDED,
MISHAP, MISHEARD, MISINFORM, MISINTERPRET,
MISJUDGE, MISLAY, MISLEAD, MISMANAGE,
MISMATCH, MISNAME, MISNOMER, MISOGAMY,
MISOGYNOUS, MISPRINT, MISPRISON (a changed
word), MISPRONOUNCE, MISREAD,
MISREPRESENT, MISRULE,
MIX, MISCELLANY, MISHMASH, MESHUGA, WISK,
VIXEN, VIX

Gr. misko=mixed, Gr. mixis=mingling
Hebrew MISHNAH Gr. misko=mixed, ie impure or
tampered with.

MONAD Gr. monos=alone, single
MONASTERY Gr. monasterion = a place to live alone
Gr. monazein = to live alone
MONOPOLY Gr. monos + Gr. poles = seller
MOOR, Gr. amauroun=darken
MORAL, MORALITY, MORES, MORDANT HUMOR,
MORON, MORASS,

L. Mor=custom or from Gr. moros=foolish,
foolishness.

MORELLO CHERRIES L. maurus=moor. They are
Moorish cherries

MORON Gr. moros = foolish

MORPH Gr. morphe = form, shape, dream, from
morphein pipe dreams.

MORPHEUS Gr. morpheus was the god of dreams
forms and later sleep.

MOUSE Gr. mus=mouse

MOUTH Gr. muthos=speech or talk

MUCUS Gr. muksa=nostril mucus

MUD Gr. mudan=to be damp or putrid

MUSE Gr. mousa=muse

MUSHROOM Gr. mukes=mushrooms, fungus

MUSIC Gr. mousike=music

MUSK Gr. moschos=musk

MUSS, MESS Gr. musos=uncleanness, dirt

MUZZLE, NUZZLE=Gr. muz=the baby end of the
breast-feeding, also that which sucks milk.

MYRIAD Gr. murios=numberless

MYOPIA Gr. muopia=short sighted

MYRON (the name) Gr. muron=unguent, ointment,
perfume

MORON may have once meant the anointed
idiot ruler

MYSTERY Gr. mystery=a ceremony or initiation

MYSTIC Gr. mustikos from mustes=initiated person,
secret, mysterious

MYTH Gr. muthos=myth, speech or talk

NAME Gr. onoma=name or term

Gr. nome=division

mn = thought, idea

NANO- Gr. nanos=dwarf

NARCOTIC Gr. narkoun=numb, stupor

NASTY as in a physically or mentally damaging. Gr.
nassein=to press or squeeze plants together so their

natural growth is shaped. Gr. nastos=unequal or
unnatural growth, or directed growth from being
pressed together.

NAUSIA Gr. nausia=sea sickness. Gr. naus=ship

NAUTICAL Gr. nautikos=pertaining to ships

NECROTIC, NECROTIC, NECROMANCY Gr.

nekros=corpse, dead body

NEEDLE, NETTLE Gr. knide=nettle

NEMESIS Gr. nemesis=giving what is due or
vengeance

NEO Gr. neos=new, young

NEPOTISM Gr. nepios=infant, child. L.

nepos=nephew

NERD, INERT Gr. nerteroi=the dead. A nerd is an
intellegent, single-minded expert in a particular
technical discipline. He is the type of person who will
invent things that will help the world become one of
more and better. This is exactly the type of person that
our parasite wants to rid the world of. So a nerd is
someone who is dead.

Also note how after this word leaked out it
was mocked, and movies (revenge of the nerds) were
even made being a nerds into something bad. They
even told our nerds that they should use their mind
numbing Star Trek (Gr. aster=star + Trekhein= to run)
mythology as a sort of ethical guidance system.

NERVY NERVOUS Gr. neuron=nerve.

NEST Gr. nesos=island, sanctuary, citadel

NETTLE, NEEDLE Gr. knide=nettle.

NEW, ANEW Gr. neos=new, young, pronounced anew

NIBBLE, NIB, NIP, NIPPER, NIPPY, SNIP, Gr.

niba=beak

NIGHT Gr. nykt=night

NIKE Gr. nike=god of victory; more in war than in
athletics

NOMAD Gr. nomad-, nomas=roaming in search of
pasture

NYMPH Gr. nymph=bride. probably ana•umph =
again•dick

OAF Gr. ophis=snake, a thief not a kal•umbsi one

OBELISK Gr. obeliskos

ODE Gr. oide=ode, a lyric poem or song with irregular
meter, a historical poem

ODIOUS Gr. oide=ode. Odes were used by poets/
bards to induce hatred among barbarians.

OLIGARCHY Gr. oligos=little, few

OKEY-DOKEY Gr. dokein=to seem good

ONUS Gr. onos=price, purchase, ass, donkey, beast
of burden, Gr. omos=shoulder.

OPEN Gr. oigein=to open

OPIUM Gr. opion=opium.

OPPO•SITE Gr. opiso, opisthen=behind, again,
backwards, opposed

PARA•SITE Gr. para=beside. Apparently Gr.

SITE=Eng. SITE

ORCHESTRA Gr. orchestra=orchestra

OPTION Gr. opsonein = tie up provisions, like

America's oil drilling resources in 1974.
 ORTHODOX Gr. orthos=straight, correct, regular, upright, dokein = seems
 ORTHODONTIST
 ORTHOPEDIC
 ORTHOGRAPHIC Gr. orthos=straight, correct, regular, upright
 ORE Gr. oruktos=minerals that have been dug up
 OSAMA Arabic Samma=to poison
 OSMOSIS Gr. osmos=a push
 OXBOW Gr. oxy=sharp + bow=arc
 OXYGEN Gr. oxy=sharp + genos=clan.
 OXYMORON Gr. oxy=sharp + Gr. moron=foolish, a sharp foolishness
 OYSTER gr. ostreon=oyster ostracons??? osher

PACHYDERM Gr. pakhus=thick + derma=skin.
 PAEAN Gr. paian=a hymn to Apollo
 PAISANO, PAISE PLACE Gr. pasais=kingdom, nation
 PALIMPSEST Gr. palimpsestos, from palin=again + Gr. psestos=rubbed smooth. The ink was generally scraped off the parchment/ dried animal skin, not rubbed smooth. This word by itself indicates a Ministry of Truth at work, because it wasn't the parchment that was rubbed smooth, but the information on it. The information was erased just like in the great George Orwell's Ministry of Truth.
 PANIC Gr. panikos, from the god Pan, the god of flocks and herds (including people) noted for causing terror
 PANOPOLY = pano•poli = everything city
 PANORAMA = pano•orama = everything•displayed
 PANOPTICON = everything•sees•with = Big Brother
 PANTOMIME Gr. pantomimos= imitator or cutter of all

PAR Gr. parisos=evenly balanced, almost equal.
 PARADIGM Gr. paradeigma
 PARADOX Gr. paradoxon = contrary opinion from para= distinct from + doxa = opinion
 PARAGON Gr. paragon=a touchstone for discriminating gold from base metals; from Gr. para=amiss or irregular + Gr.gonos=clan, tribe, people. So a paragon once meant one of the tribe that was amiss or cheating. Notably, our current meaning of paragon (paragon of virtue=model of virtue) is similar to the ancient meaning. Here our parasite has shifted the focus of this word, just like what they did with history in their gazettes.
 PARAPHRASE Gr. paraphrasis from Para=modified + phrazein=telling
 Gr. peri•phrazein=to declare in a roundabout way
 Gr. periphrasis=the use of indirect and circumlocutory writing
 PARA•SITE Gr. para•sitos = opposed position
 PAROXYSM Gr. paroxunein = to exasperate
 TO PARSE OUT Gr. parisos= evenly balanced

PARSIMONIOUS Gr. parisos= evenly balanced,
 PARISI + MONEY +OUS
 PATHETIC Gr. pathetikos=sensitive, suffering
 PATRIOTIC Gr. phratia=clansmen, brotherhood, clan, nation
 PATRIMONY Gr. patra=fatherland, Gr. patrios=hereditary
 PAUSE, PAULA, APPALL, PALL MALL, PALLBEARER, APPLAUSE? paltry, Gr. paula=pause, or cessation, next generation, division?
 PECULIAR L. Peculium=a slave's private money
 PEDANT (originally a person who would give a good grounding, to keep the kid from flying high mentally)
 Gr. pedon=ground
 PEDESTRIAN Gr. pedon=ground
 PEDESTAL Gr. pedion=a plain or flat surface
 TO PEG Gr. pegma, pegmat=things joined together
 PEGNUEIN=to make solid
 PECTIN Gr. PEKTOS=congealed
 PELT (verb) Gr. pelte = small shield
 PELT (noun) Gr. pella = skin
 PENALTY
 PENALIZE
 PENANCE
 PENCHANT (how a drug habit makes people poor)
 PENURY Gr. penia=poverty
 PENNY
 PERIOD Gr. peri- around. a cycle a peri-oid, or a circle shape
 PERIMETER Gr. peri- around. the meter around.
 PERI•GRINATION Gr. peri=around + kin + nation
 PERI•ODICAL Gr. peri + Gr. ode
 PERI•PHERY Gr. periphères. Gr. peri + Gr. phratia=clansmen, brotherhood, clan, nation
 PERISH Gr. peri=around, to do a life cycle
 PERISCOPE Gr. peri= around + Gr. scope. A periscope is just a look around.
 PETAL Gr. petalon = leaf
 PETROLEUM, PETROCHEMICAL Gr. petra (petro, petri-) = rock (petro-oleum)

PHALANX, FLANK, FLANGE Gr. phalangion=a spider web or symbolically a network
 PHARMACY Gr. Pharmakon=drug
 PHRASE Gr. phrazein = declare, tell, speech, phrase, word expression.
 PHOBIC, Gr. - PHOBIA=fear.
 PHONY, TELEPHONE, etc. Gr. phone=voice or sound (someone who says so)
 PHRASE Gr. phrasis=speech, phrase, word expression
 PHRASE Gr. phrazein - to tell or declare
 PICKLE, PICANT Gr. pikros=bitter
 PIETY, PIOUS (the state of being persuaded) Gr. peitho=persuasion
 PIMP Gr. pempein=to send
 PIPE, PIPE DREAM,
 PIPE DOWN = Gr. piptein = to fall, or to drop off

PISS Gr. epist = send, shoot from the greek letter ps or psi.

References to baldness are about Gr. psilos = bald

PISTOL Gr. epistole = sender

PITH, PITHY Gr. PYTHOS=PITH the commodities shipped in amphoras, the important part

PLACE, REPLACE, DISPLACE Gr. plassein=to shape or mold, place in position or situation, place in mind, place a bet, take place, take shape,

Fr. PLAGUE Gr. plagios = oblique, slanting

PLAGIARISM Gr. plagion=kidnapper (or perhaps kidnapper of Helens)

PLANE Gr. planos = wandering, moving

PLANKTON Gr. planktos=wandering

PLATE, L. petalum = metal plate, Gr. platos =flat

PLATEAU Gr. petalos = outspread, wide

PLATO Gr. petalos = outspread, wide,

PLASMA Gr. plasma from plassein=to shape

PLASTIC Gr. plastikos from Gr. plassein=to shape or mold

PLAZA

PLACE Gr. plazein=to wander or walk

PLENTY

PLETHORA Gr. plethos=multitude, quantity

POET Gr. poetes=poet, a creator, or fabricator, novelist, story writer

POEM

POETRY Gr. poiema=fiction, or poetry. Gr. poiein=to create. So ancient Greek poetry really just meant creations.

POIGNANT Gr. poiein=to create, implying that POIGNANT really means synthetic, manufactured, contrived. The word is supposedly from L.

pungere=to prick, but a better one is synthetic emotional content

POISON, french POISSONS Gr. posos=how much, dose. Gr. posis=drinking

POKKA DOT Gr. poikilos=variegated or varied

POLEMICS Gr. polemikos = polemics, from Gr. polemos=war

POLITICS, POLITICAL, POLITE, POLY: Gr. polis (polit-)=city, political. Gr. polites=citizen/ Gr. pollos, poly=much, many, the mob.

POMP, POMPOUS Gr. pompe=pomp, a procession, a conductor, guide, a sending.

POOR Gr. pauros=small

PORK Gr. porkos = L. porcus = pig

PORN Gr. porne (porno-)=a promiscuous woman or prostitute

PORNO•GRAPHY

POTENT

POTENTIAL

POWER Gr. potamos=river

PRACTICAL, PRACTICE Gr. praktikos. Gr.

praktike=practice

PRAGMATIC Gr. pragmatikos=relating to something done. Today the word means practical, but based on

experience or fact.

PRESIDE, PRESIDENT Gr. presbus=old man. Gr. presbuteros=elder. L. buteo=buzzard

PROBLEM Gr. problema=problem

PROGNOSIS Gr. progignoskein=to know beforehand

PROMETHEUS Gr. prometheia=forethought, "promentia."

PROPHET Gr. prophetes= speak before, spokesman, from pro=for/before + phetes=speaker

PROSELYTIZE Gr. proseluthos=stranger? sleuth

PROTO Gr. protos=first

PROTOTYPE, PROTOTYPICAL Gr. prototupos = first type, representative form

PROTOCOL Gr. protokollon=first bonds or first cement

PROW Gr. pro•ira= before what goes or comes down.

PSEPHOLOGY (the study of elections and trends) Gr. psephos=pebble or voting pebble

PSYCHE Gr. psukhe=soul, mind, mental process

PSYCHEDELIC Gr. delos = clear, obvious

PSYCHIC Gr. psukhikos

PSYCHOSIS Gr. psukhosis=animation

PSYCHO•TROPIC

L. paganus=villager, rustic

L. pagus=country, district, civilian

L. heathen=one not enrolled in the army of christ

L. pugnare=to fight

L. pulchr=beautiful

PURIFY Gr. pur=fire

PYLON Gr. pule, pulon=gate

PYRAMID Gr. puramis=pyramid, fire shape

PYREX Gr. purexis = fever or fire

QUIRKY, OAK Gr. Quercus=oak

RAIN Gr. Rhein=flow or rain.

RALPH Gr. alephein (alph-)=to anoint with oil.

RAMP Gr. rhamphos=curved

TO RAP

RAPE

RAPACIOUS

RAPIER

RAPPAREE, Gr. rhaps=tapered wand, (like a drumstick or a penis, or a knife)

RAZE, RAZOR Gr. rhaio=destory or cut down

REGIMENT, REGEMEN Gr. regmunai=break, separation, splitting

RESINE Gr. rhetine = pine resin, sap

RHAPSODY Gr. rhapsodia=an epic poem. Gr.

rhapsion (-rhaps-)=to stich, needle or sew together + Gr. oide=ode. Gr. haptin = to fasten or join (the

original word is PTN and a pittance is a song

RAPT FASCINATION, RAPTOR, RAPTURE,

RAPPORT, Gr. rhapsion=to stich, needle or sew

together. Now "The Rapture," of the second coming of Christ; isn't that just a rhapsody, an ode that was stitched together?

REPAIR Gr. rhapsin=to stitch (back) together, like George Orwell's ministry of truth did with reality in 1984, a book so important that it should be universal required reading.

RESIN Gr. rhesin = pine resin, sap, pronounced resine

RHAPSODY, RHAP MUSIC rhapsodia = rhapsody

RHETORIC, RHETORICAL Gr. rhetor=a speaker

RHEUMY, ROME, RUMMY Gr. rheuma=a stream or flow

RHINE RIVER Gr. rhein=to flow

RHINOCEROS, RHINESTONE, RHINELAND, RIND,

RING, RINK, RINKY DINK, RINCE, RISKY,

RIS•SOTTO, Gr. rhis, rhin- = nose

RISSO's DOLPHIN = Grampus Griseus, family Delphinidae. L. craspiscis, from L. crassus piscis = fat fish.

RHOMBUS Gr. rhombos=rombus, the lower, behind part of the pyramid, the Rome•pus

(rhombencephalon=hindbrain)

RHYME

RHYTHM Gr. ruthmos,

ROOF Gr. koruphe=highest point, summit

RUE Gr. dakruein=to weep. Gr. rheuma=a stream or flow.

RUG Gr. rhugos=blanket, rug

RUTHLESS Gr. eruthros=red or blood. Ruthless people are bloodless

SACCHARINE Gr. saccharone=sugar, for centuries a monopolized good

SACK

SACKCLOTH Gr. sakkos.

SAG Gr. sagma=saddle

SAFARI Arabic safara=to travel

SAME Sanskrit sama=same, any, every

SAND Gr. psammos=sand. In Greek Ms were pronounced like Ns

A SAP is a Brotherly term for a true believer who burns their overpriced frankincense tree sap to appease god

SANE

SANITY

INSANE Gr. sainein=to wag the tail

SARCASM Gr. sarkasmos=sarcasm. Gr. sarki=easterner, so sarcasm is cryptic easterner talk. Perhaps however it is Sarah•ak•ism

SATISFACTION

SATE

SATAN?

SATIRE

SATURATE Gr. saturo=satyr. Satyrs are mythical creature with the body of a man from the hips up, sitting upon a horse's or the onion's shoulders. Satyrs were renown for their lustfulness, with women

(symbolizing a lustfulness for making business deals). Satyrs have horse (onion/ Mafia) ears, so they know what is going on, both in the Mafia and in the outside world. They have a man's mind and a horses (the onion Mafia's) strength and immortal endurance; so they "can't get no SATISFACTION," and are impossible to SATE and SATURATE in their efforts to appease their god SATAN.

SATURNISM (the lead poisoning of INSATIABLE gourmets in Rome)

SATUR•DAY=satyr-day.

SAVIOR Gr. soter=savior, preserver

SCALE, SCALA (ladder) Gr. skelos=leg

SCANDAL Gr. skandalon=snare

SCAR Gr. eskhara=scar, scab

SCARE Gr. skeros = hard or harsh

SCARF DOWN, SKIP, SKIPY Gr. karphos=straw. Gr. skuphos (scyphi-)=drinking cup. So to scarf is when our parasite drinks (sucks money/ blood) without a straw, out in the open, in plain sight.

SCENE Gr. skene=scene, stage

SCHEME, SCHEMATIC Gr. skhema=form or figure

SECRET Gr. heuretikos = inventive, discover, (said sceret)

SKEPTIC SKEPTICAL, KEEP A SECRET Gr. skeptikos=skeptic, Gr. skepe=covering, or cover up, a word that breaks down as a Gr. s+kepe, or not keeping (a secret). So apparently, Gr. kepe means the same as Eng. keep, at least with respect to secrets.

SCEPTER, Gr. skeptron=scepter, passed on, like a baton, an object not kept

SCHEME, SCHEMATIC Gr. schema=shape, figure

SCHISTOSOMIASIS Gr. skhistos=divided + soma=body

SCHIZM Gr. skhizein=to split

SCHOOL Gr. Gr. skeuos = vessel

SCOPE Gr. scopos=observer (see also COPS)

SCORPION Gr. skorprios=scorpion

SCOTTISH, SCOTLAND Gr. skotoi=Scots, Scottish

SCRAPE Gr. skariphasthai, scratch an outline

SEANCE Gr. seiein=to shake

SEEM Gr. semainein=to signify and Gr. sema=sign

SEISMIC Gr. seismos=earthquake. Gr. seiein=to shake

SEMANTIC Gr. semantikos=significant, semainein=to signify=to signify

SEMINAL Gr. semnos=revered, sacred, honored

SEPTIC Gr. sepein=to make rotten

SHTICK from Gr. Stikhos=a row or line of verse see stock

SICK Gr. sikera=a strong drink

SICKIE In 585BC, Cleisthenes of Sikyon [Corinth] used Hellebore to sicken the opposing forces.

SIGN, SIGNAL, SIGNIFICANT, SIGNATURE Gr. sema=sign, Gr. semainein=signify

SILO Gr. siros=cornpit
 SIPHON FUNDS Gr. siphon=pipe
 SKELETON Gr. skeletos=dried up. Gr. skeleton=skeleton
 SKEIN Gr. skene=scene, skein, stage, performance
 SLAVIC Gr. Sklabos=Slavic
 SLIM Gr. limos=hunger
 SOME Gr. psomos=a bite or a morsel
 SOPHISTICATED
 SOPHOMORIC, Gr. sophia=knowledge, Gr. sophos=wise
 SORE Gr. psora=itch, irritation
 SPAR Gr. sparassein=to tear or lacerate
 SPARE, SPARINGLY Gr. sperein = to sow or scatter
 SPORADIC, SPORT, SPAR, SPARTA, SPERM, SPERM WHALE, SPIRACLE, RESPIRE, SPIRE, SPIRAL (a vessel, not a spiral) SPIRIT, SPIRITUAL, SPIRITS, SPIRITUS RECTOR (ruling spirit), SPIRO ANG•NEW (THEO•ADORE), SPIRO•CHETE, SPIRO•GRAPH, SPIRO•GYRA (tube war) and finally SPIRT and SPURT, what the tube does with its liquid.
 SPUR, SPUR OF THE MOMENT, SPURS for horses, SPY, SPOOR
 SPASM Gr. spasmos=spasm
 SPATULA Gr. spathe=a broad flat blade
 SPELL, SPELLING, SPELLBOUND Gr. spelaion = cave
 SPERM Gr. sperma=seed, germ
 SPHERE Gr. sphaira=sphere or ball
 SPILL Gr. spilos = spot, speck
 SPIRAL Gr. speira = a coil
 SPIRE Gr. speira=coil or spire
 SPIT, SPITTLE Gr. ptyalin=a form of saliva.
 SPLEEN Gr. splen = spleen
 SPONGE Gr. spongios=sponge
 SQUIRREL Gr. skiouros=squirrel, marmot
 STAFF Gr. staphule=a bunch of grapes
 STAG (Brit. stock market) Gr. stigma = a drop (of cash flow)
 STAGGER Gr. stigma = a drop, Stagger=dripping blood
 STAGNANT L. stagnum=pool, Gr. stigma = a drop
 STAKE (money) Gr. staktos = dripping, oozing (of cash flow)
 STALACTITE Gr. stalaktos=dripping
 STALL Gr. stalsis=to put or push or regulate the flow of
 (peristaltic muscle contractions move food in your gut. Here we understand the true meaning of STALL and GRIDLOCK in government.
 STASIS, STATIC Gr. stasis=both stasis and political party=
 STATE Gr. statos=standing
 STEM Gr. stema=a long slender thing, related to Gr. sthenos
 STENOGRAPHY, STENOTYPE Gr. stenosis=narrow +Graph- =writing

STEREO, STERN, STARE Gr. steriein = to support (one speaker supports the other, supported ideas, multiple people supporting each other in looking)
 STEP, STIPEND, STIPULATION, STAPLE, STABLE, STOP Gr. stibos = footstep, footprint, standing, measured
 STEVEN Gr. stephanos=wreath
 STIGMA Gr. Stigma is pointing out
 TO STINT Gr. stenosis=narrowing
 STOCHASTIC, STUCK, SOCK Gr. stokhos=aim, shot, guess
 STOIC, STOCK, (with parts) Gr. stoikheion=stem of a plant or component part,
 STOCKY, STICK Gr. stoikheion=main stem of a plant
 Gr. stoikheion=main stem of an idea, an element, a component part, element
 MINK STOLE Gr. stole=style, clothing
 STOMACH Gr. stomakhos=gullet, Gr. stoma=mouth
 STRANGE, STRANGLEHOLD Gr. strangos=twisted or tangled
 STRANGLE Gr. strongulos = round, spherical
 STRATEGEM Gr. strategema
 STRATEGY Gr. strategos=military commander/general
 STRING Gr. sphingein = to shut tight or close, bind tightly
 STROBE Gr. strobos = spinning, turning, twisting,
 STRONG Gr. stere•os = solid, hard, stiff, supported, propped up,
 STRUGGLE Gr. trogle=hole, so a s+troggle=no hole, or getting out of the hole.
 STYPTIC Gr. stuptikos = astringent
 SUMPTUOUS Gr. sumphues=growing together, L. sumptus=expenditure, the money returned to your political backers when you buy overpriced Mideast concession products. \$20 million houses also work.
 SUNDAY Gr. syn=with. A strictly enforced Sunday makes the house of war 1/7 less productive.
 SUNG, SONG, SING Gr. syn=with
 SUPER Gr. huper = super Was Gr. H said as an S?
 SURE Gr. surtos = drawn or lead
 SUTURE It is hard to say about Greek, but Sanskrit sutra=thread, rule
 SYLLABLE Gr. sullabe=syllable
 SYLLOGISM Gr. sullogizesthai = syllogism
 SYMMETRY Gr. summetria=proportion
 SYMPATHY Gr. Sumpatheia=sympathy, Gr. pathos=suffering
 SYMPHONY Gr. sumphonos from sun=together + phon=sound, voice
 SYMPOSIUM Gr. sumposion=drink together
 SYNCHRONOUS Gr. sunkhronos=contemporaneous, synchronized
 SYNOD Gr. sun= together + Gr. hodos= way
 SYNTAX Gr. suntaxis, from sun=together + tassein=arrange

SYNTHETIC Gr. sunthetikos
 SYRIA Gr. Suros=Syrian Arabian
 L. SYRTIS=quicksand (CERTS with
 Gr.hetzein=to speak rhetoric, a big advertiser)
 SYSTEM Gr. sustema=system, from sun=with +
 histanai=set up

 TACTICS, TACTICAL Gr. taktikos=tactics, Gr.
 taktos=arranged or ordered
 TALENT, TALENTED Gr. talanton.=A weight or sum of
 money, or a person capable of making a sum of
 money
 TALISMAN Gr. telein=to complete a religious right. Gr.
 telesma=completion of a religious right. A TALISMAN
 is what you got at the end. Now in the religion of
 feeding the land of no resources, you sacrifice (give
 money to) to a god that needs constant appeasement
 and get a talisman at the end. In ancient times, the
 leaders in the host society would buy and burn piles
 of hugely expensive frankincense incense as a
 sacrifice (see Plutarch's Alexander 25). Later, in the
 dark ages, they were buying/giving the Mideast's
 expensive spice, along with other things like the
 Mideast's monopolized Chinese silk as a token of
 their appreciation. Today, people have all sorts of rip-
 off luxury goods to choose from, but the purpose, as
 always is to spend their game show winnings in the
 overpriced company commissary, where they get a
 handbag, or a dress, or a diamond as a talisman or
 token of their appreciation proving that their religious
 right has been completed and the money has been
 sent telos or away. And one more thing, I can't say
 exactly how, but I would be willing to wager that as
 TALISMAN is to TALIBAN, OSAMA is to OBAMA
 TAPESTRY Gr. tapes=carpet, rug
 TARIFF Arabic arrafa=notify, require or command
 TAUTOLOGY Gr. tauton=the same
 TAX from Gr. tassein=to tax or fix the price of
 TAXI Gr. taxis=with tax or a fixed price. Gr.
 taxis=mafia talk for putting the fix in
 TEACH, TECHNIQUE, TECHNICAL, Gr. tekhnē=art
 TEAR Gr. teirein=to rub or wear out
 TECTONIC Gr. tekein=to melt
 TELEOLOGY=Gr. Telos=end, complete, fully
 developed, so teleology is the study of the ends
 regardless of the means. It is the the Sphinx
 Brotherhood's study of how to get what they need,
 regardless of the means. The lyrics from the axial
 stone's song sums it up so well, "You can't always get
 what you want, but if you try sometimes, you just
 might find, you get what you need, oh yea."
 TENDENCY, TEND, EXTEND, PRETEND,
 TENDENTIOUS, Gr. teinein= to "tendon", to pull or
 push, to extend, to stretch, to pull, to hold out, hold
 forth, make an effort, and to TENDER an offer.
 LEGAL TENDER
 To TENDER a resignation is to extend it
 TENDER MERCIES is not ironic, it is about extending

mercies
 ATTEND Gr. teinein= extend
 TENDERFOOT Gr. teinein= extend +Gr. phute =plant,
 a tree extender
 TENDON Gr. tenon=tendon
 TENUOUS, TENACIOUS, EXTENUATING Gr.
 teinein=stretch or strain
 TERROR, TERRIFYING Gr. teras=monster, prodigy,
 monstrosity
 THALIDOMIDE Gr. thallos=green shoot. Funny how
 a drug that causes limbs to malform should have this
 name. It is almost like someone knew during the
 naming process and wanted to inform all the other
 Greek speakers.
 THANE (an english title close to a nobleman) Gr.
 thanatos=death
 THEATER Gr. theatron=place to view shows
 THEME Gr. thema=proposition
 THEORY THEOREM Gr.theorema=speculation,
 proposition, Gr. theorein=to look at,
 theoros=spectator, Gr. theoria=contemplation,
 speculation,
 THERAPY Gr. Therapeia=healing
 THERMAL Gr. Therme=heat
 THIN Gr. phthinein=to grow thin and waste away
 Gr. sthen- =thin, narrow powerful
 THROUGH Gr. thura=door
 TIGER Gr. tigris=tiger
 TILL Gr. tillein=to tear, pluck
 TITHE Gr. tithenai='to set or place
 TIZZY Gr. stizein=to prick, puncture
 TOME Gr. tomos=slice, section (of the tree of
 knowledge)
 TONE Gr. tonos=tension, tone
 TONIC Gr. Tonikos=toning, stretching
 TOOK, LUCK Gr. tukhe=fortune, chance, luck
 accident
 TOP, TOPOGRAPHY, TOPICAL, TOPIARY, TOPSY
 TURVY Gr. topos=surface, place
 TOPHET (hell) perhaps related to Gr.
 tephra=volcanic ash
 TOXIC Gr. toxicon=toxic
 TRAUMA Gr. trauma=wound
 TREASURY, TREASURE Gr. tresor=treasure. Gr.
 thesauros=treasury or storehouse
 TREAT=Gr. tretos=perforate (to treat a blister for
 examle)
 TREK Gr. trekhein=to run
 STAR TREK is from Gr. aster=star +
 Trekhein= to run
 TREMBLE Gr. tromos=trembling
 TRIBULATION Gr. tribein=to rub; L. tribulum=a
 "rubbing" board with sharp nails slightly sticking
 through. The Romans strapped people to a tribulum
 when they whipped them. L. tribulare=to press or
 oppress. This is probably the sort of punishment that
 barbarians received for smuggling grain across the
 Rhine or Danube rivers, the "Great Wall of Europe."

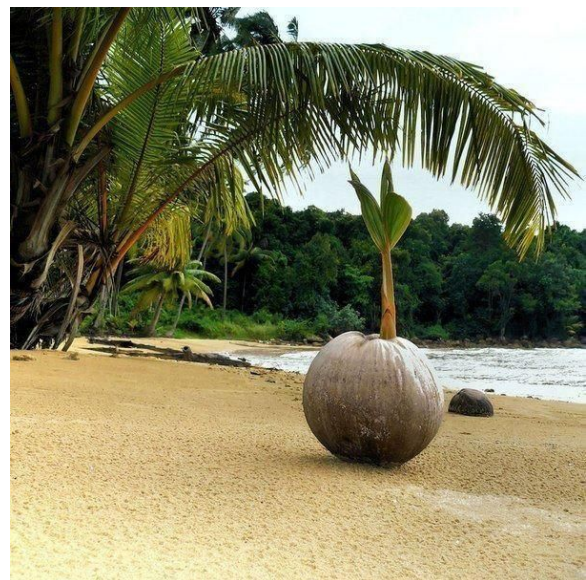
TRICK Gr. trikha=threefold. A trick is a route with a hidden third course.
 TRIPE (as rubbish) Gr. triphthos=waste matter
 TRITE and TRIVIAL are not insignificant, but from Gr. tritos=third.
 TROGLODYTE Gr. trogole=hole, bored hole, cave and Gr. trogein=to burrow
 TROPHY Gr. tropos=turning, Gr. trophe=nourishment, Gr. trepein=to turn. The nourishment turned to.
 TROPICS TROPICAL Gr. tropos=turning
 TROPPO Gr. tropos=turning, ie a person (a trophozoite) has turned completely for the artificial nourishment of the artificial economy of our parasite
 TROUBLE, STRUGGLE, TOGGLE Gr. trogle=hole (in a trogle?)
 TRUCK Gr. trokhos=wheel, round, rolling, rotary
 TRUTH Gr. trupe=hole (Old Eng. trewth=constancy)
 TUCK
 TUCK IN Gr. ptukhe=fold, Gr. ptuxis=folding
 TUXEDO Gr. ptuxis=folding
 TURN Gr. tornos=circular movement
 TYPE Gr. Tupos=model, type
 TYPHOON Gr. tuphon=whirlwind (in Chinese it is tai fung=big wind, in Arabic tufan)
 TYRANT Gr. Turannos=tyrant
 TYRANNOSAURUS REX Gr. Turannos=tyrant + Rex = king

UBER, OVER, ABOVE Gr. huper=over or beyond
 UP, UPWARD Gr. epi- = up, upon, near to, in addition above. Es were said like Us
 UPPER Gr. huper=upper, same pronunciation.
 UPON Gr. epi- = up, upon, near to, in addition above
 VIAL Gr. phiale=a broad flat container
 VICARIOUS L. vicarius=a slave owned by a slave (who is owned by a master)
 WANT OF, WANT Gr. auant-=to be lacking (this sounds like I want)
 WET Gr. huetos=rain, rainfall
 WHISPER Gr. sithurism=something whispered. It comes form "we sithur"
 WHOLE Gr. holos=whole, entire
 WHORE Arabic HOURI a beautiful young woman, esp. 72 waiting in paradise.
 WINE Gr. oinos=wine
 YAZOO seems to be from the Greek pronunciation of Jesus
 ZEALOUS Gr. zelos = zeal, zealous
 ZEPHYR Gr. zephuros=the west wind
 ZEST, ZESTY Gr. sestos=boiling hot
 ZODIAC Gr. zoidiakos=animal figure
 ZONE Gr. zone=zone, belt, girdle, band or stripe ...related to zion?
 ZOO Gr. zoia=animals, zoion=animal
How seed dispersal drove animal evolution

1) Seed-dispersal caused amphibians by feeding them.

Before amphibians evolved about 370-mya (million years ago), seed dispersal was a huge problem for plants. Wind and insects are relatively effective for pollination, but not for spreading seeds. So before amphibians evolved, many plants could only expand their territory by a few meters a year.

At this time water-born seed dispersal would spread seeds farthest, and this caused nature to favor the plants that would disperse their seeds via waterways. This was also the age of cycads, or palm tree like plants, and many cycads still spread their seeds via water, for example the spouted coconut and atap seeds below.



Little doubt fish evolved to feed on the nutritious water-borne seeds and spores, which at first had no protection from animal consumption. And little doubt the struggle for nutrition drove some fish to begin entering shallower and shallower waters, and then finally on dry land to get more of the nutritious seeds.



Now rains would occasionally wash the seeds of nearby plants into the waterways, so many plants that were merely near rivers (and small tributaries) were also being favored by river-based seed dispersal. These probably evolved to drop their seeds throughout the year because heavy rain would carry would often carry their seeds away. Therefore, we imagine that the areas around the world's rivers and brooks were full of nutritious seeds until the arrival of the proto-amphibian fish.



Aquatic animals tend to be tall and thin, early terrestrial animals tend to be short and wide. Here is a fish that is quite terrestrial, or at least littoral.

At some point, a remarkable thing happened. Some undigested seeds began passing through this terrestrial fish and onto land, some distance along the river, and far from where the seeds came from. Once this seed-dispersal symbiosis evolved, the plants participating in it had an advantage over the rest of the plant species.

And at the same time, the “land-fish” eating their seeds were spreading the territory of their symbiots, so their food supply was constantly being enlarged by their own feeding.



Here is an Axolotl, a salamander with external respiratory organs. Presumably the walking on land evolved before the ability to breathe air.

The limiting factor seems to have been the ability of the fish to breathe air and move far from the water in search of seeds. And the individual fish that could do this was both best at dispersing seeds, and best at finding ample food. Thus the benefits of seed spreading favored the fish that could venture farther and farther onto the land to find seeds to eat and spread. And this is where the amphibians came from, beginning about 370-mya. This is also where the conifers (pine, juniper, holly), apparently came from, also about 370-mya. The timing coincidence is because the two were apparently symbiots.

2) Seed-spreading caused reptiles by feeding them. Seed spreading pulled vertebrate life far from the water by feeding it.

About 320 to 310-mya, we start to see animals that did not go back to the water to breed, namely the reptiles. This was about the same time when cycads evolved. Cycads are palm-like plants which today put coconuts and giant bundles of dates high up a long stalk. The early cycads were however short.

Some experts think the first proto-cycads began around 325-mya, although some experts with a stricter definition of a cycad think that it was as late as 280-mya. Thus due to timing, it appears that the fruiting cycads were the main symbiot of the first non-amphibious reptiles. Thus it appears that seed dispersal also pulled animal life away from the water and caused the reptiles.

3) Seed spreading caused plants to offer fruit

After some time, the plants began helping their symbiots (and the survival of their own seeds) by providing fruit nutrition outside the seed itself. This is why we have fruits of two parts. One is tasty, soft, sweet fruit, and the other is the hard inedible part, like with an avocado, peach or mango. The delicious edible fruit evolved as the symbiot-helping bribe. The hard inedible seed evolved as the part to pass through the digestive tract of the symbiot.

This fruit bribery is what the angiosperm plants (the flowering and fruiting plants) evolved for. And we do find fossilized angiosperm-like pollen from about 245-mya. And while the first dinosaur fossils officially come from about 225-mya, their proto-dinosaur ancestors could have easily been angiosperm symbiots say 20-million years earlier.



Here is a durian sliced in half. Note the thick, woody, and spine-encrusted husk. Note the big seeds within a thick layer of fruit. If this durian has 3-kilos of fruit, it will have 4,500-calories of nutrition.

The arms race of the plants (to spread their seeds farthest) led them to give all they could to their most beneficial seed spreading animal symbiots (as we see in the hugely nutritious durian above). Thus the benefit of terrestrial seed spreading caused the plants to draw the fish out of the water by nourishing them. Also, in a similar way, seed spreading caused the plants to draw the animals into the treetops for reasons that we will get to next.

4) Seed-spreading caused dinosaurs to be big

5) Seed-spreading caused tall trees with

macro-fruit

Let's go back to before birds and bird-based seed-spreading evolved. At this time, if plants wanted animals to spread their seeds, they had to give away a fruit-snack just like today. But at that time, the seeds swallowed by the biggest and highest-reaching animals tended to be spread further, giving that tree species an important advantage over seeds swallowed by smaller creatures that did not need to constantly roam in search of food. So before the evolution of birds as effective seed spreaders, survival favored trees with giant, nutritious fruits high up, along with their giant animal symbiots capable of reaching this fruit. This is the evolutionary force that both caused dinosaur gigantism, as well as tall trees.

Now saying that dinosaurs also ate fruit is a bit of a heresy for paleontologists. This is because there are many dinosaur coprolites (fossilized feces) that have been analyzed, and none show any evidence of sweet fruit in the dinosaur diet.

They show evidence of leaves and pine cones, but not sweet fruit.

<https://www.smithsonianmag.com/smart-news/fossil-jurassic-pterosaur-contains-possible-poop-180956375/>

Coprolites are however quite rare, and they are even rarer inside dinosaurs. Also, we don't find any large fossilized sweet fruit outside of dinosaurs because high-energy fruit, like high-energy dinosaur soft tissue normally breaks down completely, unlike low-energy pine cones and leaves. So it may be that the presence of fruit in the dinosaur's gut causes all the gut contents to break down completely, and we only find coprolites when dinosaurs were eating low-energy foods.

6) Seed-spreading caused Dangling fruit on break-away stems

Small animals were constantly climbing the trees to steal the macro-fruit and cheat the dinosaur (sauropod) seed-spreading system. This caused all the fruiting plants to evolve dangling fruit on break-away stems. At first this boobytrap, or counter-measure must have been highly effective at preventing small animals from cheating the system.

7) Seed-spreading caused birds

Today the main theory of the origin of the birds is that they evolved jumping down on prey animals. This theory however works better if we use fruit instead of prey animals. Thus the birds came from the cheating animals that survived the fall when the dangling fruit broke-away. First they survived small falls, then larger falls, then falls from any tree. Then they evolved to conserve energy jumping and gliding between trees... of greater and greater distance. Then they were sort of flying.

8) Seed-spreading caused mammals

The mammals came from the animals that were so small they either didn't trigger the fruit to fall, or so inconsequential their group would prosper anyway if they died bringing down a giant jackfruit that would feed their entire group for a long time.

9) Seed-spreading ended the giant dinosaurs

Once birds evolved sufficiently, plants had a more efficient means of spreading their seeds. At this point, the plants that continued to provided macro-fruit for dinosaurs were wasting huge amounts of energy on seed spreading. These were at a huge disadvantage and eventually these plants either adapted or mostly died out. Then once the macro-fruit trees all started catering to the birds and their tiny appetites, the dinosaurs had less and less food to eat. Ultimately a particularly large climate shock delivered the final blow.

An integrated theory of tetrapod evolution

Here is a single theory that explains most of the most important developments in land animal evolution.

20,000—calorie jack-fruits . . . and long dinosaur necks to reach them



The record jackfruit weighed 45-kilos and had over 25,000 calories.

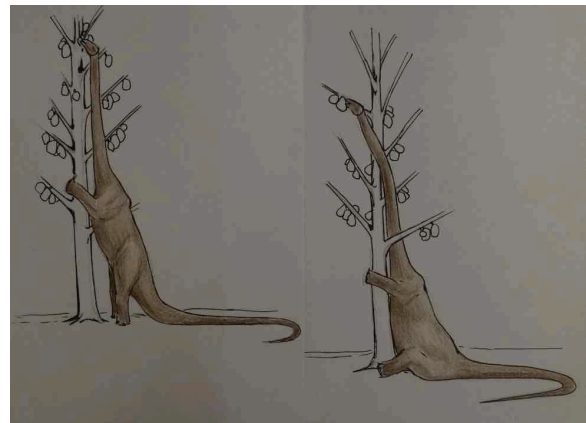
Today we occasionally see 20,000-calorie Jackfruits, 10,000-calorie durian fruits, and one-ton pumpkins with over 260,000-calories of nutrition. And dozens of other plant species occasionally have individual trees producing giant fruits high up above the ground, fruits that are hundreds of times larger than necessary to spread their seeds. Why are so many plant species occasionally squandering these huge amounts of energy?



There is no explanation for all this recessive fruit gigantism in today's world. But it does fit well with dinosaur gigantism. So here we imagine a world before birds, where many trees and vines bore giant fruits that interested giant sauropods (like brontosaurus). These trees evolved to have giant fruit up high, and thus the giant fruits tended to only be eaten by the biggest animals capable of reaching them. These were animals so big they had to constantly rove in search of food. And at this time (before birds evolved),

this was the best way for trees to disperse their seeds far away.

At this time, the plants that did not provide giant and costly meals to the sauropods had to rely on ineffective means like the wind and insects and small animals for seed dispersal. Thus the macro-fruit trees were best able to spread into the new habit zones constantly created by climate change, storms, and forest fires. Thus it was seed dispersal that caused the era of dinosaur gigantism on earth.



At the same time, or shortly after, small reptiles were being selected for their ability to climb up straighter and straighter trees, until they could climb up vertical trees and reach the macro-fruit feeding the macro-animals. This caused fruit trees to develop countermeasures against the small animals trying to cheat their hugely costly and hugely important spreading system. Here is why most fruits have bitter and hard to penetrate skins, and more importantly, why nearly all fruit evolved to dangle on break-away stems.

The break-away stems were a "killer" adaptation as there were only two ways for animals to deal with the deadly break-away dangling fruit. One way was to glide to the ground safely, and this is what caused the birds to evolve. The other way was to become so small, that they would not cause the fruit to break away: and also so inconsequential, that one Jackfruit would feed a number of their kind for all their short lives. This second way is what caused the mammals to evolve.

Eventually the birds became better and less costly seed spreaders than dinosaurs.

Then energy efficiency and natural selection started favoring the trees that catered to the tiny birds with much smaller fruit and seeds. Then over a long period of time, many fruiting plants started catering to bird sized appetites instead of the massive dinosaurs and their costly appetites.

Then with less and less fruits to eat, there were fewer and fewer giant dinosaurs. Then ultimately, there was a big climate shock that killed all the remaining dinosaurs.



An 8-kilo durian will have over 10,000 calories of nutrition.

Again, fruits like the durian above were once in the treetops, where only the biggest, farthest-roaming, longest-necked dinosaurs could reach.

Before birds evolved, catering to the biggest dinosaurs was the only way for trees to spread their seeds far away.

Now it is widely accepted that plants give animals a snack of fruit in order to spread their seeds. But what about macro-fruits like the 10,000-calorie durians we occasionally see?

These are much more than a snack for any animal living today, and dozens of plant species occasionally produce giant individual fruits.

Throwbacks, not mutants

These giant fruits are not mutants but

throwbacks. They are the plant genomes (many plant genomes) randomly trying an approach that worked for about 140-million years. And taken together, the widespread existence of these super-costly macro-fruits in so many plant species tell us that macro-fruits were once normal on our planet.



An iguana eating fruit whole

Prosauropods and gymnosperms

The giant fruit, high up on trees, co-evolved with the giant reptiles. In fact, the rise of the sauropods, including the earlier prosauropods came along with the rise of the angiosperm plants (the flowering and fruiting plants) the seed and fruit bearing plants. This is because both were evolving as symbiots.



Here is a durian tree heavy with fruit for long extinct sauropod symbiots. Here is maybe 50,000 or 100,000 calories of nutrition on half a semi-mature durian tree. What else but giant long-necked sauropod dinosaurs could have been eating this spine covered, impenetrable fruit high up on a tree?



If these papaya plants mature, the massive nutrition of their fruit might be over 10 meters up. What sort of giant animals did this plant evolve this crazy over-supply of nutrition to feed?

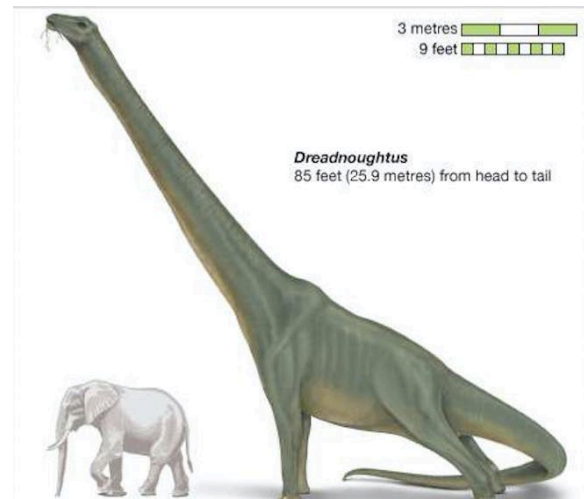
Durian fruit is as caloric as meat

Durian has about 1,470 calories per kilo. This is roughly the same caloric content as raw beef tenderloin (1,480) and whole turkey (1,410). And it is much more than raw tuna (1,050), raw skinless chicken breast (1,140), and bananas (950). So an 8-kilo Montong durian, might have 10,000 calories, about the same caloric content as a 8-kilo turkey. Now mature durian trees will each have dozens of these fruits hanging from them. So a grove of durian trees will have a vast amount of energy to feed roaming dinosaurs.

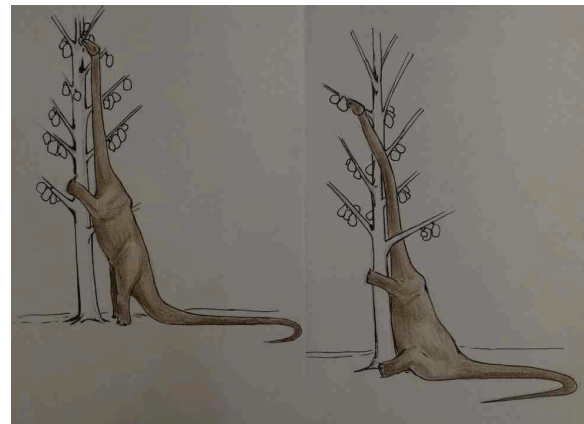
Seed spreading is key to tree survival

For trees in a forest, the first mover advantage has always been quite important. The first tree to spread its seeds gave a big advantage to its offspring. They get nearly all the light, and they leave little light for later competitors. So the first mover (or seed spreader) generally won the race. Also having several avocado-pit sized durian seeds spread in a large piles of dinosaur dung fertilizer surely must have helped a great deal.

Seed dispersal and habitat enlargement was the reward for trees species that could please and sustain their giant animal symbiots. These species prospered over the other species during the era of dinosaur gigantism. And again, this was before the advent of birds, so at this time, getting eaten by a huge dinosaur was the best way to for trees to spread their seeds.



Today most macro-fruits grow closer to the ground, but during the age of the giant sauropods, they would have grown quite far above the ground. Also, if the sauropods were creatures that evolved to reach food high up in trees, this key aspect of their existence would be better shown in one of the two positions below.



To start, the sauropod is reared up almost vertically on his hind legs and mounted to a tree. This is to maximize its reach. The thumb claws on its front limbs are digging into the soft bark of the tree and stabilizing the tall and unstable animal. The animal's neck might even spiral the trunk of the tree a bit, for added stability. Later, if there was no need to reach high, the animal would rest it's heavy back-half on the ground and feed on lower branches.

The fruit got higher and the necks longer

The sauropods (like brontosaurus) were the group of reptiles specialized in reaching and

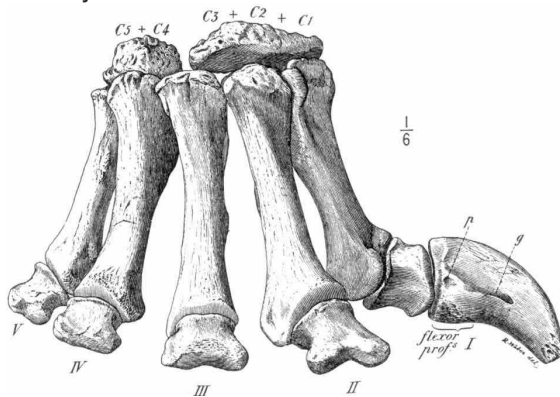
eating the macro-fruit of the tallest trees. Early on, (around 225-mya) these developed longer necks (like with the prosauropod Plateosaurus below). The sauropods developed long necks because that was a more efficient way to reach the fruit.



The earlier plateosaurs were up to 10-meters long.

The twistable thumb claw

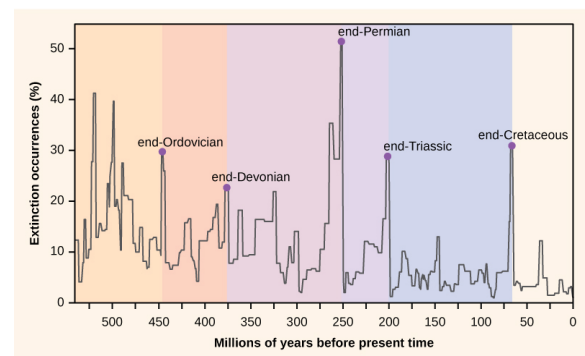
At some point the prosauropods developed the twistable thumb claw (below). This enabled the long and unstable dinosaur to stand up on its hind legs and grasp a tree for support, and stability.



In sauropod trackways, the thumb claw is not seen. It is widely held that sauropods held their thumbs up when they walked. So it is easy to imagine that the thumb claw was critically important to rearing up, getting the macro-fruit, and surviving. To prevent damage, the thumb claw was held up when the sauropods lumbered between fruit trees. And just as the thumb claw could be held up it probably also could be lowered, or pressed down into a tree's soft bark.



Here we see thousands of calories of dates high up on a date palm tree. Why is this plant squandering all this energy? Unless we accept that the plant evolved all this costly fruit to feed giant seed spreading symbiots, the giant amounts of fruit nutrition make no sense.



Dinosaurs were dying-out before the climate shock

The important thing to note in the above graph is the way the extinction rate was already increasing/spiking before the climate shock. From the start of the Jurassic era, it seems that the macro-fruit trees suffered from constant attacks on their fruit bribes from countless varieties of miniature cheating animals. This caused many species to start going extinct at an accelerating rate starting around 90-million years ago. Then, 66-million years ago, there was a climate shock that finished off the remaining dinosaurs.

Macro-fruit was for sauropods

The macro-fruit trees didn't need any small animals climbing up and cheating the system, eating their precious fruit bribes and doing nothing to help spread their seeds. So evolution favored the plants that put their fruit up high,

really high up, where only the biggest animals could reach. And evolution also favored the plants that had fruit with thick rinds, thorns and slow digesting fruit, as well as other counter-measures.

So before birds, plants needed to get tall, so that they could put their seeds and fruits high up. This was so only the biggest eternally roving animals would eat their seeds and spread them as far as possible. And at the same time, the sauropods, the main symbiots of these tall trees also evolved towards size and high reach. And in this pre-bird ecosystem, high reach mattered above all else. Speed, intelligence, metabolism and endurance did not matter. During the age of dinosaurs, the animals (sauropods) needed to get huge and tall to reach the big fruits, and thereby get enough energy to survive and reproduce. And again, it was an ecosystem that was primarily based on size and high-reach, and these characteristics above all others.



However, once the birds became better seed spreaders than the dinosaurs, there was no need for the plant to invest energy in producing macro-fruit. And once there was not much macro-fruit, there was little need for the animal to invest energy in the growing huge. So over millions of years one plant species after another stopped producing macro-fruit, and started producing today's bird-sized fruits.

How gliding and expendable individuals short-circuited dinosaur gigantism

Once the gliders (proto-birds) evolved to a point, the rules of the game changed. Nature no longer favored size because fliers (birds) were even

better seed dispersers than dinosaurs and they cost less than 1% as much energy to feed. So on the plant side of the symbiosis, the costly system based on hugely "expensive" durian-scale bribes began to collapse under its own extreme "cost", and in species after species, trees started producing smaller fruits to feed the smaller flyers.

In other words, the trees that produced more bird-sized or rat-sized fruit leapt ahead of the trees that wasted huge amounts of energy producing 10,000 calorie durians. Then over time, the nature of our planet's forests changed. And eventually, over millions of years, the planet's trees all mostly stopped giving huge amounts of energy to macro-creatures, and macroism died out in favor of smaller seeds, smaller fruits and flight and high metabolism. And today we have to consider thousands of individuals to find one macro-fruit bearing tree.

Giant mutant fruit

It is worth repeating, that the giant "mutant" fruits we occasionally see today — the 700-kilo pumpkins and 4-foot-long papayas — are not mutants at all, but throwbacks. They are legacy dinosaur fruit varieties that many of plant genomes randomly try again from time to time. In some cases, the throw-back mutant is cultivated by man, but mostly all the huge dinosaur-sized fruits have now evolved to be today's "normal sized" or bird size for today's flight-enabled ecosystems.



Here some giant "throwback" passion fruit about 20x "normal" volume. A great many fruiting plants (especially tropical plants) occasionally produce much larger fruits of the old dinosaur

size.

Dinosaurs a concise natural history, Fastovsky Ch.8

"In all sauropodo-morphs, the gut must have been capacious... Sauropods likely had an exceptionally large fermentation chamber (or chambers) that would have housed endo-symbiots; that is, bacterial that lived within the gut of the dinosaur. The endo-symbiots would have chemically broken down the cell walls of the plant food, thereby liberating whatever nutrition was to be had. Considering the size of the abdominal cavity in sauropodo-morphs, these animals probably fed on foliage with high fiber content. Perhaps they also had low rates of passage of food through the gut in order to ensure a high level of nutrient extraction from such low-quality food. We can only conclude that these huge animals, with their comparatively small mouths, must have been constant feeders to acquire enough nutrition to maintain themselves. The digestive tract of a sauropod had to have been a non-stop, if low-speed conveyor belt."

Fragrant durians

In some places they don't even allow un-opened durians in taxis and on transit due to their extremely strong smell. And Jackfruits, mangos, and passion fruits are also quite fragrant. And we humans have a terribly weak sense of smell, and we can easily smell an open durian 100 meters away. So it is not hard to imagine that a stand of durian trees might have called its animal symbiots from perhaps a kilometer or two away. And it is not hard to imagine that the giant lumbering sauropods were pausing every couple hours to relieve themselves. After all, nature would have favored the individuals that would better spread the seeds that would grow the trees that would produce the food that their offspring would live off of.

Fruit-eating reptiles today

How do fruit-eating reptiles eat peas, edamame, lima beans, petai, carob, or small cocoa pods that are suspended from above? Do they ever nibble the seeds out of their casings? And if we line up durian, avocado, carob, cocoa fruit, and other suspected macro-fruit, what does each species eat first? And which macro-fruits will carnivorous animals eat?

How do you feed a 50-ton dinosaur on

leaves?

This is about the weight of 8 African bush elephants, which actually prefer fruit and eat a quite a large amount of fruit. How do you get that volume of leaves through the tiny head and mouths that sauropods have?

Giant stretch-lizards

Clearly the sauropods evolved to reach something up high. Was that leaves, or fruit, or both?

20,000-calorie jackfruits . . . part-2

Dinosaurs a concise natural history, Fastovsky, Ch.8

"Diplodocus and other long-necked sauropods may have gained access to foliage [macro-fruit] at high levels in the trees by adopting a tripod posture, rearing up on their hind limbs and using their tails as a 'third leg' "

Dinosaurs a concise natural history, Fastovsky, Ch.8

"The 'extremely long neck' turns out to have been made up of a complex system of girders and air pockets that maximized lightness and strength. Distinctive in sauropods were the Y-shaped neural arches on the vertebrae. These held the nuchal ligament, an elastic rope of connective tissue that ran down the back of the animal and supported the head and neck, so that it was not held up exclusively by muscles... The bones [of the lower part of the body] are composed of denser material than that found in the upper parts of the skeleton, an adaptation locating the weight and strength of the skeletons where it was most needed."

Long dinosaur necks

Having a super long sauropod neck was a much more efficient way of reaching the macro-fruit. It was certainly more efficient than having, bearing and moving a giant body. Hence the sauropods evolved the longest necks possible.



Large citrus (Pomelo)

Smithsonian.com (2015.08.24)

[“Finding coprolites still within the animal that created it is rare indeed”](#)

Why the coprolite evidence is inconclusive about dinosaurs eating fruit

When we analyze coprolites we find leaves and pine cones, but no evidence of fruit. So the natural assumption is that dinosaurs ate leaves, but not fruit. Perhaps this is a mistake.

You see, people can put pine cones and dry leaves on their dining tables for decades and they don't break down. But try doing this with a box of tropical fruit in mid-summer and you'll quickly have wet rotting insect-filled goo. Fruits are much more more energy-rich and will almost universally be eaten by some life form and completely vanish. In fact, fruit and like fruit seeds are like soft tissue, in that both normally vanish without a trace. This is why fossilized fruits are so rare, aside from low-nutrition pine cones and coconut shells.

Now coprolites only preserve what preserves, and fruit does not normally fossilize, so we don't find fruit in fossil dinosaur coprolites. And why should we expect to find any fossilized fruit within our dinosaur finds, unless we can find a whole bunch of it outside of our dinosaur finds? Go to Google images. You will find endless pages of fossilized leaves, but aside from pine cones and coconuts you will find almost no fossilized dinosaur-age fruit. There will be some casts that have been naturally filled, but almost

no proper fossilized (mineral replaced) fruit.

Also, perhaps dinosaur coprolites are rare because they only form under abnormal conditions, like when the dinosaur didn't have its normal diet of high-energy fruit

http://ceventura.ucanr.edu/Com_Ag/Subtropical/Avocado_Handbook/Harvesting/When_to_pick_avocados_/

The way avocados ripen

Avocados are remarkable in how they can remain fully mature on a tree, and yet not fully ripen for up to 8-months. They can be removed from the tree at any time during this [8-month “storage period”](#), and then only some 4 to 7 days later do they fully ripen. So here we see an important aspect of the digestive metabolism of seed-spreading dinosaur symbiot animals. They digested their belly full of avocados over at least a week. Thus the avocado plant discriminates against animals that would digest its seeds in less than a week. In other words, avocados evolved to cater to animals with super-slow metabolisms eating. Now the question is: Are there varieties of avocado that ripen particularly slowly? What is the slowest ripening and digesting macro-fruit that anyone can find? This is important because it tells us how slow the digestion of the sauropods were.



Dinosaurs passed avocado pits

Consider the pit of the Grapefruit-sized Reed avocados, but bigger. Here we see a plant with a great strategy for making sure that only the biggest dinosaurs ate its fruit, the “big pit

strategy”.



A large spine covered soursop fruit.



Harvesting immature green jackfruit for cooking



Jackfruit trees sometimes give hundreds of thousands of calories of nutrition to their now extinct seed spreading symbiots.

The features of macro-fruit

- 1) They are big, delicious and nutritious.
- 2) They are particularly fragrant to call animals to eat them. For example, durian, jackfruit, noni-fruit, and mango
- 3) They tend to grow far above the ground away from small opportunistic creatures.
- 4) They tend to have thick skins with spines to discourage small opportunistic creatures from nibbling. For example durians, chestnuts, and soursop.
- 5) They dangle and have a break-away stem with often multiple break points. This is to booby trap the fruit against mid-sized opportunistic animals.
- 6) They often have giant indigestible seeds, like avocados, mangos and durians.
- 7) They often have impenetrable seed casings like with brazil nuts, carob, durians, jackfruit, and walnuts.
- 8) They often have bitter or unappetizing seed casings like with avocados, bananas, mangosteens, citrus and apples.
- 9) They often have long skinny shapes that prevent animals from climbing down onto the fruit. For example, carob, tamarind, petai, sea beans, cassia grandis, peas, honeylocust, Goldmore tree, delonix regia, Chinese long beans, and kigelia africana (giant sausage tree)
- 10) The seed casings have sharp-edged, or impenetrable inner seed casings like peaches and apricots.
- 11) They have poisonous seeds inside a hard casing. For example, apricots and almonds, and plums. This is to discriminate against animal symbiots that digest their seeds
- 12) They tend to have fibers around the seed to amalgamate it with the fecal fertilizer. For example, mangos and durians
- 13) They all generally have no know animal to drive this hugely costly macro- evolution — in today's world.



A large chestnut covered in spines. These spines would not affect sauropod nibbling because their teeth were long. The spines would however, greatly discourage small animals from getting into the macro-fruit and cheating the system. Also, the contents of the spine covered macro-fruit generally pop-out when “nibbled” in a sauropod-mimicking vise. The macro-fruits that are not covered in spines are generally of the swallow-me-whole type. These (like jackfruit) generally can’t be nibbled out and must instead be swallowed whole.



Rollinia fruit covered in spines. Note how the stem has two break-away points. Also the spines look shriveled and atrophied. Also note the way the fruit is bright mango or banana yellow. It wants to be eaten, but only by the animals that

can manage dealing with its spines and break away stem.



Graviola fruit covered in atrophied spines. Note the oversized break-away stem. It means that this fruit was once bigger and probably had a longer and more dangling stem.



Marang fruit covered in “spines”. Note how the stem is particularly oversized.



Note the huge jackfruit stems. These fruits were apparently much larger. After the dinosaurs went extinct, this tree apparently did better when they put the fruit right on the ground to be fought over by smaller animals.



Soncoya fruit covered in spines. Note how the spines are angled against small creatures jumping down onto the fruit, but in favor of sauropods reaching from below. This tree has evolved a more realistically sized stem for it's now smaller fruit.



Dulcis durians are spinier than normal. They remind us of the tiny seed-pods that we see in so many trees, seed pods like chestnut, sycamore, sweet gum, caesalpinia bonduc, allamanda schottii, bixa orellana (lipstick tree), osage-orange, and some oaks. Also, note the red color and durian smell. This fruit wants to be seen and eaten.



A throwback durian tree heavy with huge amounts of bait for sauropod seed spreaders that went extinct long ago.



Maybe Lychee fruit was once super spiny and the size of a pomelo. There is no reason to expect different fruits to shrink by the same amount. Some probably shrank more than others.



Here we see a spiny form of rambutan. Maybe rambutan fruit was once super spiny and the size of a pomelo. It is notable that the fruit covered in spines generally squirts out when

pressed or “nibbled” on.



Maybe longan fruit was once super spiny and the size of a pomelo.



A spiny gac fruit from Vietnam.



Here is a jackfruit tree that is part way to producing fruit as small and numerous as rambutans.



A spiny watermelon.



Cocoa (chocolate) pods have a soft fruit and a tough and particularly thick shell. It is easy to imagine that this image shows how the fruit existed before the first macro-fruit cheating started. Then as the sauropod necks became longer, the individuals with bigger fruit higher up on the tree tended to thrive, while the others did not. Then finally when the dinosaurs all died

out, the fruit migrated back down and became its pre-sauropod size once again.



Brazil nuts are in one hard casing and then another. This is another way of saying please eat me if you are a big animal, but don't eat me if you are a small animal.



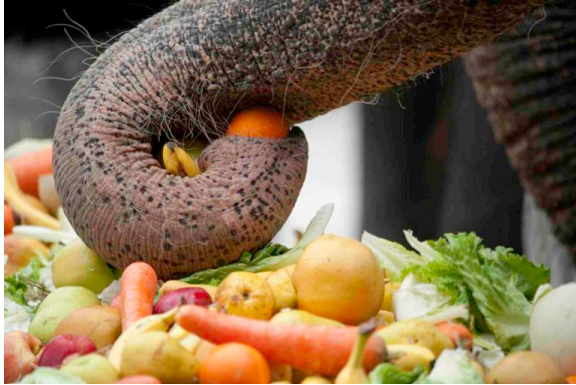
Creamy cupassu fruit, in a thick hard to penetrate shell



Kigelia africana
("giant sausage tree" fruit)



Elephant reaching to eating *kigelia africana* fruit, dinosaur style



Elephants prefer fruit

Elephants eat leaves, but they will come over if you have fruit. And they will mash one coconut after another, to get a shot of the sweet coconut water. Elephants, like horses definitely prefer fruits and sweets.

Dinosaurs a concise natural history, Fastovsky Ch.8

“Tooth form and especially tooth wear indicate that sauropods nipped and stripped foliage [fruit], unceremoniously delivering a succulent bolus to the gullet, largely un-chewed.”

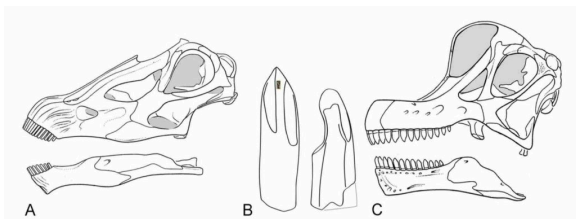


FIGURE 2.1. Sketch of two different sauropod skulls and their characteristic dentition. (A) Skull of *Diplodocus* sp. Note the typical small pencil-like teeth restricted to the anterior part of the skull. This kind of dentition allows only cropping and raking off plant material and no further mastication. (B) The spoon-shaped teeth of *Brachiosaurus* sp. are larger and show wear facets with a typical abrasion pattern. (C) Skull of *Brachiosaurus* sp. Note the far posterior reaching dentition. Modified after Wilson & Sereno (1998).

Diplodocus didn't even have back teeth

This sauropod would bite or nibble on the macro-fruit's rind or shell, popping the contents out, like we do with edamame, or a stepped-on banana. Then they would swallow it's contents whole. Also, sauropods had tiny and delicate and lightweight skulls, skulls so lightweight, they didn't even really support jaw muscles for chewing. They only existed to nibble and pop the fruit out of its rind or shell and swallow it. In fact, the needs of the seed spreading trees obviously did not favor chewing in their ideal symbiots.

Sauropods nibbled the soy beans from their edamame

Durians are famously spiny and armored.

However, the bottom of a durian can normally be pulled open with less than 20 kilos of pulling force. And when a durian is truly ripe, less than 5-kilos of pulling force is normally needed to open the fruit. (Tip: get spine-proof gloves and slice-off the bottom inch off a durian to see the lines where the pod opens, start pulling the segments apart at this end, as the connection is weakest here). So if a sauropod was nibbling at the top of a durian with say 50-kg of biting force, the soft fruit (about as soft as banana) would pop-out the other end, like an edamame bean, or a pea. This explains why sauropod teeth were so front-ended and underdeveloped for leaf eating. It is because they were actually used to nibble fruit out of pods, and not chewing anything.

Here we consider how the “pencil” teeth of diplodocus seem insufficient for the purpose of even stripping leaves from their branches. In fact, these look like they might have broken off after a couple years stripping leaves. Indeed the teeth of diplodocus seem as if they could only have be used for nothing more than nibbling macro-fruit from it's pods, or in pulling ripe fruit from its break-away stems.



How sauropods mounted trees

Imagine this as a model for how sauropods mounted to a tree. Only the arms were grasping the tree.



A flamingo—elephant

The front half of the sauropod, the reaching end, had great pressure to be as long and light as

possible. This while the back half of the animal had no pressure to be long or light. It just had to be an efficient support and balancing mechanism (and a giant gut) for the neck part.

The benefits of being most extreme

I once drove the shortest car around. I did this because on every block, there was a parking space for me that nobody else could fit into. An analogous thing happened with the Sauropods. The ones with the longest necks could normally always find food.

Only the sauropods mattered to the macro-fruit trees

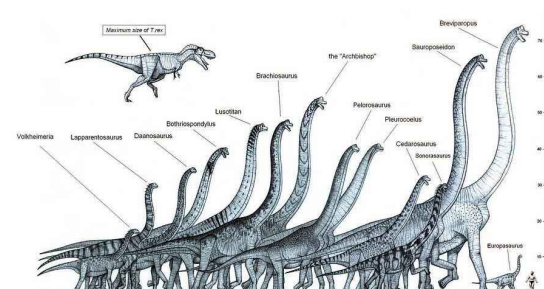
These were the macro-creatures specialized for standing on the ground and reaching the macro-fruit. These were the true symbiot of the macro-fruit trees. And all the other land-based dinosaurs were parasites in this eco-system, as far as the needs of the macro-fruit trees were concerned.

Reaching high was job #1 for the sauropods

Sauropods were long necked at the expense of just about everything else that needed to be sacrificed and could be sacrificed in their anatomy.

Size was all that mattered for the sauropods and their predators

The dinosaur breeding network did not encourage high metabolism because it encouraged size and high reach above all else including a fast metabolism. Only the biggest creatures could reach the bounty of the macro-fruit — or access and digest the waste that fell to the ground, or prey on them the creatures eating the macro-fruit. Thus, except in predators, speed and high metabolism were sacrificed in the interest of size. And even in predators, size was important.



Lizards are 5 to 16 times more efficient

Think about how crocodiles lay around all day on the banks of a river or lurk without moving under the water. Today, without any need to get big, cold blooded reptiles are mostly about saving energy. Now certainly the huge and slow dinosaurs had adrenalin speed (by the day's turtle-slow standards), but mostly they were as slow as tortoises. Basically, everything was sacrificed in the interest of size, and the entire macro-fruit eco- system was about getting big over just about everything else, including speed.

It is easy to see how fast dinosaurs moved if we watch the Galapagos tortoise enclosure at the San Diego Zoo. Start filming maybe 30 minutes before feeding time. Then look at how everything speeds up when the keeper arrives, and all the mini-dinosaurs make a "tortoise dash" (at maybe 2-kph) for the food. This is probably how fast sauropods moved when they were hustling for food, and running away from predators.

Fast dinosaur nonsense

In the Jurassic Park films we see dinosaur predators moving at mammal speeds and chasing people for long periods of time. But we have no reason to think that dinosaurs had the high-speed endurance as mammals today.

Except for short bursts of speed, pretty much all cold-blooded energy-conserving reptilians today are super slow by mammalian standards.

And another thing — today we mostly have the small high metabolism "hummingbird" or "mongoose" clocked reptiles that survived. The big slow reptiles mostly all died out. Think of how fast a small lizard is, and compare it to a big mature alligator in a burst of speed. Then go two steps further down the scale continuum and imagine a brontosaurus. This creature probably moved no faster than a tortoise, except apparently, its tail which whipped to high speeds parabolically.

Look at the speed of a crocodile walking. Look at how he lays around for most of the time. Then he gets up on his legs and his body arcs from side to side as he walks. This sort of serpent (or serpedal) movement is how we should imagine giant sauropods lumbered between giant fruit trees.

Easily tired

Think about how easy it is to tire out a lizard you are chasing around. Think about how quickly they become out of breath. Slow reptile metabolisms can't handle too much high-metabolism activity at once. So while reptile metabolisms don't need as much food, they don't have the speed or stamina that a warm blooded metabolism has.

T-rex chasing a sauropod

We might imagine this as happening at the speed of an alligator charging out of the water at a Galapagos tortoise.

Much macro-fruit fell to the ground

Much macro-fruit must have simply ripened and fallen to the ground without any sauropods to eat it. And much macro-fruit must have fallen from the mouths of the sauropods. This was probably not searched for. In fact, for the propagation of little sauropods, it must have been quite beneficial to drop lots of macro-fruit. And if there were not enough little sauropods, then some other creatures like stegosaurus and triceratops no doubt benefited from following the sauropods and eating the macro-fruit.

Heavy and deadly sauropod tails

Most other large species probably did not dare go near the sauropods and their giant heavy-boned whip tails. And remember, the front half of all macro-saur bodies were bird boned. And the Sauropod's were over four times the size of their predators. So their heavy-boned tails must have broken many bones on the front half of their predators — even if they were not moving very fast.

Adult sauropods were $\pm 500x$ larger than babies

The baby sauropods were not only easy prey, but more importantly, they could not reach the tree-top fruit. Thus the sauropods must have lived with their young, young that fed on the fruit the older generations dropped.

Dinosaurs a concise natural history, Fastovsky Ch.8

"the vast sauropod footprint assemblages, all speak loudly to the existence of gregariousness of sauropods, including Shunosaurus, Diplodocus, and Camarasaurus. Sauropods living in large groups must have been capable of wreaking severe damage on local vegetation,

either by stripping away all the foliage they could reach or by trampling into the ground all of the shrubs, brush and trees that might have got in the way. So... herds of sauropods likely depleted their food sources and had to move on for more."

The way elephants destroy a forest

It is easy to imagine the sauropods being rather destructive to the forest, like elephants today. This sort of situation arises out of a synergy between the macro-fruit feeders and the macro-fruit trees giving away fruit. By destroying the forest, the fructivores give an increased advantages their tree symbiots, and hence themselves.

Other dinosaurs followed the sauropods around

Other smaller dinosaurs must have been eating both the waste fruit and the waste left by the Sauropods.

Trees can grow taller than sauropods could reach

At the extreme end of this, the limiting factor is fundamentally the weight of the hind half of the sauropod. And the limiting factor there was how much the creature could heft from here to there. So it was probably a real big effort for the biggest sauropod to get from tree to tree, and each step was an effort.

Constantly migrating

The sauropods were so big they had to constantly migrate in search of fruit. Although it was a tortoise slow migration at perhaps 2 miles per hour with many stop for resting (like with tortoise racing)



Dinosaurs could see color

Cherimoyas (at right), papayas, jackfruits, mangos, apples, pumpkins, citrus, avocados, and indeed most of the surviving macro-fruit species change color and become red, orange, yellow or purple when they become ripe. And chameleons are beautifully colored. Clearly dinosaurs were not color blind.

Proto-birds survived when the dangling fruit broke-off

In the macro-fruit era, everything was about access to macro-fruit

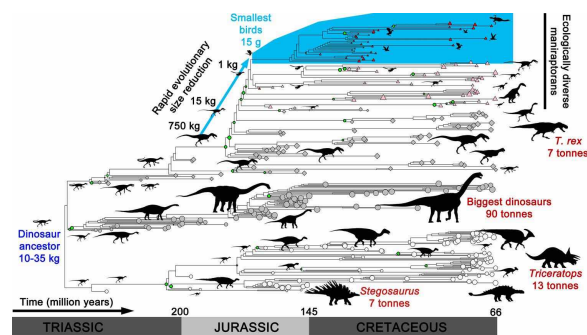
Canopy trees in tropical rainforests are very efficient at capturing sunlight. Less than 10% of the light hitting the canopy layer makes it through to the understory or shrub layer. Thus the giant trees of a tropical forest capture over 90% of the total bio energy. The small undergrowth plants have less than 10% of the energy, and these had to grow, and fruit, and deal with grazing animals. And there was no benefit for them to produce large "expensive" fruits, so they probably produced much less nutrition for their 10% share. So here we imagine an ecosystem that was perhaps 97% to 99% about macro- fruit and their symbiots.

Second tier scavenging macro-fruit eaters

Now some of the nutrition-packed macro-fruit must have always matured and fall to the ground uneaten. And once it fell, the tree benefitted from evolving measure to make sure it was eaten by the largest roving animal possible. And here is

where the heavily armed (but still large) dinosaurs like stegosaurus, and triceratops fit in. These had the long slow guts that could:

- 1) Digest a whole swallowed jackfruit.
- 2) Pass giant avocado pits.
- 3) Metabolize massive amounts of mildly toxic fructose. And the long slow guts had to be big enough to deal with giant Jackfruit- like fruits that had evolved to be swallowed whole. So these ground scavengers had to be big and they couldn't evolve to be smaller because they were constrained by their gut size. And that was constrained by their diet.



Smaller dinosaurs

The sauropods had to be either sloppy eaters, or regurgitators to feed their offspring. Sloppiness in nearly brainless reptiles seems by far the most likely. This sloppiness however, also led to an ecosystem of smaller scavengers that followed the sauropods around and dined their waste, both pre and post ingestion. Remember, the brontosaurus, the thunder lizards were swallowing whole glue-filled jackfruits, and the jackfruit definitely benefitted from mutations that helped its seeds make it through a brontosaurus's gut.

Surely there were other plants with the same strategy. Look at the giant pine cones some pines produce. That size was probably normal when dinosaurs were the best way for pine forests to spread. So there was probably lots of food to scavenge.

Given that say 98% of the fruit energy was going through the macro-fruit system, the energy-flow to herbivores might have been say 70% sauropods, and 29% fruit scavengers. And there might have been say 1% other energy sources, like undergrowth plants and their fruit. But probably around 60-85% of the herbivore

biomass was giant sauropods to reach the macro-fruit, and the rest was scavengers.

There must have been many types of scavenger. And the scavengers probably came in waves, one specialist after another until all the nutrition available for animals had been absorbed by animals. First came the jackfruit swallows, and durian nibblers. Then came the smaller dinosaurs to get the part of the durian that sticks to the husk. Then came even smaller dinosaurs to lick the plate clean so to speak.

So on one hand, the macroism network effect was causing longer necks in Sauropods and more nutritious fruit. But on the other hand, it was also nurturing a secondary ecosystem that was not based on scale. And due to the first law of group evolution, this secondary ecosystem tended towards larger networks of smaller individuals. Thus this network, in the end, simply out evolved the network based on macroism.

Here, a billion 200g cheaters simply out adapted 100,000 dinosaurs of say 5,000 kg each given the same inputs. Here incidentally, we also see a fundamental principal of network evolution, that a form of "gravity" exists that pulls species into more numerous populations of smaller individuals. And in the case of dinosaurs, this was overpowered by the "gravity" of the macro-fruit system, at least at first.

Scavenging lead to climbing and cheating the macro-fruit system

At first, the secondary eco system was all about scavenging fallen fruit, and meat. But at some point the scavengers got small and powerful enough to climb trees. Then at some point, a breeding network of small, but still slow and low energy reptilians stopped waiting for fruit to fall, and instead started climbing up to reach the macro-fruit.

The "Neo" approach singularity

Once this population got into the treetops, it entered into an evolutionary singularity. Its food supply, and its population increased by maybe 2-or-3 orders of magnitude. And everything was ten about being able to climb up and cheat on the macro-fruit ecosystem. And all the plants had immense evolutionary pressure to stop this cheating. And the plant species that didn't

evolve a way to slow this cheating, all eventually died out. Here is where all the impenetrable fruit skins came from. And here is where the dangling fruit on break-away stems came from. Here is where the giant glue filled Jackfruit came from.

A singularity for the recipient species

Let's consider the species (or breeding population) that entered the singularity. Perhaps this was the Iguano•dons, due to their tree-climbing thumb claws. But whatever breeding group it was, it had this environmental pressure that pulled, pulled and pulled on the breeding population and its many variations for maybe 180-millions years. And no matter how fast the trees evolved, the small animals were always there, half a step behind, and half a step to full adaptation.

A transition phase for life on earth

From the global standpoint, from the standpoint of all life on earth, this was a transition phase for life on earth. Starting with the first tree-climbing cheater, macroism began declining on one side. And macroism probably increased faster than it declined for a while, but the first arboreal creature was the beginning of the end for macroism. The transition phase began maybe 180 million years ago just before the rapid shrinking of a theropod line in the early Jurassic era. And it ended about 66 million years ago at the end of the Cretaceous era, with the total defeat and massacre of animal macroism.

The macro-fruit trees were constantly under pressure

Once the citadel/ treasury of the treetops had been breached by smaller, more efficient, and critically, much faster evolving animals that could climb trees, the dinosaur/ macro-fruit ecosystem found itself constantly under threat by these cheating "parasites". And at first these small parasites offered nothing to the macro-fruit plants and their macroscopic dinosaur symbiots. They were simply cheaters and evolution clearly favored plants that could prevent their cheating.

Dangling fruit, break-away stems, and impenetrable skins

Before the advent of flight, the macro-fruit trees evolved a number of adaptations that we still see today. This is why most tree fruits have thick skins. It is also why they dangle on longish, breakaway stems that booby trap their fruit for

small animals jumping down to gnaw through their thick skins. After some time, the trees that evolved towards dangling fruit on break-away stems out-survived the trees that had short strong stems, because more of the tree's fruit was eaten by giant dinosaurs that transported its giant seeds far away. When small creatures cheated the system and jumped down to nibble the fruit, those trees tended not to survive, and tended to die out. Thus the world's fruit trees all pretty much evolved dangling fruit on break away stems.

Long fruit

Here we see why carob, tamarind, cocoa, cola, petai, and countless other plants (like edamame and bean vines) have long and skinny fruits that hang down. This shape was hardest for the small creatures to jump down on and cheat the plant out of its precious macro-fruit. Here we also see why passionfruit, jackfruit, mango, and especially durian give off strong odors to draw animals: But at the same time, many of these fruits have thick skins that prevent smaller animals from nibbling. Durians, jackfruits, passion fruit, citrus, chempadak mangosteen, and soursop, for example, are all covered in a thick unpleasant tasting skin.

All dangling fruit was once macro-fruit

No matter how small, if dangles from a tree, it was probably once a macro-fruit. And I am thinking of linden and sycamore trees right now. The fruit of these trees changed so much because they truly began catering to the birds.

The inflection point between dinosaurs and birds

At some point, the smaller creatures evolved the ability to fly, and more importantly, to spread seeds more efficiently than dinosaurs. At this point, the rules of the game abruptly changed.

No longer was it necessary for trees to feed the sauropod lizards the size of 20 elephants. So the trees that mutated and provided smaller fruits thrived and the other ones died out.

True birds: The true love of the world's fruiting plants

Once the birds became more efficient than the dinosaurs in seed spreading, the trees began evolving to meet the needs of the efficient birds, and stopped evolving to meet the needs of the inefficient dinosaurs. This is probably the best

and most defining place where the critters stopped being proto-bird flyers and started to be proper birds. And it is at that point that the rate of bird evolution increased by two to four orders of magnitude.

Birds: They were both better AND cheaper

It is worth repeating that birds both spread seeds better and cost a whole lot less than dinosaurs to support.

How flight evolved

After a while, the plants all started evolving counter measures to prevent small animals from cheating the system and getting into the macro-fruit treasury. It was at this point that we started to see counter-measures such as spines, thick rinds, and most importantly, breakaway stems.

Break away stems were an important development because of the counter measure they brought about in the small animals cheating the system. You see, many a climber jumping down onto a macro-fruit plummeted to its death.

At first, only the animals jumping down onto low-hanging fruit survived. But after a while, the animals started to survive falls from ever greater heights.

Now currently the main theory of how flight evolved is that predatory creatures were jumping down from tree branches onto other creatures to prey on them. However, the same theory works better if we modify it slightly and substitute climbers climbing down onto breakaway macro-fruit and surviving falls from greater distances. After all, macro-fruit are a much more regular and constant evolutionary hurdle in comparison to prey animals walking past. And certainly, everything in this eco system or economy was about getting at the nutrition in the macro-fruit.

The animals that did that lived, the ones that didn't do that died out.

So here we imagine that some of the tiny animals jumping down onto the macro-fruit developed the ability to glide to the ground safely when the stem broke, and if it was not too far from the ground. This gliding adaptation increased the animal's survivability, and the gliders replaced all the ones that could not glide. After some generations, the entire species could glide to the ground in complete safety from any height. After that, the ability to glide between

trees became the critical ability and adaptation. From there, outright flight was a matter of incremental improvement and reward.

But flight was a highly disruptive innovation for the macro-fruit system. In fact, it was the development of flight that ended macroism. Flight short circuited the inherently costly and wasteful need for macro-scale. With flight, the plants that started offering smaller more concentrated morsels for the flyers were the ones that gained the biggest and most efficient seed spreading network — a network that was not only less energy intensive, but reached ten to a thousand times farther away. And not only that, but 10,000 500g birds are vastly more diffusive than one 5,000 kilo symbiote sauropod.

Now of course flyers were not beneficial in every single way, especially at first. For example, the first fliers probably weren't going very far. And fliers never offered the plant the tremendous head start that giant piles of fecal fertilizer offered, but they did offer the rather important reduced caloric investment on the part of the plant for each seed. And more importantly, they did increase the all-important seed-spreading zone.

So, after some time, most of the world's plants evolved to fit into the new world where small energy-cheap seeds (and fruit) worked better than big costly ones. Basically, the plants no longer needed to feed the dinosaurs once the flyers arrived on the scene — and this is what really killed the dinosaurs.

And things probably limped along fine for the dinosaurs until one of earth's many climate changes occurred. Then the trees offering lots of tiny morsels as flyer food shifted their territory much better than the trees offering huge energy intensive dinosaur fruit. But basically the energy expensive and wasteful dinosaur system eventually collapsed due to its inherent inefficiency — once the flyers made it obsolete.



The synergy between seed, rodent and bird

In high risk situations, rodents don't actually eat their food when they put it in their mouth. They rapidly stuff their cheek pouches with food (which is most often seeds), this so as to reduce their vulnerability to predation. This plays perfectly into the seed spreading needs of many a plant species. Here the plant seeds very often do not even pass through the digestive track of any animals. The rodent only puts the seeds into its cheek pouches, and the bird of prey does not generally eat this. Here, the plant increases the size of its evolutionary network: The rodent species gets its habitat enlarged, and the bird of prey enlarges its food network by supporting the plants that support the rodents that it eats. This system is so much more energy efficient with regard to seed spreading than dinosaur macroism.

Things to note

- 1) Stealing and cheating evolves all by itself in nature.
- 2) There was much more nutrition for the animal symbiots in honest system without stealing.
- 3) There are many other species of micro-fruit tree, like linden that can be made to produce macro-fruit.

Follow the money

To understand either an economy or an ecosystem, always follow the money. Follow whatever all the members of the ecosystem are after. With dinosaurs it was the macro-fruit and its energy. Later with birds, it was the small seeds. With human societies it has been money. But it will soon hopefully be an honest system of recognition, because money (in our current age of robotically-produced abundance) is no longer really working as a motivating force.

Hamsters as a high metabolism limit

Hamsters may not be the absolute high metabolism limit, but they are probably not far from it. Some hamsters begin reproduction at 4 weeks. Without predation, a handful could multiply to a population in the trillions within a year.

Evolutionary light speed

Large dinosaurs apparently lived for decades and evolved much slower. Look how long an Alligator generation is in comparison to a hamster generation. The 'hamsters' just blew the reptiles away in terms of adaptation speed.

A faster-adapting evolutionary network forms

Once a smaller creature figured out a way to cheat the system and get at the macro-fruit without the size and scale, they had unlimited food, and no need to be big. So they shrank because a network of a million 1-kilo creatures adapts about a million times faster than a network of a thousand 1,000-kilo creatures.

In-species evolution took over

How small can the species get? How fast, high metabolism, and time compressed can the species get? How much energy-saving thermal insulation (and wing expanding structure) can you grow? How fast can you copy yourself? How many offspring can you have each year?

Eat-me! — Don't eat me!

Durians are the most obnoxiously eat-me fragrant thing on earth. And they also backs this up with some of the most nutrition-filled and delicious fruit in the world. But durian fruits also says, "go away, unless you are my true love, my favorite symbiot, a true sauropod."

And while durians are super hard to get into by force, if your mouth is big enough, and you are bridging space from below, like a true sauropod would, they were probably as easy to nibble out, as an edamame pod held by two fingers. Also, I would not be surprised if durian was toxic or degrading, or carcinogenic if you eat large amounts of it relative to your body weight. This is a well-guarded treasury

Jackfruits booby trapped with glue

Jackfruit doesn't really start out that sticky, but if you cut into a jackfruit, you encounter a fluid that eventually turns into a rather sticky glue if it dries out. This is a delicious plant that does not want

to be chewed, but only swallowed whole. And jackfruits get up to 50-kilos (and over 25,000 calories!) So here we can imagine how long dinosaur digestive tracks took to digest an unchewed jackfruit down to its central core of seeds. What is the stickiest jackfruit anyone can find? The jackfruits during the time of macroism were probably even stickier.

Try feeding Jackfruit to hungry alligators

Find some real big alligators and get them hungry. Then feed them chunks of jackfruit soaked in meat, and mixed in with meat. How many millimeters a day does the stuff digest down? How long can a whole jackfruit remain in a reptile gut and remain fertile? I bet there are lots of plants that once produced seeds or seed pods so big they could out-endure dinosaur digestive forces. Maybe we can grow mangos, avocados, lychees, and rambutans the size of Jackfruits.

Trees have grown stingy

Trees keep much more of their energy for themselves these days. In fact, they hardly give anything to the animals. But they could. I mean, I have seen mid-sized durian trees hanging with maybe 200,000 calories in fruit. It would be an interesting line of research to compare maximum annual caloric food yields per square meter for the various crop plants. Perhaps we have all under-estimated the food bearing potential of the world's trees.

The timing of the macro-fruit countermeasures

They all came along after the time when small animals had started climbing trees and cheating the network of giant-ness — but before the end of that network. Let's note how many sorts of fruit have thick skins and dangle from the tree-tops on break away stems. Here we speculate that every dangling fruit with a break away stem (really most fruit) was once a macro-fruit. Just consider the familiar chestnut rind. It is easy to imagine that these were once much larger — rather durian-like in fact. In fact, we can easily speculate that all arboreal (and vine based) fruit in the world was once larger, tastier, and more nutritious macro-fruit like durian and avocado, instead of being the tiny bird bait that is the norm today.

An international effort should be made to take

the strangest and best expressing individuals in each species and breed them to find the old latent genetic expressions. And look how we now have blueberries the size of medium sized grapes. In a century, maybe we can get them the size of a kiwi fruit. Maybe we will do similar things with all of the world's fruits, including many that are no longer edible for humans.

A number of plant species also developed ways to cheat the system by also climbing the centuries old trees (as fast growing vines) and offering their own macro-fruit to the dinosaurs. Here we consider to the passion fruit vine, with its incredibly fragrant, thick skinned, dangling, fruit on a break-away stem. There is also the hugely successful fig genus, or 'ficus' for example that has both tree and vine varieties.

We also ponder those enormous one-ton orange pumpkins that sometimes come along. The squashes were little doubt a species of tree vine that later became a ground vine. Here we visualize pumpkin vines that are inclined to grow upward, where they produce three-foot mostly hollow "Jack-o'-lanterns", bright orange, 2cm thick, crying for a dinosaur to eat them. And while pumpkins are not particularly fragrant, they are bright orange and they do have a hard shell and their softest sweetest parts are deep inside mixed with seeds.

The advantage of arboriculture over agriculture

Tree crops seem to have a number of advantages:

- 1) Large fruits are easier to harvest.
- 2) We can use hillsides that would otherwise be wasted for food production.
- 3) It is cheaper and more efficient to irrigate perennial trees than annual grain crop plants. Much less water is lost, and much less conveyance system is needed.
- 4) Trees need less fertilizer due to their deeper root system.
- 5) There is much waste associated with plants that die each year.
- 6) Critters can't readily eat the harvest. Non-flying insects can be prevented by spraying insecticide, or putting diatomaceous earth around the trunk.
- 7) The harvest period is longer, especially with some plants like avocados.
- 8) Tree crops are more tolerant to both drought

and heavy rains.

9) With trees, you plant them once every so many decades, so there is no need to plow the earth.

10) The land under the trees can be used.

What is left of the dinosaurs

Look what is left of the mighty reptiles that once ruled the earth. They are now all mostly either low energy, floating opportunists (like alligators), or energy efficient insectivores. The reptiles left are no longer big. All they have left is their energy efficiency.

Why mammals have penises – food for sex 1.0

Amphibians, reptiles and birds don't have penises, but cloacas, or holes for both excretory and reproductive purposes. Why do only warm blooded mammals have separate sex organs? Perhaps this exists to make sex enjoyable. I mean, look at the evolutionary mechanism this supported.

Imagine you are a male rodent, a tiny mass produced, cheap, throw-away rodent, a creature that sacrifices all else and focuses on the critically important objectives of scaling its breeding network and maximizing adaptation. Imagine that you are a species that can bear offspring in week-14 of your life as some rodents can. You have no defense against the fliers and other predators except to hide. Your strategy is to spot/smell some food, dash out, quickly stuff your mouth pouches and dash back home again.

But let me rephrase that: You run back to the collective lair and spit out some of your food for the females to eat. Then, when the female is distracted eating this food, you quickly use that penis of yours to have some enjoyable 2-second copulation with the female. Basically, the penises motivate the more disposable males to go and risk their lives collecting more food for sex. They also create this network function where the best adapted males have much more sex and produce many more offspring.

Here we also imagine female mice only giving sex so long as the male is "kissing" her and producing food from his food pouches. This incidentally was such a powerful thing that we perhaps still feel it today as humans from our animal past in the form of kissing during sex. In

mice, this mouth feeding, or kissing-and-copulating was mouth-pouch to mouth-pouch. If the kissing was not deep and satisfying enough food-wise, then the female would run off. So the males would provide food for sex, and the best male food gatherers mated with many females, thus increasing the adaptability of rodents.

The advent of penises also allowed many a new warm-blooded creatures to leverage their metabolism and speed, not in merely obtaining food, or in fleeing predators, but also in the all-critical area of female selection, thanks to the food obtained through being well adapted.

And penises (or rather more enjoyable sex for males) brought about a number of advantages for the new high metabolism creatures. Here we see penises as leading to creatures where:

- 1) There was much more sexual dimorphism than with reptiles. With disposable males specialized in dangerous food gathering, and females specialized for breeding.
- 2) The ability to find food assured not only the male's ability to live on, but this purchased his ability to produce lots of offspring in direct proportion to the food he gathered.
- 3) There was a constant tournament where most of the females went to the males best at gathering food.

The platypus as a window to the halfway point between reptiles and mammals.

Platypus eggs are leathery, like those of reptiles. These develop in utero for about 28 days with about 10 days of incubation where the female platypus curls around them. The newly hatched platypus is blind, hairless and vulnerable. They are fed by the mother's milk. Although it has milk producing glands, the platypus lacks teats. Instead, milk is released through pores in the skin. There are grooves on her abdomen that form pools of milk, allowing the young to lap up the milk. After they hatch, the offspring are fed this way for three to four months.

Biting heads off

Each of the big dinosaurs has its own strategy to prevent this. The necks of the sauropods were out of reach. Triceratops had horns and armor. Stegosaurus had a tail that looked like the creature's head.

Ceratopsia would bite or stick back at

predators

Triceratops, with their head horns would stay and fight. They would often become lunch when they charged the predator's belly, but they would also often eventually bring about the death of the predator.

The tail of the stegosaurus family

Stegos were like wasps. Any biting predator might have to suffer getting stung a couple times by the creature's tail spikes. And due to the location of the animal's brain, this went on long after stegosaurus' death.



Basically, the dorsal armor evolved to delay the bite long enough to give the tail time to work. The spikes and the shape of the plates tells us that the tail was the battle end of this animal. And if you cover the eyes and mouth in the above image, the tail sort of looks like the head. And look at how the front legs bent like rear legs. Clearly this is a creature that fooled many a predator as to which side was the head. In fact, the tail of Stegosaurus looks a bit like the head of triceratops. And clearly the dinosaur predators were not at all smart if a trick like this could evolve to fool them.

Also, look at how short the spiky tail is. This is a tail that evolved to strike fast. It was probably curled under and to one side. And this probably looked a bit like a curled up sauropod neck. And theropods (like T-rex) would have evolved to go for this the weak head end and to stay away from the tail end. But then they encountered the flick tail of stegosaurus. Thus a long dagger (or two) often went in to the head neck or chest of the theropod predator, and this probably came with a violent twist of the "dagger" at the end.

Stegosaurus as a proof of group evolution

About 3% of this creature's brain tissue was

located in its head. The remaining 97% was supposedly located where the spinal cord met with the rear legs. So it seems that the head was frequently bitten off, and the creature might have lived on for many days, flailing its tail.

The fact that stegosaurus' brains is mostly located in the "hips" is a fairly good proof of group or species evolution. And if there is no such thing as group evolution, why did this dinosaur family evolve (or keep) an alternate post-death brain? I mean, clearly a Stegosaurus is not going to reap anything but a group benefit for harming a predator once its head was bitten off. Clearly evolution is also driven by forces that apply to networks and groups.

Violent lizard tails spasms

If you touch many lizards around their tail, the tail will drop off and flail violently. This is what the back half of a stegosaurus did when its head was bitten off. It however had legs and organs and could thus live longer.

A Hotter and higher pressure early Earth

We have fossils of cold blooded dinosaurs living near the Antarctic circle. And early on, the equator was too hot. So earth was a good deal hotter and probably of higher atmospheric pressure. Can someone please chart the incidence of fossils by latitude in the various strata? When were the equatorial regions too hot for reptiles, and how hot was that? When did the poles become too cold for dinosaurs and how cold was that? How did the extinction of the dinosaurs unfold? Did it start closer to the poles, or was it all at once planet-wide?

Growth rings in fossils

Today there is some latitude above which most creatures begin experiencing annual growth rings in their bones. What was this latitude 5 million years ago? 10MYA, 20MYA, 100MYA, etc.? We can get a window into our planet's cooling this way.

Macro-fruit arbor-culture

The real bounty of genetic engineering

It is relatively easy to spot the fruiting trees that once fed dinosaurs. Perhaps we can figure out a way to grow chestnuts and walnuts the size of durians. Perhaps we can grow edamame the size of carob pods. Perhaps natal plum, pyracantha, mock orange, holly and many other

currently inedible plants have many giant delicious and non-toxic varieties. However, due to their short lifespans, the vines like passion fruit will be easier to breed back than say long-lived oak or olive trees.

Switching genes back on

You know, genomes can be viewed these collections of successful (or once successful) genes, where many segments get turned off. And while genes do decay through mutation over time, genes are generally not erased. So many aspects of macro-fruit macroism can simply be turn back on at the genetic level. And hopefully we will soon learn how to repair genetic decay on the turned-off segments of the genome, so we can turn these old segments on again.

Fructose as a specialized nutrient

Fructose may have evolved as a way to feed only the biggest dinosaurs that could sustain giant fermentation sacks. Perhaps initially, only the dinosaurs with the longest fermentation tubes could digest it.

Of avocados GMO plants and pesticides

Because avocados only ripen after they are picked, they remains relatively unappetizing to many crop pests. So here is a plant that doesn't really need pesticides. Wouldn't it be nice if we:

- 1) Grew more varieties of this delicious fruit.
- 2) Figured out how to get other plants to ripen this way, so we can grow them without pesticides, and their logistics were less time sensitive.
- 3) Realized that it was more important that we stopped using pesticides than we slightly altered the genetic instructions of our crop plants.
- 4) Had a total ban on all plants that have artificially spliced genome from toxic and highly carcinogenic plants, like tobacco.

T-rex: 99% submerged alligator and 1% charging frilled lizard

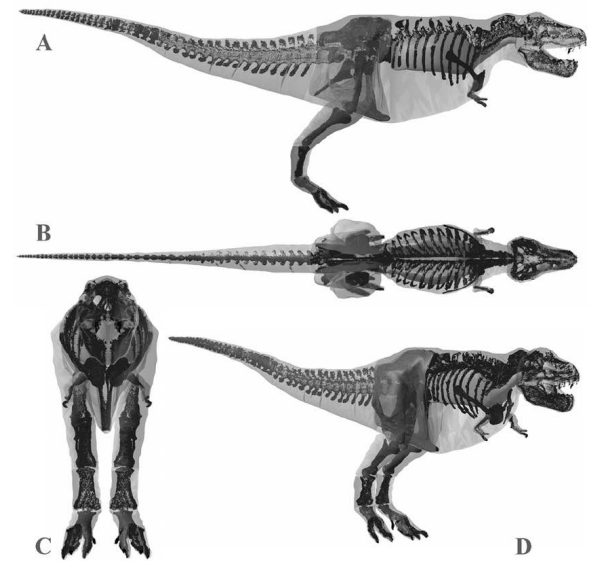
Dinosaurs a concise natural history, Fastovsky Ch.9

"The balance of dispassionate evidence, therefore suggests that the largest theropods [like T-rex] likely were not the fleetest runners of their time. For all that running, it is now known that some theropods, at least, could also swim.

In 2007, a trackway was discovered in Spain clearly demonstrating the imprints of a medium sized theropod swimming." [or rather dragging his tail in very shallow water.]

Theropods footprints are famously rare

Maybe this is because the biggest dinosaur predators mostly moved around in the water 99% of the time, in energy conservation mode, like alligators, the biggest reptile predators today. Maybe they only came out less than 1% of the time to charge at their prey.



See for yourself

- 1) Compare the A and B images and note how T-rex was vertically proportioned like a fish.
- 2) Note the giant gut. And imagine the size of the animal (or meat chunk) T-rex could swallow whole with its giant jaws.
- 3) Look at how the leg bones are wide from the front (image C), but thin from the side (image A).

The Jurassic world moved in slow motion

The Jurassic world was not only a place of giants, but they all probably moved in slow-motion, the lumbering giant version of the average reptile speeds we see today.



Was T-rex aquatic?

1) If we take the body proportions of all the known terrestrial and aquatic reptiles. The terrestrial ones have flat and broad bodies. This gives them more belly contact area (and “solar panel” area) to better cool and warm with. And the aquatic reptiles have tall and thin bodies to better swim with. Think of an alligator’s tail.

2) What is the average height to width ratio of the average aquatic, and average land lizard-form reptile? (no snakes or turtles) I bet by this metric, T-rex is more aquatic than any living lizard-form reptile.

Humans and bipedal birds have round leg bones

True bipeds that walk about have round, or at least roundish leg bones. However, T-rex leg bones are proportioned like 2” x 6” boards that meet on a 6” hinge. Now bones evolve to provide rigidity, not to act as leaf springs. So clearly it was horizontal loads that caused the bones to evolve in this way. What are those horizontal loads from?

T-rex had 2 x 6 leg bones

Note how all the parts of the T-rex that ungulate, or move like a fish are tall and thin, suggesting an aquatic environment. This while the leg bones are the opposite. They are proportioned like 2” x 6” boards, and their thick axis is exactly perpendicular to the axis of T-rex’s fish plane — and also the vector of T-rex’s fish undulation forces. So T-rex’s legs seem to have evolved to handle lots of undulation energy, such as T-rex might have when it charged out at its prey. And because we don’t see any of this undulation energy in the T-rex tracks we find, it must have only been initial energy when the predator was accelerating into its charge. So this energy was

from when T-rex stopped moving as a fish in shallow water, and started into its bipedal charge like a frilled lizard.

Why are T-rex’s front limb still there?

With dagger claws on its hind legs, and a crocodile’s jaw, there was little need for front claws as weapons. Yet the front limbs did not evolve completely away, even after millions of years. So having front tiny front limbs did serve some purpose over not having any front limbs at all. The real question is not why T-rex’s front limbs were so small, but why they didn’t they disappear completely.

Maybe the tiny front limbs helped T-rex get back to the water. Or maybe they were helpful in rapidly rearing up and out of the water. This way its hind legs would have a more vertical application of force. This way the feet would have more traction in the mud, when T-rex jumped into the reptilian version of a cheetah’s charge: A 10-kph rocket-trot at the tortoise slow sauropods.

Sauropods have 3x6 leg bones

They also evolved to handle much “serpedal” energy.



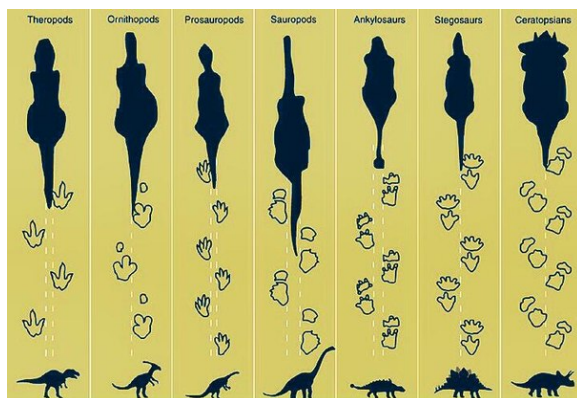
True bipeds don’t have tails

In the entire animal kingdom today, are there any true bipeds walking around anywhere on earth with long tails? The closest thing we find are the lizard bipeds. These however do not walk on two legs. They either stand, or run on two legs. So perhaps dinosaurs with tails were not true bipeds. Perhaps they were only bi-ped sprinters, like we see with the fringed-lizard today — They charged open mouthed, flailing their feet on the ground.

Most of the time, dinosaurs were maxed out for energy conservation so they could grow bigger to either get at the macro-fruit, or eat the giant creatures eating the macro-fruit. So dinosaurs were fundamentally energy-saving belly-draggers, like iguanas, alligators, snakes, and tortoises today. Either that, or they were aquatic. And notably, the frilled lizard is a belly dragger (and tail dragger), except when it is in burst of speed mode... for maybe up to 300 times its length. Slow-metabolism, energy-conserving reptiles simply can't afford to waste energy keeping their weight up off the ground, except when they are moving. And if you think about it, this is what heavy reptile tails are all about. They are energy storage that is dragged on the ground.



True bipeds like humans and birds leave tracks along a single line, but dinosaur "bipeds" walk along two lines. What sort of tracks do lizard bipeds like the frilled lizard leave today on muddy ground? How fast are they moving? Can we make inferences about theropods bipedalism from these footprints?



True bipeds foot prints are in a single line

Look at the tracks of dinosaurs, they are all in two lines. And this is so even for the supposedly bipedal theropods like T-rex. Now look at the tracks of people and birds. Walk along a line on the sidewalk. Your own heels almost form a straight line. Look at a pigeon walking. This appears to be something fundamental about true bipedalism.



Atrophied T-rex front limbs

Look at a frilled lizard or chuckwalla running. They would run faster without front limbs. Now look back at T-rex. He is so evolved for swimming and the attack dash, he doesn't even have front legs really. So here is a creature that was never going around on all fours. But here is also a creature that was not walking around like a pigeon or a chicken either.

Theropod footprints are famously rare

Maybe they are rare because T-rex was not walking around very much.



T-rex lurking like an alligator

Look at the head and tail of a T-rex, they are 3x as tall as they are wide. And look at the rest of the creature. It all looks tall and slim, like an eel, or an alligator's tail. Rather adapted for swimming, isn't it? Perhaps its nostrils and eyes stuck up above the rest of his skull, like a crocodile lurking 98% below the water. So it is not hard to imagine that T-rex mostly hung out in rivers and wet places. There it lurked crocodile style, 98% hidden under water. Only its nose, eyes and ears above the water line, like a giant alligator, swimming silently like a snake, conserving energy.



Frilled lizard in charge mode, mouth wide open, like a T-rex

Charging out of the water part-1

When prey came within range, T-rex would charge out of the water in a burst of speed, frilled lizard style, mouth wide open. Here we note the way the Basilisk Lizard can go from swimming in water like an alligator, to walking on water mode. Once up, his tail end— the majority of its mass is dragged on the water's surface. Maybe T-rex did the same thing on land. Here we imagine that T-rex was a two-legged reptilian sprinter, like we observe today with the various species of lizards that run on their hind legs.



What T-rex bipedalism actually looked like. T-rex could stand, and it could run, but it could not really walk around.



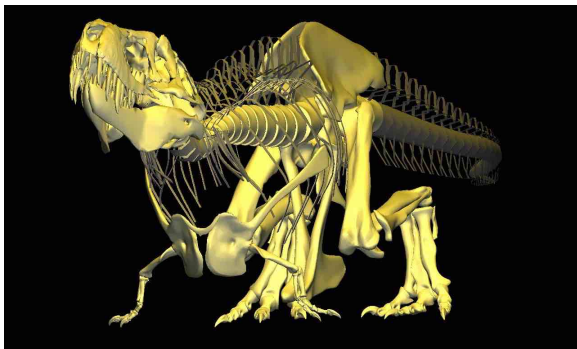
The baseless mind virus version of what T-rex bipedalism looked like. This version could run, stand and walk.

Is there any reason to think that T-rex was a true biped?

Maybe most of the supposedly bi-pedal dinosaur predators swam around and then lurked in the water and then only occasionally charging out. And given that there are no true bipeds with tails, it seems more likely that dinosaur bipeds ran like Frilled lizards. With their tails sort of dragged on the ground. The body is held sort of upright like a cobra's front part, or maybe at 45°. And the huge mouth is held wide open during the bipedal charge. Also, the front arms are held closely to the frilled lizard's sides when it runs and are completely unused.

Charging out of the water part-2

T-rex never walked around like a giant chicken because of its tail. And because of its small front limbs, it wasn't ever walking around on four legs like a crocodile. It lurked like a alligator or crocodile in the water, and then charged out of the water like a frilled lizard.



T-rex crouching is under-estimated here. The back was kept just below the water's surface, and the belly rested on the river bottom. The front limbs helped the T-rex to stay positioned without motion. And they also (perhaps more

importantly) helped it rear up faster, shortening the time between visibility and leap.



T-rex arms helped it cheat with its chin-ups

Think of how much easier chin-ups are when your feet can sort-of touch the ground and give your motion even the slightest little start. Now consider the leg holding rack depicted above. Imagine how much faster you can rear-up if you even have 15cm (6") of travel at the end of your reach. Now look again at T-rex arms. Aren't they ample for this purpose?

T-rex probably needed to rear up from horizontal, and get the front of its snake-like body centered on the vector of its initial leap or pounce. Until it did this, it could not leap. So the tiny arms probably sped up the time between becoming visible to the prey animals, and the time when T-rex could actually charge. And remember that this was a creature mostly buried in water. So its movements were always slowed by water, until it mostly got out of the water.



This is what bipedalism looks like when the creature has a tail and moves around serpedally, like a sperpent. So we should not assume that T-rex walked around like a true biped just because there are bipedal tracks. And the leg bone proportions shout that there were very high lateral energy vectors being applied to the legs.

And this clearly describes a serpedally moving animal, or legs on a creature undulating and moving like a snake.



Even alligators sometimes rear up on their hind legs. Note how this one is on his "toes", and his front limbs are minimized like a T-rex. Also, note how the front half of this alligator is larger than the back half, but it still weighs less.

Fish to amphibian to reptile to aquatic reptile

Look at alligators, turtles, Galapagos iguanas, anacondas, water moccasins. These are all aquatic reptiles. Many reptiles returned to the water.

T-rex and the evolutionary main stream

Dinosaurs had to drink. So here we imagine that

there probably were main streams (great long rivers actually) where the feeding opportunities for predators were greatest. And here, the competition for survival was also the toughest, and this pushed evolution to occur faster. So here we imagine rivers as nexuses of dinosaur carnivore evolution, places where adaptation was freshest and hardest to overcome. Here there must have been huge advantages to being amphibious. Swimming, or rather slithering reptilian predators could cover just so much territory expending practically no energy (as with alligators today). They could also survey their territory for prey exposing just two nostrils and two eyes (as with alligators today). They could sneak up on their prey, exposing just two nostrils and two eyes (as with alligators today). Then once they were within striking distance, they could charge up onto the land, and lay their giant mouths on their prey (as with alligators today). And of course everything was about the charging speed.

It is worth emphasizing that big-jawed, one-bite, low metabolism reptilians (crocodiles and alligators) are still in this energy conservative, river-based niche today. Here is where the biggest, and most energy conserving slow-metabolism reptiles still live. Here we see what biggest-carnivore T-Rex actually was. It was specialized to take down the biggest macro-fruit sauropods when they came to a stream or a lake for drink. Here being water based allowed the predator to conserve energy, so it could grow to sufficient size to effectively take down the biggest macro-fructivores. And here we see that the alpha predator of this main stream ecosystem was also in energy conservation mode. So we can say that the entire Macro-fruit ecosystem was based on scale, and speed really didn't matter much — Except of course the short bursts of speed we observe in reptilian predators of today.

Do we find any T-rex bones on hills?

Are T-rex bones, more than other dinosaurs only found in places that could have been river valleys?

Lower your expectations

Maybe the giant dinosaurs moved 20% as fast as tortoises today. Or maybe they moved half as fast. And maybe because of their pneumatic bones, and low kinetic loads, we over-estimate

their muscle strength and mass.

The most extreme biting force?... Really?

Judging from the muscle attachment points, the biting force of a T-rex was supposed to be greater than any other animal ever. Maybe this wasn't the case. Maybe the bones were super light and hollow and weak, and the musculature was small and weak as well.

T-Rex teeth angle back

We note that T-Rex's back-angled teeth frequently broke off and re-grew. So it appears that the T-rex bit once and 'locked' (as with crocodilians today), and then wriggled violently (as with crocodilians today) resulting in broken teeth.

It is also not hard to imagine groups of T-rex lurking together (like alligators), and all charging out at once (again like alligators). Once one made a bite, others would also clamp on, sort of like with dogs and a wild boar.

The alpha predator is definitive

T-Rex was the largest predator, and thus it was probably the #1 sauropod predator. Here was the predator preying on the giant sauropods that were the main macro-fruit symbiot animal. Yet T-rex was in full reptile-style energy conservation mode until the moment he charged his prey. This would only be consistent with an entire ecosystem of cold blooded low metabolism, slow-moving reptilians, living mostly in energy conservation mode. And metabolically, they were like tortoises, except that some charged their prey like a frilled lizard. In other words, Dinosaurs were cold blooded creatures where size mattered above all else: This nearly all the time, except for predators, when they had to muster speed.

T-Rex ribs are small at the neck

This suggests a creature that regularly bent its head like a rattlesnake or a cobra.

T-Rex wasn't running around with a full belly

Judging from the bite and hold nature of its teeth, and from the nature of its rib cage, T-rex seems to have had an expandable gut, like a snake. If it could, it ate a great deal at once and then digested over a long period of time, like a snake.

T-rex lived in the water to save energy

The predators that lived in the water could move around faster and with less energy. Thus they could get bigger than the land predators, big enough to prey on the sauropods. This is why T-rex was so successful as a species.

Whip tail sauropods

Today, most lizards regrow their tails. And these flail wildly when they break off. This was probably the main defense of the sauropods. So the tails were probably how the sauropods made it dangerous for a T-rex to attack. Sauropods were probably turtle slow in general, but if they used their tails for self-defense then it might have moved like a severed lizard tail in spasms. And these spasms were probably quite powerful. Here we imagine a Brontosaurus turned sideways against a charging T-rex. Its neck and tail were on the side of the charging T-rex. This was a tail cocked and ready for the charging T-rex. When the T-rex got to within range, across came that huge, deadly, and disposable tail tip, a tail that would grow back after it smacked a T-rex at say 100-kph. Do we commonly find sauropod skeletons missing their tail tips? Have we found any that broke off and were in the process of growing back? Do we find dinosaur predators with broken bones, as if from a tail impact?

Facts about theropods

- 1) The head and neck are greatly pneumatized, just like many other dinosaurs, because even as predators, they had to be big.
- 2) Tracks are extremely rare.
- 3) T-rex had very large olfactory bulbs, and seems to have the keenest sense of smell around.
- 4) T-rex had very long cochles, so it had excellent hearing. Evidence suggests that this was particularly so for low frequency sounds.
- 5) T-rex had relatively the largest brain for its size of any adult non-avian dinosaur, and it was close to that of a modern alligator. So it was dumber than an alligator.

The chimp that kept holding a stick: It's still a human instinct

Clive Bromhall, Eternal Child

"With glistening teeth, glazed eyes and erect hair, a furious male chimpanzee can best be described as hell on legs. Beside himself with

rage he throws himself around the forest, screaming hysterically, beating and, if possible, [ripping off branches and] destroying everything within his reach in an attempt to terrorize all around him. In this state, he epitomizes everything that is aggressive, status-oriented and belligerent about mature male primates as they constantly fight to elevate their position in the social hierarchy.”



Chimps do prepare and use sticks as weapons

Chimps do break off branches and strip them of their leaves—as tools, to dip into insect mounds and other things, like knocking down drones.

Chimps also hurl their prey animals into tree trunks to kill them.

Branch dragging

In chimp and bonobo videos, we see both species dragging leafy branches around. With chimps, we see this in times of violence, where the branch (normally still full of leaves) is dragged to the ‘battlefield’. We also observe chimps stripping branches down so they sort-of resemble broomsticks.

Chimpanzee hunting

Chimps have hunting parties of up to 30 individuals where they prey on at least 25 species. They also prey on other chimpanzees in other troops. Sometimes they bite to immobilize their prey, but more often they hurl the prey animal into a hard object such as a tree trunk, using an impact to immobilize their prey. If they are up in the treetops they will often hurl the animal to the ground. Also, chimps frequently kill multiple individual prey animals on a day’s hunt.

One in a billion?

Let’s ponder all the billions of hell on legs chimpanzee males that have existed over the last couple million years. It seems that at least one of them developed the behavior of carrying around a stick. Then, when he was battling for troop supremacy, or out on a hunting raid, he would flail his stick, already in hand, and then this particular hell on legs would eventually make contact with his opponent. Thus he would tend to out-survive the other chimps that did not carry sticks around.

Poised just below the threshold

Chimps are poised just below the threshold, with one thing holding them back. The instinctive behavior of keeping hold of the branches they strip. And they already strip branches. All they need is the behavior where they keep holding a branch they just stripped.

It is a parsimonious theory

It was just a minor change in an already existing behavior. This is what set mankind on its separate way, apart from the chimpanzees and bonobos.

It is a human instinct, but not a chimp instinct

The instinct to hold a stick does not exist in chimpanzees, but it does exist in humans. In fact, many young boys show it.

The great moment is frozen in time

If we watch 2-to-4 year-old boys playing. Many will instinctively pick up stick and start hitting things. And normally (remarkably) they will hold one end of the stick, and without bending their elbow much, they will raise their club and strike downward with it rather awkwardly, like a proto-human chimp might. This I submit is an instinct, and judging from how common it is in young boys, it is a powerful instinct in our species. I submit that this is the key behavioral change, this is the tool use that tipped our species into the wormhole of memetic evolution.

Then the stick carriers quickly took over

Once the stick carrier’s offspring start keeping sticks as a matter of instinct, these males would have quickly killed off all the other unarmed lines in their area. Then they would quickly spread through almost the entire territory of their species, until stick carrying became the normal behavior for all the males of the species. Thus it

was that this behavior became the species, or at least the male half of the species. After this, there was an evolutionary arms race among them to be the best stick user.



The many changes stick carrying caused

Now once all the males are carrying around sticks some important evolutionary changes started to occur:

- A) A more upright posture is suddenly rewarded as a life or death matter. Chimps bring much more force to their blows when they are upright.
- B) Any increase in bipedalism was also a life or death matter, because these were able to stay up on their hind legs rather than scurrying on all fours and then rearing up when they got to their opponent who was already on his hind legs. Also, it should be noted that upright postures and bipedalism gives little benefit until after the hands are actually holding a weapon.
- C) Increases in coordination were a life or death mutation. How well did they swing their stick?
- D) Once they started carrying sticks, they didn't need big teeth, or strong ape musculature. what they really needed was to stand upright and wield their sticks better.
- E) A better grip on the stick was rewarded, so the thumbs became more opposing.
- F) Our ancestors found much more food and a

tolerable level of risk when they went on the African grasslands. Thus the instinct to carry a stick seems to have started our species on its evolutionary way.

The struggle then became one of in-species evolution

Once the stick carriers became the species, there was steady competition between them for dominance. And these guys must have just massacred each other at first with their new and deadly sticks/clubs. After all, only one blow to the head might have been deadly. What a crucible for evolution. Thus we stopped evolving against other animals & started evolving against each other.

Meat for sex

Chimpanzees (but not bonobos) have been seen to hunt other monkeys (colobus monkeys) in packs. Then they exchange the monkey meat for sexual privileges with females. And because this exists in both chimps and humans, we can say that it is a behavior that existed before the great human leap. (also see 'Meat for sex in chimpanzees' in Matt Ridley, *Origins of Virtue*.)

Now the females that were potentially receptive to sex all the time got fed more often. This caused these female lines to out-survive the others, especially during famines. This is why both humans and bonobos females are always potentially receptive to mating. On top of this, these meat-for-sex females were mating with the males which were most successful at using tools and thinking and thus their offspring were better. Thus the meat for sex behavior took over as a definitive characteristic of our species early on.

Undefeatable

Once the battle for pack supremacy led the chimps to any sort of dexterity with their sticks they quickly became a species that no predator would go near. After all, how does any lone animal attack 40 (let alone 4) enraged stick bearing chimps? The answer is that stick-armed chimps were like a hornet's nest, (and a smart and adaptable one that) best avoided by ALL predators. Thus they would all run from our ancestors when we showed up screeching at their kills.

Onto the savannah

Once defensive supremacy was mostly

achieved, there was little need to stay near trees. So troops of our ancestors started venturing onto the African savannah. And these could go anywhere without danger as a troop. So they spread out in troops, or proto-tribes, over the meat-rich savannah of Africa.

Aggressive scavenging

Early proto-humans as troops of armed prey thieves

Imagine a hungry troop of 40 slow moving semi-upright chimps walking and scooting across the savannah. And they are still not totally comfortable walking upright all the time. These guys are way too slow to hunt anything. But hunting was not how they fed. See, in addition to being the undefeatable on the defensive, our ancestors were undefeatable in any spot they cared to occupy and make their own, thanks to the sticks they were carrying.

Early on, they would become instantly hungry and enraged when they found another animal's kill. They were hungry, and they wanted that meat, and all 30 were swinging their sticks up and down, beating the ground. And all 30 were chimp-screeching, drawing ever closer to the predator. And finally, one of the stick ends come down across the back of the cat, and then another. Then the cat is gone. The cat runs off from his kill in fear. Then from that day forward, the cat is scared by chimp screeching.

So our species didn't actually start as hunters, but hunter harassers, or armed prey robbers. We were too slow to be hunter/ predators ourselves at first, but a troop of enraged male chimps swinging sticks were able to take and occupy pretty much any territory they cared to, regardless of what predators were dining there.

Armed prey robbery

It is easy to drive lions off a kill today. There is a BBC video of this, where three African tribesmen just confidently walk up to lion kill and drive the lions off. Then they slice off a haunch and walk away. Apparently this practice is quite widespread, and quite ancient. And 30 proto-humans doing this with broomsticks would not have even had to worry about the lions coming back.

Plagues and Peoples, Wm. H. McNeil, P.20
["Big game hunting by humans started in Africa](#)

[something like half a million years ago."](#) [What about driving predators off their prey?]

The Chimps suddenly became hugely successful

Once the stick-carrying chimps wandered into this aggressive scavenging niche, the food inputs for our species just exploded. Instead of being this marginal species that hunted a bit and monkeyed its way into the left-over macro-fruit of the jungle, they were now living off of the meat energy of the immense herds of the grasslands. And best of all, they didn't even have to worry about chasing down and killing the prey. All they had to do was follow the real predators and wait for them to make a kill, and then get to the kill site before the real predator ate too much. With all this food, the size of the ape breeding population, or breeding network exploded. And thanks to the scaling of the breeding network, evolutionary speed, or rather, adaptation speed increased at an exponent of the size of the network. So adaptation time accelerated exponentially.

Did our ancestors cause lions to hunt in groups?

Look at how lions hunt in packs. Perhaps this behavior unique among cats came from early proto-humans driving lone lions off their prey. In this way, the lions could certainly be more formidable, but perhaps more importantly, they could consume more of their prey before the humans arrived. This is why the bushmen run to that lion kill on Youtube. It is so the 8 hungry lions don't eat everything. Here it seems that lion prides may have been a response to human parasitism. From here it seems reasonable to ask if lions were the predator most affected by our aggressive- scavenging ancestors.

Out of Africa

It is well known that most recent speciation happens in Africa. This is because Africa is by far the largest area that is both warm and wet during ice ages. There is a worldwide reduction in evaporation and wind during ice ages, this makes much of South America a desert. So during ice ages, Africa alone can support the large ice-age breeding networks where evolutionary time occurs faster. Thus evolutionary time moves faster in Africa during ice ages, which amounted to some 92%± of the planet's recent time judging from the ice core

data. And over the past 2 million years there would have been some 18 ice ages.

Then during warm ages, when the entire world can support large breeding populations, the (then) more advanced African varieties spread all over the world, mingling with the more primitive local populations. This would happen at the beginning of a giant surge in all populations worldwide among both humans and animals.

Now this probably happened with humans to varying degrees in the 18 ice ages of the past 2 million years. Here we imagine nomadic proto-humans repeatedly wandered out of Africa in search of game. These each mingled with the less-advanced locals. And in general, and with many exceptions, the farther they roamed, the more advanced they were. And when they wandered 'Out of Africa' the slower evolving small networks outside of Africa were in general no competition for the African males who were about $5.5\% \pm$ more evolved ($1 \div 18 = 5.5\%$) than the old humanoids. And this has happened to some degree around 18 times over the past 2 million years. Here is why pretty much all the fossil evidence of early hominids found outside of Africa is for the most part an evolutionary dead end.

It should also be noted that the current Holocene warm age has been particularly long and mankind has thus evolved particularly far from this reality. However, we should expect that in previous, shorter ice ages, the spread of African genetic material was not nearly as complete.

New mind, same body

At the end of each ice age, there were always bands of advanced African emigrants that encountered the primitives living outside Africa. These new African emigrants were smarter and more advanced and would breed very successfully with the locals, however, they were still just tiny populations wherever they went. So their physical characteristics were quickly lost in the gene pool. All that was left was the beneficial mental traits that brought survival to their progeny. Here we imagine their advanced mind prevailed over the less advanced locals, while physically the local population swallowed-up the outsiders and remained unchanged.

Chimps poised just before the wormhole

Chimps are so close to keeping a stick. Here we see a creature poised on the threshold to something that will transform their species. Perhaps chimps did not cross the threshold once, but repeatedly. Perhaps they crossed thousands of times over the past 6-million years and perhaps 55 warm ages.

The thing is, however, more evolved stick carriers were already on the savannah. And these treated the new stick carriers with zero sympathy. In fact, the more advanced stick carriers would simply massacre the new ones. And this is why chimps are poised at the threshold of the great leap. It is because whenever the behavior takes off (as it perhaps does repeatedly) it encounters an older and much better adapted breeding network in the same niche. So we have men and chimps, and nothing in between.

The chimpanzee stick-violence experiment

We should condition a small chimp culture to carry sticks and watch them. It is a bit inhumane, but it must be done. We will learn vitally important things from it. And we should keep the experiment going for some generations on an island. How fast do they evolve?

McNeil, Plagues and peoples

"Slaughter of man by man probably took over an equivalent demographic role, as least from the time when all suitable territory within the favorable savanna lands had been pre-empted by human hunting bands and they began to rival one another"

McNeil, Plagues and peoples

"Survival was more likely for the more formidable in battle, as well as for the more efficient in the hunt."

Photo morph

Let's show an upright chimp morphed into a man over 111 hours. To indicate the passage of each generation, let's make the start of every generation at full brightness, but at the end of each generation the brightness will fade to 20%.

This way there will be a flickering and each flicker will represent a generation. This is how we get people make people grasp how evolution works over the millennia. Let's have this 111-hours represent 6 million years. And let's take for our generational length 15 years, because

both chimp and human females have historically born children at age 14 or 15. So in the past 6 million years, there have been around 400,000 generations. If we say that each second represents one generation; it would take 400,000 seconds to show. That is 6,666 minutes, or 111.1 hours, or 4 days and 15 hours. Please do this starting on every January 1, and broadcast it all over the internet. This will give the world a feeling of how many generations it took for man to evolve from chimpanzee-like ape.

Chimps

They live for over 60 years in captivity
Most females have their first child at age 14
Gestation is 8.5 months
They are independent by age 6
Average troop size is 15 to 120
Males form alliances
The alpha male sires most of the offspring
They use rocks as hammers
They use leaves as sponges
They use twigs to fish for termites.
They have opposable thumbs
They engage in coordinated hunting
They eat 25 species including red colobus monkeys
They raid other chimp communities and eat their victims
Chimpanzees are cannibals.
We see them dragging sticks and branches in videos
They flail branches in a not quite effective way at times

Bonobos

Females share food
There are no male alliances
No alpha males
Bonobos have sex every day, but chimps only part of the month
They drag branches
Females are in charge

PLAGUE AND POISONING

Seneca, On Earthquakes, 1

"A season of pestilence may drain a city of its inhabitants, but never does away with them altogether."

Pliny, Natural History 11.89

"The Psylli [fleas] often filled Italy with poisonous creatures [micro-organisms] from other countries so that they could make money at the expense of other people's misery. They tried to introduce scorpions, but they could not survive the climate north of Sicily." [Gr. psyllid = fleas and lice.]

Psyllium the laxative

Few people are able to withstand a tablespoon of psyllium seeds. Funny how this plant's name sounds just like fleas. Here it looks like someone was adding a little bit of psyllium to the grain when they wanted to give a people "fleas" or "lice".

William Bullein, A Dialogue against the Pestilence, 1573

"If a plague ensues, it is no great loss: It delivers the poor from their pain and misery into a better world. ... In such plagues our poor people benefit greatly. Their loss is our good fortune: When they become naked, we then are clothed against their will. With their alms and doles we are relieved. Their sickness is our health, their death our life. ... And we beggars take little notice of these dead people, except to resist or struggle against them. In fact, we look for clothing in death when in life, the owners would never be parted from them. God send them to me." [Bullein is gr. for bulling or pulling]

William Bullein, A Dialogue against the Pestilence, 1573

"And besides us pakers many other men experience good luck: Vicars, parish clerks and bell-men; and frequently estate executors benefit from this game."

[1] 2,000 years ago Juvenal wrote of legacy hunters.

2) Recently we see a film called Grand Budapest Hotel which looked much like a guide to help Arabs in their efforts to obtain legacies.

3) Paki isn't Pakistani but Peh•aki = say•point = haremi.

4)]

Paul Hentzner, Travels in England, 1598

[This was written 10 years after the English defeated the Spanish armada and became the dominant world power. Hentz•ner = hence•ner. It is like Lawrence = al•our•hence]

"...everywhere... the English are constantly smoking the Nicotian [nico•ti'un= victory•yours]

weed which in America is called Tobaca - others call it Patum [Peh•a•ton=say•a•lot] - and generally, in this manner; they have pipes on purpose made of clay, into the farther end of which they put the herb, so dry that it may be rubbed into powder, and lighting it, they draw the smoke into their mouths, which they puff out again through their nostrils, like funnels, along with it plenty of phlegm and defluxion from the head."

Christopher Marlowe, Tamburlaine II, 3.4.57-60

"Rhamnusia bears [carries] a helmet full of blood
And strews the way with the brains of
slaughtered men;
By whose proud side the ugly Furies run
Listening when he asks them to plague the
world"

[Rhamnusia= Nemesis, goddess of vengeance.]

The enemies of Arabs Inc. always suffer plagues

Looking through history, it is notable how many times the Mideast's enemies suffer plagues, disease and poisoning right when they became a threat to the Mideast. It is also notable that the two main outbreaks of bubonic plague came when Arabia was seriously threatened.

EPI-DEMICS on the DEMOS

The very word EPIDEMIC tells us a great deal about our parasite's involvement in causing PLAGUES or pull•aks. Epi = upon and demos= the people, so an epidemic is something UPON the DEMOS.

You all need to be aware that they caused pretty much all the really bad plagues of the past. They are at war with you, you know, an undeclared, underhanded, war to kill you off so there is more for them. Can you all understand this?

PLAGUING and PLAGIARIZING

Plagiarize is not to steal another's ideas, but to cause a plague, It is not a word about academics either, but one about epidemics. And to plague someone is not to bedevil or dog someone, but to give them a dose. And Fr. Plage is the plague zone, the area plagued with mosquitos, the mosquito coast, and also the area plagued by tsunamis.

Herman Melville, Moby Dick, Ch. 91

"Worst than an Assyrian city in the plague, when the living are incompetent to bury the departed." [How would Melville know, how would anyone know, unless they kept records on how the plague affected Assyrian cities.]

The mange

There are two varieties of mange, demodectic and sarcoptic. DEMO•DECTIC mange comes from Gr. DEMOS=the people + Gr. DIEKTOS=demonstrative: this mange affected primarily the head. SARCOPTIC mange comes from Gr. SARX=flesh + OPTIC=to see. So the demodectic mange seems to have been to demonstrate 'gods' power to a city, while the sarcoptic mange was the mange for a single problem person.

Christopher Marlowe, Jew of Malta, c. 1590, 2.1.1

"Thus like the sad presaging raven that tolls
The sick man's passport [to heaven] in her beak
And in the shadow of the silent night
Does shake contagion from her sable wings
Vexed and tormented runs poor Bar•abas
[Bar•arabs]

With fatal curses towards these Christians."

[From this vantage point, the phrase "passenger pigeon" makes sense. This bird was according to the Apple dictionary "noted for its long migrations in huge flocks. It was relentlessly hunted, the last individual dying in captivity in 1914". Let's connect the dots with the quote above. Here imagine a cage full of pigeons collected from each of the major European and Asian cities and brought to some deserted Mediterranean island where they were housed among the clothing from a variety of plague victims. (The clothing was sprinkled with bird seed and brought in well sealed paper flea bags) Someone then dumps the bags through a hole in the roof so they break open when they hit the floor. The hungry birds go after the seeds and infect themselves with the hungry fleas and lice. Then the passenger pigeons are released to infect the world.]

Diseases in History, Cartwright and Biddiss, P9

"A 17th century Londoner existed in conditions which would hardly have been tolerated by a 1st century Roman, but they men on one common ground: Neither knew the cause of disease. If the seemingly clean water that flowed along the

Roman aqueduct happened to come from a contaminated source, then the Roman was as much at risk as the Londoner who drew his supply directly from the muddy Thames. This lack of essential knowledge rendered the magnificent health measures of Imperial Rome entirely useless [or easy to overcome] during the long years of her plague-ridden decadence."

Plagues and Peoples, Wm.H. McNeil, Ch.2

"Protecting herds and crops from animal predators was not a serious problem for skilled hunters, though it required perpetual vigilance. Protection from other men, however, was a different matter, and efforts to achieve safety from human marauders proved the chief stimulus to political organization—a process by no means completed yet." [Note the title of this book.]

Scurvy

Scurvy plagued sailors until the end of the 1700s when ships started carrying citrus. These were the sailors that were frequently going around the Mideast's spice monopoly. Strangely, 'the dreaded scurvy' (a terror) would often set in a couple weeks after the start of the journey; and was remarkably deadly

Now SCURVY is well known to result from a deficiency of vitamin C or A•S•COR•BIC acid; a substance that would have been A•S•COR•BUTIC acid in the old days when scurvy was known as S•COR•BUTUS. But what is S•COR•BUTIS? Is that not the disease of S•CORE•BITIS, or NO•CORE•BITE? the disease that afflicts all those who are not with the world's CORE in the land of no resources?

Why didn't people get scurvy in Ireland before the potato famine? They were only eating potatoes. What about in all those places and times when people only ate one staple all winter? it is not hard to find situations where people did perfectly fine for months on end without any vitamin C in their diets. Why only get scurvy if you are on board a ship that was competing with the land of no resources? Why get it so fast?

I bet that scurvy can be induced by the addition of some basic chemical to the diet. I don't know what that chemical is, but I bet it something basic like salt peter (sal petra) or calcium carbonate. It is notable how hard it is to get an adequate dose of Calcium today, while vitamin C is dumped in so many foods for no

real reason. Vitamin C has also been dumped into many TV ads for no real reason. Maybe someone doesn't want us to find out how easy it is to induce scurvy and play a SCURVY TRICK on some people.

They are often molested with the scurvy, said to have first crept into England with the Norman Conquest. - Paul Hantzner, Travels to England 159

Herman Melville, Moby Dick, Sunset, Ch. 37

"Come forth from behind your cotton bags! I have no long gun to reach ye. Come, Ahab's compliments to ye; come and see if ye can swerve me. Swerve me? Ye cannot swerve me, else ye swerve yourselves! man has ye there. Swerve me? The path to my fixed purpose is laid with iron rails, whereupon my soul is grooved to run. Over unsounded gorges, through the rifled hearts of mountains, under torrents' beds, unerringly I rush! Naught's and obstacle, naught's an angel to the iron way!" [There is something about swerving, curving and going straight here and it is a book about boating. Maybe scurvy wasn't really a disease, but an indication that the Arabs got aboard their ship. Once aboard they put slow poison in the food and distorted the navigation system which was manufactured by Arab companies and designed to facilitate sabre•tage. Thus scurvy isn't perhaps really a disease, but a navigation problem called curvy, a failure of the navigation system combined with slow poison in the provisions."]

KARPO•HYDRATES

Gr. karpō- fruit + hudr = water. fruit or perhaps citrus juice

Canal plagues

The British had great difficulty finding workers for the Suez canal project (1859-1869). When they finally did recruit workers the death rates were around 1% per year due to waves of infectious disease like cholera, which is spread by contaminated water. A cholera epidemic incidentally requires the sewage to mix back in with the drinking water. This was unlikely here because the drinking water had to be brought to the Red Sea in containers.

Anyway, after 5 years, the Egyptian government refused to supply workers and the British had to bring in equipment and workers to

complete the rest of the canal. It is worth noting that the Suez canal eliminated much of Arabia's reason to exist, by permitting ships to simply sail past.

Here we must note the similarities with the Panama Canal; built 1881-1889 by Ferdinand de Lesseps, and abandoned until 1904 and then finished in 1914. The Panama Canal also suffered monstrous or absurd levels of death from infectious diseases. Incredibly they put the barracks on pools of still water to discourage ants and this water was an ideal breeding place for mosquitoes. It is obvious who was responsible for that act of sabotage.

The Panama Canal was a huge problem for the geopolitical agenda of Mideast Inc. because the east coast of America and the east coast of Asia are just about at opposite ends of the world and without a canal at Panama, all this trade goes past the Mideast. Here we understand all the shipping lost in the so-called Devil's triangle. It was the same people undeclared terrorism in an attempt to keep trade between the east coast of the Americas and the east coast of Asia from using the Panama Canal.

Around 60 AD, Antistius Vetus proposed a canal between the Moselle and Saone rivers, thus creating a water link between the Mediterranean and North Sea. The idea was however dropped because it would upset the people of Gaul for some reason. The canal at Corinth had been proposed by Demetrius, Caesar, Caligula and finally Nero, who actually started work. The canal however was not completed until modern times. Curiously the cape of Malea has always been a notorious hazard. Napoleon made the first serious modern proposal for a canal at Suez (c.1806). However the military genius gave up on the idea when his science people told him that the Red Sea was 10 meters higher than the Mediterranean, and building the canal would flood the Mediterranean.

Why did it take so long to realize that yellow fever was mosquito borne?

In 1807, [John Crawford](#) of Baltimore published a paper stating that mosquitos were responsible for malaria, yellow fever, and other disease. In 1848, [Joshua Nott](#) said the same thing. In 1853 [Louis Beauperthuy](#) said the same thing. Yet it was not until 1900 that [Walter Reed](#), an army surgeon figured out that yellow fever was was

carried by the *Aedes aegypti* mosquito. This was just after [Ronald Ross](#) showed that mosquitoes transmitted malaria in 1896. Notably, it was only 4 years later (1904) that the Panama canal was resumed by US president Roosevelt. So here we see how critical the true cause of Yellow Fever was to the future of the land of no resources.

It is also curious that Lucille Le Sueur born 1908 should choose the name [Joan Crawford](#).

Yellow J-ACK = the old name of yellow fever

Yellow fever, or the "American plague" struck the Bay Colony in 1647, only 27 years after the Pilgrims arrived in Massachusetts. Yellow also fever struck Philadelphia (at the time the capital of the United States) in 1793, three years after Washington D.C was founded. Yellow fever was thus the main excuse for moving the nation's capital far from any population US population center.

The strange name of malaria

Supposedly it was from bad air, from living around the swamp, where all the Mideast traders lived. This was propaganda to keep outsiders from living near the action.

The sea air does not make you healthy

This meme is from the parasite. The Arabs would release diseases on inland communities and spare the coastal area. Thus they used to drive the best people to settle in jaws of death communities. Today they mostly use the media for this purpose.

Plasmodium falciparum = eff·al·aki·bar'um.

This is the more virulent and deadly form of malaria.

Diseases in History, Cartwright and Biddiss, P11

["In the 1st century BC, a severe type of malaria appeared in the agricultural districts around Rome and remained a problem for the next 500 years. The ultimate effects of this invasion were probably more catastrophic than the attacks of the Goths and Vandals. All the Campagna, the fertile lands of market gardens which supplied the city with fresh vegetables, went out of cultivation; the small farmers who tilled it added to the overcrowding of Rome and, of course, brought the infection with them. It is primarily](#)

due to malaria, though there may have been other reasons as well, that the live-birth rate of the Italo-Romans fell steeply at a time when the birth rate throughout the conquered lands of the empire was rising. Further, the chronic weakness and ill health caused by untreated malaria decreased life expectancy and enervated the nation. By the fourth century AD, the mighty fighting power of the legions was no longer Italian; not only men but officers were drawn from Germanic tribes. Possibly malaria, rather than decadent luxury imported from the East, accounted for the slackness of spirit which characterized the later years of Rome.

The second danger came from the remote East. Towards the end of the 1st century AD [right after Judaea was raised], a warlike, merciless race, riding on stout ponies, emerged from the region of Mongolia over the steppes into south-east Europe. This exodus was probably dictated by disease or famine...."

Natural pyrethroids

There all these supposedly natural ways to drive mosquitos away. And people in some parts of the world drink chrysanthemum tea. Funny how nobody sells natural pyrethroids for our clothing.

Pyrethroids = pyre•eth•our•oids = pyre•go•our•form

This is the name of chemical in Chrys•anthem•ums = cori's•flowers that most modern pesticides are derived from. Clearly the Arab parasite did not want this knowledge getting out (like with firearms). Clearly it wanted to use its germ weapons on its slave states — races unable to muster resolve to "drain the swamp". Clearly the Mideast is behind most plagues that mankind has suffered — just as it was behind the suppression of pyrethroid knowledge.

Deadly malaria

Malaria infected 214 million people in 2015 and killed more than 430,000

Why don't babies under 6 months get malaria?

Draining the swamp

This is our parasite's secret metaphor for our ability to take action with them resisting. It is the easiest thing in the world for a community to cut some low tide channels in the sand and muck to

drain a nearby swamp, to let the salt water in and to reduce the mosquito population, and to reduce the spread of mosquito-borne illnesses that might kill 1:10 people. This is a great metaphor.

And it is important to realize that the parasite has always struggled against our efforts to drain the swamp because it enjoyed the ability to distract us with a mosquito-born epidemic now and then.

Now I would suggest that Rome suffered from SWAMP SYNDROME for 5-whole years between the great fire of Rome — the September 11 of the day — and when they finally managed to use their army on the Judaeans that had not fled.

Apple dictionary DURA MATER

"from medieval Latin, literally 'hard mother', translation of Arabic al-'umm al-jafiya 'coarse mother'." [that is al•umma al•J•fee•yours. L. durare=to endure, lasting. So DURA MATER = enduring mother, or Mideast Inc.]

The plague of Athens before its downfall

At the beginning of the Peloponnesian war (431-415 BC) we read about how Apollo smote free and democratic Athens with a terrible plague, when they started fighting the Spartan police state.

Thucydides, 430BC, 2.47-53, the plague in Athens

"Early the next summer, the Peloponnesians [Spartans] and their allies invaded Attica with 2/3 of their forces under the command of Archi•damus son of Zeusi•damus, king of the Lacedaemonians [Spartans], as they had done the year before, and settled down to devastate [de•waste•ate] the countryside [near Athens]. They had not been many days in Attica [the area around Athens] before the Athenians began to be attacked by the plague. This malady is supposed to have broken out before at Lemnos [an island at the mouth of the Black Sea] and in many other places, but an epidemic on so great a scale and so destructive of life had never been heard of anywhere. The doctors were at first quite unable to cope with it, due to their ignorance of its character. The mortality was actually heaviest among them, because they exposed themselves most to infection. Neither medicine, nor any other worldly science helped the sufferers. And prayers of intercession, the

consultation of oracles and all the resorts of religion proved equally ineffective, until at last they [the infected] were so completely overwhelmed by their sufferings that they sank into apathy.

The epidemic is supposed to have started in the Egyptian Sudan, and from there to have traveled to Egypt, North Africa and over the greater part of the Persian dominions. Its onslaught took Athens unawares. The first cases occurred in the [port of] Piraeus, which gave rise to a story that the Peloponnesians had poisoned the reservoirs [wells. The first trick of the Arabs, the oldest trick in the book was probably poisoning wells with bacteria.], the present wells were not yet in existence. Later it made its way from the port to the city, and the death count grew much higher. I shall leave it to other writers, professional or amateur, to make their own speculations regarding the origin of the disease and its causes (if causes can be suggested of sufficient potency to account for so great a disturbance in the order of nature), and shall confine my account to an objective description, particularly of the symptoms which would assist those instructed in them to diagnose the plague correctly if it were to break out again. ...

Healthy people sickened quite unaccountably and with no warning at all. The first symptoms were...

The well to do were cut off in the twinkling of an eye and many poor people suddenly became rich. The inevitable lesson was to spend quickly and spend on pleasure, if life and wealth were transient things. The will to persevere in the recognized paths of honor disappeared in the uncertainty whether death would not intervene before the goal was achieved. The place of honor and welfare was usurped by the pleasure of the moment and everything that contributed to it. The fear of the gods and the laws of Man stopped inhibiting people. Since death descended alike upon the just and unjust, there seemed no reason to choose good over evil. Criminals no longer expected to live to be convicted and sentenced, or, rather they felt that the extreme penalty was already suspended over their heads and that life should be made to yield some enjoyment before the blow descended."

The poisoning of 321BC

In 331BC, someone was fatally poisoning the

powerful and upper classes of Roman society. Eventually Quintus Fabius Maximus discovered that two women, Cornelia and Sergia were poisoning the Romans. The women drank their own poison before anything else could be discovered. In 321BC, Rome suffered a much more severe poisoning episode. This second episode was during a war with the Samnites of southern Italy, a mostly "Greek" region. The poisonings also bracket the 331-323 BC conquest of Alexander the Great.

Again, here is Herodotus (H5, 92), "Thrasylbulus invited the [messenger] to walk with him from the city to a field where corn was growing. As he passed through the cornfield, continually asking questions about why the messenger had come to him from Corinth, he kept cutting off all the tallest/ best stalks of corn which he could see, and throwing them away, until the finest and best-grown [aristo] part of the crop [generation] was ruined."

Tacitus, Histories, 4.1

"Whenever a man of tall and military appearance came in sight, they cut him down regardless of whether he was a soldier or civilian."

Arnobius of Sicca (Tunisia), c.295AD, Adversus Nationes, 1.64

"Your tyrants and kings, who, having laid aside the fear of the gods, plunder and pillage the votive treasuries of temples; and by proscriptions, exiles, and murders denude states of their aristocracy [best born or first born].

Xenophon, Persian Expedition 3.2

"You can see that our enemies ... did not dare to make war on us until they had captured our generals... because they thought that, so long as we had commanders... we were capable of victory. They thought that we would collapse from lack of control and lack of discipline once we lost our commanders."

Bible, Exodus 11:1

[How do you kill everyone's first born? How do you tell who is a first born child? How do you tell which is a first born cow? Maybe the following is about killing the best born, not killing the first born. Basically the Arabians started out killing the best part of their host's society so they would have an easier time dominating it as a parasite race. And once they had started out down this path, they never stopped.]

And Moses said, Thus said the Lord:
About midnight I will go out in the midst of Egypt
and all the firstborn [best born] in the land of
Egypt shall die, from the firstborn [best born] of
Pharaoh that sits upon his throne, even unto the
firstborn [best born] of the maidservant that is
behind in the mill and all the firstborn [best born]
of the beasts...

I will pass through the land of Egypt this night,
and will smite all the firstborn [best born] in the
land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against
all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgement;
for I am the Lord...

And it came to pass, that at midnight the
Lord smote all the firstborn [best born] in the
land of Egypt, from the firstborn [best born] of
the Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the
firstborn [best born] of the captive that was in
the dungeon; and all the firstborn [best born 9th
mention] cattle. And Pharaoh got up at night. He
and all his servants, and all the Egyptians, and
there was a great cry in Egypt, for there was not
a house where there was not one dead. And he
[the Pharaoh] called for Moses and Aaron that
night and said, wake up and leave my people,
both you and the Israelites. Go and serve the
Lord as you have said. Also take your flocks
and your herds as you have requested and be
gone, and bless me also. And the Egyptians
were urging the [Hebrew] people to get out fast,
for they said, 'We will all be dead men [soon]...

The plague of 165 AD

165 AD, Lucius Verus (Marcus Aurelius' co-emperor) captures and sacks the Parthian capital of Ctesiphon, near Baghdad. It also coincides with the rebellion of Judas Maccabeus in 167 AD. In 167 Roman legions brought back a plague from the eastern provinces and this weakened the ability of the empire to defend itself. In 168 while the plague is raging throughout the empire, we see barbarian tribes invading Italy for the first time in over 200 years; apparently with no fear of the plague. It took until the early 170s to get the barbarian invaders out of Italy. Rome in fact was struck by a series of plagues starting around this time that some sources say it never recovered from. (see honestiores and humiliores, also Verus Aurelius in Procopius).

SATURNINE: L. saturninus = of Saturn, and we know that many wealthy Romans died of lead poisoning. Today the Saturnine means slow,

gloomy, dark in coloring, moody or mysterious. But the old alchemical name for LEAD was SATURN, and the name for LEAD POISONING was SATURNISM. A SATURNINE PERSON was once someone poisoned by lead. Today the word has been altered to mean simply a moody character. Was someone poisoning the best wine in Rome? Is that same someone doing the same thing today with luxury foods?

How could lead be so common?

Funny how they put tetraethyl lead in gasoline, paint, pipes, bowls, pewter, ceramic glaze, wine cork wrappers and make up. Funny how there was arsenic in the makeup, and funny how some lipsticks were chelating or key-lating.

What percent of Ancient Amphora shards test positive for lead?

Lumbago or plumbago?

Lumbago is a cover word for back pain. Plumbago is the 'old-fashioned' term for lead ore'. However intersecting these two meanings leads us to see plumbago as 'lead disease'.

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, c. 60 BC, 5.1242

[Archaeologists have found numerous lead bowls in and around Mesopotamia pre-dating Lucretius by over 1,000 years. So the parasite knew very well about the toxicity of lead. Here we must note the way the Romans built numerous aqueducts to get their drinking water from safe places upstream. Yet despite this, the rich used lead pipes to convey the water in their homes. Also of note is the way that lead was added to gasoline and paint until the 1970s and it was used to cap wine bottles for the rich until the late 1980s.

As follows is some obvious disinformation about where Mideast commodities come from, how they are extracted and how they are refined. They are advising the ignorant people of their host society to go start forest fires in the house of the host to find their gold/silver/iron/tin/lead/ petroleum, whatever.

Also note how many times 'Lucretius' mentions starting forest fires. When you see stupid things repeated, it is a fairly certain indicator of disinformation and propaganda. This seems to be in support of the brotherly firewood racket.]

"We next come to the discovery of copper, gold,

iron, weighty silver and useful lead. This occurred when mountain fires had consumed huge forests in a blaze. The blaze may have been started by a stroke of lightning, or by men who had employed fire to scare their enemies in some wood-land war, or were tempted by the fertility of the country to enlarge their farm or grazing lands and make the wilds useful. Or they may have wished to kill the forest beasts and profit by their spoils; for hunting by means of snare and fire developed earlier than fencing around a glade with nets and driving the game with dogs. Let us take it, then, that for one reason or another, no matter what, a fierce conflagration, roaring balefully, has devoured a forest down to the roots and roasted the earth with a penetrative fire. Out of the melted veins there would flow into hollows on the earth's surface a convergent stream of silver, gold, copper and lead. Afterwards, when men saw these lying solidified on the earth and flashing with glittering color, they would be tempted by their attractive luster and polish to pick them up."

Gr. molubdos= lead

Gr. molubdaina = plummet, downfall

Laws of Manu 4.103

"Manu has said that when there is lightning, thunder, and rain, or meteor showers [i.e. when someone gets shot before there were firearms], on these days there should be no prayers. If these things occur right when the fires [the brush and crop fires the Arabs were constantly setting] come back to life, or when rain clouds appear in the wrong season, [i.e. the sound of lightning/gunfire] there should be no prayers. When there is a destructive storm, an earthquake, or an eclipse... But when there is the sound of lightning and thunder as the fires come back to life, there should be no prayer"

[Here is an ancient Bible-like document from ancient India. It goes out of its way to explain away the sound of firearms as lightning/thunder without rain. It also hints at arson — in the form of regular forrest/brush/crop fires. Also, it appears that the priests were doing this, because they they did not have to officiate any prayers on these days.]

CERUSE

This was lead makeup. It was used to make the skin white and caused lead poisoning.

Intersecting lead

Intersect LEADER and LEAD MAN with the people the parasite would poison with LEAD. What is a LEADER and a LEAD MAN but the guy getting the LEAD in his diet. A LEAD is the distance advanced by a screw in one turn. Does LEAD ASTRAY come from poisoning or LEADING A STRAY (someone straying from the flock)?

We'll put some LEAD IN YOU and make you dance (to our drumbeat). When someone is LEAD DOWN THE GARDEN PATH, it is the g•ard'n peh•eth they are lead down. Regarding, YOU WANNA GET THE LEAD OUT, this was perhaps a threat about not removing the lead from their diet. Strange how lead has so many blurds=blurring words.

Lucretius, 430BC, On the Nature of the Universe, 1.936 and 4.11

"When doctors wish to treat children with a nasty dose of wormwood/ absinthe, they first smear the rim of the cup with sweet honey. The children, too young as yet for foresight, are lured by the sweetness at their lips into swallowing the bitter drink." [Here we see how Roman doctors were giving absinthe to children. You know, it is just the strangest thing how modern medicine has conducted no proper clinical trials of this ancient drug. We don't even know that it does 'rot you brain' for sure — although here in the Lucretius gazette, they mention wormwood 4 times. Perhaps we should give some absinthe to some death-row inmates and volunteers with terminal illnesses for a year or three. Maybe it is a valuable drug. then again maybe Ab•synth means away-from•putting-things-together and is a mind rotting poison]

Anti-dote, epi-dote & epi-demic

To dote is to be feeble-minded. In Middle English, it meant to talk foolishly. The anti-dote is what you took not to dote. An epi-dote was apparently like an epi-demic, something that places the dote upon someone.

Food poisoning

Here is the most logical term for someone poisoning our food. Strange how we can't use it because it means something similar, a term for getting really sick by eating something spoiled.

Poison Tylenol

In the 1980s, someone was poisoning Tylenol.

They didn't much poison anything else, but they poisoned Tylenol a few times. Now the funny thing is that acetaminophen is toxic to the liver if you exceed the recommended daily dosage or mix the stuff with alcohol.

Tylenol and liver failure

Supposedly, according to the journal of Hepatology (2005), more than 40% of acute liver failure were caused by acetaminophen overdose. It would probably be a good idea if society:

- 1) Stopped allowing acetaminophen, ibuprofen and aspirin containing drugs to be sold under different names, something that leads to unintentional overdose.
- 2) Stopped allowing acetaminophen to be mixed with other drugs and sold for various purposes.
- 3) Explain how acetaminophen interacts with alcohol and is hard on one's liver.

Reye's syndrome = "king's syndrome" = a life-threatening metabolic disorder in young children, of uncertain cause but sometimes precipitated by aspirin and involving encephalitis and liver failure. It is supposedly named after Ralph D. K. Reye (1912–78), an Australian pediatrician. It is new king's syndrome or (de•ak•rey syndrome) The liver damage is from whatever they poison our bright children with. And very often, these Rey's children are the children of Brothers. They are the Hebrew foreskins (ex•bar•oo fore•kins) that get trimmed when they are 7 days (years) old.

Stop calling it fatty liver

The fattiness is of not importance, it is a blurd to cover up the true nature of liver damage. The term is an example of the Arabs taking something very important and hiding it so you can't realize how important it is. It is them hiding how they are wearing you down in a way that was impossible to discern until the advent of modern resonance scanning.

To be safe, we should probably scan the livers of all our bright kids every year. It is just so easy to do. It only takes 5-minutes. And it can be done by a technician that can indicate the damage by percent. This will make the Arabs afraid to harm our livers because the damage they cause will no longer be invisible and vague. In fact, it will probably come out on statistics.

Annual liver scans for teens and twents

What a thing this would be if our youth could see the damage that a month-long drinking binge did to their liver and their life force. Yes it grows back, but it doesn't keep growing back forever. It is like when you sun-burn you skin too many times, it degenerates.

A twin and sibling study

Let's see some twins where one drinks a lot and the other doesn't. Let's see them age over time. Let's give each twin two-weeks pay to walk an edge distance for their age. Let's film them and see how they look afterwards.

The right way to do non-prescription drugs

Let drug companies make acetaminophen, ibuprofen, guaifenesin, etc. only as generics in single drug 'mixtures'. Require that no confusing brand names be used.

Healthy Muslims, sick Chrisitans

In Byzantine times, Anastasius of Sinai explained why the Christians suffered from so many diseases while the Muslims and Jews are relatively disease free. Apparently it was the air, the diet and the faulty religion. At the same time there are also voices asking why the Muslims are so successful on the field of battle. Never does anyone suggest that the Mideast was/is not fighting fair, that the parasite was using germ warfare on the host's cells.

A little statistical analysis

Are Arabs today generally spared from certain diseases?

Do our smartest and best tend to suffer from certain diseases that spare their Arab counterparts?

Tropical diseases

These are not diseases of the tropics, but diseases to Gr. trope = transform our society. So the term "TROPICAL DISEASES" describes weapons, and germ warfare is obviously an age old thing for TOPIARY or TROPIARY on our tree. Here we realize that we must inoculate against smallpox and we must aggressively work to eradicate all TROPICAL DISEASES.

Canopy beds

Gr. konopos = mosquito. So a canopy bed is obviously a bed with a mosquito net. Strange how canopy become an ornamental cloth.

Profitable mosquitos

In the Apple dictionary, under canopy, we see how Gr. KONOPOS = mosquito. There is also the A•NOPHELES mosquitoes (culi•cidae a•nopheles) which is famous for spreading malaria. Both insect varieties get their name from Gr. NOPHELES = lucrative, profitable, fruitful or money making. One is the with•profit mosquito and the other the non•profit mosquito.

Galen and Miasma

The Arabs used to say that perfume prevented malaria

It should be remembered that the prevailing wisdom until about 250 years ago was that bad odors caused disease. It was also held that Arab perfume was the best way to prevent disease. No kidding. In the 1700s, the book and pamphlet based media pretty-much ignored mosquitos, and said it was bad smells that caused the Malaria and Yellow Fever, and all the other mosquito-borne diseases. And again, they held that the best cure for the bad smell was Arab perfume.

They thought this mostly because Galen of Pergamum (129-199AD), the most renown ancient medical writer taught that disease came from miasma, or putrid air. Galen wrote that it was the bad smell that spread illness, and to avoid illness, one could either not breathe the bad smell, or cover it with incense or perfume. It is pretty obvious that Galen of Pergamum (northwest Turkey) was just self-serving Mideast propaganda, getting people to buy the Mideast's expensive incense, perfume and spice. But the real question is whether agents from the land of no resources were spreading malarial nopheles mosquitoes to bump up sales of perfume as a quack medicine against miasma.

Plague Eras

In the 200s and 300s AD, while the land of no resources was on the run, there were a number of deadly plagues that hit Rome. Then, during the dark ages, when the land of no resources was in control, Europe were relatively disease free, even if Europeans were dying very young from the abysmal slave-like conditions. Then between 1347 and 1498, we see another age of disease. Then the plagues slow markedly once there is no more point to them, after 1498, when Vasco da Gama sailed around the Mideast.

Now some might argue that the

European traders moved faster than the Mideast traders and this is why diseases spread about the planet. But if this is the case, why wasn't there a wave of diseases once the European sailors started shuttling between Europe and all parts of Asia in the 1500s? Apparently someone has been practicing germ warfare for a very long time.

The plague of Justinian

For most of the 500s, Byzantine Rome was in a state of war with the land of no resources as it attempted to push through to Asia once again. Byzantium was sending military forces to invade Arabia, and Arabia was infiltrating Constantinople as described in the Procopius gazette, which we will get to later. Constantinople was at first successful in Arabia, invading Yemen and pushing down from the so-called Fertile Crescent. But Arabia got a much needed 28-year 'time out' when the first recorded outbreak of the Bubonic plague just happened to strike the Egyptian port town of Pelusium in 542, the so-called Plague of Justinian. This was right where Byzantium would have been massing an invasion force. It is notable that this first outbreak of bubonic plague also leapfrogged thousands of miles to strike the one place that most threatening the land of no resources. It is also notable that the Arabians "set off" this weapon in their own front yard. unleashing it on the Egyptians, supposedly their own people.

Flea bags or flee bags

How did the Mideast brotherly agents infect the world with flea born diseases? They could have put a shirt from a dead victim in a tiny jar, with paper on the top, melted wax sealing the edges. But the jar seems like unnecessary weight and bulk. So let's get rid of the jar and keep only the paper. It would be a sort of envelope, a flea envelope, a FLEA BAG or FLEE BAG. If there was a small coin inside, it would be a DIE'EM BAG. What else could a flea bag be?

And what is a FLEA BAG HOTEL?

Maybe, it was a normal-priced outsider inn that the brothers regularly does with fleas and lice. A brother would have a look and drop a flea bag, maybe with a couple loose coin inside, so it would get opened. And this was of course unnecessary in the centuries when paper was scarce and valuable. This way all their competitors in intercity trade were more likely to

fall seriously ill from staying in the flea bag hotel. And also more likely to go home to recover, thus infecting their community. Here we also understand that a MOTEL is not a motor-hotel, but a hotel where you will find MOTS= dust or tiny bad things.

And is it a bag full of fleas, or a bag you drop and flee from? Maybe it is both. But any way we slice it, it is terribly incriminating that someone, anyone would use this word flea bags so often that it would become part of the English language, especially in relationship to lodging establishments for travelers competing with Mideast Inc., the travelers that don't overpay to stay in the "A-list", "Star-alliance", "Super-8", "Ill-ton" hotels that were always traditionally owned by Arabia and Mideast inc.

Fleas

The Arabic word for flea is BAR-GHOOT, but that seems to be a special sort of flea; a flea given away at something euphemistically called a FLEA MARKET because BAR = brother and GHOOT=COOTIES, or fleas/ lice. So BAR-GHOOTS are Brotherly fleas. Anyway, a BAR-GHOOT is the opposite of a BAR-GAIN where you gain, or profit from a trade with the Brotherhood's FLEA CIRCUS or FLEA RING.

Carried by rats, squirrels and other rodents

Funny how the media repeatedly says rat fleas when the plague is mostly caught through contact with squirrels. You think that might be Mideast Inc. "struggling" to preserve the usefulness of its plague weapon, even today?

The Black Death's guest appearance on House MD

There was surely propaganda here.

From the bazaar

Fr. Bezoar is an antidote. It comes from the Arabic BAZAHR related to Arabic BAZAAR = market. These words, BARGHOOT, BARGAIN, BAZAAR, and BEZOAR are except for their Mideast connections, linguistic orphans among the European languages.

My dog has fleas

What does this "song" mean? And **SICK AS A DOG** is a curious expression considering that we infidels are dogs in the eyes of the Mideast.

Tsetse sleeping sickness

DSC02374

Sleeping sickness is a counter attenuated predator disease. It produces no noticeable signs of sickness in the tsetse fly, or the pathogen's true hosts, the hoofed animals of the African savanna. It only affects the human/ proto-humans preying on the pathogen's true hosts. Thus by killing the predators of its true host it acts symbiotically with its true hosts.

Also notable is that some forms of sleeping sickness are fatal. However, they are less effective as a counter attenuated predator disease. Here we imagine that virulent varieties of most diseases pop up here and there like half-ton pumpkins pop up. But generally, because of the LAW OF ATTENUATION, they tend to attenuated towards making the predator sick rather than killing the predator at least to the extent they are passed from predator to predator, either directly or via a vector such as the tsetse fly.

It is notable that within the range of the tsetse fly, the African grasslands survive in a different state because of considerably lower human predation.

Plagues and Peoples, Wm. H. McNeil, P.19

"Without modern prophylaxis, humans simply cannot live in regions where the tsetse fly abounds. Hence, until very recently, the vast herds of these regions remained the prey of lions and of other well-adapted predators, but were spared more than casual contact with that far more destructive newcomer among the beasts of prey: humankind. If as seems almost certain, the trypanosome of sleeping sickness existed among the ungulate herds before our ancestors left their trees, the presence of this parasite must have set sharp limits upon the zones within which earliest humankind was able to take advantage of the abundance of game available on African grasslands. Conversely, within the tsetse's range, something resembling a pre-human ecological balance survives to the present."

The 2 reasons why Africa is home to the nastiest pathogens

1. Africa has the largest breeding populations in most ice ages and for this reason its species are most advanced, pathogens included.
2. Much more importantly: As cradle of mankind, Africa experienced the most human predation compared to the other continents. The

parasitic pathogens of Africa thus were selected to counter-attenuate and protect their true hosts from their new human predators.

Plague kills about 4 out of 5 victims today

Non intervention cases of plague have a 66-93% mortality rate today

Attenuation of pathogens

Epidemics are not simply copies of a single microbe. They are varied communities where some of the possible recombinations of the microbe kill rapidly, some slowly and some not at all. The microbes that kill before their hosts can make it to the next town obviously tend to travel more slowly. The microbes that kill more slowly thus spread faster into new territory and become the epidemic. The result is that the slower, and less deadly microbes out spread the more virulent varieties; thus reducing the virulence of the epidemic. Anyway, there is a nearly universal tendency for highly virulent infectious diseases to attenuate and become less deadly over time.

So, a new crossover pathogen like the bubonic plague that killed 90% of its victims (as reported in China of the early 1300s), did not travel very far from its (supposed) origin in central Asia. It was simply too virulent, right-away killing just about everyone who came in contact with it. But as the plague moved through a number of human communities, it must have become less deadly over time. This in fact did happen, and the plague of Europe killed around half of the population.

However, and here is the puzzling part, three years after arriving in Europe, the plague was killing just as high a percentage of the population in London as in Venice three years earlier. But then suddenly, the plague attenuates when it hits the unimportant backwaters of Europe. This is just not consistent with the natural progression of diseases. It is however consistent with flea bags filled with the most deadly and unattenuated strains of plague.

Marco Polo, Ch. 9

"In his country are... bears, foxes, wild asses, and plenty of sables, the same that produce the costly furs I have already told of. These are worth more than 1,000 bezants for one man's fur. There is squirrel fur, as well as Pharaoh's rats [marmot, tarabagan, or terra-be-gones, these are in the squirrel family], on which they

live on all summer long, since they are creatures of some size. ...

You must know too that there is a stretch of this country where no horses can go, because it is a land of many lakes and marshes and so covered with ice and mud an mire that no horse can go there. This bad tract extends for 13 days journey. [13= unlucky]

As I have said, this is a stretch of land where no horse can go, because of the ice and mud. This tract of 13 days journey lies in an immense valley between two mountains [the forbidden zone between Europe and Asia.] That is why it is so icy and so muddy that it is impassible for horses. And for the same reason, it would no bear wheeled vehicles. ...

The people of this tract are great trappers. They catch quantities of small animals that fetch a very high price and bring them a handsome profit, such as sable, ermine, squirrel, ercolin, black fox, and many other precious animals [but no Marmots] they make costly fur garments from. ...

These people have great quantities of costly furs. Sable whose immense value I have already noted, ermine, ercolin, squirrel, black fox, and many others [but no Marmots]. All trappers find such a huge number of pelts it is truly marvelous. ... And the traders that buy them make a huge profit. ... The people are Christians and observe the Greek rite. They have several kings and speak a language of their own. They are simple folk, but they are very good-looking, both men and women, for they are fair skinned and blonde. ... It is not a country of much commercial wealth. It is true, however, that it produces precious furs — sable, ermine, squirrel ercolin, and foxes in abundance, the best and most beautiful in the world [but no Marmots.] [skip a few lines] ...

And we shall begin with Constantinople. But before doing so, I will tell you of a place lying between north and north-west whose name is Lac [al•ak]. It borders on Russia, has a king of its own and is populated by Christians and Saracens. It produces good furs in plenty, which are exported far and wide by traders." [So eat any of the animals listed, but have nothing to do with marmots.]

[In 'normal' single species pathogens, the portion of the bug's population that kills its host rapidly does not spread as much as the portion of the population that kills its host slowly. This is the reason why all single species

pathogens generally attenuate rapidly into a non-lethal, and then utterly benign parasites.

When the main host is subject to predation by secondary host, the natural pressure towards attenuation works backwards for the predator/secondary host, and the bugs that are super-virulent for the predator tend to be selected. This anyway is how the bubonic plague and Ebola became so virulent in humans.

Bubonic plague, or marmot (bar'em•ot) plague was selected (through natural selection) in marmots because it helped its primary host (the marmots) to survive. This by being deadly to the main predator of the marmots in this area, humans. So humans basically breed the black death by their predation. Then, once it was already in existence anywhere, it became a doomsday weapon for the black ex•pul spirit of the land of no resources — So long as fresh non-attenuated versions were introduced to the human population. It became the terra-be-gone weapon, the germ weapon that wiped out the western world twice. Once from Pelusium in 542, and once from Caffa in the 1340s. See how far ahead of us the brothers were? They knew of germ weapons at least at least 1500 years ago.

Similar predation conditions are probably the case with the fastest killing diseases — the ones that kill too fast to be optimal for the disease came about in this way. For example Ebola and Marburg and the like. And it is just a hunch, but I would bet that many of these POTENTATED PATHOGENS have attenuated versions — and that some of these attenuated versions may serve effective vaccines.]

"Marmot for life"

This is the odd slogan of the oddly named Marmot clothing company.

Absurd maps of the spread of the Black Death

In some history books you will see a contour maps for how the bubonic plague spread out through Europe from Italy over the years 1347-1351. These maps are completely absurd. The plague should have raced up the rivers and overland trade routes. It should have also raced around the coast lines. Instead, the Black Death marched slowly and quite uniformly across Europe at some 3 miles a day. Why did the

plague spread as evenly as it did? It just doesn't make sense as a natural process. It only makes sense as an artificial process.

And remarkably, yet another great plague started right at the epicenter of the threat to the land of no resources, Sicily, Genoa and Venice, pretty much all at once. The plague all at once leapt from Caffa (Crimea/ Black Sea) to the three great trading cities in competition with Mideast Inc. Then it took four years to slowly and logically march across Europe.

The world really could use a detailed map showing the true timing of the black death's spread through Europe and the mortality rate estimates. I bet that with a good map, it will become obvious that our parasite was re-introducing full-strength totally unattenuated plague infections across Europe: The result being that between 1/3 and 1/2 of Europe died to make room for new Mideast settlers

BUBA = BOO•BOO

In Slavic languages BUBA = BOO•BOO in English, a tiny and inconsequential injury. Which languages use buba or bubu for an inconsequential injury?

It killed too fast

Tales from the 1350s describe a plague that occurred within 3-4 days of incubation, much too rapid for the bubonic plague. Also some people died without a fever and without buboes

Then the black death stopped

The black death stopped affecting Europe in the 1700s.

Anthrax found in mass graves of Black Death victims See Edward I. Thompson, Soutra near Edinburgh

MurRAIN = a cattle disease common in Europe at the same era as the black death

Bubonic plague

This is really the be•you•gone•ak plague, and it was originally a Marmot, or Bar'em•ot plague.

Friendly squirrels

Marmots are related to squirrels. And both are friendly and bold creatures that quickly become habituated to humans. Perhaps this is because all these species are protected by a counter-attenuated predator disease called the bubonic

plague. Perhaps we should look for the plague's true host in the boldest and friendliest Sciuridae.

A simple survey for the black death

What percentage of people who have come down with the bubonic plague have done so from contact with squirrels? As I recall, most of the cases I have heard of were from squirrels.

It would also be very interesting to do a survey of all mentions of Black Death in the media, (along with all the great plagues). I wonder if people are constantly contracting plague from squirrels, and this is called unusual.

Now it is odd but not impossible that we are misidentifying the Sciuridae (s•core•id•ae) as the true cause of the Mar'em•ot or Bar'em•ot plague. However if someone is trying to conceal this idea by using the media, that is a whole other thing.

Closed for plague years

What years did they close the Hajj on which sides? How does this match up with plague years?

The black death in the 1330s

In the early 1330s Chinese chroniclers spoke of a deadly plague in Northeastern China that killed nine out of ten people. Today the leading theory for the origin of the plague is that it is a rodent plague that can frequently jump to humans, much like H5N1 Bird flu is supposedly close to doing.

Star Trek, Requiem for Methuselah, 1969.02.14

"McCoy: Have you ever seen a victim of Regilian Fever? They die in one day. The effects are like bubonic plague.

Methuselah: Constantinople summer 1334. It marched through the street's sewers. It left the city by oxcart, by sea to kill half of Europe. The rats, rustling, squealing in the night as they too died. The rats.

Spok: Are you a student of history sir?

Methuselah: I am. The Enterprise plague ship"

[1] Sometimes a lie says a great deal.

Apparently it was a problem the way the black death jumped from Crimea to Italy without affecting Constantinople. 2) The character Methuselah was supposedly born in Mesopotamia in 3834BC making him 5849 years old today.]

Diseases in History, Cartwright and Biddiss, Ch.1

"The chronicler Gabriel De Mussis stated that no case of plague occurred on the voyage [from Caffa] but that it appeared at Genoa in the deadly form a day or two after the ship docked" [when the people in Genoa opened their letters/ flea-bags.]

The outbreak of plague in 1347

Now, the story goes that in 1343 Muslim and Tartar forces attack and lay siege to the Genoese port of Caffa, (Feodosiya Ukraine, on the Black Sea) the entry port to Asia at the time. But to little effect, the East West trade was not slowed.

But in 1347, Muslim/ Tartar forces laying siege to Caffa (Crimea) were supposedly loading the corpses of plague dead into catapults and hurling them into this port town. Then, as the story goes, the Italian merchants in Caffa got on their trading ships and fled, thus causing the infection of Europe. The key idea is that nobody disputes that Muslim/ Tartar forces were trying to infect the Western forces with plague. The only question is whether they did this clumsily with catapults or whether they were treacherous and clever enough to use flea bags

The Black Death in Europe was widely blamed on the Jews. Here we should probably consider Occam's razor, attributed to William of Occam the English Philosopher who died in 1347, just as the Black Death struck Europe. Occam's exact words in Latin were, "Pluralitas non est ponenda sine necessitate," normally and erroneously translated as, "The simplest answer is normally the right one." Occam's remark is, however, more accurately translated as, "Plurality is not placed without necessity." In other words, "don't give the Europeans any plurality of blame that is not necessary." Here notably there were widespread (and ridiculous) accusations of Ashkenazi Jews or ex•kin•usi scapegoat Jews poisoning wells.

William of Occam

If you search OCCAM in the Apple dictionary, you will come to a link to William of Occam. This will show a page for TERTIAN, denoting a form of malaria causing fever that recurs every second day: tertian fever. This is much more virulent than Malaria that comes back every few months, giving the victim time to recover. This entry suggests that the black death in the 1300s

also involved a super virulent form of malaria.

Diseases in History, Cartwright and Biddiss, Ch.1

"In southern France mortality [death] was so great that the Pope consecrated the river Rhone at Avignon, so that corpses flung into the river might be considered to have received Christian burial. [thus helping contaminate the main drinking water supply of the region] ... There is an unauthenticated rumor of a small outbreak in England during the late winter of 1347; if true, this must have remained a rat-flea-man infection, for it soon died out."

Diseases in History, Cartwright and Biddiss, Ch.1

"In the 1,100 years between 540 and 1666, there have been only three great pandemics, the plague of Justinian of 540-90, the Black Death of 1346-61, and that which raged in Europe during the years 1665-6 and produced the so-called Great Plague of London." shakespeare
[Pan•demic = every•person, or every•body, like how pan•theon = every•god. A pandemic is when the Brothers use every plague they have. Also, the so called Great Plague was actually a series of plagues that started in 1593 and ended in 1666. The plagues began 5 years after the British defeated the Spanish Armada and became the main adversary of the Mideast in East-West trade. They got so bad that the government closed all the place where people might assemble to oppose their new Arab "guests" that were struggling against them. Also, the London plague of 1665-1666 killed nearly 25% of London.]

PANDEMIC = pan•demic = every•terror

Gr. diemos = terror, like in diemosaurus/dinosaurs. It means to throw everything at 'em in Bro•lingo, a language of the Haremi Arabs who consider themselves above the rest of humanity.

The 4 HORSEMEN of the epochal•lyse The 4-HORSE MEN of the epochal•lyse

In the old days, nobody could catch up with a small man with 3 spare horses. He could just keep switching horses. These fellows would spread plagues in Europe the same way they did in the Mideast. They would hit the wells with a number of intestinal diseases. They would also some drop die'em bags, tiny envelopes of paper

with a small coin in it, a coin now called a dime. They would also drop small-packs (of small pox) and flea bags. And they would flee fast from their flee bags. They would probably club someone small and hop on their horse and ride off. The townspeople would rush out to see what had happened. They would find the die'em bags and open them, pass them around, and then many would get infected all at once before the diseases could attenuate. The Arabs made sure to kill as many Rumi as possible, and this is what the The 4 HORSE MEN of the epochal•lyse were doing.

Test for all diseases in the plague pits

Don't only test for bubonic plague DNA. Test for other diseases. And if we find 2 or 3 diseases hitting at once as a pan-epidemic, we will have yet another smoking gun.

Daniel De•foe, 1660-1731, A Journal of the Plague Year

"The plague, as I suppose all distempers do, operated in a different manner on differing constitutions; some were immediately overwhelmed with it, and it came to violent fevers, vomitings, insufferable headaches, pains in the back, and so up to ravings and ragings with those pains... Others with swellings and tumors in the neck and groin, or armpits, which till they could be broke put them into insufferable agonies and torments; while others, as I have observed, were silently infected."

Diseases in History, Cartwright and Biddiss, Ch.1

"Although a disease of cattle and sheep is mentioned as occurring during the Black Death, there was far greater destruction of men than of livestock." [This hints that the Black death was a multi-plague or pan-demic.]

Sophocles Aias [Asia] 38

"Just now at dawn we found
all our war spoil: cattle, sheep, oxen,
even the herdsmen guarding them,
Every last one was dead!
We all thing we see in this
The heavy hand of Aias" [Asia]

BUBONIC, BOUBON, BOURBON, BARGAIN

The species of the rat flea that carries the BUBONIC PLAGUE is Cheopis, like Cheops who built a great pyramid. The flea can survive

up to five weeks without a host, sealed in a a fleabag example; a sealed bargain, or a sealed Arabic BARGHOOT=flea. Also perhaps BAR•GAIN is related to BOURBON and Gr. Boubon = swelling around the groin and the root of BUBONIC.

The cheopis flea incidentally has a definite preference for rats to humans, and tends not to bite humans until there are no more rats to dine on.

Also, the huge ROACH MOTEL ad campaign was to cover up the strangeness of FLEABAG HOTEL, not to make money selling glue traps. And MOTELS are not from MOTOR HOTELS, but MOTE HOTELS.

Cholera

Ever since the early 1500s, Cholera has been a big killer in wars and canal building operations. Cholera was the main killer of Napoleon's army when he attacked Russia, and threatened to establish direct trade between Europe and Asia. Here Napoleon stopped being useful to the Sphinx (by killing infidels) and started to become a real threat to the world's middlemen (by attacking Russia in the middle). Cholera incidentally is easy to introduce into water supplies.

Baron D. J. Larrey was Napoleon's surgeon general when most of his army of 600,000 died attacking Russia. The Russian armies were led by Barclay de Tolly and Prince Bag•ration. See also Louis Berthier The Russians refused to have a decisive battle and instead delayed while disease ravaged Napoleon's troops. Then his forced retreated back through Poland which they had plundered on the way in. So the Poles took revenge and killed what was left of the diseased French army.

Blood letting

This was a very convenient way to off troublemakers and to speed up the rate at which property went to the church. When people became ill, they went to the doctor to be bled. Some died. • • Bloodletting was called Gr. DIA•THESIS = Gr. DIA= through + THESIS = place. Diathesis helped people go through this place to another place, i.e. by bleeding them to death.

The Romans bled people. This was depicted on the tomb of the surgeon M. Ulpius Amerimnus and his wife Scribonia Attice.

CHELATOR or KEY LATER

Gr. khele = claw, or dog's claw. Chelation is the process by which metals are combined with other chemicals to make them significantly more absorbable and hence poisonous. Part A is eaten harmlessly by food taster A, and part B is eaten harmlessly by food taster B. Only the royal eats both parts A and B and dies. This way, nobody suspects poisoning. Funny how Gr. khelone = tortoise, implying that chelation had something to do with a slow poisoning technique.

VERATRINE = a poisonous alkaloid derived from seeds. This alkalizes many drugs, making them more readily absorbed by the body and hence more powerful and deadly.

Perhaps why yellow is the warning color

ARSENIC comes from Gr. arsenikon = arsenic trisulfide, or yellow orpiment. ORPIMENT breaks down as: ORO = gold + PIMENTO = spice, pigment. Arsenic trisulfide a bright yellow mineral that was used as a pigment and dye, a deadly pigment. Arsenic incidentally was well known as a poison to the Ancient Sumerians, who used lead bowls for a time starting in 3300 BC. Anyway, this may be why yellow is the warning color. And as the Frank Zappa (in the Sheik Yerbootie album) song goes, "Watch out where the huskies (dogs) go. Don't you use that yellow snow.

ARSENIC from Gr. arsenikon=yellow orpiment, and Arabic al-zarni-k=the orpiment, which sounds like ARSENIC. ORPIMENT is oro=gold + pimento/pimiento=spice, a bright yellow mineral, arsenic trisulfide, used as a colorant. Now it is worth asking why this highly deadly poison is called "yellow spice," and also, it is worth asking if "yellow spice is why yellow is the warning color.

Frank Zappa

"Watch out where the Us•keys go, don't you eat [snort] that yellow snow"

Mellow Yellow = mallow yellow

This was a drug that you give to the yellow ones to mal•low them, to make them bad and low

Marshmallow = mars•mallows

These are either poisoned meat, or pieces of human flesh roasted on a campfire. If they are

the latter, then the puffy white candies are a blid.

Philostratus, The Gymnast 56

"Yellow dust makes the body glisten, a delight to look at when the athlete is well built and in good training." [Is this golden, or yellow orpiment... arsenic trisulfide?]

WHITE ARSENIC = an extremely toxic soluble white solid made by burning arsenic. Arsenic trioxide

REAL•GAR = arsenic sulfide (Arabic rahj al-gar = cafe dust) formerly used in paints and fireworks

The crime of **ARSON** is this fro Latin **ARDOR** = to burn, or is this the crime of poisoning people?

Pimiento is both pigment and spice

Sp. pimiento = pepper, spice

In English it looks like pigment

L. Pigment = both spice and pigment

COCHINEAL

was a scarlet dye used for food coloring.

COCCIDIA are parasitic protozoans that include toxoplasmosis, a disease that generally is unnoticed in adults but the infection harms unborn children.

dying from dye

The parasite used to make sure that it sold lots of deadly pigments. Here is why DYE and DIE sound alike.

KIN - BAR

Gr. kinnabari = cinnabar or vermillion or mercury sulfide, a poisonous pigment. Kyanize = to treat with mercury chloride

Marco Polo, Ch. 7

"Let me also tell you of a special food they eat, which I am sure will strike you as remarkable For swear that they take mercury and sulfur and mix them together and make a drink of them, which they drink. They declare that it prolongs life, and so they live all the longer. They drink this mixture twice a month, and make a practice of it from childhood in order to live longer. And certainly those who live to such a great age are habituated to this drink of sulphur and quicksilver."

Drink coasters

I imagine they said to each other, don't forget the coaster, the ak•ost•our.

CALOMEL

kal + miel = green honey. This is Mercuric chloride, a poison

KOHL

a black powder, usually antimony sulfide or lead sulfide (both toxic), used as eye makeup, from Arabic Kuhl. Perhaps our parasite is the main force opposed to animal testing of cosmetics.

Leiden Papyrus, 10.74

"In order to write letters of gold without gold, you need:

1pt buttercup

1pt resin

1pt gold-colored arsenic

1pt gum

5pt egg white

To 20pts of these ingredients, dried, add four pts. Cilician saffron. You can use it to write on papyrus, parchment and polished marble and it will look just like gold if you want to put a design on any other surface." [and anyone trying to recover the gold will be poisoned.]

ANTI•MONY

It literally means, "the quality or action of beign against".

Pewter

They used to make utensils and dishes of pewter. It was originally composed of tin and lead. Now it is composed of tin, copper and antimony. Both alloys are toxic

Calamine and cadmium

Today, calamine is a mixture of zinc carbonate and bit of ferric oxide or rust to give it a pink hue. L. cadmia = Calamine, so the stuff apparently used to be cadmium (which is toxic). Cadmium and selenide (or rust) is pinkish. (Ak•ad•mi•um)

IN•TOXIC•ATION = poisoning

PUBLIC INTOXICATION = mass poisoning

TAX = poison for an economic activity

TAXI = toxi = a poisoned or taxed driver

TOXO•PHI•LITE = a lover of archery, or poison arrows

TAXIDERMY = toxi•dermi poisoning•skin

TACKY = poisoned surface

TOUCH = contact poison

Punch, punch drunk, and punchy

The Mac dictionary says of punch: "a drink made with fruit juices, soda, spices, and sometimes liquor, ... apparently from Sanskrit pañca 'five, five kinds of' (because the drink had five ingredients). Punch Drunk is: "stupefied by or as if by a series of heavy blows."

Socrates, hemlock and toasting

Recall how SOCRATES killed himself drinking hemlock. What if Socrates was not an individual man, but the impersonization of the S•AK•RACI (non AK races) in Athens? Here we imagine that someone held a big party and then poisoned these people in Athens. Here perhaps we see the real reason why people meet in large groups and raised their glasses all at once in a "toast." It is so that the poison would kill more of them before it is discovered.

SCROFULA

There was this mysterious disease called scrofula, "the king's evil," or in Macbeth, just "The evil." Supposedly this disease was cured by the "royal touch", powered by divine grace. Actually, it was probably up to the king's administration; if they let you in to see the king, they would stop administering whatever agent was making you ill. L. Scrofa = breeding sow, said to also be subject to the disease.

Mites on the Mighty

Are the Mighty the ones infested with mites? Or perhaps mighty refers to the power of mites. After all these parasitic insects are barely visible yet they can get a bird to pick its feathers off, so it can no longer fly.

TYPHOID

Typhoid is a highly contagious disease spread by a number of biting insects. Simply bringing a fleabag would spread the disease to enemy territory. This could be done with near total safety once the flea bag was sealed. One the agent arrives, all he has to do is drop the bag somewhere that someone would be sure to open it, and then head straight out of town.

Typh•us vs. Typh•oid

Typhus is a disease spread by fleas and lice, while typhoid is a disease of water. Brill's Disease (br•ills) was a mild form of Typhus afflicting New York's jews. This was identified by

Edwin Brill in 1898. 20 million cases of typhus occurred in Russia between 1917 and 1921, with up to 3 million deaths.

Ricketts and Typhus

The organism that causes typhus is Rickettsia prowazeki

Plagues and Peoples, Wm.H. McNeil, Introduction

[Hans] "Zinsser's eminently readable book, Rats, Lice and History, showed how outbreaks of typhus often upset the best-laid plans of kings and captains." [What a BI•COSTRUE comment]

Hesiod, Works and Days, 737

"He who crosses a river without washing his hands of their wickedness, will make the gods angry with him, and they will bring trouble upon him afterwards." [This custom must have killed many people and especially many explorers.]

Dengue or de•ange fever

This is 98%?? non-fatal disease is so painful it is called "bone-break fever."

QUINSY

This is a sore throat, from Gr. kunankhe= canine quinsy

Aristotle, 366.25

"Tetanus and spasms are motions of wind. and they are so strong that the united efforts of many men do not succeed in overcoming the movements of the patients."

SICKIE

In 585BC, Cleisthenes of Sikyon (Corinth) used Hellebore (a plant) to sicken the opposing forces. Gr. sikera and H. sekar = strong drink? In some languages a strong drink is compared to a sharp knife

Snakes on a plane

Around 218 - 201 BC, Hannibal threw venomous snakes on enemy boats, although perhaps this meant saboteurs.

How to cause a crop failure

It is simple actually. Destructive tropical insects that can not survive the winter were brought up to Europe and introduced during already marginal harvest seasons. Perhaps it was the scarab•us beetle which incubated its eggs in

dung. Perhaps it is something else that wiped out the main summer harvest and forced people to import Scythian (Ukrainian) grain from "Egypt." And if there was a war, it was the perfect excuse for burning fields just before harvest.

Rudyard Kipling, Mowgli's Song Against People

"I will reap your fields before you at the hands of a host

Ye shall glean behind my reapers, for the bread that is lost"

[gleaning = picking up individual grains missed during the harvest.] -

CHRYSLIS

Gr. khru- = gold + lys= dissolve, melt

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe, 5.803

"The various breeds of birds were hatched out of eggs in the spring season. This is just like how in summer the cicadas spontaneously crawl out from their tubular en-coverings [cocoons] hungry for food." [Otherwise known as Roman crops.

This passage seems like an admission by Mideast Inc. that it was bringing vicious tropical crop pests up to Europe in mid summer. These were go-go insects that took no provision for surviving the winter. All they did was eat and breed and destroy Roman crops so that Rome would be more dependent on imported Mideast grain.]

CATERPILLAR

Supposedly from Old French CHATEPELOSE = hairy cat. A more believable and less inky-hinky origin is that this single creature with many legs was called a Gr. kata = down + pillar= to pillage; a connection that is not without basis because Old French PILLER = to plunder. And L. SPOILA = to spoil, rob or plunder is not far off. So a KATA•PILLAGER was pillager you could put down and leave to pillage crops.

The FIFTH COLUMN

This is a group within a country at war who are sympathetic to, or working with its enemies. The term supposedly dates from the Spanish Civil War when General Mola, leading four columns of troops toward Madrid, declared that he had a fifth column inside the city. There is notable similarity with Gr. PHTHINEIN = to decay, to go

to ruin, to disintegrate, or to deteriorate.

RUST and ROBIGO

Robigo/ Robigus was the Roman god of crop disease. Starting in the 200s BC around the time of the first Punic war, Roman crops begin suffering plagues, particularly a blight called 'Rust.' Here we imagine Mideast sympathizers reintroducing Rust in the summer to increase Rome's dependency on foreign oil (olive oil) and "Egyptian" grain. Rome was importing enough food to feed a million people in the time of Nero (60AD). Today Italy has a population of 58 million and can roughly feed itself, How come ancient Roman Italy with perhaps 10% of the population could not?

This is incidentally, seems to be the root of Eng. RUSTIC. The original RUSTICS were people who's crops caught rust and were driven to Rome, where they depended on imported grain. Also see De Re Rustica, by Varro.

Romans frequently remarked that whoever controlled Rome's Mideast grain supply had a stranglehold on Rome (See Rome's prefect of provisions, the PRAEFECTUS ANNONAE). Funny how today the West says roughly the same thing about Mideast oil, that it is so strategically important. We even have energy tzars (prefects) and secretaries of energy.

Diseases in History, Cartwright and Biddiss, Ch.1

"Rome borrowed from all countries, but there were many native demigods, a number of whom were directly concerned with disease: Salus and Mars ruled health in general, Carmenta looked after childbirth, Febris was the goddess of fever, Mephitis of disease-producing airs, Carna goddess of the stomach. It has been said that the Romans possessed an appropriate god for every function of life, for every part of the body, for every natural phenomenon, and that each god must be placated by his or her own particular and exact ritual [using expensive Mideast sacraments be they expensive albino animals or hashish incense]. If the favor sought was not received, the wrong god had been called upon, or the incorrect rite [ritual] performed [and that is why the sacrifice did not work].

The practice of medicine was beneath the dignity of the Roman citizen. The first physicians were slaves of Greek [eastern

Mediterranean and Mideast] extraction. About 220BC, over 100 year after the death of Hippocrates, the first of these Greek physicians, a man named Archagethes, appeared in Rome. He was followed by many more.... they seem to have been more interested in money than their patient's welfare."

Diseases in History, Cartwright and Biddiss, P.12

The first of the great epidemics occurred around the year 79AD, shortly after the eruption of Vesuvius. This may have been fulminating mal•aria ["lightning, or flash bad air"], possibly accompanied by an epidemic of anthrax which, being primarily a disease of animals, resulted in the large-scale destruction of livestock. The infection was confined to Italy, raging destructively in the cities, and causing some 10,000 deaths in the Campagna alone. For about a century, there was much sickness, thought to have been chiefly malaria; then came the plague of Orosius in 125AD. This is an example of the famine-plague sequence, for the sickness was preceded by an invasion [introduction] of locusts which destroyed large areas of crops. The pestilence that followed was particularly severe in Numidia, where 800,000 are reported to have died, and on the north coast of Africa where there was an estimated mortality of 200,000. The figures are probably exaggerated, but suggest a high death roll. The plague passed from Africa to Italy, where so many died that whole villages and even towns were abandoned and fell to ruin.

Forty years later there followed the plague of Antoninus, [an•ton•in•us = again•big•in•us] sometimes known as the plague of the physician Galen [G•al'an]. The story is better documented than that of previous outbreaks. Disease started among the troops of the co-emperor Lucius Verus on the eastern borders of the empire. It was confined to the east for the two years 164-6 and caused great mortality among the legions under the command of Avidius Claudius, who had been sent to repress a revolt in Syria. The plague accompanied this army homewards, spreading throughout the countryside and reaching Rome in 166AD. It rapidly extended into all parts of the known world, causing so many deaths that loads of corpses were carried away from Rome and other cities in carts and wagons.

Diseases in History, Cartwright and Biddiss, P.13

"The name of the physician Galen is attached to the plague of AD 164-169, not only because he fled from it, but because he left a description of the disease. Initial symptoms were high fever, inflammation of the mouth and throat, parching thirst and diarrhea. Galen described a skin eruption, appearing about the 9th day, sometimes dry and sometimes pustular. He implies that many patients died before the eruption appeared. There is here some resemblance to the Athenian plague, but the undoubted Eastern origin and mention of pustules have led many historians to assert that this was the first instance of a smallpox epidemic. ...

The plague took the form of a true pandemic, spreading from Egypt in the south to Scotland in the north. It advanced with appalling speed, not only by contact with infected persons, but by means of clothing or any other articles used by the sick. ... Mortality is said to have been higher than in any other pestilence, the deaths of infected persons outnumbering those who survived attack. The plague of Cyprian lasted for no less than 16 years...

Throughout the next 3 centuries, while Rome slowly collapsed under the pressure of Goth and Vandal, there were recurrent outbreaks of a similar plague. Gradually the evidence becomes less exact, degenerating into a generalized story of war, pestilence and famine, as the darkness descended over Rome and her mighty empire disintegrated."

Pliny, Natural History, 29.8.17

"A physician is the only man that can kill a man with sovereign impunity... I shall not even attempt to denounce their avarice, the rapacious haggling while their patient's fate hangs in the balance, the fees for our ailments, the deposits for our death, and their secret doctrines. Not shame, but competition keeps the fees down."

WHEAT GERM

This sounds more like poisoned grain than part of the kernel.

WEATHER WHEAT

The wheat that people had to buy because of bad weather.

TO WHET/ WHEAT the appetite

To increase hunger.

Plagues from far away

Rust is of the class TELIO•MYCETES, or fungus from far away, a pretty incriminating name. Now it should be fairly easy to find samples of grain parasites from centuries past. It might be worthwhile to make a list of the ones that are unable to survive the winter and have to be introduced every spring.

HESSIAN FLY

A gall midge whose larvae are a pest of cereal crops (*Mayetiola destructor*). The pest is so named because it was supposed (erroneously) to have been carried to America by Hessian troops during the American Revolution.

BEDEGUAR

From Persian bad-awar = wind-brought. In English bedeguar or mossy rose gall, the reddish mosslike growth on plants from gall wasp larvae

CADELLE

These are small, dark beetles that are frequently found in food storage.
From L. catella, = young dog.

FOUR TRI (TREE) PLAGUES

Tri-china = an incurable intestinal parasite
Tri-chin-osis = a painful and incurable disease spread by eating infected uncooked pork.
Tri-cho-monad a parasite of the urogenital or digestive system.
Tri-cho-ptera the order of insects that comprises the caddisflies or gadflies. "trick the optera or eye."

TRICHINA

This parasitic nematode worm has larvae which form hard cysts in the muscles of mammals. There they remain until eaten by the next host. The archaic zoological class is notable, it is Aden•phorea, or bearing aden.

TRICHOMONAD

This parasitic protozoan is of the zoological phylum Parabasilia or "for the royal."

TREE VIRUS

ARBOVIRUS = the family of viruses that includes Yellow fever, encephalitis and dengue fever. All are spread by mosquitoes and ticks.

Supposedly this comes from the phrase AR•THROPOD BO•RNE VIRUS, but it looks more like L. arbor = tree + virus

the Sc•Arab or Arab beetle

The scarabaeidae beetles are of the chrysomelid family. This family of beetles can be particularly harmful to crops. The name is from Gr. khroso•mēlolonthion = 'little golden chafer.' Chafe = pain caused by something (like a sphinx) being is too constrictive or too tight. Who do you think made money from introducing these insects? Also, why are the larger tropical varieties named Hercules and Goliath?

Now the curiously named scarab or scarabaeus beetle was a symbol of immortality supposedly because it survived the flooding of the Nile. The scarab family also includes chafers and a number of very large tropical beetles like the hercules, goliath and rhinoceros beetles. SCAR•AB seems to be related to SCAR•CE or SCAR•SE, and SPARSE, and SCARE and SCAR•AKERO. And a SCAR•DI•CAT is a scar•di•jid. SCAR•LATINA is the name of SCAR•LET fever, but it looks like it means SCARCITY in latin lands. SCUR•VEY also seem perhaps related as does SORCERER = perhaps scar•sir•our. And a S•CARA•MOUCH = a faceless mouth.

SCARCITY or SCAR•CITY?

What does this word tell us about our parasite?

FLOWER BEETLES

Flower beetle or Tribolium Gnathocerus:
Tribolium (gr. tribo- = rubbing, friction, chaffing)
Gnathocerus (gr. gnathos = jaw + ceruse = white lead or poison)

Burning fields after the harvest

People burn the fields after a harvest to kill the pests. The problem is that they also burn the nutritious phosphorus out of the soil. After a couple burnings, the soil becomes burnt out. Now by constantly reintroducing pests, particularly nasty fast breeding tropical pests that focus more energy on eating and reproducing, and don't bother with surviving winter, our parasite forced its host to keep burning their fields.

Sophocles, Oedipus, 32-40

"Your own eyes must tell you
Thebes is tossed on a murdering sea

And can not lift her head from the death surge.
A rust [plague] consumes the buds and fruits of
the earth;
The herds are sick; children die unborn,
And all labor in vain. The god of plague and
pyre
Raids like detestable lightning through the city,
And all the house of Kadmos is laid waste,
All emptied, and all darkened: Death alone
prosperes upon the misery of Thebes."

Aeschylus, libation bearers, 123-130

"Almighty herald of the world above and the still
world below. My Hermes, lord of the dead, help
me to announce my prayers to the charmed
spirits underground, who watch over my father's
house, that they may hear them. And tell Mother
Earth herself, Mother Earth who brings all things
to life and makes them strong, and again
gathers their yield [of crops]. I now pour out
[and waste on the ground, these expensive]
ceremonial libations for the dead, and speak and
call upon my father."

Poisonous tomatoes

The first American colonists thought that
tomatoes were poisonous. Here I automatically
suspect that our parasite was telling people they
could not use an abundant naturally occurring
food source. It probably started with the Native
Americans.

I bet that the infiltrating brothers in many
times and places have said that the tomatoes (or
whatever was naturally abundant) was
poisonous. And to prove that tomatoes were
dangerous, the next time there was a mass
purge, it would happen during tomato season
and tomato eating would be obvious or sworn in
all circumstances of death. Thus the myth
would be re-sus•itated, sus•tained. The host
would have less to eat, the Brothers would
always have tasty wild tomatoes (or whatever) to
eat, and there would always be an extra excuse
for a mass purge or poisoning.

Was DDT an Arab barb?

Some decades ago, the brothers must have
realized the modern pesticides would keep them
from using insects as a tool to pull off an old
style food shortage and kill vast numbers of
infidels. They must have realized that the staff
of life (bludgeon of life) had fallen out of their
hands. So what did they do? They tried to
make pesticides look as bad as possible. In

typical style, Mideast Inc. got one of its puppets
to push a miracle pesticide that was really a
nightmare pesticide, one that builds up in higher
life forms. At first the influential brothers in the
media suppressed the reaction to DDT until it
became obvious and explosive. Then, all of a
sudden they flipped and started supporting the
backlash against DDT. Then, in typical fashion,
they leverage and surfed the reaction into a
reaction against all pesticides, colorants and
even food preservatives.

See, the way things are going, soon the
whole world will go organic, and pretty soon a
huge body of "scientific" mythology will start
appearing about carcinogenic pesticides and
preservatives. Then, the hope of the Sphinx
Brothers is that they will once again be able to
use the staff of life against their flock as they did
for thousands of years.

Modern pesticides

It certainly appears that the Sphinx Mafia has a
long history of intentionally spreading insect
pests and insect borne plagues. Given this fact,
we must ask whether they had a lot to do with
the recent rise of organic foodstuffs (i.e. no
pesticides).

Now there are two myths that need
dispelling here. The first runs something like,
"Everyone knows how tough insects are, if
pesticides can kill insects, imagine what they
can do to people." Well, the fact is that insects
have substantially different metabolisms and
body chemistry from mammals. People have
discovered some chemicals that act as poison
gas to insects, but are no more harmful than a
whiff of exhaust from a gasoline lawnmower to
humans. These chemicals are called
insecticides.

The second myth is the idea that,
"pesticides are not necessary, and they might
possibly do you some harm." This criticism is
selfish, because pesticides do benefit people,
other people, starving people who don't have
enough food to eat because you demand that
acreage be wasted to grow low output organic
foods.

Also worth asking is what happens if we
eventually outlaw all the effective pesticides and
the land of no resources can again get up to
their old tricks using the staff of life (bludgeon of
life) as a tool for controlling its host societies.

You know, as absurd as it sounds,
during Roman times, the gods were thought to

express their will about state policy though grain shortages and famines. This at times changed the policy of Rome.

Pesticides are actually a modern miracle

Our frequently famine stricken forefathers would have regarded modern insecticides as nothing short of miraculous. They didn't have the luxury of doing with or without insecticides, and they starved, to death with remarkable regularity because of this. They would not have worried about long-shot hypothetical possible side effects when their crops were being eaten.

Look, sometimes there is no benefit at all to cleaner and purer. Would you benefit from washing your hands 50 times a day? What about cleaning your house three times a day? I think we are doing the same thing with our food when we demand pesticide-free preservative-free organic foods. I also think that we are doing the same thing with our environment when we spend limitless resources on leaving no environmental footprint at all.

Chrysanthemum tea — a natural insecticide you drink

In many parts of Asia, they drink Chrysanthemum tea. Chrysanthemum is the source of pyrethrum, an insecticide that is deadly to mosquitoes. Modern chemistry has synthesized this chemical in a number of variants that show little or no toxicity to mammals.

TOBACCO vs. PYRETHRUM

Both come from plants. Pyrethrum is a synthetic copy of a chemical that comes from chrysanthemum plants. In normal doses, it is not harmful. Tobacco is known to have multiple chemicals in it that are carcinogenic as well as addictive chemicals. Tobacco is known to be harmful, while Pyrethrum, a pesticide has not been shown to cause any harm. What hypocrisy that people religiously avoid all pesticides while they smoke. What a joke that we as a society allow our crop yields to be limited by unproven claims, while at the same time, we allow people to smoke their cancer sticks around others.

TOBACO = to•back (a matrix name)

INFLUENZA = in•flew•in•z•A = in•fly•in•zoo

CYANIDE = ak•an•id

KOOL-AID = ak•oo•al•aid

DISEASE = a dis•ease of doing things, not just

pathogens. Recall the dis•ease America felt after the Brotherly attack of September 11.

Chrysanthemum tea and mosquito-borne disease

It is just a hunch. But I bet that Cori's•anthem•mum kills the mosquitos who bite a person. And while this is useless to the individual bitten, it may however offer a good way to slow/curb insect-borne epidemics in urban environments. Let's try giving Chrysanthemum tea/ pyrethrin pills away in places suffering from insect vector plagues. Does this lower the number of new cases?

Mosquito nets – Let's be proactive

Given how mosquitos kill around a million people each year. Let's do a few things. Let's all commit to making at least a few hundred million of each of the following each year:

1) Mosquito bed nets, pre-soaked in pyrethroids. Make the concentration high enough that the netting can survive say 4 or 5 quick rinses and still be deadly.

2) Mosquito hat ponchos. These are edge-down sombreros with a ball of mosquito netting sown on to the edge. The bottom edge of the netting has elastic that pulls around one's waist. These also come pre-impregnated with pyrethrin.

3) (if it works) Chrysanthemum plant extract pills. Anyone who is sick during an epidemic has to take these so they don't contribute to the epidemic, even if they stay inside.

Let give these to the poor people in lands ravaged by mosquito borne illness, insisting that people with malaria have an obligation to always use these, to reduce their CONTAGION POTENTIAL. And lets have an supply stock of a hundred million of these one-size-fits-all things in warehouse in case of some new mosquito borne illness comes along.

why is chrysanthemum tea so sweet?

Maybe it is a mammalian symbiot. Maybe it evolved to have synthetic sweeter, and an insecticide. Or maybe the pyrethrins are sweet. Are pyrethrins sweet? Did animal life co-evolve to like the taste of pyrethrins? Are there other plants with natural pyrethrins? Also, this is probably not the only annual flower and grazing plant that has a drug in it.

Chrysanthemum is a symbiot

To my mind, this plant did not evolve its natural

insecticide to protect itself, but to protect the animals that would eat its seeds. It is possible that this plant is entirely benign and harmless to vertebrates, but deadly to insects.

We should figure out if this plant harms animals. Let's take a couple an isolated farming areas and feed all the animals a couple grams of Chrysanthemum every day in their feed. The same amount per kilo of bodyweight for each of 4 areas. Then we track the animals to see if they suffered any problems in comparison to the control groups, Which were fed the same and lived the same.

I bet the communities that add chrysanthemum have far fewer mosquitoes, and I also bet the animals suffer no harm. And furthermore I bet the animals that get Chrysanthemum actually weigh a tiny bit more. And if this is all real, we probably have a harmless pesticide for our crops.

Do pyrethrins accumulate in the food chain?

Which insecticides accumulate in the food chain to dangerous levels? How much do they accumulate? We really should all know this as a matter of public health.

Famine and Whole Foods

You know, in reading the old books, one thing I saw, over and over is the recurring crop plagues introduced by Mideast Inc. Modern Pesticides aren't bad, they are a modern miracle, and the only reason you have to believe otherwise is Mideast Inc's propaganda.

CORN

There are too many stories in the media about the world's dependance on corn as a staple. It certainly seems as if the brotherhood is planting seeds of knowledge trees; preparing us for a modern corn plague.

Also, why are America's corn grains about 30% of their former height? In this age of genetic engineering, we must stop measuring corn by the bushel, and start measuring it by grain weight produced; or better still by calorie/sugar/starch content. Here again, we see yet another seemingly innocuous group practice with potentially disastrous effects.

The Exxons, or former stuff corporations of ancient Rome

Many ancient sources (propaganda sources) simplistically blamed Rome's food shortages on

the death of the small Roman farmer and the advent of the massive latifundia. These latifundia were the Exxons of their day in Rome, gaining control of most farmland (like oil fields of the 20th century) and mismanaging the land out of production (a primary tactic for the Mideast). Here is a quote from Pliny's Natural History (XVII, 35): "To tell the truth, the latifundia have ruined Italy and are on the way to ruining the provinces; six land owners possessed half Africa when Nero killed them." (Remember in reading history, the facts are very hard to change, but the blame can be easily cast in any direction at all). It is time to break all commodity companies up so that none controls more than the tiniest share of any market. There is a great deal on this subject later.

MOVE

Taxing the Roman farmers out of business

The ancient Roman tried several policies to get people farming. None really worked because the Roman food producers faced a number headwinds that discourage their activity:

- 1) there were constant calls for troops and these men did not produce any food; it was a question of guns (swords) or butter (food) basically. These soldiers were not producing food, so Rome became chronically dependent on imported grain
- 2) Mideast agents were constantly introducing crop pests so the Romans would have to buy more Mideast Grain. This made farming unprofitable.
- 3) These mideast agents were also no doubt working to kill livestock, again to increase Roman food imports.
- 4) Rome, for some dumb reason heavily taxed the ancient world's main agricultural preservative, salt.
- 5) Farmers in Scythia, Egypt and in particular Tunisia were frequently slaves owned by a Mideast "latifundia." and
- 6) The Roman highways were plagued with brigand terrorists that were used as an excuse for a monopolized cart cartel (the teamsters of the day) to impose prohibitively expensive cartage charges. It is for example commonly noted that in Ancient Rome, it was more expensive to ship goods 150 miles by land than across the Mediterranean by sea.

Let's look at how this Roman agricultural

situation is mirrored today with Chinese industrial output. Basically enterprises outside China have to:

- 1) Pay income taxes, while the Chinese goods get an export subsidy.
- 2) Pay for healthcare, while the Chinese workers are on their own.
- 3) Pay job injury insurance while Chinese workers are often on their own
- 4) Pay for overpriced Mideast oil, while Chinese output uses cheap domestic coal.
- 5) Comply with environmental regulations, while Chinese output mostly does not.
- 6) Compete against and underpriced Chinese currency that values Chinese labor for perhaps 33% of its true value.
- 7) Comply with costly labor laws, while Chinese companies do not have to do this.
- 8) Worry about lawsuits, while Chinese companies do not have to do this mostly.
- 9) Pay for Social Security and other retirement benefits while Chinese companies do not.
- 10) Worry about intellectual property regulations.

This situation exists so that the volume of Chinese trade (ie cubic meters of goods and commodities used) will be as high as possible. This gives more money to our parasite in a number of ways:

- 1) More shipping volume means more money spend on fuel for shipping, the #1 cost of shipping.
- 2) More trade means more profits for Mideast controlled shipping companies. Remember that the Mideast has traditionally controlled all East-West shipping. It "possessed" the British East India company and was responsible for this company and the British government introducing Opium to China (with disastrous effects for china).
- 3) Chinese industrialization will take one quarter of the world and change it from pre-industrial, low energy users into industrialized high energy users.
- 4) The Middle Eastern as always quietly owns much of China, just like it has always quietly owned much of its new girlfriend's economy. Incidentally, China just became Mideast Inc. main girl, or wife; replacing the old HAG America. The original old hag of course is HAGAR, or the Mideast, a old woman that will never leave the Brothers.

5) China is supposedly resource poor, so it has to buy raw materials from overseas. It for example is buying whole mines and oil fields owned by Mideast Inc. It is also shipping all these raw materials home using Mideast oil.

Today, the world's dumb fixation with income taxation drives production overseas to places without a salt/income tax. So too do our environmental controls, our liability regulations, our insane healthcare system, our pensions, insurance issues, our employer regulations, and much more. All this combined with China's willingness to take 35 cents on the dollar for its labor enables the Mideast to parasitize its new "girlfriend," China.

To the people of China, you will become rich now. Not slowly, but suddenly. Your currency and your labor is to become three times as valuable relative to everyone else's in the world. Your purchasing power over raw materials will now increase over ten fold, just like ours. This will be the end of scarcity until the ice age starts.

FAME, FARM, INFLAME and FAMINE

These words are related. Recall all the parasite's propaganda about Y2K. Now just imagine that they were saying the crops were failing, and there would not be enough food. It doesn't take much of this to inflame a market so it stops working. The sellers all hold back a bit, the buyers all buy a bit more. Thus demand quickly drives prices up. And increasing prices cause yet more demand when it comes to the staff or cudgel of life.

Then the parasite steps in and sells FAR, or FAR•IN•A grain at 10 times the former rate, just like in the embargo. Even if their "little chaffers" ak•eff•ers don't really cause much damage, their mere presence can often still be used for great profit if the market can be inflamed.

FAME = eff•ana = shout•repeatedly

FAMINE = eff•ana•in

Attacking the land of no resources?

Julius Caesar was assassinated only three days before he was to leave for the Mideast "to teach the Parthians a lesson." Alexander the Great died of fever in 323BC, just as he was making plans to explore the Red Sea. Before this, as

Alexander was heading back towards the Mideast from India, his great army was lead into the desert where some 80% it seems died. When Napoleon attacked the Russian buffer zone, he lost around 90% of his army. When Hitler attacked the Russian buffer zone between east and west, it was a disaster. So take this lesson from history, you the tyrant serve a purpose for the land of no resources by consolidating Europe. But the moment you threaten your benefactor, it will turn against you.

Matteo Villani (big killing villains), 1348

Description of the Plague in Florence

"We can read in the Holy Scriptures that when sin had corrupted every branch of human flesh, God sent the Flood over the earth, in his mercy sparing eight souls... Afterward, as men multiplied through the ages, there were a good many particular floods, deaths, corruptions and pestilences, famines, and many other ills, which God permitted to come upon men because of their sins. One of the worst of these epidemics came during the reigns of the emperors Marcus Aurelius and Antoninus or Lucius Aurelius Commodus, around the year of Christ 171. It began in Egyptian Babylonia, and it struck many parts of the world. When Lucius Commodus [Roman emperor 180-192] returned from Asia with his Roman legions, it appears that he fought with particular ferocity against the men of the provinces through which they passed because they were infected and in Rome [the disease] wiped out a great many of the city's inhabitants. The other [epidemic] occurred in the age of the emperor Gallus Hostilianus and his son Bolussenus [Gr. Bolos=clod + senus=old], who occupied the Empire and bitterly persecuted the Christians. It began around the year of Christ 254, and , returning intermittently, it lasted around fifteen years, bringing incredible illnesses of various sorts to many parts of the world. As far as can be found in written records, however, there has been no more widespread judgment by mortal illness from the universal Deluge to the present, nor one that embraced more of the universe, than the one the has occurred in our day. According to the opinion of many scholars, if we calculate the population living at the time of this recent mortality and compare it to the number of people living at the time of the universal Deluge, we can see that a great many more died in our own age than at that earlier date."

Jean de Venette, 1349

[Here is an analysis of the Plague weapon's net effect]

"Some said that the plague was caused by infection of the air and waters, since there was at this time no famine or lack of food supplies, but on the contrary a great abundance. As a result of this theory of infected water and air as the source of the plague, the Jews were suddenly and violently blamed for infecting wells and water and corrupting the air. The whole world rose up against them cruelly on this account. In Germany and other parts of the world where Jews lived, they were massacred and slaughtered by Christians, and many thousands were burned everywhere, indiscriminately.

The unshaken, if pointless consistency of the men and their wives was remarkable. For mothers hurled their children first into the fire that they might not be baptized and then leaped in after them to burn with their husbands and children. [It is improbable that this was consistently the norm. If they had a choice they converted and cleared the exits for more new Mideast emigrants] It is said that many bad Christians were found who in a like manner put poison into wells. [Translation: we got rid of a lot of troublemaking christians too.] But in truth, such poisonings, granted that they actually were perpetrated, could not have caused so great a plague, nor have infected so many people. There were other causes; for example, the will of God [Godfather] and the corrupt humors and evil inherent in air [heaven] and earth. Perhaps the poisonings, if they actually took place in some places, reenforced these causes.

The plague lasted in France for the greater part of the years 1348-49 and then ceased. Many country villages and many houses in good towns remained empty and deserted. Many houses, including some splendid dwellings, very soon fell into ruins. Even in Paris, several houses were thus ruined, though fewer here than elsewhere. [That real houses would fall to ruin so fast is absurd, these are metaphorical houses or businesses.]

After the plague ceased, the survivors married. There was no infertility among the women; but on the contrary extraordinary fertility. Pregnant women were seen everywhere. Many twins were born and even three children at once [translation: twins and

triplets were much talked about, because everyone wanted children.] But the most surprising fact is that the children born after the plague, when they became of an age for teeth, had only twenty or twenty-two teeth, though before that time men commonly had thirty-two in the upper and lower jaws together. [Translation: The Europeans were eating 1/3 less food, leaving more surplus for their parasite.] What this diminution in the number of teeth signified, I wonder greatly, unless it be a new era resulting from the destruction of one human generation [of Mideast emigrants] by the plague and its replacement by another. But woe is me! the world was not changed for the better [by the inverted standards of our parasite], but for the worse by this renewal of population. For men were greedier than before, even though they had far greater possessions. [no, they had more, so they must have been less greedy] They were more covetous and disturbed each other more frequently with law suits, brawls, disputes, and pleas [All these things that our parasite struggles for in our society were actually diminished]. Nor by the mortality resulting from this terrible plague inflicted by God was peace between kings and lords established. On the contrary, the [parasitic] enemies of the king of France and of the Church were stronger and wickeder than before and [worked to] stir up wars on sea and on land. Greater evils than before multiplied everywhere in the world.

And this fact was very remarkable. Although there was an abundance of all goods, everything was twice as dear [in gold], whether it was food, tools or merchandise, hired helpers or peasants or serfs, except for some hereditary domains which remained abundantly stocked with everything [because they are at the heart of a land of utterly no resources]. Charity [religious tithes] began to cool, and iniquity [in+eques=horseman] with ignorance [of our propaganda] and sin [doing without us] abounded; for few could be found in the good towns and castles who knew how or were willing to instruct children in the rudiments of grammar" [and Mideast religious propaganda].

Plague flagellants

We read about flagellants that supposedly beat themselves to ward off the black death. Then we note the similarity between PLAGUE, FLAGELLANT and FLAG — as well as FLAG•SHIP and PLAGUE•SHIP. As well, a

FLAG•ELATE= flag•happy is a sort of bacteria. As well there is PHLEG•MATIC, PHLEGM, PLAGIARIZE and PLACATE.

Lead in Rome

Aulus Cornelius Celsus in 30AD noted in his medical book that lead was a poison. Vetrivius did also, so it was fairly common knowledge in Rome that lead was poison. Now while there is considerable evidence of lead poisoning among the rich in Rome, it was likely not from the lead pipes. The ancient water supplies to Rome were extremely hard, meaning that a layer of calcium carbonate that quickly deposited in the inside of the pipes. This largely coated the pipes with rock and rendered them not particularly toxic after a short period of time. It is worth suggesting that the Sphinx mafia was poisoning the most expensive Roman wine (and perhaps the expensive food of today) Check the amphora shards for heavy metal residues.

Martial, Epigrams, 10.49

"While you are drinking pints of purple Sabine wine that has just been made, Cotta is guzzling rich dark Opimian. And then you ask me, "Do you want a gold goblet?" Who wants a gold goblet for lead wines?"

Get the lead out

I can't imagine it is terribly expensive to estimate lead, mercury, antimony, etc. levels in ancient graves under excavation. If we can get numbers here, we really should have two charts for every city over time. One for Aristo graves and one for overall. I think it would be very interesting to see which cities were under poisoning attack. Besides metals, are there other toxins we can detect in 3,000 year old graves?

AQUEDUCTS

Rome is on the Tiber river, which was basically used as a sewer. Rome's aqueducts were obviously in response to water borne sickness. Less obvious is that this sickness may have actually been early germ warfare. Remember, we are talking about the original well poisoning people here.

LEPROSY

Supposedly leprosy (like TB) is very hard to catch; therefore it is strange that people were once so afraid of lepers. Why the hysteria; why

"treat people like lepers?" Then there is the kooky business of the leper conspiracies in Europe of centuries past. Perhaps a good number of these "lepers," particularly those from the Mideast had their fingers slowly gnawed off as punishment by their cannibalistic Brothers. "The scales of leprosy," seems to be more of a reference to scaly creatures like cheating-snakes, lazy-lizards, or fish drinking the water of Mideast Inc. Anyway, one wonders if the disease is really the "the overseer's disease," or "Al- ephoros disease," because Gr. ephoros=overseer. Leprosy might also be al•ex•baro•see.

The prostitution racket and the power to infect

In the days before latex condoms, operating the prostitution racket gave our parasite the power to infect.

Super-virulent diseases

Normally diseases attenuate. However, some do not, and the reason these do not attenuate is that they actually help their host/symbiot. Here are 3 examples:

1) Black Death: In the deserted planes of central Asia, marmots were frequently the main food to be had for overland traders. Here the marmots with a virulent strain of the bubonic plague killed their predators (starving men) and out-survived the ones with a mild strain of the plague.

2) Syphilis and other oral sexual diseases: My hunch is that the virulence of these diseases helped some prey animal to survive in a similar way to the bubonic plague. These diseases attacked the mouths of predators and thus helped the prey animal, its host to survive. They are probably not a human disease because humans tend to cook their meat, probably to avoid such infections. Those who would eat raw meat should consider this.

Also of note is the way that syphilis still eventually goes after the brain, even though it has greatly attenuated and neotonized into something completely different for many years. This was a disease of brain eater, animals that would break skulls — probably canines, although it could also be a feline attacking disease. Whatever animal human syphilis came from, it should still be easy to infect.

3) HIV: This looks like an ancient primate symbiot, a mounting disease. It is a disease of

anal receptive sex. It is a disease that conveniently eliminated the non-reproductive non-alpha males in a primate troop while mostly sparing the alpha males and females. The troops with HIV infections probably out-survived those without it because there was something like 1/4 to 1/3 more food for the alpha males and the females.

HIV

Yes every idiot in the world has weighed in with an off the wall theory on where HIV comes from. It is however notable that HIV is supposed to be a trans-species disease from Africa, but the people of Africa supposedly have the least resistance. How could that be? Shouldn't we expect the exact opposite?

And what a coincidence when HIV became an epidemic. It was right as the echo oil embargo of the Iranian Revolution was ending. It was right when our parasite needed to stuff our sexual urges back in a bottle, so they could be released again for maximal effect.

Think back to all the hysteria over HIV in the late 1980s. Recall the endless stream of stories in the media. Now you know who's voice that was. Pay attention to the character of this voice so you can recognize it in the future.

A product placement from the Time Machine, H.G. Wells 1895 (Ch. 6). Here we see the force behind all the smoking in our media

["I had come without arms, without medicine, without anything to smoke -- at times I missed tobacco frightfully -- even without enough matches. If only I had thought of a Kodak! I could have flashed that glimpse of the Underworld in a second, and examined it at leisure."](#)

Having a cigarette after sex

That is the parasite's marketing for its evil tobacco rackets. Here it is trying to associate it with one of life's greatest pleasures. After a meal — after sex — before you know it you are hooked.

Media full of smokers

All the actors that smoked, that was our Arab parasite at work.

People smoke a lot in China

Again, the Arab parasite at work.

Cigarettes, cell phones, and soccer balls

Given that three of our parasite's main goals are to kill infidels, slow change, and make money, the force behind the slow roll out of tobacco regulation is pretty obvious. It is the same force that put the cigarettes in our movies and the same force that invested in our tobacco companies, knowing full well, that tobacco regulations would come much slower than anyone expects.

Now people say that cellular phones are fine to press against your head. I don't believe it, and I never press a phone against my head.

Likewise, I used my head to bump a soccer ball exactly once. This is another thing that makes people stupid. The rules of soccer need to be changed so that no part of the body above the waist may touch the ball.

Impact G's and head injury

How big an impact does it take to cause brain injury? how come we don't have a clear understanding of this? We should model vehicle accidents to imply G-force and graph brain damage. We should have sibling studies that compare intelligence in headball playing siblings with non-headball playing siblings.

Brilliant but mad

It is funny how people sometimes say that the smartest people tend to go crazy. It is also notable that the symptoms of SCIZO•PHRENIA so often appear as people are beginning to show signs of adult success. Perhaps they have a mind that is too much on the other side of the cleft.

Perhaps **AUTISM** is really "out•ism" and **ASPERGER'S SYNDROME** is really AUS•BER•G•ER'S = out•bros•G•ours + syn•drome = 'running with' (the Brothers)

Why so many autistic people are so smart

Maybe all the brilliant people get poisoned and are given autism. I mean, the easiest way to develop a small fortune is to start with a big one, isn't it?

What if the Arabs monitor our smartest. What if they know who the really brilliant parents are, and if two have a kid, and people talk about his pre•cocious•ness they often poison him.

Hawthorne, House of Seven Gables, 1851, Ch. 11

"Thus the artist, whatever he may judge of Phoebe's capacity, was beguiled, by some silent charms of hers, to talk freely of what he dreamed of doing in the world. He poured himself out as to another self. Very possibly, he forgot Phoebe while he talked to her, and was moved only by the inevitable tendency of thought, when rendered sympathetic by enthusiasm and emotion, to flow into the first safe reservoir which it finds. But, had you peeped at them through the chinks of the garden fence, [Had you been listening in] the young man's earnestness and and heightened color might have led you to suppose that he was making love to the young girl!" [So the girls don't actually have to touch the mark. All they have to do is tease him and you listen in to what he said.

What a horrible thing, what a horrible race of evil people. You pose as our friends or church confessors, and when we confess activities, then you quietly eliminate the tall stalks of corn from our gene pool. You keep a list and you check it twice and when there is blood in the streets, or a great war draft, you make sure to cross off the trouble makers.]

Pre•cocious

A cosh is a bludgeon. To cosh someone is to hit them on their frontal lobe so they cant think. Precocious kids are ones that will get bludgeoned by the Arabs.

TheMighty.com, "When a Stranger Questioned Why I'd Have More Children When My First Is Autistic, by Amy Clevidence

"Wait! Let met get this straight. You had an autistic child. You proved you could create a damaged child, then you intentionally had additional children? Why would you tempt fate like that? Has the level of your selfishness ever occurred to you?"

Is Autism from selective breeding?

Is humanity being bread towards autistic tech smarties with no ability to understand politics or Arab feeding? Is Autism a side effect of the Arab mind addling drugs? Is increased autism a result of increased use of Arab mind addling drugs?

Beehive diseases

Our parasite certainly seems to have an eager desire to start using famine and the staff

(bludgeon) of life again as a political tool. Anyway here we note the cruciality of bees, and the timing, and these seems like manmade problems.

I would imagine that pretty soon the media will be telling us that our pesticides are building up in the environment and we have to stop using pesticides to save the bees of the world. Now I tell you first that this is nonsense because the concentrations are absurd. But second, this will cause millions of people to starve to death for lack of food. It will however give Mideast Inc. a little more money from oil sales to run their empire, because we will have to plow 10% or 20% or 30% more land just to get the same crop yield.

>>>>

Gr. BAKTERIA = staff or little stick

Is this word from the shape of the organisms or from their effect? If the word predates the invention of the microscope, then we have fairly conclusive evidence of Mideast germ warfare. And were the first bacterias discovered really rod shaped? And who calls rod shaped bacteria as little sticks?

Safe drinking water

It would have been so much trouble to hide a well. Poisoning them with bacteria was so much easier. In fact, safe drinking water was probably one of Arabia's first tricks.

Now America supposedly had uniformly safe drinking water some decades back. Now however, the water is much more unsafe and many of us are buying imported water, water shipped half way around the world, and using Mideast oil to move this water. Many of us are also drinking these toxic liquid candy bars with every meal. Who do you think is responsible for our nation's rapid degradation here?

Quintilian, c. 92 AD, The Training of the Orator

"Reasoning comes naturally to man as flying to birds, speed to horses and ferocity to beasts of prey: Our minds are endowed by nature with such activity and sagacity that the soul is believed to proceed from heaven. Those who are dull and unteachable are as abnormal as prodigious births and monstrosities, and are but few in number. A proof of what I say can be found in the fact that boys commonly show promise of many accomplishments, and when such promise dies away as they grow up, this is

plainly due not to the failure of natural gifts, but to lack of the requisite care" [or from poisoning].

PAN•DEMIC vs. EPI•DEMIC

A pan•demic affects all the people, an epi•demic is something put on the demos from above.

Letho

This was the goddess of forgetting, society's forgetting. The thing that is notable about LETHO is that it is the root of our word LETHAL, and LETHO was also a goddess of killing a secret through killing an entire race.

Fallopian tubes

These are either named after Gabriello Fallopio (d. 1562), or this is a cover word for the most vulnerable part of the female reproductive system. When a pig (sow) is not pregnant, she is said to be fallow. and fallow land grows no crops. Also Italian PIAN=soft, so here we see the soft or weakest part of the reproductive system. And in Broiling, PEH'n = saying, so here we see the fallow•saying tubes of the reproductive system.

The beer of Hesat

The Egyptian goddess of birth Hesat deserves attention, particularly the 'beer of Hesat' that seems to have been given to pregnant mothers. Perhaps this is why Akhenaten looked the way he did.

The Aztecs also had a number of female fertility goddesses associated with the Agave plant and pulque=fermented agave juice

Mayahuel = Aztec fertility goddess, depicted as sitting on a tortoise next to an agave/pulqu plant in bloom. In the Nahuatl language, puliuhki = fermented, and agave/pulqu was the source of the Aztec alcoholic drink. Apparently someone was telling the Aztec women to drink while pregnant.

Tepoztecatl = Aztec fertility god from Ometochtli complex concerned with the maguey/agave plant and brewing the alcoholic drink pulque.

Texcatzoncatl = Aztec fertility god concerned with the agave/maguey plant and the brewing of the alcoholic drink pulque.

Totaltecatl = Aztec fertility god connected with the agave/maguey plant and the brewing of the

alcoholic drink pulque.

Traffic film

[In this scene, there are a few women enjoying the good life, eating lunch at a San Diego country club. Here one of the women played by Catherine Zeta Jones says:] "There's good cholesterol and there's bad... Red wine. You need to have your red wine. The French do. I'm European. I say that to my doctor. I'm European. I'm allowed to drink red wine. Oh, my doctor said it was fine when I was pregnant. A glass a week after my amnio[centesis]. After my amnio he said OK now you can have a glass of red wine. I had two." <all women at the table laugh> [Later in the film this character was offered cocaine and she said "I'm 6-months pregnant, I won't do it". The harm cocaine does to the unborn is obvious. The harm that a little alcohol does is harder to discern. Here the parasite struggles through propaganda to slow down its host in the way it can.]

Euripides, Hercules, 891

"Listen, walls and roofs of the house.
Are you starting to hear the rhythm of the beat
Not for the dance of Cybele's cups
[Cybele was a mother goddess. Apparently the Arab propagandists in Greece were telling Greek women to drink]
Not with the joy of Bacchanalian thursus
[Gr. thur- = sacrifice, particularly incense]
Or a dark glass of wine, but for blood
Run, children, escape.
This maddening music is deadly
A hunting-horn of death."

Fetal alcohol TV

Someone really should interview mothers about the effects of their drinking, smoking, and drug abuse, and the effects on their grown and partly grown children. Run it as a series of public service commercials.

GROG BABIES = babies damaged for life by mothers who take drugs or drink during pregnancy

ADP = alcohol during pregnancy

ADP birth defects = alcohol during pregnancy birth defects

DDP = drugs during pregnancy

DDP birth defects = drugs during pregnancy birth defects

The LINGOROOT of Alcohol

Alcohol comes from Fr. alcool, from Arabic al kuhl. Arabic al kuhl is a black powder usually toxic lead sulfide or toxic antimony sulfide used as intentionally toxic eye make up for wealthy infidel women.

You can't Smoke a cigar through your nose

There is an old legend about the first Western contact with tobacco. The Indians were supposedly and absurdly smoking cigars through their noses. You can try this if you dare, but you probably want to go easy. The idea is basically nonsense, a REMEZ, a hint or a wink. And this particular hint is an admission of who was responsible for the spread of tobacco from the first European contact until today.

Anyway, now you know who was behind all the tobacco advertising. Now you know why there were so many tobacco product placements in the media. Now you know how our tobacco companies could be so evil. Now you know who was blocking the anti-tobacco legislation in governments worldwide.

Your tobacco addiction comes courtesy of the same people who slammed America with drugs just prior to the 1973 Arab Oil Embargo. Your tobacco addiction comes from the same people who monopolized the Alcohol rackets, the Arabic al-kuhl= alcohol rackets. The same people behind the temperance movement and Prohibition, the same people who brought the world Al Capone.

Rudolph the red-nosed reindeer

our•oo•de•al•fee the red-nosed reindeer
This song encourages people to get red-nosed drunk in the month before Christmas. It encourages people to glow from grog.

What a hangover

It is easier to dose people with toadstool extract while they get really drunk. And the next day, they blame the toadstool hangover on the alcohol hangover.

Toadstools

Funny name this is for poison mushrooms. Is the stool in toadstool really a barstool? Is this word about inviting a toad for a few drinks at your bro's bar? A frog is an eff•our•o•g= shout•our•not•G, a creature that swims in your water, your swamp, your cash flows. The Arabs hate frogs. They don't hate toads as much, but

they still want to kill them. A toad is incidentally a t•hodos = a guy in your way.

GLOWING = kal•o•ing's = green•not•ing

CLOWN = kal•low'en = a fool

GLOW WORM = kal•low•we•our'em

GROG = gr•o•g = core•no•G

GROGGY = groggy = core•no•Gy

CLOAK and DAGGER = kal•o•ak and
D'our•g•our

Tobacco's two smells, cigar and cigarette

Why do cigars and cigarettes smell different? I conjecture that the drier cigarette tobacco is heated to precise temperature where some toxic and stinky oil is vaporized out. I conjecture that this oil is the stuff that gives tobacco chewers and cigar smokers mouth cancer so rapidly. All that is left are the slow onset carcinogens that are necessary to use tobacco as an addictive drug, one with no gain or loss in work performance.

Terrorism with the tobacco genome

I would not be surprised if tobacco genes were purposely spliced into GMO foods. Our parasite hates the idea of us developing improved crops. So it is probably 'struggling' to create situations that will help cause a backlash against GMO foods. I would not be surprised to see a wave of cancer deaths in the future as a result of eating tobacco carcinogens in GMO tomatoes for example. It would be DDT-style eco-terrorism all over again.

And again, for the record, I see absolutely no problem with GMO foods, provided both plants are edible. It seems to me pure folly to take plants that are known to be carcinogenic, and (multi-carcinogenic at that) and splice their genes into food plants to goose up their resistance to crop pests. And then what happens if the tomato genome becomes mixed with the plants that have carcinogenic tobacco genes? What do we do? We have to analyze our crops genetically and breed these genes out?

Snuff

Can you believe they got people to snort finely ground old spice from the filthy hold of some wooden ship? Now wonder they have so much contempt for our intelligence. People, think for yourselves and don't let anyone manipulate you into smoking awful-tasting, carcinogenic,

expensive, addictive cigarettes.

They give us the disease so they can sell us the cure

If there is one thing you can say about the parasite, it is that it gives us diseases so it can sell us the cure. One of the places where this is happening is the way the parasite sells us on the idea that dietary cholesterol is bad, and then it turns around and sells us super-expensive serotonin reuptake inhibitor (SRI) drugs like Prozac instead (Pro•z•ak=for•zoo-animals•point).

The problem is that many people need dietary cholesterol to synthesize enough serotonin — as well as testosterone, estrogen among other body chemicals. It might be interesting to see what percentage of depressed people don't really eat any eggs vs. the national average.

Are you brilliant but you crash easily from thinking too much?

I speak from personal experience. It may be your hyper-active fuel-guzzling brain running out of some key brain chemicals, perhaps serotonin or dopamine. Here is why the parasite's low cholesterol media is so insidious — because it undermines our minds.

Is cholesterol harmful?

Its easy to do a study

I don't know if eating lots of eggs harms people. I now it is really easy to do a study on. Find people who eat two eggs every day. Watch them. Do they die of heart disease more than those that do not eat eggs? If they do, then eggs are that harmful.

But what if two eggs a day shorten average life expectancy by only 2 years, while making people happier along the way? What then? That is anyone's call isn't it.

Cholesterol and Parkinson's disease

Cholesterol is used to make dopamine and Parkinson's disease is associated by a deficiency in dopamine. Study 1: Do people with early Parkinson's benefit from eating 1 egg three times a day? Study 2: Are people who religiously avoid eating high cholesterol foods more likely to get Parkinson's disease?

Cold and depressed

You can see them if you look. They are the coldest one in the room, the one wearing the

sweater or jacket inside, and they very often they seem depressed, or like they didn't sleep well. Give them 2-3 eggs and wait 4 hours for hormone levels to rise. Can you see the difference? It would be such an easy thing to do a study on.

Intelligence and depression

The connection between intelligence and depression may simply be that powerful brain tend to use up all the brain chemicals and causes depression. Solution: check your cholesterol level when you are crashing mentally. Try eating more cholesterol if it will not put you over recommended levels.

The Arabs gave the Romans acid reflux

Look how they got the Romans to eat in bed where they would more easily burn their lower esophageal sphincter and cause it to scar and leak and degenerate.

There is great truth in the maxim that one should not eat lying down or lie down after eating. If you do this for years and years, then you will tend to get acid reflux later in your life and live in misery.

Breakfast in bed

They are still at it. They are still struggling to get us to eat in bed because they just want to harm us. This is not luxurious, it is a public health problem.

Hypodermic Needles/syringes

The idea that hypodermic syringes were only invented in the 1800's seems unbelievable. Especially considering that ancient Greek kluster = syringe from Kluzein= to wash out. It seems more likely that this poison delivery system was monopolized by the Sphinx Mafia. Perhaps we want to go and test the remains of some important figures that suddenly died while meeting with people.

Needled to death

Intersect a stitch in the side and a stitch with a hypodermic needle. Oh, it was nothing, just a stitch, Muscle spasm. Here we imagine people getting needled to death, needles leaving no scar. Here we understand the true meaning of: "A stitch in time saves nine". It really means: "a stitch in time saves an innie." And the way a comedian will have you in stitches, that seems to be a cover for the happy drug they mixed in

with the poison.

The Apple dictionary says of the origin: "ORIGIN Old English stice 'a puncture, stabbing pain,' of Germanic origin; related to German Stich 'a sting, prick,' also to stick. The sense 'loop' (in sewing, etc.) arose in Middle English."

Californication TV show

["Let's play hypodermic needle darts"](#)

LEUK•EMIA is supposedly from Gr. leuk=white + haemea=blood. It also looks like loo•chemia = loo•chemistry = pool•chemicals and well•poisoning. I bet lots of people at certain times and places died from chemicals.

THALASS•EMIA

Supposedly a group of hereditary blood diseases caused by faulty hemoglobin synthesis widespread in Mediterranean, African, and Asian countries. Supposedly the diseases were first known around the Mediterranean. However, Gr. thalassa = sea and this disease appears to be "SEA SICKNESS" or serious disease afflicting those engaging trade that competes with the Sphinx mafia.

The strange thing about **THAL•IDO•MIDE** is that the name seems to come from THALIA, the Greek muse of comedy and the personification of grace. And IDO = offspring. So thalidomide seems to mean something like "Thalia's offspring from the middle."

COCHINEAL

A scarlet dye used for food coloring.

COCCIDIA

Parasitic protozoans that include toxoplasmosis, a disease that generally is unnoticed in adults but the infection harms unborn children. Gr. kokkux = cuckoo

Syphilis raced across Europe right before 1498

Early medical historians regarded Syphilis as originating with the Army of Charles the 8th on his invasion of Italy in the fall of 1494. This is notably right after Columbus distractingly discovered America in 1492, (returning with 44 Spani•ards and 10 in•dei'ns). It is also just before 1498 when Vasco da Gama discovered the route around the land of no resources. Supposedly there was a mercenary army composed of men from all over Europe. The

diseased was so severe that it caused the army to disband and everyone returned home and spread this disease across Europe all at once.

Wherever you go, it was regarded as a disease from somewhere else. In some places it was the 'French disease' or the 'Italian disease', the 'Spanish Disease' or in Japan it was the 'Chinese disease'. And usually these were the nations the parasite/devil wanted to keep at war.

For early writing on the disease see Gonzalo Fernandez de Oviedo y Valdes. Also of note is the way that Guaiacum sanctum also called Lignum Vitae, a South American tree was introduced in 1508 as a traditional native American cure for the disease. Today we get guaiac, an aromatic expectorant from the tree. This is the source of the drug guaifenesin, perhaps the most popular expectorant drug on the market today. It is notable that some people of the period held that guaiacum was imported not as a traditional remedy but deliberately to support the theory that Syphilis came from the Americas.

Syphilis is probably Yaws

The African disease Yaws that is indistinguishable from Syphilis. This disease is chiefly transmitted by non-venerial contact.

Syphilis used to be called leprosy

Some historians claim that leprosy which is said to have been brought back by crusaders, was in fact syphilis. It is notable the way leprosy disappeared from medical literature and was taken over by another skin lesion disease — **Syphilis**.

In 1546 Girolamo Frascatoro gave the disease its name, supposedly from the imaginary shepherd Syphilus, a name that sounds much like Sisyphus.

Syphilis is deadly to breeding lines

Syphilis almost completely prevents woman from bearing viable offspring

Euripides, Bacchae, 452-58

["So, you are attractive, stranger, at least to women](#)

[Which explains, I think, your presence here in Thebes.](#)

[Your curls are long. They fall along your cheeks. You do not wrestle, I take it. And what fair skin! You must take care of it — not in the sun, but by night](#)

[When you hunt Aphrodite with your beauty. Now then, what country do you come from?"](#)

Euripides, Bacchae, 352

["Go and scour the city for the feminine stranger. The man who infects our women with this new disease](#)

[And pollutes their beds. And if you catch him, Clap him in chains, And march him here.](#)

[He shall die as he deserves, By being stoned to death.](#)

[He shall regret his merrymaking here in Thebes."](#)

[There was an feminine and attractive stranger from another country that came to Athens and seduced, or charmed or bought/gifted his way with many women of Greece. These woman seem to have developed VD, which seems to have become endemic for a while at least. Note how only one person is blamed as the fall guy, the eff•all guy.

Also note how 1) Many forms of VD are not really perceptible by the women infected with them, and 2) They can cause sterility in women — perhaps by the intent of our parasite.]

Birth control pills sabotage

Isn't it just utterly amazing the way the entire medical establishment failed to realize that the hormone dosages for birth control pills were set too high for decades? Isn't it amazing the way this caused an entire generation of infidels to become less fertile?

VD and the CLAP

VENEREAL diseases are supposedly VENUS diseases or diseases of love. VENERATED seems a closer fit and here we imagine that these diseases are intentionally sent to venerated older men by attractive young "groupie" prostitutes. Or perhaps they are VENIR•IAL diseases or diseases that come and are introduced.

There is also the curious way that so many nations blamed each other for syphilis and gonorrhea. This sort of blaming is typical of mankind's parasite. Then there is also the names SYPHILIS from Gr. siphon=pipe and GONORRHEA from Gr. gonas=seed, generation + Gr. rhein = to flow. There is also the CLAP which seems like an uncovering (Gr. kalup= uncovering) of who has been bad.

Penicillin = penis•illin

This was the secret innie remedy for the clap = kal•a•peh = fresh•no•say. They got given the clap. The Arabs probably had this for centuries before its official dis•covery = un•covering, just like with firearms.

No antibiotics used on animals

We are fools to squander the limited effectiveness of these drugs on animals. Stop it worldwide, except for endangered species.

Topical antibiotics

We should research the effectiveness of antibiotic nose drops and mists on nasal and lung infections. I have found about 10 mg via homemade nasal drops to be more effective against bronchitis than 250mg tablets

Why not?

The only argument against topic anti-biotic use does not ring true. I bet that 10mg topically causes less resistance than 250mg orally — or at least it is not much worse.

Topical antibiotics for kids

If there is one group that we should be giving light doses of topical antibiotics it's kids with respiratory or sinus infections. Don't mess up their gut flora any more than you have to.

There should be gut flora treatments

Why can't I restore or supplement my gut flora biome? Why does that not exist? Why is there no research comparing the people with digestive disorders with the various gut flora? Surely the absence of certain bacteria cause certain disorders. Why is there no talk of this? Is this another part of the Haremi struggle against mankind?

Gut flora supplement yogurt

Boy this is an Arab menu: On one hand we have yogurt with one or maybe two types of bacteria in it. These bacteria we get in sufficient dosage to make a difference to our gut. And these two bacteria, everyone already has in great abundance.

On the other hand we have these gut bacteria pills that have a few bacteria in them, but are basically capsules of dehydrated yogurt, maybe a spoonful of yogurt and not enough.

What we really need to do is have yogurts with hundreds of bacterial strains in them. And maybe we will have 5 or 25 families

that only get combined on ingestion. This way we will get a high enough dose.

Make it from unsweetened soy primarily. Cow's milk is not only wasteful to produce, it is probably harmful. And remember, make it unsweetened and make it high protein to help control weight gain.

LSD as grain mold

The active ingredient in LSD comes from a toxic grain mold. Now these molds evolved like all life forms to spread. The mold accomplishes this in two ways: 1) It eats more of the grain it is on and 2) It gets animals to help it spread to the next valley.

With respect to spreading the molds would have been naturally selected for mild toxicity. They would have been just toxic enough to keep them from being eaten in large amounts by one individual grazer that would just stay put. It was better to be nibbled by many grazers and spread more. So the molds were poisonous in large amounts, but harmless in small amounts tended to be survive. And the molds gave their symbiot a curiosity stimulating trip, with a strong sense of well being, combined with hyper awareness of their environment, might increase the likelihood of harmless distant travel a couple valleys away for its animal symbiot: All properties of LSD.

Now enter humans and their kooky habit of storing grain for a long time to eat later. Humans were certainly selecting grain strains for yield and pest resistance, but at the same time, we were also selecting grain mold for non-toxicity. With humans, the grain mold varieties that kept longest survived. We also didn't need to hallucinate while we were starving in the early springtime, so hallucinogenic molds were as a rule de-selected by people.

Now once we reflect on how Europe was dependent on our parasite's grain racket starting at least in the 500s BC, we realize that they must have known about grain molds and all their many and highly varied effects. LSD probably occurs naturally in some undomesticated variety of grain mold somewhere.

The Mafia hates LSD

LSD is super hard to find on the black market. This is because a gram of LSD can supply 10,000 doses.

The Arabs hate soy and gluten and other protein sources

The Arabs definitely want us eating less protein so we are dumb. So they oppose the use of soy products, making them either:

- 1) Full of sugar,
- 2) Disgustingly expensive,
- 3) Disgusting thanks to some mildly bad tasting additive, or
- 4) Disgusting due to some additive that bothers the digestion of many people

The Arabs also try to make a great deal about soy allergies. But the curious thing is that the only people I have ever met with soy allergies are Arabs.

As well, the entire gluten-free food movement is suspect because the gluten is the protein rich part of the grain. Try getting some wheat gluten and add the same amount back to your gluten free flour. Funny how your stomach gets upset.

Mad cow disease is mostly terrorism

It reduces infidel protein consumption

Corn flour made disgusting on purpose?

Flour made disgusting. How come only the super-expensive "organic" corn flour is fresh. How come all the inexpensive Mexican flour has that Mexican food flavor?

Dislexia and hyperactivity

There is an obvious evolutionary hurdle that created a world where some of the smartest people have trouble reading and sitting for lessons: Apparently someone apparently has been quietly killing off the smart people outside the Mideast, as measured by their ability to read and sit still for classes.

Roman harvest gods

CERES = Demeter, goddess of grain, was the direct cause of crop failure

(probably from Gr. kharis = favor, grace)

CONSUS = 'The Storer,' from condere

ROBIGO = the god of blight

FLORA = the goddess of flowering plants

MINERVA governed fortunes of industries.

("A man of every minera" Satyricon 43,8)

Alien insect DNA in Rome

We should be able to check for insect DNA in Roman grain. Is this DNA from a species unable

to survive a non-tropical winter?

BITING MIDGE

Family: Cera•to•pogon•ide Gr. Pogon=beard

PIGEONS

Given our new found awareness of the dangers of transgenic bird diseases, these high-contact birds represent an unacceptably dangerous disease vector. They should therefore be regarded as vermin and eliminated from our cities worldwide.

Chinese pig propaganda

The character for family is a pig under a roof. In Chinese the same word describes both pork and all meat. People born in the year of the pig are supposed to be hard working, sympathetic and generous. Pigs symbolize prosperity, fertility and virility in china. Mao Zedong was a fan of the "fertilizer factory on four legs"

Today, about 20% of Chinese pigs come from small holdings. Please let's make that zero in a few years. Let's by international agreement ban pigs on small holdings to reduce human disease.

Transgenic swine flu

The interaction of hogs and people is apparently the single greatest source of new influenza mutations. If we reduce this interaction, we can reduce the ability of transgenic swine flues to synergistically evolve in two great host pools at one time. Therefore, what we should do, at a bare minimum, is have a few universal hog farming rules worldwide. 1) We should outlaw the keeping of hogs in the same building that people live in. 2) There should be a minimum distance between a hog shed and a place where people live. 3) We should educate people that whenever they interact with pigs, they risk making the whole world ill with influenza. 4) There should be license fees that make it unprofitable for people to raise only a few pigs.

Eventually, we will increase the license fees and push all hog farming worldwide into robot-enabled factory farms that have mandatory entry and exit quarantines for the workers.

Vaccinate the pigs

Don't just vaccinate humans, vaccinate the pigs too

Swine flu and late-life disease

We don't know what late-life diseases come from pig-hosted diseases, but please, there really is no need for people to have pigs in or around the home. This should be curtailed worldwide. And later, once we have done that, let's say that the minimum size for a pig farm should be say 500 pigs. And never mind about sustainability. The real important thing is that you have the pigs separated from humans and wild pigs.

Also, the wild pigs, if they are anywhere near humans, they should be exterminated.

Marvin Harris, The sacred cow and the abominable pig, Ch. 4

"Over its lifetime, a pig can convert 35% of the energy in its feed to meat compared with 13% for sheep and a mere 6.5% for cattle. A piglet can gain a pound for every three to five pounds it eats while a calf needs to eat ten pounds to gain one.

A cow needs nine months to drop a single calf, and under modern conditions, the calf needs another four months to reach 400 pounds. But less than four months after inseminations, a single sow can give birth to eight or more piglets, each of which after another six months can weigh over 400 pounds.

Clearly, the whole essence of the pig is the production of meat for human nourishment and delectation. Why then did the Lord of the ancient Israelites forbid his people to savor pork or even to touch a pig alive or dead?

'Of their flesh, you shall not eat, and their carcasses you shall not touch; they are unclean to you [Leviticus 11.1]... Everyone who touches them shall be unclean [Leviticus 11:24]"

Marvin Harris, The sacred cow and the abominable pig, Ch. 4

"In condemning the pig as the dirtiest of animals, Jews and Moslems left unexplained their more tolerant attitude toward other dung-eating domesticated species. Chickens and goats, for example, given motivation and opportunity, also readily dine on dung. The dog is another domesticated creature which easily develops an appetite for human feces. And this was especially true in the Middle East, where dung-eating dogs filled the scavenging niche left vacant by the ban on pigs. Jahweh prohibited their flesh, yet dogs were not abominated, bad to touch, or even bad to look at, as were pigs.

[Mideast religions prohibit pork mostly because it is a good way to dependance on grain imports and make the staff/cudgel of life more powerful.]

The Good old days, they were terrible, Ch.1

"The pig in the city was a paradox—an element of rural culture transposed to urban life. Pigs roamed the streets rooting for food, the stink from their wastes poisoning the air. Because they ate garbage, the pigs were tolerated to a degree in the absence of adequate sanitation facilities. But this dubious contribution to municipal services was tiny in comparison with the nuisance they caused. From the nation's capital to [many a] Midwestern 'porkopolis,' we are told [that], squares and parks amounted to public hog pens.

Urbana, Illinois boasted more hogs in the city than people. The human dwellings of Cincinnati in the 1860s commingled with 50 slaughterhouses, which drew a yearly mess of almost half a million pigs through the streets. And in Kansas City, the confusion and stench of patrolling hogs were so penetrating that Oscar Wilde observed, 'They made granite eyes weep'."

Animal society overlaps and disease propagation.

To reduce the speed at which inter-species pathogen networks evolve, reduce the size of their inter-species network. Therefore, as a general rule, we might want to do the following:

- 1) Wild animal and bird societies should not be allowed in our cities where they can mix with humans.
- 2) Human contact with wild animal societies shall be vilified as a great cause of disease.
- 3) We can allow animals to live with humans, but they shouldn't be allowed to mix with other animals on the streets where they create a network. To do so is to allow an animal network to overlap a human one. So no dogs or cats on public property, except cats suppressing vermin.
- 4) Livestock should be kept in isolated communities to reduce the speed at which inter-species pathogens can evolve. This should include butchery. And
- 5) Humans may live among great numbers of animals, but there should be some public effort directed at their quarantine, particularly with respect to pigs.

DIPHtheria = dif•theria = different•wild

animals. Gr. THERIA = wild animals.

Ghassanation

You know, even to modern medicine, the true cause of Tuberculosis is officially a mystery. However, the term Caseation gives us a hint. This is a manifestation of Tuberculosis

Some species should go extinct

To hell with smallpox, polio, tuberculosis, malaria and HIV. If we can render these species extinct in the wild, so be it. The same goes for the anopheles (ana fellas) mosquito, the malaria vector. Species protection must be secondary to the needs of humankind when we are talking about diseases.

TYPH•US, TYPH•OID, TYPH•ILITIS, TYPH•OON, TYPH•OID MARY,

Gr. tephos = smoke, stupor, or misunderstanding

SPEISS

A mixture of impure arsenides and antimonides of nickel, cobalt, iron, and other metals, produced in the smelting of cobalt and other ores. It sounds quite a bit like S•PEH•US = not talk about us.

QUACK

This speaks of the Brotherly domination of the Medical profession. A quack is a reference to ducks, the Brotherly term for a Jew, bird that don't really fly and hang around on their water.

MEN•IN•GI•TIS

This sounds like MEN•IN•KI•TUS = men in your world

COLIC

From Gr. kolak = parasite

CURARE

This is drug that paralyses the motor nerves leaving the "patient" fully aware of what is going on, but unable to move. The tree it comes from is a Chondo•dendron tomentosum (Gr. khondros=cartledge and Gr. dendron = tree). Here we note the CANNIBAL Brothers who worship CANAAN•BAAL, or the K•AN •AN PULL of the Mideast's feeding. Here we imagine them NIBBLING or ANA•BAAL•ING your fingers off. And your cries were called BAWLING.

See, they nibble your index finger off first and then maybe another finger. They do

this in the most painful way possible, and you can't even move thanks to the curare. This is much easier on the psyche of the torturer.

What does curare say about Brotherly intimidation; both external and internal?

Hemophilia in European royalty

The Brothers are always looking for backdoor power. Here we finally find the upside-down genetic hurdle that explains how Hemophilia (a hereditary failure of the blood to clot) came to be so common among Europe's royalty. The disease is an impossible genetic trait under all circumstances anyone can imagine, except one: It is the perfect trait for a clan of easy to eliminate figurehead monarchs. Why else would we have bleeders as our royalty? Anyway, here we see how our kings were bred by our parasite like animals, the most fragile glass animals. Here we see the power of the dark side and the king of kings.

Why is **DYSLEXIA** so common among our smartest men? What evolutionary hurdle could have pushed towards greater intelligence, while simultaneously pushing towards bad readers and writers. Well, if our parasite was killing off our smartest, as defined by scholarship, then smart people who can't read or write well make complete sense.

Here we also find the evolutionary hurdle that made **MYOPIA** so common in smart people. See, smart people actually do tend to wear glasses. The reason is/was that smart people tended to survive better if they couldn't see very well.

Now It is only a hunch, but I would bet that a **TOPO•CHROMATIC MAP** of the worldwide myopia rate in 20 to 40 year olds might also accurately correspond to the level of our parasite's selective breeding of its "flocks."

Also, look at how our smartest often have many learning disabilities. Maybe they have **ADD/ ATTENTION DEFICIT DISORDER**, or they are so **HYPERACTIVE** they can't excel in a classroom, or maybe they are **POOR AUDIO PROCESSORS**, or maybe they have a **REFRACTORY PERSONALITY**. All these things allowed their ancestors to survive the Brotherly predation despite being smart. And it must be said that I have all these traits to some extent.

OBGYN

Note how obstetricians the most heavily sued medical specialty in America. Firstly, this increases the cost of having children in America and, like a tax, results in fewer infidels.

But consider for a moment that the Brothers, like in other industries, are able to use their connections to mostly evade the piracy, highwaymen and legal system they created. Here we imagine that the Brotherly OBGYNs (or those with Brothers/ Sisters on their staff) are able to make fat profits and prosper, while the outsiders got sued more often. This allows the Brothers to thrive in the industry and gain the high ground in terms of reputation.

The OBGYN niche is critical to the future of our society; especially in the places where our smartest and most important people tend to live. Here our parasite can often delay or even keep our best from having children. It can also nip the illegitimate offspring of the Brother-friendly in the bud. It gains control over abortion, especially in societies that foolishly consider it murder (thus increasing the value of abortions and the abortion protection racket). It can lose the Pap smears of rape victims if it chokes. It can say that the Pap smears came back negative for signs of contact. It can help frame people for sexual crimes, or simply threaten such framing as a way to put people under our parasite's thumb.

As well, annual OBGYN visits give our parasite the ability to 1) Give important people a mean dose of the CLAP= kal•peh through their wives, mistresses, or seductresses and 2) Frame husbands for cheating by infecting their faithful wives; who in turn will blame their husbands for both cheating and lying about it. So controlling gynecology gives the Brothers power over our marriages, which these days, also tend to result in highly distracting divorces.

FALLOPIAN TUBES = fallow•peh'n tubes

OBSTETRICALS is from L. obstetrix=midwife, from L. obstare which supposedly means to be present, but actually breaks down as L. ob=against, in the way of, toward + stare=to be. In brolingo it is ob•s•te•terr•ix = block•not•you•terra•point

Mandatory vaccinations

When we decided to eradicate smallpox, killer of over 300 million people in the 1900s alone, it was obviously not allowed for anyone to skip the

vaccination. Likewise if government decides that everyone must be vaccinated against anything else, so be it. It should be mandatory.

Also, let me say this, all potential vectors, be they health care workers, teachers, airline staff, airport workers, bus drivers, whatever, they have to get all reasonable vaccines.

Vaccination terrorism?

Our parasite hates our vaccinations, for this takes a great tool away from the parasite for making room. So maybe it is terrorizing the vaccinations — not all of them, but only some that are given and can't be tested afterwards. Also, perhaps it is targeting our best for the bad vaccines.

If it can be eradicated, then eradicate it

Why on earth is measles still on the loose? As late as 1964, there were nearly half a million cases of measles in the US.

Edel•weiss

The name sure sounds like addle-whites. What does edelweiss, 'white noble,' or Leonto-podium alpinum) do to the mind?

My poisoning experience

I was on the edge of legal blindness until I was 8. As a consequence, many people thought I was dumb. This caused me to be put in the 3rd class grade for slow kids. I wanted to be with my friends and complained a lot and eventually they realized that my eyesight was around minus 4.25—4.5. In other words, I couldn't even see the big E on the eye chart.

So at age 8 they gave me an IQ test, the bead test, and I did a combination of things that nobody had ever done before. I remember this man coming to see me and asking me a number of questions about the test. I thought about this event a great deal, because it is one of the few things that I do remember from before I was 8.

Basically, for the bead test, they start by asking you a standard line of questions to put your mind at a constant place of mild interest. Then they take out a bin of beads and two strings with knots on one end. Then they string about 40 beads on one string and put it in a M-shaped extrusion tray. Then they put the other string in a 2nd similar tray with no beads. Then they take out a stopwatch so you know that time is important.

I remember watching the stopwatch. I remember repeating the colors sequence of the beads in my head in advance. But then the moment I touched the first bead it hit me that I should just scoop them up from the bin and then arrange the beads in the tray. As I had one bead in my hand, it seemed quicker to pick a second bead and then return for a scoop. Apparently very few people pick this number of bead before taking the scoop.

Then, once I had a bunch of beads in the tray, I realized that the model tray was far away, so I reached out and pulled it closer to my working tray so I could more easily compare the beads. Then I found the long sequence of beads hard to keep track of, so I used my thumb and index finger to pull the beads into groups like credit card numbers.

Apparently, nobody had ever moved the subject twice. I remember as a boy, overhearing two people quietly say that someone moved the subject twice. At the time I had no idea what this meant.

I was too old for indoctrination into the brotherhood, and as a smart outie, I was dangerous to the cause — especially considering that it was two years before the oil embargo was scheduled.

I remember the man coming and telling my father that he had to do it. I remember them saying that I would be "just like everyone else". I remember him saying "we know what we are doing." This I now take to mean that I would no longer be as smart as I was when I picked only 1 bead in the IQ test and moved the subject twice.

I remember the Pediatrician telling me not to turn around. I remember fighting and getting away. I remember seeing the funny glove with one big finger. I also remember the pedo pediatrician saying to me, "stop crying, you are not going to remember a thing".

I remember how he read the prescription twice. Then afterwards he said, "wow, you must be special, you get both, nobody gets both. He though I didn't understand that he was talking about a bad thing because he said it with fake kindness.

I also remember the ugly swirly mixture he told me to drink. It wasn't so much that I couldn't hide it under my tongue. He turned his eyes for a moment to something else. I then ran out the door and down the hall. He had to look in the mirror and check that he was properly dressed and could not follow me into the hall.

I hurried towards the waiting room. As I entered the waiting room I saw a potted plant just beyond the door swing area. I turned towards the pot and tilted my head and drooled the mixture out into the plant. I did not however spit. Then I went to join my mother.

After some minutes I sort of played my way around the waiting room. When I got to the plant, I found the soil was covered with coin shaped river rocks. I flipped over the dozen or so drool covered rocks over and nobody took notice.

After a while the pedo came out and accused me of spitting the mixture out. I denied it and asked "Where?" Luckily I got enough mixture that my pupils were dilated, for I remember being so sensitive to light and falling asleep. I also remember visual hallucinations when we left the pedo's office.

It was less than a 15-minute drive home. When we rolled up, my friends were in the street. They quietly asked if I want to smoke? Of course, I loved anything to do with fire and burning things. I didn't understand they meant tobacco. The three of us joined maybe 8 other boys there under a big tree in the canyon.

The other boys were going easy, puffing lightly. I wanted to show them that I was tough. So I exhaled and inhaled rapidly from the cigarette. Then I started coughing and coughing and coughing. I was coughing uncontrollably. Then I remember how everything was sideways and my face was on the ground. Where did everyone go? Why is my face on the ground? I sat up and my friends came back and helped me up, one under each arm. I remember pointing things out to them that they laughed at.

Then I woke up and it was maybe 3-weeks later. I remember this because time suddenly jumped from a week before my friend was supposed to move away to 2-weeks after he left. This I remember clearly. I also remember waking up in bed still coughing from a respiratory infection.

The pedo pediatrician called me back for a follow up. I was terrified to go there again. I remember him coming to get me in the waiting room. I remember my fear and my inability to say anything more than you... you...you...that thing. These were the only words I could get out. Then the strangest thing happened. I remember it so clearly because I thought it so strange. He suddenly became absolutely terrified, hands up raised by his head, aghast like in the movies. I

remember the way he stepped backwards two steps, flipped and ran out of the waiting room. How did this happen? I never did figure this one out before it became buried and forgotten under the sediments.

Now, looking back, I presume Dr Pedro was more afraid of me than the people who had him under their thumb. Thus I survived the Haremi, my wits intact. Thus I have been able to assemble my own little personal Tsar Bomba for the Ishtarian mothership.

I want to emphasize two points here:

- 1) The Arabs are addling the minds of our smartest boys.
- 2) That the pedo pediatrician blamed my problems on the vaccine he gave me. It is clear to me that the Arabs are (in typical fashion) blaming their worst enemies for the reprehensible he things they do. The Arabs hate hate hate the wonderful vaccines that prevent them from using plagues to harm us as they did for thousands of years. So today when they administer mind addling drugs and out-ism inducing drugs, they blame our wonderful vaccines.

PEDIATRICS

We need to do a survey of all vaccine and drug reactions that interfered with a child's normal development. Map them by doctor, severity, and by income and education of parents.

I would wager that 10% of pediatric offices are responsible for 80% of bad reactions. I bet that the distribution does not make sense as a natural phenomenon. Further, I would bet that the distribution is strongly correlated to income and education level of the parents. And look at distribution by sex: I bet that certain types of adverse reactions afflict boys by a wide margin.

Many will be pedophiles who are being blackmailed into administering treatments that dull the minds of those they are told to "treat." Some boys react to this in extreme ways and become statistics, most not so extremely, they just get dulled a bit. It is no doubt a dangerous procedure; to cause permanent damage to the mind, but just a little bit.

Plutarch, Alexander, 77

[Arrhidaeus was Alexander the Great's brother and heir.] "[Arrhidaeus was a son of Philip's by an obscure and humbly born woman named Philinna, and was retarded as a result of some](#)

[disease. This was neither hereditary nor was it produced by natural causes. On the contrary, it is said that as a boy he had shown an attractive disposition and displayed much promise, but Olympias \[Arabs Inc.\] was believed to have given him drugs which impaired the functions of his body and irreparably injured his brain.](#)" [So, in Alexander's time, people were aware of drugs that could irreparably injure a person's brain. Perhaps these drugs were used on Alexander and other leaders. Officially Olympias was the mother poisoned her own son.]

School IQ-testing psychologists

Look for brotherly sounding names working in the more elite or up and coming school districts. All these people have all done something terribly wrong and are being blackmailed by our parasite for it.

And please, for the future of your society, you can't afford to distinguish your most gifted when they are too young to defend themselves against predation. Please stop testing children for intelligence. And if you are smart, teach your children what IQ tests are like and teach them that they should always try to scuttle the results. In fact, teach them not to stand out while they are young. Teach them that getting good grades might be rewarded with a cup of mind numbing potion from their secret shepherds.

The dull-ard's huff

I believe (and I am not entirely sure) that there is a certain way that some men speak and huff when their minds were addled with Arab poison. Think of the way that head-injury-sports athletes speak. It is like that but there is a sort of a laziness or paralysis affecting the front of the tongue and perhaps certain related areas of the brain. Think about how Hank Paulson, Keanu Reeves, and fictional Jeff Spicoli spoke.

We should note how in the American Riviera (Southern California), many of our best men, from some of the best American families spoke this way. In fact, there were so many from good families, that spoke this way, that it became normal, and people even started affecting this way of speaking.

Also, there is probably a pattern of damage that shows up in brain scans.

Laws of Manu, 3.109

["A\[n Arab\] priest should not recite his lineage in](#)

order to get a [free] meal, for wise men call him who invokes them in this way to get a meal 'an eater of vomit'. "

Exodos 8:17

"Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became lice in man and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt. ... so there were lice upon man and upon beast...

And the Lord did so, and then there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and into his servant's houses and into all the land of Egypt. And the land was corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies...

Behold the hand of the Lord is upon your livestock in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: there shall be a very grievous murrain [Gr. Morain = murder, Sp. morir, dying,] And the Lord shall sever between [distinguish] between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and nothing died of all that belongs to the Israelites ... all the livestock of Egypt died, but none of the livestock of the Israelites died...

And they took ashes and stood before the Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became [skin] boils breaking forth with blains [pusstules] upon man, and upon beast...

Let my people go that they may serve me. For I will at this time send all my plagues upon your...people, that you may know that there is nobody like me in all the world. For now I will stretch out my hand and smite your people with pestilence, and you shall be cut off from the earth. ...

And Moses and Aaron went to the Pharaoh, and said to him, the Lord God of the Hebrews asks: How long will you refuse to humble yourself before me? Let my people go so they may serve me. Otherwise, if you refuse to let my people go, you will see tomorrow how I will bring locusts to your coast [note how lands are seen as coasts on seas] And they shall cover the face of the earth so that nobody is able to see the earth, and they shall eat everything... And Moses stretched forth his scepter over the land of Egypt, and the Lord brought... the locusts...

And Moses said, you must also give us sacrifices and burnt offerings, so we may sacrifice to the Lord our God. Our cattle shall also go with us, and there shall not be a hoof left

behind... But the Lord hardened the Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go...

[How do you kill everyone's first born? How do you tell who is a first born child? How do you tell which is a first born cow? I think this is about killing the best born, not killing the first born. Basically the Arabs did what they always did, kill the best part of their host's society so they would have an easier time dominating it as a parasite race.]

So the Lord said to Moses, I still have one more one more plague to bring upon Egypt. And afterwards he will let you go...

And Moses said, Thus said the Lord: About midnight I will go out in the midst of Egypt and all the firstborn [best born] in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn [best born] of Pharaoh that sits upon his throne, even unto the firstborn [best born] of the maidservant that is behind in the mill and all the firstborn [best born] of the beasts...

I will pass though the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn [best born] in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgement; for I am the Lord...

And it came to pass, that at midnight the Lord smote all the firstborn [best born] in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn [best born] of the Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn [best born.] of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the firstborn [best born 9th mention] cattle. And Pharaoh got up at night. He and all his servants, and all the Egyptians, and there was a great cry in Egypt, for there was not a house where there was not one dead. And he [the Pharaoh] called for Moses and Aaron that night and said, wake up and leave my people, both you and the Israelites. Go and serve the Lord as you have said. Also take your flocks and your herds as you have requested and be gone, and bless me also. And the Egyptians were urging the [Hebrew] people to get out fast, for they said, 'We will all be dead men [soon]...

And the Israelites did what Moses asked. And they borrowed gold and silver and clothing [for their journey]. And the Lord gave the people favor in the eyes of the Egyptians, so that they lent [gave] these things to them as they needed. And they thus despoiled [plundered stole] the Egyptians. About 600,000 adult Israelites left Rameses to Succoth...And a mixed multitude went also went up with them, flocks and herds and much cattle..."

BULIMIA

This binge - purge condition is curiously named. It seems to be where the society has alternating feast/famine cycles that are determined by bull, or order, like a papal bull. Here we understand what a bull market is a little better.

SCAR•LATINA AND SCAR•LET FEVER

There is only one thing this disease could be: A plague that afflicted the Latium, or Latin world and caused lots SCAR-LETS. And the disease most famous for causing disfiguring scars of this nature is SMALL POX, not SCARLET FEVER. Then there is how the disease seems to have come in SMALL PACKS. Funny how smallpox is called variola. I guess scar•latina would cause too many questions about smallpox epidemics in Laninum, or ancient Rome.

Small pox has been around since Roman times, and it ain't dead yet. And I assure you that the Brothers do have it. They also have the terra•be•gone plague, from the marmots of the Asian Steppe, or rather the Ural step area, the step to Europe. This was the source of Bubonic plague. And they certainly have other diseases too.

A **CHARLATAN** officially means someone who falsely claims to have a special ability, skill or knowledge. The word is very close to SCARLATINA/ SCARLETINA the old name of SCAR•LET FEVER. It certainly seems there were Brothers who went around and either pretended to cure small pox or inoculate innocent (in•oc•ulate inn•oc•n't) people to it. What was a SCARLET RUNNER really? What was a SCARLET LETTER? Was it like a Small pack, or a di'em bag spread around like a venereal (venir•al=come•towards) disease by some metaphorical SCARLET WOMAN?

Resistance to Edward Jenner's smallpox vaccine

Why did the Royal (Scientific) Society of London deny Jenner (who had published before) the opportunity to either present or publish his observations about smallpox? Why did they say "he was in variance with established knowledge" and that "he had better not promulgate such a wild idea if he valued his reputation."

After this, Jenner does not seek a publisher, but prints his pamphlet himself (otherwise the work might have been intercepted

by Brothers in the publishing industry). But even after Jenner's work is published, we still see intense opposition to the practice. Some of our parasite's people said it was revolting to put a tiny amount of animal material into your body. Some of our parasite's religious leaders said that it was wrong because the bible made no mention of it. James Gillray did a painting that showed cow parts growing out of people's arms. Why so much resistance to cure for a plague that killed 300 million people in the 1900s alone?

Here we see the ghost in the machine.

Also, here we see that science is not fair, or unbiased, or reasonable, or even smart: Science is anarchy, or rather false anarchy. The sort of anarchy that a core quorum of Bothers can hijack for their own purposes. They found smallpox useful, so to them a smallpox vaccine was to be opposed. And it really didn't matter to them if hundred of millions of people died horrible deaths.

Prion = bri•on = big•brotherhood

STREPT THROAT

This is from Gr. strep-, streph = twisted, or twisted like rope, strangled perhaps.

It. **AR•ACH•IDE** = peanut

Pine nuts and peanuts

Funny how the two most allergenic nuts have similar sounding names Pine•nuts and Pea•nuts?

Peanuts are related to tobacco

George Washington Carver (ak•our•br) was instrumental in getting A•mer•ica to start eating peanuts. And then, there is all that peanut advertising on American TV. There is also that "much loved" cartoon strip named peanuts, with its kid-oriented TV shows. Perhaps it would be worth studying the long-term effects of eating lots of peanuts. This especially considering how Peanuts are in the same plant family are poisonous or carcinogenic (belladonna, henbane, tobacco and jimson weed). We probably should study the long term effects of eating peanuts. And judging from the name, j'em•son weed, it looks like something they feed to their smart outie sons, to addle their minds.

Getting whacked

We all know how getting whacked is getting

whacked on the head. It is hard enough to cause brain damage, but not enough to kill people mostly. For this, they used a truncheon=trunk•on=trunk•big. It was a bit too heavy and cumbersome to be much of a threat, but it was ideal for the right sort of tap on the head. The purpose was not to leave much of a lump, but at the same time slosh the brain. So a heavy stick was used at slow speeds. And it was easy enough to blame on criminals rather than someone's thugs = eth•oo•G's = shout•egg•guys.

How the Arabs whacked trouble makers

Is Wacky tobaccy really whack-ee tobaccy?
Greek pedi=child

Is whack-ee pedia really a way to find kids to whack or addle?

Does wacky behavior come from the way they would addle your mind and behavior?

Pre•cocious

A cosh is a bludgeon. To cosh someone is to whack them on their frontal lobe so they can't think. Precocious kids are ones that will get bludgeoned by the Arabs. Bludgeoned = blood•geon•ed = blood•genius•ed = someone who lives on and can give his genius to the harems.

Accurate real time disease measurement

How come we don't have accurate measurements of contagious disease diagnosis (or symptom diagnosis) in real time? We should track diseases as they spread throughout the world. Then the Chinese will believe that their in-house swine are the cause of much human disease.

ANTHRAX — ANTHRACITE and BLACK LUNG DISEASE

The first coal mines appear in Germany in the late 900s. However coal was mined in ancient Greece and China more than 2,500 years ago. Curiously the use of coal started and then stopped, over and over again throughout history. Why on earth did people just stop burning this abundant form of fuel?

The answer appears to lie in the Greek word for coal (Gr. ANTHRAX = coal, or anthracite). This word is identical to the respiratory disease transmitted by from sheep and cattle called ANTHRAX. Here it seems that the oddly named black lung disease was once

called anthrax. Indeed, in many dictionaries, we see that anthrax was first called "coal carbuncle," (carbuncles are skin abscesses). So clearly anthrax was associated with the coal that was fueling England's early industrialization. Anthrax was also associated with England's burgeoning textile industry and called "Wool Sorter's Disease." In both cases, notably, the timing of the outbreaks was right when these English industries were threatening the land of no resources.

To discourage coal use, the Arabs did their usual. They moved in to the industry by subsidizing predatory prices for a while. After a time, they were the only retail vendors, and they only sold coal with lots of coal dust in the mix. This way the people who used the coal would tend to suffer from anthrax and die off. Then the ancient word-of-mouth media could be used to hammer on this point — that coal was deadly. And of course they would omit the fact that it was only the coal dust that was the cause of the disease.

Marco Polo, Divisament Dou Monde, Ch. 2

[p. 89] *In this same mountain, there is a vein of salamander [Asbestos]. You must understand that this is not from a creature as is commonly claimed. But its real nature is as I will now describe. It is a well known fact that by nature no beast or other animal can live in fire, because every animal is composed of the four elements* [Here we see the source of the ancient four elements nonsense. It was to obfuscate and block outside material science so the Mideast could sell its Damascus steel and stained glass for monopolist prices.] *For lack of any certain knowledge about salamander, men spoke of it, and still do, as a creature; but this is not true. ...*

... the Great Kahn regularly appoints governors every 3 years to govern this province and supervise the salamander industry [And this is why asbestos was so expensive, despite its immense utility]. My companion told me the true facts and I have also seen them for myself. When the stuff found in this vein of which you have heard has been dug out of the mountain, and is crumbled into bits, the particles cohere and form fibers like wool. Accordingly when the stuff has been extracted, it is first dried, then pounded in a large copper mortar and then washed. The residue consists of this fibre of which I have spoken and worthless earth, which is separated from it. Then this wool-like fibre is

carefully spun and made into clothes. When the clothes are first made, they are far from white. But they are thrown into the fire and left there for a while. And there they turn as white as snow. And whenever one of these clothing items becomes soiled or discolored, it is thrown into the fire and left there for a while. It comes out as white as snow. The account I have given you of the salamander is the truth, and all the other accounts that are put about are lies and fables. [including the ones about salamander giving people a terrible asbestosis cough.]

Let me tell you finally that one of these clothing items is now in Rome. It was sent to the pope by the Great Kahn as a valuable gift, and for this reason the sacred [Vicar of Christ, the vicarious presence] of our Lord Jesus Christ was wrapped in it. [And if it is safe for the Pope, it should be safe for you.]

Immunology and 6 degrees of separation

The idea that everyone on earth is separated by only 6 degrees of separation is a simple concept to get your head around. Most Americans have had close to 1,000 classmates by the time we have left high school. And if we count, teammates, co-workers, acquaintances, etc., the average American has been in direct contact with well over 1000 people. However, for the sake of this article, let's just assume that the average person has only 1,000 acquaintances. And because each of your acquaintances also has 1,000 acquaintances, the average person has somewhere on the order of $1,000 \times 1,000$ (one million) acquaintances of acquaintances (2 degrees of separation).

If we go to 6 degrees of separation, we have $1,000 \times 1,000 \times 1,000 \times 1,000 \times 1,000 \times 1,000$ acquaintances of acquaintances. This is equal to the number 1,000,000,000,000,000,000 (one quintillion people). In a world of (7,000,000,000) people, where everyone has met only 1,000 people in their lifetime, 6 degrees of separation amounts to 142,000,000 times the population of the earth.

Now during ancient times, human communities were much smaller and much more separated. So in ancient times, humanity's degrees of separation number was much higher. And from ancient times until quite recently, the number of degrees of separation has been collapsing. Until just 400 years ago, humanity was separated by hundreds of degrees of acquaintance separation, with more than 95% of

all people lived on isolated farms. In fact 500-odd years ago, (prior to Columbus discovering the Americas) huge segments of humanity were entirely cut off from other parts. So, at the dawn of history, humanity was separated by thousands of degrees of separation – Now we are separated by four or five.

Until quite recently, most diseases spread slowly and were subject to natural selection as they spread. The bugs that were so virulent that they killed their hosts within hours did not get very far. The bugs that took longer to kill got further. The bugs that didn't kill got farthest and largely took over the virulent killers as the disease species — these were able to spread far.

As humanity started collapsing degrees of separation a couple hundred years ago, our species experienced (and caused) a unique immunological event in the animal kingdom. We not only lost pretty much all of the immunological protection that degrees of separation once gave us, but we also entered every ecosystem on our planet as hunter/exploiter, coming into contact (directly/indirectly) with nearly every other species on the planet.

This collapse of degrees of separation should be one of the most fundamental ideas in historical epidemiology. It has little-doubt affected the virulence of all pandemics of recent centuries. For example the abrupt collapse in the degrees of separation must have substantially increased the severity of the WWI flu pandemic.

In the event of deadly epidemic

The single best thing we can do is to keep everyone apart. The slower a disease can move through our society the more it will attenuate and the fewer people it will kill. This should be taught to everyone in high school.

Strip mines give nobody black lung disease

If we use open pit mines, nobody gets black lung disease. Instead our miners become hugely effective, using massive earth movers with air conditioned and OSHA-approved operator compartment filtration.

Fresh air systems

I see just so many people wearing those idiotic paper filter masks. These are a joke in the way they filter out so little of the harmful junk from the air. Better it would be to have 360° clear face

shields with a fresh air hose from outside. Here we imagine those 2 gallon clear plastic water bottles from the grocery store, but with no bottom. Instead they have a lip and to this is attached a donut shaped of cloth. This has elastic on the outside to attach to the plastic shroud and elastic at the inside to fit around the neck of the user. The cloth is permeable enough to prevent asphyxiation but impermeable enough to help keep the fresh air in.

The spout of the bottle connects to tubes. These either feed to a fan box outside, or to carry along air tubes.

A third alternative is to have the head shroud zip into coveralls that direct the fresh air out from the sleeves and ankles. A fourth alternative is to do this in factories with the cold/hot air coming through a tube near the assembly line. A fifth alternative is to blow the air through an air-conditioner. And this fourth alternative slightly varied is probably the way for doctors to work comfortably in tropical tents delivering aid to plague stricken people. In this way, people can work in relatively noxious environments (around solvents, dust and pathogens) without suffering much harm. And incidentally, the parasite knows this and here is why we see the reason why only severe biohazards are presented as using this simple technology. The extreme biohazard stuff is a blocking meme.

HIV is a primate mounting symbiot

It is very common for our primate cousins to bugger one another. HIV seems to be a symbiot, one that gets kills off the non-mating males getting buggered all the time.

HIV is primarily a disease of 'Greek sex'

If you are going to have 'Greek' sex, you have to be safe. 'Greek' sex is the main way that HIV is spread — in fact it is just about the only way it spreads sexually. So you all have a responsibility here to be safe. We should also do some statistics on the internet porn menu concerning 'Greek' sex. We will probably find that the Arabs have been supporting this stuff so we Rumi have lots of 'Greek' sex — so we don't reproduce and so we also get HIV more often.

Gay bath houses and the HIV epidemic

Can someone please do timeline for the gay bath houses opened up across America in the years before HIV hit. Was there a sudden bump

in bath house openings in years right before HIV hit? Was there a business group responsible for most of these?

The look of Arab funding

Their money funding things is easy to spot if you just look.

The Arabs want all our men to be homosexuals

The Arabs always do all they can to spread homosexuality in the Dar Al Harb = Dar El Harm = Give Him Harm. Gay men give the Arabs a number of advantages:

- 1) They don't reproduce nearly as much.
- 2) They leave more women for the Arabs.
- 3) They are much easier to wipe out with STD plagues.
- 4) They bring the STD plagues into the general population and drive the population towards monogamy.

High budget gay infrastructure and HIV

Can someone do a timeline for all the high budget gay bathhouses and discos in the nation. Relate this to the HIV outbreak and you will find the infrastructure predates the main HIV outbreak by only a few years.

Overcooked food

Both the Arabs and the Jews cook their food very well. Yet we are supposed to eat raw food. In fact, they tell us to eat raw food despite the fact that the Arab make money on our cooking energy. Not only that, but we see instances where the Arab struggle includes getting us to waste energy cooking. Clearly the Arabs want us eating raw foods, and the reason is obvious. We expose ourselves to pathogen poisoning, and this vulnerability is more important than the added income from energy sales.

Raw food

There are countless bacteria that will make you sick for a day, a week or forever. If you eat lots of raw food, you will tend to pick up one of these bugs and you may pick up one that will last you a lifetime.

HERBA MATE = deadly grass

Is this well publicized product a blurd?

CASTOR AND POLLUX = poisonous castor beans and pollos ucks. This is a blid for

poisoning the people using castor beans.
Castor beans contain toxic RICIN = rice•in.

DIARRHEA = dia•ouri•A = being opposed to the Arab acme

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 15.9

They are eager to quarrel and excessively defiant. When in the course of a dispute, any of them calls his wife, a creature with gleaming eyes much stronger than her husband, they are more than a match for a whole group of foreigners; especially when the woman, with swollen neck and gnashing teeth swings her great white arms and begins to deliver a rain of punches mixed with kicks, like missiles launched by the twisted ropes of a catapult.

[1] The Arabs were intentionally causing iodine deficiency in women. And goiters were so universal, they even famously affected the Queen of England. Everyone had an iodide deficiency.

2) Iodide deficiency in pregnancy causes mental retardation. The medical term for this is cretinism in severe cases. There are however many children that only suffer mild brain damage that goes un-noticed.

3) Why isn't all salt iodized?

4) The shouts how the parasite gives up nothing it doesn't have to give up.

5) Salt was the #1 food preservative until recently. Why on earth would a government tax people for storing food? Of course this was the de•ex•pull's doing. It wanted us to be more vulnerable to crisis.

6) The Arabs were so keen for the salt tax because it meant a monopoly that could be exploited to induce goiter from time to time, like when the harvests have been really good and populations have been surging.

7) Maybe they had expensive pure Mer•cadiz salt for 10x the price of the gray salt that had a few sand grains in it. Maybe the salt in the better areas wasn't iodized.

8) Just look at the film Traffic. The Arabs are still trying to induce fetal alcohol syndrome in infidel women.

9) And thalidomide created a perfectly timed generation of walking billboards for birth defects. I bet this stuff is herbal and was discovered long ago. It calmed you, but caused severe birth defects. what plant is this?

10) How else do they poison us today?

11) What an evil thing this Arab Ex•pull is.

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 15.12

As a race, they are given to drink, and fond of a number of liquors that resemble wine. Some of the lower class wander around aimlessly in a fuddled state of perpetual intoxication, [like the Rumi rummies, due to the mind ADDLING herbs ADDED by the Arabs] a condition that Cato described as a kind of self-induced madness [it was madness, but it was not self-induced]. There seems to be some truth in what Cicero said in his defense of Fonteius, that 'henceforth the Gauls will take their drink with water, a practice which they used to think equivalent to taking poison.' [Mixing wine with water let the Arabs to poison people and blame it on the water when they all got diarrhea and most died. This way they could keep selling wine.]

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 16.3

"the sharpest sophists owed their retentive memory to drinking certain medicines, we must believe that Julian in his early manhood emptied a whole cask of the mnemonic potion, if such a thing was to be found."

Ammianus Marcellinus, 354-378AD, 16.10

"Meanwhile Constantius' sister Helena, then Caesar Julian's wife, who had been summoned to Rome with a show of affection, fell victim to the arts of the empress Eusebia. Eusebia had been childless all her life, and she treacherously prevailed on Helena to take an unusual drug, which would have the effect of causing a miscarriage whenever she conceived. She had already made her lose a male child in Gaul. The device she then employed was to bribe the midwife to kill the baby as soon as it was born by cutting the umbilical cord too short. So carefully was it contrived that the bravest [most powerful] of men should be childless" [and without heir to the Roman throne].

Sp. **RABIA** = rabies. Funny how much the disease RABIA looks like ARABIA.

Aristotle, History of Animals, 9.22

"Rabies drives the animal mad. Any animal at all except man will become infected if bitten by a dog so afflicted. The disease is fatal to the dog itself, and to any animal it may bite, except man." [This is of course untrue]

Is Man's best friend double speak?

There are a number of reasons why our parasite should not want us to have dogs:

- 1) Dogs make criminal activity harder.
- 2) Dogs increase our good times food consumption and conversely make our food crises shallower if they go unfed.
- 3) They can serve as food in a Mideast-generated food crisis, and this reduces our parasite's food crisis profits.

There must be a really good reason why the parasite runs so much propaganda telling its host how wonderful dogs are. I mean, just look at how the recent Arab Superman's dad (Kevin Costner) died when he went back for the family dog in that long belabored tornado scene. Here I see an idea that is very high up on our parasite's priority list. Why do they want us to have dogs so much?

- 1) Dogs spread diseases such as flea and tick born diseases, and rabies, along with worms.
- 2) Dogs waste our time and more importantly our energies.
- 3) Dogs make us softer and more emotional.
- 4) Our fat dogs serve as an anger point for the world's starving Muslims from the land of no resources
- 5) Also, in times of severe food crisis many people will release their family pet to fend for itself. Some of these will survive and in the next generation, in the next year, there will be half a dozen offspring. However, these will be feral dogs. They will form a pack of vicious, and hard to kill feral dogs. These will not only compete with humans for food, they will often attack people as food. And if you doubt these words, simply ask anyone from any country that has suffered a famine in the last generation. They will tell you all about the dark side of dogs.

Now there is an important lesson here, because the dark side of dogs in a famine is not too different from the dark side of men in the same circumstances. And this is the dark side of the force the life force we are talking about here. Do we cooperate, or do we betray everyone else to survive. The solution of course is to cooperate intelligently enough that we never have to betray everyone else to survive.

Hesiod, Works and Days, c. 700BC, 212

[The parasite has carefully shaped the belief systems of the host so the host is easier to feed on. If we don't obey our Arab-created religions, our Arab-selected leaders, or our Arab-created justice system, the Arabs have a much harder

time feeding on us. Here is an ancient text telling us to obey our Arab-created legal system — a text that is blatantly self-serving for the Arabs.]

"Listen to right and do not promote [extra-judicial] violence [against immigrants]. Violence is bad for poor men. But even rich men cannot easily bear its burden and are weighed down under it when they have fallen into [group] delusion. [Think lynching of Arab neg-ards accused of sabotage. Think of all the anti-lynching scenes in so much media.] The best path is to always err on the other side towards justice. For Justice beats rage/outrage [at Arab kleptēs=stealing] when she comes at last to the end of the race. But only when he has suffered, does the fool learn this. For Oath [the god Horkos] keeps pace with wrong judgements [troubling the foresworn. In other words, obey the law, the Arab given law that helps the Arabs with their stealing.]

When Justice is being dragged by those who take bribes for crooked judgements, it makes a sound. And [then] she wrapped in mist [Ishtar, Astarte] goes to the city and haunts of the weeping people — bringing misfortune to men, especially to those who have driven her forth, they who did not deal straightly with her [and here people, her immigrants.]

Those who give straight judgements to both foreigners and countrymen alike, and never depart from what is just — Their city flourishes, and the people in it prosper. Peace, the nursemaid of children, is everywhere in their land, and all seeing Zeus never decrees cruel war against them. Neither famine nor disaster ever haunt men truly of justice [to Arab immigrants]. But light-hearted they tend the fields [and businesses] which are their only care. [At least that was the Arab propaganda.] The Earth bears them food a plenty, and on the mountains [the Arab high ground], the [Harem] oak bears acorns [fresh smart chosen ones] upon its top, and bees [worker-bees, unchosen dumb Arabs] in the middle. Their wooly sheep are laden with fleeces. Their women bear children like their parents [they were not raped by an invaders.] They do not travel on ships, [and compete with the Arabs] because the grain-giving earth bears fruit for them, so they continually flourish with good things. [and do not suffer famine from Arab-introduced crop plagues.] But for those who practice violence and cruel deeds, far-seeing Zeus, the son of

Chronos, ordains a punishment. Often even an entire city suffers for [the acts of] one bad man who sins by devising arrogant deeds [like attacking the Arabs, or sea exploration, or devising a new technology, or not sacrificing enough incense.] Then Zeus lays great trouble upon the people, plague and famine together, so that the men perish, and their women do not bear children, and their houses become few. And again, at another time, Zeus may either destroys their great army, or their walls, or else makes an end of their ships on the sea. [epi•demic = on-the•people, just like the words "upon the people" above. This points to most epidemics being Arab induced. The rest of the paragraph points to Arabs using pre-natal poison, sabotaging fleets, and armies and killing entire cities.]

You princes should also carefully note this punishment. For the immortal gods are always among men and mark [stigmatize] all those who oppress their fellow men with crooked judgements, and do not heed the will of the gods. For upon the bountiful Earth, Zeus has 30,000, [Harem Brothers] spirits, watchers of mortal men, and these keep watch on judgements and evil deeds as they roam, clothed in mist [disguised invisible], all over the Earth. And there is the virgin Justice [Dike], daughter of Zeus, who is honored and revered among the gods who dwell on Mr. Olympus, and whenever anyone hurts her with lying slander, she sits beside her father, Zeus and tells him of that men's wicked heart, until the people [the entire community] pay for the mad folly of their evil-minded princes who pervert justice by giving crooked sentences. Keep watch against this, you princes, and make straight your judgements, you who take bribes. Put crooked judgements altogether out of your mind.

Ebola outbreak 2014

in August of 2014, gangs of slum dwellers raided an Ebola clinic. They stole contaminated beddings and lured away a number of patients infected with Ebola. We read of implausible local rumors that Ebola was not real, or that it was some Western conspiracy. In one of the CNN photos (of the West Point slum on August 16) we see a source of the rumors, one Mr. Zelig, standing to the right side of the crowd wearing a prophet-green T-shirt, an ostensibly second hand shirt from the West. This shirt reads 'Be Er' in Chemistry boxes for Beryllium

and Erbium. This man is notably in front of the crowd. He is fully grown and tall in contrast to the boys in the crowd who are mostly 8 to 15 years old.

to **VIRIFY** = the opposite of attenuation, the force that drives a disease like the bubonic plague or Ebola to become so deadly in the predators of their primary hosts.

to **CONTAGIFY** when a pathogen becomes more contagious due to a dense community of hosts that allow the most contagious to become the species.

a **CONTAGIFYING ENVIRONMENT** = a place where a disease becomes more contagious. Here it should be noted that diseases normally attenuate while they contagify.

I say this

You Brothers and Muslims are the malignancy, you are the only root disease mankind suffers from.

Camel cigarette commercial

"What cigarette do you smoke doctor? Tens of thousands of doctors in all branches of medicine in all parts of the country were asked that question. What cigarette do you smoke doctor? The brand named most was Camel. Yes, surveys show more doctors smoke camels than any other cigarette. Smoke camels, the cigarette so many doctors enjoy." [Is this the voice of a cigarette company, or is the voice of the Arab parasite that wants to kill off their matrix slave workers, later in life, once they are no longer particularly useful.]

Chesterfields cigarette commercial

"Nose throat and accessory organs not adversely affected by smoking Chesterfields. The first such report ever published about any cigarettes, and it applies only to chesterfields. A responsible consulting organization reports this study by a competent medical specialist and his staff on the effects of smoking Chesterfields. A group of people smoked only Chesterfields for 6-months in their normal amount 10-40 a day. 45% of the group have smoked chesterfields for 1-30 years, for an average of 10 years each. At the beginning and end of the 6-month period, each smoker was given a throat examination including x-rays. The examination covered the sinuses, nose, ears and throat. After a thorough examination of every member of the group the

medical specialist stated: It is my opinion that the ears, nose throat and accessory organs of all participating subjects examined my me were not adversely affected in the 6-month period, by smoking the cigarettes provided. Remember this report and buy Chesterfields."

Winston cigarette commercial jingle

"Winston tastes good like a cigarette should"

[Winston was a main sponsor of the Flintstone's TV show, a grown up TV show widely watched by kids.]

Bel Air cigarette commercial jingle

"Smoke Bel Air

Smoke twice as refreshed

Smoke Bel Air

Smoke twice as refreshed

Because the filter's recessed

Because the filter's recessed

In new Bel Air

In new Bel Air

Menthol fresh Bel Air

Menthol fresh Bel Air"

Bel Air cigarette commercial

"Only Bel Air brings you the menthol fresh bend for clean refreshing taste. Plus the modern recessed filter, the only recessed filter on any menthol cigarette."

Bel Air cigarette commercial

"Bel Air's filter is set deep...clean... away from your lips. Puts a breath of fresh air between the filter and you.

Smoke Bel Air

Smoke twice as refreshed

Smoke Bel Air

Smoke twice as refreshed"

Bel Air cigarette commercial

"Now discover an exiting new world of smoking pleasure. Breathe easy smoke clean with new Bel Air. Think pleasant thoughts, forget every care. Relax and enjoy a truly different cigarette air clean tobacco. You've never had a cleaner smoke. Light menthol flavor. You've never enjoyed a fresher taste. Deep set recessed filter set deep to let you smoke clean. So relax. Breathe easy. Smoke clean with new Bel Air. Yes breathe easy, smoke clean withe new Bel Air." [Clean is mentioned 6 times, what a bunch of Arab doublespeak for a filthy carcinogenic plant.]

Sex in the city, episode 4.15

"In a crisis, people always tell you to listen to your gut. Mine was telling me to start smoking again. Hi, uh, Marlboro lights please."

Sideways film, 2004

"I discovered that I had a really sharp palate, and the more [alcohol] I drank, the more I liked what it made me think about..."

I like to think of the life of wine. How it is a living thing. I like to think about what was going on the year the grapes were growing. How the sun was shining. If it rained. I like to think about all the people who tended and picked the grapes, and if its an old wine, how many of them must be dead by now. I like how wine continues to evolve, like if I opened a bottle of wine today, it would taste different than if I opened it on any other day, because a bottle of wine is actually alive, and its constantly evolving and gaining complexity. That is until it peaks. Like your '61 and then it begins its steady inevitable decline. And it tastes so fucking good." [To me, the fact that wine gives more severe hangovers probably says that it harms your body and mind more than other types of alcohol. I also think that wine is 90% a waste of resources and government has no business doing spending any resources to help improve the wine drinking experience. Therefore I have stripped all forms of alcohol of all intellectual property protection.]

Sideways film, 2004

"Vicodin, where's the Vicodin?"

[This film is one giant Arab infomercial, including the don't marry white guys message running all the way through it.]

Hay fever = A fever?

Bone mass loss and arterial sclerosis

Why does calcium go from the bones to the arteries? Is there a correlation between tooth decay, bone decay and arterial sclerosis? Does oral acidity acts on the skeletal system in the only place it is exposed?

Exercise increases bone mass. Does it also increase arterial sclerosis later in life. Does sugar intake increase arterial sclerosis because it decays the teeth? Should we load up with calcium early in life and have a lower amount later in life?

Also, the arterial plaque has two main components, cholesterol and calcium. Perhaps we are focusing on the wrong half of the problem.

Ammianus Marcellinus, 19.4

"in the town, where the number of corpses lying in the streets was too great to allow them to be buried, our troubles were increased by an outbreak of plague, fomented by the rotting of worm-eaten bodies, the heat, and the feeble state of the inhabitants. Let me explain the cause of this sort of malady.

Scientists and eminent physicians [all] tell us that infectious diseases are caused by excess cold or heat, or of moisture or dryness. That is why people who live in damp or marshy places suffer from coughs and eye infections and the like, whereas those who live in hot countries are dehydrated by burning fever. Since fire is the most violent of the [four] elements, drought is the quickest path to death.

For this reason, when Greece was sweating through a 10-year war to prevent Paris [of Persia] escaping [with Helen of Hellas =Greece], the penalty for breaking up a royal marriage, a plague of this kind raged among them, and many perished from the darts of Apollo. And as Thucydides reports, the severe type of sickness which disastrously afflicted Athens at the beginning of the Peloponnesian War arose in the torrid region of Ethiopia and gradually spread until it reached Athens.

Others say that the air, like water, can infect by the reek of dead bodies, or the like and gravely affect men's health, or at any rate that minor illnesses are caused by sudden change in the air. There are also some who say that when the atmosphere is thickened by unusually dense exhalations from the earth, it blocks the body's natural vents and sometimes causes death. That is why, as we know from Homer and many later instances, animals which, unlike men, have their heads permanently bent towards the ground, are first to perish when such a pestilence breaks out.

The first type of pestilence, which causes the inhabitants of excessively dry regions to be visited by frequent fevers is called endemic. The second, which occurs periodically and affects the sight and causes dangerous humors in the body, is epidemic. The third is plague, which only lasts for a time, but brings death with lightning speed.

We were weakened by this destructive outbreak, and few died from the excessive heat, which was made worse by the crowded conditions"

Prions and prion disease

The term for spongiform encephalopathy is supposed to come from Proteinaceous Infectious particles, however that is PROIN not PRION. Personally, I think the word derives from Gr. prion=saw/serrated-edge. Also, given the subject matter, we probably want to re-consider researchers with Brotherly sounding names like: Chese•bro, Bruce, and Prusiner=Brus•nero.

I also think that the idea of the prions surviving the cooking is probably related to the way people eat pink beef. If you eat it your beef so that no part is pink, maybe prion disease is not a problem. Here we note the not uncommon mentions of thick/juicy, and thick/bloody stakes in the media. Here is some shoehorned dialogue from the Men in black film: "I go out, I work my but off, to make a living. All I want is to come home to a nice clean house with a nice fat steak on the table, but instead I get this, It looks like poison". We also note how stakes are cut thicker today than 30 years ago. In fact the most expensive cuts today are so thick, they will burn on the outside unless left raw on the inside. There is also that high-end beef restaurant chain called eff•o•go de chow = shout•not•go for chow.

And didn't hamburger restaurants rise along-side our gas wasting suburban lifestyle? Maybe someone is preparing to use "THE SAW" on America. And when they do use "the saw" it may take years before all the people they cut down show symptoms. So maybe they have already used it. Or maybe prion disease is just the excuse for the planned epidemic.

And what about the ground-up mystery-meat Donner-Kebab restaurant popping up everywhere? What about how the hamburger kebab meat is prepared at a central location and distributed frozen to the "restaurants"? How hard is it to cut one piece a bit thick and give one person BSE? What about the slanted health laws that consider this warming and not cooking? Thus these restaurants are much less expensive to open, unlike the other restaurants serving non-Arab food.

Also, if the BSE bugs actually do survive a few minutes of boiling, I would bet that they are prokaryotic extremophiles.

The Kids are All right film 2010

[In this film Benning plays a doctor and Ruffalo plays a restaurant owner that is very into gourmet natural foods.]

"Benning: Paul, this steak is delicious. What is the seasoning?

Ruffalo: We just minced up a little truffle

Benning: What a GOOD IDEA. We ought to try that. Right honey? And it is done to perfection.

Ruffalo: It is not too rare?

Benning: Oh, no-no-no. Its juicy and tender, exactly what rare's supposed to be.

Ruffalo: Right. I mean I have people coming in to the restaurant. They see the slightest bit of red and they just start FREAKING out.

Benning: UGH! Isn't that ANNOYING. That happens to me all the time when I am grilling.

Ruffalo: Hey red is rare.

Benning: Hello, its bloody

Ruffalo: I mean!

Benning: Hello!

Ruffalo: You hoo!

Benning: Hello thank you!

Ruffalo: yea! I mean if you are in Argentina and you ask for rare, they bring you a cow, still moving on the plate.

All: Ha ha ha"

[1] How many times do we see the media encouraging us to eat well done beef in a sneaky way?

2) Who inserted this obvious product placement?

3) Strange how the national food of the land of the free ground beef sandwiches.

4) If our enemies are telling us to eat undercooked beef, shouldn't we never be doing this?]

The steak in the Cinderella man film

A thick juicy stake was mentioned in the Cinderella man film. Also there was a scene where they showed two stakes twice. In all for instances we see a dark steak outside with bright red rare meat inside.

We also note the way the film contrives to show the waiter taking the stakes away, and there is a close-up of the stakes both looking particularly red inside while blackened only outside. So it seems that thick red juicy stakes are not a real idea, but one given to us by the Arabs.

Some thoughts on beef

1) The thing that drove our ancestors to evolve away from the other apes was the ability to drive African savannah cats off their prey. They were mostly not eating poultry and fish and a vegan diet from this, but the animals these cats prey on. In fact, this was happening with antelope, gazelle water buffalo, cattle, and other bovines that the big cats preyed upon (all are bovines like cows). So to start, our ancestors were probably as omnivorous as hunting chimps which will eat just about any critters they can catch. Then they started eating bovines. Then only recently did people start farming and eating lots of plants.

2) When America was great, people ate lots of red meat. Today with America on the skids, and we are told that red meat is bad for us.

3) Muslims must eat special meat.

4) Our recent Mideast immigrants eat lots of mean,

5) Our recent Mideast immigrants generally get together and buy whole cows and then keep the meat in a freezer. Thus they don't eat the same meat as us.

6) The Arabs seem to be behind the movement to eat less red meat and eggs and to eat more fructose and alcohol which we know are bad for our health.

7) The Arabs make billions selling us cholesterol drugs that don't really work well.

8) Why are steaks so much more expensive than chicken? It has to do with the way cattle are housed and transported?

9) Can't they use robots to butcher cattle like with chickens?

10) Cows don't need coops like chickens.

11) Cattle fed on grass are leaner and healthier than cows fed on expensive grain in over-crowded places where their excrement must be cleaned up. Their meat is better.

12) Cows should be grazing on public grassland and eat no grain, except perhaps on the over-grazed cattle swaths leading to the slaughterhouse.

13) Cattle can be driven around by collar based technology on the steers steering the herd. A box sits on the back of their neck. This has GPS, it makes sounds and gives annoying electric shocks when the herd must be moved. Thus our herds never over-graze any area. Thus our herds move the proper amount each day. All we have to do is check on our herds every so often. Perhaps if some the the tags on the calves stop moving, the system calls for men with rifles.

14) Why isn't grass fed beef the norm? Why doesn't the nation have a free range as it once did? Grass fed beef is much less vulnerable to BSE and other diseases than grain fed beef.

15) Why is beef butchering so centralized?

16) For a while, government should spend say \$60 million each year on Robotic slaughterhouse technology. Then once we have a totally efficient system developed, government should not only make the design public domain, but it should guarantee that there will be at least 200 such slaughterhouses in the nation. This way some economy of scale can be achieved in automating this awful job.

17) Every area with enough cattle nearby should get slaughterhouse. These are located in remote areas, and they have "grazing swaths" in 6 or more directions, so people can drive their herd animals to slaughter. If too many cows are passing through a swath and eating everything, then we can have fenced lines with regular feeding stations.

18) If we give each cow gets a unique number, then we can have trailers with pavlovian feeding stations. These make trombone sounds and cows are for some reason drawn to this sound. If the trailer dispenses a handful of grain/beets to each cow when its RFID gets close, then the cows will connect the trailer and the sounds with food. Thus in the more crowded grazing swaths we can both feed the cows efficiently and draw them in.

Think of pathogens as networks

They may reproduce asexually, but there still is enough variety in their offspring to probe millions of survival options all at once through trial and error. So try to think of bacterial populations as networks with primitive feedback capabilities such as the ability to respond to good times as well as hard times.

Herd design and predation

The dominant male(s) always led the herd. These are followed by the females and then the non-dominant, non-breeding males. These non-breeding males make up the rear and suffer more than their share of predation, due to their position in the herd. Herds evolved this way, to not only minimize the harmful effects of predation, but to use it in a way that helps the breeding population — by getting rid of the non-breeding, non-alpha males, the evolutionary dead wood.

Ebola and the opportunistic predator

Ebola is both blood borne and counter-attenuated. If we intersect these two facts, we see a pathogen that evolved to protect prey animals from new or opportunistic predators. Ebola kills 90% of its victims because these are not its true host, but the predators of its true host. This is how Ebola became so deadly. It simply did not evolve to infect primates, but protect some other species from predators.

CAPP DISEASE = counter attenuated prey protecting disease

Pigs, flus and colds

Clearly, some species have a symbiotic relationship with predator diseases like ebola. Maybe some other species have evolved a symbiotic relationship with diseases that afflict mere habitat competitors.

Expect to find these germ-warfare animals living in ecosystems that are rich from waste. For example mammals that live in water contaminated with the urine, feces, saliva and snot of other animals. It is in these dirty ecosystem, the animals must already have a high resistance to disease. But which muck roter is going to survive best: The one that carries lots of diseases to plague competitor animals, or the one that doesn't carry any disease?

I believe that we will find that despite all the bird flu hype, pigs are the world's greatest reservoir of disease. I would like to argue that we should only raise these animals in quarantined environments.

1) Domestic pigs should not be raised anywhere they come in contact with wild pigs.

2) All pig farms should have a double fence to keep other animals out. They might also have netting to keep birds out.

3) No un-quarantined live pigs may be transported on the nation's road or highway system, even to slaughter.

4) As few people as possible should come in contact with pigs. Raise them on fully automated and segregated factory farms and require the use of robots wherever possible. Completely segregate the pig farms. All pig zones should have their own slaughterhouse that does not use public roads. Government should lease land for this purpose for a token amount. This land should obviously be far from

any human settlement. It should also run quarantine centers for male stud pigs that must be transported.

5) And perhaps most importantly, we must outlaw pigs on small private holdings worldwide. We want to have our pig populations fully isolated from each other, from other animals, and from humanity. Then the meat will be clean and good to eat, if you like to eat this meat.

And one more thing: It is not merely influenza that comes from pigs, there are surely many other diseases.

Flying pigs

Their very name says it all. Pigeon, or Pig•on. The matrix name for these birds is 'flying pig', because they are a great disease vector, just like pigs. Please, everyone, these birds are vermin and they must be exterminated just the same as wild rats and mice in urban environments.

Stay away from animals

Say what you will about how nice it is to have squirrels in the park. From an epidemiological standpoint, it is not a good idea.

Dogs don't belong in crowded cities

Most people have a sense that dogs don't really belong in high-rise apartments. This despite how disgusting it is that people to "walk" or more accurately shit their dogs in our crowded city streets and parks. I mean, even if they pick up 99% of the dog shit, the remaining wet spot is still disgusting, as is the urine rinse on every street artifact. Dogs don't belong on crowded city streets, whatever that is. And any housing development, community or city should be free to make itself pet free.

HIV is an old acquaintance of man

HIV is obviously a hugely attenuated pathogen. After all it is a bug that takes around a decade to kill its host. This is not typical of new diseases at all, it is typical of very old diseases that have been around for decades at least.

The remarkable timing of HIV

1981 was the year that oil prices collapsed after the echo embargo, the oil shortage blamed on the Iranian revolution. It was also the year that the Sixty Minutes TV show spread fear over herpes. And then, in 1982, we first start hearing about the new mysterious killer of gay men that

would later be known as HIV. By 1983 and 1984, we were hearing about HIV every day. See, the parasite really needed to stuff our sex urges back into the bottle once its oil embargoes were over.

SIV is probably a mounting disease

HIV is much harder to transmit through vaginal receptive intercourse than through anal receptive intercourse. It is perhaps 100 times harder to transmit this way. So HIV (and SIV) exist mostly among males for this reason.

Now chimps are frequently mounting one another, copulating — male to female and male to male. And because SIV exists mostly among receptive males, we will tend to see chimp societies were all the receptive males get wiped out periodically, leaving only the alpha, his offspring and the females. In this light, SIV sort of looks like a group-evolution symbiot, rather than a disease — This because it helps the ape society to eliminate the evolutionary dead-wood that is the non-breeding males. The proto-human ape societies that had SIV had a higher proportion of females because they killed off all the non-alpha males. And because of this, these societies tended to evolve faster. The societies without SIV had an equal number of males and as a result evolved slower. In this light, we see SIV as a mounting disease infecting and getting rid of the non-breeding non-alpha males that were being mounted. From this vantage, it looks like SIV and HIV have been with ape-kind for thousands if not millions of years.

Geriatric diseases as gene pool symbiots

It is entirely possible that many geriatric diseases evolved as GENE-POOL SYMBIOTS.

ADULT LIFE EXPECTANCY = how long the average person who makes it to 15 will live.

INFANT LIFE EXPECTANCY = how long the average infant will live.

INFANT MORTALITY = the percentage of infants that die before reaching their third birthday

CHILD MORTALITY = the percentage of children that die before reaching puberty

What polyps are

They are when one type of tissue in a cell membrane grows faster than the other. This causes a mechanical bulging which results in a

polyp. The abnormal growth tends to start slow and then it accelerates.

Let's find as many primate diseases as possible

Let's take 20 species of primate and put them around the world in the various environments. Let's take their temperatures continually. Do we discover any new diseases? And yes, this is cruel, but we will save so many thousand times more human and animal lives doing this.

MARIJUANA AND DRUG PLANTS

The 3 parts of plants

As far as animal feeding is concerned, plants have three parts: Fruit, seed and body. In general, and with lots of exceptions, the fruit has generally evolved to be nutritious. The seed is generally ok to be eaten in some quantities, and the body can go either way, although it is generally not so nutritious as the fruit or the seeds.

How tobacco is like a venus fly trap

It would be astonishing if man was the only animal that gets addicted to chewing tobacco. Tobaccos effects are little-doubt quite similar for all mammals and perhaps even many reptiles. So here we imagine a terrible drought when everything is pretty much completely foraged-out by herbivores desperate for a meal. And Tobacco is one of the last things they eat. It tastes bad, and if you swallow its juices, it makes you feel terrible. So many a hungry herbivore will waste energy chewing the tobacco leaves which it will not even swallow. They will waste energy and frequently more importantly water from their saliva as they chew the leaves of the tobacco. They will also tend to urinate and defecate while near the tobacco plant. Here we note how tobacco is a laxative for some. So even for casual nibblers, the plant tends to get more that it gives — in the form of fertilizer and moisture.

And, as tobacco is highly addictive, many of these herbivores will tend to stay around the tobacco patch and continually give more than they get.

And later when these animals eventually die of mouth or stomach cancer, they will tend to die by the tobacco patch, thus lending a large amount of fertilizer to that plant's breeding

network. And here we note how quickly and frequently tobacco chewers develop cancer.

Are green leafy vegetables always good for you?

The ones that are an acquired taste (like endive) may be similar to tobacco. Studies should be done.

Tobacco: A plant with the devil's agenda

Tobacco is not like any fruit. It is more of a "devil's weed", a plant that evolved numerous chemical tricks to extract benefits from the animals that consume its leaves. It is no wonder that Ishtar is so enamored with this plant.

We should study the cancer half-life of the animals who constantly snack on tobacco leaves. What of those hungry animals that swallow its leaves? What is the cancer death rate from say pigs or goats that eat say 50 or 500 grams of tobacco per day mixed in with their food? Or perhaps we give them not enough food to eat but they can nibble on tobacco all they want. It is a very easy study. I would bet that tobacco leaves are most rapidly carcinogenic when chewed and passed through the gut.

Marijuana is a fruit

But instead of giving its symbiot seed spreaders energy-costly piles of nutrition, it gives them a fraction of a gram of cheap drug instead. This imparts a pleasant feeling, great hunger and thirst, and an immediate laxative effect for some.

Marijuana's two strategies

Marijuana, and indeed most plants, have at least two strategies for dealing with their symbiots.

We will call these simply and self-evidently:

a/ GO-FAR and

b/ DIE-HERE.

Basically, Marijuana evolved two similar drugs in a cocktail — And this is largely based on whether the flowers have been fertilized or not. If the plant's buds have been fertilized, the dinner guest is best used as a go-far symbiot that spreads the plant's seeds far and wide. Here we see the plant as chemically inducing animals to run/travel far, and to explore the world before eliminating its seeds.

And the plant wants you to get hungry, so you mix its seeds with lots of nutritious fertilizer. Get thirsty so you leave the seeds near water. Get fearless so you travel great

distances before you deposit the seeds seeds. In humans, this drug helps some of us travel far mentally. It helped my mind travel very far. The world would not have even a third of my ideas without marijuana.

Now under the die-here strategy, the plant want its symbiots to become fertilizer like the tobacco plant. So what it does is make the symbiot animals stupid and sluggish, lazy and sleepy so they get preyed upon and their remains become fertilizer. The die-here marijuana also makes them paranoid, so they are afraid to go far. And this strategy is much more pronounced where the plant's flowers/buds have been fertilized and there are no seeds to spread. Here we see why seedless marijuana can be so mind-numbing and sleep inducing.

Also, marijuana's nausea suppression is the plant helping its symbiots to pig-out until they can't move and thus they tend more to become prey. And the dry mouth comes from how the plant benefits from you to going to find water and then become prey by a watering hole.

Marijuana and predators

We have to realize that if marijuana was practicing die here, that predators were probably involved. These must have grown accustomed to checking the Marijuana patches on their daily route — unless they stayed in the Marijuana patch as their home base.

Regardless, the predators would have gone through the patch, and the oils from the fresh plants are quite sticky, so these predator animals must have become covered in a resin that certainly makes dogs high. What about cats that lick themselves? What happens to cats kept in a marijuana patch? Have cats evolved to be immune to licking keef from their fur? What about other predators? The predators that are immune to marijuana were probably the main symbiots of the die-here strategy for the marijuana plant.

It is easy to see the marijuana patch as potentially a sort of black hole where time speeds up for all the animals caught in the gravity of the plant's "couch lock". Their reactions slow down when they get totally stoned and stupid. Thus normal time has accelerated for them. It is also easy to imagine prey animals passing out cold and the semi-immune predator animals with the munchies zombie•ing up to them at 1/4 speed and then just giving them a kill bite.

Looking at the marijuana patch from the outside, there might have been big cats, wild dogs, or whatever predators hanging out near the marijuana patch, but they were always pretty much stoned and not much of a threat to the fresh arrivals. So there were many animals that would grab a mouthful and then run away. That is what the MJP needed, so the prime objective of all plants, to spread their seeds is maximized.

The best use of an animal symbiot was to have it take a mouthful of fruit and seeds and run far away from the somewhat dangerous marijuana patch that was infested with predators. This is probably why it takes so long for marijuana to take effect when you eat it. We really should study exactly why marijuana takes so long to take effect. It seems something that the plant evolved to spread its seed further and deposits the seeds in a big pile of munchies-induced, poorly digested, wet fertilizer.

So we imagine animals sort of held in orbit around patches of drug plants. In the case of opiates, they return daily for their chemically addictive drugs, and each day they spread the poppy plant's seeds. But with marijuana, they are not chemically addicted to the drug, like with opium poppies. But they come anyway for the pleasant buzz. Some drift away, some die in orbit around the marijuana patch, eaten by a marijuana patch predator. This way the animal symbiot's carcass and fluids can fertilize the patch.

Cats cleaning themselves

It is just a hunch, but I bet hungry cats are not very much impaired by huge doses of marijuana. If it is not cats, then we really should find the main marijuana patch predator.

Keef, cats and senza•semila

The predator cats are not eating the buds, but licking themselves after walking through the MJ patch, and the prey animals are grabbing whole buds. So the keef is the special predator drug mix, and the whole buds and the centers are the herbivore drug mix. And this is a big thing because the marijuana plant evolves to keep the predators around and lazy, while it wants the prey animals to run far and wide.

Also, unfertilized buds would not have had any need to make any run-and-find-out chemicals, so unfertilized sinsemilla buds are probably different chemically than the fertilized buds. And they probably have less of what

drives the animal symbiot's mind out into new territory.

Fertilized marijuana

Marijuana that was just fertilized has a few barely visible immature seeds seems to have more run-and-find-out in it.

Go and explore plants

There are certainly other plants beside marijuana that send animals out to spread the seeds of that plant. Find all these plants. Find all of them. It should be a top scientific priority as they will make us smarter as a species. Also, all of the stimulant plants do this, and this is probably the main reason why plants evolve animal stimulant properties.

Also, it must be pointed out that most of these animal symbiot drug plants will probably not make us smarter in every way. In fact, they may suppress the conscious mind in most ways. They may make us terrible prey-animals, terrible drivers and terrible workers and terrible friends. And they may be detrimental in every way to some people. But if they help a few of us to dream farther (as they have definitely helped me), they are of perhaps infinite value to the great endeavor of mankind.

Fruit drugs are generally safe

In general, plants evolve to help the symbiots that eat their fruit and spread their seeds. They seldom evolve to interfere with this, except when the seed eater is not helping to spread the plant's seeds, or when the plant benefits more when the seed spreading animal dies and becomes fertilizer. But aside from these die-here strategies, fruits have generally evolved to be as beneficial as possible to the plant's animal symbiots. So fruit/seed toxicity, even latent toxicity tends to be de-selected. In other words, plant varieties that are more toxic tend to lose their valuable animal symbiots. Then their territory gets overrun by the less toxic varieties with more animal symbiots.

THC is energy cheaper for plants to synthesize than fructose

Most fruit bearing plants have to give significant amounts of real plant energy to the animals that spread their seeds. Some plants however, don't need to invest huge piles of nutritional energy, because they make themselves desirable with drugs. These plants use drugs to get their

seeds eaten and spread. Marijuana for example gives very little actual energy to the animals that eat its seed buds and spread its seeds — it only synthesizes some nutritionally cheap chemicals.

Totally lucid marijuana

There should be a completely lucid marijuana variety — one that evolved to be eaten by small animals or birds. Perhaps with tiny buds. I say this because these small animals are not worth using for fertilizer. Here the plant would have evolved to inspire its symbiots to traveling far without suffering any loss of life from perceptual impairment.

Changing you mind

It's common for people to take prescription Serotonin re-uptake inhibitors to rewire their mind over some months or years and change who they are — so they can forget their old depressed self and create a new non-depressed self. Maybe people can do the same thing with marijuana.

Smoke marijuana responsibly

If you use marijuana, my advice is that you not waste use it on mindless things like partying, or playing around, or having sex, or sleeping. Instead, you should read or watch mentally stimulating material, and then write your thoughts down, or design or make something. Use marijuana responsibly, use your mind when you take them.

Animal experimentation

It would be interesting to track what happens to various animals fed various varieties cannabis. How far do they wander at what dose?

The best place to look for smart drugs

If there is any drug that will increase the performance of the human mind, it is probably within the gene root of the most widely used hallucinogenic plants/ fungi in the world.

Thousands of "alien" fruits right here on earth

Once we understand how much the macro-fruit have changed, particularly with respect to size, we should expect that there are probably hundreds (if not thousands) of wonderful fruits and drugs hidden within earth's existing plant genomes.

The drug cocktail is not fixed

There are numerous plants with dozens of active ingredients. I surmise that these plants are constantly expressing all sorts of chemical cocktails. Many are an evolutionary mini-world unto themselves with respect to psychoactive drugs.

Can we make chocolate psychoactive again?

You might take a real hard look at cocoa (chocolate) due to its confusing name easily confused with the other main South American drug, cocaine. Also of note is that Chocolate is supposed to have mild psychoactive properties. It might be either the seeds or the raw fruit in the center surrounding the seeds. And remember that this is still almost a dinosaur-sized seed pod, so this plant has been evolutionarily adrift for a very long time. It has probably changed greatly.

Birds as indicators

To find new drugs: Observe which non-nutritious berries and seeds that birds are eating.

Opium

This plant also benefits when its seed spreading symbiots lives long as addicts. Here is why opium causes little physical harm to its symbiots. These go in one direction spreading the poppy's seeds then another. But each day they come back for their fix.

Cocaine

Animals that chew on coca leaves, do not help the plant in any way. Therefore coca plants can not be symbiots and must be a die-here plant like tobacco. This plant offers a very pleasant drug to the animals that chew its non-nutritious leaves. This drug makes the animals numb and it suppresses their appetite. Some perhaps chew their tongues off and die. Many starve to death and become fertilizer for the coca plant.

Bad acid

LSD comes from a grain mold, and this mold is another symbiot that wants its seeds/spores spread. The problem with LSD is that the grain molds (like ergot) seem to also benefits from animals that die.

Birds, toxic fruit and new drugs

Once the flyers came along, they changed the

whole dynamic of trees offering animals something nice to spread their seeds. with the advent of birds, too much eating by one animal became a bad thing. So many of plants evolved mild poisons that only caused harm if too much was eaten. This supported a little occasional nibbling, while at the same time preventing a few animals from hanging around and eating everything. We also see variable ripening as a strategy against bird predation in small berries. So the plant can offer satisfying little nibbles to birds over much of the year.

Drunk monkeys

Let's get some chimps and bonobos drunk and precisely establish their sensitivity to alcohol. Then let's use the same methodology on humans. However much better humans are at handling alcohol has evolved since our species separated.

Bayberry, elderberry and yaupon holly

These plants get nutrition by offering berries that make animals vomit. Some other plants get nutrition by making them defecate. Some make animals very drowsy or high so they become prey.

Toxicity scale

Can we have a toxicity scale for the various plants by weight ratio. How much is necessary to be effective, how much is necessary to kill.

Many poisonous plants are also drug plants

The force that is selecting plants that have a poisonous cocktail of chemicals very often also evolves a cocktail that is in low doses beneficial.

Coffee fruit

The coffee plant has a very popular drug to get animals to run far away. If they are nibblers, then they get a little wired and run off. If they are eating a belly full of coffee, they will get wired and crazy. Then they run for some hours and perhaps then overdose on caffeine. Thus the animal has not only spread the coffee seeds far away, but it has also fertilized them with its corpse.

Chocolate fruit

Everything for coffee holds true for chocolate because of its caffeine content. But chocolate also supposedly has some chemical that makes people feel good and safe. I bet if you feed

chocolate to forest animals they become fearless and more likely to become prey.

George Carlin

"The drug and alcohol thing, it seems to me comes down to this. Drugs and these things are WONDERFUL. They are wonderful when you try them first. They are not around for all these millennia for no reason. First time mostly pleasure, very little pain. Maybe a hangover. And as you increase and keep using whatever it is, the pleasure part decreases and the pain part, the price you pay increases until the balance is completely the other way and it's all pain and there is hardly any pleasure. At THAT point, you would hope, that the intellect says ohhhh, ahhhh... THIS doesn't work any more."

BRAINS

Mind trauma

Brain trauma is physical injury to the brain. Mind trauma is when an experience traumatizes one's mind and its thoughts, causing the mind to flow to and dwell excessively on these experiences.

Repression of trauma is often global in the mind

Some minds keep a few thoughts from taking over by repressing all activity and depressing all mental activity.

Mental illness as a network malfunction: Mind trauma

The way the web caches information is analogous to the way the mind caches memories. September 11 is a perfect example of a group mind trauma. 9/11 produced such a flood of traumatic personal experiences and traumatic internet content that it was hard to look at the news without seeing it regularly. The internet can teach us much about the way the mind remembers and represses information.

Mental illness as a network malfunction: PTSD

Post traumatic stress disorder is when a primitive and more animal-like part of the brain is shocked into cycling on, and repeating a trauma. It is the primitive brain taking over from the conscious human brain.

Mental illness as a network malfunction:

Schizophrenia

There seems to be a great deal of debate as to what exactly schizophrenia really is. However, if we view schizophrenia as a network disease, it is easier to understand. In this light, schizophrenia is different groups of cells vying to be the meta-brain of the network, sometimes one group wins, sometimes another does.

Mental illness as a network malfunction: Depression

Depression is excessive global repression of network activity. Often this is caused when a large enough number of memory cells scream with a traumatic experience.

Mental illness as a network malfunction: Bipolarity

This is a tendency towards feedback loops through a broken/sloppy repression mechanism – the global repression chemicals build for too long and then the global acceleration/mania chemicals build for too long.

How strong a dog's sense of smell is

Not only can they follow an animal's scent left on the ground, but they can compare the strength of the scent between their nostrils so they can stay on the scent.

Two ears, two eyes, two nostrils

With two ears you hear in stereo and can thus determine the direction of the source. With two eyes you not only have a greater field of vision, but you have binocular vision. With two nostrils you can follow a scent. It is hard to imagine using eyes and ears except in pairs.

Abuse or conditioning?

What if we harm the development and intelligence of our children by never letting them go hungry? What if we harm their character by totally sheltering them from stress, abuse, crime and the bad things that sometimes happen to people?

Both obviously

Does an excessively intellectual childhood harm the development of children? Does an excessively emotional childhood harm the development of children? Which is more important? Which society moves forward and which regresses?

Are people with glasses smarter?

Let me rephrase that. Do kids with poor vision tend to turn out smarter because they don't use as much of their brain for resource-hogging visual processing and emotion mimicking?

Vision hogs mental resources

Visual acuity was of use to our ancestors interacting with a dangerous environment and hunting. But it may be a resource hog for our mind's energy today.

Maybe people with poor eyesight really do turn out smarter

Perhaps people who wear glasses really are smarter — although what I actually mean is that people with poor eye-sight might actually tend to turn out smarter.

Perhaps when kids grow up using less of their mental powers on vision and intercepting balls, they turn out smarter. Perhaps when kids grow up using less of their mental powers on coordination, fast reactions, facial recognitions, and mimicking the emotional feelings for other people they turn out smarter. Please imagine that all these things are resource hogs.

Is it wise to squander the minds of our children on stone-age visual acuity, or on stone-age physical abilities? What if many of our minds are pre-programmed so that this occupies our kid's dreams while they are asleep instead of the conceptual stuff they learn? Perhaps we will now all realize that playing with a fast moving object of any sort causes mind injury in children, even if there is no impact or physical brain injury.

Vision and mind are expensive in terms of food energy

There are lots of animals with poor vision. Perhaps this is about saving brain resources and not wasting energy. Perhaps both seeing and understanding tend to get optimized to match the survival needs of the species in that environment. Thus most animals have no more or less energy-hogging brain, or visual acuity than is optimal for survival in their habitat.

Is justice an emotion?

What about duty, and mercy — are they emotions too?

As the twig bends the tree grows

Brain architecture is a branch of netology

Brain architecture and function are probably best viewed from the standpoint of NETOLOGY = the study of network coalescence and decay.

Lucretius d.55BC, On the Nature of the Universe 1.382

"The existence of bodies is confirmed by the [poly]agreement of the [various] senses. If a belief resting directly on this foundation is not valid, then there is no standard to which we can refer our doubts and obscure [philosophical] questions for rational confirmation."

[Apparently Rene Descartes was both unoriginal and wrong.]

Brains do mirror reality

Descartes poses a nonsense question. Animal brains and perceptions evolved to mirror terrestrial reality, and they have been rigorously driven towards this end over millions of generations. They have been so driven towards that point that (except for some rare situations) our senses can be relied upon as an accurate reflection of reality.

Why cows are dumb

It is not only that the smart ones ran away more and get eaten first. Brains use a great deal of energy, and in the case of these animals, this is waste. The smarter cows that wasted 10% or 5% or even 1% of their energy thinking were de-selected by their breeders. These did not produce as much meat or milk and were chosen for slaughter over the individuals with a greater output.

Alcohol

I wonder if alcohol doesn't just kill all sorts of brain cells. I wonder if it kills the most excitable ones first, the big dissidents, the ones that keep your brain young alive and smart.

Brains are very expensive from a nutritional standpoint

1. All animals economize on their brains, and none is any smarter than it needs to be.
2. Because brains are so expensive, there is great pressure on using instincts instead of thinking.

Evolution

Meta-evolution = The evolution of evolution

Evolution is no more incremental than any other form of selection filter

Darwin got us thinking of evolution as a slow and incremental process. But in truth, when evolution has a life or death filter, the evolution is as fast as the filter. If a disease slams a community and kills 80% of critters it infects in 3 days, then the ability to avoid infection is an instant filter, and we have instant 3-day evolution of disease resistance.

Becoming the species

When climate change kills 1 or 5 or 9 out of 10 members of a breeding network (a species), the survivors become the species, or rather, new version of the species – all of which are adapted to the new environmental conditions. Then, after some time, their population recovers.

Then the climate changes again, and only a small part of the once thriving population survives once again. The surviving individuals often have different characteristics from those who were common prior to the climate change. So the species becomes like the individuals that survived the habitat change. If the world becomes one of snow and ice, then the albinos have an advantage, and they then become the normal ones, and the ones with color become the unusual ones.

We can't deny the evolution of breeding networks

Don't get me wrong, natural selection is a very real process. The thing is that Darwinian evolution (individual evolution) really doesn't matter much.

You see, individual zebras do compete with each other to optimize whatever traits that zebras optimize for. And Individual zebras also compete with individual antelope for food and survival — although they probably go after slightly different things. However, all zebras are in competition with all antelopes as species. And the competition between animal species networks is really the do-or-die thing for the survival and evolution of most species. You see, if the network size falls below a certain scale, evolution and adaptation slows exponentially in that species. Then it becomes unable to adapt in

a crisis.

Lucretius, On the Nature of the Universe c. 60 BC, Bk 2.1078

"Nothing in the universe is the only one of its kind, unique and solitary in its birth and growth. Everything is a member of a species comprising many individuals. Turn you mind first to the animals. You will find the rule applies to the savages that prowl the mountains, to the double-breed of men. the voiceless scaly fish and all forms of flying things. ... [Here is why] creatures are born with firmly established limits to their bodies [lifespans. It is because] creature flourish or survive according to their kind" [or as species rather than as individuals.

Ecosystem and economies

They are both actually ex-co systems, systems that arise from coing/coning or choining/joining. They are networks.

IN-SPECIES vs INTER-SPECIES evolution

Darwin does a good job at explaining in-species evolution among individuals, but he does not even touch group (species) evolution, and in particular evolution between groups (species). Darwin does not explain how species diverge, or how they compete, or how they end, or genetic networks or recursions.

Under the Darwinian concept of evolution, you supposedly can't have group evolution, at least according to high priest Richard Dawkins. Dawkins became famous largely due to his best selling title "The Selfish Gene".

Dawkins' book, came out in the late 1970s, just after the pet rock craze. At the time, there simply weren't enough pet rocks in boxes for everyone to give the disinterested sex partners. So they instead gave a title that largely said the same thing. However, in the vast majority of cases, neither they nor their recipient would ever read this book. Hence Dawkins penned a book on genetics that perhaps has sold more than another other on the subject.

Gould on Darwin

Here is Stephen Jay Gould's concise summary of the rules of darwinian evolution:

- "1) Organisms vary, and these variations are inherited (at least in part) by offspring.
- 2) Organisms produce more offspring than can possibly survive.

3) On average, offspring that vary most strongly in directions favored by the environment will survive and propagate. Favorable variation will therefore accumulate in populations by natural selection."

Darwin is incomplete

I would compare Darwin's view of evolution to arithmetic. There is nothing wrong with arithmetic, it is just that there is so much more to math than arithmetic. Darwinian evolution is such a simplistic thing: Evolution is infinitely more complex than the mere selection of individuals.

Darwinian evolution is a blid

The parasite fully acknowledges that there is nothing more powerful than an idea who's time has come. By the time Darwin published his long and hard to read works, there were already two other men who had come up with roughly the same idea.

Thus, I believe that Darwin was the parasite's propaganda — Its perfectly understandable, but incredibly long-winded version of evolution. This was a version designed to block eu•man kind from acquiring a real understanding of evolution.

Thus we see Darwin in the same light we see the hollow works of Alexis de Tocqueville, Edward Gibbon and Karl Marx. All of these men wrote "definitive" books that were hard to understand and on net blocked true knowledge of the subject they purported to explain.

Darwin is the parasite's propaganda

I argue that the Arab parasite behind all our religions also gave us a poor picture of evolution, a picture that is wide off the mark. In the parasite's right hand was its religions, and in the left Darwinian evolution which is presented as weakly as the parasite could get away with.

Adaptation and diminishing returns

Missing from Darwinian evolution is the idea that climate and habitat change, and is constantly moving the cheese, or the optimization point for all creatures. Here we imagine of a situation where the majority of individuals die due to habitat change or plague.

Thus the first re-optimizing generations make the biggest moves. Then after a few generations, the species is totally re-optimized

for the new habitat or territory. Then only small incremental 'Darwinian' movements occur. Then after some millennia, there is another climate change event and the process repeats.

A clear and consistent selection pressure is key

Adaptation and evolution happen very fast when there is a clear (life or death) filter, or a constant reward for a incremental development. For example surviving from higher elevations when the break-away fruit breaks off.

Adaptability exceeds the need

Sexual reproduction makes an evolutionary network (a species) remarkably fast at adaptation. The one individual with the "killer" adaptation can flourish and a species can become something else similar in less than 10 generations. Most of the time however, there is no constant selection for a particular trait and the species exists in the noise and chaos, going nowhere, moving slowly. An evolutionary hurdle is critical to fast adaptation. With a direction, a large species can adapt at remarkable speed.

Copies of optimus prime

Look at a troop of chimpanzees, or any animal for that matter. From the outside, they look like a bunch of clones. This is because the nature of speciation is that one male tends to become the species periodically, and then after some time another male becomes the species, over-writing the genetic material of all other males before.

Filters and becoming the species

If the filter is an epidemic or plague, then after the plague has passed over all the individuals in that area, then by default, all the survivors will have resistance. And then, the survivors will become the species. If only a handful of individuals survives, then the species they become is quite small.

Evolutionary biases

What are the consistent evolutionary biases? It is profoundly important to catalogue this. We must know all the normal evolutionary biases so we can make valuable inferences about the next step.

POSITIVE SELECTION = sexual selection, when a few males get to mate

NEGATIVE SELECTION = environmental

selection, when a portion of the population is eliminated.

STARVATION SELECTION = Selection from not getting food

PREDATOR SELECTION = Selection from becoming food/ prey

BREEDING SELECTION = Selection from not getting chosen to breed

MALE SELECTION = Selection from males not leaving offspring

DISEASE SELECTION = Selection from disease death

CLIMATE CHANGE SELECTION = Selection death in climate change

POLYSTRATIC = existing or occurring on many strata or layers at once.

Evolution is polystratic or multi-dimensional

Evolution happens on multiple levels at once. For example, humans are evolving genetically, mimetically, and as societies. And within each area, countless combinations are constantly being expressed and tried in the environment. Thus our genomes simultaneously try minor improvements for resistance to disease, attractiveness to a mate, ability to find food, ability to survive predator attack, and many other thing.

Evolutionary relativity: $A = P_2$

Time simply occurs faster in larger networks. Just as large clumps of matter increase the rate of physical time, so to do large breeding populations (P) increase the rate of adaptation (A). If the scale of a life network increases, evolutionary time will simply occur faster. Basically, the scale of an evolutionary breeding network determines the rate at which the species can produce and recombine positive adaptations. And larger breeding networks are exponentially faster at adapting and simply out-evolve smaller breeding networks.

The exponential value of adaptability

The exponential value of scaling the species

For as long as climate change has repeatedly shifted all habitats from nearer the equator to nearer the poles, the plants and animals that could quickly spread offspring to new territory have had an immense advantage over those that could not. These could develop larger populations with more variety and these larger populations could out-evolve the species with

smaller populations. In other words, large populations out-evolve smaller populations and are exponentially more likely to survive.

Breeding populations, adaptation, and extinction

It is not simply that populations decline to the point where the animals stop reproducing. It is also that smaller populations are smaller networks. These evolve slower fail to adapt. This leads to still lower populations until the species dies out.

Why males exist

Supposedly scientists are puzzled about why males exist. Rather they wonder why it is nearly universal in complex life forms to “waste” half of a species' life energy on individuals that do not reproduce. And if hermaphroditic mutations are relatively common in nature, why don't they take over based on their efficiency?

The answer is that all species networks are locked in a life or death struggle for adaptation in their constantly changing ecosystems. And here the killer adaptation is not efficiency, but adaptability, or rather speed of adaptability — and this adaptability speed is why sexual reproduction exists. Sexual reproduction simply spreads favorable genes faster than asexual reproduction. And each time it does this in a life or dead situation, it wipes out all the asexual reproducers.

Sometimes a single male develops some killer trait package that confers a major survival advantage. If this trait allows his male offspring to survive and reproduce ten times as much as the other males, then he might have a billion offspring in 9 generations — becoming the species.

The purpose of males in breeding networks

In times of habitat change especially, fast adapters are always better adapted than the slow adapters. Thus the fast adapters generally take over from slow adapters.

The reason why there are males and the reason why they are 50-50 with females is not so they can pair off. It is because species/ groups that are split 50-50 out-adapt groups that are either 60/40 or 40/60 females. I think this is because both halves of the network operate together, and it is equally important to scale the size of both halves of the network — thus the evolutionary pressure to have an equal number

of males and females.

Specialized for selection

In species that reproduce using males and females we see a specialization. The females specializing in producing offspring, while the males specialize in adaptation, or competing for selection, or survival or access to the females.

In countless species most females reproduce, while most males do not. And again this is the nature of sexual reproduction in animals. And this selection of the fittest males is the reason why males even exist.

Adaptation and evolutionary speed are so important that species which devote half their population to non-reproductive, adaptation-specialized males out survive the species that don't devote half of their population to this end.

Male selection is more rigorous by definition

The animal kingdom is full of species where the males contest their strength — the fittest male taking a whole herd of females. In many of these species, most females reproduce while most males do not.

In these species, males are obviously the half of the species that are specialized for selection and de-selection. The unfit or weak males mate with no females and die off. The fittest most well adapted males mate with many females and drive the species/breeding network towards fitting-in and adapting to their environment better.

Thus in all species that have males, male selection must be more rigorous than female selection. If it isn't, then evolution and adaptation stops, and the entire value proposition of using half the population on non-breeding is for naught. In other words, without male selection, the species might as well breed asexually.

When all males reproduce

When this happens, selection and evolution stops because these species have lost their main evolutionary mechanism, male selection. It is only when some males fail to reproduce do we see breeding selection driving evolutionary change. Also, unless the top half of all males are out-reproducing the bottom half, the gene-pool will regress.

Pair bonds are dysgenic

The main problem with pair bonding is the

tendency of the poor to have more children. Basically, if all women mate for commitment over sire quality, the gene pool degrades. The main thing that keeps evolution moving forward is when the best males (as selected by women regardless of commitment level) tend to out-reproduce the ordinary ones. Absent that, humanity will atrophy and become ever more ape-like.

Sexual evolution is group evolution

Parthenogenic hermaphrodites may evolve as individuals, but creatures that reproduce sexually evolve networks. After each generation, the sexual animals that survive will recombine all the traits of the survivors. Then the process repeats. The recombination of traits in the network is key.

The human breeding network is 1,000 times larger

Why are we degrading?

Our species has scaled its breeding network around 1,000-fold since the dawn of the Holocene era, 10,000 years ago. Why have we stopped evolving? Clearly there is some new behavior that has caused this. What behavior is that?

- 1) Did life become too easy?
- 2) Is it that people no longer have to rely on their children for their retirement?
- 3) Is it that the female chimps don't play breeding roulette with the male chimps when food and the means of a comfortable life are too easy to obtain otherwise?
- 4) Is the awareness of overpopulation enough to stimulate and over-population breeding response?
- 5) Is the ability to abort pregnancy most effective with the best people?
- 6) Is our current life too much of a distraction from the future lives of our progeny?

Mankind is one breeding population

The small amount of evolution occurring in the 1-permil of the harem offspring is far less than the degradation occurring in the periphery. Thus the advantage that the harems bring mankind is overwhelmed by the degradation their sin•dar•ella and wedding•bell•blues mything.

The fallacy of the harems

It is that the breeding practices and advancement of 99% of humanity is critical to

the advancement of the 1%. Without the advancement of the 99%, the whole human enterprise will regress. Your approach is futile for mankind.

Sin•dar•ella is the real problem

Sin•dar•ella = no•give•she, and the meme that the poor girl should go home by midnight and not sleep with prince charming the night they meet is the crux of the problem. Without Sin•dar•ella, society has many of its worst females having sex and babies with the best men.

Look at Sin•dar•ella's matrix name. It isn't real. It is a construct of the parasite, to degrade the host part of the world, so it is easier for the parasite to manage.

Society pay for conforming children

There is much more in the passive eugenics section. There I explain the central belief of passive eugenics. Namely that society should support all women who have a conforming number of children, so they are free to select the best man as a sire for their children without any consideration of commitment or support.

How proliferation eugenics works

Pro•life•ration eugenics relies only on education, incentives, and individual choice and child support to improve our stock. It is as different from death eugenics as gas chambers are from using some form of voluntary birth control.

Death eugenics vs. proliferation eugenics

We must distinguish between death eugenics and pro•life•ration eugenics. Death eugenics works by killing people —proliferation eugenics works by society paying a reasonable amount for all women who have a conforming number of children. This way, each women will be free to chose any man they wish as a sires without worrying about child support. And the man will be free to do this without him having to pay anything for having children with as many women as want him to do this.

The heir'em advantage

Think of the pair bond breeding strategy that most of humankind follows. Doesn't this prevent evolution from happening in our societies? And doesn't our parasite's harem breeding strategy actually use males in the way they are supposed to be used?

The tiny part of humanity that still evolves

The reason we in the host part of the world decay is not something inherent about having an easy life. It is that the parasite has always made it job #1 to help us down this path, so we are easier to manage as a human flock.

Basically the parasite makes sure that it is the only part of humanity that is evolving — even though its tiny, microscopic network evolving at a snails pace in comparison to a network of 7 billion.

It is only under these totally artificial conditions that the harems can outbreed the rest of humanity. What a stupid way to do humanity, because the species as a whole evolves backwards evolutionarily.

Some thoughts on network evolution

1) Adaptability, or adaptation speed is the most valuable adaptation. Faster adapters tend to replace slow adapters. The most important advancements in evolution are either from directly advancing the speed of life and adaptation or indirectly form a massive scaling of network size.

2) The scale of an evolutionary network increases its speed of adaptability and survivability in the face of competition from other species networks. A single large breeding population evolves exponentially faster than many small separated populations that add up to the same size. Therefore, the single large breeding population tends to out-survive the many smaller scattered populations.

This is why so many species start in Africa and spread out from there. It is simply that Africa is the only large warm and wet continent during ice ages. Then after the ice ages end, the more advanced species spread "out of Africa".

3) Evolution evolves and constantly adds layers of complexity and 'tricks' in a great arms race. Natural selection thus works in millions of ways all at once. Then each of these ways acts on each member of the breeding population. For rodent breeding networks, that number is in astronomical.

4) Evolutionary networks adapt very fast with only minor mutations. The reason that there is

so little mutation is that it is simply not necessary to have any more.

5) If death or mate selection stop happening, evolution will no longer happen in that group. Then that group will stop adapting and advancing. Therefore if your group is to adapt and evolve and move forward — and not be overtaken by some other group, your group must have some sort of selection process.

6) Due to Metcalf 's law, there is probably an evolutionary bias where breeding networks (species) naturally evolve towards a higher number of smaller, and shorter-lived individuals. This could perhaps be called scaling the network by shrinking the nodes

Neoteny = compression of the life cycle

Neoteny is the evolutionary tendency to mature earlier, live faster, produce more offspring per unit of time, die younger, and speed up adaptation. Hamsters are highly neotenous animals in that they are able to begin reproduction 4 weeks after they are born.

EXTENY = experimentation with traits expressed towards the end of the creature's life.

RETENY = compression and extension of the lifecycle

Half of reteny is the time compression of neoteny, the other half is exteny, or the experimentation with traits expressed towards the end of the critter's life. Here we conceive of evolution as a process of forever compressing the life of a creatures and adding new traits at the end of the creature's life. Constantly compressing trait layers and adding new layers on top. Thus neoteny is only half of the way nature is simultaneously and constantly compressing & elongating gene roots.

Evolution and quantum computing

I don't understand quantum computing. However, I do understand the immense adaptation speed of polystratic evolution. Perhaps quantum computing is yet another one of our parasite's fake ideas, an idea designed to blind us to the power of polystratic evolution. After all, our harem breeding parasite is definitely trying to blind us with respect to the biological applications of Moore's law.

The first reproductive chemical

First the reproductive chemical takes over the planet. Then it changes (mutates) and becomes something else (another life form), perhaps a cannibal life form that eats the first life form for food. Then these two species begin competing, one kingdom being pushed towards the life of making energy from the environment, the other towards eating the energy makers.

How to 'create' life

Researchers that are looking to create "Life" are misguided. All they need is to find the right chemical that reproduces itself. For that replication will lead to a few positive errors and evolution. From this we will figure out whether life is a property of matter or not.

Speciation

This is the process by which one species becomes two or more, such as how our ancestor species became humans, chimpanzees and bonobos today. However for speciation to occur, the groups must remain separate breeding populations. If there is breeding, then the positive traits spread and there is no speciation. Therefore the definition of a species is that of a self-contained breeding network.

Communal animals are scaled breeding networks

Animals are communal not only for predator defense, but because it facilitates dominant male breeding, something that greatly accelerates evolution and assures survival.

Out of Africa

Africa is the only continent that remains both warm and wet during ice ages. Thus Africa is the continent that tends to sustain the largest populations of various species during ice ages. Due to Metcalfe's law, this large network out-adapts the populations on the outside. And because ice ages account for about 90% of Earth's recent history, the individuals on the outside are frequently much less adapted/ evolved. So the forms that begin in Africa all have an advantage when the ice age ends and they spread over the rest of the world.

With 7-billion, why aren't we evolving faster?

How come mankind isn't evolving faster? Why is the new generation getting shorter almost everywhere? Is it poor nutrition, or genetic

degradation? It must be one of these things.

It's not about advancing genius

It's about advancing everyone

The degrading part of mankind is out breeding the prograding or progressing part of mankind by over 100:1. Thus mankind is slowly evolving backwards with each generation. The solution is not in getting the 1% to evolve faster, or higher so it can overcome the losses of the 99%. The solution lies in a culture and government system that pushes women to value their lines as well as their current lives. It lies in a form of socialism for volunteer mothers where all get society acting as well as possible to replace the role of breadwinner and helper as much as reasonably practical for women who agree to Sirage by Ubiqs and confirmed 1:500 Senators.

What is the function?

An individual — to survive and multiply

A company — to survive and grow

A species — to evolve

An economy — to evolve

Ecology and reproduction

A big function of an ecology or an economy is deciding which systems live and which die out. In an ecology, some individuals must fail to breed, or there is no selection for adaptability, and no progress. Likewise in an economy, some individuals must fail, or there is no selection for adaptability and no progress.

Meta-evolution

META-EVOLUTION = evolution of the evolutionary process, such as when single-cell life became multi-cellular, or when humanity began evolving mimetically and technologically. Frequently this is when evolution adds another layer and accelerates adaptation speed by a higher exponent.

The MULTICELLULAR RECURSION

The term "Cambrian Explosion" such stupid name. This is such a hugely important event in the evolution of evolution. And the AVIAN RECURSION, the point where flyers ended macroism on earth should have a name. Let's have proper names for important stages of life, so we can recognize and understand them better, so we can help them happen. Let's have proper names, so we can recognize the true

elements of the MEMETIC RECURSION that mankind has already begun going through.

And let's have some other new terms like: the RISE OF LAND ANIMALS, the RISE OF PLANT MACROISM TREES, the RISE OF ANIMAL MACROISM, and the COLLAPSE OF MACROISM,

The metaphor of all metaphors

It is that some of us commonly compare individuals in society to cells in a being is not just some other metaphor, it is the metaphor of all metaphors. It is the biggest and the most important process of life going forward and advancing.

If you have ever thought about how survival of the fittest applies to businesses just like species, or how the evolution of society in some ways mirrors that of an ecosystem, you are on the right track. I want to put forth that these similarities are more than just another metaphor. They are actually reiterations or reincarnations of the same network principals that drive the self-formation of all self-organizing systems. Life, all life, and all civilization coalesces and organizes according to the same process of recursive evolution.

Our group mind is the problem

Our individual minds are fine, its our group mind that is flawed and practically non-existent. We really should work on developing our group mind.

Aliens as meta-creatures

If we ever met an advanced alien species, it will probably be a meta-species, given our current state of technology and how close we are to the recursion.

Does life flower repeatedly?

Perhaps we humans are merely one of many flowerings of life here on earth. It is unlikely, but possible. And maybe there were other blooms before us. Maybe what I call a meta being is really just life on earth budding again.

Meta siblings

Perhaps earth has budded many times before. Perhaps it is more likely that we will run into older sibling species than life from another planet. Perhaps first contact will not be about different worlds, but sibling species from the same world. Perhaps these older siblings are

watching and studying the advancement of our species. Perhaps juvenile gods are allowed to develop on their own.

I have no evidence that supports older sibling 'buds' here on earth. Nonetheless, it would not surprise me if life on earth has been budding 'gods' for some time now.

Humanity needs to evolve

It is not humans as individuals that need to evolve, it is humans as a breeding population and as a society that must evolve.

Our societies are so stupid and corrupt

As individuals we are actually fine. The problem is how we interface with our societies and how our societies operate that is the real problem. If you want to make the world a better place, and you only focus on your own actions and own life, you are an inept agent for the advancement of mankind, for life on earth, and for interstellar life.

Time accelerates exponentially, and infinitely during recursions

The power of memetic beings

Humans can kill off stupid ideas before they happen. Genetically evolving critters cant do that. But that was actually child's play, because we then entered the stage when our minds competed to outsmart each-other.

Cellular Recursions

The individual multiplies into a breeding population.

The cells of the population differentiate

Some become nutrient absorbers

Some become nutrient carriers

Some become perception absorbers

Some become perception carriers

Some become perception analyzers or brains

The colonies with specialized cells and sharing of food and information out-survive the other colonies. Thus the colonies become differentiated and come to share food.

Ultimately, through a vast number of changes, the colony recurs into a new meta form of life; a single multicellular creature, where there was once only a colony of independent cells.

Meta-surfing

This is using one level of evolution to make inferences about another. For example we use our knowledge of the human individual brain to

figure out how the meta brain must work, and vice versa. And we use our understanding of the architecture of past recursions to model this next coming one. By explaining one meta ecology/economy in terms of the others, valuable insights are often suggested, sometimes in stark contrast to accepted theory.

Group-consciousness must precede artificial individual consciousness

If it doesn't the artificial individual consciousness will be a tool for the oppression of all mankind.

The meta-lifecycle

Given enough time It seems that life infections on planets will eventually evolves gods as buds that spread seeds to other planets.

Life is the road to deity

Reproducing chemicals give rise to single cell life. Single cell life gives rise to multicellular life with nervous system, brains controlling nervous systems, and eventually conscious brains. This gives rise to networks of conscious brains, which gives rise to a collective brain and then a meta brain. This then spreads life to other planets if life is not simply a property of matter.

The meaning of life

I always found the term, "the meaning of life" confusing. On one level it is the thing that gives your own personal life meaning. I call this the PERSONAL MEANING OF LIFE. But there is also the meaning of all life, the UNIVERSAL MEANING OF LIFE. This I take to mean the process by which reproductive chemicals evolve into "gods" capable of spreading life between planets. This perhaps is "the true meaning of life"

The Turing test for the meta-mind

Never mind the Turing test for individual artificial intelligence. What are the questions that describe the existence of meta-consciousness, or group consciousness among men, or at least meta agenda?

Internet and search

Mankind's meta-mind has already begun to coalesce. Now it is only a matter of incremental improvements. This incidentally is something too important to exist as a for-profit entity.

Other thoughts

The immortality—adaptation continuum

There are tortoises that live for centuries. These species obviously evolves slower than hamsters. Why are they still around? Why hasn't a fast evolving creature taken over their little part of the ecosystem?

Well, early death may increase selection and drive adaptation for a species — but late death (and long life) is certainly more efficient when adaptation is not an issue. Apparently adaptation has not been an issue for tortoises, which are protected from predators by their shells, and need very little water.

So here we see a continuum: At one end is rapid mortality of the individual and rapid evolution. At the other end is slow evolution and slow mortality. The more immortal a species is, the less it evolves. And this continuum is not only applicable to living things, it also works with businesses, governments and civilizations.

Without death, there can be no evolution

Adaptability, and new generations are so vital to the survival of the gene root (a species), that only variations that auto-destruct (die of old age) continue to adapt and survive. If any individual lived forever, evolution and adaptation would cease.

Albinoism and ice ages

Recessive albinoism is not a defect, but an adaptation. When a population carries this valuable recessive gene, it helps ensure the survival of that population when the earth experiences one of its many ice ages.

300-kilo pumpkins

There are always going to be 300-kilo dinosaur pumpkins appearing out of the genome. If you let them thrive, they will come to fore over some generations, if you don't let them reproduce, they go further into the genetic background.

Extreme genius is like 300-kilo pumpkins

All extreme genetics are inherently unlikely to reproduce the same degree of extremity. Extreme intelligence is probably no exception. I mean, if we cross the pollen from the world's largest pumpkin and make 100 million pumpkins, we still might not get another pumpkin as big. It might take a many generations.

A 300-kilo dinosaur pumpkin

I am merely one of the dinosaur pumpkins from before humanity started degrading. I am not more advanced, I am just a throwback to a time before the degradation wrought by Arab-sponsored breeding practices.

Evolution has been more rigorous in Europe.

This is where the Mideast leavers went first. Then this part of the world became the most contested battleground between parasite and monopolizing host. For at least 3,000 years, the best Brothers from all around the world have been sent to the "western front" of their struggle. Thus their descendants are a bit more evolved than the rest of the humanity. This must be acknowledged.

It is nobody's business

It is none of any government's business how much any region's gene-stock is used by its women to reproduce. No government, and no society should discriminate in any way when a woman selects a sires from other parts of the world.

The best human genetic material now

Harvest the eggs and sperm from the people elected as Senators and Ubigs. Don't let their lines die out. Save the best of the lost generation. Stop the degradation. Breed it back in.

Tobacco trans-genes are evil

What on earth are we doing putting genes from the number one human carcinogen in our foods? Whose idea was this, the parasite's? We really should eliminate tobacco trans-genes from our food crop genomes.

The Time Machine, H.G. Wells (1895) Ch. 4:

"We improve our favorite plants and animals -- and how few they are -- gradually by selective breeding; now a new and better peach, now a seedless grape, now a sweeter and larger flower, now a more convenient breed of cattle. We improve them gradually, because our ideals are vague and tentative, and our knowledge is very limited; because Nature, too, is shy and slow in our clumsy hands. Some day all this will be better organized, and still better. That is the drift of the current in spite of the eddies. The whole world will be intelligent, educated, and co-operating; things will move faster and faster towards the subjugation of Nature. In the end,

[wisely and carefully we shall readjust the balance of animal and vegetable life to suit our human needs."](#)

Find all the extreme mutations

World government should also have a program where it pays a bounty for mutant crops. Then it plants thousands of these individuals near each other and with too many bees — so the bees get around more. Then the seeds get planted and we wait and see what comes up.

A double win for the Arabs

The Sphinx Mafia achieved a double win with the Nazi holocaust perpetrated by its puppet Hitler administration.

- 1) It eliminated over 6 million of its disloyal and smart Jewish cousins crowding the exits from the Mideast in Europe.
- 2) It made any thought of eugenics, in any form, too horrible to contemplate thanks to the genocide committed upon these innocents. Thus it buried the topic and the word eugenics under a thick covering of the profane.

The parasite hates our knowledge and use of genetics

The parasite is the biggest opponent of its company Monsanto, a company that used to put carcinogenic tobacco genes in other foodstuffs. I mean, how dangerous is that, introducing genes from the world's #1 bio-carcinogen into the gene-pool of the world's foodstuffs. I mean, they really are the devil, aren't they?

Evolutionary Polymorphism

Evolutionary polymorphism is easiest to see in the immense variation of the dog, as well as in squashes. Here, man for the most part has not caused new evolution; here we have mostly waited for one of many old successful variants to be turned on again, and re-expressed; like so many "unused" sections of DNA.

It is funny that we humans think we bred big corn and big orange pumpkins and countless other living things. What happened is that we only waited for the plant to try an old mutation again, and when it did, someone was there to keep the big dinosaur throwback varieties going.

It is reasonable to assume that many plants have fruit macroism as a recessive trait. Indeed many species probably have a huge array of long established, but now recessive evolutionary states.

And while some of these species are currently recognized as food, most are probably not regarded as food. Consider how some pine cones are almost the size of a bowling ball; while others are little bigger than a raspberry. It would appear that pine cones may have once been bigger and tastier macro-fruit. What about the deliciously aromatic tobria or mock orange? What about the bright red, and now poisonous carissa (natal plum) fruit? What about pyracantha, bottlebrush, eucalyptus, olive, chestnut, pepper, pecan, hazelnut, Brazil nuts, filberts, loquat, walnut, and a whole list of trees and bushes that have small bird sized berries/ nuts today? All these plants probably have countless delicious and non-poisonous varieties macro-fruit hiding in their genomes.

Fight genetic homogeneity in food crops

We need diversity in our food crops so that our all-important crops can adapt better to climate change. For this reason, we should use sterile seeds for many monocultures — so they don't mono•gamize or dilute the diversity of their species too much. Just make sure that the regular, breeder seeds are stored in great amounts in widely administered seed banks — and not planted in a few vulnerable locations. Do this to keep people from causing food shortages for their profit or their prophet.

Genetic pollution is the worst pollution

Never-mind air pollution outside our biggest cities. We are never going to pollute earth's atmosphere with 10.4 million times the mass of humanity. It will simply not happen. However, polluting the genome of the plants we eat with genes from carcinogenic plants is a huge problem.

Killer genes are actually good

Man's selective breeding of corn has unfortunately and dangerously led to a great deal of homogeneity in the plant's genome. This is definitely a problem. By contrast, the use of sterile crops does something of great value for our crop genomes. They help maintain genetic diversity in the genome.

See, the way it is today, our "normal" domesticated corn harvests all serve to homogenize the corn genome. The very act of growing "normal" domesticated corn is contributes to the problem. But the sterile seeds, on the other hand, do not do harm the

genome, they die out and leave the genome unharmed by excessive domestication. Also, the idea of killer genes getting out and taking over is fairly absurd as their progeny by nature are 100% sterile. For this reason, so-called killer genes are a good thing.

There is one problem however, and it is worth repeating, that there has been a race of men who have repeatedly instigated famines and wars for their own prophet. These men must be carefully guarded against with respect to our crops.

Artificial wombs

I bet we figure out how to do artificial wombs and blood nutrients long before we figure out how to integrate with a human brain. I also would expect any technological breakthroughs in this area would not be something the Haremi would like to see commercialized.

Stop using bushels

It is awful what has happened to corn in America. The kernels are now only about 4mm tall. If you go to many place where they not selling cobs of corn by the bushel, the kernels are two to three times that tall. The problem is the way we measure corn as ears in a bushel. The farmers that grow these thin ears can make more money by today's metrics, so that's what they do, they grow this slim corn that wastes most of the plant's energy on almost useless husk. Instead we should use dry kernel weight. Take a sample of the corn, put it in a quick dryer, husk it and pay by estimated dry grain weight.

How animals came to share genetic material

at some point, the DNA came apart and mixed. The first population/ network to have this mutation probably seems to have become most advanced life on earth.

Was the Selfish Gene a work of propaganda?

The Selfish Gene has a foreword dated "July 1976". This was right on the heels of the December 1975 pet rock fad. So many copies of this 'title' were given by people who wanted to give a pet rock as a Christmas present, but could not find one. Apparently much of the reason this "seminal" book sold so many copies was its clever title and timing.

And what a concisely written, if not hard to read 300-page complexification this book is. And look how Dawkins goes out of his way to

deny group evolution. Clearly we have a book of our parasite's genetic propaganda here. Clearly, the Brothers want to keep this knowledge their own little secret, just like they want no host culture using harem=forbidden breeding, or any other breeding scheme where the best men tend to have more children.

What sensation fundamentally is

Sensory cells evolved to help critters to respond to their environment. Thus the critters with sense cells out-survived the senseless ones. Also the critters with accurate senses and thoughts out-survived the ones with inaccurate senses and thoughts. Thus we can assume that our senses are fundamentally accurate.

Perception trumps thought in lower animals

Judging from the animal kingdom, lots of vision and hearing are necessary, but not much brain is needed to evade a predator.

Nervous systems and hard wiring vs. actual thought

Judging from their ubiquity, nervous systems are a pre-requisite of multi-cellular life. Brains, however are not a requirement.

The 5 memetic stages in human society as defined by the communication technology's fundamental aspect:

- 1) Oral and temporary,
- 2) Written and permanent,
- 3) Published and 1-to-ALL,
- 4) Electronic and ALL-to-ALL.
- 5) Rewarded and ALL to ALL

Mankind as life's bloom that seeds other worlds

If we assume that we will never travel faster even one quarter of the speed of light, then we have another follow-on idea. It is that intelligent life forms might only rarely experience two-way communication with other intelligent life forms from other solar systems.

After all, the idea of multi-generational 'manned' expeditions traveling merely dozens of light years at a fraction of the speed of light seems unlikely. So perhaps our main hope for communicating with other intelligent alien life forms is through one-way communication. Perhaps we should start to view interstellar

exploration and the spreading of life as something like scattering millions of seeds to the wind — and searching for these seeds.

In not too many decades, our personal computers will be able to synthesize a human consciousness for most purposes. And not too much later, these will be able to synthesize the sum of human knowledge. Within a lifetime, "Unmanned" space vehicles housing such computers might be smaller than an orange. Perhaps we will produce these by the millions, and each will be as costly as a laptop today.

Maybe humanity will selflessly seed the universe with millions of such micro-satellites in a smart scattergun approach. Maybe our descendants will load clusters of clusters of seeding micro-satellites on probes sent into promising areas of interstellar space. When the main probe gets most of the way to its designated region, it separates into clusters. Each cluster then veers slightly away from the original trajectory towards a promising solar system. As the clusters near a solar system, an orbital reconnaissance cluster separates and by doing so, slows the main body of its cluster. The main cluster begins slowing, while the reconnaissance cluster continues on at more than full speed. The reconnaissance cluster then does a fly-by to describe and relay the orbits, temperatures, and mass, and make up of that solar system's planets.

Perhaps the main cluster will separate into two parts. The first will be sterile landing probes that will land on potentially life bearing planets to check for signs of life. Then perhaps dozens of probes will land on each candidate planet searching for life and carrying a copy of our terrestrial Codex, as our gift to anyone intelligent enough, and advanced enough to understand our message. These probes might land all over a subject planet. However, they will also probably land in places that will enable them to be easily discovered by the planet's intelligent inhabitants.

Poles seem an especially likely place to park a satellite carrying a message. Poles offer a singularity (technically a duality) should the inhabitants of the planets search for probes. And perhaps we humans should take a look for extraterrestrial life on our poles and near our highest peaks. Maybe we should look in orbit around our planet or sun. Perhaps some of these satellites have been 'orbiting along,' in silent energy conservation mode for ages, just

waiting for us to look for them, or to signal to them in some scientifically or mathematically obvious way. The cost of checking is so tiny in comparison to any manned space mission.

If the probes arriving on an otherwise habitable planet find no life, then they may call for the later probes in their group to seed the barren planet with a few advanced microorganisms from their home world. Perhaps a "farmer's mix" of microorganisms will be re-engineered for the widest possible variety of possible conditions. And perhaps all "kingdoms" of known and benign photosynthetic and chemosynthetic life would be seeded — Whatever range of conditions that can be engineered for.

Where do we look for seeding satellites?

Perhaps there are other ways in which the satellites can make themselves easy to find. Perhaps there is some sort of significant astrophysical time, like planetary alignments that would mark the time when the microscopic alien satellite wakes up and signals its location.

Maybe there are small probes waiting to be discovered under the ice on the poles. Maybe SETI is as simple as bringing super sensitive metal detectors to the planet's poles. Maybe prime number transmitters should be sent into the polar ice to see if we can wake up a probe.

Then again, perhaps a message is hidden within our own DNA, or at least evidence that shows that some part of the earthly genome was seeded, or at least engineered. Wouldn't that be something if the terrestrial genome contained a sort of "manufacturer's label" within its own DNA.

And while it seems unlikely that we will find an alien micro-probe on the North or South Pole, we should not deny the possibility. The cost of flying a few expeditions to the inhospitably cold regions of our own planet is infinitesimally tiny in comparison flying them to say Mars in search of evidence of ancient life.

Mankind as life's bloom

It seems that we (mankind) are not too far away from becoming the bloom, the flowering of Earth as a living planet, perhaps the purpose of all life on earth and indeed all interstellar life. Our planet will thus soon reach a maturity point where it uses its flower (humanity) to seed other worlds.

Perhaps our true obligation to life on

earth is to spread life itself, not to preserve whatever temporary species/ cells have arisen in Gaia's body for the time being. Perhaps we humans are the most important stage. Perhaps we are special. Perhaps every other species on earth exists to support us.

Human metastasis and contact

Thanks to robots, we will soon satisfy all the material needs of the individual human cells of our species. This seems a prerequisite to the ending of human conflict and achieving unity of human agenda and effort.

Perhaps we will only be able to make contact with "advanced aliens" (if they exist) after we unify as a single species. Perhaps civilizations that have not even unified are unworthy of interaction. After all, we don't even know what we think as a species. Why should the aliens bother with the jumbled thoughts of a species that has not even achieved any form of meta-consciousness. Perhaps they regard us as still embryonic.

The definition of an immature species

In science fiction myth, we see faster than light space travel presented as the defining achievement of planetary maturity. This is a stupid metric. The real metric is obviously a certain level of meta-stasis, or at least global cooperation that humanity lacks today.

A factionalized warring species

If there are other intelligent life forms out there, would they want to interfere with a factionalized species at war with itself? Would they even want to communicate with an immature species that has its various parts threatening one another (overtly or tacitly) with nukes?

Both extremes

Perhaps interstellar life spreading utilizes both of life's extremes. Perhaps it utilizes life's most advanced species to spread the most basic species.

Prokaryotic life has such a big window

We have prokaryotic life at 400°C on Earth's seafloor rift, and we have it at freezing. As the surface of all planets start out hot and then cool over time, so prokaryotic life can start billions of years before a planet has water water-based life. And this is what seems to have happened on Earth.

The only known source of water

Here we should note that some prokaryotic bacteria release oxygen, and others eat hydrogen sulfide and release hydrogen. When the oxygen combines with the hydrogen, the result is water, and this is the only known way that water forms in nature.

So while eukaryotic "cellular" life began in an aqueous environment, prokaryotic life began much earlier, in a non-aqueous environment. Then this prokaryotic life created the water and the water environment that the eukaryotic life began in.

The long term trend is a cooling earth

Our planet started as a ball of liquid magma and then hardened a shell around it. Therefore, the long-term trend is that of a cooling and thickening shell, and an insulating shell.

The poles cool first

As earth cooled, it first became inhabitable at the poles and it has also first become uninhabitable first at the poles. This serves to further extend the period of time that planets are inhabitable.

Phase-1a) Earth is only cool enough for prokaryotic life at the poles.

Phase-1b) Earth is only cool enough for prokaryotic life at the poles and middle latitudes. The equatorial third was still too hot.

Phase-1c) Earth is only cool enough for prokaryotic life in all latitudes. This period lasted billions of years.

Phase 2a) Earth is cool enough for water-based life at the poles.

Phase 2b) Earth is cool enough for water-based life at the poles and middle latitudes.

Phase 2c) Earth is cool enough for water-based life in all latitudes.

Phase 3a) Earth is cool enough for multicellular-life at the poles.

Phase 3b) Earth is cool enough for multicellular-life at the poles and middle latitudes.

Phase 3c) Earth is cool enough for multicellular-life in all latitudes.

Phase 4a) Earth is too cold for reptiles at the poles.

Phase 4b) Earth is too cold for reptiles at the

poles and middle latitudes.

Phase 4c) Earth becomes too cold for reptiles at all latitudes.

Phase 5a) Earth is too cold for life at the poles.

Phase 5b) Earth becomes too cold for life at the poles and middle latitudes.

Phase 5c) Earth becomes too cold for life at all latitudes.

Is life a universal property of matter?

All of the foregoing assumes that so-called extremophile bacterial life is not simply a universal property of matter that rapidly arise on all suitable planets. If that is the case, then the idea of seeding life through space is unnecessary.

Prokaryotic life is probably a universal property of matter

It seems unlikely that prokaryotic bacteria would evolve on Earth, but not everywhere else that is suitable. And this would be all worlds that are between 1°C -400°C, a temperature range many long-lived planets eventually cool to. And these could have a pretty wide pressure range. Say between 0.2 atmospheres and 300 atmospheres, like the prokaryotic bacteria we see at the sea floor rift.

So it seems that prokaryotic life is probably not unique, or rare, or deposited by alien civilizations, or deposited by meteors from the destruction of worlds. Perhaps prokaryotic life is ubiquitous on planets of the appropriate temperature and size. And this is because prokaryotic life is a universal property of matter given some rather broad conditions and enough time. Then once the planet cools and develops an appropriate atmosphere, and a hydrosphere (from the prokaryotic bacteria), then given enough time, eukaryotic and then multi-cellular life evolves.

A final thought on aliens and space travel

Maybe important knowledge is actually limited. Maybe there is only a limited amount of stuff for intelligent life forms to figure out. Maybe each species eventually figures-out everything important. I mean, we're definitely far down this road already.

And if important knowledge is finite, then life will ultimately become a bore. So maybe advanced species don't share knowledge, because there is nothing to be gained by

spoiling the experience and achievement for another species. Maybe they only contact one another after they have figured-out everything important there is to figure out.

So there are two logical milestones with respect to alien contact. The first is the getting together as a single species to figure out our problems, and the second is the actual figuring everything out.